



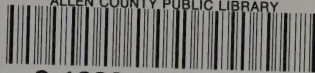
M. L

Gc  
974.902  
P67m  
pts.6-7  
1128289

GENEALOGY COLLECTION



ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 02236 7384





















## AUTHOR'S NOTE

PART SIX is a continuation of a book previously issued under the title of "FIRST SETTLERS OF YENS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714," denominated "PARTS ONE, TWO, THREE and FOUR having been issued, of a SERIES to comprise eight or more PARTS, should be secured before this edition is exhausted.

and naturally the pagination continues, in sequence, page of PART FIVE, (p. 884), so as to secure accuracy in the final index, to be compiled, and, hopefully con- likely to comprise the final pages of this PART SIX, soon, separately. The latter can only be assured by the on of all subscribers. Continuation cannot be otherwise each PART has increased cost, by enlargement of both number of illustrations.

## HISTORIC REVIEW, as well as extension of GENEALOGICAL TABLES

historical exemplifications, records, locations and vital connotations in reference, will be extended to make realistic and family aspects of this unusual REFERENCE

GEOGRAPHY, its prominent feature, for students and amplified; cemetery and grave-yard inscriptions have entered. No apology is made for the peculiar phrasing of and ipse dixit writers, who are the features of a very of the GENEALOGICAL WORLD. It should not only amuse the general reader, and is as much in the "OLLIES", as other personal effusions attempted by the ets, neither real historians nor genealogists. Their peev- s their own standards.

THE FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769, as interpreted, is "AUTHOR'S NOTE" is printed.—O. E. M., January

THE FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769, as interpreted, is "AUTHOR'S NOTE" is printed.—O. E. M., January







THE  
PROVINCE of NEW JERSEY.  
Divided into  
EAST and WEST.  
commonly called  
THE JERSEYS

Engraved & Published by W. T. B. Chisling Crafts  
December 1777.

This Map has been drawn from the Survey made in 1769 by order of the Commissioners appointed to settle the boundaries between the Province of New York & New Jersey by Richard Batts, Esq. in the Year 1769, and from another large Survey of the Northern Part of the province of the East of Delaware by General Hunter, Thence regulated and ascertained by Astronomical observations.

It is taken as a Basis, that the River Delaware is made Thence on a Line from the River to the Mouth of the Delaware River is made as a Basis, Thence regulated and ascertained by Astronomical observations.

REPRODUCTION OF FAMOUS  
OLD SURVEY MAP OF 1769  
WHICH WAS USED AS A  
FRONTISPICE TO THE  
SECOND EDITION OF  
THE HISTORY OF THE  
COLONY OF NOVA-CAESARIA,  
OR NEW JERSEY, BY  
SAMUEL SMITH, MDCCXLV  
(BY PERMISSION)

	Longitude		Latitude	Observers
	From London	From Philadelphia		
Philadelphia	76 10 0		39 56 55	Ernst Prior Logos 1769
Leves	75 3 0	0 7 0	38 47 30	Biddle 1769
New York Fort	73 55 30	1 15 40	40 41 30	Gov. Barent Ervin Prior 1769
Sandyhook Lighthouse			40 37 40	the Kings Commissioner
Machamack Fork			41 01 37	the Kings Surveyors 1769

British Miles about 69 to a Degree

Longitude East from Philadelphia

FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769 conducted from SMITH'S HISTORY OF NEW JERSEY. (Second edition by SHARP, 1877, which seems justified by the fidelity of the first printing and its loss from the copies, instead of the SMITH HISTORY, by measure and statute, and which shows the pointed astronomical observations, as mentioned in the text, the KEITH SURVEY OF 1767, the JOHN LAWRENCE SURVEY OF 1765, the APPROVAL of the LAWRENCE FAMILY (the text), and the New Jersey and New York boundary survey of 1769, on which the Map is based. This is a fitting complement to the history and records already given in this REFERENCE SERIES and to be presented in this PART SIX. The above black circle is an arbitrary attempt to show a Colonization Center, in and around which FIRST SETTLERS radiated, 1664-1714. -O. E. M.





Colonial and Provincial History and Genealogy

FIRST SETTLERS  
OF  
YE PLANTATIONS  
OF  
PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY

1664-1714

*A Period of Fifty Years*

BY

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, B.A. ΦBK LL.D.

Author "MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY" 1911



*Monnet*

FLORENS SUO ORBE MONET. (Chassant)

(A SERIES OF EIGHT OR MORE PARTS)

PART SIX

THE LEROY CARMAN PRESS  
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

1934



COPYRIGHT, 1934, BY  
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

PRINTED IN THE  
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

THE LEROY CARMAN PRESS  
LOS ANGELES

1128289

This edition is limited to  
Three Hundred and Fifty copies,  
each signed by the compiler, of  
which this is number.....4.....

*Orra Eugene Bonnette*



## THE GENEALOGICAL FOLLIES OF 1933

- I. THAT, the war between the 'T'ISSERS and the 'T'AINTERS is either real or sanguinary, or, in the leastwise, helpful.
- II. THAT, history and genealogy can be created by ipse dixit proclamations.
- III. THAT, self-constituted committees can determine genealogical facts, by selection and exclusion.
- IV. THAT, an American Heraldry can be established, without law or jurisdiction, or by vote and certificate of purity.
- V. THAT, accurate genealogy to any great degree can be secured, as scientific or practical truth.
- VI. THAT, being a professor, or critic, or editor, or favorite of certain, localized groups, per se adds any prestige or certainty to genealogical findings.
- VII. THAT, valuable as it is for forensic discussion, the surreptitious, but personal and hostile beliefs and disbeliefs, as so unkindly expressed, often in the columns of the Boston Transcript, reflect any credit upon genealogical standards and writers—it rather debases them.
- VIII. THAT, an “experienced” genealogist wins his spurs or recognition by editorial compliment or group selection. His is only the genius of honest, hard work.
- IX. THAT, in America, it is right or just to set-up one group exponent, or preachment, section or teaching, as against another, in a field of research, where all are striving for historical perfection. Such is narrow, intolerant and selfish.
- X. THAT, the REAL SUCCESSOR to SAVAGE has been since born, or the PERFECT GENEALOGIST has now arisen.
- XI. THAT, the sneer of the professional at the amateur is more harmful than assumed, and, that the avocative has neither right nor authority.
- XII. THAT, the flare of any one to “whisper” behind hands, or to write “confidentially”, in questioning the integrity of unselfish work, is the mark of the true critic or of the gentleman. Of such are “cowards” made.
- XIII. THAT, only good, true Americans are admitted to the various patriotic societies, and all others are without ancestry, or half-breeds. Registrars are not the sole judges of “quality”.
- XIV. THAT, all genealogy, outside of New England, is uncertain, carelessly compiled, “hodge-podge”, “skip and jump”, etc. That is plain “tommyrot”.
- XV. THAT, all western culture is bizarre and crude, the erudition of the “sons of wild jackasses”.
- XVI. THAT, members of genealogical and historical societies are without right of recognition, although they pay the bills and furnish the officers, agents and editors, with their livelihood.
- XVII. THAT, a genealogical trust, or sectional control of the output, dictation of policy, or other bureau, can be made the benefactor to any one.
- XVIII. THAT, the PERFECT GENEALOGY has been yet written, or is soon to issue.
- XIX. THAT, scholarship is local, expert opinion is sacred, criticism ever helps much, and “good men” all die young—some live beyond sixty.
- XX. THAT, ALTRUISM can be displaced by self-exaltation, or mutuality for good, by SELFISHNESS.

SELAH.

**THE FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769  
SMITH'S HISTORY OF NEW JERSEY**

(Second edition by Sharp, 1877).  
(Front-is-piece)

"Another innovation is a finely executed copy of a map, published in 1777, by William Faden, Charing Cross, London, of which it is unnecessary to speak at length, as an inspection must satisfy every one of its importance in this connection. Although this sketch and map form no part of the original edition, (1745), the fact that the former was never before published, and that the latter was taken from the first official draft and survey of the PROVINCE, (New Jersey), will render them of peculiar interest, and the publisher has, for this reason, thought them valuable additions."

(By this editor).

Wm. S. Sharp.

The outstanding, opening and leading feature of PART FIVE was the reproduction from several sources of "THE GREAT MAP OF AUGUSTINE HERRMAN, 'NEW JARSY', in 1673," (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 650). While regrettable that the latter map did not show all of New Jersey, and particularly the geography of the central and northern section, thereof; yet, the date, 1673, and the remarkable accuracy, with limited means to draft it, of the cartography of the drawer of the map, and the other related place and name designations, rendered it most valuable in this compilation. It did give a contemporary illumination of The Period, with some expression of the physical evidences and topographical environment of the FIRST SETTLERS, arriving before that date. (Note the further reference, post, at the end of this article, relating to the HERRMAN MAP).

Now, this FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769, while later than the intended year limits of THE PERIOD, (1664-1714), it was just before THE REVOLUTION and was the first Map to be based upon the original surveys, in strict sense, as far as discoverable. It was not published, in connection with the first edition of SMITH'S HISTORY OF NEW JERSEY, and it was the front-is-piece of the second edition, published by WILLIAM S. SHARP, (himself a descendant of F. S.), at Trenton, August, 1877. Several, original draughts and copies are in existence, independently. While the copyright has expired, The New Jersey Historical Society is to be credited, with whatever permission to republish, equitably, to be given. The writer has thought that this FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769 is not very extendedly available, because it was originally engraved, printed or lithographed (?), on the cheapest of paper, poorly executed, and has been torn, roughed up and missing from most copies of SMITH'S HISTORY OF NEW JERSEY, (2nd. Ed.), and it is so large in size, frail and flimsy, where existent, that its use is not possible or practicable. Unfortunately, without expensive retracings, the place names and other features are not clearly reproducible. But, this effort at preservation will no doubt please every student and searcher, who uses this REFERENCE SERIES, to his advantage, as well as delectation.

As will be readily noted, this FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769, bears certain indicia and recitals of its purport and coverage. (Front-is-piece).

The following title of this map.

"THE PROVINCE of NEW JERSEY, Divided into EAST and WEST, commonly called THE JERSEYS."

"Engraved & Published by WM. FADEN, Charing Cross, December 1st, 1777."

"This MAP has been drawn from the Survey made in 1769 by order of the Commissioners appointed to settle the partition Line between the Provinces of New York & New Jersey by Bernard Ratzer, Lieut. in the 60th Regt. and from another large Survey of the Northern Part in the possession of the Earl of Dunmore by Gerald Banker. The whole regulated and ascertained by Astronomical observations."

Relative to the boundaries of NEW JERSEY, as then constituted, this MAP makes clear the geographical confines, of which the western, or DELAWARE RIVER, and the northern, or the Colony of New York, are, naturally, at the moment, the most important.

The notable, internal features of the SURVEY are the two LINES, run at different times, in attempts, at different dates, to fix, beyond further dispute, the locus of the line of division, between EAST and WEST JERSEY, so important in the early, political development of the Colony of Nova Caesaria.

Of these LINES, as running, approximately northwest by southeast, (intended to be north and south), as designated on the SURVEY MAP, "KEITH'S LINE in 1687" was the earlier, and shorter, but of the same general direction of the division, and giving a greater portion of land to EAST JERSEY.

This EAST and WEST JERSEY DIVISION LINE was very carefully presented, with record references, in PART FOUR, (vide, ante, p. 548). The surveyors were GEORGE KEITH, of East New Jersey, ANDREW ROBINSON, of West New Jersey, and PHILIP WELLS, of New York, and, though the latter was the greater and more experienced Surveyor, long of Staten Island, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 636), it was naturally, designated as the KEITH SURVEY or KEITH'S LINE OF 1687. Consult authorities appended in the reference.

The second of the two LINES, as shown by the FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769, is thus designated, as "DIVISION LINE RUN IN 1743 between EAST NEW JERSEY and WEST NEW JERSEY", of the same general direction as the other, northwest by southeast, but the southern-terminus of each was Little Egg Harbor, on the Atlantic, and in the case of the former, it ran farther, northward, and, separating, to give more land to WEST NEW JERSEY, had its northern terminus at the Delaware River, just south of Minising Island, within the limits of modern Sussex County, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.). This became important as to future county divisions and as to the determination of much land title litigation, ensuing, and which continued, civilly and politically, and between individuals, for many, many years. Scarcely a deed record or other conveyance, on its borders, but what contained a reference or recital of either or both of these LINES.



The LINE of 1743 was laid out by and known as the JOHN LAWRENCE LINE, (ARCHIVES, 1st., ser., Vol. VI, pp. 154 et seq.), where complete record is given.

It was done under the Administration of Governor Lewis Morris, and the opening recordal instructions, together with other excerpts, will add to the FAMOUS SURVEY MAP FEATURES:

"Instructions from John Hamilton and Andrew Johnston to John Lawrence for running the Partition Line between East and West Jersey.

(From original among Papers of F. J. Paris in the New Jersey Historical Society Library, Package 6, No. 18).

### INSTRUCTIONS TO MR. JOHN LAWRENCE CONCERNING THE RUNNING THE PARTITION LINE BETWEEN EAST AND WEST JERSEY.

1st. With this you'll Receive a Commission to you for Running the Partition Line between East & West Jersey to the Execution of which you'll be sworn as in the Draught of the Oath on the Back thereof."

\* \* \* \* \*

2nd. You are to Employ Martin Ryerson or Gersham Mott or some other as an Assistant Surveyor if you think proper & also proper Chainbearers & Markers all which are to be sworn or Affirm'd truly to Perform the Office you Employ them in, and to have a Certificate of those Oaths or Affirmations indors'd on the back of your Commission and Sign'd by the Magistrate who Administers the Oaths or Affirmations to them, before you Proceed to the Work."

\* \* \* \* \*

"3dly. You are to Proceed to Little Egg Harbour on the Sea Coast with the hands by you Employ'd & there Ascertain the most Southerly Point of a Certain Beach or Island of Sand Lying next & adjoining to the Main Sea on the North Side of the Mouth or Entrance of a certain Inlet Bay or Harbour Call'd Little Egg Harbour, to the Ascertaining whereof the finding the markt Trees of the Line run by George Keith in the Year 1687, (a Coppy of whose Survey from Lib: O. Page 1, you have herewith) from that same Point may be Assisting to you, for in that Line that Point then was, & Storms may since that have altered it by. Adding to it or washing from it, but the Place where it formerly was we Conceive is what's to be adhered to—if the Point Remain now in the Line of George Keith & consequently is in the same Place now where it then was—"

\* \* \* \* \*

"21. When you have thus finish'd that Work you are fairly to Lay down on a Map the Random & true Lines with all the Things you Observ'd in their true Places, and make Return to us of the Map and a Copy of your Field Work in Order for forming such Certificate of the Work agreeable thereto, as may be proper to be Recorded, you are also to Return your Commission in Order that it may be Recorded with that Certificate, and also the Original Agreement & of the Station Point herewith given You.

JOHN HAMILTON  
ANDREW JOHNSTON".

### THE NOTABLE NEW JERSEY GORE OF LAND ACREAGE The "angle" between the KEITH and LAWRENCE LINES.

"On September 5, 1688, Governors Coxe and Barclay, entered into an agreement for terminating all differences concerning the deed of partition; stipulating that the line run by Keith, to the south branch of the Raritan, should be the bounds, so far, between the provinces, and directing the route by which that line should be continued for perfecting the division. (See Smith's Hist. N. J. pp. 197, 198). But this agreement was never carried into effect.

Subsequent to the determination of the north station point, in 1719, several ineffectual attempts were made by the parties to ascertain the line. At length, John Hamilton, and Andrew Johnstone, commissions under the Act of 1719, (the latter named in 1740), at the request of the eastern proprietors, in the year 1743, appointed JOHN LAWRENCE to run the line, pursuant to the act of Assembly; in which was, accordingly, done in September and October of that year. And this line, the East Jersey proprietors allege, has been frequently recognized by the West Jersey proprietors, particularly, by the issue of warrants of relocation from the year 1745, to 1765, for lands which were found to be east of this line; by directions given to survey and return for the use of the proprietors of the FIFTH DIVISION, THE GORE, or ANGLE FORMED BY KEITH'S AND LAWRENCE'S LINES; by numerous surveys inspected, approved and ordered to be recorded, which are bounded by LAWRENCE'S line; and by other acts of acquiescence, entered upon their minutes. To this line of LAWRENCE, the East Jersey proprietors still firmly adhere."

\* \* \* \* \*

"The line run by LAWRENCE, in Sussex County, forms the boundary between Byram and Greene, Newton and Greene, and Stillwater, and between Walpack and Sandistone townships; crossing the Delaware into Pennsylvania, about fifteen miles below the present northernmost point of the state, it strikes the Delaware again, in the State of New York, near thirty miles north of the mouth of the Mackhackamack." (Vide, post, this PART, p. indic. under SUSSEX). (GORDON, pp. 73 and 75).

The boundary line, established by this SURVEY, was set in 1769, and, was the permanent dividing line between the colonies of New York and New Jersey, from that date. On the FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769, (front-is-piece), this boundary line is designated as follows: "Boundary as Settled by the Commissioners, in 1769." It is necessary to investigate and examine the colonial records of New

York, in order to ascertain details of this boundary line survey. It is also important to New Jersey descendants to follow the history and records of the old Minisnick, (N. Y.), Grant or patent, whose southwestern focus or center was at the Delaware River, where in 1769 was the town of "Minising" and "Minising Island", in the Delaware River itself. The latter is not far south of the present town of Milford, Penna., and on the New Jersey side, where the state highway crosses the Delaware River, by bridge, (formerly, only by boat or raft), it leads into Montague Township, Sussex County, N. J.

Boundary line proceedings, ARCHIVES, (1st. Ser.; Vol. XVIII, pp. 3 et seq., index). (For, N. Y., (Cal. of N. Y. HIST. MSS.; ENG., many p. ref., index.).

For MINISINCK, there are several references in CALENDAR OF LAND PAPERS, (p. 807, most imp.). This was an orig. grant to John Evans in 1694.

### FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769

#### (Other Features)

This old map shows many place names, most of which have been preserved to this day, while some have been lost or changed, forever. The county division lines, with mountains and rivers, are the most interesting and intriguing features. Because of the topography, and the call of New York colony, where so many New Jerseyites migrated before 1800, it is clear that the lines, by ground surface necessity and by following water confluences, were indicative of the migration into north-western New Jersey, shortly before and subsequent to the War of the Revolution.

### CIRCLE OF N. J. COLONIZATION CENTER

(As related to the purposes and scope of this SERIES, the geographical center of the PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE settlement and Colonial activities are shown by an arbitrary black circle, as reproduced in the map, which may be said to have been the New Jersey Colonizing Center.—O. E. M.)

Middlesex County with its neighbors, Monmouth, on the south; Hunterdon and Somerset on the west; Essex, on the north, and Staten Island, above "Rariton Bay", contiguously, on the east, are evident. Morris County, farther northward, was the line of march to the Delaware River, Sussex County, later, and the final distribution point, at Port Jervis, New York, at the northwestern intersection of that colony with New Jersey, (vide, post, this PART, pp. indic.). This led into the orig. Minisnick Patent.

In Middlesex County, the towns or villages of PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE, PERTH AMBOY, BONHAMTOWN, METUCHEN, NEW BRUNSWICK, SCOTSPAINS, and WESTFIELD are plainly evident, with others; in Essex, of ELIZABETHTOWN and RAWAY. These have been reviewed at various points in this REFERENCE SERIES.

On Staten Island, should be noted "Billop's Point", the location of the old "French Church", and the fringe of Atlantic Coast, called "Great Kills", referred to in many records, and the point of land, jutting out, elsewhere marked as "MONEE'S POINT", (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 147, et seq.).

By the Division Line of 1743, Hunterdon County, as well as Burlington, to the south, became, altogether, parts of West Jersey. Ringos, Pennington and Maidenhead should be noticed in the former, as well as the capital city of Trenton, in Burlington. Particularly should be noted the towns of Rocky Hill and Princetown, (not Princeton, as vide, ante PART FIVE, p. 769), with, strangely enough, Nassau Hall, attached to the latter.

In connection with the OLD HERMANN MAP, (supra), this FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769, further outlines and presents Delaware Colony, with its then political divisions, in a most pointed manner. Delaware Bay looms large, furnishing the boat entrance, capacious and wide, so easy and attractive, which made removal of New Jersey settlers to Delaware, before 1700, both natural and certain, as well as under the rule of the first jurisdictions, both Dutch and English New York, over this section.

As indicated, in THE SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.), Rehoboth Bay was visited, and the quaint, little old town of Lewes, Delaware, (as appearing upon this map, with its ancient "Whorekill Road"). The very old houses there and the old cemetery with their New Jersey surname identifications, remain to this day as evidence of New Jersey First Settlers, of which PAYNTER or PAINTER, is a notable example. Descendants of the first RICHARD PAINTER OF E. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 725-6).

This map, with the foregoing highlights, so to speak, pointed out, is worthy of the closest and most affectionate study by the enthusiastic and faithful New Jersey historian and genealogist.—O. E. M.

### NEW JERSEY IN 1798

The frontispiece Map of the AMERICAN GAZETTEER, (vide, post, this PART, in BIB.), and a specific map of Northern Part, U. S. A., (p. 353), exhibit, without much detail, but with name-places, showing divisions, at that date, New Jersey, with Amboy and Sussex. A description, to be remembered, (in part), as follows: (pp. 360-3),

"NEW JERSEY, one of the United States of America, is situated between 39 and 41.24.N. latitude, and between 74.44, and 75.33.W. longitude from London: bounded E. by Hudson's river and the ocean; W. by Delaware Bay and river, which divide it from the States of Delaware and Pennsylvania; N. by the line drawn from the mouth of MAHAKKAMAK river, in lat. 41.24. to a point on Hudson's river, in lat. 41." \* \* \* \* \* "The number of inhabitants is 184,139, of whom 11,423 are slaves", and many other interesting items.—O. E. M.



## THE GREAT MAP OF AUGUSTINE HERRMAN (Supplemental)

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 645-6 and 650 et seq.).

It was the thought of the writer to give credit to all sources: British Museum of London, where the original map reposes, to the Congressional Library, at Washington, for hist. and photostat, and to the John Carter Brown Library, of Providence, R. I., (p. 650), each and all of whom were most courteous and helpful in producing this map.

It is now made clear, what was not easy to discern, by any one who is not a special map student, that the copy appearing in ill., (p. 646), is a copy of the John Carter Brown Library Map, in that there is a difference, not readily noticeable; "the difference between the two maps lies in the fact that our copy has pasted beneath the portrait of Augustine Herrman the imprint of the publisher by whom the map was sold. This seems a slight enough matter, but when there are only two known copies of a certain map, it is well to note carefully any differences between them." Mr. Lawrence C. Wroth, Librarian.

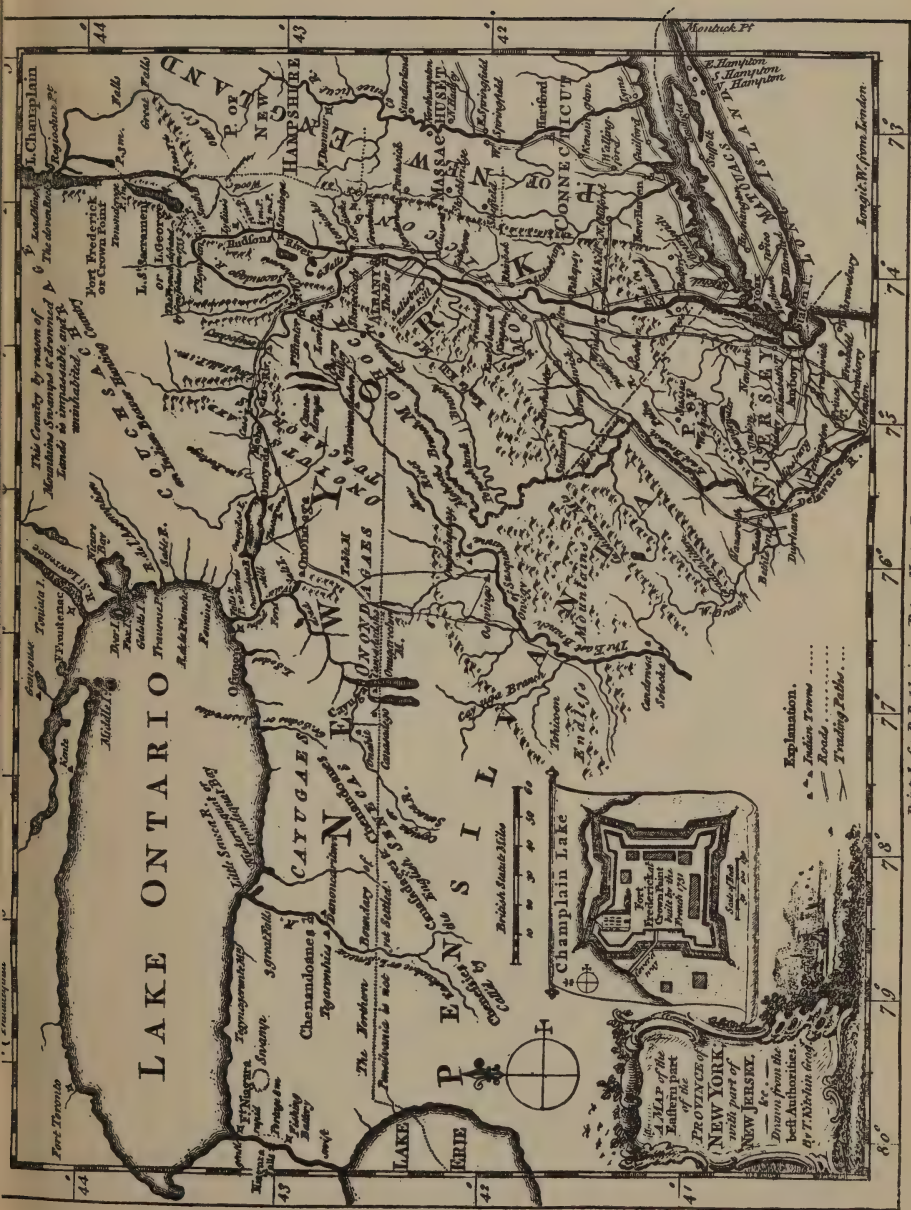
This editor is also indebted to Mrs. Mary C. Bean, of Baltimore, Maryland, for a like explanation, which may add to this interest; as she has sent a photostat, as well.

"Photostat, one-quarter size, made from full-size photostat copy of reproduction at the Library of Congress of the engraved map in the British Museum. The original in the Museum is the only known\* copy of the Faithorne engraving. It is in four parts, perhaps so issued for binding, and is remarkably accurate as to the then known regions. Augustine Herrman, amongst other attainments, was a trained surveyor and map maker, and for his work in producing this map, received from Lord Baltimore a grant of 30,000 acres of land, Bohemia Manor, in Delaware. Early maps of New York were made by him and he made the first drawing published of New Amsterdam (N.Y. City). He was born in Prague in 1606, and spent his youth in Holland.

\*The John Carter Brown Library now has a second copy of the Map."

### NEW JERSEY MAPS ALREADY PRESENTED

- I. Frontispiece, PART ONE, Old Map of NEW JERSEY, 1834.
- II. Outline Map of Middlesex County, 1882, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 34).
- III. Map of Middlesex County, (fragment), 1700 to 1743, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 65).
- IV. Map of Mercer County, 1883, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 100).
- V. Old Map of Staten Island, N. Y., (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 118).
- VI. Map—Elizabethtown Bill in Chancery, 1747, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 128).
- VII. Frontispiece, PART THREE, as orig. Perth Amboy, 1856.
- VIII. Map—Elizabethtown Bill in Chancery, 1745, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 350-b).
- IX. Frontispiece, PART FOUR, Map of EAST NEW JERSEY, 1682.
- X. Famous HOMANN Map of 1684, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 497-a.).
- XI. VANDERDONCK Map of New Jersey, 1656, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 504).
- XII. MONTANUS'S Map of NIEUWE WEERELD, 1671, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 509).
- XIII. Hunterdon and Somerset Counties, 1881, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 560).
- XIV. SOTZMANN'S GERMAN MAP of New Jersey, 1797, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 563).
- XV. Frontispiece, PART FIVE, FAMOUS HERRMAN MAP, of 1670.
- XVI. Original Settlements at Elizabethtown, N. J., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 696).
- XVII. Frontispiece, PART SIX, (ante), FAMOUS SURVEY MAP OF 1769.

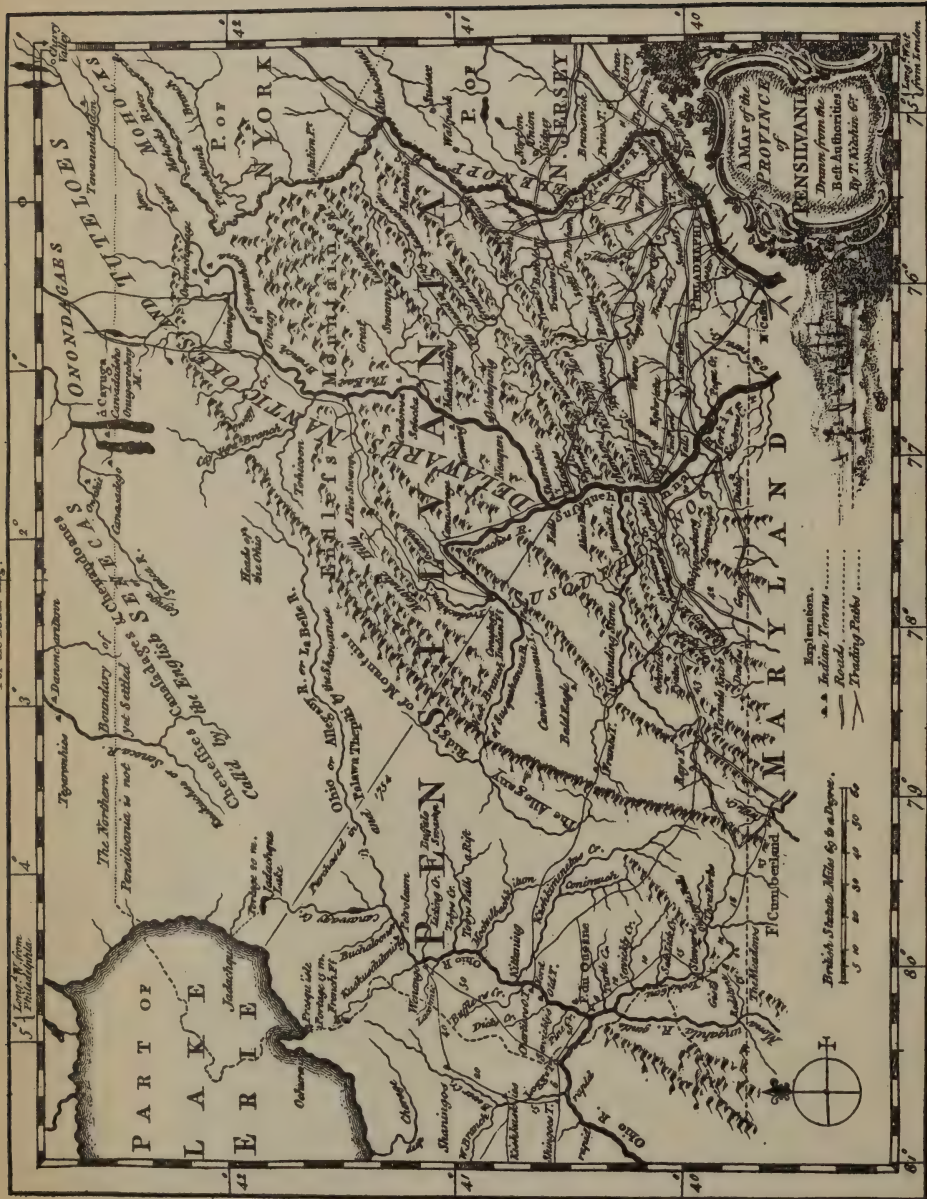


A Map of the Eastern part of the Province of New York, with part of New Jersey, year 1756, (as appears by the Map, itself, with legends). This was engraved for the London Magazine, and is included in the AMERICAN ATLAS, by Thomas Kitchin, Geographer, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 948; orig. in the collection of this author).

Its value and importance, for the then known cartography and place-names, of that date, immediately appear.—O. E. M.



For the Bond: Mig.



A Map of the Province of Pennsylvania, (sic.), showing "P. of N. Jersey", year 1756, (as appears by the Map, itself, with legends). This was engraved for the London Magazine, and is included in the AMERICAN ATLAS, by Thomas Kitchin, Geographer, (vide ante, this PART, p. 948; orig. in the collection of this author).

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

## PART FIVE

	Page
Author's Note: Historic Review.....	645
Title Page.....	647
Signature Page.....	649
The Great Map of Augustine Herrman.....	650
Augustine Herrman in New Jersey.....	653
Table of Contents: PART FOUR.....	654
Illustrations: PART FOUR.....	657
Families and Surnames, PART FOUR, etc.....	658
Acknowledgements, Book Reviews and Personal Comments.....	658
Render Unto Caesar The Things Which Belong.....	663
General Outline of Series.....	665
Additional Biography of Orra Eugene Monnette.....	667
The Compleat Man.....	668
Introductory Preface.....	670
General Bibliography of History and First Settler Families.....	671
Additional Bibliography.....	672
Origins of New Jersey Huguenot Names.....	678
Historical, Heraldic and Genealogical Authorities (French).....	682
The Editorial Desk.....	683
American Protoplasmic Aristocracy (Facetiae).....	684
The Heraldic Lion.....	686
The Seven Petitioners or Patentees of Elizabethtown of 1664.....	689
Historical Notes Relative to the same.....	691
Connecticut's Contribution to New Jersey.....	694
Chronological List of New Jersey Governors.....	697
Hunterdon County Settlers, 1722.....	698
Dedication to Pierre Billiou, Richard Stockton, Israel Folsom, John Gilman, Judge Henry Freeman, Major James Giles, Luke Watson.....	699
Notes Concerning the Seven Notables.....	702-728
The Jersey Blues.....	705
The Elizabethtown Pioneer Records.....	728
Rahway, Township and Village.....	732
Middlesex County, New Jersey.....	733
Piscataway, The Historic.....	734
Benjamin Hull Tavern, Piscataway.....	734
Raritan Township.....	736
Woodbridge Vital Records.....	737
Journal of John Reading, 1715.....	738
Jersey Genealogy, Newark Evening News.....	739
Articles in Quotation (q. v.).....	739-768
Militia Regiment of Coll. Thomas ffarmer, 1715.....	768



The Nine Roads of New Brunswick.....	768
Princeton and Stony Brook.....	769
Fitz Randolph Records: Nathaniel Fitz Randolph.....	772
First Settlement in New Jersey.....	774
Higgins in Somerset County, 1718.....	774
Peapack Settlement.....	775
County Magistrates, 1739.....	775
Revolutionary Soldiers of New Jersey.....	776
New York Colonials.....	777
City of New York in 1728.....	779
Suffolk County and Southold, Long Island.....	779
Scotch Plains, Essex County, N. J.....	780
Settlers of Monmouth County, 1714-16.....	780
Klein Coats of Arms.....	780-b
The Early Germans of New Jersey.....	781
American Colonists in English Records.....	782
Scotch-Irish: Siege of Londonderry.....	782
Piscataqua Pioneers, of New Hampshire.....	785
British West Indies.....	785
The Jerseys and Lawyers, 1725.....	786
Special Treatment of First Settler Families (ref., PARTS THREE, pp. 405 et seq., FOUR, pp. 582 et seq.).....	786
Sub-heads: William Acres of P., John Adams of W., Jedidiah Allen of Shrewsbury, Alward, Henry Alward of W., Ephraim Andrews of W., Jedidiah Andrews, John Antrim, the First, David Arbuthnot, Ashton, At- kins, Atkinson, Obadiah Ayers of W., Samuel Bacon of W., Martha Bacon, widow, Balding, Baldwin, Bail- liou, Bainbridge, Barbarie, Barber, Governor Robert Barclay, Barlow as Dunham, Barmore, John Barnes, Barron, Thomas Bartlett, John Bayles or Baily, John Bean of Exeter, N. H., Bebout family, Thomas a' Beck- ett, Christopher Beckett, Benedict, Benham for Bonham, Richard Bishop of P., Blackford, Samuel Blackford of P., Thomas Blackshaw, Captain Frans Jansen Bloet- gaet, Bodine, Bonham, Anam Bonham, Bonham Rev. soldiers, Uriah Bonham, Bonhomme, Captain James Bollen, Bonney, Booth, John Borrow (e) of P., Bots- ford, Anne Boutcher, wife of Vincent Runyon, Elias Boudinot, John Borton, Sr., Bowne of Monmouth, Thomas Bowne, John Bowman of P., Brakeley of Lopatcong, The Minnesingers, John Brewster, Joshua Bradley of W., Bressee, Francis Bridon of P., Brittain, Brotherton of W., Browne, Buckelieu, Buckworth, Samuel Bugby, Bunn, Matthew Bunn, the first, Mat- thew Bunn, the mariner, Nathaniel Bunn of W., Miles Bunn of W., William Bunn of W., Matthew Bunn, Jr., and brothers, Burges, Burnham, John Burrell of E.,	

Burroughs, Edward Burrus, John Burton, sr. of Barbadoes, John Butcher of W. J., 3 California Talismen, Dr. John Butler of Boston, Jan Cornelise Buys, soldier, Flatbush, Byram, John Campion of W., Carhart, Carle, Captain Thomas Carle of Long Island, Carman, Caleb Carman, Richard Carman of W., Nicholas Carter, Carwithy, Caleb Carwithy of E. and W., William Case, Progenitor, Edward Case, Thomas Cawood, Richard Chew of Flushing, Cilley not Sealey, Captain Robert Cilley, Clarke of P. A., William Claessen, Abraham Clarke, the Signer, Clarkson, James Clarkson of W., John Clawson of P., Halleck Codriack, Clement, Moses Collier of W., Four sisters Collier, Thomas Collier of W., John Compton of Roxbury, Compton of W., John Conger the First, Daniel Cooper, Corbett, Corbitt of W., George Corles, Corra vs. Orra, Cottle of W., William Cotter of W., Eleazer Cotterel, Hugh Cowperthwaite, Thomas Crabbe of P., Crafts, Nathaniel Wilson, James Crafts, William Cramer of E., Silas Crispin, John Crocheron, Sen., Cromwell, Phillip Cromwell, John Cromwell of W., Benjamin Cromwell of W., Henry Crossley of P., Cummings, Richard Cummings, George Cummins of S. I., David Cummings of P., George Cummins, Jr., Curtis, Robert and John of W., Mary Curtice, Cutter, William Cutter of W., Ephraim Cutter of W., Dally of W., Samuel Dalton, Richard Darling of L. I., George Darling of W., Thomas Davis of W., Jonathan Davis of Maidenhead, Ensign John Davis, Samuel Davis of W., Thomas Davis, Thomas Davis of P., Brig-Gen. Elias Dayton, Lieut. Jonathan Dayton, William Lewis Dayton, Henry de Camp of W., Daniel Dean of W., John Decent of P., Isaac de Forest of N. A., Poncet Delaree, Daniel Dennison, Peter Designey, John Dole, Alexander Dove of P. A., John Dove of W., Douw, a Dutch Colonial, Captain Andrew Drake of P., Benjamin Drake of Hopewell, Fitz Randolph Drake, DuBois, David Dunham of W., Samuel Drake of Eastchester, Mahershalalhashbaz Dyer, Edgar, Epkes or Banta, E'toile, orig. of Stelle, John Everitt of W., Farnsworth Trail to P., Thomas Farnsworth of P., Farrow, Field of L. I., Benjamin Field and his brothers, Benjamin Field of P., John Field, Sr., of P., other Field's of P., Edward Fitz Randolph of P., Elizabeth Dewey Follett Diary, Force Queries, Mathew Force of Gravesend, Matthew Force of W., Benjamin Force, Moderator of W., Thomas Force, the Elder, Thomas Force, Jr., Thomas Palmer Force, or III, Samuel Force, Peter Force, Amer. Arch.



John Goddard of N. H., John Gray of P., Joseph Gray of W., Obadiah Graybaum, Thomas Grubb, Hadden of N. E., Ephraim Hadden of W., Thomas Hadden, Sr., of W., Andreas Hagenbuch of Penna., Johann Gaspar Hagenbuch, John Harrison, the first, Hart of W. J., John Hart(e), John Hart, the Signer, John Hart(e) of W., Hatfield, Isaac Hatfield, Robert Hemingway of W., Daniel and Jabez Hendrick of P., Richard Higgins, Tailor, Higgins Pedigree, Holl or Holle in Germany, Holoway, Daniel Hooper, Col. Robert Lettice Hooper, Robert Hooper of Marblehead, Horner of P., Isaac Horner, John Horner, Sr., of Burling., John Horner, Jr., of P., Bishop's Hull Parish, Somerset, The Hull Family in America, Rev. Joseph Hull's children, Capt. Benjamin Hull, Ensign Benjamin Hull, Benjamin Hull Tavern of P., Gershom Hull of W., Lieut. Isaac Hull, Judge Joseph Hull, Samuel Hull of P. and W., Samuel Hunt, Sr., Hunt's Mills, Sussex, Lieut. Ralph Hunt, the Founder, Capt. Richard Hunt, Dr. David Hunt, Illsley, Benjamin James of P., Henry Jacques, Sr. and Jr., George Jewell, Lambert Jonckers, Benjamin Jones of P., Edward Jones of P., John Jones of W., Michael Kearney, Second, Rev. Thomas Killingsworth of P., John Laing, Scotchman, The Langstaffs, Henry Langstaff of N. H., Justice John Langstaff of P., John Langstaff, Sr., of P., Martha, wife of John Langstaff, John Langstaff, Jr., of P., John Langstaff of Burling., Jacob Large of Monmouth, James Largy of S. I., Nicholas Larzallier, Richard Lawrence of W., Thomas Lee, Thomas Leonard of W., Henry Lessenby, Lincolns of Hingham, Eng., Daniel Lippington of P., Nicholas Lisson, George Little, the Rover, Cornelius Longfield, of P., John Loofbourrow, the Miller, Robert Lord, John Man, John Many of P. A., Manee, Monnet, Nicholas Manier, Manning of P., Capt. John Manning of E., James Manning, Sr., of P., James Manning, II, of P., Martin Origins, Christopher Martin of Mayflower, John Martin, Sr., of N. H., Massey in N. J., Francis Matthews of Piscataqua, N. H., Samuel Matthews, Samuel Matthews of Jamaica, Samuel Mennet of Switzerland, Philip Minthorne of N. Y., Molines of the Mayflower, Mollison, Alexander Mollison of Del., Gilbert Mollison, John Mollison of P., Mollison children, John Mollison Jr., of P., Thomas Mollyneux of W., A Monnet Pilgrimage, Abraham Monnet of Ancienne Poictou, Hon. Georges Monnet, Isaac Monnet, First of Maryland, Dr. John Wesley Monette, Monnette Pedigrees, Isaac Monnet of Kentucky, James Monnet, Boone

Trail, 1769, Monnet in Kentucky, 1799, David Macanany, Monnet in Phila., 1794, Johannes La Montaigne, same with Jean Mousnier, Thomas Moore of Rahway, Capt. John Moore of W., Anthony Morris of Phila., George Mount of Monmouth, Mountain, David Mudie, Munday of Mass., Henry Munday of Salisbury, Nicholas Munday of P., Munday Family, Nicholas Munday, Jr., of P., Second Generation of Munday, Ohioana, Bib., Orra, (addressee,) Please! Nathaniel Paine, Peter Paine, Thomas Paine, the Genus, Richard Painter, Ezekiel Perigo of P., Ephraim Phillips of Monmouth, Rev. George Phillips, of Watertown, Joseph Phillips of Newtown, Philip Phillips of Maidenhead, Theophilus Phillips of Newtown, Captain Jacques Poillon, Marmaduke Potter, John Pound, John Pridmore, the First, Henry Prince of P., Ramsey, Rev. Israel Read, Reichelsdoerfer the German, Coat-of-Arms, Rene Rezeau of S. I., Richard Ridgeway of P., Philip Ringo, Dr. Walter Robinson, Dr. William Robinson, Mr. John Robinson, grantee, John Robinson of W., Robert Rogers of W., John Rolfe of Newbury, Nicholaes Roosevelt, Royce, Wallingford, Conn., Robert Royce the First, George Royce of E., John Royce of Roycefield, John Royce, Jr., Samuel Royce of P., Thomas Royce of P., Vincent Runyon's Family, Charles Sallier of W., John Sawyer of W., Christopher Von Schlegel of Saxony, Coat-of-Arms, August Wilhelm von Schlegel, John Screven or Scribner of N. H., Scudder, John Scudder of L. I., Capt. Richard Scudder, Settler, John Scudder, John Severance of Hunterdon, Capt. Robert Seeley, Sherron or Sharron, Abraham Shotwell, Sr., Henry Skibbow, of P., Edward Slater of P., John Smalley, the First, Smalley from Smale, Anthony Somerby, Lawrence Southwick, Somer(s) or Sommer(s), Sommer to N. J., Spengler or Spangler, Squire of Middletown, Stelle as Etoile, Poncet Stelle Sieur des Lauriers, John Stevens, Stevenson, John Steward, William Sutton of P., Michael Simmons, Richard Smith of Shropham, Eng., Capt. Nicholas Symkins of Boston, same of Conn., and E., Talmadge, Jasper Taylor of Barnstable, Jasper Taylor of P., John Taylor of W., John Taylor with Carteret, Tidd, John Tidd, Sr., Ebenezer Tingley, Sr., of P., Tingley, Stephen Tuttle of W., Major James Tyler, Robert Vanquellen the Huguenot, Capt. Nicholas Verlett, Francis Walker, Sr., Francis Walker, Jr., of W., Isaac Walker of W., Capt. Nathaniel Walker, Richard Walker of Lynn, Samuel Walker of Woburn, Walter



Wall of Middletown, John Warlock of W., Eliakim Wardell, Joseph Wardell, John Watkins, White, John Whittier, Barnabas Wines, Caleb Wingate of P., Winkler, Arnold Wilhelm Winckler, Obadiah Winter of W., Jonas Wood of L. I., John Wooden of N. H., Andrew Wooden of P., Deacon Josiah Wooden, the Great, Worledge, as per usage, Philip Wollidge, Justice John Worledge of Salem, Joan Wolledge, John Woledge of P., Worth of W., Richard Worth, John Worth, Clinker Lot Man, Joseph Worth, Wright of Maryland, Richard Wright of W., Robert Wright of W., Pyatt of P., Rene Pyatt the Premier, William Williams, N. Y. Colonial, Yates or Yeates, Thomas Yates, (ending).....

879

Corrigenda in Esse.....	879
Another Complimentary Review....	879
Reviews .....	879
National S. A. R. Library.....	880
Crewkerne, Co., Somerset, England.....	880
Major William Dyer, Colonial, N. Y.....	880
Gunpowder River, Maryland.....	880
Hull Additions.....	880
Lawrence .....	880
Renaud of New Rochelle.....	880
The Snob Racket.....	880
The Hull Club.....	880-a
American Aristocracy.....	881
Americans of Royal Descent.....	881
That Heraldic Farce Again.....	881
Part Six in Anticipation.....	881
Radio Broadcast from Station O. E. M., Los Angeles.....	881
Mr. John Kay, Speaker.....	883
In Conclusion.....	883
Queries .....	884
Isaac Monnett of the Cliffts, Calvert Co., Maryland.....	884

## ILLUSTRATIONS

### PART FIVE

	Page
Famous Herrman Map of 1670 (frontispiece).....	646
Sovereign Colonial Society of Americans of Royal Descent.....	669
The Roll of the Huguenots.....	675
France in Huguenot Times, showing Ancient Poictou.....	679
Entrance to LaRochelle, France.....	680

The Editorial Desk.....	683
American Protoplasmic Aristocracy.....	684
Fort at New Amsterdam, 1642.....	695
Original Settlements at Elizabethtown, N. J.....	696
Hon. Daniel Freeman of Los Angeles.....	717
The Cliffts, Calvert Co., Maryland.....	723
The Rent Roll of Calvert County.....	724
Luke Watson's Estate, Petition of widow Sarah.....	729
The same.....	730
Rev. Jeremiah Crabb Monnett and Aley Schlegel Monnett.....	776-a
Abraham Monnett and Catharine Braucher.....	776-b
Plan of the City of New York.....	778-a
Dalrymple in Westminster Abbey, London.....	780-a
Klein Coat-of-Arms.....	780-b
Map of Old Norfolk County, Mass., 1643.....	783
Map of Old Essex Co., Mass., 1643.....	784
Miss Frances Bangs.....	795
The Parishes of Barbados.....	800-a
Barbados, West Indies.....	800-b
Three California Talismen.....	803
Isaack De Forest's Lot, New Amsterdam.....	817
Hagenbuch Coat-of-Arms.....	826
Johann Gaspar Hagenbuch.....	827
Blaeu's Colored Map of Somersetshire, 1645.....	830-a
The Hull Grandfather's Clock.....	833
George Washington Hull and Artimissa Scribner Hull.....	834
Old Hingham Church, Norwich, England.....	839
Robert Lord, Clerk, 1677.....	841
Robert Morden's Map of Devonshire, 1665.....	842-a
A Monnette Pilgrimage, 1928.....	846
Dr. John Wesley Monette.....	848
Monnet in Philadelphia, in 1794.....	850
Blaeuw's Colored Map of Nurnberg, 1647.....	856-a
Regelsdorffer, Coat-of-Arms.....	857
Royce: Lineage of Robert Royce the First.....	859
Schlegel, Coat-of-Arms.....	862
August Wilhelm von Schlegel.....	863
Samuel Scribner III and Almira Clark.....	864
Scudder Memorabilia.....	867
Arnold Wilhelm Winkler.....	875
The Hull Club.....	880-a
The Real Editorial Desk.....	882
Signature Cut, O. E. M.....	883



# Serenabit



## Merry Christmas 1933

"In a book published in 1866 on "American Paper Currency," we found the following reference to the Seven Dollar bill issued by the United States in 1776—

"The bill had for its device a storm descending from a black cloud with the motto

**Serenabit**

"IT WILL CLEAR UP"

designed to encourage the dejected who may be too sensible of present inconveniences and fear their continuance."

We believe that the "black clouds" are gradually lifting and along with our CHRISTMAS GREETINGS and best wishes for the NEW YEAR, we express the hope that for you and all of our friends in 1934

**Serenabit**

Mr. & Mrs. R. S. Hecht

NEW ORLEANS

(A Christmas Card, 1933, from Vice-President of American Bankers Association, and his wife.—O.E.M.)

## “Faith—Courage

Black years of depression, want, woe and turmoil lie behind this Nation. Ahead is the pathway of hope, the road to peace and security.

To go on requires sublime courage, patience and determination. We have placed our trust in the wisdom of a courageous leader. Our duty and our salvation demands our complete support.

We cannot fail—we must not falter. The welfare and safety of this Nation rests in our hands. Without universal support, the Chief Executive is impotent. Shall we cringe in fear or go forward with determination?

It is a time for reconsecration to the task ahead! Let this glorious Christmas, coming as it does at the break of the long night of despair, bring new courage and a new purpose to forge ahead. Let the spirit of helpfulness, unselfishness and comradeship be rekindled in every human heart.

In this land of plenty, made bounteous by a generous Providence, there should never be a needless tear, a drooping head, a pain-torn heart. There is enough for all, and he who on this blessed Christmastide seeth his brother's need and supplieth it, shall be a thrice worthy guest in the Father's Mansion—and he shall also be the MAN that God intended him to be! Only upon this condition can there be given everywhere, throughout the length and breadth of the land, true meaning to the song of the angels—“Peace on earth, goodwill to men!”

W. W. Chapin.

San Francisco, December 22, 1933

The Argonaut.”

(An outstanding journalistic magazine of the Pacific Coast, breathing the fragrance and romance of Westward pioneering and modern adaptation of the California Spirit.—O. E. M.)



## THESE THREE

There are in life's armory  
 Armors, one and two and three.  
 Steel-blue or silver for a choice  
 Or shining gold to make a heart rejoice.  
 He, who girds himself with steel,  
 The battle's wounds will scarcely feel—  
 Following his unglimped Lord,  
 Faith is his unbroken sword.  
 He, whose armor's silver pure,  
 Will come through combats all secure—  
 Never in darkness blindly grope,  
 For, lo, his glowing shield is Hope.  
 The third is armor, oh, most strange,  
 Its beauty without rust or change,  
 But loud a warning cry,  
 Who chooses Love himself must die.  
 Aileen Templeton.

From "AMERICA" (A Catholic Review of the Week) June, 1933.

## MONET or MONNET COATS-OF-ARMS

## MONET

"28. Origine et pratique des Armoiries à la Gaulloise, qui est la première partie du formulaire des arts, en françois et en latin, par PHILIBERT MONET, de la compagnie de Jésus.—Lyon, 1631, in-4°.\*

Ce livre a reparu sous le titre suivant.

29. L'Origine et vraie pratique de l'Art du Blason, avec le Dictionnaire armorial; ou explication des termes latins de l'art, L. R. P. P. M. D. L. C. D. J. (le Révérend Père PHILIBERT MONET, de la compagnie de Jésus).—Lyon, 1659, in-4°.\* (B. Am.)

Ouvrage où l'imagination a plus de part que la science."

(GUIGARD, p. 5—vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 682, Bibliothèque Héraldique de la France, 1861).

"65. De l'Art héraldique par PIERRE LE MOYNE.—Paris, 1666, in-4°.\* (Be.).

154. De l'Art des Devises, et divers recueils de devises; par PIERRE LE MOYNE.—Paris, 1666, in-4°.\* Paris, 1688, in-4°.\* (B. H.).

Ouvrage différent du n° 151."

(GUIGARD, pp. 10 and 17). LE MOYNE is the same root and consonant with MONET and MONIE.—O. E. M.

## MONNET

## "4278. MONNET.

Voyez ci-dessus, n° 2491: (Hist. genealogique des Sires de Salins. . .)

2491. Histoire genealogique des Sires de Salins au Comté de Bourgogne, avec des notes historiques et généalogiques sur l'ancienne Noblesse de cette province. Par M. J. B. GUILLAUME, prêtre, associé de l'Académie de Besançon.—Besançon, 1752, 2 vol. in-4°.\*

Avec un grand nombre de blasons, sceaux, fac-simile et autres figures.

Contient l'Histoire de ces seigneurs, depuis l'an 941 jusqu'en 1267: une Dissertation sur l'indépendance de la seigneurie de Salins; un Abrégé de l'Histoire de cette ville; la Liste des Familles nobles qui en sont originaires, ou qui s'y sont établies; les Hommes illustres et les savants qu'elle a produits; la succession chronologique de ses vicomtes; la Généalogie des seigneurs de MONNET, qui ont été les premiers décorés de ce titre; celles de toutes les Maisons qui ont porté le nom de Salins."

(GUIGARD, pp. 369 and 226).

FIRST SETTLERS  
OF  
YE PLANTATIONS  
OF  
PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY

1664-1714

*A Period of Fifty Years*

BY

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE

---

BOOK REVIEWS—PERSONAL COMMENT

These are gratefully noted and certainly helpful toward a contemporary appraisal of earnest, worthwhile efforts. They will preserve standards of judgment for subsequent years. In a restricted field, such as Genealogy, the estimate of fair, high-minded reviewers is a valuable contribution to the cause. Criticism, even though honest, where difference of opinion alone expresses itself, is of little value. The personal equation too frequently directs and beclouds the opinions of the critic. The editorial column is not the place in which to exercise a selfish interpretation of unselfish labors. Occasionally, an editor so far forgets himself.

Happily, the work of this author has attracted wide attention, generous support, and a multitude of favorable commentators. The enthusiasm from workers and professionals in a sphere, heretofore uncoordinated, though possessing many individual, excellent publications, has proven most inspiring. Never will it be possible for any searcher or student, in his coverage of this section, to be able to ignore the data and preservations of this REFERENCE SERIES of history, genealogy and bibliography of colonial New Jersey. Though the common dry-as-dust, accepted form of presentation has been waived, by the very cogency of its language and its provocative spirit, the evidence to all of its integrity of purpose and of its clearance for altruism, will survive any unkind or selfish criticisms. This is not a "flamboyant fulmination"—just a noteworthy fact.

To show his gratitude, this writer and editor, wishes, properly, to include both reviews and personal comments, to memorialize these kind expressions and his reciprocative kindness, even though the pages lengthen to immoderate proportions—no text will be lost or forced out of place.



The review of M. Atherton Leach, as follows, is delightful, as she has caught the intended human interest and the real purport of "Genealogical Deductions." One partisan editor would have been more fair, if he had read, first, before writing, "A Cautionary Word," (PART THREE, p. 309), and the introductory remarks in PARTS THREE, (p. 405) and FOUR, (p. 582).

FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714. By Orra Eugene Monnette, LL.D. The LeRoy Carman Press, Los Angeles, California, 1932. Part Four.\* Octavo, heavy suede paper, pp. 450-644; ill. 13; por. 4; coats-of-arms 6.

It is practically impossible, within the brief compass of a notice, to do justice to the wealth of genealogical and historical material included in Part Four of Dr. Monnette's expanding compilation, enriched as it is with a wealth of unusual maps and other illustrations. The present number's high-water sections are: The Court Minutes of Middlesex County, 1683-1720; Special Genealogical Treatment: First Settler Families, and General Bibliography, History and Families.

All printed material pertinent to the author's subject is being covered and many outworn theories noted and set aside. His inter-colonial settings and migrations are rich in human interest and his genealogical deductions valuable as guide-posts, though inquiries and detours may be necessary before the inn of documented facts by the side of the road is finally reached.

(FROM—PUBLICATIONS OF THE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA, March, 1933, Vol. XII, No. 1, page 98.)

\*Part Five has already come from the Press and Part Six is in course of preparation.

ORRA E. MONNETTE, First settlers of ye plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, olde east New Jersey (1664-1714). Part five, Los Angeles, 1933. 884 p. in-8°. Illustré (p. 674: Roll of the Huguenotes settled in the United Kingdom). P. 681: origins of New-Jersey huguenot names. P. 694: église bâtie à l'intérieur du fort de New-Amsterdam (1642). P. 817: plan montrant les terrains appartenant à Isaac de Forest, 1655.—(Parmi les nombreuses généalogies que renferme cette compilation continuée par M. Monnette avec une ardeur remarquable, figurent plusieurs familles d'origine française comme la sienne).

(From—BULLETIN, PARAISSANT TOUS LES TROIS MOIS ÉTUDES DOCUMENTS, CHRONIQUE LITTÉRAIRE  
LXXXIIe ANNÉE  
SIXIEME DE LA 6e SÉRIE  
3 Juillet-Septembre 1933  
pages 422, 423).

Société De L'Histoire  
du  
Protestantisme français  
Paris

(Letterhead of) PUBLIC MUSEUM  
of  
THE STATEN ISLAND INSTITUTE OF ARTS AND SCIENCES  
William T. Davis, President  
Staten Island, New York  
Charles W. Leng, Director

May 29, 1933.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

I enclose a formal acknowledgment of your gift\* of Part V, which (except for Part IV) completes our set.

By action of the Board of Trustees, on last Saturday evening, you have been elected a corresponding member of the Institute, as a slight recognition of your valuable contributions to the genealogical history of Staten Island.

I think you may be pleased to know that, in connection with a rather important lawsuit now in progress, the fact that the surnames Tysen and Sweem had been applied to the same individual was first ascertained from your writings.

Yours truly,

(Signed) Chas. W. Leng.

(\*Note: Exchange).

## NEW JERSEY HISTORY

The new work on New Jersey local history and genealogy now being compiled by Mr. Orra E. Monnette, of Los Angeles, California, entitled "First Settlers of ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, New Jersey," is, truly, a most unique and comprehensive undertaking. It covers the Colonial period of 50 years, 1664-1714.

The compiler has been delving into New Jersey history for years, and he has gathered one of the most complete libraries covering the local and family history of New Jersey, to be found in this country.

From this valuable repository, he is now gleaning the materials covering the sections of which he treats in this new work. But, besides this, he has also been making extensive copies of very rare manuscripts, of unpublished town and church records, and of many other sources, not available to many workers in New Jersey history.

These are all being edited and properly arranged under certain subject headings which make the work more easily handled by the genealogical worker. Four issues of the book have been published, with others to follow. Each issue is a complete book in itself, covering a definite field of genealogy and local history.

The value to a genealogist of having so much source material in the compass of one book, is incalculable. And the preservation to the use of the future historians, of this vast store of historical facts, cannot be estimated. This work should be in all historical and genealogical libraries.

CLARA M. ROWELL, Head  
Genealogical Department,  
Los Angeles Public Library\*

Los Angeles, California  
June 7th, 1933.

(The foregoing quoted from THE VIRGINIA MAGAZINE OF HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY, Va. Hist. Soc., Richmond, Va., Vol. XLI—No. 4, Oct., 1933, p. 371).

\*PUBLIC LIBRARY  
of the  
CITY OF LOS ANGELES  
Board of Commissioners

Orra E. Monnette, Chairman  
Francis J. Conaty

Mrs. J. Wells Smith  
Mrs. Otto J. Zahn

E. N. Martin

City Librarian—Everett R. Perry

(By appointment of the Mayor—O. E. M. a member 19 years)

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
Committee on Heraldry  
Office of the Secretary of the Committee  
520 Commonwealth Avenue  
Boston, Massachusetts

29 May, 1933

My dear Mr. Monnette:

Allow me to acknowledge with thanks on behalf of the Committee on Heraldry the receipt of Part V of your "First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge" which came to hand today.

Very truly yours,

(Signed) Harold Bowditch, Secretary,  
Committee on Heraldry.

FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714. By ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE. (The LeRoy Carman Press, Los Angeles, 1933, pp. 234, \$8.25).

This is Part Five of "eight or more parts" printed in an edition of 350 copies. The high standards of previous portions are continued in this section which contains comments by the editor, maps and a vast amount of source material for the fifty years following the conquest of New Netherland by the English. The general bibliography relating to the first settler families is carried over from Part Four. Much space is devoted to seven pioneers: Pierre Billiou, Richard Stockton, Israel Folsom, John Gilman, Henry Freeman, James Giles and Luke Watson. Settlers of Delaware before 1700 are included. Vital statistics and lists of settlers of East New Jersey not included in previous volumes are printed, many of them in alphabetical order. Jersey genealogical notes from the Newark Evening News are reprinted. Lists of many names from New York colonial archives appear in chronological arrangement. About a hundred pages are devoted to a "Special Genealogical Treatment of First Settler Families," which is the most valuable portion of this compilation. Only trained genealogists will appreciate the prodigious amount of patient research necessary to gather and to organize this material. Only a man with a long purse and a religious devotion to the cause could carry the plan to a successful culmination. So intimately is East New Jersey related to New York in the period covered that this assembly of source material will be of quite as much service to New Yorkers as to Jerseyites. Congratulations and thanks are due Dr. Monnette for his valuable contribution. A. C. F.

(New York History, Vol. XIV, No. 3, July, 1933, pp. 291-2).

(A depth of gratitude to you Mr. Flick, who encourage me by your kind words, always a gentleman and scholar, yourself.—O. E. M.)

(Letterhead of)

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

31 May 1933

My dear Mr. Monnette:

Thank you very much indeed for the copy of part five of "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714." We are delighted to have this extra copy in the Library as it is of considerable interest to our members and visitors, and it also allows us to extend the privilege of lending the book to our members who cannot visit the Society.

Appreciating your continued interest in the welfare of the Society, I am

Very sincerely yours,

(Signed) Josephine E. Rayne, Librarian.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS  
WASHINGTON

Office of the Librarian

May 22, 1933

My dear Dr. Monnette:

I appreciate very sincerely your courtesy in sending me the copy of Part Five of your "First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge"; a most attractive volume, certain, I should think, to prove serviceable, as have its predecessors, to the many people concerned with genealogical and historical research. Thank you for it.

Very sincerely yours,

(Signed) Herbert Putnam, Librarian.

To be continued, with many others of similar tenor, in PART SIX.

(Address) ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE,  
350 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles, California.



**LIBRARY OF CONGRESS**

Copyright Office of the United States of America  
WASHINGTON

## Certificate of Copyright Registration

THIS IS TO CERTIFY, in conformity with section 55 of the Act to Amend and Consolidate the Acts respecting Copyright approved March 4, 1909, as amended by the Act approved March 2, 1913, that TWO copies of the BOOK named herein have been deposited in this Office under the provisions of the Act of 1909, together with the AFFIDAVIT prescribed in section 16 thereof; and that registration of a claim to copyright for the first term of 28 years from the date of publication of said book has been duly made in the name of Orra Eugene Monnette, Los Angeles, Calif.

Title of Book: First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714. A Period of Fifty Years, by Orra Eugene Monnette, of the United States Colonial and Provincial History and Genealogy (A Series of Eight or more Parts) Part Five.

Date of Publication: April 12, 1933.

Wm. L. Brown,

Copies Received: May 3, 1933.

Acting Register of Copyrights.

Affidavit Received: May 24, 1933.

Entry: Class A, No. 62757. (SEAL)

THE VIRGINIA MAGAZINE OF HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY. (Vol. xli-4, October, 1933, pp. 371-2 "Book Reviews"). (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 909).

**NEWARK EVENING NEWS**

The Evening News Publishing Company  
215 and 221 Market Street  
Newark, N. J.

The appended clipping is from THE NEWARK EVENING NEWS of May 20, 1933.

Please accept our thanks for the copy of your recent publication.

THE EVENING NEWS PUBLISHING CO.

"Part Five (out of a proposed series of eight) is now published in Dr. Orra Eugene Monnette's "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Old East New Jersey" (LeRoy Carman Press, Los Angeles). The frontispiece is a reproduction of the Hermann map of 1870. Included in the book is a great mass of miscellaneous genealogical information, part of which is a reprint of articles on Jersey Genealogy that appeared several years ago in The Newark Evening News. There is information as to first settler families, a list of old New Jersey Governors, an account of the origin of New Jersey Huguenot names, etc. The volume has a number of illustrations."

**PREUSZISCHE STAATSBIBLIOTHEK**

Berlin ATA7, den 11 Mai, 1933  
Unter den Linden 38

Für das der Staatsbibliothek gütigst übersandte Geschenk:

Monnette, First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey 1664-1714, 1933, P. 5.

beehre ich mich den verbindlichsten Dank zu sagen.

Der Direktor der Erwerbungsabteilung

(Signed) Schmütgen.

Herrn  
Orra Eugene Monnette  
Los Angeles.

## THE WHITE HOUSE

Washington

May 22, 1933.

Dear Mr. Monnette:—

This will acknowledge the most interesting book which you have been good enough to have sent to the President. He asks me to tell you how much he appreciates your thought of him and he hopes very soon to have an opportunity to read the book.

(Franklin Delano Roosevelt).

Very sincerely yours,

M. A. Le Hand

Private Secretary.

Orra Eugene Monnette, Esq.,  
350 South Oxford Avenue  
Los Angeles, California

From: "BOOKS" Los Angeles Saturday Night, May 20, 1933.

**"Genealogy That is History".**

Orra Monnette's monumental work as a genealogical historian entitled "First Settlers of Ye Plantations Piscataway and Woodbridge, Old East New Jersey," has now reached its fifth part (there will be eight or more in the series). The necessary research has been a work of love, but of prodigious labor, time and expense, particularly, as the edition is limited to 350 copies, printed on excellent paper and bound in cellusuede, with a number of illustrations, maps and the like. When the work is completed the several parts, of course, can be bound in a single volume in appropriate style, although that is not obligatory since the present binding is both attractive and durable. As noted in a previous comment on the series, the work includes source records and genealogical foundations in New England, particularly, Piscataqua region, New Hampshire and Massachusetts; England and Scotland progenitors with West Indian migrations, as applied to lineages, and especially, the Huguenots, French Protestant emigres from France before 1700.

What is known as the Great Map of Augustine Herrman "New Jarsy" in 1673 is a feature of part five. It appears as the frontispiece. The original is preserved in the British Museum and is reproduced from photostats of the original in the Congressional Library. The map (1673) bears at the top the royal coat-of-arms of England and to the right, a little below, is the Herrman family coat-of-arms. In the center of the map, showing Calvert county, "The Clifts" is limned, upon the crown of which the first Isaac Monnet settled, by grant from Lord Baltimore. Isaac was the progenitor of the Maryland branch of the Monnettes in America.

To librarians, genealogists, family historians, and the like, this non-profit labor of Orra E. Monnette cannot fail to be of great interest. When completed, the work will furnish an invaluable historical reference for Old East New Jersey, since the foundation records of New Jersey's first families are included. Part V is a new appraisal "in another phase" to quote the indefatigable compiler, whose constructive appeal is made in the spirit of this work. "Genealogy, yes," he admits, "but, primarily, history and love of nativity, American, her first principles and her institutions." In the words of the author, "They learn only who serve." "First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge." Part V (1664-1714.) By Orra Eugene Monnette, B. A. LL.D. The LeRoy Carman Press.

S.T.C."

(Editor).

## THE SOCIETY OF GENEALOGISTS

Chaucer House, Malet Place

London, W. C. 1.

Official Organ:

"The Genealogists' Magazine."

Patron: Her Majesty the Queen

President: The Lord Farrier

Secretary: Mrs. Blomfield

May 9th, 1933

Orra E. Monnette, Esq.,  
350 South Oxford Avenue  
Los Angeles, California

Dear Sir,

I have to acknowledge with many thanks a further installment of your interesting work "First Settlers of Ye Plantations", (Part V). It is good of you to remember the Society and I shall have much pleasure in placing this addition to your work on our American shelves.

With renewed thanks of the Library Committee,

Believe me,

Yours faithfully,

(Signed) K. Blomfield  
(formerly Bell)  
Secretary

(Letterhead)

## THE INSTITUTE OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY

440-442 S. Dearborn St.

Chicago, Ill.

May 19, 1933

Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette  
350 So. Oxford Ave.  
Los Angeles, Calif.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

Part V of the series, First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, has been received, and is hereby acknowledged.

The lineages in this work will be indexed and become a part of the master lineage indexes of The National Clearing House for Genealogical Information.

This is proving one of the more valuable compilations in our library.

Most cordially yours,

THE INSTITUTE OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY

(Signed) Edith M. Cowan, Librarian



## HISTORICAL: (A) GENERAL.

"Piscataway, N. J., history, Colonial and provincial history and genealogy, first settlers of ye plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714, a period of fifty years. By Orra Eugene Monnette. Pt. 5, Los Angeles, Calif., The LeRoy Carman Press, 1933, p. 650-884 facsim. il. map. pl. por. 8°. Address the author, 350 So. Oxford Ave., Los Angeles, Calif."

(N. E. HIST. & GEN. REG., July, 1933, No. 347. Vol. LXXXVII.)

## BOOK REVIEWS

"FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLD EAST NEW JERSEY, by Orra Eugene Monnette, 1933. Part V, octavo, heavy suede paper, illustrated, pp. 650 to 884. Price \$8.25. Address: Orra Eugene Monnette, 350 S. Oxford Ave., Los Angeles, Calif.

Mr. Monnette has given most freely of his time, labor and money in printing this work on Piscataway and Woodbridge. It is stimulating and provocative of thought, and he deserves credit for some discoveries of interest.

Part V continues the miscellaneous assortment of old records, reprints of some of Mr. Monnette's articles which originally appeared in the Newark Evening News, gives extracts from the Nathaniel Fitz Randolph "Book of Records," and brief genealogical articles in alphabetical order. Some of his genealogical conclusions will probably not meet with general acceptance, but in others he has been more successful.

Recommended to genealogical libraries."\*

(NEW YORK GEN. and BIOG. RECORD, Vol. LXIV, July 1, 1933, No. 3, p. 313).

(Foot-note)\*—The recommendation is appreciated but reference must be had to statement which is key-note to work of this avocative, first made, 1911, in MONNET, (p. 945), "a cautionary word," and repeated in this SERIES, PART THREE, (p. 309), in haec verba;

"Unfortunately, genealogy is not an exact science, and from scattered fragments the whole, completed and well-rounded structure is with difficulty erected. Hence, no deductions have been attempted without an honest belief in the proper and rightful conclusions upon the fact in hand. If it does not positively appear that a relationship or connection existed, the honest inquirer has equal right with the author to judge of the same. Certain salient facts, however, are beyond dispute. Hence, let all bend in interest to the ensuing genealogical lineages."

Unhappily, personal opinion does not create genealogy, but is argumentative thesis only. Yet, care should be exercised so as to avoid "Destructive Genealogy," (vide ante, PART THREE, p. 312).

From

E. N. GEIJER

Rouge Dragon Pursuivant of Arms

LIB.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Avenue  
Los Angeles,  
California  
U.S.A.

Dear Mr. Monnette,

Thank you very much indeed for part 5 of "First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge". We are very glad to have another part of your valuable work, and I herewith convey the very best thanks of the Chapter of the College for your kind gift.

Yours sincerely,

(Signed) E. N. Geijer  
Rouge Dragon.

COLLEGE OF ARMS

Queen Victoria Street

E. C. 4

12th May, 1933.

"British Museum  
London, W. C. 1.  
12th May, 1933.

Sir,  
I beg to acknowledge with thanks the receipt of the undermentioned work which you have been so good as to present to the Trustees of the British Museum.

I am Sir,  
Your obedient Servant,  
W. A. Marsden,  
Keeper of Printed Books.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Ave.,  
Los Angeles, Calif.

"First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714", by Orra Eugene Monnette, PART V. 1933."

(Letterhead of)

PUBLIC MUSEUM  
THE STATEN ISLAND INSTITUTE  
OF ARTS AND SCIENCES

Mr. Orra E. Monnette  
Los Angeles

Staten Island, N. Y.,  
May 29, 1933

Dear Sir:

On behalf of the Board of Trustees of the Staten Island Institute of Arts and Sciences, I beg to acknowledge with thanks the receipt of the articles herewith enumerated, which you have been so kind as to give to the Museum.

Very respectfully,  
(Signed) Charles W. Leng,  
Director.

Copy of "First Settlers" Vol. 5.

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
Has received "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge Olde East New Jersey 1664-1714" Part Five  
A GIFT

From Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette

For which I am instructed to return a grateful acknowledgment.

(Signed) Josephine E. Rayne,  
Librarian

Society's House, 9 Ashburton Place,  
Boston, 31 May 1933.

THE MARTHA KINNEY COOPER  
OHIOANA LIBRARY COMMITTEE

Mrs. Depew Head, Chairman  
1980 Suffolk Road  
Columbus, Ohio

Mr. Orra E. Monnette  
350 Oxford Ave.  
Los Angeles, Calif.

My Dear Mr. Monnette:

On behalf of the Ohioana Committee I wish to thank you for the nine books which you have sent for the Ohioana Library.

They have been catalogued and book plates placed in them and will be placed in the Collection in the very near future.

I cannot refrain from adding a little note and telling you who I am. I am

Florence Roberts, daughter of Frank H. Roberts of Marion and Crawford Counties. I understand that we are distantly related. Frank S. Monnett of this city secured for me my first position after graduating from Ohio Wesleyan University. Therefore it has been with a special, personal interest that I have looked through your books, and I am very proud to have them in our Collection.

With deep appreciation,

Sincerely yours,

(Signed) Florence Roberts Head  
Chairman, Ohioana Committee

Mrs. Depew Head.

### DR. MONNETTE'S RESEARCH ON NEW JERSEY FAMILIES VALUED GENEALOGY STUDY.

Of Much Interest Here, Whence Many Jersey Settlers Came.

Dr. Orra Eugene Monnette, 350 South Oxford Avenue, Los Angeles, California, has issued and has ready for delivery, Part Three, of his new work "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714" (by the Leroy Carman Press, Los Angeles, Calif., price \$8.25). Part One and Part Two of this work have been reviewed in this newspaper earlier this year.

#### W. Va. Families

A great genealogical and historical work is being done by Dr. Monnette, not only for the people of New Jersey, but for the many thousands of descendants of New Jersey families who now reside in almost every state of the Union. It is to be regretted that some permanent method of recording and preserving the genealogical records of the founders and settlers of the Colonies now forming the United States was not inaugurated at the beginning of the first settlements and continued down to the present. But, alas, such is not the case and the great majority of such records are entirely lost. The records which are being gathered and published by Dr. Monnette add much to the remnants of such records as yet remain. Such efforts, not only of Dr. Monnette, but every other individual assisting in gathering and preserving genealogical and historical data deserves to be commended.

A partial list of contents of Part Three of Dr. Monnette's work follows:

#### Covers Field Well

It is dedicated to the Drake, Fitz Randolph, Bonham and Hawkins families. Short sketches are given of the early progenitors of these four families in New Jersey. These sketches are followed by an article on The Scots in East New Jersey; Perth Amboy First Settlers; the Clinker Lot Right Men; List of Patents for Lands in Perth Amboy; List of Quit Renters, Patentees and Warrantees of Piscataway and Woodbridge; Drake Coat of Arms; Middlesex County Freeholders, 1748; Beginnings of New Brunswick; First Legislative Assembly of New Jersey; Sketch Map of Piscataway, New Hampshire; Piscataway, N. J., Tombstone Inscriptions; Monumental Inscriptions in Woodbridge Cemeteries; First Settlers in 1711, 1714 and 1750; List of Freeholders of Middlesex County, N. J., in 1750; Leaming and Spicer Families; Province of New Jersey, 1664-1682; Notes from New York Genealogical and Biographical Records; Pointed Genealogical Indications; Genealogical References, Preliminary Deductions.

From Sunday-Exponent-Telegram, Clarksburg, W. Va., June 18, 1933). (Vide, WEST VIRGINIA, in BIB., this PART, post, p. indic.).



## AN ENGLISH COMPLIMENT

Market Street  
Hingham,  
Norwich, Norfolk,  
England

June 5th, 1933

Dear Sir:

I am writing to say "Thank you" for the copy of the  
"First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East  
New Jersey 1664-1714" Part Five,  
which you so kindly sent me.

I feel greatly honoured by your kindness and shall always treasure your gift  
with the feeling and knowledge that I have made a friend in America, who although  
I may possibly never see, yet has the goodness to think kindly of me to the extent  
of presenting me with this gift of so much interest.

This is the Whitsuntide Holiday period just now and England is enjoying  
splendid weather for the holiday making,  
(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 838.)

Kindest regards,  
Yours faithfully,  
(Signed) J. M. Batley

Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette  
350 South Oxford Avenue  
Los Angeles, California

## BIBLIOTHEQUE NATIONALE

Dons etrangers

Paris, le 3 juin 1933

Monsieur,

La Bibliotheque Nationale vient de recevoir votre envoi de l'ouvrage suivant:  
"First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge Olde East  
New Jersey". Part Five.

J'ai l'honneur de vous exprimer nos remerciements pour ce don.

Agreez, je vous prie, Monsieur, L'assurance de ma consideration le meilleure  
et mes sentiments reconnaissants.

L'administrateur general,  
E. U.

Monsieur Orra Eugene Monnette  
350 th, South Oxford Avenue  
Los Angeles, Calif.

MISS CORA D. HULL  
449 South Sandusky Avenue  
Upper Sandusky, Ohio

June 5th, 1933.

Dear Cousin Orra:

Appreciate very much your sending us Part Five. It came when I had a badly  
injured wrist and as yet can scarcely guide a pen.

Enjoy seeing the interior of your study. Remember your portrait done in oil  
by Graham, the noted painter, when a child, also those peculiar whittled picture  
frames (of grandfather George Washington Hull and his wife Artimissa Scribner)  
which hang on the wall behind your desk.

Had never seen the pictures of our great grand parents Scribner (Samuel  
Scribner, third and wife, Almira Clark), but was with Aunt Olive (your mother)  
in Washington, D. C. the spring she gave the clock to the D. A. R. (Vide ante, PART  
FIVE, p. 833).

We are having a chance to cool off as the thermometer registers 50° but the  
crops are drying up for lack of rains, too much in May, the farmers couldn't plant  
and sow till late now this unheard of June drought.

We are all enjoying good health.

Hope you are the same.

Cora.

Hope you come to see us when you come to Chicago and the Fair.

DICTIONARY OF AMERICAN BIOGRAPHY  
published under the auspices of  
AMERICAN COUNCIL OF LEARNED SOCIETIES  
by CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS  
597 Fifth Avenue New York

August 7th, 1933

"I cannot resist saying that I have for many years followed your genealogical work with the greatest interest and admiration. I, myself, have for a long time worked in the field of Connecticut colonial history and I have had occasion from time to time to refer to your publications bearing on that subject.

Very truly yours,  
R. V. Coleman" (Editor).

"NATIVE SON GIVES CITY'S FIRST DONATION TO  
OHIOANA LIBRARY

Bucyrus' first contribution to the Ohioana Library, founded by Mrs. Myers Y. Cooper and housed both in the Governor's Mansion and in the new state administration building which opened this week, has been received by Mrs. A. L. Higgins, Crawford county chairman, from a native son and author Orra E. Monnette, now residing in Los Angeles, Calif. Mr. Monnette, whose executive ability, energy, perseverance and public spirit have made him one of the outstanding figures in the business and cultural life of Southern California is intensively interested in the activities of patriotic, historical and genealogical societies, and has devoted much time, energy, and study to historical and genealogical research and writing.

Bucyrus' own Public Library is the richer because of Mr. Monnette's contributions of his various works, and it is significant that the city's first contribution to the Ohioana Library, which contains only books by Ohio authors and books about Ohio, should be made possible by one who spent his boyhood days here, received his early education in the public schools of the county, and after graduation at Ohio Wesleyan University, and his admittance to the Ohio bar, began his law practice in Bucyrus, as a member of the firm of Beer, Bennett and Monnette.

BOOK LIST.

Ten volumes were sent to Mrs. Higgins for the Library by Mr. Monnette, including the four-volume edition of "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey."

Other volumes include "Monnette Family Genealogy," "The Hull Family in America," "California Chronology," (covering a period of three hundred and fifty years, 1510-1860), and "California Society Sons of the Revolution," also a book of poems "Red Shining Star," and a story "Don Felipe de Neve," in manuscript form and also other manuscript poems.

It is interesting to note that among Mr. Monnette's many activities including a prominent place in the banking system, he has been president of the board of directors of the Los Angeles Public Library since 1914. He is vice chairman of the board of directors of the Bank of America, and his name appears in "Who's Who in America."

PURPOSE

The Ohioana Library, made possible in the beginning by Mrs. Myers Y. Cooper, was established with a four-fold objective to stimulate state pride and to acquaint the public with the very large number of writers in all fields of writing and creative work, who are from, or of Ohio; to assemble this representative Ohioana collection in one place as a correlated unit; to give honor and recognition to those of our state who have contributed to the beauty, the culture, and the education of the world through books; to prepare and maintain a permanent card catalogue at the Governor's mansion, and at the Ohio State Library listing all Ohio writers and important data about them, and also distinctive books about Ohio.

The Library has been established without any public funds of appropriation, and the Ohio committee wishes everyone in Ohio to feel an interest and pride in developing this unique collection and asks for hearty cooperation on the part of every citizen." (From The Bucyrus Telegraph-Forum, 1933, Ohio).

**"FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS  
OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY**

**1664-1713: A PERIOD OF FIFTY YEARS.**

By Orra Eugene Monnette

350 South Oxford Avenue, Los Angeles, California

Five parts, or volumes, paged consecutively,  
have already been issued, totaling more than  
900 pages.

The series will have eight or more volumes, or parts. This series includes source records and genealogical foundations in New England, particularly, Piscataqua Region, New Hampshire, and Massachusetts; England and Scotland progenitors, with West Indian migrations, as applied to lineages, and especially, the Huguenots, French Protestant Emigres from France, before 1700."

(NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL RECORD, April, 1933.).

**SUNDAY-EXPONENT TELEGRAM  
CLARKSBURG, W. VA.**

(Sunday morning, December 3, 1933.)

**NEW PUBLICATION DESCRIBES EARLY  
NEW JERSEY FAMILIES**

Dr. O. E. Monnette is Author of Book Containing Important Genealogical Data.

Part Four of "First Settlers of Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714," by Dr. Orra Eugene Monnette of 350 South Oxford Avenue, Los Angeles, California, has been published and is now on sale by the author at the price of \$8.25 per copy.

Dr. Monnette is sparing no expense in gathering together and publishing the early genealogical records of New Jersey. The records are most valuable to many thousands of families all over the United States, for there are few states in this nation but what have descendants of these old New Jersey families; in fact it seems to have been one of the principal places from which the great migrations started to the south, southwest and west. It seems that the trend of the emigrants was ever towards the setting sun and their trek started very early in the history of the Colony of New Jersey. One can hardly peruse a genealogical work on any family or group of families and not find some branches of the family that descend from or has intermarried with some family that originally came from New Jersey, and for this reason Dr. Monnette's works hold an exceptional interest to the people of the greater portion of the United States.

Part Four, above referred to comprises 194 pages and 39 illustrations. The pages are printed in small type thereby permitting a much greater amount of material being contained in this part of the book than could be found in many books containing twice the number of pages. It contains miscellaneous data concerning these first settlers, with historical connotations and genealogical interpretations that may lend interest and historical development to the further parts yet to be issued by Dr. Monnette.

The volume contains a number of press notices regarding former parts of this work, a genealogical outline of many of the families to be treated in this work, and many short sketches of various early New Jersey families, some of whom follow: Adams of Piscataway, Adams of Woodbridge, Andrew family, Blackwell, Bonham, Butcher, Bradford, Brown, Chapman, Clark, Compton, Cooper, Cox, Crowe or Crowell, Dalrumple, Dennis, Dilly, Doty or Dotey, Drake, Dunham, Eddy, Frazee, Freeman, Harrison, Higgins, Hull, Hunt, Kendall, Kemble, Kimball, LeForge, Morris, Noe, Pike, Powell, Prince, Richards, Runyon, Skinner, Smith, Sommers, Stout, Sutton, Thorpe, Tingley, Trotter, and many others.

**"FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS  
OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE,  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664—1714.**

Not the least interesting feature of Vol. IV of Mr. O. E. Monnette's work with the above title (see Proceedings, Vol. XIV, p. 418) is the large number of illustrations, which include many reproductions of old maps as well as portraits and facsimiles of documents, and, of particular interest to Huguenots, some illustrations of an old French Bible of 1669. The general contents continue the genealogical, bibliographic and other detailed information as to settlers in the district dealt with drawn from a multiplicity of sources, among which we notice in particular lists of the Huguenot Pioneers at Staten Island, and some references regarding the French Church erected in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1715. Vol. V, since issued, is of the same general character, with a still larger proportion of illustrations and further reproductions of interesting old maps."

(HUGUENOT SOCIETY'S PROCEEDINGS, Reviews of Books, p. 583, Vol. XIV, No. 4). London.

(Letterhead of)

**HENRY E. HUNTINGTON LIBRARY  
AND ART GALLERY**

San Marino, California

December 29, 1933

Mr. Orra E. Monnette

Bank of America  
Los Angeles, Calif.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

Please accept my cordial thanks on behalf of the Huntington Library for the kind gift of your **FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY**. We hope that you will complete the set as issued in order that we may have the best use of it.

You may be sure that these volumes will be catalogued and placed on our reference shelves in order that any users of the Library may have full access to them. The amount of material included in the volumes already here shows that you have indeed spent many years in the work, and you must be gratified at seeing the result already attained.

Again thanking you for your kindness, and with best wishes for a Happy New Year, I am

Very sincerely yours,

LEB:P (s) Leslie E. Bliss, Librarian.

**SUITS THE OVER-CRITICAL EYE**

"Mr. Monnette has, it is now some little time ago, completed and published the fifth part of the **FIRST SETTLERS OF THE PLANTATIONS** in East Jersey. . . in which he covers, in the work as completed, the fifty years from 1664 to 1714. This is a very remarkable compilation. The Pennsylvania Genealogical Society's last magazine, in its reviews, refers to the wealth of genealogical and historical material gathered by Mr. Monnette. The volume is most beautifully and interestingly gotten up. Few genealogical books suit the Editors over-critical eye. . . this does. When a man who has the means does this sort of a thing and does it well, it in part consoles those of us who have not the means."

**THE COUNTY COURT NOTE-BOOK**, (June, 1931, Vol. X, No. 3, p. 31, current this 1934).

"My courteous acknowledgment to the Editor, Mrs. Milnor Ljungstedt, with gratitude, for she, herself has and is performing mightily for history and genealogy in Maryland and Virginia, at which latter the N. E. professorial charge is "hodge-podge", etc. Such being purely, provincial, "bunk", resented by all south and west of the peculiarly sequestered spheres of genealogical perfection(?),—  
O. E. M.



# COMMENTS ON FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY, etc.

I know of few books on genealogy to compare with Mr. Monnette's series on "Ole East New Jersey". They are unique. I open the pages to find myself surrounded by the hardy old settlers around Raritan Bay who probably produced a greater quota of the strong men who pioneered our western wilderness than any other group in American history. This is no venture into a graveyard of facts. There are facts—yes, facts that fairly elbow one another for room on the pages under my eyes; but they are moving, breathing, palpitating with life.

The fascination of the books for me rests largely on the evidence, so inescapable on every page, that Mr. Monnette is a pioneer himself. He has dared to break with the old traditional school of genealogy. He has blazed a trail into a new

form of genealogical literature which must surely be welcomed by every progressive seeker for more comprehensive information about our forefathers on the Jersey shore. His works have infinite variety which hold the interest. They are ably written, studiously and carefully prepared, thoroughly documented. They are books which might well be read by any person wishing a clearer knowledge of the founding of our country.

Frank Clay Cross

Vice-Pres.: General Society, Descendants of the Continental Congress.

Registrar: Sons of the Revolution in the State of Colorado.

President: Cross Kindred of America.

Contributor to numerous magazines: Forum, American Mercury, Good Housekeeping, Ladies' Home Journal, Today, The Nation, etc.

## Literary, Genealogical and Historical Compilations

- By ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, B.A., LL.D. 350 South Oxford Avenue, Los Angeles, Calif.
- Comparative Governments of England and America, (1906).
- Five Isaac Kendalls of Ashford, Conn., (1908). Israel Clark, an Ohio Pioneer, (1908).
- John C. Fremont Hull, a Distinguished Ohio Citizen, (1909).
- A Janeway Lineage; William Francis Janeway of Columbus, Ohio, (1910).
- The Hull Family in America—New Jersey Branch, (1910). (The foregoing appeared in the magazine, **Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly**).
- Poncet Stelle, Sieur Des Lorieres, a Huguenot, and some of his New Jersey Descendants. (**The Grafton Magazine of History and Genealogy**, 1910).
- Monnet Family Genealogy, a Huguenot Lineage. (Large royal octavo volume, 1300 pages, 171 illustrations, 1911).
- Ramsey Ancestry of Ensign William Ramsey of the Revolution. (**New York Genealogical and Biographical Record**, 1912).
- Contributed "Hull," "Monnette," and "Ramsey" articles in **Colonial Families of the United States of America**, (Vol. 111, 1912).
- Contributed "Landy Cory Clark," "Janeway," "Monnette," "Scribner," "Slagle," and "Abraham Smith" articles in **Colonial Families**, etc. (Vol. IV, 1914).
- Editor, **Spirit of Patriotism**, 1915 Year Book of Society, Sons of the Revolution, in the State of California.
- California Chronology, a Period of Three Hundred and Fifty Years, 1510-1860, (August, 1915).
- Richard Higgins of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, and Piscataway, New Jersey, and some of his Descendants, (October, 1915, and January, 1916, issues of **N. Y. GEN. and BIOG. REC.**, (Vol. 46, pp. 387 et seq.; Vol. 47, pp. 20 et seq.).
- A Vocabulary test and Monosyllabic Essay on Art, (March, 1918).
- The Spirit of Los Angeles, (1919). The Yosemite, (1919).
- Old Fort Moore (Los Angeles) and the Battle of San Pasqual, (1920).
- Morehouse Genealogy, (1921).
- Annual play for The Uplifters Club of Santa Monica Canyon, "The Swamp Skeleton", (1925).
- The Educational Outlook, Phi Beta Kappa Alumni of Southern California, (1926).
- Volume of Poems, "Red Shining Star," (1927).
- "A Monnette Pilgrimage to Ancient Locations and Shrines of the Family," (1928).
- Genealogical Notes Concerning the Brassieur Family of Virginia and Maryland, (1929).
- "Don Felipe de Neve," Governor of California, and Founder of Los Angeles, September 4, 1781, (1929).
- Genealogical Values, 1930). A Creed, and Rational Optimism, (1930).
- Poems, Addresses, Literary Compositions and Magazine Articles.
- Robertson Genealogy, Maryland, and Canada, (in preparation).
- Monnett Family Genealogy, supplement to Edition of 1911 (in preparation).
- Revolutionary Sires of Helen Hull Monnette (in preparation), (1930).
- First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, (in issue), (1930-1934). Six Parts.

(N.B.) During its publication by the Newark Evening News, Newark, N. J. in department conducted as "Jersey Genealogy" commencing in 1914, contributed, under nom de plume of "GERER," and edited, with Mrs. Mary K. Thurston, articles entitled "First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge, N. J."

# A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF THE HISTORY OF CALIFORNIA

1510-1930

By

Robert Ernest Cowan  
and Robert Granniss Cowan

*Volume II*

*L to Z, Inclusive*



San Francisco :

Printed by John Henry Nash

1933

(TITLE)

## HISTORICAL REFERENCE

The above title page of a rare, complete, authoritative Bibliography of California history is reproduced by the express, written consent of the editors, Mr. Robert Ernest Cowan and his son, Mr. Robert Granniss Cowan, and of the publisher, Mr. John Henry Nash, who prints and binds so artistically. (This edition, 1933, will reach high prices, soon).

Its applicability, in this SERIES, lies in the fact that every New Jersey F. S. surname has its descendant or repetition in California directories and because of the historical references, (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 534-b and 534-c, and PART FIVE, p. 803).—O. E. M.

## A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF THE HISTORY OF CALIFORNIA

MONEY, HERNANDO D. Chinese immigration. Speech in House of Representatives, Jan. 28, 1879. [Washington: 1879.]

8 pp. 22.3 cms.

MONEY, WILLIAM. Reform of the New Testament church. By William Money, bishop, deacon and defender of the faith of Jesus Christ. Los Angeles: 1854.

22 pp. 25.4 cms.

Titles in English and Spanish. The cover-title is dated 1855. This is one of the earliest works issued in Los Angeles.

MONNET, PAUL-LOUIS. Explorations botaniques. La Californie et les grands déserts américains. Notes et études. Avec une préface de M. Gaston Bonnier. Publie par les soins de Raphaël Monnet, consul général de France, Dammartin-en-Serve, (Seine-et-Oise). Paris: Librairie générale de l'enseignement, (1922).

21., 7-244, (1) pp. Maps. Port. Pls. 22.7 cms.

MONNETTE, ORRA EUGENE. California chronology. A period of three hundred and fifty years, 1510-1860. Compiled by Orra Eugene Monnette, B.A., [etc., etc.]. Los Angeles, California: 1915.

31., 9-52 pp. Front. Pls. 22.9 cms.

MONNETTE, ORRA EUGENE. Don Felipe de Neve, by Orra Eugene Monnette. A monograph of the first Spanish governor of California, and founder of the City of Los Angeles. Los Angeles: 1930.

13 pp. 22.5 cms.

MONNETTE, ORRA EUGENE. Fort Moore and the battle of San Pasqual. Reprint of formal address by Orra Eugene Monnette, delivered before California historical society, San Francisco, May 17, 1923, and Los Angeles, November 6, 1923. Los Angeles: Bireley & Elson printing co., 1923.

11 pp. 22.5 cms.

300 copies were printed.

MONNETTE, ORRA EUGENE, AND FRENCH, LEON LE LANNE. Spirit of patriotism, as evidenced by the revolutionary and ancestral records of the society, Sons of the Revolution in the State of California. Orra Eugene Monnette, editor, and Leon Le Lanne French, assistant editor. Los Angeles: Standard printing co., 1915.

512 pp. 24 cms.

500 copies were printed.

[ 436 ]

[ 437 ]

(TITLE)

### CHANGING SURNAMES

As the running head of the ill. shows, here are reproduced by consent, (reverse page), portions of two pages, (436 and 437), in continuity, of Cowan's Bibliography of California.

The authorship of this editor is modestly offered, for substantive reasons, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. x), but more particularly is attention directed to the surname collocation, of MONNET, or MONET. (Fr. MO - NAY), in variation, ranging from MONEY to MONNETTE. The "watchmaker" MONNET was a famous French jeweler in Los Angeles, in 1850, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 673, under FRANCAIS, p. 28), and, MONIER and MOYNIER were early variants and settlers, there.—O. E. M.



ADDITIONAL BIOGRAPHICAL ITEMS

re

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE

(Collated by Dorothy B. Long)

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 667).

My senior associate, in the banking business, for a period of twelve years is entirely modest and unaffected by the plaudits of men, and only yields to the inclusion in his REFERENCE SERIES of personal, complimentary and commendatory expressions because of his unselfish efforts to record biographical items concerning the achievements of members of the MONNET FAMILY, (as in his forthcoming volume, under that subject); and, for the edification and instruction of his lovable daughter, Miss Helen Hull Monnette, to whom this entire REFERENCE SERIES has been dedicated, with the hope that, in her maturity, she may carry on to greater perfection this unselfish, altruistic effort of her father.

DOROTHY B. LONG.

(Bank of America National  
Trust and Savings Association,  
Main Office, Los Angeles).

INSTITUT HISTORIQUE ET HERALDIQUE  
DE FRANCE

Paris: The 22nd of Nov. 1933

Sir and dear Colleague.

I have the honour to inform you that our council, in its meeting of the 15th of Oct. has nominated you as an:

Honorary Corresponding Member.

I am very glad to send you these news. Your diploma will be forwarded on to you in a few days. I have also seen with pleasure, that you belong to the "College of Arms of Canada", I am the High Commissioner of the College here, and have the pleasure of sending you enclosed in this letter a pamphlet concerning the College. You can have the Insignias of the College, against the return of the expenses. Excuse my late reply to your kind letter of Sept. 23, but we have only just taken possession of our new Home: 24, rue Leconte de l'Isle, Paris 16e where we will always be very happy to welcome our Colleagues, when they come to Paris.

I have the honour to be, Sir, and dear Colleague,

Very faithfully yours,

Marquis de Faremont.

(President: le Marquis de  
Champvans de Faremont).

PERSONAL COMMENTS

Newark, Del.,

December 11, 1933.

" \* \* \* Also I must express my very sincere gratitude for Part Five which reached me in due time. I have thoroughly digested its contents, and I count it one of the most valuable additions to my library that I have had to give thanks for in many years."

Rev. Joseph Brown Turner.  
(Historian and Genealogist).

(Letterhead of)

LOS ANGELES CHAMBER OF COMMERCE

Dec. 5, 1933

To the Members of  
the Manufacturing &  
Industries Committee  
Gentlemen:—

An exceptionally interesting program has been arranged for the committee meeting at 12:15 P.M.

on Monday, December 11th, in the ninth floor luncheon rooms.

Our distinguished fellow committee-member, Mr. Orra E. Monnette, Vice President of the Bank of America, will speak on the subject of "Dollar Manipulation—It's Effect upon Business and Industry".

Mr. Monnette's intimate knowledge of affairs of the day, coupled with his ability to discuss them in a direct and forceful manner, places him in a pre-eminent position among all the persons who address the committee from time to time.

No doubt you will wish to attend this important meeting.

Please fill in and return the enclosed reservation card at your early convenience.

Very truly yours,

Irwin M. Stevens, Chairman,

IMS:S Manufacturing & Industries Committee.

LEAGUE OF WESTERN WRITERS, INC.

This is that long-established literary organization representing the states of the West, including Canada and Alaska, of which many of the notable western writers have served as officers and are to be found in its membership list. Col. E. Hofer, of poetic fame and editorial proficiency, is President Emeritus.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette was elected President of this organization, January 10, 1934, for the current year.

"The election of Orra E. Monnette as president of the League of Western Writers, Inc. by action of the board, following the resignation of Ben Field, was announced today by Arthur H. Chamberlain, chairman of the board. Mr. Field does not relinquish his interest in the organization as he goes onto the board, but will leave shortly for an extended voyage to the South Seas, and will institute a chapter of the League in Honolulu.

"The selection of Mr. Monnette we believe to be a most happy one, as his historical and bibliographical researches are of unusual merit," said Mr. Chamberlain. "Also, he has served upwards 20 years as president of the board, Los Angeles Public Library.

"The League of Western Writers Inc. has a membership of several hundred literary persons residing in 12 western states, Alaska, Western Canada, Mexico and the Canal Zone." (Current Press).

PHI ALPHA DELTA LAW FRATERNITY

In recognition of his active legal practice of 16 years, with honor to himself and to the Bar, and because of his long, continuous membership in Ohio State Bar Association, since 1896; American Bar Association since 1908; Los Angeles County Bar Association, Los Angeles Bar Association and California State Bar (in which he has an active standing) Mr. Orra E. Monnette, by the gracious courtesy of the University of Southern California, and Dean Miller of its Law School, at this time, was duly and regularly initiated a member of Phi Alpha Delta Law Fraternity on 13th Dec., 1929; and is a full member of regular standing at this date.

FESTIVAL OF THE ARTS

In the proposed Festival of the Arts, to be held in Los Angeles, California, June 27th to July 14th, under the auspices of the Festival of the Arts Association of Los Angeles, Mr. Orra E. Monnette, has been made Chairman of the poetry division and will have charge of the competitive contests in that section of the forthcoming event in 1934.

1128289

## BUILDERS OF AMERICA

Orra Eugene Monnette

(Quotation)

"In the whole range of national biography, it would be difficult to uncover a more colorful or versatile subject than that of the man named in the sub-title of this article. Examination of the manifold and varied interests of Orra Eugene Monnette leaves one not only impressed, but utterly bewildered at the extent of his activities, and the diversified character of his achievements. Banker, lawyer, writer, poet, genealogist and historian, he has done all these things well, and, while doing them, found time to participate in the councils of national, fraternal and patriotic societies. His executive ability, energy, perseverance and public spirit have made him an outstanding leader in the cultural and commercial life of the nation.

It is outside the purpose of this article to give a complete biographical outline of Dr. Monnette's career. The interested reader will find abundant reference to that in "Who's Who in America" and in the National Cyclopaedia of American Biography. Let us here say, however, that when Orra Monnette is not giving counsel to a bank, he may be found helping to plan the great city of Los Angeles; if he is not directing the destinies of a great financial institution, he will probably be engaged conferring with civic leaders; if he is not consolidating powerful financial organizations, he will doubtless be discussing educational and cultural matters with authoritative groups; if he is not writing books on history and genealogy, he will be presiding at patriotic society gatherings. In his spare time—some day we are going to take Mrs. Monnette aside and ask her, very confidentially, what her husband does with his spare time.

## MONNETTE AND GENEALOGICAL HISTORY

But it is his literary efforts in the field of historical genealogy which interests us most, at present. Genealogy, with Dr. Monnette, is an exciting and pleasurable pursuit to which he has given unselfishly of his time and substance, without hope or expectancy of reward. It is a pursuit by which he finds outlet for his taste for scholarly research. The many volumes he has written dealing with the subject are all valuable contributions to genealogical literature.

The most notable of his recent literary efforts is a series on Colonial and Provincial history and genealogy, entitled, "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey," the fourth part of which has just been issued. To those numerous present-day Americans whose forbears pioneered this historic territory, Dr. Monnette's work is a priceless record. It is, too, of immeasurable value to all historians.

Only by careful perusal of this monumental contribution to family history can one fully comprehend the magnitude of the task, or the historic significance of this literary achievement. Valuable vital statistics of the pedigree of the First Settlers are revealed, and source records produced of those early pioneers. Yet there is nothing cold or impersonal in the method of presentation. The work is ALIVE and brimful of descriptive incident and enthralling historical narrative. Withal, the reader is impressed by the extraordinary care exercised in the compilation of the genealogical data.

Remarkable, too, are the court records therein reproduced. These, together with other valuable evidence, reflect the social customs of the times. They enable us, also, to learn something of the trials and tribulations of these early settlers whose strong hearts and willing hands helped them to conquer primeval land and hostile neighbors. Viewed from this angle the work is an inspiration. "There

is nothing in the present difficult period of depression," said Dr. Monnette in a recent speech, "which has not been encountered, and overcome by our early American ancestors." This is exactly the impression derived from his work on the "First Settlers," and it is indeed a valuable thought to carry with us when we bemoan present day conditions.

As a leader in large enterprise, Orra Monnette has had an unusual and valuable experience, which he advantageously applies to his work on "The First Settlers." He is able to separate the real from the un-real. His penetration and keenly analytical mind is quick to detect that which is of historic value, and his commercial training just as readily prompts him to discard ruthlessly that which is immaterial. The reader is amazed at the skillful selection of vital facts presented in "First Settlers," for every fragment of documentary evidence has been carefully examined and every history source explored. The net result is a work of abounding merit, a veritable genealogical encyclopedia.

## Monnette, The Man

There is much of the character of the author in his writings. His impatience of the pontifical utterances of self-elected "authorities" bespeaks the robust directness of the man. When he aims a dart at these high priests of social and hereditary exclusiveness, it flies straight and true to the target. Yet his darts carry nothing of venom, they are clean and swift,—and effective. He is essentially too American to be tolerant of those who would create a new world aristocracy with old world national frontiers.

Descended from an old Huguenot family of ancient origin, he reveals his pride, his very justifiable pride, in his family lineage. Doubtless the splendid Monnette ancestral record inspired this busy man of affairs to labor so untiringly in genealogical research in a wider field. Whatever the cause, the results are manifest. The many valuable volumes which have emanated from his pen have greatly enriched historical and genealogical literature.

The "First Settlers" series is dedicated to his only daughter, Helen Hull Monnette, now in her thirteenth year. There is something exquisitely fine in this tribute of a father to his child. In his desire to compliment her, he, all unconsciously, enables us the better to understand him. The strong iron man tradition is shattered by his own hand. He assures us, with pardonable pride, that she is tall, fair, with blue eyes, proud of her name, her father, her race, and of America. "Thus," he adds, "is genealogy honorably preserved."

Thus indeed.

Books by Orra E. Monnette: "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey" (Leroy Carman Press, Los Angeles); "Five Isaac Kendals of Ashford, Conn." (1908); "Israel Clark, an Ohio Pioneer" (1908); "John C. Fremont Hull" (1909); "A Janeway Lineage" (1910); "The Hull Family in America" (1910); "Monnet Family Genealogy" (1911); "California Chronology" (1915); "A Vocabulary Test and Monosyllabic Essay on Art" (1918); "Red Shining Star" (poems) (1926). (FROM—The Ancestor, pp. 13 and 16.)

AN OLD PASTOR  
FIFTY YEARS AGO

Rev. B. J. Hoadley, Bucyrus, Ohio, 1883

"Portland, Oregon,  
Fiske Ave. N. 7247

Jan. 5, 1934.

My Dear Mr. Monnette

Your kind words to myself, and facts sent me concerning your great activity and usefulness I have read and reread with utmost delight and



thankfulness. Yes, I remember you with perfect ease, and if I mistake not I received you a lad along with an old man into full membership into the Methodist Episcopal Church of which I was pastor for the period of three years. Your father and mother I delight to remember; their hospitable home and welcome; I endeavored to utter a few words of comfort one day in that home from which a flower had been cut by the sickle of time. My wife journeyed from Los Angeles the seat of the General Conference of which she had been a member with your now translated mother. I recall the gift of a new organ from your father to the Bucyrus church to take the place of a thousand dollar organ the debt upon which I well remember and how it was cancelled. Again let me express my satisfaction over your varied activities and success, and that with these results we find also our souls, our real selves. I will send you copies of the Oregonian with act of attentions paid me unworthy of them.

With remembrance and expectation,

I am your  
old friend,

(Signed) B. J. Hoadley."  
(Aged 91 Years).

# PERTH AMBOY EVENING NEWS

August 30, 1933

(From column).

"Picked up by 'Pick'"—Judge Pickersgill, historian and genealogist:

"Orra E. Monnette paid a visit to Perth Amboy recently. He is a California banker, who has New Jersey ancestry of which he is proud. He has issued several parts of a book entitled "Early Settlers of Woodbridge and Piscataway." He has amassed a great deal of information about the two townships and much that he is publishing has hitherto been hidden in the old records in town and county buildings all over the country."

# PHI KAPPA PSI FRATERNITY

"Orra Monnette, Ohio Alpha, '91, past national President, orator, banker, poet, and genealogical authority, will address the Chamber of Commerce on "Dollar Manipulation and Its Effect on Business and Industry." THE SHIELD of Phi Kappa Psi, (Jan., 1934, Vol. 54, No. 2, p. 167, from So. Calif. A. A. Notes, by Hugo Burgwald).

# THE ORDER OF DEMOLAY

One of the greatest of Martyrs was JACQUES-BERNARD de MOLAY, (c. 1243-1314). The last Grand Master of the TEMPLARS. He was a native of Burgundy, France, and entered the Order of Templars in 1265, and was elected Grand Master in 1298, and suffered martyrdom at the hand of the Papists. HE MIGHT WELL BE CALLED THE FIRST REAL HUGENOT.

At a Public Investiture, The Order of DeMolay, Jurisdiction of Southern California, at the Scottish Rite Cathedral, Los Angeles, California, Friday Evening, October 6, 1933, conferred upon Orra Eugene Monnette, the "CROSS OF HONOR", a notable merit and distinction, of which high honor, public, humble acknowledgment, seemed fitting, in appraisal of the HUGENOT THOUGHT, and the noble French Protestant ancestry of this recipient of this great distinction.

# A LETTER

Rahway, N. J. Jan. 1934

"Dear Mr. Monnette:—

I want to thank you heartily for all the good wishes, you have sent me. I am very glad that you think that PART SIX will be the best of all. I wish to congratulate you on your great work. I know just how you feel—and would say that those

books of yours will mean so much to the future generations. I have seen a great many books, but I will be truthful with you, when I say that I think they surpass anything I have ever read before — A WHOLE LIBRARY IN THEMSELVES.

Very sincerely yours,

(Signed) JOHN R. CLARK."

# OUTWEST MAGAZINE

January, 1934

(Editorial)

ORRA E. MONNETTE, LEAGUE  
PRESIDENT

The Board of Directors of the League of Western Writers through its Chairman, Arthur H. Chamberlain, announces the appointment of Orra E. Monnette of Los Angeles, to the general presidency of the League, vice Ben Field, resigned. Mr. Field is now on an extended trip to the South Seas. Mr. Monnette has long been a member of the League and at the time of his recent appointment was serving on its Board of Directors. He is Vice-Chairman of the Board of Directors, Bank of America, and an officer of numerous important financial concerns with local and state wide affiliations. His civic connections include the presidency of the Board of Directors, Los Angeles Public Library, and member of the City Planning Commission. His researches embrace the fields of history, genealogy and patriotic endeavor.

Several books are to the credit of Mr. Monnette, including "Five Isaac Kendalls of Ashford, Connecticut," "Israel Clark, An Ohio Pioneer," "John C. Fremont Hull," "A Janeway Lineage," "Monnet Family Genealogy," "California Chronology," "A Vocabulary Test and Monosyllabic Essay on Art." He is the author of a volume of poems, entitled "Red Shining Star." Mr. Monnette is prominent in club and fraternity life and is much in demand as a speaker at public events.

The League of Western Writers is fortunate in securing Mr. Monnette for the important office of president. His place upon the Board of Directors is taken by Mr. Field, whose untiring efforts in behalf of the League have done much to advance the standing of this far-flung organization.

(Overland Monthly, by the courtesy of Mr. Arthur H. Chamberlain, Editor, to whom the greatest gratitude from O. E. M.).

# HEADS WRITERS' LEAGUE

Election of Orra E. Monnette, for twenty years president of the Los Angeles Public Library Board, as president of the League of Western Writers Inc., is announced by Arthur H. Chamberlain, chairman of the board. Ben Field, who resigned the presidency to leave him free to take a voyage to the South Seas, long contemplated, plans to institute a chapter of the League in Honolulu. Orra E. Monnette, the well-known banker, has specialized in genealogical and bibliographical research and as a poet he is favorably known in local literary circles. The League of Western Writers now has several hundred members, living in twelve western states, with representation in Alaska, Western Canada, Mexico and the Canal Zone.



Orra E. Monnette

(From Los Angeles Saturday Night, Jan. 13)



## EXAMPLED HELPFULNESS

Mrs. J. H. Letton

Valrico, Florida

January 24, 1934

"You remember past summer, I sent your book Part V, which you very generously gave to me, to Miss Stelle at The Tampa Public Library, hoping that she could arrange to have the Library buy your entire set. Some time later she expressed a desire to have \* \* \* see your book, and I very gladly sent it to her the second time.

A few days ago, my mother spent an hour in the Library and Miss Stelle came to her saying we would never know what a blessing your book had been to \* \* \*. At the time I sent it, he was very discouraged. He had never before been interested in genealogy, but he became intensely interested in your book and found inspiration and courage in it. It gave him a new interest in life and today he has regained his health. All, Mr. Monnette, due to you and throu your generosity to me. Miss Stelle said we cannot imagine the joy it is to her, and she gives entire credit to the inspiration, gained in studying your book."

## CONCLUDING

To the foregoing personal items, biographic and complimentary, the compiler of this section has added the two affidavits of JEREMIAH DRAKE and MRS. ADELE HULL-KELLOGG, heretofore mailed to subscribers, as "Advance sheets — PART SIX" as reprinted infra.

DOROTHY B. LONG.

## LAWRENCE (much confused).

This article so headed, as appears in PART FIVE, (vide, ante, p. 880.) is the objective of the unkind remarks of Mr. Howard Stelle Fitz Randolph, (for answer to which the succeeding affidavit was prepared and filed with the N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. SOC., q. v.), as he presented them in "EDITOR'S NOTE", (THE RECORD, Vol. LXIV, 1933, July, pp. 306 to 309, inc.—quite a lot of space and printing to give to an insignificant POPINGA, to which the writer makes no claim of inheritance or special interest, except as a gen. problem—O. E. M.). It is very difficult to imagine the cause or objective of this personal reflection upon this writer, as he had always used the entente cordial and noblesse oblige, in every reference to Mr. Randolph, in this SERIES, as many page refs. show; (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. XXIII; PART THREE, p. 378, and PART FOUR, p. 463). And, it is true that he, Randolph, orig. encouraged this SERIES, and, sev. times in the RECORD, he has referred kindly to this writer's efforts.

However, this writer received some unnecessary and sarcastic references from him, at other times; (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 462 and 463), which were answered, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 613 and 614, with ref., to PART THREE, p. 423).

IT IS TRUE, HOWEVER, THAT MR. RANDOLPH WAS GIVEN FULL CREDIT, WITH A COMPLIMENT FOR HIS PRIOR COMPILATION, re THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER, in his JAN OF ROTTERDAM, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 610, with reference to, vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 475); the language being "from the skillful pen of Mr. Howard Stelle Fitz Randolph, Assistant Editor of The N. Y. GEN. and BIOG. REC.," etc., and, likewise, in the BIB., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 475), where the language was used, "An excellent compilation from the pen of Howard S. F. Randolph," etc., (q. v.), which recognized all of the records, so carefully compiled by him, and needlessly, to the great waste of paper and printer's ink repeated in his EDITOR'S NOTE, (supra). All for the purpose of discrediting this writer and showing his

"inexperience", and that his "pronouncements" should not be taken too seriously by the uninitiated, etc.

The statements of and under the title, (supra), are here re-alleged and reiterated, as true and factual, and as predicated, rationally and intelligently, upon authorities and findings, fully supporting the same.

There is one typographical error in the second paragraph, in which the printer omitted the title of the book, as in the BIB., in this PART, (vide, ante, FLUSHING, WALLER, p. 16). It should have been, pp. 14-16, and not just, "(p. 14)".

The writer fully realizes the erroneous statements, appearing in various other compilations, many times repeated, in reference to the LAWRENCE FAMILY; commencing with the genealogical claims of eager descendants to come into rights of inheritance, for the recovery of the fabulous (?) TOWNLEY ESTATES, as see two books, noted (post), under LAWRENCE, giving the sides of this controversy. Much false genealogy thereby crept in, no doubt. HOLGATE was also challenged as in error, tho no very thorough, authoritative or successful job has yet been made of it, in dispossessing his conclusions—just the customary ipse dixits of those who disagreed. He was orig. accepted as an authority, as well as Mr. H. G. Somerby, called "exact", and exalted in other particulars, who first claimed the true LAWRENCE LINEAGE, as this writer sees it. Finally, Mr. Charles H. Browning made his unfortunate reversal of his own statements, by ipse dixit—a clear case, etc. IF THIS IS NOT LAWRENCE (MUCH CONFUSED), WILL THE BRILLIANT EDITOR SHOW THIS WRITER?

I. THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER,—WILL THE BRILLIANT EDITOR PLEASE FILE HIS DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE THAT HE WAS IDENTICAL WITH THE ALLEGED THOMAS LAURENTSEN POPINGA? It would make interesting reading. The writer will pay reasonably for any authenticated record of such fact—THEN WHY THE UNFAIR, DISCOURTEOUS CRITICISM?—O. E. M.

II. POPINGA, AS A SURNAME.—This was fully treated in PART FOUR, (pp. 623-4). A careful reexamination of all authorities, and seven new ones, fully sustains the statements there made, and the writer can only reiterate; POPINGA was not a surname, etymon or patronymic. KEITH expressed his doubt, in the same way, (p. 430). As a family name in the 17th Cent., the best ill. was "When the Swedish colony was flourishing under its own government, this island (Tinakonk) belonged to a MR. PAPEGAY (PAPEGOIA), the Swedish governor," etc. He d., in 1667, and his "widow", was called "Madam Papegay". (JASPER DANCKAERTS, pp. 100-1-2-3,) etc., and she was also called, "Madame Papegoya", which is the correct use of the appellation, as a name, from the orig. root, and no other.

IF THE BRILLIANT EDITOR thought by the above review, this writer was calling him "a bird", or that a bird was laughing at him, he did not understand the attempted, but slight play of humour, as no reflection was intended—if THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER were charged by some one, wrongfully, as being a bird, he, good-humouredly, acknowledged the sobriquet, with a smile. WHAT IS THERE IN THAT FOR ANY ONE TO GET MAD ABOUT?

A careful search of all books, and even a letter to the Dutch Embassy at Washington, reveals no sur-name in Holland, as POPINGA, as in Postal card, (vide, post, this PART SIX, p. indic.). BER-ESTYN, (vide, ante, BIB., this PART, p. 950). HEINTZE-CASCORBI, (idem, p. 954). The latter ends the controversy.—O. E. M.

## AN AFFIDAVIT

(To be preserved for historical perspectives).

In evidence of training and experience over thirty-five years, of historical and genealogical application, (with every wish for modesty of personal expression).  
—O. E. M.

STATE OF CALIFORNIA

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

} SS

AFFIDAVIT OF ORRA  
EUGENE MONNETTE

Affiant, Orra Eugene Monnette, being first duly sworn, deposes and says:

That, he is a lawful citizen of the United States of America, and now a resident of the City of Los Angeles, County of Los Angeles, State of California, having been such a resident, since his intention to remove from his former residence in Toledo, Ohio, expressed in August, 1906, and completely carried out and made effective in April, of 1907.

That, he was born in Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio, April 12, 1873, at very early A. M., ca. 1 o'clock in the morning, to his American born parents, Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, and Olive Adelaide Hull, lawfully married in Morrow County, Ohio, and the former of an American lineage running back in years to 1681 and the latter of an American lineage running back in years to 1635, when their original ancestors, by surname, migrated and settled in the American colonies.

That, affiant was educated in the common public schools of Ohio, was graduated in the Public Schools of Bucyrus, Ohio, (full course, and special in Latin and German), in June, 1890; matriculated in the Ohio Wesleyan University, at Delaware, Ohio, September, 1890, and was graduated thereby June, 1895, as an honor man of his class; with full classical course credits, receiving the degree of B. A., and special course in Law, likewise receiving election to Phi Beta Kappa (1908), honorary scholastic Society, (initiated at Leland Stanford, Jr., University, at Palo Alto, California), and with special credits for class room teaching and instruction given by affiant in Latin and special science courses in addition to the required curriculum of the old classical courses.

That, in more recent years, affiant has been interested in and attached to the Lincoln Memorial University of Harrogate, Tennessee, for high citizenship and lofty American purposes, became a Trustee of that institution, and, in 1930, was the recipient of the degree of Doctor of Laws (LL.D.) awarded to him by that University for authorship and addresses, civic achievements and public service in law and government, in the City of Los Angeles, and nationally in the Chamber of Commerce of the United States of America, of which affiant became a director.

That, after a temporary residence in Greenville, Darke County, Ohio, (1891-2), under the tutelage of the Hon. Martin B. Trainor, lawyer and publicist, and, likewise, under a long student law affiliation, with the Hon. Thomas Beer and the Hon. Smith W. Bennett, at Bucyrus, Ohio, 1891 to 1896, in October of the latter year, upon examination of the Supreme Court Commission of the State of Ohio, with oral and written-tests, affiant was admitted to the practice of law by the Supreme Court of Ohio, and, did, actively thereafter engage in the practice of law in that State, at Bucyrus, and Toledo, Ohio, till 1907, being admitted to practice likewise, in the U. S. District Court at Cleveland, Ohio.

That, thereafter, to wit, May 1st, 1907, affiant was admitted to the practice of law in the State of California, which he actively pursued in the courts of that state till January 1st, 1912, and has since until this date appeared in and become an attorney of record, in said courts, to the present day.

That, affiant belonged to a family of bankers upon both the paternal and maternal order of his ancestry, having a grand father Monnett, who founded a bank, and served as its President, and a grandfather, Hull, who founded a bank and served as its President, in Bucyrus, Ohio, and that affiant was, from an early age, schooled and experienced in banking, having reached the position of assistant cashier, in the



Second National Bank of Bucyrus, Ohio, whereupon by his admittance to the Bar, deflected his practical vocation to that of the law, January 1st, 1897, when he was admitted as junior partner in the law firm of Beer, Bennett & Monnette of that city.

That, upon his later residence in Toledo, Ohio, affiant became a stockholder in three banks of that city, and since and later, upon change of residence to Los Angeles, California, affiant became officially affiliated as director and executive officer with eight other banks, President of three of them, and organized The Citizens Trust and Savings Bank, there 1911, and the same was successfully operated; whereupon, affiant organized, and became its first president of the original Bank of America, there, 1922-3, and, now, is vice-president of the Bank of America National Trust and Savings Association and of its affiliate, Bank of America, of California, in this year, 1933.

That, affiant has always been interested in books, has written and compiled several volumes, of history, political forms, formal theses and addresses, literary articles and poetry, and history and genealogy; that, he has served as a member of the Board of Library Commissioners of the Los Angeles Public Library for nearly 19 years, and was recently elected President of said Board for the eighteenth consecutive year, the oldest appointee continuously, (that is, in point of continuous, uninterrupted service), in office in the public service of Los Angeles, California.

That, affiant has been a lecturer and platform speaker from his college days, occupying pulpit and rostrum, addressing many American audiences, for many years, speaking before thousands of people, upon different formal, ceremonial, political, patriotic and festive occasions.

That, affiant, early in his life became a zealous and continuous researcher and writer of history and genealogy, not as applied to fanciful or aristocratic preferment in family or blood origin, but as related to the historic events, episodes and related movements of migrations and civilizations, racial and religious, particularly in the colonization and settlement of America, producing from his pen several original monographs of history and genealogical compilations, preserving facts and records, otherwise likely to have been lost, as a special contribution to this kind of literature.

That, because of his intense Americanism, abiding loyalty as an American citizen and his desire to aid in the promotion of American patriotism, affiant has joined regularly and been a member in good standing of many and varied patriotic and hereditary societies; likewise, many historical and genealogical societies and organizations, to forward these altruistic objectives.

That, affiant is now engaged in the publication of a series of books, entitled "First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714", in eight or more PARTS, relating to early Colonial New Jersey History and its first settlers, of which PART FIVE, issued from the press, April 12, 1933.

That, in said SERIES, PART ONE, (pp. viii-x), are presented the Society membership affiliations, compilations, historical and genealogical, and biographical references to this affiant, not immodestly listed but preserved as biographical data for the benefit of the sole daughter of affiant and such general and public use as they may properly serve, in genealogical reference.

That, affiant is performing this public service at his own personal expense, for no commercial profit or advantage, and beyond a small charge per PART in an effort to pay printing bill, (which it has well done to date), expects to receive no monetary reward (as is the most common result of genealogical publication efforts, at least of individuals).

That, affiant has only desired to preserve records, co-ordinate data and make logical deductions thereupon, which shall aid and serve others, and thereby unselfishly contribute to this entrancing field of pastime and association and without the slightest thought or wish for self-aggrandizement or self-exploitation whatsoever.

That, affiant is greatly distressed and personally moved to emotion by the recent publication in the July issue of The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, (N. Y., Vol. LXIV, pp. 306-309,) of an editorial article by the pen of Mr. Howard Stelle Fitz Randolph, Assistant Editor, under "Editor Notes", which aside



from its excellent genealogical material and formal negative arguments, makes personal and unfair criticisms upon this affiant wholly unjustified and intended to reflect upon him before the genealogical public and in its special realms.

That the language in question is

"Fearing that inexperienced genealogists may be misled by some of Mr. Monnette's pronouncements, let us examine three of the very direct statements which he has made;" which is very reflective upon this affiant in the point of his experience as a genealogist and in the implication that his pronouncements will mislead others, "inexperienced".

That, affiant is entirely willing, in the light of the facts given in this affidavit to substantiate, full and complete experience as a genealogist to make any fair and honest statement, respecting genealogical truth, as he may conscientiously believe it to be truthful and correct as far as human knowledge and mental integrity can produce.

Affiant states that upon that rational interpretation of his statements being called to the attention of Mr. Randolph he very promptly denied that such was intended but, nevertheless, there in print for all such it stands, and because the little daughter of affiant reveres the honor and integrity of her father and his long record of public service, affiant wishes herein to further recite his qualifications and experience as a genealogist.

That, as early as 1895, affiant was urged by his Aunt Mary Jane Monnett-Hull to aid her as the Monnett family historian which he subsequently did she having gathered and preserved many intimate family records, (M. F. G. 1911, p. 5 et seq.).

That, affiant attributes his greater zeal and interest in the subject of research and genealogy, to a practical experience he received and knowledge of court and land records he gained as a lawyer in his earlier law practice, especially on or about 1897-8. The Pittsburgh Fort Wayne and Chicago Railway, operating westward from Pittsburgh, in north Central Ohio, through its purchasing agents, acquired additional tracts and parcels of land in Crawford County, Ohio, to serve to widen its right of way through that County and affiant was employed under contract to and did abstract every foot of ground so purchased, by examination and research in all official records in Crawford, Marion, Delaware and Franklin Counties, Ohio, performing this work assiduously for two years, visiting county seats and state offices, in Ohio, and making up many large sized abstracts of title for railroad and farm lands, which were submitted for appraisal and acceptance by the then Hon. S. S. Wheeler, R. R. Attorney at Lima, Ohio, and none of which abstracts were ever returned for correction or disapproval, the work of two years being substantially paid for, and complimented by superior R. R. officials, and always seriously considered by this affiant as one of the real, laborious, but successful achievements of his life and legal experience.

That, after sixteen years of exacting and conscientious research, at a compilation and publishing cost of Twenty-five Thousand Dollars, including books purchased as aids in the work, he published his first genealogical work of proportions, the Monnet Family Genealogy, in 1911, a large royal octavo volume of 1300 pages and 171 illustrations, which became at once and still is to this day the sole genealogical authority ever published concerning that family, its lineages and pedigrees, remaining and continuing as unquestioned authority to this date, and so regarded in the various expressions of MONNET or MONET data and kinship; that, since that publication, affiant has, at great expense, extended his researches and investigations, with zealous labor, in America and in France, particularly intending and expecting to publish a similar, though supplementary volume relative to the Monnet Family, establishing nearly thirty cognate and surname variations, since the original French appellation has, because of varied spelling and phonetic variations, suffered many changes and name corruptions.

That, prior to 1911, affiant had researched, compiled, printed and published many historical and genealogical articles in pamphlet, monograph form and in publications fully establishing both his ability and experience in this particular kind of work and, in certain reference in the Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly, (1908-1912)

formerly published at Columbus, Ohio, in a series of articles on The Hull Family in America, New Jersey branch, laid the foundation for and collaborated in the formal genealogical compilation of that Family, issued in book form in 1913 by The Hull Family Association in America.

That, prior to his present undertaking, of "First Settlers", etc., affiant had accumulated a personal library of 8,000 volumes, inclusive of genealogical books, local histories and related topics, files and binders, covering at least 1,500 American families, many records, original items, documents, old bibles and data, with abstracts of official records, photostats and photographs, which are comparable to any individual holdings in the American Field of Genealogy.

That, affiant has expended, as an avocative genealogist only, and never for personal gain or profit, many, many hours of time and labor, (never carried into his office, profession or business, but in the "wee, small hours of the night", Saturdays, holidays and Sundays), and many thousands of dollars, in an application of nearly 38 years as a studious, conscientious and practical genealogist, with no other purpose or motive than that of historical interest, American patriotism and altruistic helpfulness to others, (a total of \$500.00 would represent the modest charges made to all others for any work done upon commission in all that range of service), the employment of hundreds of other people for data, typing and copying, and official certifications, representing more thousands of dollars of expense, during this long school of experience, as herein recited.

That, affiant does not believe genealogy to be or likely to become an exact science, with any great degree of final accuracy; that, by its very nature, pedigree work, however expertly done or skillfully performed, is permeated with selfish and self-serving applications, organization dictation and exclusiveness, imperfect knowledge and historical inaccuracies, and recordal errors, with their official sanction and personal peculiarities, so that mistakes in research, manuscripts and publication cannot be avoided, and he, who claims genealogical perfection or expert scholarship in this field has either a superiority complex of exceptional vanity, or/and, in basing his merit upon his self-sufficiency judgment usually does more harm than good.

That, affiant has, in the long course of his genealogical experience, visited many of the European libraries and centers for American genealogical research; has travelled thousands of miles in the United States, visited nearly all of the important historical and genealogical libraries, many of the Eastern, Southern and Middle Western town, village and county seats in research and the examination of old Colonial and later records of state, county and town, spending much time and most exacting labors, in search of genealogical facts and vital statistics; that, many of these records have been certified by officials for him, copies, abstracts and transcripts taken and supplied to him and, more recently, photostats and photographic copies in many instances; that, particularly, have the source records, both official and unofficial, of New Jersey, many in New York State and on Long Island, Staten Island, Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia, been personally examined by this affiant, so that his knowledge of records and relationship one to the other, and to the subjects in hand, and their proper co-ordination in historical and genealogical compilations, have been definitely used and intelligently applied by this affiant with respect to his compilations.

That, affiant has been conscious of imperfect, unsatisfactory performance and ever wishes devoutly for the earnest, fair guidance of greater intellect and power.

That, for the purposes of this affidavit, affiant has not desired to be at all boastful in expression or to cater to any vain expressions of achievement, but, certainly, by his years of experience and scope of work, has proven his right to speak and write authoritatively upon the genealogical subjects undertaken by him.

That, since this affidavit has a definite purpose, and is biographic in expression, affiant wishes to set forth the following domestic relationships.

That, affiant has been honorably married thrice, the recipient of and honored by three gracious, accomplished women; (1) Ella Elizabeth Crim, of the old aristocratic, social, banking family of Galion, Ohio, herself a literateur of quality; (2) Carrie Lucile Janeway, of the fine Columbus, Ohio, family, her father a well-known manufacturer of his day and (3) Helen Marie Kull (not Hull), who gave up her

courses at the University of California to join her life to that of affiant and to whom was born the daughter, Helen Hull (named so, after her grandmother and the N. J. family of that surname,) Monnette, to whom this SERIES is dedicated, almost the life work of affiant, lovingly dedicated, and may a proud father of a beautiful child, clean-minded and honest, of American heritage and character, be forgiven this personal filial reference, for of what else is Genealogy made! If this be new, novel, then may all critics example their erudition, if any, likewise—O. E. M.

Affiant supports good citizenship, honest endeavor, and urges that America and American institutions triumph though individuals pass into obscurity.

And, further, affiant, saith not.

Orra Eugene Monnette

(SEAL)

Subscribed and sworn to before me  
this 23rd day of September, 1933.

Vesta Minnick

Notary Public in and for the County  
of Los Angeles, State of California.

Sub-Note: The foregoing affidavit, (original), has been transmitted, acknowledged by and filed with the Hon. John R. Totten, Editor of The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record and with said Society, at its headquarters, No. 124 East 58th Street, New York City, of which AFFIANT is a life member in good and regular standing, for many years past.—O. E. M.

---

---

STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE  
CONCORD

Executive Chamber

October 9, 1933.

John G. Winant  
Governor

Hon. Orra E. Monnette, Vice President,  
Bank of America,  
Los Angeles, California.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

It is a pleasure to learn from your letter of recent date of the safe return of your party to Los Angeles from your extended motor tour of the country. I was very glad of the opportunity to welcome you to New Hampshire, and trust that you will pay our State, in which you have a personal interest through your ancestors, many more visits in years to come.

Sincerely,

John G. Winant  
Governor.

JGW:OMF P

(A SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, Vide, post, p. indic.).



### DRAKE-HULL-CHASE-SCRIBNER EVIDENCES

In consideration of the fact that, when the author of this SERIES was born, there was no recording act in the State of Ohio, and, therefore, there being no birth certificate, possible of attainment, the writer has wished, forever, to establish his American nativity and citizenship. Also, for the genealogical material therein, as related to the First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge, and, particularly, the DRAKE family, of which he is a descendant, the following affidavit has seemed worthy of inclusion:

(Copy of original affidavit of Jeremiah Drake.)

### AFFIDAVIT OF JEREMIAH DRAKE STATE OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES, ss.

JEREMIAH DRAKE, being first duly sworn, deposes, as follows:

Affiant was born May 15, 1848, near Boykins, in Southampton County, Virginia, and has now lived over 85 years, and is in sound mind and clear memory, with full possession of all his physical faculties, and a clear understanding of the use of the English language and the purport of the statements herein made under oath.

That, he was a son of JEREMIAH DRAKE, born Oct. 15, 1804, in the same place, but who removed from there, and died in 1895, at Mt. Blanchard, Hancock County, Ohio, and of PRISCILLA WILLIAMS, born in 1808, in Herford County, North Carolina, who died in 1894, at the same place as her husband, where both are buried.

That, the grandfather of affiant was DRURY DRAKE, and his wife, the grandmother of affiant was MARY KITCHEN.

That, affiant is now living with his son-in-law, and his daughter, Mr. and Mrs. H. A. Schoenberger, at house number, 929 Twenty-second street, in Santa Monica, California. And, that affiant is retired and not engaged in any business, although in his younger days he was a farmer, rancher and agriculturist, knowing intimately the cultivation of the soil, farming and that for many years he followed agricultural pursuits and stock-raising.

That, when he was about 12 years of age, his parents moved from Old Virginia, in 1859, bought a farm, and settled in Hancock County, Ohio, at a little place, then called Arlington, where they lived and died, and this affiant lived, until his marriage, as hereinafter set forth.

That, June 11, 1871, affiant married THAMZEN HARRIS, who was a niece of WILLIAM CHASE, who, with one ABRAHAM CHASE, were children of JUDAH CHASE and his wife, SUSAN HULL, born Sept. 14, 1808, died June 28, 1885, who was a sister of GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, hereinafter mentioned, who was born July 21, 1824 and died Nov. 29, 1891, and whose wife, whom he married about 1845 was ARTEMISSE SCRIBNER, known as "ATTIE" or "ARTIE" HULL, with each and all of whom, this affiant had a personal acquaintance and of each and all of whom, affiant now has a personal recollection, and their relationships.

That, GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL'S oldest son was named JASPER GIRARD HULL and his second child was named OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL, or "OLLIE", as she was called, who became the wife of MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, and that they were the father and mother of ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, hereinafter mentioned, there being three other children, LEWIS WESLEY HULL, JOHN CHARLES FREMONT HULL, called "MONTY", and CORA DELL HULL, called "DELLA", all of whom were intimately known to affiant, though the children were some of them very young, at the

time. That, the said MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE was the son of ABRAHAM MONNETT, and wife, CATHERINE BRAUCHER, of the Plains of Marion and Crawford Counties, Ohio, old and long-time respected families of that section, American born and honest American citizens, all to the knowledge of affiant.

That, in 1873-75, affiant went to Morrow County, Ohio, and was employed by said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL on the farm of the latter, in Cardington Township, Morrow County, Ohio, as a farm hand and agriculturist, and he remained there and in the family of said HULL, with his wife, for a period of time.

That, just previously the oldest son of said HULL, Jasper Girard Hull, or "JAY" HULL, as he was called, had removed from the old farm to Crawford County, Ohio, where he purchased and was then operating a farm in that County.

That, GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, owned a farm on Old SHAW CREEK, of an entire Section of land, that is, 640 acres; that, his oldest daughter had married and removed to Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio, where their son, ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, of MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE and OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL, was born, April 12, 1873, and which was known to affiant, and affiant visited the home of his parents, after his birth and saw him, and knew him as a baby boy, as early as 1874, and onwards for many years; that this baby was brought to his grandfather HULL'S in Morrow County, on occasions, and is now recognized by me and is the same ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, as I then knew to have been so born, although many years have passed in between, concerning the identification of whom there is not and can not be the slightest doubt, whatsoever. That, affiant, even recalls incidents of fun-making over the crying of the "new baby", which are vivid in his mind to this day.

That, said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL was a well known, prominent and highly respected citizen of Morrow County, Ohio, having been a justice of the peace, there, for many years, on which account he was known as "Squire HULL." That, said HULL had conducted during the Civil War a section of the famous "Underground Railway", the route by which negroes, coming up from the South were assisted to freedom, in Canada, and was wont, on several occasions to tell of his experiences, dangerous and thrilling, and to point out on the old Shaw Creek Farm, the places where the negroes were concealed, in transit, and particularly how seven of them were one time hidden, when the officers came to arrest Squire Hull and threaten to hand him as a "rank, traitorous Abolitionist", etc., and how he stood his ground and bluffed them out; as he was a tall, powerful man, six feet in his stockings, large of frame, and masterful of mien and voice, wise and brainy, a good citizen, but one of his own mind and decision.

That, the wife of said HULL was Artemissa SCRIBNER, wife of character and mother of ability, an intellectual woman, poetess, taking her relative, Lydia Huntley Sigourney as her example, and reminiscent of her New Hampshire origin, and ancestral relationship to the famous DANIEL WEBSTER, of both of whom she was wont to regale this affiant with accounts, and that she was always helpful in an educative way to those around her and urging them to read, even furnishing to affiant books and papers for that purpose. That, said Artemissa SCRIBNER was the daughter of Samuel SCRIBNER and Almira Clark.

That, affiant knew "MERVE" MONNETTE, as he was called, very well, and the farm he owned and operated in Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio, about 1869 and afterwards, and that his

wife OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL was competent, capable and educated, a famous needle-woman of her day, making the clothes for her family, in the accepted style, with much skill, and followed in the foot-steps of her mother, ARTEMISSA SCRIBNER-HULL, in an educational way, instructing her son, the same as a tutor would have done.

That, GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL had a way of talking the Southern brogue, and would say to affiant, on occasions, "Well, Jeremiah, how are you ALL this morning?", and affiant was wont to reply, "Mighty fine, Uncle George". That, he was held up as a model man to affiant, on the rule that "Don't cost nothing to be good and to be a gentleman". That he was a man of great energy, and kept his word, that when he said he would do anything, HE DID IT.

That, one episode is still fresh in his mind, that they had a young lady living in the home, who crawled up on the portico, in front of the Shaw Creek house, and asked LEWIS WESLEY HULL, what he would offer if she would jump down—not thinking she would, he said, "25 cents," and she foolishly jumped and broke her leg, and was laid up for a long time. That Ollie, Jay and Lewis Hull were all three school teachers, and well respected in their work, in country and neighboring district schools.

That, affiant saved up his money, when with said HULL, and finally returned with his wife to Hancock County, bought a farm, where they lived until 1894, when he removed to Julesburg, Colorado, and then, finally to California.

That, about 1877, said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL REMOVED from Morrow County, to southern part of Crawford County, bought some land there, did not remain long, but finally settled at Bucyrus, the county-seat, where he lived till his death, in 1891, and whose funeral at the old Methodist Church there, affiant attended and saw many of the relatives, whom he had known in earlier years.

That, he was a partner in the first MONNETT Bank at Bucyrus, and, then, organized the Crawford County Bank, naming his son, LEWIS W. HULL, its Cashier, later becoming the Second National Bank, of that place.

That, he also organized the Farmer's National Bank of Findlay, Ohio, where his other son, JASPER G. HULL, became Cashier, with Peter Hosler, and John A. Scott, et al., the latter now living in Los Angeles, California. That, nearly all the relatives of the HULL and MONNETT families were known by name to affiant, who circulated in that section for many years, before removing to the West, so that the statements made herein and the facts recited are clear and definite in the mind and memory of affiant.

That, through his own wife's relationship to the HULL families via, her own Chase ancestry, affiant has acquired several pictures of the HULL Family, which he has retained to this day, as prized possessions, namely, one of said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, one of LEWIS WESLEY HULL, one of the latter's daughter, CORA DELL HULL, now living at Upper Sandusky, Ohio, and one of WILLIAM CHASE, as first above referred to hereinbefore.

That, said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE is a prominent, substantial citizen of Los Angeles, a public speaker, of wide renown, and the attention of this affiant was drawn to him, in connection with certain public meetings, held in the City of Santa Monica, California, where a forum is being conducted in the interest of good citizenship, and for the discussion of public, national, state and local problems, and said MONNETTE is wont to appear before this group and address them upon lively topics of the day.

That, affiant was also acquainted with some of the SCRIBNER Family while back in early Ohio days, and they were a clean lot of people, thrifty and honest, resided largely in Marion County, Ohio, one of whom "Uncle Billie" Scribner, was a brother of the said Artemissa Scribner, first above, and others well known to affiant, and in that neighborhood, since Morrow County bordered on both Marion and Crawford Counties, geographically.

That, of the Chase family, Judah Chase had another son, Abraham Chase, who raised a family in that section, was in Hancock County, for a while, left some descendants, who have scattered to the four winds, and there are none left to the knowledge of affiant, and, that all the HULLS of the generation covered by affiant are gone, but the older CORA DELL HULL, whom affiant has not seen for years, being advised she is a widow, KELLOGG, at this date.

AFFIANT further states that the foregoing affidavit was made by him, for historical and genealogical purposes, only, and for the specific purpose of showing the Ohio origin, ancestry and birth date and place of ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, of Los Angeles, California, still living at this date, and present at the taking down of this statement, in the presence of his wife, Mrs. Helen Marie Kull-Monnette, and daughter, Miss Helen Hull Monnette, at the residence of the said affiant, this date, living with his son-in-law, in Santa Monica, California, Sunday afternoon, July 7th, 1933.

That, to the best knowledge and belief of this affiant, the facts and recitals made in the foregoing affidavit are true and exact, and that the said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE was born in Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio, April 12, 1873, of American parents, and is an AMERICAN CITIZEN, by right of birth.

And further affiant saith not.

(Signed) Jeremiah Drake.

Witnesses to the above signature, making of this affidavit and in identification of affiant.

(Signed) Mrs. Helen K. Monnette,  
of Los Angeles, California,

(Signed) Helen H. Monnette,  
of Los Angeles, California.

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 11th day of July, 1933.

(Signed) Joseph Franchetto,

Notary Public in and for the County of Los Angeles, State of California. My commission expires June 13, 1935.

[SEAL].

#### HULL-SCRIBNER-MONNETT-CLARK HILTON EVIDENCES

It has happened that the author was able to secure an important genealogical affidavit from his brilliant and charming aunt, still living, who has been a world traveler and writer, which so succinctly covers certain genealogical facts, as relating to the origins and history of certain Ohio families, leading back to New Hampshire and New Jersey, that said affidavit is included herein for the genealogical data and facts therein set forth:

ORIGINAL AFFIDAVIT OF MRS. ADELE  
HULL-KELLOGG,  
MADE JULY 30, 1933  
for  
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE



**AFFIDAVIT OF  
MRS. ADELE HULL-KELLOGG**

STATE OF CALIFORNIA,  
COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES, ss.

AFFIANT being first duly sworn, makes statement, and upon her oath, says, as follows, to wit:

That, AFFIANT is a widow, now residing in Los Angeles, California, in the County, aforesaid; and, that, except for temporary absences, by way of journeys abroad, she has been such a resident, for the period of twenty-five years, and more; that until recent months she was temporarily in Long Beach, California, in the same County, with her husband, Mr. Leonard G. Kellogg, who was there deceased.

That, the baptismal name of AFFIANT was "COREA DELL HULL", as appears in the "PAGE FROM THE FAMILY BIBLE OF GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL", reproduced photographically, and inserted as an illustration, in an account of The Hull Family in America—Jersey Branch, by ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, in the OLD NORTHWEST GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY, (1912, Vol. 15, pp. 13 et seq., and particularly, opp. p. 17), at that time the sole, only, outstanding and recognized authority, in the Genealogical Field, for the State of Ohio, and her pioneer families, and within the nation for that Commonwealth, though publication thereof has since suspended.

That, said leaf or page from the HULL FAMILY BIBLE was and is familiar to AFFIANT, from her early childhood, and has been seen, handled, read and revered by this AFFIANT, many, many times, except that she was never enthusiastic over her baptismal first two names, which she herself changed, at the first opportunity of her marriage; that, the reproduction of said page of said Bible is accurate, true and correct, and the entries thereof, properly and accurately recite the facts thereof, and were so accepted by the members of the HULL family, of their day and generation, and have never been controverted in any way, the entries therein were made by the father and mother of AFFIANT, ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER.

That, this AFFIANT was born on the 23rd day of December, 1863, in the Township of Cardington, County of Morrow, State of Ohio, a little west of north of the Village of Mt. Gilead, in that County, on what was then known as the "Hull Farm", or "old Shaw Creek Place"; that AFFIANT was born to and was the daughter of GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, and his lawfully wedded wife, ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER, who, as appears by the County records of Marion County, Ohio, were married January 9, 1845.

That, said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL was born July 21, 1824 in Delaware County, Ohio, and died in Bucyrus, Crawford County, Ohio, November 29, 1891, and was a son of BENJAMIN HULL, who was born in New Jersey, about the year 1782, was of Sussex County there, in his earlier years, served in the War of 1812, then removed soon westward, first to Niagara County, New York, and then to Delaware County, Ohio, where he died in 1855, his estate having been settled, under his last will and testament, in the records of that county, and for the latter year; that, his first wife was ELIZABETH SMITH, who was born in New Jersey, in 1783, of parents living then in Sussex County, where about 1804, she married there, BENJAMIN HULL, and died in Delaware County, Ohio, in 1841, as her gravestone in the Radnor Village main cemetery there plainly shows; that AFFIANT is familiar with the published genealogy of the HULL FAMILY, published as THE HULL FAMILY IN AMERICA, in the year 1913, by The Hull Family Association.

based as far as the New Jersey Branch of said Family is concerned upon the researches and compilations of one ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, a noted genealogist, and an extensive historical writer, who prior thereto had published the result of his genealogical investigations in THE OLD NORTHWEST GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY, (as hereinbefore referred to), said publication having commenced in VOL. XII, 1909, page 86 of that magazine, and running through, serially in subsequent volumes, to its completion in VOL. XV, 1912, at page 17; that as to the matters therein set forth, genealogically and historically, with respect to the Ohio members of the HULL FAMILY and the New Jersey origins, said compilation, saving typographical and printing errors, is true and correct; as to the SCRIBNER origin in New Hampshire, and the CLARK origin in Connecticut, practically all of which were either within the personal knowledge of affiant or within the common and accepted knowledge of the Families to which AFFIANT belonged or had intercourse with, as her kinsmen and kinswomen, and as to the portion of said compilation, based upon the official and vital statistics assembled, which related to the earlier generations, in America, the same has always been current as authoritative and so accepted, without change or amendment, since its first publication, and so continued to this date, without any controversial points of genealogical deduction ever presented in connection therewith.

That, with particular reference to the statements given and the list of his children, with vital statistics, in said THE HULL FAMILY IN AMERICA, at page 355, concerning the grandfather of this AFFIANT, said BENJAMIN HULL, (No. 1825), the same is true and correct, and No. 3607 is and was the father of AFFIANT, and on pages 401 and 402 of the same, are presented a biographical sketch of the said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, which is true and correct, with an accurate, with dates and statistics, list of the children (except that it should be corrected to "LEWIS WESLEY HULL" and "LAURA EVALINE HULL"), of said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, and his wife, ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER, including AFFIANT as No. 6848, whose name from the baptismal "Corea Dell", gradually evolved to simple "ADELE", as she now signs herself.

That, one ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, hereinbefore referred to, is the nephew of AFFIANT, son of her sister, OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL and husband, MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, author and compiler of the MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY, 1911, who is now engaged in a compilation and publication of the FIRST SETTLERS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, NEW JERSEY, under its own title, for altruistic purposes and unselfish aids to students and searchers in the Field of Genealogy, running through several volumes, of which PART FIVE thereof, was issued from the printer, April 12, 1933, and for whose use in giving confirmatory evidence of statement and genealogy this AFFIANT cheerfully and gladly gives this affidavit, so that absolute truth and correctness shall be established concerning the family pedigrees, which are or may be made german or referable to the evidentiary facts and recitals in this affidavit.

That, in PART FIVE, of said current publication of FIRST SETTLERS, etc., as above, are presented reproductions of the pictures of AFFIANT'S grand-parents, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III and ALMIRA CLARK, (p. 864), which are fully recognizable to AFFIANT, as each and both were personally known to AFFIANT, in person, and the statements in the titles thereto are true and correct; that, in the same volume appear reproductions of the pictures of AFFIANT'S said parents, GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL and ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER, (p. 834), and the statements





Jeremiah Drake, age 85—Mrs. Lois Schoenberger, age 45—Evelyn Lois Johnson, age 23—James Paul Johnson, age 3. Taken Feb. 1, 1933—Four Generations.

AFFIDAVIT OF  
LOIS DRAKE SCHOENBERGER  
STATE OF CALIFORNIA

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES } ss

Affiant, LOIS DRAKE SCHOENBERGER, being first duly sworn, deposes as follows:

That she was born, March 23rd, 1888, at or near Mt. Blanchard, Hancock County, Ohio, and was married October 2, 1907, to H. A. Schoenberger, by whom she has one daughter, Evelyn Lois Schoenberger, born March 23, 1910, married June 2nd 1929, Fred J. Johnson, now living at Lamars, Iowa, with one child, James Paul Johnson, born June 2nd, 1930.

That, affiant makes this affidavit for historical and genealogical purposes only and to show her lineal descent from the Hull Family early in Ohio.

That, the father of affiant is Jeremiah Drake, of senior years, and deceased Oct. 8-33, in the City of Santa Monica, California, and whose wife was Tamsin Harris, in turn the daughter of Jacob Harris, and wife, Susan Chase; that the said Susan Chase was the daughter of Judah Chase and wife, Susan Hull of the Hull Genealogy in that generation.

That, in previous years, at Findley, Ohio, affiant knew Jasper Girard Hull, banker, of the old Farmer's National Bank at that place and his family, who lived on West Sandusky Street, long prior to 1900.

That, affiant is familiar with the following book "History of Hancock County, Ohio, Illustrated, 1886", published in Chicago, and at page 700 of said volume is a biographical account, in brief, of the father of this affiant, then known as Jeremiah Drake, Jr., a further account of him in his relationship to parties herein named and to the Hull Family, was set forth in an affidavit of Jeremiah Drake, made July 11th, 1933, and supplied to Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette, of Los Angeles, and published by him as part of the advance sheets for PART SIX of a publication entitled "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway & Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey", as appears;

That, said biographical sketch, as above, is, though brief, a true account of her said father, the said Jeremiah Drake; and that, on page 704 of said volume, is likewise a biographical sketch of Jacob Harris, Esquire, who was the grand-father of affiant, though her own birth does not appear in said account.

That, upon date of October 5th, 1933, said affiant furnished the foregoing facts to Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette, to be incorporated in this affidavit, upon the occasion of his call at the home of affiant in Santa Monica, California, for an interview, at which interview there were present the husband of affiant, H. A. Schoenberger and cousin, Mrs. Frank Adamson, whose post office address is Fillmore, Calif., who is likewise, a Harris descendant; that affiant has, in her possession, a photograph giving four generations of the Drake family, namely; (1) her father, Jeremiah Drake; (2) herself; (3) her daughter, and (4) her grandson, as hereinbefore set forth.

And, further, affiant saith not.

Mrs. Lois A. Schoenberger.

State of California  
County of Los Angeles ss

Subscribed and sworn to by Mrs. H. A. Schoenberger this 14th day of Oct. 1933.

Floyd E. Clendenning

Notary Public In and for the County of Los Angeles, State of California.  
My Commission Expires Jan. 7, 1934.



MRS. ADELE HULL-KELLOGG

(July 30, 1933)

of Los Angeles, California. Born December 23, 1863, nearing 70, dau. of George Washington Hull and Artimissa Scribner, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 834), and maker of the following affidavit.



in the titles thereto are true and correct; that, in PART ONE of the same SERIES, as a front-piece thereto, (p. xix), are reproductions of the pictures of AFFIANT'S HULL grand-parents, BENJAMIN HULL and ELIZABETH SMITH, and who, though deceased before AFFIANT'S birth were both the pictures and heirlooms of the Family, certainly identifiable, and the statements in the titles thereto are true and correct; that, with reference to the sister, OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL, mentioned hereinbefore, and her husband, MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, AFFIANT knew the MONNETTE, (usually spelled MONNETT), Family of OHIO, intimately, and coarsed among the entire circle of relatives, and the reproductions of the pictures of the parents of said MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, namely ABRAHAM MONNETT and wife, CATHERINE BRAUCHER, who were the grandparents of said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, (supra), and as appears in said FIRST SETTLERS, etc., PART FIVE, (776-b), are true and correct, as AFFIANT knew said persons in her younger days, quite well, as well as their family of twelve children, seven sons and five daughters, all of whom, excepting four, are deceased at this date, said four being, namely, Mrs. Linus H. Ross of Bucyrus, Ohio; Dr. Madison W. Monnett of Indianapolis, Indiana; Mrs. Amina J. Tobias, of Los Angeles, California, and Mr. Melvin H. Monnette of Glendale, California; of which twelve children there were two HULL intermarriages, MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, with my sister, OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL, and his sister, MARY JANE MONNETTE, with my brother, JASPER GIRARD HULL, whose two sets of children are doubly my nieces and nephews, and double cousins to my nephew, ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, so that all of the genealogical facts and family associations of both HULL and MONNETTE, with SCRIBNER, were intertwined in the generations in Ohio, commencing as early, as the genealogies show, 1797-1802-1805 and onward; that, the reproductions of the pictures of REV. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT, and his wife, ALEY SCHLEGEL (known as SLAGLE), who were the grandparents of MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, hereinbefore mentioned, and the great-grandparents of said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, hereinbefore mentioned, are recognized by this AFFIANT as true and correct, though both were deceased in Crawford County, Ohio, when AFFIANT was a baby girl, but that the said photographs were well and commonly known in the family, and the old country house of them was known to this AFFIANT as their home, (as shown in the MONNETT FAMILY GENEALOGY, p. 793), and where they had lived and died in 1864 and 1868, respectively, said pictures and photographs being accurately and graphically reproduced to my mind and memory, in said FIRST SETTLERS, etc., at page 776-a, and the statements of the titles thereto are true and correct, as commonly known in said family circles; and, that said MONNETT Family came very early, 1797 and thereafter from Virginia into OHIO, having previously come from various residences in Maryland, particularly in Calvert County, on the western shore of Chesapeake Bay; that said MONNETT FAMILY GENEALOGY, compiled in 1911, by the said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, has since its publication and circulation been accepted as the sole, only recognized and reliable authority of the genealogy of said MONNETTE FAMILY and PEDIGREE, save and except any, if there be, typographical and misprinted items, thereof, but in all essential particulars the same has been uncontroverted and accepted as the authoritative genealogy of that Family. That AFFIANT would state, of her own motion, that the said MONNETT or MONNETTE Family were honest,

up-right, God-fearing, religious people, of ability, of integrity, good citizens, thrifty and achieving to a high degree, with a prominence throughout the State of Ohio, rarely achieved by a single family, with so many representatives, engaging in banking, business, politics and the professions, in which none excelled them.

That, AFFIANT was married (1) December 23, 1885, at Bucyrus, Ohio, at the home of her parents, the ceremony being really performed at the old Methodist Episcopal Church, on East Mansfield street thereof, by Rev. Dr. C. C. McCabe of Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio, and Dr. Mather, pastor of said church; said marriage being to WILLIAM EDGAR HACKEDORN, of Lima, Ohio, (son of George Hackedorn and wife, Lucinda Shurr), and to them were born two children, namely, (1), Leslie George Hackedorn, b. Feb. 7, 1887, d. April 4, 1887, and (2), Pauline Hackedorn, b. Nov. 13, 1888, (who though having been married three times), is now a single woman, with her maiden name restored, living at Chicago, Illinois; that said WILLIAM EDGAR HACKEDORN was deceased shortly after 1900; then a well-known railroad attorney of Indianapolis, Indiana.

That, AFFIANT was married (2) March 8, 1899, San Antonio, Texas, to Ernest Daniel Wolfe, who was thereafter deceased.

That, AFFIANT was married (3), June 25, 1909, Los Angeles, California, at the home of Mr. and Mrs. M. J. Monnette and of Mr. and Mrs. Orra E. Monnette, 951 Western Avenue, Los Angeles, California, to LEONARD G. KELLOGG, who d. in Long Beach, California, June 29, 1932; and, by the latter two of said marriages, AFFIANT was not the mother of any more children, the Hackedorn births (supra) being her sole and only issue.

That, in said FIRST SETTLERS, etc., (hereinbefore referred to), at page 880-a is reproduced, under the title, "Odes of 1886", with superscription, and main heading "THE HULL CLUB", a famous reprinted document in the memorabilia of that Family, referring to a noted trip, taken down the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers, by the steamboat, U. P. SCHENCK, as recited in said reproduction, on which AFFIANT was a passenger and a party to said group, and also present at the later re-union in Brookville, Pennsylvania, she having been married shortly thereto to said WILLIAM EDGAR HACKEDORN, to which reference is made therein, and the said "MASTER ORRA MONNETT, of Bucyrus, Ohio", was the same as hereinbefore mentioned herein; and said poems and other writings were the compositions of the mother of AFFIANT, ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER-HULL, who had as her guide and monitor in that field, the poetess, LYDIA HUNTLEY SIGOURNEY, (with whom she conducted a regular correspondence, in her life-time), and who was ancestrally related, through the Clark Pedigree, via Wentworth, back in Connecticut, as that family, through her mother, ALMIRA CLARK, had lived in Windham County, at Ashford, etc., in that Colony, being descendants of the first, Hon. Daniel Clark, first Secretary to Connecticut Colony, all of which facts were commonly known in and about the said HULL FAMILY and the said CLARK FAMILY, in Ohio, compiled and printed to the full approval of said family.

That AFFIANT has read and is familiar with the (title) "Statement of Mrs. M. J. Monnette, nee Olive Adelaide Hull", appearing in the said OLD NORTHWEST GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY, (Vol. XIV, April, 1911, pp. 61-2), who was a sister of AFFIANT, and with the genealogical and other facts of family history, therein set forth, and that the same are true and accurate in every particular, and may be accepted and taken



as authoritative for all historical and genealogical purposes.

That, AFFIANT, at the date of this affidavit, has before her that certain affidavit of one JEREMIAH DRAKE, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 932), given by him in the Town of Santa Monica, California, on the 11th of July, 1933, relative to his early relationship to the family of GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, father of this AFFIANT, and that the recitals and facts of said affidavit concerning the persons mentioned by the name of HULL, CHASE, MONNETTE, and other particulars are true and correct, in every particular, and quite fresh and clear in the mind and memory of this AFFIANT, as she remembers the said JEREMIAH DRAKE, in connection with her said father, GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, in old Morrow County, Ohio, on the Hull or Shaw Creek farm, in Cardington Township.

That, AFFIANT knows definitely of the HULL NEW JERSEY origins, of common and definite repute and well known in the family relationship, and has, in particular, been told many times of them by her said father, GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, particularly of his great-grandparents, ISSAC HULL, known as "SHERIFF" and his wife, ANNE DUNHAM, and his great-great-grandfather, Judge Joseph Hull, who was constantly referred to, in the family, as having been on the "King's Bench," (as by commission of the king, now known in original and printed record), concerning the descent from whom, there is not the slightest doubt in the world, whatever; and, that the HULL LINEAGE or Pedigree, as published in the COLONIAL FAMILIES OF AMERICA, by George Norbury Mackenzie, (Vol. III, pp. 256 et seq., 1912), was predicated upon the lineage of the brother of AFFIANT, JOHN CHARLES FREMONT HULL, who collaborated with the said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, in its preparation, submission, and editorship and checking thereof by said Mackenzie, and in all essential and important particulars, the same is correct as to genealogy and pedigrees, (excepting wherein in the earlier generations, beyond the knowledge of AFFIANT), and which were based upon source records then ascertained, and in the later generations were within the knowledge of AFFIANT or were common and well known facts in the family of this AFFIANT, (all errors of print and typographical excepted), and, particularly are those portions, given on pp. 260-1, within the personal knowledge of affiant, all true and correct.

That, AFFIANT knew definitely of her great uncle, Major JOHN HULL of "Log Gao!" or "Jail", Montague Township, Sussex County, New Jersey, who removed to Niagara County, New York, and who is referred to and biographed in the several genealogies hereinbefore and above referred to, so that the facts given are well known to this AFFIANT, and easily identifiable to her mind and memory, as there were exchanges between those families, and when the estate of the said MAJOR JOHN HULL was settled in the New York and Canada courts, the family of brothers and sisters of AFFIANT were heirs, through the father, GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, to said estate, and of that family one ADELAIDE HULL, of the same name as the sister of AFFIANT, and one CROWELL RILEY, still living, and very old, were known as the cousins of AFFIANT, and many other particulars of identification, not necessary to be recited here. That, ultimately a settlement was secured from the said estate.

That, AFFIANT, and her daughter, PAULINE HACKEDORN, are members in good and regular standing of the SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS, IN THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA, having qualified and been accepted on a pedigree of descent from Mayflower passenger,

EDWARD FULLER, via, the said ANNE DUNHAM, above referred to, and which said descent is shown to the said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, correctly and beyond question, as set forth in said FIRST SETTLERS, etc., hereinbefore referred to, as in PART TWO, (p. 218), which said pedigree has been checked and rechecked by other applicants, claiming under the same lineage, who have been duly elected and accepted in the General Society of Mayflower Descendants.

That, AFFIANT is also eligible to file a supplemental record, in the same Society, under the lineage, as published in said FIRST SETTLERS, etc., as in PART TWO, (p. 217), in descent from GEORGE SOULE, of the Mayflower, but she has never so filed, in his right.

That, coming to a consideration of the New Hampshire ancestry of this AFFIANT, concerning which this affidavit is specifically made, AFFIANT further states, that her mother, ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER, was the daughter of SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, who was b. in Salisbury, New Hampshire, 6th of February, 1784, who d. in Ohio, 9th of January, 1880, and his wife, ALMIRA CLARK, b. in Ashford, Connecticut, 30th of September, 1791, who d. in Ohio, 29th of November, 1872, when this AFFIANT was nine years of age; that said SCRIBNER ANCESTRY, as well as biography, were published in COLONIAL FAMILIES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, Vol. IV, (1914, pp. 446 et seq.), by George Norbury Mackenzie, which biography on pages 446 and 447, particularly, are true and correct, (all misprinting and typographical errors, excepted), and said SCRIBNER origin and lineage in New Hampshire as given in said compilation was upon data furnished by members of the Scribner Family of Ohio, old records and bible data, particularly of the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, the latter of which Bible is still in existence, and a photographic copy of which, the Bible, with its entries as given therein, is in the possession of the said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, being the family record of the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, concerning which there can be no reasonable doubt, and said lineage was duly researched, verified and checked, by said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, AND OTHERS, relatives of the Family on the same search, furnished to said publication, and duly edited, checked and published by said Mackenzie.

However, on certain points of said SCRIBNER, NEW HAMPSHIRE LINEAGE, AFFIANT is able of her own knowledge, mind and memory, to give certain salient evidences, relative to descent from the first JOHN SCRIVEN, (SCREVEN, SCRIBNER), of Dover, N. H., 1662, data relative to his son, EDWARD SCRIVENER, (EDWARD SCRIBNER), and other items, set forth as follows, to wit:

In said Mackenzie publication, (supra), referring to the first JOHN SCRIBNER, it is printed, (p. 448), "It is claimed that his wife was MARY HILTON, dau. of EDWARD HILTON, one of the historic founders of New Hampshire, 1623, etc.," which has been a collaborated genealogical claim made and recognized for years.

That, AFFIANT has definite and positive recollection that such an alleged fact of HILTON ANCESTRY was known to members of her family, discussed by them, when the genealogy in question was being compiled, and there were others, among searchers and relatives who claimed the same facts, and, while AFFIANT has no knowledge, personally, other than that given herein, thereof, is not a genealogist, and does not know what, if any of the earlier records of New Hampshire do show, or fail to show, in this reference, AFFIANT does state the following facts, as within her clear knowledge and memory, to wit;

That said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, and his wife, ALMIRA CLARK, first lived in Delaware County, Ohio, removed to Marion County, Ohio, and about the Civil War, or before, removed to Morrow County, Ohio, and lived there, until the deaths of each, in said county, as aforesaid;

That, AFFIANT was taken while a small child by her parents to the home of her said grandparents, in Morrow County, and knew them and remembers them and the domestic and other incidents of their home life of that day.

That, she remembers quite well the episode of the death of said ALMIRA CLARK-SCRIBNER in 1872, as aforesaid, being present at the death scene, together with the other members of the family, her grandfather, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, and children and grandchildren, many in number, who were so present, at the passing of their grandmother; that, this took place at the old Scribner homestead in Cardington Township, Morrow County, Ohio, in a little frame house, afterwards moved to the rear of a newly constructed frame house, erected in front, near the road by one Harvey Scribner, son of said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, and brother of Artimissa Scribner, mother of AFFIANT.

That, immediately thereafter, on the death of his said wife, the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, removed from the old home and became an inmate of and resident of the family and of the home of GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, a few miles away, in said township, and remained there, continuously, except for temporary visits to other relatives, until the day and date when the said GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, removed with his family, in the year 1877, to Bucyrus, Ohio, as set forth in the affidavit of JEREMIAH DRAKE, hereinbefore referred to.

That, said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, had been a soldier in the War of 1812 and in the later years of his life lived upon a pension granted by the United States, having been a surgeon, in part, in said service, and his musket carried in that war is still in existence in the family, and his watch, in the possession of said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

That, said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, died in 1880, on a little farm, near Cardington, Ohio, at the age of 96 years, of clear, sound and disposing mind and memory to the very hour of his death.

That, this AFFIANT was a favorite of her grandfather, his constant companion and to whom he related the incidents of his ancestry and life with remarkable force and clearness, and they are vividly impressed upon the memory and recollection of this AFFIANT.

That, he frequently told her of his descent from the first SCREVEN or SCRIBNER of New Hampshire, very definitely giving his name as "JOHN SCRIBNER", and he frequently referred to a son of the latter or a close generation, of "EDWARD SCRIBNER"; that, the name "MARY HILTON" was frequently referred to by him, as well as "EDWARD HILTON", and always with a definite recital, belief and claim on his part that this HILTON family was the ancestry of the SCRIBNERS of New Hampshire, and the combination of HILTON and SCRIBNER was commonly and frequently used and employed, in the family relationship.

That, the interviews and references, as above, were frequent between AFFIANT and her said grandfather, and were and have been always taken as being of the pedigree of this AFFIANT, back in the earlier days of New Hampshire.

Further, her said grandfather, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, frequently referred to the stories and episodes, involved in the Indian raids, massacres and carrying away of the settlers into bondage, while living in New Hampshire; and, that AFFIANT has read the accounts given in

"NEW ENGLAND CAPTIVES CARRIED TO CANADA" between 1677 and 1760, during the French and Indian wars, by Emma Lewis Coleman, Vol. II, (pp. 291, 298-301-307), giving an account of an Indian raid upon the Bishop, Barber and SAMUEL SCRIBNER families, at Salisbury, New Hampshire, in 1756, in which the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER was seized and carried away in captivity to Canada, which said account is repeated in the history of Salisbury, N. H. by John J. Dearborn, 1890, in many references; and, AFFIANT has no difficulty whatever in identifying these events and recitals as being one and the same, which her said grandfather, told of his grandfather, SAMUEL SCRIBNER I, as being the subject of that Indian raid, massacre, scourge and captivity, stories thereof being of common knowledge in the Morrow County, Ohio, SCRIBNER and HULL households; that AFFIANT remembers, specifically, of the little children involved in the Indian raid and of one baby being tossed out of the window to save it, who was caught on a pitchfork, either killed or desperately wounded, as the story was told to her by her said grandfather, at his knee.

That, said SCRIBNER families in New Hampshire, were intermarried with other families, as RAYNO or RANO, SEVERANCE and WEBSTER, living at Andover and Salisbury, N. H., as given by said genealogies, and that they had originally come to that place or neighborhood from Kingston, N. H.

That, said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, told AFFIANT in his lifetime that when the family removed from New Hampshire, they sojourned at other places on their way to Ohio, before 1800, were temporarily at Poultney, Vermont, and for a period, prior to their final removal to Ohio, were located in the vicinity of Schroon Lake, in Essex County, New York, 1797, and before, as by the printed history of that County, (by Watson, 1869, p. 206); that the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER indicated in the entry in that publication was, in fact, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, II, the father of SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, who remembered the SCHROON LAKE experiences, quite vividly, and retold them to AFFIANT, and that from that point, the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, II, joined in a caravan, headed West, finally settling, by 1805, in that original section of Franklin County, Ohio, subsequently becoming Delaware County, Ohio, the original domicile of this SCRIBNER family; the original deed for said land, as recorded in the County records, clearly indicating the two SCRIBNERS, SR. and Jr., in the same instrument.

That, said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III was, in the terms of the neighborhood, a walking encyclopaedia of knowledge and information, possessed of intellectual qualities, above the average individual, and with a remarkable mind and memory, possessed of peculiar executive ability, always directing and controlling every enterprise or effort in which he engaged himself, and being sought after throughout the countryside, for help, counsel and advice.

That, the family and its members were numerous in Ohio, always possessed of excellent reputations, clean and honest in every particular; and, never having to bear any public or private disgrace or contumely, of any kind or character, from the mistakes of its members or their wrongdoing, in their respective communities—an unusual but irreproachable record.

That, AFFIANT wishes to record, as a part of this affidavit, the exact dates of the birth and death of her mother, said ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER, who, as the daughter of SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, and wife, ALMIRA CLARK, was b. in Delaware County, Ohio, Jan. 25, 1826, and d. in Bucyrus, Ohio, revered and beloved, Sept. 12,



1893, at the home of her daughter, OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL-MONNETTE; that the reproductions of the pictures of the latter, and her husband, MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, as presented in FIRST SETTLERS, etc., in PART TWO, (p. 286), are true and correct likenesses of them, the sister- and brother-in-law of this AFFIANT, the former being deceased at Los Angeles, California, March, 30, 1912, and the latter dying at the same place, March 29, 1931, and both being buried in Inglewood Cemetery, contiguous thereto.

That, AFFIANT was quite familiar with the intellectual abilities and writing talents of her mother, ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER, and well knew her extensive, poetical and other literary compositions; that she was the so-called family historian, collecting material from far and wide, researching and corresponding with distant relatives, back in New Hampshire, Vermont and New York and Connecticut, and that she compiled, in manuscript form, during the years, 1880 to 1890, a genealogy of the SCRIBNER FAMILY, showing the New Hampshire origins, and reciting the generally accepted facts and episodes, to a greater length and exactness, and others, as those incidents and data, particularly referred to in this affidavit, so that the household knowledge upon the subjects of family history was clear, definite and thus carefully recorded; that, subsequent to her death, in 1893, the said SCRIBNER MSS. fell into the hands of a brother of AFFIANT, by whom, not realizing its value and importance, it was thoughtlessly committed to the flames, although said brother, namely, JOHN CHARLES FREMONT HULL, had read the same carefully, talked about it, afterwards, and became and was quite familiar, himself, with the facts herein recited, and with said SCRIBNER GENEALOGY, as given.

That, when the SCRIBNER FAMILY came to Ohio, two other sons of said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, II, namely, JOHN SCRIBNER and ELIAS SCRIBNER, came also, settling in the same vicinity, rearing families of children, whose descendants, are to be found in that section, to this day, relatives of AFFIANT, the latter of whom, by the records of Delaware County, Ohio, in a certain equity proceeding therein, indicated that his father, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, II, had been married to one, (later discovered to be HANNAH), RAYNO, or RANO, proven to have been a daughter of ELIAS RANO or RAYNO, of Salisbury, N. H., a Revolutionary Soldier, always taken and understood by the members of the SCRIBNER Family, as the source of his own name, ELIAS SCRIBNER, and that said two brothers, JOHN and ELIAS SCRIBNER, served in the War of 1812, with their brother, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III; and, that the biographical account and statements of his family, of the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, II, as given in the Mackenzie publication, hereinbefore referred to, (pp. 451-2), as within the knowledge of AFFIANT are true and correct, and in accord with the SCRIBNER genealogy.

That, as given in the affidavit of JEREMIAH DRAKE, hereinbefore referred to, it was a matter of common knowledge, understanding and acceptance, that SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, was a grandson of the WEBSTER clan in New Hampshire, to which the Hon. DANIEL WEBSTER, famous American statesman belonged, and that he was a SCRIBNER kinsman, the relationship being certain, and not far removed, as the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, and her mother, ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER, frequently discussed with this AFFIANT, and in each other's presence, as it was a notable and proud connection and distinctive episode in the family annals, and never a disputed, but always accepted fact of ancestral relationship, and when said SCRIBNER GENEALOGY was compiled the same was fully confirmed by the facts of record, as presented.

That, AFFIANT, being wholly cognizant of the long period of time, which had elapsed, since they were in being, at the time of the statements, which were made to AFFIANT by said grandfather, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, concerning the persons, EDWARD HILTON and MARY HILTON, and JOHN SCRIBNER and EDWARD SCRIBNER, (latterly shown to have been of the first and second generations, in America), as hereinbefore set forth, and fully realizing the importance of accuracy in matters of genealogy, wishes to reinforce the statements, under consideration, by making it clear and definite, that the said statements were of a character and value, as evidence, greater than merely an uncertain family tradition, but said statements were the plain, true and certain statements, as given him by his forebears, of the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, and definite and positive in his own mind and memory, as a part of the SCRIBNER family history and genealogy.

That, AFFIANT remembers clearly and distinctly the many other persons, relatives and events of her girlhood in Morrow and Crawford Counties, Ohio, and as related to the family and relations covered herein, which are not pertinent in this reference, but which stand out vividly, as experienced in those earlier years of country and village life and associations, particularly for the decade from 1870 and 1880, during the last years of the said SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, and AFFIANT is planning to place the same in the form of her autobiographical memoirs, for use of the surviving members of the SCRIBNER Family, and any others, who may be interested.

That, AFFIANT was present at the marriage of her sister, OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL, and MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, at the home of her father, GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, at the Hull Home, on old Shaw Creek farm, in Cardington Township, Morrow County, Ohio, January 5, 1869, at which all of the Hull and Monnett relatives were gathered, the incidents of which AFFIANT remembers quite well; that her nephew, ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE was born in Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio, April 12, 1873, in a small frame dwelling house, known as the "old House", upon the 600-acre farm of his father, very soon replaced by a pretentious, new country mansion, builded about 1873, in which he spent the earlier days of his youth, but which house was recently in 1933 burned completely to the ground; that, affiant has spent many hours of visitation in that older and newer home, as the distance from Morrow County, Ohio, where she first lived, and from Bucyrus, Ohio, where she later lived, in those earlier days, was not too great for family inter-social exchange, and that the said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE was her favorite nephew, and for whom she has always had the greatest and most sincere affection, throughout all of the intervening years.

That, especially does she remember the year of the Centennial Exhibition, A World's Fair, held in Philadelphia, Pa., from 10 May, 1876 to 10 Nov. of the same year, celebrating the 100th anniversary of American independence, which was attended by the parents of the said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, during their absence and the period of which, as a small boy was spent by him, in the home of the father and mother of AFFIANT, then in Morrow County, Ohio, of which a photograph, showing his person, was then taken and is in possession of AFFIANT; that, at the same period, the grandfather of AFFIANT, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, was an inmate of said HULL Family household in said Morrow County, Ohio, and was seen by and known to said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

That, the principal biographical events of the history, career and achievements of the said ORRA



EUGENE MONNETTE are personally known to this AFFIANT, and that he was a university graduate, with scholastic honors, completed a special course in law, and was admitted to the bar of the State of Ohio, in 1896, immediately engaging in the practice of law, at Bucyrus, Ohio, and later in the same practice, at Toledo, Ohio, and, till, 1912, in Los Angeles, California, whereupon and since he has engaged in the business or profession of banking; that, said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, has always been a man of honor, integrity and of popular reputation, for his civic standing and achievements, in every community, in which he has lived; that he has had an experience of thirty-five years, as a genealogist, and writer, literary and historical, publishing several volumes.

AFFIANT further states that the foregoing affidavit was made by her for historical and genealogical purposes, only, and for the specific purpose of showing the Ohio relationships of the HULL, MONNETTE, SCRIBNER, CLARK, et al families, and, particularly, for the items relative to early New Jersey and early New Hampshire origins, as communicated to her, by her said forebears, as stated herein and to furnish confirmation of and evidence in support of the genealogies and pedigrees, heretofore compiled and printed, relative to the persons named herein; that, there were present at the taking down of this statement, said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, his wife, Mrs. Helen Marie Kull-Monnette, and their daughter, Miss Helen Hull Monnette, at the residence of the said ORRA E. MONNETTE, 350 South Oxford Avenue, Los Angeles, California, Sunday afternoon, July 30, 1933.

That, AFFIANT, has no pecuniary, advantageous, selfish, mercenary, or other motives, in giving this affidavit than in good faith and for the facts, of which she has personal knowledge and remembers most distinctly; that, AFFIANT, though now nearly seventy years of age, is in possession of all her faculties, and while the years have naturally left their imprint upon her, she is in reasonable physical condition and with a keenness of mind and memory, which she proudly boasts, as not belonging to many people of her age, she having been well-educated, much-traveled, and of high social distinction, all of which is modestly stated, and further affiant saith not.

(Signed)

*Adelle Hull Kellogg*

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 31st day of July, 1933.

Bertha Knight,  
Notary Public.

In and for the County of Los Angeles, State of California.

Witnesses to the above signature, making of this affidavit, and in identification of affiant.

(Signed) Mrs. Helen K. Monnette,  
of Los Angeles, California,

(Signed) Helen H. Monnette,  
of Los Angeles, California.

### EDITORIAL COMMENT

Acknowledgments to the fine old man of Santa Monica and that gracious kinswoman, who spoke so helpfully and genuinely, in the foregoing affidavits. They are timely and illuminative—possessed of much human interest, almost intimacy, which all the more make their propriety certain, in this SERIES. The years will dissolve the fetters of lawyer-like form and language, and permit their naturalness to shine forth as the sun.

They bespeak CAREFUL GENEALOGY and CONSCIENTIOUS WORK, and, rather illustrate that rare conceit, that Western plains produce strong women, as well as men, not DEPENDENT upon circumscribed and self-centered environments, but upon the "wide, open spaces", which call for virile activities and strong hearts.

Modestly, the writer states that in all his compilations, not a single statement has been made, nor a genealogical conclusion has been reached, without some source reference or authoritative record, fully justifying, saving and except always the errors, arising typographically or from misprinting, or from the lack of genealogical technique of copyists and transcribers.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

### MEMORABILIA

The foregoing personal MEMORABILIA are included within the textual presentation of this PART SIX, for the definite objectives of the points made. It is true that some of the material thus disclosed is not within the immediate scope or purport of this New Jersey COLONIZATION CENTER, but is within the larger purview of this REFERENCE SERIES, and is entirely proper to be included herein, provided that such inclusion does not force out of place both history and genealogy, which may be more important to the reader at hand. At the same time, as already said, in many places, the writer is well aware of the inclusion of much biographical data and personal reference, which have been presented with every modesty of expression, and not with the slightest vanity, but in order that the background of his mental attitude and conscientious spirit may be revealed; and, that all of this personal MEMORABILIA may be preserved for future generations, from a biographical angle, and for the use and benefit of his daughter, HELEN HULL MONNETTE, to whom these volumes are dedicated.—O. E. M.

## IMPORTANT NOTATION

**NOTE:**—THIS SERIES INCLUDES SOURCE RECORDS AND GENEALOGICAL FOUNDATIONS IN NEW ENGLAND, PARTICULARLY, PISCATAQUA REGION, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AND MASSACHUSETTS; ENGLAND and SCOTLAND PROGENITORS, WITH WEST INDIAN MIGRATIONS, AS APPLIED TO LINEAGES, AND ESPECIALLY, THE HUGUENOTS, FRENCH PROTESTANT EMIGRES FROM FRANCE, BEFORE 1700.

## General Outline

**I**N lieu of a Table of Contents, the following General Outline of this work will exhibit the standard divisions or separate allocations into which it is proposed to arbitrarily divide this presentation of The First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, with a golden thread of connection running through each part, all made necessary by the voluminous records and history sources covered.

It is planned to complete this compilation in from eight to ten Parts, of which the latter half will comprise genealogical material and the assembling thereof, with reference to the Period of New Jersey Colonial History, from the year 1664 to 1714, a duration of Fifty Years, in the appearance of the First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey.

Part One as presented contains the preliminary and introductory matter, spokes of the wheel, or foundation stones, so to speak—certain historical references and surname lists, all of which are inductive of further elucidation in the later Part Numbers.

- A. **Part One:** Introductory and Historical: New Jersey, New York, and New England Sources. Surname Lists. First Settlers, Staten Island, Maps, Etc. THIS IS AN ESSENTIAL FOUNDATION TO THE WHOLE SERIES.
- B. **Part Two:** Vital Records of Piscataway and Woodbridge, although in part published elsewhere, many unfortunate errors are corrected, and other statistics included, which have been gathered from miscellaneous origins.
- C. **Part Three:** Gleanings from early New Jersey Records, Archives and printed sources, indicating surname reference and identification of the First Settlers by date, place and activities in community life for the Period.
- D. **Part Four:** Miscellaneous data concerning the First Settlers, with historical connotations and genealogical interpretations as may lend interest and historical development.
- E. **Part Five:** Articles by "GERER," first appearing in the department of "Jersey Genealogy," published by The Newark Evening News of Newark, New Jersey, with revisions, corrections and amendments, as may be necessary.

**F. Part Six, and following Parts:** Genealogical, in modern form, of the First Settlers, with as complete data, as discoverable, of the first three or more generations in America of each surname in New Jersey.

Notes: Because each PART shall in itself be valuable and susceptible of use, within its scope, the right is reserved to discontinue or modify the presentation of the First Settlers, at the completion of any PART, or to modify or change the foregoing plan, as may seem to be advisable in the progress of compilation and printing. (Also, this plan is subject to the financial support received.)

Each section comprising quotations, which are purposely made liberal, for reference uses, and taken from other printed authorities, are reproduced in the particular case by and with the express consent of author or publisher, with full credit to him, and are employed herein as a general basis for discussion, amendment, correction or illumination, but so that the student of this work, will not be compelled to seek the original reference for the completion of his research.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

## Genealogies

### All source references re New Jersey Families

In PART THREE is printed a major list of the published genealogical compilations, books and magazine articles, relating to these families, so that other constructive genealogy can be consulted by reference, and recourse had thereto, either to support, confirm or to elucidate any conclusions presented. Likewise, in each succeeding PART.

## Bibliography

### Nomenclature in abbreviated references:

This includes practically every worthwhile and printed authority upon New Jersey genealogy, archives and records, and concerning colonial history, where referable to genealogical evidences.

In addition, other books, town histories, genealogies and printed authorities in the general field of genealogy, are employed because of their frequent use in this compilation. However, the succeeding bibliography is not at all inclusive and is given here solely to shorten volume and page reference to the source adopted in the succeeding tabulation and compilation. In the event of book or record reference being made, not susceptible of frequent repetition, no attempt is made to give these in abbreviated form, which will account for their appearance in full in the context and omission from the appended list.

The block letters used singly refer to the more notable places, villages and towns appearing in the subject matter.

No list of abbreviations is specifically provided, since only those of general use in genealogical works and of common understanding will be employed.



### FAMILIES AND SURNAMES

Receiving, in previous PARTS, more than casual reference, were first carefully listed in PART FOUR, (pp. 456-7), and included those by name so presented in PARTS ONE, TWO and THREE. This was carefully set forth in PART FIVE, (p. 658). Relative to the same kind of treatment, more exhaustively presented in PART FOUR, it seems unnecessary to relist these names here, since the TABLE OF CONTENTS, given in PART FIVE, (vide, ante, pp. 654 et seq.), and the same set forth in this PART SIX, (vide, ante, p. 897), reveal the families, thus especially discussed. Likewise, the genealogical deductions, primary references and quoted genealogy, by alphabetical arrangement, as presented in each PART, before its conclusion, will, when understood, make this SERIES, both practical and usable, by that one who studies and understands the plan, being a place-book, in its larger sense, as place-names provide the key to surnames, and the genealogical items are related with great care, in exact textual statement; and all FIRST FAMILIES are covered in this REFERENCE SERIES, properly, and without the loss of a single name, so far discoverable. A new source group of records are purposely included in this PART SIX, (post), to emphasize these surnames, though affording some duplication, but thereby the more confirmed by document and record.

### SPECIAL GENEALOGICAL TREATMENT

(This was continued in PART FIVE, pp. 786 et seq.)

To the mind of the writer, in his conception of this standard, it is the first to be attempted in a genealogical compilation, in America, interspersed as it is with quotation and reference, and offering every source record of any value, which can be ascertained, so that the student will be enabled to get the WHOLE VIEW-POINT of the genealogical family, under his special search, and, whether or not he agrees with the conclusion, he is MADE AWARE of all SOURCES, and, together with the BIBLIOGRAPHY, it has made easily available the lines and breadth of development, (complete, tho in a few cases, most keen for dispute among those who like to wrangle over genealogical opinion, rather than TRUTH—and, gives to such student the most acceptable digest, relative to N. J. F. S., ever before published.

This editor, and author, has taken, in each case full responsibility for his own deductions and statements, with very positive assertions, purposely made, but he does not assume any responsibility for quoted or referred sources, not examined by him, in the original form of record, or authority.

His great ambition is to finally assemble in alphabetical form and substance a completed, and as nearly perfect, a GENEALOGY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS, based upon his own conclusions, as possible to be done, and for which PARTS SEVEN and EIGHT are reserved, only too far and too long postponed, (as his health is now impaired, and genealogical problems and further study, with correspondents, continuously multiply the material).

NOT A SINGLE STATEMENT IN THIS REFERENCE SERIES HAS BEEN MADE, (SAVE AND EXCEPT BY TYPOGRAPHICAL ERRORS OR MIS-PRINTING, OR BY INEXACT PROOF-READING), WHICH IS NOT FOUNDED UPON ORIGINAL RECORDS, DEPENDABLE SOURCES, OR REPUTABLE AUTHORITY, as most will agree when the matter is discussed. THERE IS NO ACCEPTANCE IN THIS SERIES OF IPSE DIXIT OPINION, AS TENDERED, WITHOUT AUTHORITY, BY (so-called) EXPERTS.

The final index is being compiled, and THREE PARTS are, at this date, in form to be published. This will go forth as rapidly as time and money can provide.  
—ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

## A PROLEGOMENON

THIS is, of course, an introductory remark; especially the plural, (which applies here), i. e. introductory remarks—really, a preface. And, the dictionary scholar, in his compilation, wishing to be facetious, illustrated by example of “prolegomenous babbling”. Not that this editor likes the thought nor is at all fond of unusual and ponderous words, but they do have the point of marking with special emphasis, to be ever remembered, in sending forth those ideas, which are both worthy and necessary to be so remembered.

## PART FIVE

PART FIVE went forth to subscribers upon the author's birthday, April 12, 1933. It was more enthusiastically received, if comparisons justify, than its predecessors. It contained more pages of genealogical data and source material than the previous PARTS, with a larger number of illustrations to embellish the text.

Not from any over-proud purpose or immodest reference, the reviews, comments, and even critiques were again published. This is not in accord with modern stilted, genealogical standards, but it has seemed to the writer that, contemporary judgment would illumine the consensus of opinion as to the importance of this REFERENCE WORK. The welcoming reception and the support of loyal friends have largely demonstrated themselves since PART FIVE was issued. It has supplemented the plan and scope of presentation in a forceful way.

However, the provocative, but humorous, aspects of the author's emphases upon some modern genealogical tendencies seem to have reached lodgment with two or three who found some shoes, in the generalizations, to fit them, uncomfortably.

In the provocative field of genealogy, so pervaded by efforts, neither wisely nor skillfully directed, and so imposed upon by selfish influences, wrong standards and scholarship assumption, prefatory remarks, at this juncture of the introduction of newer, more forceful propositions, seem to be fitting, helpful and illuminative. Those who have noted the arguments, pro and con, concerning “ACCURATE GENEALOGY”, need not become alarmed, over errors committed and to be committed, as far as GENEALOGY is concerned. The noble professors in this realm and certain sequestered spheroids, who substitute prestige of position, organization influence, critical or alleged scholarship, will always lament over the publication mistakes of others, than themselves; as is true of one or two editors desiring much more to exalt their own positions and assumed prestige, than any credit under which to write and speak of others.

## INTRODUCTORY

Introducing PART SIX a personal comment is forced to the front:—

The writer transmitted, under date of April 12, 1933, PART FIVE, then just issued from the printers. The printed letter, accompanying, states, among other matters, (quoting);

“TO FRIENDS and SUBSCRIBERS:

It is with pardonable pride, and certainly, with real pleasure, that I am transmitting to you, herewith, YOUR COPY of PART FIVE, of my SERIES, as entitled, above.

Its greater paging, more illustrations and genealogic content, make it the DESIDERATUM of my Conscientious Undertaking, for the purposes so frequently outlined—the sole, REFERENCE SERIES, relative to New Jersey History and Genealogy, with specific migratory origins and settlements, at PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE.

\* \* \*

Although the writer is against the FALSE TEACHINGS, he is sincerely trying to help others, without profit to himself, or commercial advantage, and, entirely good-humored, so WRITE HIM, considerately.

(Signing), YOURS, IN THE GENEALOGICAL FAITH,” etc.

This PART FIVE was received joyously by all subscribers, supporters and friends, as voluminously expressed in letters of acknowledgment, with the exception of one editorial criticism, (discussed elsewhere herein), and by an unhappy discontented, envious soul, (who writes venal, disagreeable letters to this editor about HILTON and RAYNES). This mars the harmony with which this unselfish undertaking has gone forth and which should remain, unnoticed and ignored, were not the criticisms consigned to the printed page by one or two of the genealogical doctrinaires themselves.

Not a single statement has been phrased in this SERIES, involving either personality or unkindness. If any language has been so understood, it was certainly used without such unkind intent, for the heart of the writer is pure and undefiled in purpose, and his spiritual application is reflected in the poetic expressions presented in PART ONE, p. VII, “A CREED”. Why honest difference of genealogical opinion should produce rancor or harsh feeling is beyond comprehension. If the generalizations, wholly impersonal, and discussions, simply intended to help, altruistically, have provided some narrow, tight shoes, seemingly to fit or some harsh, wooden boots, roughing the wearer, it may be that some TRUTH has presented itself, but those made unhappy have not been in the least in the objective mind of the writer at any time. He has not been writing to or about PERSONS, in his editorial opinions, but positively for the PRESENT AMERICAN RACE, being eager and anxious for the aid of and benefit to others, without the slightest mark of ill humor or reproach toward any living being in this world. Purposely, made provocative, to serve as a definite challenge to those dwelling in the fancied security of self-complacency, exclusiveness of authority, aristocratic without right, provincial in outlook and narrow in viewpoint, it has aroused no one's innocence to beguile, nor his impeccability to become error; if they, the pure, are truly all they claim for themselves, why any offense? Where they are right and the writer is wrong, their personifications of their own selfish stations do not carry the weight of their own strength of force and accuracy. Rather, personal reflections upon any unselfish worker in the field rise no higher than the futile challenges of undeserving causes. All of which is very much out of tune, with the kind thoughts of this writer towards all. This writer has no quarrel with any one in this engrossing work, but feels that neither trite professionalism nor official sequestration can avail against honest, earnest, altruistic work. That such expressions should ensue, reflect the acerbity of the times, where discouraging mental states rage against those of contrary opinions.



## THE APPROACH

While this SERIES is addressed to the public, (largely genealogical), it is more intimate, frank and not developed in stilted, formal language, as with other dry-as-dust genealogical publications. The presentation has allowed direct approach, biographical statement and unclouded opinion for the general good, unselfishly. It is not founded in the slightest immodesty, and is with address intentionally employed, to preserve the writer's view-point on genealogical data and problems with a newer, challenging approach, backed by sufficient experience and certain knowledge of his own, constantly kept before the reader and student, to support both the right and authority to express the provocative challenges, in behalf of genealogical truth, which is so much needed in this broad, NON-SECTIONAL American field, today. It is high time that all exclusive areas of dictation and authority be called from their childish, inept, criticisms of western culture, abilities and knowledge. Being of this character of thought and form of presentation, this editor has introduced much of his own status, judgment, opinion and conclusion, which will be helpful, always in their fair use, and will withstand any untoward refrains. No shoe fits any person, unless the challenge be sound, true and just, and certainly not if he puts on the leather covering, with resentment.

As Great as were New England Beginnings—as Mighty as were the original Thirteen Colonies within the borders set by the War of the Revolution, there arose, after 1787, a Race, equally Strong, Intelligent and American, beyond the original Colonial outposts, and from the loins of whose people, proud of ancestry, came descendants to reflect honor, credit and glory upon their Atlantic forbears. THESE ARE THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

Attention is again called to the admonition in PART FIVE, (pp. 881 and 883).

## PART SIX.

Then, with joyous heart over a New Year, 1934, and conscious psychology of goodwill and happiness, in serving MEN, who live to serve others, this PART SIX goes forth as a messenger of kindness and helpfulness to professional, amateur, provocative, student, searcher, without priority of assumption or merit of preferment, just honesty of effort and sincerity of purpose.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

January 1, 1934.

## NOW ROUSE, AMERICA

By Ben Field.

Stand straight along the atrophied Atlantic,

Throw back the shoulders of the Middle West,

Where the Rocky Mountains tower let their summits click

Against the winking stars—time to break our rest!

The ladders under the orange trees of California

Are hidden in the weeds. Mount Wilson scans the skies  
And peers a million miles, but California

Calls loudly on her industries to arise.

Stand straight and grasp the Golden Rule, a song!

Mix with our common clay a love of man,

Breathe in so much of good there'll be no wrong—

Now Rouse, America, Prosperity is God's plan!

(The Western Journal of Education  
December, 1933,  
Page 10.)

## GENERAL BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HISTORY AND FIRST SETTLER FAMILIES

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 671 et seq.)

The lists of reference authorities, some of which are more reliable than others, but most of which where covering original records and vital statistics are generally regarded as authentic genealogical sources, grow with each new publication and genealogical extension. They must be added to here. As in the introduction to the title reference, as above, set forth, this list is to be construed in the same manner, and the entire FIVE LISTS, inc., exhibit a nearly complete New Jersey historical and genealogical reference library.

Of course the recordal adherent and the consistent antiquarian does not wander, as he thinks, far from the original record, document and entry, but his interpretations, even under glass and by narrow limitation of page and volume, no correlation with or coordination to other records and analyses, leave him helpless and subject to many errors.

Some notable evidences of this result, are readily apparent in recent compilations worthy for what they contain, lamentable for what they omit.

There is no hope for the narrow, restricted, pedigreed view-point to ever attain perfection in family history compilation. Likewise the mere abstractor of records cannot attain any genealogical goal successfully. The iconoclast and doubter belong to the ipse dixit and professional dictator class.

Altogether concerning the author's Bibliography, (repeating), re N. J.

These five lists, inclusive of the following:

- PART ONE, (pp. 26 et seq.);
- PART THREE, (pp. 315 et seq.);
- PART FOUR, (pp. 472 et seq.);
- PART FIVE, (pp. 672 et seq.); and
- PART SIX, (seq.).—O. E. M.

### AMERICAN GENEALOGY

#### A

Being A HISTORY of Some Of The Early Settlers of North America And Their Descendants, From Their First Emigration To The Present Time, With Their Inter-marriages And Collateral Branches, Including Notices Of Prominent Families And Distinguished Individuals, With Anecdotes, Reminiscences, Traditions, Sketches Of The Founding Of Cities, Villages, Manors, And Progressive Improvements Of The Country From Its Wilderness State To The Present Era. Illustrated By GENEALOGICAL TABLES.

By Jerome B. Holgate, A. M., Author Of Chart Of Ancient Scripture And Profane History, On A Novel And Interesting Plan, And Atlas Of American History. Albany: Printed By Joel Munsell, 1848.

This kind of literature is interesting, if not authentic, and is the equal of some of the famous pedigrees of Burke and English assumption. At least the lineage of the Irish kings is recognized, and the genealogy of THE CHRIST is true history.

### ADAM'S DESCENDANTS

### ADMIRALTY

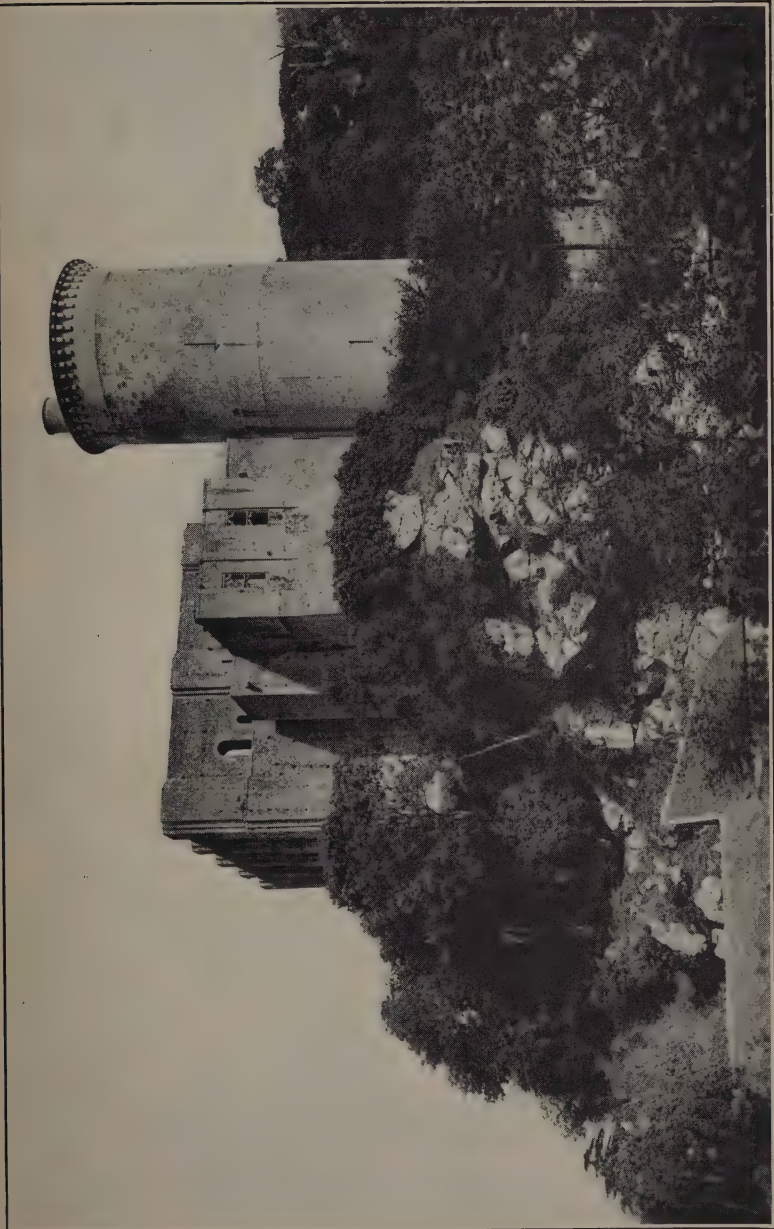
### AMERICAN ATLAS

(a) **Generations From Adam**, by Dr. Chas. E. Rice, (Alliance, Ohio).

(b) **Genealogy of Azariah Dunham**, by Prof. and Lieut. C. A. L. Totten, of Yale, (Flemington, N. J., 1914), who like all of us, descended from Adam.

**High Court of Admiralty Examinations**, (Mss. Volume 53) 1637-1638, by Dorothy O. Shilton and Richard Holworthy, (Eric G. M. Fletcher O.—Anglo-American Records Foundation, inc., 1932). This establishes many N. E. and N. J. migrations, and "PISCATAWAY in New England", as early as 1637, (p. 178).

**AMERICAN AND CANADIAN ATLAS** containing nearly 200 Maps many from the "London Magazine."—All in fine state, many unrecorded.—British and French Settlements in N. America, with Indian tribes named thereon. New England and Nova Scotia, with part of New York. Plan of Halifax, Nova Scotia. Eastern Province of New York, with part of New Jersey, 1756. Pennsylvania, 1756. Maryland with the Delaware Counties, Virginia, the Carolinas, Geor-



GRAND CASTLE at FALAISE, NORMANDY, FRANCE, where

WILLIAM, THE CONQUEROR was born, ca. 1027. This picturesque stronghold occupies a commanding position on a rugged promontory. Its remains embrace the outer entrance with its towers, a massive donjon or keep, and a tower 130 feet in height. Not far from it stands a colossal bronze equestrian statue of WILLIAM, THE CONQUEROR, by ROCHET. FALAISE played a prominent part in the wars between France and England, and in the HUGUENOT WARS, (LIPPINCOTT, GAZ., p. 629). (Vide, post, this PART, p. 964, and elsewhere, p. indic.).

WILLIAM, THE CONQUEROR, was the victor at the Battle of Hastings, and the first of the Norman kings of England. Several families of New Jersey descended from names on the Battle Abbey Roll, companions of THE CONQUEROR, at that event, (vide, post, this PART, p. 949), of which CRISPIN, CARTERET, is a notable example, (and this writer, as well in the foll.), de LAWRENCE, et al.





MEMORIAL DU GUILLAUME LE CONQUERANT, CHATEAU, VILLE de FALAISE, (Calvados), REPUBLIQUE FRANÇAISE.

WILLIAM, THE CONQUEROR, OF ENGLAND, 1066, (ca. 1027-87). FÊTES NORMANDES, pour the glorification de Guillaume le Conquérant et de ses Compagnons d'Armes à Hastings, les 20, 21 et 22 Juin, 1931, (out of which came this Memorial), erected as showing the true names, who went out of Normandy, with WILLIAM, to England.

(Vide, opp. p., this PART, p. 949, various Battle Abbey Rolls). Society of CHEVALIERS de HASTINGS founded upon historical and genealogical descent from either WILLIAM, THE CONQUEROR or from one of his accepted companions. (O. E. M. has qualified, 1934).

(Vide, post, this PART, also p. 964; and reverse hereof).

(948-b)

gia and Maryland, 1755. Virginia. Western Parts of the Colony of Virginia, 1754. Connecticut and Rhode Island 1758. British and French Plantations in N. America. Newfoundland. Plan of City and Harbour of Louisburg. Harbour of Louisburg. Plan of City of Louisburg. Plan of River St. Lawrence, with operations of the Siege of Quebec. Chart of the River St. Lawrence. Plan of Quebec. Plan of New Orleans. Map of River Mississippi. Plan of Straits of St. Mary and Michilimackinac, showing situation and importance for the Fur Trade. The Isles of Montreal. Plan of Montreal. Map of Cherokee Nation with names of towns and rivers. Five Great Lakes, with parts of New York, Hudsons Bay, territories, etc. Plan of Frontenac and adjoining lake and country. Plan of Abercrombie's attack on Ticonderoga. Country between Crown Point and Albany. West Indies. Caribby Islands, with the Crowns, etc. to which they severally belong. Guadeloupe. Martinico. Plan of Fort Royal, Martinico. Fort Royal Bay. Plan of Town and Fort of Grenada. Plan of City and Harbour of Havana, Cuba. St. Domingo. South America. Coloured Map of Cuba and surrounding seas, with figures of ships, 1762. Plan of Harbour, City and Forts of Cartagena. Northern or New England States of America, Vermont, New Hampshire, Mass., Conn., R. I., etc., 1795. Map of the World. All maps undated are of the period 1754-1760, bound up with these are the following **AMERICAN VIEWS**: An exact prospect of Charles Town, S. Carolina, shipping in foreground. View of the Taking of Quebec by English, 1760. View of Quebec from the Bason, frigates at anchor. South View of Oswego, slight tear, 1760. Ohiopyle Falls in Pennsylvania. Portrait of Wolfe. Together with about 100 other Maps of the World. This Collection was formed by John Rait, the famous Scottish Collector. Thick 8vo., hf. cf. Unique, mint. 1750-1790.

**THE AMERICAN GAZETTEER**; exhibiting, States, Towns, etc., on The American Continent; also West India Islands, etc., by Jedidiah Morse, (Boston; London, 1798, Piccadilly and Paternoster Row).

**THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST**, (a continuation of New Haven Genealogical Magazine), pub. by Donald

Lines Jacobus, New Haven, Conn., (Vol. X, No. 1, 1933, et seq.). This represents a "new policy", well done, but will consist largely in the presentation of **GENEALOGICAL SINE QUA NON**, (most laudable), by a group of experts, who may tell of the genealogical mistakes of others, professionals and amateurs, advocates, et al., who comprise the real field of gen. support. The latter meet the genealogical bills, and not all are either scholars or critics. This effort will be rewarded just to the extent it keeps out of the field of reflecting upon those, with whom they do not agree.—O. E. M.

(Vide, ante, **PART FIVE**, pp. 684 et seq.). See, *Heraldry*, this **BIB.**, (post).

Certainly no one could find fault with this bit of persiflage. If it contain a grain of truth—accept it with a laugh, as the author has, in writing it.

**THE ATTEMPTS TO SET UP A N. E. ARISTOCRACY WILL FAIL, AS ALL SUCH ABORTIVE, SELFISH EFFORTS WILL.**—O. E. M.

Washington, D. C., Inc. 1930, the latest and best in English research, excelling any previous effort in this direction. (O. E. M. is a member).

**ADMIRALTY DEPOSITIONS**, 1637-1638, by Richard Holworthy, presents new material and covers an important period, in American Genealogy.

**A(NTROBUS) B(enjamin)** Buds and Blossoms of Piety With Some Fruit of the Spirit of Love: and Directions to the Divine Wisdom. (London, 1743, pp. 8+128).

Curious doggerel rhymes of a religious nature: one "The Valiant Christian Soldier" has a striking resemblance to "Soldiers of Christ Arise" (Hymns A. and M. 270). Thomas Gray's mother was an Antrobus.

See **FAUCONNIER**.

## B

**The Roll Of Battle Abbey**, (vide, post, this **PART**, under **WILLIAM**, the **CONQUEROR**). This small, old, rare volume, "annotated", by John Bernard Burke, Esq., (London, 1848,) opens with: "This folk of Normandie Among us woneth yet, and shalleth evermore." Robert of Gloucester.

It assembles all the various Rolls, and is of value because of the clear spelling and iden-

## AMERICAN PROTOPLASMIC ARISTOCRACY

## ANGLO-AMERICAN RECORDS FOUNDATION

## ANTROBUS

## ARCHER

## BATTLE ABBEY

## AMERICAN GAZETTEER

## AMERICAN GENEALOGIST



## BELCONGER

tification of several N. J. patronyms.

## See CONGER

The main authority on this family is Mr. Franklin Barker Conger, Washington, D. C. His mimeographed MSS. reviewed in N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec., (April, 1933, p. 214, Vol., LXIV).

The story of John Belconger, the First Ancestor of All the Congers, etc.

"The author gives credit to Mr. O. E. Monnette's book, *Piscataway and Woodbridge*", for identifying John Conger of Woodbridge, N. J., with John Belconger, of Newbury, Mass. Based on this he outlines the life of John Belconger, as far as it is known. He states that the vital records of Newbury show the marriage of John Belconger to Sarah Kelly on January 12, 1666, whereas the printed records show his marriage on April 12, 1666 to Mary Kelly as given by Pope."

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 585-7).

## BAPTISTS

(a) History of the Baptists, Traced by their Vital Principles and Practices, form the time of our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ, to the year 1886, by Thomas Armitage, (N. Y. 1887). Contains a true account of the Baptist movement to Piscataqua, N. H., and to Piscataway, N. J. (Pp. 710 et seq.).

(b) Materials Towards a History of New Jersey Baptists, by Rev. Morgan Edwards, (1722-1795).

(c) History of the Baptists, by D. Benedict, (2 vols., 1813).

## BAPTIST HISTORY, N. J.

A History of Baptists in N. J., by Thomas S. Griffiths, (1904). This has had and will receive attention in this SERIES, as the names of F. S. appear freq.

## BERESTEYN

REPERTORIUM van GE-  
DRUKTE GENEALOGIE-  
EN en GENEALOGISCHE  
FRAGMENTEN. Aangebod-  
en aan het koninklijk NED-  
ERLANDSCH genootschap  
voor geschlact- en WAPEN-  
KUNDE bij zijn 50-jarig be-  
staan, Door. Jhr Mr. Dr. E.  
A. V. VAN BERESTEYN,  
eereid van het Genootschap  
Haarlem—1933.

Genealogies by surname reference of Holland (Dutch) families, (latest authority).

This eminent authority does not contain POPINGA, as a surname, tho' it gives Poppe and Poppen. It does give MINNE, MONNY, MANNE and MINET, etc., Huguenot forms of MONNET or MONET.

(Vide, post, this PART, p. indic.).

BOTTA  
AMER. REV.

HISTORY of the WAR OF THE INDEPENDENCE of the UNITED STATES of AMERICA, by Charles Botta, (Trans. from Italian, by Otis), (Two vols., 1834).

Courtesy of Mrs. Grant L. Stanford, an ardent supporter of this SERIES.

These old books are quaint and give a reflection of the PERIOD.—O. E. M.

BOUNDARY  
LINES

The State Of The Question Of Jurisdiction And Boundary Between New Jersey And Delaware, A. D. 1873. Tren-  
ton, N. J.

Wm. S. Sharp, Printer, 23 East State Street. 1873.

## BRIGGS

The John Briggs Family of Huntingdon County, Pa. compiled by Luther A. Briggs of Santa Monica, Calif. This gives a short account and lineage from the first two, Samuel Briggs and Benjamin Briggs, coming to Philadelphia, prior to the Revolutionary War.

This family lived adjoining the Monnett family in Marion and Crawford Counties, Ohio, and the author was an associate of this writer's grandfather, Abraham Monnett, (1811-1881), of that section, in the years of his achievement.

## BOUCHER

BOURCHIER, TH., *Historia ecclesiastica de martyrio fratrum Ordinis Francisci, dictorum de observantia, qui partim in Anglia sub Henrico VIII, partim in Belgio sub Principe Auriaco, partim et in Hybernia tempore Elizabethae reginae, (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 796), 1536-1582, passi sunt. Paris, J. Poupy, 1582, pet. in 8vo. veau.*

L'auteur etait franciscain. Il décrit e. a. le martyre des frères de Gorinchem, Alkmaar et Brielle, en Hollande, comme de Dan. Arendonk, Corn. à Diest, Lud. Voets, Adr. à Gonda (sic), Nic. Pickius, Hier. à Weert, Nic. Hesius, Ant. Hornaer, Corn. Vuick, e. a.

Première édition, tres rare.

—The Hague,  
Martinus Nijhoff.

## BOWMAN

Vide, SURNAMES, in this BIB.

COLONIAL  
DOCUMENTS,  
N. J.

## C

An Analytical Index to the Colonial Documents of New Jersey, in the State Paper Offices of England, by Henry Stevens, edited by William A. Whitehead, (N. Y. 1858). This contains a special reference to New Jersey bibliography in Appendix B, the catalog, books, pamphlets, etc. relating to New Jersey, during the Colonial period,



exclusive of the public documents of the State.  
This valuable list should be in every library and carefully noted.

Catalogue of Books in Library of Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New Jersey at N. J. Hist. Soc. Bldg., Newark, N. J., 1933. (This furnishes another bib. ref. list, of value).

**COLVER-CULVER GENEALOGY**, by Frederic Lathrop Colver, (N. Y., 1910), Descendants of EDWARD COLVER of Boston, Dedham and Roxbury, Mass., and New London and Mystic, Conn., with the Rogerene devel. A family which carried into N. J., and intermarried with Lutens, from Lutine of Staten Island. See **BELCONGER**

Cornelis Lambertzen Cool, an exhaustive argument re, in N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec., (Vol. LXV, Jan. 1934, pp. 15 et seq.).

This was a N. Y. Fam., and a few name variations in later N. J. Its interest to the writer lies in his positive belief that this alleged surname was really KULL, (German, beyond question) and the origin of the KULL part of KIL VON KULL, et alia. The article in question is elaborate, for one unknown woman. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 422).

See, **FRENCH-ENGLISH DICTIONARY**, London, 1650.

Collections Of The N. J. Hist. Soc., Vol. III, 1849 and being "The Provincial Courts of New Jersey, with Sketches of the Bench and Bar." A Discourse by Richard S. Field, of that distinguished family, but who was particularly venomous against THOMAS F. GORDON, the historian.

**A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF THE HISTORY OF CALIFORNIA, 1510-1930.** By Robert Ernest Cowan and Robert Granniss Cowan, (3 vols.). San Francisco, John Henry Nash, 1933). This is the greatest BIB. re Calif. to be published and shows MONEY, MONNET and MONNETTE, as (vide, ante, this PART, p. 921).

See COLVER, (ante).

## D

New Hampshire State History of the Daughters of the American Revolution, by Elizabeth Knowles Folsom, (Mrs. Wendell Burt Folsom), 1932. A great monument to this indefatigable patriot and worker.

## DELAWARE (Official)

**GOVERNOR'S REGISTER**, State of Delaware, being appointments and other transactions by executives of the State, from 1674 to 1851, (pub. by Pub. Arch. Com. of Del., Wilmington, 1926).

In its first opening pages are to be found many of the old N. J. friends, F. S., as EPHRAIM HERRMAN, 1680, WILLIAM BERRY, 1685, WILLIAM LAURENCE, 1687, 1688, justice of the peace; JOHN WALKER, 1687, GEORGE MARTIN, JOHN CURTIS, et al. with other evidence, sufficient to confirm statements, as to Delaware removals; made in PART FIVE, (p. 725).

## DELAWARE COUNTY

**History of DELAWARE COUNTY, Ohio and OHIO**, (ill., Chicago, 1880), of the old style county histories, but valuable), and containing the seat of the old, famous, Methodist, OHIO WESLEYAN UNIVERSITY, of which the MONNET FAMILY, HULL et al., had so much to do, as in "MONNETT HALL", and the now prevailing MONNETT CLUBS, all over the U. S. A.

## DESTRUCTIVE GENEALOGY

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 312).

See, in this BIB, ICONOCLASM and IPSE DIXIT. This is a fanciful approach to hyper-criticism, which is of little or no value in the FIELD, because it is founded in self-serving or envious motives, as in the case of any one advertising this calling, by attempted destruction of the honest, hard, able work of others.

Reputations builded, by destruction of others.

## DEUTSCHEN

**DIE DEUTSCHEN FAMILIEN NAMEN**. By A. Heintze, 1882-1903, and Paul Cascorbi, 1925, referable, only to "geschichtlich, geographisch, sprachlich; Sechste, verbesserte und vermehrte Auflage, herausgegeben von Professor Dr. Paul Cascorbi", (HALLE (Saale), 1925).

This is not a "Genealogische" Deutschen, but a most valuable handbook of Dutch terminology, an attempted, scholarly production, with invaluable presentations.

HOLL and HOLLE are given, demonstrating the German ancient origin of HULL and de HULLE.

KOLL, with variants to KULL, POP and POPPE, but not POPINGA, except the latter as "ostfries". Not a surname. MAN-MANNES-MINNES-MON, etc., illustrating why the earlier variants of the Fr. MONET and MONNET.

## COLONIAL WARS, N. J.

## COLVER

## CONGER COOL

## COTGRAVE

## COURTS, PROVINCIAL

## COWAN

## CULVER

## D. A. R. HIST. N. H.

DOVER  
ANCIENT

LAND MARKS in ANCIENT DOVER, New Hampshire, by Mary P. Thompson, (com. ed., Durham, 1892).

Invaluable place-name origins, but DURHAM is traditional, when undoubtedly it came from DURHAM, ENG., via HILTON.—O. E. M.

## DRAKE

(Though covered before, this importance is enlarged by the affidavit of JEREMIAH DRAKE, (ante, p. 932) indic.), and the discovery of his ancestry, in Virginia and North Carolina, evidencing the migration to those Colonies, from New Jersey, of rep. of this Fam.—O. E. M.).

(a) VIDE, ANTE, PART THREE, (pp. 326 et seq.) and

(b) Orig. records and compilations of Oliver B. Leonard, to whom ack. has been made herein, and who so kindly transmitted his papers to this editor.—O. E. M.

DRAKE,  
JEREMIAH

See separate DRAKE. Affidavit of JEREMIAH DRAKE, set forth in this PART, (vide, ante, p. 932), which gives evidences of relationship, compilation and sources re families of HULL, MONNETT, SCRIBNER, et al. (He has recently deceased.).

## DUKE

A Genealogy of the DUKE—Shepherd-Van Metre Family. Compiled and edited by Samuel Gordon Smyth, (The New Era Printing Company, Lancaster, Penna., 1909). See PROCS., N. J. HIST., Vol. VII, 1912, p. 40).

DUTCHESS  
COUNTY

Dutchess County Graves, at South Dover, or Wingdale, Dutchess Co., N. Y., (Boston Evening Transcript, Gen. Dept., Nov. 6, 1933, by R. D. F.).

These are valuable as related to the first Col. Andrew Morehouse, his first wife Phoebe, who d. Feb. 6, 1783, in the 55th year of her age, and his second wife, Sarah Sherrill, b. April 18, 1742, d. Nov. 23, 1803, and other kin and children shown. By this writer:

"Reference to above, Note 2612, DUTCHESS COUNTY GRAVES, this publication is very fine, altho it was assembled by the writer many years ago, and will ultimately be published in his Morehouse Genealogy, if it ever sees the light of day. Attention should be called to "First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge, New Jersey, PART THREE," (pp. 426-430) which gives the parentage of Col. Andrew Morehouse. There is one slight error in making Aaron Morehouse, son of Col. Andrew, "lived with his uncle James

Morehouse, son of Col. Andrew," which should be "brother." This latter fact is established by the statement of a review of James Morehouse, verified by one Samuel Morehouse, formerly at Elyria, Ohio."

GERER

## EAST JERSEY

## E

THE RECORDS OF THE PROPRIETORS, by Adrian Lyon, Member and Registrar of the Board of Proprietors of East Jersey, (Perth Amboy, 1916). (Printed).

This contains many names of FIRST SETTLERS.

## F

YOUR FAMILY TREE by David Starr Jordan, and, Sarah Louise Kimball, being a Glance at Scientific Aspects of Genealogy, etc., (N. Y. and London, 1929). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, BIB., p. 881).

This copy is indited, with long friendship, by one of the most capable genealogists of this day, who, like this author, refuses to accept the dictates of the ipse dixit scholars; "To Orra E. Monnette, from Sarah Louise Kimball, June 27, 1929."

(The writer enjoyed a personal association and acquaintance with David Starr Jordan, one of the GREAT SCHOLARS, whose picture, duly autographed is a favorite on the walls of his library.—O. E. M.)

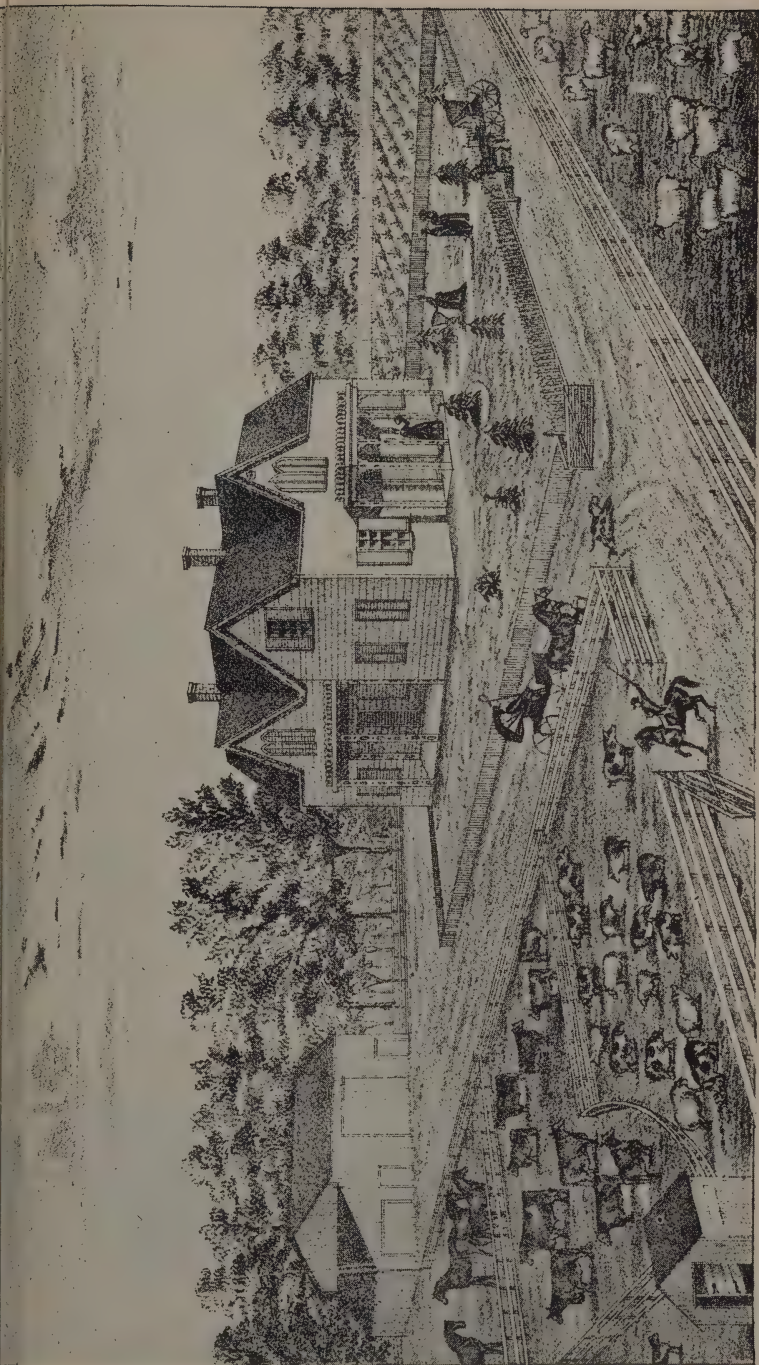
THIS IS A KEEN VOLUME, without a peer, of its contemporaries.

By Louis Bromfield, (Harpers, 1933). This is only literary but the story is that of THE PIONEERS, only two centuries and less than the STORY of NEW JERSEY and MARYLAND PROGENITORS. A narrative of early OHIO, "vivid recreation of an American life"; "panoramic record of the mid-western culture"; "a simple thing beautifully and even reverently done"; "a spirit that no New Englander can understand or appreciate". (Vide, post, this PART, ill., p. indic.).

F. S. FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE. OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714, A Period of Fifty Years, by ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, (Colonial and Provincial History and Genealogy, in a Series of Eight or more PARTS, of which this is PART SIX), pub. at Los Angeles, LeRoy Carman Press, 1930-1934).

FAMILY  
TREETHE  
FARMFIRST  
SETTLERS





## “Scioto Stock Farm,”

*Residence of MERVIN J. MONNETT, Dallas Tp., Crawford Co., O.*

The above is an accurate drawing of the farm residence, as indicated; the writer was born April 12, 1873, in the old house, removed and this house built during the summer of that year. His father told, in his lifetime, of the artist making the drawing, from the field in front, across the road, and the figures represent the family, the mother, with the writer in the baby buggy, which was in the family for many years. (Taken from “Illustrated Atlas Of Crawford County, Ohio,” published at Bucyrus, Ohio, by Gould & Starr, 1873, p. 37, with title, as supra).  
(Ref. THE FARM, opp. p. 952; similar in touch).





Another view of the residence, as originally built, of Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, in Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio, taken in the year 1903, years after he had sold the farm place, and removed to the county seat, at Bucyrus, Ohio, during the Christmas season of 1882. The owners at the time the above picture was taken were William Abraham Monnette, (his nephew; son of Ephraim Braucher Monnette), and his wife, nee Carrie A. Crancer, who sits on the front porch, her friends and guests to her right, standing; W. A. M., standing at the corner of the house, to the left; and to his right, his older sister, Nettie Monnette, then the wife of James D. Gregory, standing to her right. (Monnet, p. 952; similar in touch). (Ref. THE FARM, opp. p. 952; similar in touch).

## FLUSHING

**HISTORY of the TOWN of: Long Island, N. Y.,** by Henry D. Waller, (1899, J. H. Ridenour, Flushing, N. Y. (See Bradford's Bib. Manual, Vol. IV., p. 279).

FRANCAIS  
BULLETIN

**SOCIETE. DE L'HISTOIRE** du Protestantisme francais-BULLETIN Paraisant Tous Les Trois Mois Etudes, Documents, Chronique, litteraire — LXXXIIe ANNEE Sixieme De La 6e Serie, (PARIS, 1933).

This contains gen. of "Mme. Theodore Roosevelt; Jane Guereau; Portrait De Calvin; David de Bonrepos", and other Huguenots, to America. (GERER! idem.).

FRANKLIN,  
STATE

**HIST. of the LOST STATE OF FRANKLIN,** by Samuel Cole Williams, Justice, Supreme Court of Tennessee; (rev. ed., The Press Of The Pioneers, N. Y., 1933).

This editor is under commission to write a magazine article for *AMERICAN*, 1934, upon this same subject. —O. E. M.

This relates geog. to the "OLD WILDERNESS ROAD." (Vide, post, this PART, p. indic.).

FRENCH-  
ENGLISH  
DICTIONARY

**A French-English Dictionary,** Compiled by Mr. Randle Cotgrave; With Another in English and French. Whereunto are newly added the Animadversions and Supplements, &c. of James Howell, Esquire. London, Printed by W. H. for Humphrey Robinson, and are to be sold at his shop at the signe of the three Pigeons, in Pauls Churchyard. 1650.

## THE FRIENDS

**Society of, as see QUAKERS,** receiving presentation herein, because of the migration of and proprietorship in, of the Great William Penn, so indelibly linked to New Jersey, and in acknowledgment of the great debt *GENEALOGY* owes to the Monthly Meetings records, kept more faithfully and with more exactitude than even the boastful Puritans of N. E.

## G

GENEAL. DICT.  
GENEALOGICAL  
QUARTERLY

See *LIBBY*, in this *BIB.*

This is a new magazine, of rare promise, and with a range of material, par excellence. Pub. by Fudge & Co., Ltd., England.

The current number is publishing the real sources of English migrations to America; will be more worthwhile than the partisan investigations of special mission researchers in Eng., as the water has already been "muddied" enough by "English Research", as termed.

GEN-INDEX,  
N. J.

Kentucky Wills, (Sept. 1933).

**Supplementary Genealogical-Index, to Books, Pamphlets, MSS., etc., in the N. J. Hist. Soc. Library,** (Reprint from *PROCEEDS.*, April, 1929). (Orig. April, 1923—the above are accessions, since).

## GENTRY

**The Gentry Family in America, 1676 to 1909,** including notes on other families, Hawkins, et al., by Richard Gentry, (New York, 1909).

This is one excellent genealogy which gives definite reference to the Wilderness Road, covering in the text in this *PART SIX* in support of the identical experience of the earlier migratory members of the Monnett Family from Maryland and Virginia, through Cumberland Gap, then northward into the original territory of Ohio, north of the Ohio River, 1797-1802; as (vide, post, indic.). *Boston Transcript*, (Wednesday, Dec. 6, 1933). H. G. D. The *Boston Transcript* ref. belonged to *GIBBS*.

## GIBBS,

GORDON  
NEW JERSEY

**The History of New Jersey, From Its Discovery By Europeans, To The Adoption Of The Federal Constitution,** by THOMAS F. GORDON, (Trenton: pub. by Daniel Fenton, 1834), of which a part of the "Advertisement" i.e., introduction, is quoted herein, (infra, p. indic.).

This was not attempted as a scholarly history, but holds its place for historic fact, preserved, and its combination with a gazetteer, for origin of place names, renders it invaluable.

(Vide, ante, *PART ONE*, p. 28, under *GAZETT.*).

## H

## HALSEY

(*JACOB LAFAYETTE and EDMUND DRAKE*). Thomas Halsey of Hertfordshire, England, and Southampton, Long Island, 1591-1679, with his American Descendants to the Eighth and Ninth Generations. Introduction by Francis Whiting Halsey. Portraits, facsimiles, coat of arms in color, etc. (Morristown, N. J., 1895).

## HANCOCK

**History of Hancock County, Ohio,** as (illustrated, Chicago, 1886, after the order of the County histories of that period), containing biographical sketch of *JEREMIAH DRAKE*, whose affidavit, (vide, post, p. .... indic.), fastens certain *HULL* and *SCRIBNER* evidences, (p. 700 in said ref.), and *JACOB HARRIS*, as related to *JUDAH CHASE*, of the *HULL LINEAGE*, (p. 704), which is imp.



**HEINTZE-CASCORBI**

**HEINTZE-CASCORBI.** Die Deutschen Familien Namen, geschichtlich, geographisch, sprachlich, Prof. Dr. Paul Cascorbi, (Halle \*Salle-1925). This does not contain POPINGA, as a surname, just one sole ref., (p. 145), entirely referable to POPPE or BOBBE, with ref. to prefix, BUDH.), which determines the whole controversy, and sustains this writer), for the one ref. to POPINGA (ostfries.), indicates, if anything, at all, a place-name.—O. E. M., as geographisch.

**HERALDRY**

**Heraldry.**—Ferne (John) The Blazon of Gentrie; deuided into two parts. The first named The Glorie of Generositie. The second Lacyes Nobilitie, comprehending discourses of Armes and of Gentry; wherein is treated of the beginning, facts and degrees of gentlemene, with her lawes; of the Bearing and Blazon of Cote-armors, of the Lawes of Armes, and of Combats, First Edition, numerous coats of arms, (some coloured by hand), sm. 4to, orig. vellum (one or two leaves inserted from a smaller copy), (83.E).

At London, Printed by John Windet, for Andrew Maunsell, 1586.

Contains the two leaves dD1 and dD11 in duplicate.

One of the most curious and popular books of the sixteenth century on the subject of Heraldry. It is written in the form of a dialogue between a Herald, a Knight, a Divine, a Lawyer, an Antiquary, and a Plowman.

Thomas Thorp, 5 Old Bond Street, London, W.1.

(N. B. Many refs. in this SERIES. This is where the American "ROLE OF HUMOUR" started. Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 686).

(This is likewise the authority for "American Protoplasmic Aristocracy", anticipated by 350 years. (id., p. 684.—O. E. M.).

**HOLGATE**

See **AMERICAN GENEALOGY**—a fine work, for its day—gradually forced into the background by supercilious criticism of modernity.

Many references in this SERIES, and textual statements of this author, as: PART ONE, (pp. 119 et seq.; PART TWO, pp. 143 et seq.; PART THREE, pp. 397 et seq.; PART FOUR, pp. 487 et seq.; PART FIVE, pp. 678 et seq.; PART SIX, post, p. indic.).

A recent new book is: **Brief History Of The Huguenots**, by J. G. Chastain, Shaw, Missouri. The activities of the Huguenot Memorial Association, Huguenot Park, Staten

**HUGUENOT-WALLOON**

Island, continue effectively, and this Huguenot character, is more and more, being recognized and memorialized.

**THE HUGUENOT-WALLOON TERCENTENARY**, by Antonia H. Frowndt, 1924, by the director, Dr. John Baer Stoudt.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 678).

(See previous bibliographies, as ante PART THREE, p. 321 and PART TWO, p. 135, and OLD NORTHWEST, in particular, which was the first formal compilation on this Family, in America, as by this Author, and the first authority in the field.)

Family records of the Adams, Mills and Humason Families, (September, 1921, by Franklin Burwell Mills, Chicago), a chapter on "The HULL Family Ancestry", of great value, as it supports and confirms the earlier researches and deductions of the writer, as developed, independently, and thru a collateral branch, not followed by this author.—O. E. M.

**HULL-KELLOGG**

**Affidavit of Adele HULL-Kellogg**, set forth in this PART, (vide, post, p. indic.) which gives evidences of compilation and sources re families of HULL, MONNETT, SCRIBNER, RAYNO, HILTON, et al.

**HULL MEMORIAM**

**JOHN CHARLES FREMONT HULL:** In Memoriam, Vice President of the American National Bank of Los Angeles, d. Mar. 25, 1909, rep. of THE HULL FAM. IN AMER., (various refs. this SERIES).

**ICONOCLASM****I**

See **DESTRUCTIVE GENEALOGY.**

**"THE ICONOCLAST"**

"The poem that deals with the leader of a group of iconoclasts who approached a certain temple with intentions to destroy the image or icon, &c., referred to, is no doubt James Russell Lowell's 'Manhood the Image-Breaker.' The lines quoted by this querist

'So his iron mace he lifted,  
smote with might and main,  
And the idol, on the pavement  
tumbling, burst in  
twain'

occur near the end of the poem and may be found in any complete edition of Lowell's Poetical Works. It begins, "Old events have modern meanings; only that survives of past history which finds kindred in all hearts and lives."

In genealogy, muck-rakers, peevish editors and destructive critics enjoy the satire of "The Iconoclast".

**THE HUGUENOTS**



**ICONOCLASTIANA** Article by JOHN REYNOLDS TOTTEN in N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., (Vol. XLV, JAN. 1934, pp. 12 et seq.), disposing of old writers and books, and raising new limits to gen. scholarship. This caters to N. E. idea of exclusiveness, and sets the mark for the disappearance of all modest efforts and amateurist and avocative genealogy, with the intelligentsia in the ascendancy. WHO WILL PAY THE BILLS IN THE "NEW IDEAL COMMUNITY", GENEALOGICAL-  
 (Latin). He himself has said or spoken. It is used in Genealogy, as conclusive opinion, based upon the editorial position or professorial reputation or genealogic prevalence or scholarship assumption, without reference or authority, intended to be made current, popular or authoritative, by statement alone.

**IPSE  
DIXIT**

**IRISH QUAKERS**

**FAUCONNIER,  
(FALCONER)**

Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750, with their early history in Ireland, by Albert Cook Myers, (Swarthmore, Pa. 1902).  
**ALLIED FAMILIES:** Purdy, Fauconnier, Archer, and Perrin, by Anna Falconer Perrin and Mary Falconer Perrin Meeker, (N. Y., 1911). Only 79 copies of this book printed. The writer has No. 63.

This is invaluable, as illustrative of French Huguenot and allied families, and the French migration, to N. Y. and N. J. In the latter the form, FALCONER, with PATRICK, as a first name, is deceiving, as to its French origin; like to those, who insist that MULLINS is IRISH, and not French Hug.

This gives the coat-of-arms and much data of origin, descent from the first PIERRE FAUCONIER, and his son Pierre, born near Threadneedle St., London, as MONNET, FR. HUG., 1681-1685.

## K

**KEITH**

**KEITH'S PROVINCIAL COUNCILLORS:** The provincial councillors of Pennsylvania who held office between 1773 and 1776, and those earlier councillors who were some time chief magistrates of the province and their descendants, by Charles Penrose Keith. (Philadelphia, 1883. xi p., 11., 141 p., 11., 476 p.) (NOTE: No printer stated).

**KENTUCKY  
WILLS**

Early Kentucky, Abstract of Wills and Inventories, (copied from orig.), by J. Estelle Stewart King, (1933). "Records of over twenty counties, not presented before", this

**KITTERY,  
MAINE**

**KULL**

**LAND PAPERS—  
N. Y.**

**LAURENTSEN**

**LAWRENCE**

**THOMAS  
J. LAWRENCE,  
THE BAKER,**

book covers the pioneer period of Kentucky settlement, 1780 to post 1800.

See **STACKPOLE**, and Ancient and Modern Kittery, "THE GATEWAY TO MAINE", the oldest incorporated township in the State. (Kittery booklet Com., after 1923). Map and hist. bib. This SURNAME as conclusively shown by Siebmacher, with differentiation of KULLIN, sometimes a feminine suffix and sometimes a diminutive, as in Dutch "inga" and English "ing" was German, at Stuttgart, as shown by **SIEBMACHER**, and in this SERIES, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 422), and as will be further discussed in this PART, (vide, post, p. indic.), with coat-of-arms ill. SEE COOL, for argument.

## L

Calendar of New York. Colonial Manuscripts: indorsed, (sic), Land Papers in the Office of the Secretary of State of New York: 1643-1803, (Albany, Weed, Parsons & Co., Printers and Publishers, 1864). Most valuable, covering early land patents, deeds and surveys, with many names of FIRST SETTLERS.

Literally, "son of Laurens", in Dutch nomenclature, (as see PART ONE, pp. 115 et seq., and PART FOUR, p. 613), etymon, patronymic or surname. Used by Dutch for Laurence, an English surname.

Note, BIB, (post, this PART, p. indic.), under THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER.

LAURENTSEN was clearly a Bergen, N. J., family, where it subsequently became LAWRENCE, (vide, BERGEN, pp. 47-8; 80); under latter, among justices and freeholders, 1715, THOMAS LARENCE, but 1716 to 1729, same, as THOMAS LAWRENCE, (vide, ARCHIVES, many refs.).

Many refs., in this SERIES, to be easily found in the final index, when compiled, —O. E. M.

However, this PART is dedicated to this LAWRENCE FAM., and on the succeeding pp., will be found much material, and on a partic. p., a full BIB., (vide, post, p. indic.).

(a) New York Gen. and Biog. Rec. (Vol. LIX, pp. 307, et seq.). Article under "JAN OF ROTTERDAM," by Howard Stelle Fitz Randolph. (1928).

(b) Idem, (Vol. LXIV, pp. 306-9), "Editor's Note" by

same, (1933)—An editorial review of O. E. M.  
(Many references in this SERIES, q.v.).

**LAWRENCEVILLE** Twenty-Five Years of Lawrenceville. An address, by Prof. William M. Sloane, June 16, 1908. (As related to the Academy and Princeton).

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 113).

**LEONARD RECORDS**

**OLIVER B. LEONARD**, that veteran genealogist of Plainfield, N. J., long time friend of this editor, who transmitted his data and material for this pub., years ago, and they are bound in two large volumes, encompassing in the main, PYATT, MARTIN, BONHAM, DUNHAM, HULL, MANNING, DRAKE, and other families of PISCATAWAY, and occ. W.

Acknowledgment has been made in this SERIES, properly, in recognition of this prodigious labor of love, (vide ante, PART ONE, p. 77 et seq.).

**LIBBY**

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, BIB., p. 28; and PART FOUR, p. 637). Since the above, PART TWO, of this ref., has appeared, 1933, viz. **A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF MAINE and NEW HAMPSHIRE**, a recordal compilation. (Note comments, this PART, p. indic.). It is intended to be after the manner of SAVAGE, the compiler stating the latter to be his predecessor, i.e., he is the only successor?

**LIPPINCOTT**

A genealogical tree of the Lippincott family in America, from the ancestors of Richard and Abigail. . . . Constructed and published by Charles Lippincott, Cinnaminson. . . New Jersey. (Philadelphia, J. L. Smith, 1880), (AM. & ENG. GEN., 1919, p. 699).

**THE LIPPINCOTTS** in England and America; Edited from the Genealogical Papers of the late James S. Lippincott, who d. Mar. 17, 1885, who started his work, "as early as the year, 1849". With the Chart, (supra), this represents one of the finest genealogical efforts and productions in America, and certainly supersedes, with age and dignity, some of the critical productions of recent years.—O. E. M.

**LONDONDERRY**

**Londonderry, Ireland and the Famous Siege**, by John Carroll Chase, Pres., N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc. (DERRY, N. H. 1932).

**LYON**

**ADRIAN LYON**, (vide, ante, EAST JERSEY).

**MAINE STACKPOLE**

**M**

(1) **The First Permanent Settlement in Maine**, by Everett S. Stackpole, (Excerpt from Spragues Journal of Maine History, Vol. XIV, No. 4). An important, argumentative brief, which only adds to historical opinion. Certainly not conclusive, since its premise largely rests upon the alleged inaccuracy, or spuriousness, of an affidavit of "Francis Small of Piscataway", 1685, which is not possible of establishment, at this late date.

(2) **Old Kittery and Her Families**, by Everett S. Stackpole, Lewiston, Maine, Press of Lewiston Journal Company, 1903, 822 p.).

(3) **History of Durham, N. H.**, (Oyster River Plantation,) with Genealogical Notes, by Everett Stackpole and Lucien Thompson, (1913), which is related to the first Maine settlements, and refers to HILTON, and REV. JOSEPH HULL, with able gen. presentation. (Vide, STACKPOLE).

**MAINE and NEW HAMPSHIRE** See LIBBY in this BIB.

**MANAKINTOWN**

**THE HUGUENOT** — that magnificent publication, pub. by The Hug. Soc., Founders of Manakintown, in the Colony of Virginia—(Pub. No. 6, 1933). Mrs. Mary Latham Norton, San Francisco, Founder and Hon. Nat. Prest., and Mrs. Harvey Allen Cragon, Jr., Nashville, Tenn., Nat. Prest. The wealth of Hug. material and splendid articles re this Noble Faith are most compelling. Among the Hug. Fams., is that of AMONNET, (ident. with a MONNET), and this pub. has much to present concerning this fam.

**MARTIN**

Various references heretofore given in the previous bibliography of this SERIES. For the purposes of this PART, reference is had specifically to **MARTIN FAMILY HISTORY**, (vol. One, 1931,) by W. J. Coulter, Middletown, New York, where the generally accepted **MARTIN COAT OF ARMS** is reproduced.

**MARYLAND FOUNDED**

**THE FOUNDING OF MARYLAND**, by Matthew Page Andrews, Litt. D., (N. Y., 1933). This is an epitome of the scope of the subject, illustrating the historical movement, in a forceful way — too much CALVERT, as if any history of Maryland could be written, without CALVERT, but it makes one weary—the omissions of other modest names—no lists for Genealogy — and when

will some enlightened genealogist give in a formidable way the exact list of passengers of the ARK and DOVE, — did CALVERT alone come, and did HE ONLY FOUND MARYLAND(?). Even the MARYLAND ARCHIVES omit, usually, some of the signatories to historical papers; but never a CALVERT, like the PURITANS, who always have a BRADFORD or BREWSTER present to illustrate the leadership, etc. However, it is fine, philosophically and literarily.

Its value here rests in its careful designation of PASCATTOWAY, EMPEROR, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 365, and this PART, post). Index Of Maryland Colonial Wills; Annapolis, Maryland, 1634-1777; compiled and edited by James M. Magruder, Jr., (in three volumes, mimeographed).

This is a great contribution to record literature, and well done.

Naturally it is gratifying to find under the letter "M" indexes to "Money", "Monet", and "Monnett", as first given, in 1911, in MONNET, part. c., "1751, Monnett or Monnett, Elizabeth, Calvert Co., who was the wife of the first ISAAC MONNET, there, before 1700, and who was the daughter of WILLIAM WILLIAMS, and his wife Sarah, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 723 and 847).

The Descent of ANNE MAULEVERER (Abbott) and Rebecca Humphrey (Owen) from the SURETIES for the OBSERVANCE of THE MAGNA CHARTA—1215 A. D. by Charles Marshall, Germantown, Pa. and John B. Clement, Overbrook, Pa., BARONIAL ORDER OF RUNNEMEDE, (of which this author is a member).

"This booklet is to show the relationship which existed between the Baron Sureties for the Observance of the Magna Charta, and their connection with their American descendants, through the Mauleverer and Humphrey families." (It was printed in 1908-10).

MAULEVERER, was a N. J. fam.

MAYFLOWER INDEX, compiled and edited for The General Society of Mayflower Descendants by William Alexander McAuslan, Historian General, (2 Vols., 1932). It is a fine work.

This contains many descendants, incorporated, as residents of New Jersey, as well

as thru the lineages of FIRST SETTLERS, particularly, BONHAM, WALKER, HIGGINS, SNOW, DOVEY, BYRAM, et al., as per allied marriages; and reference should be had, in this SERIES to PART TWO, (pp. 217-219).

The Mayflower lineages of ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, and his daughter, HELEN HULL MONNETTE, appear in this reference at p. 511, (Vol. I), and are shown in sequential numbering, 23, 809 and 23, 808—with due allowance for error in spelling of MONNETTE, and the wife of him was not HULL, but KULL, HELEN MARIE KULL.

(p. 1089). MARY J. should be MONNETTE, m. Jasper G. Hull, and not "MONNET", tho the latter was the orig. Fr. etymon., with MONET.

(p. 1030). Index of wives, again, is HELEN M. HULL, (?), given instead of KULL, (supra). (Latter is correct).

This INDEX should be studied, in connection with Mayflower PILGRIM DESCENDANTS in Cape May County, New Jersey, an excellent volume, (1921).

MESPATH KILLS, Long Island place name as in 1642, deed of Governor Kieft of N. Y., to Rev. Francis Doughty and associates, for a township at Mespath, L. I. (vide, LAND PAPERS, N. Y. (p. 1). Afterwards Newtown, L. I., but singularly related, genealogically, because of contributions to F. S. of N. J. —O. E. M.

MESSLER

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 30). (Add another book). "Forty Years at Raritan". Eight Memorial Sermons, with Hist. Notes, Somerset Co., N. J., by Abraham Messler, (1873). Many imp. dates, names and items, re F. S.

METHODISTS

Minutes of the Annual Conferences of the Methodist Episcopal Church for the years, 1773-1828, (N. Y., 1840).

Giving traveling or circuit riders, appointed in the first years of Methodism, of whom many were of N. J. origin, and the same, familiar names from other sections.

Note:—There was an earlier pub., MINUTES, idem, "From 1773 to 1813, inclusive," (John C. Totten, printer, N. Y., 1813), contain. many N. J. ministers and traveling preachers, as Hopewell Hull, Benjamin Denton, Robert Bonham, Elias Hull, Stephen Hull,

## MARYLAND WILLS

## MAULEVERER

## MAYFLOWER INDEX



Joseph Jewell, Daniel Dennis, Darius Dunham, Hezekiah Bonham, et al. bef. 1800, and 1801-1805, SAMUEL MONETT, et al. (a copy owned by O. E. M.). A HIST. of the METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH; By Nathan Bangs, (3 vols.), VOL. III, From the Year 1817 to the Year 1828, (N. Y., 1840), with frontispiece of the author, and printed by hand on the fly-leaf, "The Property of JEREMIAH MONNETT", in persona, of Rev. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT, 1784-1804, Circuit Rider and Preacher, (gr. grand-father of O. E. M., as vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 776-a).

# MONMOUTH, COURTS and LAWYERS

# MONETA

# MONET

# MONETTES

# MONNETT

# MORRIS MEMORIAL

# MOURT

Early Courts and Lawyers of Monmouth County, N. J., by John Stilwell Applegate, (1911). Excellent gen. material. Refers to WILLIAM LAWRENCE and MERCY LAWRENCE, dau. of RICHARD HART SHORNE. Goddess Juno, of Temple of MONETA; Capitolium at Rome, (Monnet, pp. 44 et seq.). Called, "JUNO, THE WARNER". This is traditional hist., as see any Roman antiq. Latin conj. of verb, "Moneo", present tense, indicative mood, third person, singular, as "moneo, mones, MONET". Gram. Meaning "to warn", "to advise," "to admonish", etc. "MONETTES: f. Warning, or admonishing women. P. Rabelais." SEE MONETA. (COTGRAVE, p. mon.). This was 1650, and the same Dict. contains the other forms of "Monnoye", "Monne", etc. PILLOT.

This was the more prev. form in Ohio, before 1900, with or without the second "n", and sometimes corrupted to "Munnitt", (colloquial). Consult first fam. presentation in Ohio, "A Cent. Biog., Crawford County," (1902, pp. 831, et seq.), by the Hon. Francis Sylvester Monnett; and various refs. in "Hist. of Crawford Co., Ohio", by John E. Hopley, (1912).

The Memorial of Colonel Morris, in 1700, being a representation to the Bishop of London concerning the state of religion in the provinces of East and West Jersey, Ten Towns, in the former, and, partic. P. and W. (Papers of Gov. L. Morris, N. J. Hist. Soc., vol. IV, pp. 7-10).

MOURT'S RELATION, being the famous book, really entitled, "The Pilgrim

Fathers or, The Journal of the Pilgrims, at Plymouth, New England, in 1620". (orig. ed., London, 1622), by George B. Cheever, (London, this ed. ca. 1830). A rare, precious tome, picked up in a London book cat., after years of search.

It contains items to be found nowhere else, and is a first supplement to Bradford.

# NEW HAMPSHIRE PROBATE

# NEW ROCHELLE

# NEW YORK HISTORY

N STATE PAPERS, N. H. being PROBATE RECORDS of the PROVINCE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE, Vol. 4, 1750-1753, etc. Edited by that great hist. and gen., Hon. Otis G. Hammond, Director of the N. H. Hist. Soc., (without a peer in his field), (Concord, 1933). It remained for this volume to settle some long, disputed questions in this realm. (There is no claim for any forgeries, here-aside.—O. E. M.).

Records of the Town of New Rochelle, 1699-1828, by Jeanne A. Forbes, (New Rochelle, N. Y. 1916).

The writer would prefer to extol this noteworthy book, than any other, because by a scholar and gentleman, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 910), and because it is a challenge to the censorious critics, who say that "he is only a historian, he is not a genealogist", but the man who wrote that about Albert Bushnell Hart, never could produce a like historic production, if he lived a thousand years. Dr. Alexander C. Flick is entitled to all encomiums from historians, and from genealogists, who realize that history is the real basis for Genealogy, and cannot be much without it, which is not so self-serving.—O. E. M.

HISTORY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK. Edited by Alexander C. Flick, State Historian. Published under the auspices of the New York State Historical Association. (Volume 1, 361 pp. Volume II, 437 pp. Volume III, 387 pp. Volume IV, 387 pp. New York: Columbia University Press.)

# NIAGARA

1821. HISTORY OF NIAGARA COUNTY, NEW YORK, with Ill., (Sanford, N. Y., 1878), as related to the migrations from N. J., of descendants of her First Settlers, notably HULL, WESTBROOK, CUDEBACK, et al., as presented in this SERIES. While not scholarly at all, and stereotyped as the old county his-

## NURNBERG

tories of that period, it is full of unrelated gen. data. NUREMBERG, GERMANY, rel. to:  
 (A) GESCHLECHT BUCH dess Heiligen Reichs Stat NURNBERG Darinnen alle alte und neue Adeliche GESCHLECHT daraus der Rath von 300 Jaren hero erwolthwordn hierin zusamme bracht Anno 1610, (free trans.), i.e. Family or generation book, of the sacred, inviolable imperial city or free town of NURNBERG, wherein all, old and new, high-born, NOBILITY, family (genus), thereupon or therefrom, of the SENATE or Supreme Council, from 300 years, heroic figures were set forth herein, from the beginning, published in the year 1610.

## O

## OLD MINE ROAD

(a) History and Legend; Fact, Fancy and Romance of the OLD MINE ROAD, Kingston, N. Y. to the Mine Holes of PAHAQUARRY, (Hine's Annual, 1908). As affecting very early settlement of Northwestern N. J., and furnishing the route or road of these F. S., going to that section from Piscataway.

(b) THE OLD MINE ROAD. First Road of Any Length Built in the United States. By Amelia Stickney Decker, (1932, Sussex, N. J.). This is a vivid account of First Settlers, places and pioneer adventure, with many historic illustrations, worthily arranged.—O. E. M.

(c) The Old Mine Road, by Moses Bigelow, Newark, in PROCS., (N. J. HIST. SOC., Vol. 52, No. 1, January, 1934, pp. I et seq.), which is, of course, the very latest on this subject, and valuable. The ref. to the BRICK HOUSE, at Montague is interesting, (p. 4.), as well as Minisnick Church.

## P

## WILLIAM PENN

(1) The Complete Works of WILLIAM PENN, Founder of Pennsylvania, by Dr. Albert Cook Myers, under auspices of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, (in preparation, to be 12 or more volumes).

(2) WILLIAM PENN: A BIBLIOGRAPHY—A Tentative List of Publications About Him and His Work, by Mary Kirk Spence, (BULL. No. 1, of Pennsylvania Historical Commission, Harrisburg, 1932).

## PERRIN

See FAUCONNIER, and note: (Vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 143, et seq.).

PURDY  
PILGRIMS

See FAUCONNIER.

The Pilgrim News Letter, the Organ of the National Society of the Sons and Daughters of the Pilgrims, (of which O. E. M. is a member), and which is one of the outstanding publications of this character. The New Jersey Society is active.

## POULTNEY

A History of the Town of Poultny, Vermont, From Its Settlement to the Year, 1875, by J. Joslin, B. Frisbie, and F. Ruggles, (Poultny, 1875), as relating to KEYES and SCRIBNER. IMPORTANT, since Town Records were destroyed, in 1862.

The First Settlers of Poultny were largely from N. H., Salisbury and Andover, as SAMUEL SCRIBNER, II and his son, PETER SCRIBNER, to become a foremost citizen, WILLIAM NEWTON, STEVENS or STEPHENS, and JOSEPH RANN, or RAYNO, of Andover, et al.

PROT. EPIS.  
SOCIETY.

COLLECTIONS of The Protestant Episcopal Historical Society, for the year 1851, (Vol. 1, N. Y., 1851). The Society for the Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts was est. Eng., by charter, bearing date the 16th of June, 1701. This contains, Journal of Rev. George Keith, in E. N. J., 1682, Quaker and surveyor gen., rem. to Phila. 1689, and much church history, and names.

PROTEST-  
ANTISME

BULLETIN: Societe de L' Histoire du Protestantisme Francais, (Paris, 34, Rue des Saints-Peres (VIIe). This is the great, current publication of ancient Huguenot facts, history and genealogy—indispensable, for its collective data. Now in its 82nd year, rivaling any American genealogical publication of similar age, and excelling in some particulars.

## Q

## QUAKERS

George Fox, et al. The Great William Penn, and all source material, revolving genealogically about this religious sect, and its contribution to American Colonial History. See THE FRIENDS, and THORP LETTERS.

QUATRAINS  
(Famous)THREE CLASSIC  
QUATRAINS

(A valued correspondent insists that these, tho provincial, should be preserved, in group, in order to understand a part of the times, manners and customs, genealogically, of 1900-1933.—O. E. M.).

Massachusetts

Here's to the city of Boston,

The home of the bean and  
the cod;  
Where the Lowells speak  
only to Cabots,  
And the Cabots talk only  
with God.  
Connecticut  
Here's to the town of New  
Haven,  
The home of the Truth  
and the Light;  
Where God talks to Jones  
in precisely the tone  
That he uses with Hadley  
and Dwight.  
Rhode Island  
Here's to New haven and  
Boston,  
And the turf that the Puri-  
tans trod;  
In the rest of mankind little  
virtue they find  
But O! they are chummy  
with God.  
(Mrs. Lillian T. Adams  
of Chester Place.  
L. A.)  
(The foregoing refer to a  
state of mind, and not to  
place-names.—O. E. M.).

## R

### RATTLESDEN

For the purposes, specifically,  
of this PART, and material  
presented, and rel. to SCOT,  
this key-word is repeated and  
used, for which examine,  
(vide, ante, BIB., PART  
FOUR, p. 476).

### READINGTON

**READINGTON: CHURCH  
HISTORY, 1719-1881;** being  
the Reformed Church at Read-  
ington, N. J., by Rev. Henry  
P. Thompson, (N. Y., 1882  
—See MESSLER, pp. 239 et  
seq.).

### RIDLON

**Early Settlers of Harrison,  
Maine,** with a historical  
sketch of the settlement,  
(Rev. G. T. Ridlon, 1877)  
Skowhegan, Maine.  
This is valuable on account  
of the SCRIBNER and  
BURNHAM names particu-  
larly related to those fami-  
lies first settling in the Pis-  
cataqua Region.

### ROBERTS

(a) Vide, ante, PART  
THREE, p. 322, in BIB.,  
where partial gen.  
(b) The **COATS of ARMS  
of the ROBERTS FAMILY,**  
by George C. Martin, (1915,  
Martin & Allardyce, As-  
bury Park, N. J.). That for  
THOMAS ROBERTS of  
early N. H., (pp. 4 and ill.  
opp. 8).

### ROBERTSON

(a) This is distinctly a Scot-  
tish surname, spelled only in  
this form and nearly always  
so adhered to by full-blooded  
Scotch families. It is to be  
clearly distinguished from  
the English ROBINSON, i.  
e. "Robin's son", which has  
less etymon purity, and, un-  
happily, in the early Colonial  
records, clerks and church of-  
ficials perverted the Scotch  
terminology into this form,

so that great difficulty is ex-  
perienced genealogically, and  
while some, thru ignorance by  
inexactitude adopted this Eng.  
spelling, seldom was that the  
case with pure Scots. As sel-  
dom was ROBINSON con-  
verted into ROBERTSON,  
but frequently, the letter "t"  
was dropped, and the name  
became ROBBEERSON, etc.

It has a most fascinating  
history as a surname, and  
complete bibliography is to  
be found in Scottish Family  
History, by Margaret Stuart,  
(Edinburgh, 1930), contain-  
ing a Guide to Ref. on Hist.  
and Gen. of Scottish Fams.,  
invaluable, and on pp. 315-6,  
is ROBERTSON, and the  
Clan of Strowan, STRUAN,  
oldest and most prom. "Ilka  
Son's a Carle's Son, but  
Strowan Robertson's a Gentle-  
man." DR. WILLIAM RO-  
BERTSON, d. 1693, of W.  
is an example, (vide, ante,  
PART FOUR, p. 625).

To which Bib. should be  
added the fol.: (a) Scottish  
Surnames, Contribution to  
Gen., by James Patterson,  
(Edinburgh, 1896); (b) The  
Douglas & ROBERTSON  
Gen., of KINDEACE, etc.  
(Dingwall, 1895, most imp.);  
and (c), that recent book,  
"A SHORT HIST. OF THE  
CLAN ROBERTSON", by  
Major J. Robertson Reid,  
(Eneas Mackay, Stirling,  
1933), without which this  
would be incomplete.

(b) A Short History of the  
Clan of Robertson. (Clan  
Donnachaigh) by Major J.  
Robertson Reid, M.D.I.D.,  
Virtutis Gloria Merces 1451,  
Eneas Mackay, Stirling, Scot-  
land.

See ROBERTSON. (Vide,  
ante, PART FOUR, p. 625).  
"It is claimed that the ROB-  
INSONS were Saxon Thanes  
before William the Conquer-  
or", (Holmes, p. cciii). They  
were preponderate at P.

### ROBINSON

### ROCKEFELLER

The Transactions of the  
ROCKEFELLER Family  
Association For the Five  
years, 1905-1909. With Gene-  
alogy. Editor, Henry Oscar  
Rockefeller, Brooklyn, N. Y.,  
with et al. (The Knicker-  
bocker Press, N. Y., 1910,  
pp. 383).

See PROCS., N. J. HIST.  
Vol. VII, 1912, p. 40).

Boston Evening Transcript,  
Wednesday, Dec. 13, 1933.  
Genealogical Department.

### ROLFE, ROLPH

### RYERSON

Genealogy and History of  
the Knickerbocker Families of  
Ryerson, Ryerse, Ryerss; al-  
so Adriaene and Martense  
Families; all descendants of  
Martin and Adriaen Reyersz  
(Ryerszen) of Amsterdam,  
Holland. By Albert Winslow  
Ryerson. Edited by Alfred L.  
Holman. (Chicago, 1916).



## S

## SCOTT

- (a) See HUGH SCOTT, (infra).  
 (b) COMP. OF AMER. GEN., 1933, (Vol. V, pp. 79-80).

## SCOTT, HUGH

HUGH SCOTT, An Immigrant of 1670, and his descendants. By JOHN SCOTT, (Nevada, Iowa, 1895). "A FAMILY OF SCOTS".

## SCRIBNER

This BIB., as related to HULL of New Jersey and Ohio.

(a) The only outstanding, printed authority is that appearing in Article, under SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, in The Colonial Families of the United States of America, by George Norbury Mackenzie, (Vol. IV, 1914, pp. 446 et seq.), of which compilation, in collaboration with the editor, was Orra Eugene Monnette, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. X), and the same was based upon family records, gathered by Artimissa Scribner, his grandmother, ca. 1886, in her lifetime, based upon her knowledge of her kinship and origins in the Salis-bury, N. H. and Poultny, Vt. SCRIBNER FAM., her known kinship to the HON. DANIEL WEBSTER, and her correspondence with the noted publisher, CHARLES SCRIBNER, who, both knew and claimed the relationship of cousins, tho' the latter was allotted to the Norwalk, Conn. fam., by his gen. editor. The writer assembled data for that pub., over the years, at great expense, research of orig. records and visitations.

(b) OLD NORTHWEST, (Vol. XII, 1909, p. 13 and Vol. XV, 1912, p. 14).

(c) Most important, that affidavit of ADELE HULL KELLOGG, in this PART, (ante, indic.).

(d) THAT other only MONOGRAPH, or other printing, re the SCRIBNER FAMILY, of early Norwalk, Conn., which became absolutely SCRIBNER, as "THE SCRIBNER FAMILY", by Joseph Scribner, (Rosendale, Wisconsin, before 1908, as bound in OLD NORTHWEST of that year); THAT, by inherent evidence and other indicia, clearly shows common origin with N. H. Fam., as always contended for by this writer, his grand-mother and the famous CHARLES SCRIBNER, PUBLISHER.

This latter pamphlet is small, and unfinished, because of the death of the compiler, but is a treasure trove for SCRIBNER desc.

## SILHOUETTES

CHARLES SCRIBNER, 1821-1871, Founder of SCRIBNER'S SONS, vide ABRIDG. COMPEND., (Vol. I, p. 198), for lineage from Matthew Scrivener of Norwalk, (SCRIBNER).

Also, PROCS. N. J. Hist. Soc. (3rd ser., vol. III, p. 130; id. n. s., vol. XV, 1930, p. 406). Residence in N. J.

This form of picture reproduction was used long before actual photography, and therefore, was the means of preserving many profiles otherwise not preserved.

The writer was very lucky in the compilation of the Monnet Family Genealogy, 1911, to obtain silhouettes of the family of Rev. Samuel Monnet and his family, which were reproduced in that volume (p. 995), and have thus added to identification, for the heirs.

(a) AUGUST EDOUARD, the brilliant French Silhouetteist of the 19th Century;

(b) ANCESTORS IN SILHOUETTE, by Mrs. F. Nevill Jackson, 19 (1921, England);

(c) PROFILES OF WARRINGTON WORTHIES, by J. M. D. Kendrick, (Warrington, 1854).

A more modern attempt is set forth in illustrations, (post, this PART, indic.).

This refers to A SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, and Xmas Card.—O. E. M.

History of the Reformed Religion, (Protestant-Huguenot), in France; by Rev. Edward Smedley, Cambridge. (3 vols., printed in London, 1832). This gives an accurate and simple narrative of the progress of the Reformation in France, through its entire course, 1518-1709.

A Tour of Four Great Rivers, The Hudson, Mohawk, Susquehanna and Delaware, in 1769, being the Journal of Richard Smith, of Burlington, N. J., by Francis Halsey, (N. Y., 1906). With much about SMITH, history and topography—it should not be overlooked.

## SMEDLEY

SMITH, RICHARD (Journal)

## STACKPOLE

(a) History of the town of Durham, New Hampshire, (Oyster River Plantation), with genealogical notes by Everett S. Stackpole and Lucien Thompson, (2 vols. Durham, New Hampshire, 1913).

This book will always stand out as a leading presentation of factual points of history and genealogy within its scope, for, irrespective of critical opinion as to genealogical errors, always assured

by ipse dixit reviewers, the acme of this compiler has not been attained in Maine and New Hampshire.

His deductions relative to HULL, the family groups and sons of Rev. Joseph Hull, (1594-1665) are undeniable in the new records and material presented, not easily to be set aside by anyone.

(b) Concerning Maine towns:

—The first permanent settlement in Maine by Everett S. Stackpole, (excerpt from Sprague's Journal of Maine History, Vol. XIV, No. 4) contains the most formidable and notable statement which was prepared for the meeting of the Piscataqua pioneers at South Berwick, August 18, 1926.

This contains an argumentative and provocative dissertation relative to the disposition of "Francis Small, of Piscataway in New England age 65 years, \* \* \* oath", etc., in 1685.

This writer is not today convinced by this reasoning, as eminent as STACKPOLE was, there was no reason for Francis Small making a false affidavit and its falsity cannot be ascertained at this late date. (see YORK, MAINE).

**THE CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN OF CAPT. MYLES STANDISH, (of the Mayflower),** By Merton Taylor Goodrich, Keene, N. H., appearing in N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., 1933, pp. 149 et seq. This is valuable compilation and there are N. J. fams., who claim STANDISH ancestry.

**The State Of The Question Of Jurisdiction And Boundary Between New Jersey And Delaware, A. D. 1873.** Trenton, N. J. Wm. S. Sharp, Printer, 23 East State Street. 1873.

**Sketches Of Church Life, In The Counties Of Essex And Hertfordshire, Forming The Diocese Of St. Albans,** by D. W. Barrett, (London, 1902,) which gives the history of "The Area Covered By The Diocese of St. Albans Consists Of The Two Counties Of Essex And Hertfordshire Together With North Woolwich, which, though actually within the geographical borders of Kent, is practically in Essex." This ranges from the year 793. The book opens with a map of the Shrine of St. Alban and closes with an outline, ecclesiastical map of the Diocese, (1893), of St. Albans. (Vide, ill., post, p. indic.).

**Swedish Settlements on the Delaware, Pennsylvania Ar-**

chives, (Second ser., vol. V). Papers Relating to the Colonies on the Delaware, 1614-1682.

Phillip Jansen Ringo, 1656  
Peter Hermans, 1657

Puter Louwerense, 1657, and many other surnames, rel. to N. J.

## ST. MICHAEL'S

**A History of ST. MICHAEL'S CHURCH,** Trenton, in the Diocese of N. J., from 1703 to 1926, by Hamilton Schuyler, (Princeton, 1926), with many burial and vital statistics. A most important work, and helpful in this SERIES. It refers to the church at Hopewell, Rev. George Keith, et al., fam. names to all.

## STATEN ISLAND

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 677), where BIB., of three vols., then issued, now five volumes, with biog. sketches. Historical authority. (1930 to 1933), containing MANEE-MONNET-MONET, (sev. refs., Vol. V, pp. 73, 78, 79 and 99). Full explanation of MANEE, as variant of MONNET, (Vol., I, p. 202; Vol. II, pp. 916, 924 and 1012). With Gerrit Mannaat in latter, (pp. 845 and 924). Biog. account of O. E. M. inc.

## STILLWELL

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 223).

(a) Historical and Genealogical Miscellany: Early Settlers of New Jersey and their Descendants, by Dr. John E. Stillwell, Five Volumes, of which Volume V, (N. Y., 1932- issued subsequent to his death; ref. Harrison McNair, his literary executor. A magnificent conclusion to an invaluable series, more partic. Monmouth Co., N. J., and Staten Island, (Census, 1706, Vol. I., pp. 154 et seq.), with a few surname transcriptions, as "Codret" for "Monet", Pierre, as vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 123).

(b) **STILLWELL GENEALOGY,** being four, large and comprehensive volumes, revolving around Lieut. Nicholas Stillwell, progenitor of the Stillwell Family in America; Capt. Richard Stillwell, his son; Capt. Nicholas Stillwell, son of the first; Capt. Jeremiah Stillwell, et al., children of the first, which covers this subject, as to Staten Island and P. and W., so thoroughly, as to need no further mention herein.

By Dr. John E. Stillwell, (supra), (N. Y., 1929-1931).

## SURNAMES

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 477, BIB., and 479 et seq.). The most excellent text book in popular form, without being either scholarly or exhaustive is the foll.: **The Story of Surnames,** by

## STANDISH

## BOUNDARY LINES

## ST. ALBANS DIOCESE

## SWEDEN

William Dodgson Bowman, (London, 1932), "is a part of the history of Medieval times".

This book gives a well-pointed history of SUR-  
NAMES, using Weekley, Mr. Henry Harrison. Skeat, Guppy, Searle, and H. L. Mencken, *The American Language*, as his auth.:

Resolving as it does the Huguenot origin of WILLIAM MOLINES, it justifies itself in that alone, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.).

But, other important conclusions and name history are shown, which makes this little treatise valuable.

**FIRST SUSSEX CENTENARY:** Containing Addresses of Benj. B. Edsall, Esq., and Rev. J. F. Tuttle, with notes appendix, &c., (Newark, 1853). A rare little volume, the only copy ever seen by the writer is in the Congressional Library, Wash., D. C., of 103 pp., where he had photostated, as it contains historical data, no where else, and refers to HULL, HUNT, WESTBROOK, et al. fam. ancestrally related to the writer.—O. E. M.

## T

**THORP LETTERS** (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 677). These are used herein, and refer to The Society of Friends, i. e. The Quakers, (q. v.), discussed in this PART SIX.

The copy owned by the writer was (so engraved), from the personal library of Algernon Peckover, and inscribed in ink, "Katharine C. Peckover from her father, 1867."

**THE TINGLEY FAMILY**, being a record of the descendants of SAMUEL TINGLEY, of Malden, Mass., d. 1666, by Raymon Meyers Tingley, (1910), and see refs. in this SERIES. Unhappily the above author overlooked the Staten Island Fam., and with err. missed exact N. J. descent.—O. E. M.

(Courtesy of Miss Alma H. Brindley.).

**AND TRAVEL, IN COLONIAL NEW JERSEY**, by Richard Pitts Powell, Jr., Philadelphia, Pa., (N. J. HIST. SOC. PROC., Vol. XVI, 1931, pp. 284 et seq.). An excellent first prize essay, Princeton Univ., under Soc. of Col. Wars, of N. J., (q. v.).

(This refers to old Indian trails, roads, waterways, post-roads, stages, taverns and inns, (vide, ante, BENJAMIN HULL TAVERN, PART FIVE, p. 831).

## UNDERHILL

## U

John Underhill, Captain of New England and New Netherland. By Henry C. Shelley, published by D. Appleton and Co., New York and London: pp. xii, 473. No price, only 500 copies printed. This book is an extremely well written and entertaining history of the famous John Underhill, who after some service in the Netherlands was in the year 1630 appointed Captain of the forces of the infant colony of Massachusetts. There is a good chapter on the early ancestors of the Captain tracing his line from one Nicholas who flourished c. 1450, to which is somewhat tantalizingly added "records exist of pedigrees which carry the line back into the thirteenth century." No doubt the author would reply that he was writing a biography and not a genealogical history. Nevertheless even the general reader often likes to see from what families the hero of the biography claims descent. Less excusable is the omission of any mention of his descendants. One would have liked to have known if any descendants of that valiant Captain are to be found in the United States today, or whether as so often happens the male line became extinct. There is a good index.—T. C. D.,

(The Genealogists' Magazine, Vol. 6, June, 1933, No. 6, p. 266).

## V

## VIRGINIA

**UN FRANCAIS EN VIRGINIE.** Voyages d'un Francois exilé pour religion Avec une Description De La Virginia & Marilan Danas L'AMERIQUE, d'apres l'edition originale de 1687, imprime a la Haye. Avec une introduction et des notes par Gilbert Chinard, Professor a L'Universite John Hopkins. Institut Francais, Washington, (of which O. E. M. is a mem.).

This is a most informative and instructive work, deserving of wide use and quote.

Reviewed in VIRGINIA HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, 1933, (Vol. XLI, No. 3, pp. 268-270, Roswell Page).

## VIRGINIA WILLS

Virginia Wills and Administrations, 1632-1800: An Index Of Wills Recorded In Local Courts Of Virginia, And Of Administrations Of Estates, Of Intestates, etc. By Clayton Torrance, (Richmond, 1933).

This is the greatest book, for genealogical purposes, which



has come out of Virginia, in many a day. It is a complete answer to the N. E. charge that genealogy outside of its own sacred confines, is "hop, skip and jump", etc.

To the writer, it is gratifying as showing both AM-MONET and MONEY, i.e. MONET, before 1800 and in early Virginia, confirmatory of the compilations of this writer.

#### VISITATIONS OF HERTS.

The Visitations of Hertfordshire, Made by Robert Cooke, Esq., in 1572, and Sir Richard St. George, Kt., Clarencieux, in 1634, with HERTFORDSHIRE PEDIGREES, from Harleian MSS. etc., ed. by Walter C. Metcalfe, (London, 1886).

This is most important, as to St. Albans, (q. v.), and for origins of LAWRENCE, ANTROBUS, ARNOLD, and other indic. F. S.

#### VROOM

VROOM HOUSE, illustration; "in 1757, Christian Vroom, of New Jersey, having married Gertrude Swaim, daughter of Tys Swaim and Catharina Merrill, settled on the Western shore of Staten Island, occupying a portion of the John West Patent, then owned by the descendants of Richard Merrill. This house, until recently standing on a sand dune, known as the Big Hummock, and approached through the salt meadow, is believed to have been the Vroom homestead."

(MUSEUM BULL., Stat. Is., Inst. of Art and Science, Jan. 1934).

#### W

See FLUSHING, (ante).

Inscriptions from the Cemetery of the Presbyterian Church at Westfield in New Jersey from the Year 1740 to the Year 1899. Copied From The Old Tombstones in the Year 1899 by George W. Thomas: With Illustrations From The Rahway Cemetery, (San Francisco, The Pioneer Press, 1923). The illustrations relate to Abraham Clark, the signer, and his plot in the cemetery.

Third Biennial Report of the Department of Archives and History of the State of West Virginia, Virgil A. Lewis, State Historian and Archivist, (Charleston, 1911). This is a most valuable compendium of W. Va. history and bibliography, as well as containing lists of soldiers, Colonial, Revolutionary, post-Rev., and War of 1812. (Out of print, rare and dif. to obtain). The writer acknowledges to the present, Hon. Clifford R. Myers, State Historian and

Archivist, who has been so kind and helpful, as well as for his own Biennial Report, re same, 1932-1933, as important, in reference, and content.

These are valuable here as they contain many surnames of original N. J. F. S., as HULL, FREEMAN, GRUBB, GWINN, from GEORGE GWUINAP, ROBERT STOCKTON, de Monts, from de Money, as MONNET, (Abraham), Jesse Lee RENO, (RAYNO), RAINS, TAYLOR, and many others.

#### WILDERNESS ROAD

THE WILDERNESS ROAD: the route to Kentucky, 1775, and later, "through the great wilderness" by way of Cumberland Gap; from Philadelphia to the interior of Kentucky, a distance of nearly eight hundred miles; (thence northward into Ohio); along the first route of the OLD DANIEL BOONE TRAIL, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 849).

(a) Title, as above: A Description of the Routes of Travel, By Which the Pioneers and Early Settlers First Came into Kentucky, (THE FILSON CLUB, Louisville, by Thomas Speed, 1886).

(b) BOONE'S WILDERNESS ROAD, by Archer Butler Hulburt, (Cleveland, 1903).

(c) DANIEL BOONE and THE WILDERNESS ROAD, by H. Addington Bruce, (N. Y., 1911).

(d) The CONQUEST of the OLD SOUTH WEST, by Archibald Henderson, (N. Y., 1920).

(e) THE WILDERNESS ROAD TO KENTUCKY, It's Location and Features, by Wm. Allen Pusey, (N. Y., 1921).

(f) BLUE GRASS REGION OF KENTUCKY, by James Lane Allen. (1892).

#### WILLIAM, the CONQUEROR

1066 A. D. "William Goes A-Conquering", Article by Madelyn Kurth, (D. A. R. Mag., Jan. 1934, pp. 18 et seq.) Here is given the "Tablet in Battles Abbey", and proposed revised list on commemorative tablet at Falaise. See, BATTLE ABBEY, ante, this BIB.

#### WINKLER

De Nederlandsche Geslachtsnamen in Oorsprong, Geschiedenis en Betekenis door JOHAN WINKLER, (Haarlem, H. D. Tjeenk Winklink, 1885). That is, Family Names of the Netherlands, in origin, their history and significance, by JOHANN WILINK. (Courtesy of A. J. F. van Laer).

#### WALLER WESTFIELD, CHURCH

#### WEST VIRGINIA

## JOHN WISE

A Vindication of the Government of New England Churches, drawn from Antiquity; the Light of Nature; its Noble Nature; and from the Dignity Divine Providence has put upon it: by JOHN WISE, A. M., Pastor to a Church in Ipswich, (Mass.). "There are none to guide her among all the Sons whom she hath brought forth: neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the Sons that she hath brought up," Isa. 11, 18. "Say ye unto your Brethren Ammi, and to your Sisters Ruhamah," Hos. II, 1. Printed and Sold, Boston, by John Boyles, in Marlboro Street. MDCCLXXII, (1772).

## WYMAN

**WYMAN ANCESTORS** by W. H. Lawrence, prominent attorney of San Francisco (1928), and while he is a Mass. desc., this relates, definitely to **LAWRENCE**, is valuable gen., and well done, an example for others to imitate—and this ack. goes forth to a friend and brother in the Phi Kappa Psi Fraternity of 40 years standing, who has always been true to this fraternal relationship, in high degree.—O. E. M.

Y

YORK,  
MAINE

History of York, Maine, successively known as Bristow (1632), Agamenticus (1641) Gorgeana (1642), and York, (1652), by Colonel Charles Edward Banks, (biog. on title page), to be published in three volumes, of which Vol. One. Boston. 1931.

With the other of Colonel Banks' quite monumental achievements, this beginning volume and the others to be published, largely from his MSS. render this the most forcible and authoritative history of Maine, far excelling the efforts of anyone else in that section.

The other volumes will follow by the collaborations of others, depending upon the Banks manuscript and the contributions of Messrs. Albert M. Bragdon, Esq., of the York County Trust Co., Lester M. Bragdon, Esq., now town clerk of York and Banks' great friend, Angeline W. Gowan, C. E., who will carry forward this work of magnitude to its completion.

(NB. The writer is rejoiced in his acquaintance and correspondence with the above gentlemen, who have shown their conscientious research, erudition and fine ability in this undertaking, which excels all others of its section. —O. E. M.)



## PATRONYMICS DISTINGUISHED

What is? (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 479-80 and 485-6).

Greek, PATYR, i.e. pater or father.

O N O M A, i.e. name, French patronymique. Derived from ancestors, as a name: expressing the name of ancestors; as a patronymic denomination, (Dict.) (For the benefit of that editor who wrote churlishly about "affected erudition"). A PATRONYMIC is not the same as a SURNAME, and ETYMON has a definite scientific connotation, which EWEN (p. 352 gives so perfectly that he who wants to learn, can read with profit.

## "THE ETYMON AND ITS SIGNIFICATION"

"Etymological Considerations. Having traced out step by step the evolution of the surname from the personal description or address, examined the various processes of derivation, and gained an insight into the deceptive results of orthographic corruption, a possibly rash essay will now be made to reverse the operation, and taking a modern name, to attempt the exemplification of a method of working, whereby the geographical distribution, language, etymon, and original signification is discovered. By etymon is here meant the "true or original form", that is the primary word. At some more or less remote period all surnames have been words; of the four classes—characteristic and occupational were adopted words; local surnames were formerly words or place-names, themselves once either words or personal names + words; and genealogical surnames, with few exceptions, were personal names, also originally current words, sometimes of a bygone age." (EWEN: SURNAMES, p. 352).

## THE STORY OF SURNAMES INTRODUCTORY

"It was fashionable for the Clergy (especially if Regulars, Monks, or Friars) to have their Surnames (for Syr-names they were not) or upper names; because superadded to those given at the Font, from the places of their Nativity. . . . Hence it is that in such cases we seldom charge our margin with other Authors, their Sirname being Author enough to avow their births therein.—T. Fuller, Worthies of England". (BOWMAN, p. 1).

## DOMESDAY BOOK.

"Domesday Book. William I must have had a kindly thought for the philologists of later centuries, when he caused this record to be prepared in 1086, for it has been a gold mine to investigators, and enabled them to solve many knotty problems that otherwise would have defied solution. It contains the names of thousands of persons, and the places where they lived, written phonetically in Norman French." (Idem, p. 13).

## CHEVY CHASE 1388.

"If we turn to literature we find surnames treated in careless fashion. In the oldest version of Chevy Chase, copied out by Richard Sheale, the names of the leaders who fought in that battle are given as "the perse out off northombarlande", and Douglas whose name in the space of forty lines is indifferently spelt as dogles, doglas, duglas, dogglas. How the supporters of these doughty warriors fared we learn in the following lines:

'thear was slayne withe the lard perse ser John of agerstone; Ser Rogar the hinde hartly, ser William the bolde hearone; Ser Jorg the worthe lounle, a knyghte of great Renowen; Ser Raff the Ryche Rugbe, with dyntes wear beaten downe; for Wetharryngton my harte was wo, that ever he slayne shulde be; for when both his leggis wear hewyne in to, yet he knyled and fought on his kny. there was slayne, with the dougheti duglas, ser herve the monggombyrry; Sir dauy lwdale, that worthe was, his sister's son was he; Sir charls a murry in that place, that neuer a foot woldle fle; sir hewe maxwelle, a larde he was, with the doglas dyd he dey."

In the later version of the poem Monggombyrry is given as Mountgomerye, of which the modern form is Montgomery." (Idem, p. 15).

## PATRONYMICS

"We could scarcely have a single lesson on the growth of our English tongue, we could scarcely follow up one of its significant words without having unawares a lesson in English history as well, without merely falling on some curious fact illustrative of our national life.—Trench, The Study of Words.

The Baron or Franklin who held his hand in fee took his surname from his estate. The villager took his from some landmark or feature of the country-side. The stranger was identified by his place of origin. Others received nicknames or were known by their trade or craft. Still another class, and amongst these must have been some with pride of ancestry, took the personal name of the father or other relative. It is with this class we have now to deal.

Family names formed in this way are among the most widely distributed of our surnames. After all, it was perfectly natural that a man whose name had been formally entered in an early Roll as John, filius William should take the surname Williamson, or that Robert the son of Dick should become Dickson or Dixon. Many examples of family names formed in this way could be given, for these are taken not only from the names themselves but from their shortened and pet forms as well. Thus from David alone there are Davidson, Davison, (Davyson), Dawson (Daw's son). Some take the genitive form with the added "s" and have the same meaning, as in Davis, Davies, and Dawes. Thus in addition to Richardson, Philipson, Johnson and Jonson, we have also Richards, Phillips and Jones expressing the same relationship.

The Welsh "ap" preceding a font name also means "son of" as in ap Madoc, the son of Madoc, and ap Evan, the son of Evan.

The Normans also used the prefix Fitz, the old French form of fils to denote the same relationship, of which the names Fitzgerald, the son of Gerald, and Fitzclarence, the son of Clarence, are typical examples.

Baptismal names provide an unmistakable index of popularity today, as they did centuries ago. The name of a king who has won the allegiance of his subjects as well as those of his family, is faithfully copied and transmitted to the next generation of his people. A great feat of arms by land or sea, the triumph of some statesman, the prowess of a mighty cricketer, and the skill and courage of heroes of the prize-ring are all commemorated at the baptismal font". (BOWMAN, pp. 63 et seq.).



## EDITORIAL EXCURSUS

## (A Department of Genealogical Opinion)

There is a vast difference in CRITICISM. When one uses the PERSONAL approach, he is not criticising THINGS, he is trying, consciously or unconsciously, to criticize PERSONS, either to demean them or to exalt his own position, selfishly, or by comparison. Since GENEALOGY is largely PERSONAL, the personal equation really destroys the merits of the discussions. Yet, one cannot, for the sake of posterity, let unmerited attack, even though editorial, go unchallenged:

Therefore, a post-card reply:

"FIRST SETTLERS of Ye Plantations of PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714.

PART FIVE ISSUED IN APRIL, 1933.

To my subscribers:

I have been quite ill—but, PART SIX is being planned for 1934.

PLEASE NOTE, "radio talk", PART FIVE, pp. 881-3. This is sincere. HELP with CONSTRUCTIVE CRITICISM, as GENEALOGICAL TRUTH, only, IS DESIRED.

Concerning excellent article, Randolph, Editor's Note, N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., July, 1933 issue, that editor denies any intended suggestion, as to my lack of experience, etc. However, the records submitted by him are not new—had been covered in FIRST SETTLERS. He proves that POPINGA was P O P I N G A and that THOMAS LAURENSZEN was so used—nothing new. POPINGA was not a Dutch surname, only POPPE and POPPEN, as latest book, 1933, Van Beresteyn, Dutch "Genealogische" clearly shows. Not a POPINGA, nor parrot in it. It was "descriptio personae", and so and so. BUT, JOHN LAWRENCE WAS AN ACCEPTED ENGLISHMAN, and in GEN. INDEX., DOCS. REL. to COL. HIST., N. Y., he is indexed under FIVE variations, LOURENS to LAURENTSENS,—Dutch recordal simplicity!

Very sincerely,

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE".

Los Angeles, July 18, 1933.

The "Editor's Note" above referred to was entirely uncalled for by any publication of this EDITOR, and, being PERSONAL, lost its force, as genealogical argument. It is completely answered in this PART, (post); also, (ante, p. 926).

## GENEALOGICAL OPINION

This is no different than any other OPINION. Its cheaper expressions are prejudiced, largely ex parte, selfish, usually personal: the antagonist disliking his protagonist, largely because he refuses to agree with him. Human beings hate one another because they do not agree in thought, method and action.

OPINION possesses two outstanding factors, one, as the wit has said, "a lack of knowledge of the facts"; and, the other, envy over priority of expression or displeasure over an impairment of the validity of the conclusions of the opinionate.

THIS SERIES, AT EVERY POINT, HAS INSISTED THAT ITS APPROACH HAS ALWAYS BEEN IMPERSONAL, for the opening standard of the entire SERIES, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. VII), shows the inner heart and kind thought, always, of this writer and editor.

The sincere purpose and helpful intent of one of the ardent supporters of this SERIES are acknowledged, and gratefully quoted, (in part);

## A MAGAZINE'S SUBSCRIBER'S COMMENTS

"July 12, 1933.

Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles, California.

Dear Sir:

Two or three years ago, you and I exchanged a letter or two in regard to the LAWRENCE family, (I came from THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>).

Just lately I read in the "Boston Transcript" of Friday June 9th, under "Notes", No. 2586 that the old controversy to discount the descent of THOMAS LAWRENCE, has again cropped up.

And, yesterday, when I opened the July number of the N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Record, (of which I am a subscriber only)—and saw under the Editor's Notes, the unkind things said in trying to discredit your statement concerning the identity of THOMAS<sup>2</sup> LAWRENCE, my indignation had increased by leaps and bounds.

It would seem to me, that anyone, who has read any of the old New York statistics, would know, how many of the English names were "Hollandized", (if I may express it so), by the Dutch recorders.

Do you know the name of the first wife of THOMAS LAWRENCE, the immigrant? If not, I can tell you—as it was given to me.

\* \* \* \* \*

(They) had THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, DAVID<sup>2</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, et al. \* \* \* \* \*

This History of Long Island, by Thompson, gives the names of the three brothers, WILLIAM, JOHN and THOMAS LAWRENCE.

\* \* \* \* \*

Compare the descendants of THOMAS<sup>1</sup> (including THOMAS<sup>2</sup>), with those of his brother, WILLIAM, for example—as given in the LAWRENCE GENEALOGY—

I'll not bother you any further—will say that in closing I hope that you will prove beyond the shadow of a doubt, that THOMAS<sup>2</sup> LAWRENCE was the son of THOMAS<sup>1</sup> LAWRENCE, as we have always believed.

Sincerely yours,

X. Y. Z.

THIS PART SIX is dedicated to LAWRENCE, et al, and full reference, record presentations and other fundamentals are given with indicated genealogy, the refinements of which cannot be easily taken away now from the long aggravated list of disputants,—too much acute.—O. E. M.

## ACCURATE GENEALOGY

(Discussion in the Boston Transcript, Genealogical Department, 1933).

Perchance, these may be listed among some of the "Follies", (vide, ante, this PART, p. 890).

Note 2574, Feb. 24, 1933, (never seen by the writer).

No. 2574, April 6, 1933.

No. 2574, May 11, 1933, by a very able writer.

To which this editor replied, as follows, under date of June 29, 1933:

"Comment on Note 2574. ACCURATE GENEALOGY, F. C. C. B. Feb. 24, 1933. I find, with interest, the proposal of F. C. C. B. and note that 'other partisans of accurate genealogy' are invited to comment frankly upon it. The Transcript is a fine forum for this discussion, and the writer of the article is rendering a more helpful service than, perhaps, he realizes. I have had the same feeling of 'despair' over erroneous work and presentation, but, unfortunately, F. C. C. B.

only partially covers the defects of modern Genealogy, and his remedy, largely impracticable, would not be accepted by the worst offenders and those basking in the sequestered spheres, where their 'ipse dixits' and 'official pronouncements,' are unassailable.

Will correspondents agree that the most trouble is caused by the fact that membership in patriotic societies emphasizes all the differences of genealogical opinion? The wish to stay in, with pedigree unimpaired, and the desire to get in, on a 'new line' are among the reasons for this; then certain lineages, which are weather-beaten, but badly bent, survive, in the face of correction, and members of societies persist in keeping their membership under wrong and uncertain pedigrees. In order to secure accurate Genealogy, one must displace the arbiters of both present and by-gone days, and brave the displeasure of those who have tried to keep sacred their findings and opinions, who scorn such open discussion as the Transcript offers, and who are not amenable to correction of errors.

As to the supposed capable genealogists, there are many such, splendid, conscientious workers, who are developing the program of historical truth, but they have no forum, except their own publications, in which to discuss the prevailing forms, uncertainties and official discriminations. If they were to organize, as proposed, no ear would be given to their protestations or wise dissertations. One cannot put over accuracy by boards of review, committee findings and arbitrary decisions. Concerning a sort of 'close corporation' in genealogy; that would be impracticable and not helpful. Historical fact and truthful research cannot be purified by official sanction. It would be in the interest of a select few, fortunate enough to be on the 'inside,' and result in a genealogical trust, abhorrent to those who really want to help and serve.

In genealogy, previous findings and opinions are valuable, unless self-serving or dishonest. Would it not be a finer approach to assume that all devotees are trying to help and to do careful work? If Savage made errors (nearly every page); if the Magazine of 1847 can preserve so many errors; and even if the recent, mournful lament of the authors of the New Dictionary, tells us that they only are perfect, though upon the opposite page are catalogued their own errors—why worry about the errors, which will correct themselves, and never reflect upon the integrity of any one who unselfishly spends time, money and energy, in serving a fine cause? My FIRST SETTLERS is the outcome of an unselfish purpose. It may have mistakes and errors; if correspondents have found such, I hope they will write me, personally, about them. I should wish to correct any wrong statement or conclusion appearing in it. In fact, I will pay reasonably for any record or real data, controverting and changing, but I cannot accept mere censorious criticism.

GERER."

### NO ACCURATE GENEALOGY

The foregoing suggestions were succinctly commented upon in the following:

"Comment on Note 2574. ACCURATE GENEALOGY. "GERER". June 29, 1933. The criticism of "Gerer" on the proposal to have some sort of a court of final jurisdiction to pass on accuracy of volumes that deal with genealogy, is to the point.

To begin with, there is no accurate genealogy. Even some official records are in error; hence one who accepts them merely repeats an error. Deeds and probates sometimes prove a Bible record in error or that it has been read wrongly. Queer old writing may be misread and yet look

far more like what was copied from it than like what it was meant for. In other words, new found records may explain and correct what had previously been accepted as correct.

In covering such broad subjects as early colonists, the genealogist cannot well verify every item, but takes records as he finds them, or builds in part on the work of others", (in part, E. F. A., July 19, 1933).

### THE REAL GENEALOGIST

Is the ONE WHO MAKES MISTAKES. He has no working theory or self-serving objective to show—he is not merely seeking membership in an honorary society, (which could not be honorable, to or for, him, if his pedigree were erroneous)—he is SEEKING GENEALOGICAL TRUTH. If he errs, he is entirely willing to back track and to revise, and to persevere, unselfishly, to secure the historical fact, rather than the professorial dicta or opinions, by which he hopes to impress the genealogical world. He is not seeking to displace another to his own advantage.

It must be a terribly depressive self-examination, to work oneself, "by the boot-straps", up to a pedestal of PERFECTION, with all the egotistic accompaniments, and like Alexander, "weeping for more worlds to conquer", wailing over the "wrongs of amateurs", lamenting over the imperfections of others, and pessimistically viewing the outlook for the future. THAT MAN IS GROWING THIN, TENUOUS—AND VERY VAIN.—O. E. M.

While this editor has made a distinction between AMATEUR, AVOCATIVE and PROFESSIONAL, (vide, ante, PART THREE, (pp. 310 et seq.), giving a little "edge" to the PROFESSIONAL, (as believing he might (?) have more experience).—Yet any dictionary will show, that the sole difference is, that the AMATEUR does, for "love of his work" and the PROFESSIONAL, "for pay"—that is the true distinction, and, hence, rather than drift into the purely mercenary designation, which is more likely to lead into inexactitude, because of working theories, and other divergences, those who seek reputations as the "New Experts" are talking about "experienced" and "inexperienced" genealogists, in an effort to create an aristocracy of scholarship in the game. THIS IS PURE ASSUMPTION.

When the PROFESSIONAL sneers at the AMATEUR he only discredits himself. (Vide, ante this PART, p. 890).

### THE CASE AGAINST TOWN AND COUNTY HISTORIES

Referring to Editorial Iconoclastiana, (Totten, N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Record, Vol. LXV, Jan. 1934, pp. 12 et seq.), the following is the indictment.

"Probably the most fruitful breeding places of erroneous genealogical statements are the otherwise most useful and dependable Town and County Histories, wherein are perpetuated by the printed word sadly inaccurate statements as to fact. These statements, while not incorporated therein by premeditated purpose to mislead, are so introduced as the result of what may be recognized as an irresistible impulse on the part of the compilers to record undigested beliefs, which beliefs of that moment would, after a more complete study of the facts, never have been endorsed by such facts."

The only reason that this writer refers to this very illuminative, discursive and thoughtful presentation by the excellent editor is that it provides in its content the entering wedge for a new standard of genealogical expertness and higher criticism.

# ENGLISH CLAIM TO NORTH AMERICA

Discovery of **Sebastian Cabot** a Venetian whose  
 settled at **Bristol** and Obtained a **Patent** from **Henry**  
 Discoverys. Died before the Ship Sailed. In 1497  
 Search of a North West passage and proceeded to  
 whence he Steered, run South to **Cape Florida** in  
 along the Coast as he passed along.

**John Smith** was the next who professedly Sailed to make  
 give the name **Virginia** to this Continent in Honor of  
 as Stiled the **Virgin Queen**.

was ye first Settlement the English made in this  
 Henry Gilbert was ye. 1st patentee An<sup>o</sup> 1581.

first established by Capt. Newport in 1607 but in 1621  
 as almost ruined by ye. Natives who massacred 700  
 children when not above 800 were left.

was Settled by Sr. Philip Amadas & Capt. Arthur  
 Colony was enlarged by 3 other namely those of  
 Connecticut & Massachusetts and is now the most Powerful

first established in 1666 the first Proprietors were John  
 George Carteret.

granted to the Duke of York in 1664 and from him  
 formerly in ye. Hands of ye. Dutch.

was Settled much later Wm. Penn's Patent bearing  
 1681 & was granted to him & his Heirs in reward for  
 Crown.

formerly a part of Virginia but in 1631 King Charles  
 took it in Calvert, Ld Baltimore the Patent bears

granted by Patent to Sr. George Carteret and seven  
 whom in 1728 sold their Claim to the Crown except  
 Earl Granville who Possesses one eight part of the  
 on Virginia.

following statements of the English Claims, as appearing on the  
 part of all historians, as made in 1750, or long before.—O. E. M.

yl  
at  
tle  
g-  
iv-  
is-  
ll;  
nd

a  
its  
  
he  
LT

as  
ct  
ed  
in  
ed  
es  
n-  
ne  
st  
er-  
at  
en  
to

al  
he  
o-  
A-  
si-

P-

ld  
re  
n,  
rd  
er  
at  
in  
il.  
ill  
of  
to  
r,  
n-  
ay  
it,  
id  
id  
re  
to  
n-  
re  
on  
al

oy  
T

in  
ir  
ig  
ed  
s-  
re  
,



only partially covers the defects of modern Genealogy, and his remedy, largely impracticable, would not be accepted by the worst offenders and those basking in the sequestered spheres, where their 'ipse dixits' and 'official pronouncements,' are unassailable.

Will correspondents agree that the most trouble is caused by the fact that membership in patriotic societies emphasizes all the differences of genealogical opinion? The wish to stay in, with pedigree unimpaired, and the desire to get in, on a 'new line' are among the reasons for this; then certain lineages, which are weather-beaten, but badly bent, survive, in the face of correction, and members of societies persist in keeping their membership under wrong and uncertain pedigrees. In order to secure accurate Genealogy, one must displace the arbiters of both present and by-gone days, and brave the displeasure of those who have tried to keep sacred their findings and opinions, who scorn such open discussion as the Transcriber offers, and who are not amenable to correction of errors.

As to the supposed capable genealogists, there are many such, splendid, conscientious workers, who are developing the program of historical truth, but they have no forum, except their own publications, in which to discuss the prevailing forms, uncertainties and official discriminations. If they were to organize, as proposed, no ear would be given to their protestations or wise dissertations. One cannot put over accuracy by boards of review, committee findings and arbitrary decisions. Concerning a sort of 'close corporation' in genealogy; that would be impracticable and not helpful. Historical fact and truthful research cannot be purified by official sanction. It would be in the interest of a select few, fortunate enough to be on the 'inside,' and result in a genealogical trust, abhorrent to those who really want to help and serve.

In genealogy, previous findings and opinions are valuable, unless self-serving or dishonest. Would it not be a finer approach to assume that all devotees are trying to help and to do careful work? If Savage made errors (nearly every page); if the Magazine of 1847 can preserve so many errors; and even if the recent, mournful lament of the authors of the New Dictionary, tells us that they only are perfect, though upon the opposite page are catalogued their own errors—why worry about the errors, which will correct themselves, and never reflect upon the integrity of any one who unselfishly spends time, money and energy, in serving a fine cause? My FIRST SETTLERS is the outcome of an unselfish purpose. It may have mistakes and errors; if correspondents have found such, I hope they will write me, personally, about them. I should wish to correct any wrong statement or conclusion appearing in it. In fact, I will pay reasonably for any record or real data, controverting and changing, but I cannot accept mere censorious criticism.

GERER."

### NO ACCURATE GENEALOGY

The foregoing suggestions were succinctly commented upon in the following:

"Comment on Note 2574. ACCURATE GENEALOGY. "GERER". June 29, 1933. The criticism of "Gerer" on the proposal to have some sort of a court of final jurisdiction to pass on accuracy of volumes that deal with genealogy, is to the point.

To begin with, there is no accurate genealogy. Even some official records are in error; hence one who accepts them merely repeats an error. Deeds and probates sometimes prove a Bible record in error or that it has been read wrongly. Queer old writing may be misread and yet look

far more like what was copied from it than like what it was meant for. In other words, new found records may explain and correct what had previously been accepted as correct.

In covering such broad subjects as early colonists, the genealogist cannot well verify every item, but takes records as he finds them, or builds in part on the work of others", (in part, E. F. A. July 19, 1933).

### THE REAL GENEALOGIST

Is the ONE WHO MAKES MISTAKES. He has no working theory or self-serving objective to show—he is not merely seeking membership in an honorary society, (which could not be honorable, to or for, him, if his pedigree were erroneous)—he is SEEKING GENEALOGICAL TRUTH. If he errs, he is entirely willing to back track and to revise, and to persevere, unselfishly, to secure the historical fact, rather than the professorial dicta or opinions, by which he hopes to impress the genealogical world. He is not seeking to displace another to his own advantage.

It must be a terribly depressive self-examination, to work oneself, "by the boot-straps", up to a pedestal of PERFECTION, with all the egotistic accompaniments, and like Alexander, "weeping for more worlds to conquer", wailing over the "wrongs of amateurs", lamenting over the imperfections of others, and pessimistically viewing the outlook for the future. THAT MAN IS GROWING THIN, TENUOUS—AND VERY VAIN.—O. E. M.

While this editor has made a distinction between AMATEUR, AVOCATIVE and PROFESSIONAL, (vide, ante, PART THREE, (pp. 310 et seq.), giving a little "edge" to the PROFESSIONAL, (as believing he might (?) have more experience).—Yet any dictionary will show that the sole difference is, that the AMATEUR does, for "love of his work" and the PROFESSIONAL, "for pay"—that is the true distinction, and, hence, rather than drift into the purely mercenary designation, which is more likely to lead into inexactitude, because of working theories, and other divergences, those who seek reputations as the "New Experts" are talking about "experienced" and "inexperienced" genealogists, in an effort to create an aristocracy of scholarship in the game. THIS IS PURE ASSUMPTION.

When the PROFESSIONAL sneers at the AMATEUR he only discredits himself. (Vide, ante this PART, p. 890).

### THE CASE AGAINST TOWN AND COUNTY HISTORIES

Referring to Editorial Iconoclastiana, (Totten, N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Record, Vol. LXV, Jan. 1934, pp. 12 et seq.), the following is the indictment.

"Probably the most fruitful breeding places of erroneous genealogical statements are the otherwise most useful and dependable Town and County Histories, wherein are perpetuated by the printed word sadly inaccurate statements as to fact. These statements, while not incorporated therein by premeditated purpose to mislead, are so introduced as the result of what may be recognized as an irresistible impulse on the part of the compilers to record undigested beliefs, which beliefs of that moment would, after a more complete study of the facts, never have been endorsed by such facts."

The only reason that this writer refers to this very illuminative, discursive and thoughtful presentation by the excellent editor is that it provides in its content the entering wedge for a new standard of genealogical expertness and higher criticism.





on  
alc  
no  
ba  
'ip  
as

is  
so  
loj  
gr  
'no  
ce  
ba  
ma  
be  
or  
pl  
da  
tr  
w  
sc  
tic

ar  
w  
tr  
pu  
fo  
If  
w  
se  
of  
ci  
in  
no  
ca  
bo  
to  
tr  
an

an  
it  
do  
w  
if  
er  
of  
th  
p  
w  
se  
an  
er  
T  
I  
h  
se  
a  
it  
o  
c

n  
A  
o  
a  
o  
F  
I  
c  
I  
o  
(



The next step from this Town and County Histories destruction is to that to be set up by a new genealogical publication which will eschew altogether modern or recent genealogical compilations, and whose exponents will set their faces against all amateurs and avocates.

One by one, the conscientious work of others is attempted to be driven from the field, in front of the advance of an abortive genealogical corps or trust, or of a small, fanciful group expressionists, either open or insidious, but purely selfish and self-serving. When the refinements of genealogical expertness shall have been expressed, as supposed to reside in the specialized efforts and assumptions, so frequently indicated in this SERIES, there will be few books upon the genealogical shelves and the "coterie of experienced genealogists" will be limited to the five or ten experts selected entirely by self-judgment, as comparable to the case of Professor Irving Fisher's determination that only a limited group knows anything about economics, money or banking. This is in the nature of a new genealogical "Brain Trust".

Infallibility in genealogical compilation is impossible of attainment. No one is any more likely to be correct than another, even granting to scholarship, to the exploitation and the other superficial features, the self-serving notions which the exclusives yelp about. It is only by continuous, persistent and conscientious plodding that the results are obtained. There can be no other "experience".

True, it is, that the Town and County histories are full of errors and yet it is doubted if any generation of genealogy was so well served as by the preservation of family items and relationships in the great number of county histories put out upon a commercial basis entirely between the years 1875 and 1886. If they are of no value, why give them shelf room? The same is true of town histories always used but critically reviewed by the scholars, most of whom would be incompetent or would be unwilling to perform either the labor or expense to compile one.

Why not preserve in one small corner of our public library under the label of "intelligentsia", just a few books which bear the names of the "great critics, great scholars and great others", who would determine the aristocracy and perpetuity of American families, now represented, let us say, by 130,000,000 of people.—to this be added "Iconoclastiana".—O. E. M.

#### ANOTHER OPINION SOMEWHAT DIVERTING

And, then that editor, VICTOR BRUCE GRANT. Sorrowful it is, that the economic collapse has temporarily eclipsed him, as he performed mightily before the Financial Deluge; and he did advise in a letter that:

"I was deeply interested in the references to the criticism referred to in your letter. The working of the New England conscience is familiar to me, however, and I have long ago ceased to be surprised at anything that emanates therefrom. I can readily understand your indignation at these misdirected, hyper-critical assumptions. Considering your splendid and unselfish record of service in the field of genealogy, such criticisms are pointless, unfair, and ill-founded. They have caused many a stalwart soldier in the army of genealogical research to abandon the field because of the petty dissensions within the camp. Research needs kindly, helpful aid, rather than destructive criticism.

They cannot see the doughnut because of the hole. They want to appear worthy of their seats on the judgment benches to which they are too often self-elected, and when their criticisms arouse

responses from the criticised, they are happy! Moral—take no notice of them. When a Great Dane saunters down the street and several little yelping toy Pomeranians try to impede his progress the Great Dane ignores their existence, moving majestically on. Soon the yelpers retreat, discomfited and confounded. Hubbard said it well; "I never explain,—my friends don't need it, and my enemies wouldn't believe me anyhow."

The foregoing comprise, in some directions, a genealogical mirror of 1933, comparable to its "FOLLIES", (vide, ante, this PART, p. 890).

My kind, gracious, courteous invitation, by the way of a radio announcement, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 881-3), still holds.—O. E. M.

#### METICULOUS CARE IN GENEALOGY

"How careful Mr. Lippincott, (James S.) was in all his researches, and how willing to correct his own previous information or opinion based thereon, may be gathered from the fact that in the short sketch of the "Lippincotts" prepared by him for Mr. John Clement's Book of "Sketches of the First Emigrants Settlers in Newton Township, Old Gloucester County, West New Jersey", and in the five years intervening between the time of its publication and his death, Mr. Lippincott had made no less than twelve changes and corrections in the nine pages of his own copy of that work. It was not that the work had not been carefully done to begin with, but that fresh investigation brought new facts which he desired to have embodied in the record".

Now, isn't that GREAT STUFF? For, personal honesty and integrity! Much different than the method of trying to establish pedigrees by professional statement and under cover of MAGAZINE AUTHORITY, because of preferential position—where the ALTER EGO dominates!

The above is a part of the Introduction of LIPPINCOTT.—O. E. M.

#### FORGERIES IN OLD RECORDS

To an antiquarian, who loves to delve in old records and speculate about the personages of the ancient days, and muck-rake, after modern fashion, about their acts and formal documents, it is a weird sort of fancy that leads him to pronounce, after three hundred years have passed, that this or that instrument, or record is a forgery. There is an intriguing pastime about it, which does appeal. But, to a lawyer, it is manifest that, since all courts and judges must take judicial cognizance of all court records and formal documents, as to their verity, within their jurisdictions, no scholar, however profound, can adequately fortify an interpretation of forgery or do more than display his especial style of learning upon the subject. It is doubtful if it serve any useful purpose, and only tends to show possible human frailties and record uncertainty, if anything at all, which are correspondingly used by the same investigator to establish some other historical premise and conclusion. The latter would be out of luck, if some other Professor were to pull that conclusion upon his peculiar kind of historical and genealogical presentation.

The famous Brewster alliteration, started by SAVAGE is a fair example, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 798).

#### MUCK-RAKING IN GENEALOGY

The worst offenders are those who cannot even admit the existence of a contrary opinion to their own. It has not done much good, except to bring the entire subject into disrepute, and has disclosed to those only cursorily interested and those disdainful of "aristocratic efforts" on the part of the "artists of pedigrees", that this BELOVED,

## THE ENGLISH CLAIM TO NORTH AMERICA

is founded on the Discovery of **Sebastian Cabot** a Venetian whose Father John first Settled at **Bristol** and Obtained a **Patent** from **Henry VII** to make New Discoverys. Died before the Ship Sailed. In 1497 **Sebastian** Sailed in Search of a North West passage and proceeded to Lat 67° North from whence he Steered, run South to **Cape Florida** in 25 Degrees Discovering the Coast as he passed along.

**Sr. Walter Raleigh** was the next who professedly Sailed to make settlements & he gave the name **Virginia** to this Continent in Honor of His Mistress who was Stiled the **Virgin Queen**.

**Newfoundland** was ye first Settlement the English made in this New World & **Sr. Henry Gilbert** was ye 1st patentee Ano 1581.

**Virginia** was first established by **Capt. Newport** in 16 but in 1621 the whole Colony was almost ruined by ye. Natives who massacred 700 Men Women & Children when not above 800 were left.

**New England** was Settled by **Sr. Philip Amadas & Capt. Arthur Barlow** in 1584 this Colony was enlarged by 3 other namely those of **Plymouth Connecticut & Massachusetts** and is now the most Powerful upon the Continent.

**New Jersey** was established in 1666 the first Proprietors were **John Lord Berkley & Sr. George Carteret**.

**New York** was granted to the Duke of York in 1664 and from him took its name it was formerly in ye. Hands of ye. Dutch.

**Pensilvania** was Settled much later **Wm. Penn's** Patent bearing date March 4th, 1680 & was granted to him & his Heirs in reward for his Fidelity to the Crown.

**Maryland** was formerly a part of Virginia but in 1631 **King Charles** invested the Property of it in **Calvert, Ld Baltimore** the Patent bears date June 20th 1632.

**Carolina** was Granted by Patent to **Sr. George Carteret** and seven others in 1665 all of whom in 1728 sold their Claim to the Crown except **Lord Carteret** now **Earl Granville** who Possesses one eight part of the Property bordering on Virginia.

**NOTE:** The foregoing statements of the English Claims, as appearing on the within MAP will interest all historians, as made in 1750, or long before.—O. E. M.



The next step from this Town and County Histories destruction is to that to be set up by a new genealogical publication which will eschew altogether modern or recent genealogical compilations, and whose exponents will set their faces against all amateurs and advocates.

One by one, the conscientious work of others is attempted to be driven from the field, in front of the advance of an abortive genealogical corps or trust, or of a small, fanciful group expressionists, either open or insidious, but purely selfish and self-serving. When the refinements of genealogical expertness shall have been expressed, as supposed to reside in the specialized efforts and assumptions, so frequently indicated in this SERIES, there will be few books upon the genealogical shelves and the "coterie of experienced genealogists" will be limited to the five or ten experts selected entirely by self-judgment, as comparable to the case of Professor Irving Fisher's determination that only a limited group knows anything about economics, money or banking. This is in the nature of a new genealogical "Brain Trust".

Infallibility in genealogical compilation is impossible of attainment. No one is any more likely to be correct than another, even granting to scholarship, to the exploitation and the other superficial features, the self-serving notions which the exclusives yelp about. It is only by continuous, persistent and conscientious plodding that the results are obtained. There can be no other "experience".

True, it is, that the Town and County histories are full of errors and yet it is doubted if any generation of genealogy was so well served as by the preservation of family items and relationships in the great number of county histories put out upon a commercial basis entirely between the years 1875 and 1886. If they are of no value, why give them shelf room? The same is true of town histories always used but critically reviewed by the scholars, most of whom would be incompetent or would be unwilling to perform either the labor or expense to compile one.

Why not preserve in one small corner of our public library under the label of "intelligentsia", just a few books which bear the names of the "great critics, great scholars and great others", who would determine the aristocracy and perpetuity of American families, now represented, let us say, by 130,000,000 of people.—to this be added "Iconoclastiana".—O. E. M.

#### ANOTHER OPINION SOMEWHAT DIVERTING

And, then that editor, VICTOR BRUCE GRANT. Sorry that it is, that the economic collapse has temporarily eclipsed him, as he perished mightily before the Financial Deluge; and he did advise in a letter that:

"I was deeply interested in the references to the criticism referred to in your letter. The working of the New England conscience is familiar to me, however, and I have long ago ceased to be surprised at anything that emanates therefrom. I can readily understand your indignation at these misdirected, hyper-critical assumptions. Considering your splendid and unselfish record of service in the field of genealogy, such criticisms are pointless, unfair, and ill-founded. They have caused many a stalwart soldier in the army of genealogical research to abandon the field because of the petty dissensions within the camp. Research needs kindly, helpful aid, rather than destructive criticism."

They cannot see the doughnut because of the hole. They want to appear worthy of their seats on the judgment benches to which they are too often self-elected, and when their criticisms arouse

responses from the criticised, they are happy! Moral—take no notice of them. When a Great Dane saunters down the street and several little yelping toy Pomeranians try to impede his progress the Great Dane ignores their existence, moving majestically on. Soon the yelpers retreat, discomfited and confounded. Hubbard said it well; "I never explain,—my friends don't need it, and my enemies wouldn't believe me anyhow."

The foregoing comprise, in some directions, a genealogical mirror of 1933, comparable to its "FOLLIES", (vide, ante, this PART, p. 890).

My kind, gracious, courteous invitation, by the way of a radio announcement, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 881-3), still holds.—O. E. M.

#### METICULOUS CARE IN GENEALOGY

"How careful Mr. Lippincott, (James S.) was in all his researches, and how willing to correct his own previous information or opinion based thereon, may be gathered from the fact that in the short sketch of the "Lippincotts" prepared by him for Mr. John Clement's Book of "Sketches of the First Emigrants Settlers in Newton Township, Old Gloucester County, West New Jersey", and in the five years intervening between the time of its publication and his death, Mr. Lippincott had made no less than twelve changes and corrections in the nine pages of his own copy of that work. It was not that the work had not been carefully done to begin with, but that fresh investigation brought new facts which he desired to have embodied in the record."

Now, isn't that GREAT STUFF? For, personal honesty and integrity! Much different than the method of trying to establish pedigrees by professorial statement and under cover of MAGAZINE AUTHORITY, because of preferential position—where the ALTER EGO dominates!

The above is a part of the Introduction of LIPPINCOTT.—O. E. M.

#### FORGERIES IN OLD RECORDS

To an antiquarian, who loves to delve in old records and speculate about the personages of the ancient days, and muck-rake, after modern fashion, about their acts and formal documents, it is a weird sort of fancy that leads him to pronounce, after three hundred years have passed, that this or that instrument, or record is a forgery. There is an intriguing pastime about it, which does appeal. But, to a lawyer, it is manifest that, since all courts and judges must take judicial cognizance of all court records and formal documents, as to their verity, within their jurisdictions, no scholar, however profound, can adequately fortify an interpretation of forgery or do more than display his especial style of learning upon the subject. It is doubtful if it serve any useful purpose, and only tends to show possible human frailties and record uncertainty, if anything at all, which are correspondingly used by the same investigator to establish some other historical premise and conclusion. The latter would be out of luck, if some other Professor were to pull that conclusion upon his peculiar kind of historical and genealogical presentation.

The famous Brewster alliteration, started by SAVAGE is a fair example, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 798).

#### MUCK-RAKING IN GENEALOGY

The worst offenders are those who cannot even admit the existence of a contrary opinion to their own. It has not done much good, except to bring the entire subject into disrepute, and has disclosed to those only cursorily interested and those disdainful of "aristocratic efforts" on the part of the "artists of pedigrees", that this B E L O V E D,



CHARMING AND INTRIGUING AVOCATION AND PASTIME, betokens neither SCIENCE nor ACCURACY. For, when the PROFESSORS and DOCTORS DISAGREE, why, then the CASE BECOMES, MORE OR LESS HOPELESS.

The most challenging, in his time, was Mr. Charles H. Browning, whose poignant criticisms of the DUNHAM GENEALOGY, and the REV. DR. ISAAC WATSON DUNHAM, with reference to the latter's alleged Royal Pedigree, and other muck-raking effects of the other critics and contemporary iconoclasts, about the latter's theory that JOHN DUNHAM, came over as JOHN GOODMAN, in the MAYFLOWER, etc.; and, then, BROWNING re LAWRENCE, the most reflective genealogy, that it is interesting to reveal BROWNING'S OWN RE-ACTIONS to this spirit of MUCK-RAKING, in correspondence with the writer, in his life-time.

This LAWRENCE descendant challenged him for his authorities, contra the St. Albans lineage, and urged that if his Boston Transcript articles were all they should be, that he continue with his dismantling, and, then, he wrote, that he seriously and greatly regretted the "muck-raking" tendencies of his own articles re DUNHAM and LAWRENCE.—O. E. M. (orig. letter).

#### ERRORS

##### "WHEN THE SLIP GETS BY.

The typographical error is a slippery thing and sly, You can hunt till you are dizzy, but it somehow will get by.

Till the forms are off the presses it is strange how still it keeps;

It shrinks down, into a corner and it never stirs or peeps,

That typographical error, too small for human eyes, Till the ink is on the paper, when it grows to mountain size.

The boss he stares with horror, then he grabs his hair and groans;

The copy reader drops his head upon his hands and moans—

The remainder of the issue may be clean as clean can be,

But that typographical error is the only thing you see."

Knoxville (Ia.) Express.

#### AROUND THE EDITORIAL STOVE

(A Farce in Three Smokes)

Place: Sanctum Sanctorum.

Dramatis Personae: Ye Great Editor and stove-spitters, eggsters-on, sycophants, admirers and doggerel biters.

Motif: Scorching that genealogical Upstart from the West, who prates about ALTRUISM.

Strident Voices: He has Dared!!! He has invaded our Field!!! He has Opinions!!! He has Convictions!!! He makes Shoes to fit!!!

Little Devils in the Flames: Ego, jealousy, hate, envy, malice, gossip:

We'll roast the noisome fellow,

Satire with handy bellow,

Because he disagrees

With our sure pedigrees,

Toast our mournful refrain,

And Say it over again.

Then, the Great Conversation, as the stove smokes, and the Little Devils float up the chimney—(no one really hates you know), as an aside; but, it is Great Fun to watch the blaze, feel the heat and see the curl of the smoke—at ease in a chair, with nodding approval round—

"Well, Randy, you put him in a hearse;  
And, Andy, what is still much worse,  
You couldn't keep him there  
For, he is out, everywhere

Telling his story,  
With lots of glory,  
Of New England trite purity  
With tombstone insecurity,

Who flirted with the Cod,  
Now lie under the Sod,  
And have gone home to God,  
Of Gotham's stupidity,

Historic cupidity,  
The Dutch in Hudson's lay,  
Whom English drove away,  
The records only say,

Decadent clime and steeple:—

We're now the folks, where are the people?—  
Who follow this new upstart,  
With Western ways and bad ART?"

ANON.

#### "THE BOAST OF HERALDRY."

Well do I recollect that distant day  
When I was taught the Elegy of Gray  
And learnt by heart through many a grudging  
hour

"The boast of Heraldry, the pomp of Pow'r",  
My wont to sit in boyish discontent  
And wonder wanly what on earth it meant;  
Nor do I find, though older I have grown,  
That I can call much clearer views my own.  
I know, of course, that pomp of Pow'r implies  
A vast importance in one's own two eyes,  
Importance which, too vast at least by half,  
Is apt to make less potent persons laugh;  
But Providence not yet vouchsafes to me  
To know what is this "boast of Heraldry."

\* \* \* \* \*

"Is this, again I ask, what is to be  
The oft-repeated "boast of Heraldry"?  
If it indeed be so, I gravely doubt  
If Heraldry has much to boast about!"

OXONIAN.

(From—SOME FEUDAL COATS OF ARMS  
by F. FOSTER, HON. M.A. OXON, p. vii).

#### AN ANSWER TO PEEVISH CRITICISMS

(Quotation)

"My book, "Some Feudal Coats of Arms," published in the autumn of 1901, was at least a disinterested attempt to revive some of the ancient charm of Heraldry. The result seems to have pleased all, save two enthusiasts, who had fondly cherished conflicting, if not indeed barren, hopes of a compilation of their own. Fatuous to the bitter end, the Hope heraldic springs eternal in the Barron's breast."

\* \* \* \* \*

For the sake of armorial amenities it is undesirable to say more in this place, for, after all, such "reviews are no longer taken seriously either by authors or the public," especially when engineered by—"peevish personalities"—"and (who) befool the heraldic nest, which we all love so well".

(From—SOME FEUDAL COATS OF ARMS  
by F. Foster, Hon. M. A. Oxon, p. v.).

#### BALANCING ADMINISTRATIVE RECORDS WITH GENEALOGICAL TABLES "PEDIGREES OF VILLEINS AND FREE- MEN IN THE 13th CENTURY"

Being a Lecture delivered to the Society by Miss Hellen Cam, on Saturday, January 21st, 1933.

IT MIGHT BE SUPPOSED THAT NO TWO ASPECTS OF HISTORY WERE MORE DIAMETRICALLY OPPOSED TO EACH OTHER THAN THE GENEALOGICAL AND THE ADMINISTRATIVE, THE ONE CONCERNED WITH PRIVATE, PERSONAL, PARTICULAR AFFAIRS, THE OTHER WITH PUBLIC IMPERSONAL, STANDARDIZED ARRANGEMENTS. The student of administration often has reason to lament the extent to which genealogical considerations influenced the editors of the earlier volumes of the government's record publications, whose indexes dealt at first solely with personal and local proper names, and only by slow degrees came to include legal, administrative, social and economic categories and reached the perfection of Mr. Flower's indexes to the CURIA REGIS ROLLS, but for which this article could never have been written.

(THE GENEALOGISTS' MAGAZINE, Vol. 6, September, 1933, No. 7, pages 299 and 300).

### PART SIX, FIRST SETTLERS

January 1, 1934

"The enclosed slip will give you my final decision, and plans. It will be a great physical effort, as being under the doctor's care so long, I am compelled to come home every afternoon at 3 or 4, and go to bed, to rest a "tired heart", but my blood pressure has gone down, very much, and I am getting back to myself again.

I shall, as always, make acknowledgment of my indebtedness to friends and helpers:—

I should like to hold personal friendships, as most of the fraternal amenities have been cordial and pleasing, but I have my genealogical reputation and honor, at stake, and those who know me, best, do not try to make capital out of my intended, unselfish, serviceable efforts.

Very sincerely yours,

To J. R. T.

O. E. M."

### I REMEMBER, I REMEMBER

I remember, I remember  
The house where, I was born,  
It was lit by tallow candles,  
But I was less forlorn  
Than now with bright electrics  
That gleam light summer morn.  
Gay chromos decked the parlor,  
There were whatnots in the corners,  
Big maps and Rogers' statues  
Sufficed for hall adorners.

I remember, I remember,  
When girls' hair hung in nets,  
When necks were never shaven,  
And the blessed little pets  
Dreamed not of using lipstick  
Nor smoking cigarettes;  
When hoopskirts were the fashion  
And legs were never seen,  
Sidesaddles were the custom  
And long habits of dark green.

I remember, I remember,  
That in those days so quiet  
There was no jazz nor honking,  
And no one on a diet.  
Nobody was "contacted,"  
There were no movie comics,  
And we were never pestered  
By talks on economics.  
My spirits flew in feathers then,  
But they have had a fall;  
The trouble is, if you must quiz,  
I'm fed up with it all.

BAILEY MILLARD.

### PERSONAL CRITICISM OF OTHERS

Genealogical compilations are not sacred or inviolable, in any sense of the word. Whenever, a compiler or writer commits to the printed page any genealogical statement, he gives to any high-minded reviewer, constructive critic or other honorable person, the privilege of a proper, appropriate and gentlemanly examination and review of his presentations.

No person should be sacred as against that decent approach.

The complaints re the supercilious and censorious critics is their injection, almost without a single exceptional instance, of personal venom and abuse, in every contrariwise suggestion or criticism. This has been the standard of genealogical criticism in many sequestered fields of genealogical investigation, for years, and the animus comes to the front, in many queries and answers in the Boston Transcript, where the correspondents sometimes think, that, as a covered approach, their aliases are undiscoverable, being surreptitious.

A notable PREFACE was discussed at the Annual Meeting of the ———, not named here, and while not formally considered, it was the consensus that the otherwise valuable compilation, was greatly impaired by this attitude of reproach upon the honest work of others.

A few very editors assume a direction in GENEALOGY and a sanctified position, as with committees and experts, which they do not possess, but this is not at all universal, and only apparent when it is thought to create a new genealogical adventure, by purely destructive and not constructive methods. This is the easiest way to start the building of genealogical reputation for supposed exactness and impeccability.

One cannot but admire the long courses of dignity, marvelous performance and wide popularity of the William & Mary College Quarterly and Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, which are most outstanding in the Field of Gen. and neither has ever trespassed upon the rights of others, by editorial criticism or review, and they use not the handle of biting sarcasm, blistering reproach, and impugment of the motives of others, in reference to other productions.

This is quite different from some other, older and newer individual exponents, entitled to some respect, but who live largely by the deprecation of other worthy efforts.

O. E. M.

### TRUTH

Education, in my raw, unsophisticated YOUTH,—  
Radiation, in sour thought, morally related

### TRUTH.

In these days of adventure and keener imagination,  
All the books are exciting, though lustful in  
pagination,  
And culture is romancing, is baited with  
expectation  
To promote a fanciful, but lighter weight  
delectation.  
Maxims of right and wrong are dour, and without  
any lasting charm,  
And what are GOOD FOLKS to do, to keep  
out devastating harm?  
Well, TRUTH is TRUTH, and CHRIST died  
for it, on CALVARY, and PILATE,  
For Rome, sold his Youth, Life and Career;—lost  
a greater ESTATE.  
FOR THE LONG YEARS of remorse and hate  
of himself, for RETREAT  
FROM THE CHRIST, whom yet, after long  
years, he faced at judgment-seat.  
If ethics seem to make sad, long faced people, with  
sternness unfurled,



DUTY DONE, AND WELL DONE has, and always will be RULER of the WORLD, Like a game on the Athletic Field, it is the fair, sure play, That enables all participants, though losers, WITH HONOR, STAY.

Orra Eugene Monnette.

Los Angeles, California,  
November 11, 1933—ARMISTICE DAY.

NOTE.—The inclusion of this EDITORIAL EXCURSUS, as in (vide, ante, this PART, p. 967, stated), will not lengthen the pages of PART SIX "to immoderate proportions — NO TEXT WILL BE LOST OR FORCED OUT OF PLACE".—O. E. M.

## NEW YORK COLONIALS

Much has been presented in this REFERENCE SERIES concerning those origins, definitely connected with the discovery, settlement and personages of COLONIAL NEW YORK. Its attachment to NEW JERSEY, geographically, and connection with, historically, make the records almost inseparable: (Vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 107-109, pp. 118 et seq.; PART TWO, pp. 151 et seq.; PART FOUR, pp. 568, et seq.; PART FIVE, pp. 777 et seq.). The following are further source data:

### N. Y. COLONIAL MSS.

(Alexander C. Flick)

"May 17, 1933

My dear Doctor Monnette:

It was a great pleasure to meet you in the flesh after a paper acquaintance of some years. Come again and stay longer.

I feel quite certain that a search of our colonial manuscripts might reveal some material that would supplement your New Jersey material. For instance, the Calendar of Historical Manuscripts, English, 1664-1776, contains the following items up to 1704:

- Page 3—1666 Deed to Carteret et al  
4—1669 Bond to John Berry of Barbadoes and Samuel Edsall of Berghen, N. J.  
8—1672 Charles II to John Berry, Dep. Gov. of N. J.  
10—1673 Order for oath of allegiance to inhabitants of towns in Achter Col., N. J.  
11—1673 Fine on John Singletary of New Jersey  
1673 Census of towns of Achter Col.  
1673 Militia officers  
1673 Instruction to New Jersey towns  
17—1674 Indian Council in New Jersey  
19—1674 Caveat  
1674 Ordinance about Middletown, New Jersey  
1674 Petition from Achter Col.  
20—1674 WOODBRIDGE & PISCATAWAY quarrel  
21—1673 Court of Bergen  
29—1674 Raritan kil  
31—1674 Nicol's patent in New Jersey  
52—1676 John Fenwicke's lands in New Jersey

- 66—1678 John Edridge of West Jersey arrested for debt  
85—1680 Proc. vs. Philip Carteret  
88—1680 Names of Deps. at Elizabethtown &c  
93—1680 Court orders—elect. of constables  
111—1684 Petition of Elizabeth Carteret  
143—1685 Arrest of Orange County persons  
187—1689 Commission  
206—1691 Boundary  
211—1691 Order to E. J. towns to defend Albany  
213—1691 Boundary  
261—1698 Proc. vs. ships at Perth Amboy  
271—1699 Proprietors to surrend charter  
281—1701 Imprisonment of New Jersey judges  
299—1702 New Jersey called on to pay \$500.  
321—1704 Queen Anne proc."

A. C. F.

### NOTES RE N. Y. COLONIALS

THOMAS LAWRENCE, was early at Newtown, Long Island, and a freeholder there, 1666, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 109, and RIKER, p. 427; account of his family, id., pp. 281 et seq.).

### A FEW CIVIL OFFICERS, 1693

Matthew Clarkson, Esq., Secretary to Governor, Members of the Council; Gabriel Mienville, William Pinhome, JOHN LAWRENCE, et al. JOHN LAWRENCE, Esq., Justice, et al.

### JUSTICES IN THE COUNTY OF RICHMOND

Ellis Duxbury Esqr., Judge of the Comon Pleas  
Abraham Cannon, Abraham Lakeman, Dennis Theunisse, (Tunnison), JOHN SHADWELL, (SHOTWELL),

### JUSTICES IN SUFFOLK COUNTY

Isaac Arnold, Esqr., Judge of ye Comon Pleas.  
RICHARD SMITH, et al.

### JUSTICES IN QUEENS COUNTY

Thomas Hix Esqr., Judge of the Common Pleas, Richard Cornwell, Elias Doughty, Dan. Whitehead, John Smith, Tho. Stevenson, JOHN HARRISON, Esqr., Sherriffe, Andrew Gibb, Clerke.

### JUSTICES IN THE KINGS COUNTY

NICHOLAS STILLWELL, John Theunisse, Peter Cortelyou, et al.

Doc. Hist. of N. Y., (vol. 1, pp. 199 et seq.).

### NEW YORK MARRIAGES

- 1672, Feb. 1, Laurence, Elizabeth, and Thomas Stevens.  
1676-7, Jan. 25, Laurence, Susannah, and Gabriel Mienville.  
1675/6, Mar. 9, Laurence, William, and Ann Edsall.  
1664, Mar. 4, Laurence, William, and Elizabeth Smith.  
1683, July 26, Lawrence, Elizabeth, and John Sanders.  
1681, Mar. 26, Lawrence, Elizabeth, and Phillip Carteret.  
1682, Nov. 20, Lawrence, John, Jr., and Sarah Bridges.  
1675, Aug. 22, Lawrence, Martha, and Thomas Snawsell.  
1680, June 1, Lawrence, William, and Deborah Smith.





## SILHOUETTES

I. Orra Eugene Monnette, b. April 12, 1873, living at Los Angeles, California, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. V).

II. Mrs. Orra Eugene Monnette, b. March 6, 1889, living at Los Angeles, California, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 421).

III. Miss Helen Hull Monnette, b. August 26, 1920, living at Los Angeles, California, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 641).

NB. The first SILHOUETTES to come into the possession of the writer, of the old time art were those of the REV. SAMUEL MONNETT, wife and one son, miraculously preserved in the old Bible of 1813, (MONNET, p. 995).

The above were reproduced as an epitome of this old fashioned custom and were used on Christmas cards in 1933.—O. E. M.

## A SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 845 et seq.)

In the above reference was presented a formal MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, which consisted of a genealogical tour of ancient shrines and place locations in England, France and Germany, during the summer of 1928.

Because many years had elapsed since (1895-1912), the original researches, upon which the MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY, of 1911 had been based, and the HULL FAMILY IN AMERICA—NEW JERSEY BRANCH, compiled by the writer and published in the Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly, (NORTHWEST, 1907-1912), together with various articles on the SCRIBNER FAMILY in New Hampshire; descendants of DANIEL CLARK, the first, of Connecticut, as well as the KENDALL, RUSSELL and LINCOLN families of the same, the writer concluded that, it would be enjoyable to retrace his earlier steps as a matter of travel interest, but more particularly to visit again county seats, towns and courthouses for a revived glimpse into official records again; so that the definite idea developed, in the summer of 1933, for a SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, which was conceived and carried out as an American tour and a homeland itinerary, altogether.

Leaving Los Angeles, Friday afternoon, August 11th, by automobile, with the wife of the writer, Mrs. Helen K. Monnette, and their daughter, Miss Helen Hull Monnette, to whom this Series is dedicated, "THE MONNETTES THREE," (ill., p. opp.), in a Pierce-Arrow car, (S-88-03), driven by chauffeur, Emil Karl Diederich, a cross-country trip of a total of 11,300 miles was accomplished in the next nearly six weeks, the home return date having been Thursday afternoon, September 21st, 1933. During this itinerary, which included the main state and national highways throughout the South, across the Mississippi River, into Tennessee, Kentucky, Virginia, West Virginia, Maryland, and Atlantic Coast states, as well as all New England states, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Middle West, Western, and Pacific Coast states, thirty states in all being visited; and while all major cities therein were passed thru, the trip was headed, without delay, to back country and older out-of-the-way places, in search of genealogical and record data, inclusive of the visitation,

and copying of gravestones of, many of the ancient burial places of Colonial America.

Every MONNETT, HULL and SCRIBNER, CLARK and KENDALL trail was followed, with the same eagerness as 25 years previously; and not only was the genealogical path, as first made, fully exemplified and verified, but additional history and supplementing genealogy were procured at nearly every point along the way. In due course, these will be developed in the publications of this author, with many pictorial illustrations of persons and places gathered along the route.

The primary objectives for two happy destinations of this tour were, (1), the annual meeting of the PISCATAQUA PIONEERS, Newfields, New Hampshire, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 785), where a most appropriate and successful meeting was held, with HILTON, as the outstanding family lineage to be celebrated, a happy group of keenly interested genealogists and family representatives, over which the writer presided, as he had been given the great honor of Presidency of this organization, the year before. The dedication of the newly excavated site of the old EDWARD HILTON house at Newfields was the outstanding feature of the meeting and the dedicatory exercises, extolling this ancestor and revealing the fine work of Judge Charles I. Pettingell, Amesbury, Massachusetts, drew a large crowd of enthusiastic auditors and family devotees.

This took place August 31st, 1933.

The second (2) objective was the Thirtieth Congress of the General Society of Mayflower Descendants, held at Plymouth, September 4-7th, 1933, (preceded by a Cape Cod tour to Provincetown), as noted in a separate column under that title in this Series, which this editor attended in the capacity of a delegate from the California State Society, Regent of the Los Angeles Chapter, and as an Assistant General of the Official Board of that Society. It was a most enjoyable and illuminative visit; and the spirit of the Pilgrim fathers hovered over the meeting in peace, joy and gladness.

Among the outstanding genealogical points of this Second Monnette Pilgrimage were; the excursion at Lewes, Delaware, and the old site of Rehoboth, where some of the first settlers of PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE, as PAINTER, found their way before 1700, et alia.

Most remunerative from a genealogical viewpoint was an examination of the records at Dover and Wilmington, where additional proof was discovered of this early migration of New Jersey people to become first settlers of Delaware colony. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 725 et seq.).

Naturally, the sites and official record places of New Jersey were visited again, as they have been sought many times before, and certain reinforcements to the genealogical collections of the writer were made as a result of this trip.

In Virginia, Maryland, and New Jersey, certain new and definite trails were marked with respect to the MONNET FAMILY, as well as old lines and by-paths re-examined, relating to surname variations, as MONEY and MONAY, etc.

The visits to many old towns and cities of New England brought not only the evidence of the original settlements there of P. and W. families but, except for what has been preserved in various ways, sadly it must be written that the ancient landmarks exist now, with very little of the older evidences apparent to eye and vision. With many old houses and scenes of former days to stir the imagination and invite deep sentiment, there is a strange lack of both the memorialization and revival of foundation stones and sites, which became the heads and markers of the corners of American civilization.

In New Hampshire, the SCRIBNER and RAYNES, (RAYNO), et al, traces at Yorke, Kingston, Salisbury and Andover, leading via Poultney, Vermont, to Schroon Lake, New York, and further to the Unadilla River, to be re-assembled by 1805 in Radnor township, Delaware County, Ohio, as shown in this Series, where the meeting was with HULL and other descendants of New Hampshire origins, by the way of New Jersey, and in the same general westward direction to the State of Ohio.

It was a delight to visit in Cynthiana, Kentucky, in the hospitable home of Mr. and Mrs. W. T. Wiglesworth, (Mrs. Anabel), descendants of the MONNET fam., who wended their way 1797-1802, via WILDERNESS ROAD, through Cumberland Gap, northward via Boone's Trail, into Ohio, from Maryland and Virginia. (MONNET, pp. 479 and 590).

Fortunate it was to find a descendant, PAUL GIBSON MONNETT, at Ridgeley, West Virginia, of the original ABRAHAM MONNETT (1748-1810), who lived there on "Swan Pond Tract", in

sight of "Knobley Mountain", (old Hampshire County, Virginia), and together with him, the visitors stood on the site of the old house, 1790, looking away across the Potomac River where was, at the mouth of the Patterson Creek, the old JACOB SLAGLE mansion, in which GEORGE WASHINGTON danced with the daughters, still standing to this day. (He made the original survey of this land, as per record). (MONNET, p. 484).

Better than all, was the coursing of the old, clear trails of ISAAC MONNET, (from Staten Island), in Calvert County, Maryland, where his descendant now lives, JOHN ABRAHAM MONNETT, (son of ABRAHAM MONNETT), of Wallville, P. O., physiognomatically the image of the family representatives of that ABRAHAM MONNETT, (1811-1881), grandfather of the writer, and altogether the ancient land marks were visited. (MONNET, p. 291).

And still more significant the quaint, old PISCATAWAY VILLAGE, in Prince George County, so reflective of PISCATAWAY in New Jersey (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 364 et seq.), where the paths have seen the silent tread of Indian and pioneer in the 17th Century, and since. The buildings are quaint, old and the gravestones in the cemetery tell the ancient story. Two views of the oldest houses, 150 or more years, are given here, (opp. p. foll.), at PISCATAWAY, Maryland).

## STATEN ISLAND AND HUGUENOT MEMORIALS

Beyond question, the most enthusiastic visitation was to the old places and ancient shrines of the Huguenots on Staten Island, Richmond County, New York, where MONNET or (MONET), PIERRE, first settled, in 1681, and left definite traces of his name and family there; although in the transmigration into Colonial New York and New Jersey, the sur-name variation is frequently referred to in this SERIES; as with other French cognomens exemplified less frequently, the Colonial name changes ever arise to confuse the genealogist.

The sites of the old French Huguenot church of the 17th Century and its burial place were visited, the outlines of the old streets bearing Huguenot names recall to this day, including "Pierre Street" as a reminder of PIERRE MONNET, and the little inlet on the eastern shore of "MONEE'S POINT", which marked the



point of land patented to PIERRE MONNET and ANTHONY TYCE.

The Huguenot Park Memorial Church, now centralized in the Huguenot Memorial Association, at the present town of Huguenot Park, on Amboy Road, is the focal point of this research, for memorialization of this great French migration by which to mark their tours. The MONNET MEMORIAL has been presented in this SERIES (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 397-401).

In this SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, many professional and amateur genealogists were sought out, in order to be considerate of and to cement friendly and fraternal correspondence, and all the well-known historic and genealogical societies were called upon and old official and membership acquaintances were renewed. The hospitality was generous, the welcome was cordial and the centers of Atlantic Seaboard activities in this field were filled with many inspiring ideals and achievements, which were reflected to the visitors in every call.

It would be difficult to compare one section with another, as the courtesies and graciousness were uniform, but the welcome of Governor John G. Winant, of the State of New Hampshire, in his private office at the state house in Concord, was merely an epitome of that zenith of hospitality extended by many others in homes, at the club and in social recognition. The writer had been on the official Los Angeles reception committee, when California entertained this and other Governors, particularly Governor George White, of Ohio (this editor's mother State) upon their western tour and meetings of these governors.

This SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE was intended to create a treasure house of real values and happy memories, not only from the historical lore gathered, but also from the friendly burnishments of the kinship associations retouched, as well as the fine, sterling family memorials, which were thus brought close to the knowledge of the "Daughter of the House", who will possess definite inspirations to carry on this work, when the efforts of her father have vanished away, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 882).

May the pride of ancestry, in her life, be never eradicated and the spirit of the fathers, ever pioneering and enterprising, faithful and honest, be the guide of her life, as she represents in posterity, another generation of this MONNET INHERI-

TANCE. The father may say THAT to the public, with every propriety, as there is more than sentiment in the prayer and wish with which these words are unveiled.—O. E. M.

#### PISCATAWAY, MARYLAND TWO OLD HOUSES

Taken by Mrs. O. E. M., Aug. 20, 1933.



Old brick house, (Brandt), and old frame house, (Boswell), 200 years old. Piscataway named for local Indian tribe. Washington was here 1774 and 1781.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

point of land patented to PIERRE MONNET and ANTHONY TYCE.

The Huguenot Park Memorial Church, now centralized in the Huguenot Memorial Association, at the present town of Huguenot Park, on Amboy Road, is the focal point of this research, for memorialization of this great French migration by which to mark their tours. The MONNET MEMORIAL has been presented in this SERIES (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 397-401).

In this SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, many professional and amateur genealogists were sought out, in order to be considerate of and to cement friendly and fraternal correspondence, and all the well-known historic and genealogical societies were called upon and old official and membership acquaintances were renewed. The hospitality was generous, the welcome was cordial and the centers of Atlantic Seaboard activities in this field were filled with many inspiring ideals and achievements, which were reflected to the visitors in every call.

It would be difficult to compare one section with another, as the courtesies and graciousness were uniform, but the welcome of Governor John G. Winant, of the State of New Hampshire, in his private office at the state house in Concord, was merely an epitome of that zenith of hospitality extended by many others in homes, at the club and in social recognition. The writer had been on the official Los Angeles reception committee, when California entertained this and other Governors, particularly Governor George White, of Ohio (this editor's mother State) upon their western tour and meetings of these governors.

This SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE was intended to create a treasure house of real values and happy memories, not only from the historical lore gathered, but also from the friendly burnishments of the kinship associations retouched, as well as the fine, sterling family memorials, which were thus brought close to the knowledge of the "Daughter of the House", who will possess definite inspirations to carry on this work, when the efforts of her father have vanished away, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 882).

May the pride of ancestry, in her life, be never eradicated and the spirit of the fathers, ever pioneering and enterprising, faithful and honest, be the guide of her life, as she represents in posterity, another generation of this MONNET INHERI-

TANCE. The father may say THAT to the public, with every propriety, as there is more than sentiment in the prayer and wish with which these words are unveiled.—O. E. M.

#### PISCATAWAY, MARYLAND TWO OLD HOUSES

Taken by Mrs. O. E. M., Aug. 20, 1933.



Old brick house, (Brandt), and old frame house, (Boswell), 200 years old. Piscataway named for local Indian tribe. Washington was here 1774 and 1781.





RARE MAP, (as indic.), By H. MOLL, 1730.

(As first published in Humphrey's Historical Account of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, London, 1730).

The above presentation has rejoiced this editor more than almost any other illustration, because of the rarity of the map, the history in which it was first published and the very clear place names and locations, within the scope of this Series.

Attention should be specifically called to the designation of "Piscataway", (N. H.), at the top of the map, upon which spelling, Piscataway, N. J. was predicated, and the other towns on Raritan River, with geography of that day.—O. E. M.





## THE BEGINNINGS OF NEW JERSEY HISTORY

THIS SERIES was opened with this title and the first episodes of history of exploration and settlement, with related records. (Vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 42, et seq.), to which were subsequently added other primary and fundamental facts, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 689), almost to the disarrangement of material and interruption of both chronology and continuity, but it has been the purpose to refresh the reader's mind in each PART, with history, as well as genealogy, and to revive interest in the attachments of the FIRST SETTLERS to place and action.

Likewise it has made a more or less unit out of each PART, so that the dates 1664-1714 would hold, throughout, their important significance.

The editorial suggestion, that it is not written upon modernly accepted lines has no application, as such was neither intended nor promoted, for this editor has a different conception of his purpose than that of the "flamboyant critic", who tries to set form and fashion for others, as evidence of his original genius.

The writer has clung to SMITH'S HISTORY OF NEW JERSEY, as the fountain-head of all historic fact in that Colony. No modern genius has yet arisen to write a new, authentic history of New Jersey, tho some feeble attempts have been made.

## THOMAS F. GORDON

This old volume has been neglected. It made its appearance in 1834, "History of New Jersey, From Its Discovery By Europeans to The Adoption of the Federal Constitution, by THOMAS F. GORDON" ("Trenton: Published by Daniel Fenton, John C. Clark, Printer, Phila., 1834"). "Advertisement: The author of the following work has sought to present to the public, a full and correct portraiture of the State in the year 1833. To this end, he has, personally visited almost every portion of it; communed with many of its most distinguished and enlightened citizens, and collected, from numerous but scattered sources, a mass of useful and curious information, which must prove alike grateful to the present and succeeding generations. Errors will undoubtedly be discovered in the work; for such a work is peculiarly liable to them; being exposed, not only to the misconceptions of the author, but, to those of his informants." (A noble, self-abnegative introduction, which only brought upon him the rancor of editorialism with its spleen of hate, in its most vicious form).

For, in 1849, Richard S. Field, issued his valuable "The Provincial Court of New Jersey, With Sketches Of The Bench And Bar," (N. J. Hist. Soc., Coll., No. 3), which contains, under an account of THOMAS FARMAR, (p. 127), an altogether unnecessary and scathing denunciation of THOMAS F. GORDON, which by its very language, reveals the venom of the critic and the selfishness of the editor, as he wrote, "This, however, is but one of the many glaring inaccuracies of that work—a work, in which ignorance of facts is equalled only by unskilfulness of narrative. In this instance, his facts and his inferences are alike unfounded. So jealous," etc. As excellent a preachment as Field did, THOMAS F. GORDON did a greater thing, and the attempt of one to dim the luster of the integrity of the other only portrays the human frailties, which proceeds to modern times.

## HISTORIES OF NEW JERSEY

This is an incomplete, and not a modern list, But, in 1914, the N. J. Hist. Soc., (PROC. (3), vol. ix, p. 10), a gentleman made inquiry: "Were there any books about New Jersey History?" And, the notable William Nelson was thus interrogated, who replied, as dumfounded at the question, and

pointed in silence to a book-case containing about a thousand volumes, all devoted to New Jersey. He started "Suggestions for a New Jersey Bibliography." (The writer exceeds that number, by many, on his own shelves.—O. E. M.).

The interesting feature of Nelson's preliminary list is that SAMUEL SMITH'S HISTORY, published in 1765, but bringing the narrative down only to 1720, heads the entire compilation.

Next, in sequence, of importance, he recites: THOMAS F. GORDON'S "History" and his "Gazetteer", published in 1834, were valuable additions to the annals of New Jersey.

Third, Barber & Howe's "Historical Collections of New Jersey," 1844.

Then, others, and

Nine, Whitehead's "East Jersey Under the Proprietary Governments," 1846, and revision of 1875, "remains unequalled as a source-history"; and, yet, the writer is informed that a lady of the Southland has worked away, for a published critique of this invaluable work, stating that there are many, many, errors. Perhaps, the writer knows of some, but WHITEHEAD was GREAT, in his CONTRIBUTIONS.

Ten. His "Contributions to the Early History of Perth Amboy", 1856, and alia.

Then follow, in order the well-known books, without which no historian or genealogist of New Jersey can do thorough work, despite the forthcoming book of the Southern lady, "The Errors of Whitehead". His bones groan, I know, or should I say, "I troth".

This editor has tried in his BIBLIOGRAPHY, not only to include all source record publications, relative to N. J., but of other Colonies and Towns, bearing upon the FIRST SETTLERS, without criticism upon the errors of others, who did noble work.

BIBLIOGRAPHY: PART ONE, p. 27, et seq.  
PART THREE, p. 315, et seq.  
PART FOUR, p. 472, et seq.  
PART FIVE, p. 672, et seq.  
PART SIX, p., infra.

(Quoting Nelson, who used it so aptly:)

## SOURCE COMPILATIONS

All of the books discoverable, relating to State, County and local history of New Jersey are to be found, with keyword, as employed in this SERIES, in the several Bibliographies, in PARTS herein-before listed.

They are so listed here as representing the leading historical authorities. (Supra).

They complete this REFERENCE SERIES, to which maybe added the many scholarly works, now under way, which will 'glorify the errors' of the PAST by correcting them, dignifiedly.

## NOVA CAESARIA

The original designation of New Jersey is historically interesting and dates a Period, when discovery, exploration and colonization were rife. They were the competitive and extrajudicial efforts of European Nations, expressed in the terms of territorial aggrandizement. The right of discovery was a principle of the new international law.

The Caesars were Roman conquerors, mighty, powerful and representative in that history of the masterful qualities of administrative force and mandate. Likewise, the Roman civilization was of a predominant and majestic character. By right of conquest, which submerged millions of vassals and transferred vast titles to property and wealth, the only denial of the equity of power, is to be found in the original doctrine of MIGHT.

It is said that of all the Thirteen Original Colonies, Maryland, alone, of Catholic establishment,



was the sole, colonial province to set forth religious toleration in unmistakable terms and practices, to the eternal shame of Puritan New England, whose bitter persecution of the gentle Quakers and, whose Salem witchcraft delusive murderings will forever blacken the escutcheon of Christianity and Tolerance. In New Jersey, while not so clearly tolerant by statement and official pronouncement, as by Maryland, the spirit of welcome and toleration was really deep, broad and sincere. All races and religions were made hospitably free and religious freedom was a fact not one of symbolism. The New England Puritan ran away to New Jersey from the irksome intoleration of his town and community, even of his own family; the New Hampshire adventurer left the fireside of his forefathers to seek the romance of a newer, freer environment. The emigrant from Old England, with almost no factor of prison exodus or penal servitude to mark his going, emigrated to New Jersey, voluntarily, and seeking his chance for betterment; soldier, merchant, noble and peasant; the Scotch, strict Presbyterians, but not intolerant; the Baptists, a little more so, the Quakers that docile but conscientious sect of peacefully consistent aims; the Huguenots and Walloons of high craftsmanship, gentle piety and noble attributes; the imponderable and imperturbable Dutchman, who persisted and who achieved; the Irish in hunted numbers with all characteristics of wit, gaiety and unbeaten hardihood; and the Germans, who presented their ancient habiliments of force, determination and honesty, making of Pennsylvania a great representation of German culture and civilization, (more coats-of-arms here than in any other Colony). Some of the Nordic and Scandinavian home-loving, but nomadic spirits of the ages—lovers of the sea and adventure, with thousands of mixtures of blood, race and nation (English predominant), these were the New Jersey Composite, 1664-1714.

It was neither fulsome praise, rhetorical statement, nor bombastic sentiment, which were reflected in the apostrophe to THE NEW JERSEYMAN: THE COMPLETE MAN, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 668).—O. E. M.

#### PROVINCE OF NEW JERSEY, 1700 (AS REFLECTED BY "The Memorial of Col. Morris").

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 958, N. J. Hist. Coll. Vol. IV, pp. 7 et seq.).

##### "The Memorial of Col. Morris.

The province of East Jersey has in it Ten Towns (vizt) Middletown, Freehold, Amboy, PISCATAWAY, and WOODBRIDGE, Elizabeth Town, Newark, Aqueckenock and Bergen, and I judge in the whole Province there may be about Eight thousand souls. These Towns are not like the Towns in England, the houses built close together on a small spot of ground, but they include large portions of the County of 4, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15 miles in length, and as much in breadth, and all the Settlements within such State and bounds is said to be within such a Township, but in most of those townships there is some place where a part of the Inhabitants sat down nearer together than the rest, and confined themselves to smaller portions of ground, and the town is more peculiarly designed by that Settlement. Those towns and the whole province was peopl'd mostly from the adjacent colonies of New York and New England, and generally by Sons of very narrow fortunes, and such as could not well subsist in the places they left. And if such people could bring any religion with them, it was that of the country they came from and the State of them is as follows:—

BERGEN, and the out Plantations are most Dutch, and were settled from New York and the United Provinces; they are pretty equally divided into Calvinist and Lutheran; they have one pret-

ty little Church, and are a sober people; there are a few English Dissenters mixt among them.

AQUECKENOCK was peopl'd from New York also; they are Dutch mostly, and generally Calvinist.

ELIZABETH TOWN & NEWARK were peopled from New England, are generally Independents; they have a meeting house in each town for their public worship; there are some few Churchmen, Presbyterians, Anabaptists and Quakers settled among them.

WOODBIDGE was settled from New England and were generally Independents till about 16 years since, there was a number of Scots Presbyterians amongst them; the People are divided mostly into Presbyterians and Independents, and there is mixt amongst them Baptists, Quakers, Ranters, cum multis aliis.

PISCATAWAY was settled from New England and is called the Anabaptist Town, from about twenty in that Town that agree in the Perswasion; the rest of the People are of all, or of no religion.

PERTH AMBOY the Capital City was settled from Europe, and we have made a shift to patch up the old ruinous house, and make a church of it, and when all the Churchmen in the Province are got together, we make up about twelve Communicants; the People of that town, are a mixture of all Perswasion.

FREEHOLD was settled from Scotland (Mr. Keith began the first settlement there, and made a fine Plantation which he afterwards Sold, and went into Pensylvania) and about the one half of it are Scotch Presbyterians, and a sober people; the other part of it was settled by People (some from New England, some from New York, and some from the forementioned towns) who are generally speaking of no religion. There is in this Town a Quaker Meeting house, but most of the Quakers who built it are come off, with Mr. Keith; they have not fixt yet on any religion, but are most inclinable to the Church, and could Mr. Keith be perswaded to go into those Countrys, he would (with the blessing of God) not only bring to the Church the Quakers that come off with him in East and West Jersey, which are very numerous, but make many Converts in that Country.

MIDDLETOWN was settled from New York and New England; it is a large Township; there is no such thing as Church or Religion amongst them; they are p'haps the most ignorant and wicked People in the world; their Meetings on Sundays is at the Publick house, where they get their fill of Rum, and go to fighting and running of races which are Practices much in use that day all the Province over.

SHREWSBURY Settled from New England, Rhode Island and New York, there is in it abt thirty Quakers of both Sexes, and they have a Meeting house; the rest of the People are generally of no Religion; the Youth of the whole Province are very debauch'd & very ignorant, and the Sabbath day seems there to be set apart for Rioting and Drunkenness. In a word a general Ignorance & immortality runs through the Youth of the whole Province.

There was in the year One thousand six hundred ninety seven some endeavours to settle a maintenance in that Country for Ministers, and the greatest part of the house of Commons there were for it, but one Richard Hartshorne a Quaker, and Andrew Brown\* an Anabaptist found means to defeat it that Session, & before the Assembly could sit again, arriv'd one Jeremiah Bass an Anabaptist Preacher with a Commission from the Proprietors of East Jersey to be their Governour, & with Instructions & Orders from them not to Consent to any Act to raise a Maintenance for

any Minister of what Perswasion soever, so that there is no hope of doing any thing of that kind till that Governmt is in other hands.

In West Jersey in the year 1699 there were 832 freeholders of wch there were 266 Quakers, whose number are much decreased since Mr. Keith left them. The Quakers in yt Province are ye Men of the best Rank and Estates (the rest of that Province (generally speaking) are a hotch Potch of all Religions; the Quakers have several meeting houses disperst up and down that Province & I believe none of the other perswasions have any. They have a very Debaucht Youth in that Province & very ignorant.

PENSILVANIA is settled by People of all languages and Religions in Europe, but the People called Quakers are the most numerous of any one perswasion, & in Philadelphia the Capital City of that Province, there is an Episcopal Church, a Quaker Meeting House, a Presbyterian Meeting house, an Anabaptist Meeting house, & I think an Independent Meeting house, & a little with out ye Town a Sweeds Church; the Church of England gains ground in that Country, & most of the Quakers that came off with Mr. Keith are come over to it; The Youth of that Country are like those in the neighbouring Provinces very Debaucht and ignorant.

I shall not suggest some measures wch may conduce to ye bringing over to the Church the People in those Countrys.

\*(Andrew Bowne.)

First: That no man be sent a Governor into any of those Plantations but a firm Churchman, & if possible none but Churchmen be in his Counsel & in the Magistracy.

2dly. That Churchmen may have some peculiar privileges above others. This (if practicable) must be done by Act of Parliament.

3dly. That there may be some measures fallen upon to get Ministers to preach gratis in America for some time till there be sufficient numbers of Converts to bear the Charge & I presume that may be accomplish'd this way.

Let the King, the A:Bishop,\* ye Bishops & great Men admit no Man for so many years to any great Benefice, but such as shall oblige themselves to preach three years gratis in America; with part of the living let him maintain a Curate, & the other part let him apply to his own use. By this means we shall have the greatest & best men & in human probability such men must in a short time make a wonderful progress in the Conversion of those Countries, especially when its p'ceived the good of Souls is the only Motive to this undertaking."

\*(Archbishop.)

(PAPERS OF GOVERNOR L. MORRIS, p. 7).

## THE GLORIFICATION OF NEW JERSEY

This was WILLIAM NELSON'S GREAT TRIBUTE. It is worthy of reading, study and exemplification.—O. E. M.

\* \* \* \* \*

"New Jersey was one of the first of the colonies to assert itself as an independent commonwealth, and in the formation of the Union she bore a wonderfully important part. In one scene she occupied a grand position of her own—she was the one State alone among all her sisters to adopt the Constitution of the New Nation unanimously and without amendment. There were those of her sons whose names are imperishable in national history—those signers of the Declaration of Independence, Richard Stockton, the eminent lawyer of Princeton, the revered John Witherspoon, President of the College of New Jersey, now Princeton Uni-

versity, Francis Hopkinson, whose pen inspired statesmen and soldiers; John Hart and Abraham Clark, men of piety and learning; and those who affixed their signatures to the Federal Constitution—William Livingston, the Revolutionary War Governor, and his successor in office, William Paterson; David Brearley, Chief Justice of New Jersey, and Jonathan Dayton, an eminent patriot. Illustrious, too, were the soldierly achievements of the men of New Jersey, who, by their effort and with their lives, supported the infant Nation, and brought it to a place among the great governments of the world."

(William Nelson, 1902).

(HIST. OF THE NEW JERSEY COAST, Vol. 1, pp. 1-3).

## PETER'S WIGWAM

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 549).

"But a degree of sympathy goes out to the Indian in his extinguishment as an individual. One of the last members of the Navesink tribe, perhaps the very last, who lived in Monmouth county, was 'Indian Peter', who had become so susceptible to civilization that he built a cabin near Imlays-town. His squaw died soon afterward, and he lived alone thereafter until his death. He made his living by selling fish to the whites, a large share of his earnings being spent for 'fire-water'. Notwithstanding his intemperate habits, he was well disposed and peaceable."

(HISTORY OF THE NEW JERSEY COAST, William Nelson, 1902, Vol. 1, p. 17).

## RARITAN FROM THE INDIAN "RARITANG"

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 736).

"The district inhabited by a nation called RARITANGS, is situate on a fresh water river, that flows through the centre of the low land which the Indians cultivated. This vacant territory lies between two high mountains, far distant the one from the other. It is the handsomest and pleasantest country that man can behold, and furnished the Indians with abundance of maize, beans, pumpkins, and other fruits. This district was abandoned by the natives for two reasons; the first and principal is, that finding themselves unable to resist the Southern Indians, they migrated further inland; the second, because this country was flooded every spring like Renselaer's colonie, frequently spoiling and destroying their supplies of maize which were stored in holes under ground.

Through this valley pass large numbers of all sorts of tribes, on their way north and east; this land is therefore not only adapted for raising grain and rearing all description of cattle, but also very convenient for trade with the Indians."

(Information respecting Land in New Netherland, delivered in by Secretary Cornelis van Tienhoven, on the 4th of March, 1650). (DOCS. rel. to COL. HIST. of N. Y.—HOLL. DOCS., Vol. I, p. 366).

An interesting story and dialogue is given in a partial diary, 1663.—Voyage to Newwesing (Navesink), made by a party of Hollanders, as Captain Martin Creger, Govert Loockermans, Jacques Cortelyou, Peter Zevel, with ten soldiers, two sailors and the Sachem, with a savage from Staten Island. (MONMOUTH, pp. 58 et seq.; vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 690).

December 9th:—

"We saw the English sloop coming down; we immediately raised our anchor and sailed towards them \* \* \* \* \* from the River, (RARITANG)."

They were Captain Christopher Elsworth, Charles Morgan, John Bowne, James Holbert, John Totman, Samuel Spicer, Thomas Whitlock, Sergeant Gybbings (Richard Gibbons); from the First Bay,



a man named Kreupels-Bos; one from FLUSHING; two from Jamaica, (L. I.), and a few more—to twenty in number,” etc. and they were LAND BUYERS, from the INDIANS.

### SHINGLE HILL, IN PISCATAWAY

This was a topographical place name of some consequence in early Piscataway. Very prob., it was the home-site of HOPEWELL HULL, for in nearly all descriptions, his name is mentioned.

In the will of JEFFREY MANNING, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 616), 1692, there was a devise of “Land at SHINGLE HILL”, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 303). Likewise, when HOPEWELL HULL wrote his will, 1693, he devised “land, at SHINGLE HILL”, (idem, p. 247), and both were referable to P.

In 1695-6-7, another reference to “73 acres near SHINGLE HILL in Piscataway”, conveyed by THOMAS HIGGINS TO JOHN STEWART, “late of Rayway”, and by him conveyed to THOMAS MARTIN of W. Adjoining and contiguous boundaries were HOPEWELL HULL, CHARLES GILMAN and ALEXANDER ADAMS, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 260).

### STRAWBERRY HILL, IN WOODBRIDGE

This must have been a conspicuous topographical elevation as it has frequent reference in the records, and early. It was synonymous with THE SHEEP COMMON, representing a centrally contiguous section of the village, proper. DALLY has many references, as to its prominence. (Index).

In 1669, John Pike had a patent for land in and about W., vizt.: “a house lot of 10 acres at the foot of STRAWBERRY HILL, alias the SHEEP COMMON, adjoining Richard Worth,” etc., (ARCH., VOL. xxi, p. 9), and other refs. (Index of same).

In 1725, the name still persisted, in the will of Samuel Parker of W., who devised land, “on Strawberry Hill”, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 353).

In 1873, DALLY referred to the same place name, as tho’ then existant, (p. 293). It can be located and seen, today, like the old WOODBRIDGE RUN, and the site of JONATHAN DUNHAM’S MILL, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.).

### NEW JERSEY IRON WORKERS

“The iron industry in Monmouth County had its beginning soon after 1666, with James Grover, one of the original Monmouth patentees. He soon learned of the existence of iron ore in his lands, near what is now Tinton Falls, then known as the Falls of Shrewsbury, and he brought thither JAMES and HENRY LEONARD, who had been iron workers in the Plymouth colony, and began the first iron mining in New Jersey, and set up a furnace, and from these mines and this furnace was produced much of the material for iron work in Massachusetts and Pennsylvania during the early colonial period. In 1667 these lands and works were purchased by LEWIS MORRIS, who was the proprietor during his active life, and who devised them to his namesake nephew, LEWIS MORRIS, during whose time the iron industry appears to have been abandoned. At the beginning, the early iron industries were of so great public importance that for seven years (1676-1683) they were exempted from taxation, “excepting in extraordinary cases, as war or the like,” by a vote of the provincial assembly. It is recorded that in 1680 seventy negroes and many white servants were employed by Mr. Morris.”

(HIST. of THE NEW JERSEY COAST, Vol. I, p. 410).

### FAMOUS MICHELL FENCE CASE, 1671.

Elizabethtown annals. (HATFIELD pp. 137 et seq.). Perhaps, no local controversy or community dispute ever had so far reaching effects as this CAUSE CELEBRE. It involved authority, land title and family feud—and, while without bloodshed, as far as known, was as inimical in results as the similar Kentucky episodes of the last Century. It is not within the compass of this book to detail or to elaborate these consequential effects, but P. and W. were vitally affected, as no doubt the family differences entered into the social life, political and economical influences of each. Without magnifying its importance, unduly, no doubt the FAMOUS MICHELL FENCE CASE of E. wrote history and episode in the annals of early EAST NEW JERSEY, in an extraordinary way, and its influence, like the masterly poem of Edgar Lee Masters, “THE DOOMSDAY BOOK”, with its compelling theme, was the root of many differentiations to be found in old N. J. chronicles.

However, “brought over by Capt. Carteret in the “Philip”, in 1665, was RICHARD MICHELL, (letter “t” omitted—O. E. M.) He was “the son of Symon Michell, of Munden parva in the County of Hereford, Eng.”; and the m. Apr. 23, 1668, to ELLEN PROU, “the daughter of Charles Prou, of Paris, in the parish of St. Eutache, in France”, (sic.), lends to further disasceverance. (E. J. RECS., III-78-80). AND, THEN THE TROUBLE OF EXCLUSIVENESS STARTED, and complaints and revilings, and slander, and litigation, of which American Civilization is the exponent, in Senatorial Investigations, “muck-raking”, character assassination, inconoclasm, all for the purpose of establishing of PERSONAL OPINION, as in Genealogical exculpations, so well known.—O. E. M.

A local riot followed, his fence torn down, property ruined, MICHELL was abused, kicked, thrown out, etc., etc., but, somehow, or other, TRUTH triumphed, as it ever will. The town meeting resolute, etc., in true Democratic purity. It is a long story, not to be retold here, but for genealogical purposes, most of the evidence is preserved, in the records of this CAUSE CELEBRE, and it makes interesting reading, like a modern social lawsuit. However, the following local celebrities, and others testified, and much can be gleaned from their testimony.

FRANCIS BARBER

GEORGE PACK

WILLIAM LETTS

VINCENT RUNYON

“Goodman” MEEKER.\*

JOSEPH MEEKER,\* (his eldest son)

WILLIAM PARDON, of the

Governor’s Council,

ROBERT MOSS, (Morss)

JEFFERY JONES\*

NICHOLAS CARTER\*

JOHN OGDEN, JUNIOR.\*

ISAAC WHITEHEAD, Clerk,

HURR THOMPSON,\* son of “Goodman”

THOMPSON,

“Old man MASH”, (SAMUEL MARSH,

SENIOR).\*

LUKE WATSON,\* “the Lieutenant,”

WILLIAM CRAMER

Mr. Crayne, (the early settler, STEPHEN

CRANE, (HATFIELD, p. 73).

In the final court proceedings, RICHARD MICHELL literally “took a fall out of” these estimable (?) citizens, for when the smoke of battle cleared, the ones, indicated by a star (\*) (above), eight, altogether, had been indicted for a riot, found guilty, and MICHELL completely exonerated, BUT, as usual, THE GUILTY got mad about it, and this HATE ran in the blood, for generations after. HOW, HUMAN NATURE THRIVES ON



INJUSTICE!—O. E. M. Full account of court proceedings. (ARCH., F. S., vol. I, pp. 80 et seq.). (Vide, ante, BARBER, PART FIVE, p. 789).

### TRANSPORTATION AND TRAVEL IN COLONIAL NEW JERSEY

(Vide, ante, BIB., this PART, p. 963; PART FIVE, pp. 768-9).

1651. "From the Highlands of North Jersey to the plains of the South, covering more than eight thousand square miles, lay an uncharted wilderness, when, in the early seventeenth century, Dutch settlers began their colonies. Over this expanse flourished immense pine and cedar forests, hiding sluggish creeks and treacherous marshes, except where the sandy barrens of the Atlantic coast spread out as a paradise for wild fowl.

Through this desolate waste wound a few Indian trails, at the best but a few yards wide, offering insurmountable obstacles to anything other than foot travel. The greatest of these was the Minisink trail, from tidewater to the headwaters of the Delaware," etc. (WHITEHEAD, p. 268).

"The year 1665 saw three great migrations, from (1) New Hampshire to the Raritan river, (2) from New Haven to Newark and (3) from Newbury in Massachusetts to Raritan." (p. 286).

Personages mentioned:

- 1690, Cuthbert Porter, traveler, N. J. to N. E.
- 1694, Col. John Hamilton, post-roads,
- 1698, William Sharpas, postmaster at N. Y.
- 1698, Cranberry's tavern in BURL.
- 1734, Andrew Read, first P. O., at Trenton.
- 1711, Rip Van Dam in N. Y.
- 1711, Jonathan Dickinson in Phila.
- 1700, one DELLAMAN, monopoly over Amboy road,
- 1737, William Atlee, in Trenton.
- 1739, John Matson killed.
- 1740, Joseph Borden,
- 1738, Captain Terret Lester,
- 1695, "Innkeepers in Piscataway, W. and E. were taxed a total of £10 annually", (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 735, BENJAMIN HULL TAVERN at P.).
- 1751, Patrick Cowen, stage boat,
- Obediah Ayers, same,
- Andrew Ramsay, same,
- 1752, Daniel O'Brien, same,
- 1756, Joseph Richards, Staten Island,
- John Butler, Francis Holman, John Thompson and William Waller, operated stages,
- George Moschild's Tavern in Trenton,
- Obediah Ayer in Perth Amboy,
- 1762, John Ferguson and Joseph Haight, et al.

### NOTORIOUS JERSEY PRISON SHIP

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 776).

Searchers need have no compunctions about name identifications, familiar under tabulations, for the reason that Jerseymen, taken in the Rev. War, and there confined were the most certain of the prisoners, since the Tory marauders kid-napped many men, during the War, from their Jersey homes, and the stories of their confinement were transmitted by them and their descendants.

TIMOTHY BLOOMFIELD is an important example, DALLY (pp. 256 and 293), where the description of this foul British prison boat is realistically presented.

### A DESCRIPTION OF NEW JERSEY

"The State of New Jersey is probably at its best where it ceases to be. Which is to say that its sea beach is its most attractive feature.

Not at all like the stern and rockbound coast, where the breaking waves dash'd high, it is softly

curving and undulating, and made of amenable and tractable brown sand. It is full of little inlets and outlets, little baylets and capelets, and it has a reliability that greatly endears it to those who know it well.

\* \* \* \* \*

Fleming Stone came down the Clubhouse steps.

He walked slowly, looking about him with a genuine appreciation of the scene. He reveled in color, and here, spread out before him, was perhaps the brightest, gaudiest coloring to be found in these United States. Other and more tropical countries could show greener foliage, bluer skies, more exotic humanity, but here was enough bright-hued, sunlit landscape to make the place look like a picture post-card.

\* \* \* \* \*

The Atlantic coast, especially in the cove known as Yellow Sands, was usually of a gentle, serene temperament, with just enough rollicking waves and boisterous breakers to make the surf exciting for the bathers.

But often at night, as if knowing that there was no reason for restraint, the sea broke bounds and lashed and roared with real fury."

From "THE UMBRELLA MURDER"  
By Carolyn Wells.

### COMPLAINTS AGAINST NEW JERSEY LAWYERS

In PART FIVE, jocularly, a quotation was made, over the first community difficulty, in New Jersey, relative to lawyers' fees. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 786).

Litigation started immediately upon the coming of the FIRST SETTLERS and the court records, a part of which have been presented, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 536), reveal the social conditions, fashions and customs of the Colonial period, in a most intriguing way.

Likewise, outside of political quarrels, which represented the rise and fall of authority, land titles were the most prolific sources of pioneer and community quarrels. New Jersey as a colony had the most famous lawsuit, in this regard, as shown by the notable Elizabethtown Bill In Chancery, (vide, ante, PART THREE), which represented leading citizens, as complainants and defendants, with lawyers in abundance.

Also, the RICHARD MITCHELL LITIGATION, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 984), represented a controversy, which divided the citizenship, and ostracized some of the citizenry, from E.

However, the most famous professional disagreement and argument, in relation to the public, as against the lawyers was that represented in the series of public complaints, serious in nature as to charges of exorbitant fee practice and unethical procedure, made in the years 1769-70, and is only referred to here, because of the names of descendants of FIRST SETTLERS involved and the results, in complete vindication of both bench and bar, under formidable attack. To any lawyer this makes most interesting reading. (Courts, Prov., pp. 164 et seq.).

Chief Justice Frederick Smyth was on the bench, and Bernardus LeGrange, Justice Charles Read, Samuel Allison, "and three of the most distinguished members of the Bar, Richard Stockton, James Kinsey, and JOHN LAWRENCE," (who resided in the city of Burlington, and was the father of the gallant CAPTAIN JAMES LAWRENCE of the Navy), and the lead in the defense was Joseph Read, "a native of New Jersey, and then a lawyer, in full practice, at Trenton where he was born on the 27th of August, 1741."

### OLD VIRGINIA AND HER NEIGHBORS

Borrowing this title esp. from that eminent historian John Fiske, who so scholarly and interestingly composed this historical narrative, (1900), of long established fame and reputation, because of the many N. J. F. S., who went into Virginia, it is desired to make a few pointed references.

### ECHOES FROM COLONIAL DAYS

"Being a little souvenir issued from time to time for the benefit of the guests of The Baltimore and Ohio Railroad Company as a reminder of pleafant moments spent in travelling in the Dining Car "VIRGINIA DARE." \*  
(\*By permission).

### "HOW TO MAKE GOOD & TASTY DISHES TO BE SERVED AS A DESSERT

#### TO STEW GOLDEN PIPPINS

Pare them, & scoop out the Core, put them into cold water, to 1 pd of pippins, half a pd of double refined sugar, 1 pint of spring water, boyld & scum'd, then put in yr pippins, & let them boyle till clear, put in a little Lemon peelee, & the juice of one Lemon.

CATHERINE TAYLOR."

### "THE NEW FORT IN VIRGINIA

The location of the Fort on Roanoke Island, in which it is supposed that little VIRGINIA DARE was Born, is marked by a Granite fstone bearing the following Infcription:

On this fite in JULY-AUGUST, 1585 (O. S.) colonifts, spent out from ENGLAND by SIR WALTER RALEIGH, built a fort Called by them

#### THE NEW FORT IN VIRGINIA.

Thefe colonifts were the Firft fettlers of the Englifh race in AMERICA. They returned to ENGLAND in JULY, 1586, with SIR FRANCIS DRAKE.

Near this Place was born on the 18th of AUGUST, 1587,

#### VIRGINIA DARE,

the firft White child of Englifh parents born in AMERICA — daughter of ANANIAS DARE and ELEANOR WHITE, his wife, members of another band of Colonifts fent out by SIR WALTER RALEIGH in 1587.

On SUNDAY, August 20, 1587, VIRGINIA DARE was Baptized. MANTEO, the friendly chief of the HATTERAS Indians, had been baptized on the SUNDAY Preceding. Thefe baptifms Are the firft known celebrations of a Chriftian facrament in the territory of the Thirteenth original UNITED STATES."

### UN FRANCAIS EN VIRGINIE

This noteworthy book has been referenced in BIB., (vide, ante, this PART, VIRGINIA, p. 963), and encompasses in its title that most remarkable movement of The Huguenots to Virginia, even more important than to N. E. Because of the French Protestants locating in such great numbers at Long Island towns, New Rochelle, Staten Island, and in New Jersey, before 1700, frequently noted in this SERIES, it has seemed proper and helpful to include this reference to the distinctive Virginia movement of even earlier years.

Of course, Virginia historical and genealogical publications have given much material concerning the Manikin-town settlement. In VIRGINIA HIST. SOC. COLLS. (Vol. V., N. S., by R. A. Brock, 1886), are well presented the phases of "Huguenot Emigration to Virginia", with factual data and record disclosures; and partic. should be noted the earlier variation of MONNET, in this

very volume, as á—MONNET, or Ammonet, etc., a later fami. of considerable Virginia prominence.

"JACOB, PIERRE et MATTHIEU AMMONET, chefs de famille á Loudan, 1634," (La France Protestante, s. v.), Baird, II, 51", (q. v.). And the volume extends this first interesting family with members, CHARLES, DIANE, JACOB, PIERRE, JEANNE, JEAN, JEAN ANDRE and JUDITH AMMONET, of whom many descendants in America, with their many cousins, MONET and MONNET, with 23 name variations, in this beloved land, all of whom celebrate the benevolent spirit of ancestral relationship. \* \* \* This has been referred to herein, (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 424-5).

(Foot-note)\* The writer is a member of that most excellent organization, conceived so ardently and carrying on so nobly, THE FOUNDERS OF MANAKINTOWN, VIRGINIA.

### HUGUENOTS IN VIRGINIA

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 963).

It is an intensely interesting story, which is told in this book. It gives the names of the Huguenot families, who came to Virginia, (supra), "including Nicholas Martiau, Ancestor of Washington", et al.

(Book Reviews—VA. MAG. HIST. & BIOG., Vol. XLI, No. 3, July, 1933, p. 268).

### THE FRENCH TRAVELER IN VIRGINIA

He had something, pointed, to say, in comparison with N. E.

\* \* \* \* \*

III. The French traveller gives as the reasons why he prefers Virginia to other English Colonies:

1. That Carolina is too hot for the growth of wheat.
2. That sheep do not thrive there for the same reason, and that wool is more necessary than mutton.
3. That they lack the Virginia tobacco.
4. The difference on the charge in vessels; Virginia having a fixed charge, etc.
5. Because of health—that country is too flat for good waters.

His preference for Virginia over the Northern Colonies is due:

1. To Virginia's having tobacco.
2. To her wine.
3. That in Virginia one does not have to lay in supply of provisions for the winter.
4. That in Virginia one's slaves and servants are able to work all winter without losing a day, while in the North they spend three or four months doing nothing because of snow and ice.

He also says; if Virginia houses are not very beautiful they are at least very comfortable. He refers to the healthy looks of the people: "Un teint vif et anime".

V. Although the book is written in Seventeenth Century French, the style is simple and clear, and though technical words are used at times, the simplicity and directness of the narrative recall the writings of Defoe, or of La Fontaine.

As one lays the book down, he thinks of the French who came to stay; but no less of that great company who, nearly a hundred years later, came to help our country, and went away: Lafayette, De Grasse, Rochambeau, De Luzon, Chastellux, de Beaurepaire, and their confreers, to whom we are so much indebted; as we are to the Institute Francais for the republication of this so valuable and beautiful volume, containing the Idyllic pictures of Virginia in the latter part of the Seventeenth Century.

(Oakland, April 26, 1933, ROSEWELL PAGE).





### WILLIAM PENN'S BURIAL-PLACE.

"On or about November 1, 1701, WILLIAM PENN, with his wife, HANNAH, his daughter, Letitia, and his infant son, John, embarked on board the ship "Dalmahoy" for England. Penn commissioned Andrew Hamilton, formerly Governor of East and West Jersey, to be his Lieutenant-Governor; and he made James Logan provincial secretary and clerk of the Council. And so PENN passed away from the province he had created, never to return to it again. He died on the 30th of July, 1718 (O. S.), in the seventy-fourth year of his age. The funeral took place August 5th, in the burial-ground at JORDAN'S Quaker meeting-house, in Buckinghamshire, where his first wife and several of his family were already interred." (SCHARF, Delaware, Vol. 1, p. 98).

THIS CEMETERY was visited by THE MONNETTES THREE, on their first PILGRIMAGE, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 845 and this PART, p. 976).

Over the gate at the corner entrance to the Burial-Place is a Bronze Placque Over Doorway, copied by the visitors, and appearing upon the reverse hereof.—O. E. M.

(Vide, post, this PART, p. 1012).

### WILLIAM PENN, ENGLAND.

Jordans Meeting House Society of Friends.

The Meeting House was Erected in 1688.

The Burial Ground Dates from 1671, and contains the graves of many of the early Quakers who are associated with the neighborhood.

Notably

Isaac Penington (1616-1679) of the Grange Chalfont St. Peter.

Thomas Elwood (1639-1713) of Hunger Hill near Coles Hill.

William Penn (1644-1718). The Founder of Pennsylvania, U. S. A., who lived some years at Rickmansworth, and died at Ruscombe Barks.



The Burial Ground, above, where WILLIAM PENN was buried, is the church-yard, (shown upon the reverse, hereof, the latter being the older picture.—O. E. M.).  
(Vide, post, this PART, p. 992).



## PISCATAWAY IN NEW YORK COLONIAL RECORDS

The following is merely reference material, to indicate spellings and historic episodes for the period: (From year, 1673, to later).

"Piscataway (Maryland), Indians of, VII., 268.

Piscattaway (Pascataquay, Piscataway, Pescadou, Pescadouet, Pescataqua, Piscataqua, Piscataway, Piscatoquay, New Hampshire), the Dutch capture vessels belonging to, II., 662, 663, 664, 715; part of the English fleet arrives at, III., 65, IX., 849; Coles a pilot of, III., 84; the royal commissioners at, 100, 111; an excellent harbor, 101; to be fortified, 102; mentioned, 107, 248; a sloop sent from New York to 249, 255; Indians commit depredations as far as, 256; Governor Andros sends to the relief of, 265; the French capture a vessel of, 553; murders committed by Indians of, 611; mast ships about to sail from, 664; in great danger from the French, 720, V., 43; the French destroy several people at, III., 814; Indians commit great damages at, 834; the French meditate an attack on, 855, IX., 727; governor Fletcher writes by way of, IV., 72; Mr. Bridger at, 507; colonel Romar ordered to, 519; the timber of New York superior to that of, 529; now Portsmouth (New Hampshire), 536, IX., 471; means of securing the coast at, IV., 552; the earl of Bellomont visits, 587, 671, 673, 723, 779; exports timber to Portugal, 645; rear-admiral Benbow at, 646; expense of building a hag boat at, 672; colonel Romar prepares a draft of, 676; specimens of timber sent to the English dock-yards from, 722; ought to be forbidden to send timber to foreign parts, 791; remarks on the harbor of, 793; the boundary between New Hampshire and Maine, 831, V., 594; description of, IV., 831; a new fort to be erected at, 964; lord Cornbury sends despatches by way of, 1148; objections to the employment of the Palatines at, V., 112; the people of, prosecuted for cutting pine trees, 175; Massachusetts to extend to the harbor of, 596; on the seacoast of New England, IX., 725; thickly settled, 730; Theo. Atkinson a resident of, 941; New Hampshire called the province of, X., 5; Abenakis take scalps near, 128. (See Portsmouth, New Hampshire.)

"Piscattaway (Piscatteque, New Jersey), sends a deputy to New Orange, II., 571, 595; order on a petition from, 576; order respecting magistrates for, 579; magistrates of, 587; the oath of allegiance to be administered to, 598; population of, in 1673, 607; militia officers of, 608; instructions sent to the magistrates of, 622; order in a suit between the town of Woodbridge and, 722, 723; agents of, 728; a subscription on foot to build a church at, V., 311."

(DOCS. COL. HIST., N. Y., Gen. Index, pp. 507-8).

## DEDICATORY PERSONIFICATIONS

In all previous biographical settings of the stalwart, exponential figures of early PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE history, it was the object of the writer to select from among the numerous FIRST SETTLERS and their kinsmen and affiliates, those personages and citizens, who not only achieved individually and successfully, but were also prominent and influential in the annals of this Colonial Center, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 893). Likewise, it was desired to assemble those men, in particular form and special presentation, who were distinctive in character, personality and activity, as indicated and revealed by the old records and Colonial evidences; those, who would more especially tend to brilliantly illuminate and to ornately embellish the manners and customs of the day, and to mark the ardent spirit of the migratory movement and Colonial settlement; that is, those who were definitely related to the historic factors, believed by this writer to be peculiarly conjoined and focalized in these two Colonial communities, in a manner and force, al-

most without a parallel in the historic colonization of America, during the Seventeenth Century. At least, from close, recordal association and long, personified study, these elements have seemed to stand forth, so clearly and so forcibly, as to draw attention to this focalized centralization, in both historic and genealogic expression, quite different from the hackneyed and common-place references, made to New England Puritanical history; for instance, to those shelf-worn figures, which have been clothed by their descendants with foolish aristocratic notions and quite later with more modern, but solemn, religious pronouncements concerning them, both unwarranted and excessive, in comparison with their contemporary Colonials, in other sections of North America, outside of N. E. Most of the artificial aura and halo of the Puritan were thus misplaced and have disappeared with the dismemberment of Time. The descendants of the latter invited this by their historic intolerance.

Concerning this feature of New Jersey history, many names have received noble accentuation in this REFERENCE SERIES, and the lists have grown in statement and enumeration to too great lengths to justify any relistment here. Each person representing in himself and his family a definite expression of this Colonial influence and grandeur has stood out in relief against a back ground of courage, adventure and pioneering, unequalled in the annals of America. None of the names which have been emphasized heretofore in this narrative and recordal compilation, were of those personages, whose character and probity as men and citizens, were ever challenged in any of the records. Perhaps, some of the notable families had weak, imperfect members among them, but beyond the real importance of their surnames, unless otherwise worthy, such have been passed over in silence. The great unfairness in most historical reviews is that which springs from the lack of notice,—a want of mark, let alone, of celebration, of the **many other men and women** of the Colonial period, whose names are lost in the records and whose achievements remain unknown and unveiled to the inquirer and searcher, at this late date of nearly 300 years. Perchance, by comparison, those who are thus lost in obscurity, unnoted and unannounced, except an occasional record by name alone, were even better and truer examples, than their associates who secured that notice and that record upon the pages of history. It is unfortunate that limits of printed page and textual extension prevent a full and complete biography of each of these FIRST SETTLERS, being set forth, with adequate picturization. These cannot now be written and want of space, time and effort has prevented their accomplishment. The lists originally conceived were to have been limited to practically 200 surheads of families of FIRST SETTLERS, but the tabulation has grown to more than 500 typical representatives, and the whole list extends, day by day, from newer researches of the records and in the revelation of additional, later episodes and particulars, as disclosed biographically.

Always, it should be noted, in any historic recital of the careers and achievements of American settlers in their American progression, as of civilization, that, likened unto that of other nations, the military chieftain, the obvious administrator, the evident statesman, the civic leader and the governmental official have always obtained first mention, praise and glory, while the thousands, without any publicity or means of personal reference, always themselves composing the really great hard underground, always the great fundamental factors of actual social advancement, have received no recognition and reward for their zealous ideals and patriotic endeavors, which created a new American racial composite—a new civilization, upon a new continent, commencing more than 300 years ago. The Composite American, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 409), is delineated.

In the previous pages of this REFERENCE SERIES, certain distinguished and representative families were emphasized for the reasons indicated in these dedicatory paragraphs.

They are relisted, with page reference, here:



## THE EXPONENTS OF NEW JERSEY SETTLEMENT

JOHN BAILEY, } 1664, OLDE EAST NEW  
DANIEL DENTON, } JERSEY, (vide, ante,  
LUKE WATSON, } PART ONE, p. 69).

JOHN MARTIN, }  
CHARLES GILMAN, } 1666, ASSOCIATES,  
HUGH DUNN, } (vide, ante, PART ONE,  
HOPEWELL HULL, } p. 69).  
ROBERT DENNIS, }  
JOHN SMITH, }  
JOHN GILMAN, }  
BENJAMIN HULL, }

DANIEL PIERCE, FOUNDER, (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 86-7).

THE HULL FAMILY IN AMERICA, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 134 et seq.)

DANIEL PERRINE, THE HUGUENOT, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 143).

RICHARD SMITH, OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 287 et seq.)

DUNHAM FAMILY, and JOHN DUNHAM, and HIS DESCENDANTS, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 180 et seq.)

CAPT. FRANCIS DRAKE, } SPECIAL  
EDWARD FITZ RANDOLPH, } DEDICA-  
SERGT. NICHOLAS BONHAM } TION, (vide,  
ROGER HAWKINS } ante, PART  
THREE, pp.  
326 et seq.)

REV. JOHN SMITH, }  
HON. SAMUEL MOORE, } SPECIAL  
CROMWELLIAN THOMAS } DEDICA-  
BLOOMFIELD, SENIOR, } TION, (vide,  
INVINCIBLE JONATHAN } ante, PART  
SINGLETARY, alias } FOUR, pp.  
DUNHAM, } 494 et seq.)

VINCENT RUNYON, THE HUGUENOT

I. PIERRE BILLIOU, THE GREATER WALLOON,

II. RICHARD STOCKTON, THE SIRE OF INDEPENDENCE,

III. ISRAEL FOLSOM, THE UNKNOWN SOLDIER,

IV. JOHN GILMAN, THE NEW HAMPSHIRE NOBLE,

V. JUDGE HENRY FREEMAN, THE PROGENITOR OF CITIZENSHIP,

VI. MAJOR JAMES GILES, THE MAGNIFICENT,

VII. LUKE WATSON, THE COMMON-WEALTH BUILDER,

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 699, et seq.)

(Called)

"THE SEVEN NOTABLES" (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 702 et seq.)

And, now, this SPECIAL DEDICATION, for PART SIX:

## I. LAWRENCE, THE RESPLENDENT

In this PART SIX, then, appears, in emphasis, one of the most distinguished Colonial families, by origin, surname and antecedents, which sent its representatives into PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE and allied regions—it comprised the sprigs of that notable LAWRENCE FAMILY from England. ST. ALBANS, HERTFORDSHIRE, was the original birth place of these progenitors and emigrants, and there the family was of the nobility, fully reflected in the records and with insignia of shield and coat-of-arms. A group came in 1635, to Ipswich, Massachusetts, together with JOHN TUTTLE and LIEUTENANT THOMAS BURNHAM, who married MARIE LAWRENCE, all of which will have been developed in the subsequent pages of this PART SIX, before its conclusion.

There were three brothers, (almost a standardized statement, genealogically, but true here), JOHN, WILLIAM and THOMAS LAWRENCE, who removed from Ipswich, Massachusetts to Long Island, soon after 1635, and are easily found in the records; but, as will be disclosed in the latter pages of this PART, they have provoked more genealogical discussions than almost any group coming to America—much of which has been supercilious criticism, and purposeful dispute over what the records and Colonial evidences fully indicate as genealogical truth. These three LAWRENCE brothers rose to the heights of Colonial achievement on Long Island and in New York City, and then or thereafter sent their representatives into New Jersey. They dispersed throughout Bergen, MIDDLESEX and Monmouth Counties, with kin at PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 613).

WILLIAM LAWRENCE was, however, the outstanding and glorious figure in Monmouth County, a full, first cousin of the other three first LAWRENCE brothers, first above named, and he must stand, forever, as the magnificent head of a fortunate race, whose descendants came, settled and thronged, vividly, throughout subsequent New Jersey history. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 420). Therefore, the first dedication of this PART SIX must be to THE LAWRENCE FAMILY, in general terms, its first immigrants to America, and to Long Island and to New York; to those FIRST SETTLERS, who bore the name, such as WILLIAM LAWRENCE of Monmouth County, RICHARD LAWRENCE, of WOODBRIDGE, and THOMAS LAWRENCE, YE BAKER, of PISCATAWAY, with others who bore distinguished renown to and left their proud impress upon this colonization.

## II. RICHARD HIGGINS, THE PIONEER IMMIGRANT

The second family, at Piscataway, which has received much notice in print and concerning him, the certain pioneer, RICHARD HIGGINS, most thoroughly researched and compiled, (originally and particularly by this author), and whose known facts and history, except for his parentage, are easily discoverable in the books and compilations relating to him. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 320).

It is true that he removed from Eastham, Massachusetts, to live and die at Piscataway, and, to establish there a fine citizenship; therefore, to RICHARD HIGGINS, his second wife, MARY YATES, and their sons, and daughters, who became FIRST SETTLERS, must be given a prominent place, for memorialization, in the annals of Piscataway and in the records of the FIRST SETTLERS in the Colonization Center, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 893).

NOTE: This writer felt aggrieved after the death of Mrs. Katherine Chapin Higgins of Worcester, Massachusetts, because in her supplemental Higgins Genealogy she unthoughtfully referred to the Gustave Anjou compilation, as being identical with that of the writer, WHICH WAS NOT CORRECT. The supposed English origin of RICHARD HIGGINS was never investigated by this writer and was furnished to him by Mrs. Frank Sullivan Smith, New York City, a sister of Governor Benjamin Higgins, of New York, (a descendant of RICHARD HIGGINS), as the various references clearly show: (Vide, N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, Vol. XLVI, 1915, p. 387; idem, Vol. XLVII, 1916, p. 20 and idem, Vol. LVII 1926, p. 298, together with (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 687 and 828-9).

However, separately from that unhappy dispute, it is now known certainly that RICHARD HIGGINS died at Piscataway and he, with his wife,

were noble examples of the lofty ideals and episodes of citizenship, which did honor to the HIGGINS name and to the glory of New Jersey History. Therefore, the second ascription of praise, as a dedicatory reference, is to RICHARD HIGGINS OF PISCATAWAY.

### III. THE QUAKERS AND WILLIAM PENN: THE LIPPINCOTT FAMILY

Third: The Quaker Movement in America following after the absurdity and bitterness of the Puritanical attack in New England upon those of the Quaker faith, where they were both killed and exiled, as evidence of Puritan intolerance, developed rapidly and in intensity. Its famous assemblages by noted persons on Long Island, devotees of the faith, with their Monthly Meetings, in close church relationship, and the various groups similarly attended in Colonial New Jersey attract attention to the spirit of kind benignity, as shown by the fullness of the old Quaker records and their historic significance, to say nothing of the leadership of this great Friends movement, as related to William Penn, largely expanded in Pennsylvania, but contemporaneously in New Jersey. Hence, WILLIAM PENN should be looked upon almost the same as a GREAT FOUNDER OF NEW JERSEY. The history of West Jersey and Burlington cannot be written without his glorious biography.

The writer has chosen one family, for this PART SIX, as peculiarly distinctive and representative of this Quaker Order. Of course, GEORGE KEITH, was the Surveyor General and exponent of this faith in early New Jersey, and was one of its leaders, together, with the great primate, GEORGE FOX; nevertheless, to the LIPPINCOTT FAMILY belongs the high credit and fame of the QUAKER MOVEMENT, in large numerical representation, in Monmouth County and other neighboring regions of New Jersey. These families spread northwest and by inter-marriage conveyed their affiliation and influence to PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE. As a matter of fact, Woodbridge Monthly Meetings, headed as it was, by the NATHANIAL FITZRANDOLPH, JOHN SHOTWELL and JOHN LAING and other families, had, in part, its impetus, direction and generalization from the LIPPINCOTT FAMILY; on which account, in this third reference, PART SIX is specifically dedicated to this notable group, QUAKERISM IN AMERICA, and to these generous souls, LIPPINCOTT by surname, who made contribution of sense, character, peace, sobriety and gentleness, taught by their religion, to the foundation and upbuilding of a great commonwealth.

### IV. ALEXANDER ALLAIRE, HUGUENOT, of NEW ROCHELLE

It has remained for this PART SIX to celebrate another family, in a dedicatory emphasis, whose praises have not been greatly sung, and whose activities, principally private and civil, reflect in a definite way the progress of New Jersey settlement and the humanitarian side of that Colonial movement. This was reflected, as with the other numerous Huguenot and Walloon contingents, in their rational homogeneity, largely benevolent tendencies and differentiated practically from the others, with longer emergents into the unified people, not as the masterly English, who dominated in all things, nor even as the German, who was emphasized in PART FIVE, (vide, ante, pages 780-1), nor the stolid Dutchman whose picture is not to be obliterated—nor as the many other migratory representatives, for causal reasons, adventuring into the original settlements of New Jersey, this family of ALLAIRE represented a more definite product of race, French origin and antecedents, which made a larger contribution to the history and unfolding of the great State of New Jersey.

### V. HARRISON, THE MILITARY CHIEFTAIN

CAPTAIN JOHN HARRISON, (as better revealed in the records), but, really MAJOR JOHN HARRISON, who was the redoubtable Indian fighter, and led the colonial forces to Canada, obtained and cleared with his associates that large acreage of land, and became the merchant of Piscataway, and, finally at Philadelphia. He, with his father of the same name, came from Connecticut and Long Island, were GREAT FIRST SETTLERS, and, though his genealogy was long confused, this descendant writer KNOWS definitely of his descent from the first RICHARD HARRISON of Branford, Conn., and his relationship to the Newark, N. J. contingent. He should be celebrated as one of the GREAT MEN OF N. J. Colonial History, with many refs., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 608, and PART FIVE, p. 827).

### VI. JOHN SMITH, SCOTCHMAN

As it were, a rejuvenation of that ancient surname, like SMITH of Rabenbach, of the poem, who

"When a cry rang through the welkin.  
And appeared upon the scene  
A panting dog with crest erect,  
Foaming mouth and savage mien;  
He is mad, was shrieked in chorus,  
In dismay they all fell back—  
All except one towering figure,  
"Twas the SMITH—of Rabenbach."

(One Hundred Choice Selections, Penn. Pub. Co., Vol. 12).\*

(\*May the writer say, facetiously, that there is nothing PERSONAL here, vide, ante, this PART, p. 971.—O. E. M.).

In the earlier pages of this REFERENCE SERIES, the writer was not so impressed by the antecedents of Smiths, Jones and other common names. They are difficult of identification and easily confused, but long study has brought them out of the distant reaches of the past, and they are revealed with more discoverable fact and greater individuality.

The Scotch settlement at Perth Amboy was elaborated in the earlier pages of PART THREE, (vide, ante, p. 335 et seq.). An example at W. was JOHN SMITH, SCOTCHMAN. This was the Perth Amboy intended to be the first capitol and great city of New Jersey and the Scotch migration of 1685 was an entering wedge for many sturdy characters whose influence permeated to the farthestmost limits of the colony, and some day, a great history will be written of this Scotch contribution to the history of the State.

### VII. A MARTIN IDENTIFICATION

However, the compelling surname, to which this dedication is specifically carried, is to that name of the first JOHN MARTIN, who came into New Jersey as one of the first associates at Piscataway, 1663-1664, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 69), and something of whose New Hampshire antecedents, sons and daughters, and their inter-relations, have been spread throughout the various pages of this SERIES. He must have been a vigorous, bold, sturdy, adventurous character and out of a common surname, he shines forth brilliantly as being, next to HULL (as I shall partially write), the noble leader of all the group of the New Hampshire pioneers who removed to settle and to create Piscataway, New Jersey, in those first days. He did not need a great lawyer and statesman, among his descendants, such as the famous Luther Martin to celebrate him, for he stands alone, almost without a peer, in Piscataway annals. Much has been written about the Martin Family, some diffusive and some uncertain, but the



writer is persuaded as to the origin, as given, and the Martins of Piscataway and Woodbridge, all belong to his family. The inquiry, rather interestingly queried, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 864), was thrown out as a bait to draw in the records and data to support the proposition. This editor believes that JOHN MARTIN went Piscataway in 1664, with a brother, JAMES MARTIN, who hastened on to Calvert, County, Maryland, and that, with many ear marks to point the way and to distinguish them, they and other families were related and intermarried in the great concourse of this migratory movement.

Therefore, in dedicatory praise, JOHN MARTIN stands forth as one of the glorified characters of New Jersey history. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 842-3).

### I. LAWRENCE EVIDENCES (LAWRENCE, much confused)

Almost the same identical language, as un-actually used, by the writer, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 880).

"The early history of the LAWRENCE FAMILY in this country ABOUNDS IN CONFUSION, largely resulting from the efforts of genealogists to connect all of the name. (The writer differs—it was the eager desire to possess the fabulous TOWNLEY ESTATES, which caused this fervid desire to bring all LAWRENCES under one pedigree.—O. E. M.). In truth there are several distinct families unallied so far as is known." (STILLWELL, VOL. III, p. 393). This has already been commented on very positively in this PART, (vide, ante, p. 926).

### BOSTON TRANSCRIPT GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT

(Issue, June 9, 1933—Note: Lawrence, 2586)

LAWRENCE, of IPSWICH, Mass., and Long Island; the three brothers, JOHN, WILLIAM and THOMAS LAWRENCE, and sisters, MARIE, who m. THOMAS BURNHAM and JOANE (JANE), who m. GEORGE GIDDINGS, and whose mother, maiden name, JOANE ANTROBUS, m. first, THOMAS LAWRENCE, second, JOHN TUTTLE, most of whom came in 1635, a few later—to Ipswich, Mass.

Much has been presented, in times past, and written about these origins, both in these columns and elsewhere. It requires both frankness and courage to challenge long accepted statements, since they impair pedigrees already invoked for patriotic society membership, and that is why the truth is not easily established. The whole LAWRENCE GENEALOGY is steeped in confusion. A provocative discussion and review of all the evidences will be widely helpful. The writer is undertaking a new presentation in PART SIX of his FIRST SETTLERS, and will gladly welcome any controversial arguments or later records and authorities, which will clarify the prevailing discrepancies and editorial ipse dixits. It cannot be achieved, unless correspondents will approach the subject, with absolute frankness and fairness, with unbiased opinion.

The first difficulty is the clearly ipse dixit statement of Mr. Charles H. Browning, in his MAGNA CHARTA BARONS, (ed. of 1915, p. 243, footnote).

"It has been frequently printed that the brothers JOHN, WILLIAM and THOMAS LAWRENCE, of Long Island, were the sons of THOMAS LAWRENCE, of St. Alban's, and his wife JOAN ANTROBUS, m. at the Abbey Church, 23 Oct. 1609. Mr. Lawrence d. 20 March, 1625, age 36, and his widow m. John Tuttle, and with the surviving issue by both husbands removed from St. Albans, in April, 1635, to Mass. It is true that Thomas and Joan Lawrence had sons named John, (b.

1618), Thomas, (b. 1620), and William, (b. 1622) (all of which is absolutely correct, to this point.—O. E. M.), but Thomas d. before 1635, and William d. before 1640-1, and John, after coming over, lived and died at Muddy River, Suffolk Co., near Boston. (Which statements are as absolutely untrue—O. E. M.). See Boston Evening Transcript, (Genealogical Dept.), 6 July, 19 Oct. and 30 Dec., 1908, and 10 Oct., 1910."

The sentences which are unfounded in fact, in this article, are indicated, and neither Mr. Browning nor any one else has furnished any record proof that there were duplicated and contemporary three brothers, LAWRENCE, to set aside the other known facts about them, and that they were the LONG ISLAND PROGENITORS. If such proof exists, the long intervening years have failed to produce it. Without questioning the good faith of that eminent genealogist, he may have been persuaded to sustain the lineages, of which the footnote related to the pedigrees in the text, since the Society had already admitted the propositus, but had before done so on the original single LAWRENCE brotherhood, of Long Island, and reversing Mr. Browning has since reaffirmed its former position, as this proponent particularly knows. His was Genealogy by ipse dixit?

Further, the older LAWRENCE genealogies of seventy five years ago are somewhat erroneous and incomplete. There is doubt of the fatherhood of ELIZABETH SMITH, who became the first wife of WILLIAM LAWRENCE of L. I. This is an old error, under which many patriotic memberships have been sustained. It will be heresy to disturb these. Further, THOMAS LAWRENCE, the Baker, of New York City, 1681, and later New Jersey. Here is an acute contention, since he also belonged to the Long Island families, unless further researches conclusively show his Dutch LAURENTZEN origin, and, even then, he may have gone to the Netherlands via routes not so Dutch, as there is nothing conclusive about the Dutch transcriptions, and they have fooled more than one searcher. Always willing to change my opinions, when reasonably shown. GERER.

### LAWRENCE COAT-OF-ARMS

(Vide, post, this PART, p. 995).

Given in illustration in RIKER, (p. 281), with same account as given under ROBERT LAWRENCE OF ASHTON HALL, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.).

LAWRENCE. ARMS: Arg., a cross, raguly, gu. This is the main blazonment, with other variations, and differing crests, (vide, VERMONT, America Heraldica, pp. 33 and 170, with usual misstatements, as to lineage).

Mrs. Paul William Lawrence, Beverly Hills, Calif. has given much study, and has over her fire-place, an old carved wooden escutcheon of her husband's pedigree, re LAWRENCE, which she thinks is correct, as in Ill., (opp. p. 994). Quartered with Washington.

### LAWRENCE ORIGINS

Note carefully the leaders among the F. S., as first tabulated in this SERIES, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 420).

The "Lawrence Records from England", (Parish Registers of St. Albans Abbey, as printed, will be excerpted re Antrobus, Arnold, Beaumont, Lawrence and Tuttle, to be presented in PART SIX; to lay the basis for correct Lawrence genealogy (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 613).

It will be necessary to debunk (harsh word but fully applicable), that reversal decree of his own sure findings, prior thereto, of Charles H. Browning, in Magna Charta Barons, (1915, footnote, p. 243), an "ipse dixit", of the most arbitrary,

thoughtless and prejudicial character. There were not on Long Island a double set of THOMAS, WILLIAM and JOHN LAWRENCE, to confuse anybody, but simply two generations, carelessly mixed. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 313).

The starting point is clear at Flushing, L. I. "John Lawrence was one of the incorporators of Hempstead in 1644. He now joined his brother, William Lawrence, as an incorporator of Flushing". Then a recital of the high official positions each held under both the Dutch and English regimes. (HIST., FLUSHING, N. Y., Waller, 1899, pp. 15-16). THOMAS LAWRENCE, d. 1703 and WILLIAM LAWRENCE, d. 1680.

**JOHN LAWRENCE  
WILLIAM LAWRENCE  
THOMAS LAWRENCE**

(Vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 162-3).

As related to FLUSHING, Long Island, also called VLISHING, or VLISSINGEN.

The name "was probably adapted at the suggestion of their Dutch neighbors, it being that of a seaport in the province of Zealand, and in grateful remembrance of much kindness experienced by the settlers of the town from the inhabitants of Holland", FROM WHENCE SOME OF THEM PROBABLY TOOK THEIR DEPARTURE FOR AMERICA.

They arrived at New Amsterdam in the spring of 1645, and having in the same year located themselves on the site of the present village of FLUSHING, obtained a patent or ground brief from the director general of New Netherlands, The Hon. William Kieft, bearing date October 19, 1645, in which Thomas ffarington, JOHN LAWRENCE, John Townsend, Thomas Sutes, Robert ffield, Thomas Saul, John Marston, THOMAS APPLE-GATE, (who sub. rem. to Monmouth Co., N. J. vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 406); LAWRENCE (sic), DUTCH, (was this THOMAS LAWRENCE?—O. E. M.). WILLIAM LAWRENCE, Henry Sawtell, WILLIAM THORNE, (descendants in N. J.). Michael Millard, Robert firman, and William Pidgeon, were named as patentees, etc.

(THOMPSON, L. I. Vol. III, p. 290).

April 22, 1655, WILLIAM LAWRENCE, appointed by the supreme council of New Amsterdam, as magistrate. (Id. p. 294).

EDWARD HART, CLERK, OF VLISSINGEN, 1658, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 827).

Feb. 16, 1666, a patent of confirmation, was obtained from Governor Richard Nicoll, and made to the following persons, to wit:

"JOHN LAWRENCE, alderman of the city of New York. Richard Cornhill, Justice of the peace: —Charles Bridges, WILLIAM LAWRENCE, Robert Terry, William Noble, John fforbus, Elias Doughty, Robert ffield, Edmund ffarington, John Marston, Anthony ffield, Philip Udall, Thomas Stites, Benjamin ffield, William Pidgeon, John Adams, John Hinckman, Nicholas Parcell, Tobias ffeeks, and JOHN BOWNE, patentees, etc. (Idem, p. 310).

In Newton, L. I. history, (THOMPSON, Vol. III, pp. 3131, et seq.).

In a list of names, as residents (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 162, and this PART, ante, p. 1009) and freeholders, 1686, were THOMAS LAWRENCE, WILLIAM LAWRENCE and JOHN LAWRENCE, with other related persons.

Further, THOMAS LAWRENCE was definitely a freeholder of Newtown, L. I. Dec. 4, 1666, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 31, and RIKER, p. 427), with Christian Laurenz.

James Lauronson.  
John Lauronson.

Then in order, THOMAS LAWRENCE, with other (to us) familiar names.

In 1659, THOMAS LAWRENCE WAS TOWN CLERK, "Serving" of Newtown, L. I.

1670-72, THOMAS LAWRENCE was an Overseer of Newtown, L. I., and 1687-88, he was a Commissioner of the Town Court, (RIKER, pp. 418-9).

**SCHOUT WILLEM LAWRENCE**

(DOC. COL. HIST. N. Y., HOLL. Vol. 2, p. 712).

At a Council in Fort Willem Hendrick, 19th May, 1674.

**PRESENT—**

Governor-General Anthony Colve.  
Councillor Cornelis Steenwyck, and Secretary Nicolaes Bayard, assumed Councillor.

Read and considered in council the petition of RICHARD SMITH, setting forth that JOSEPH SMITH, of Jamaica, did in the year 1670, to the Petitioner's prejudice, make an affidavit in the case between the Petitioner and the Town of Huntington, of the right meaning of which affidavit the Petitioner hath at divers times sought for further explanation from said Smith, but the same has each time been concealed; therefore the Petitioner requests that the aforesaid JOSEPH SMITH may be ordered to make further legal declaration in the premises; complains, moreover, that a certain person residing about the Town of Huntington is committing great damage daily on Petitioner's cattle, and therefore requests an order may be made to prevent him.

**Ordered:**

The Petitioner in the case of JOSEPH SMITH is referred to the next Court of deputed Councillors, which will be held for the Towns of Flushing, Hemstede, Rustdorp, Middeburgh and Oysterbay, which Court is hereby recommended, after examination of the case, to make such order therein as it will find agreeable to equity. Regarding Petitioner's complaint of the loss of his cattle, he may institute his complaint before the officer of the place where the person he complains of resides.

JEREMY WOOD, complaining by petition that RICHARD SMITH, of Nessequack, hath obtained judgment at the last Court of the deputed Councillors, holden at Jamaica, against the Petitioner, whereby the latter finds himself aggrieved, complaining further that said Court was no wise conducted according to law or the order of the government, but that said RICHARD SMITH, with the aid of his SON-IN-LAW, SCHOUT WILLEM LAWRENCE, had chosen such judges (jury) as were favorable to him, &c; requests that the case be reviewed or else taken up in appeal.

**Ordered:**

The next Court of deputed Councillors of the Towns of Flushing, Hemstede, Rustdorp, Middeburgh and Oysterbay are recommended and commanded to examine the Petitioner's complaint herein, and on finding that the last Court was not conducted according to the order of government, then to grant Petitioner a rehearing and revision.

**PERTINENT LAWRENCE RECORDS IN  
THE MANNER OF VITAL EVIDENCES  
FROM ORIGINAL ENGLISH SOURCES**

These in themselves show, by dates, names and generations, the English LAWRENCE ORIGINS, and prove beyond question the ancestry of the Ipswich, Mass., and Long Island LAWRENCEs, brothers and sisters, inseparable, as always, from both TUTTLE and ARNOLD, with ANTROBUS, in New Jersey, in so far incontrovertible, as an antithesis of Mr. Charles H. Browning, scholar, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 993).





## Lawrence quartered Washington

### LAWRENCE COAT-OF-ARMS

Of course, there is certain, legitimate and patriotic, sentiment in the jointure of the above two coats-of-arms, making a beautiful ensemble. As a LAWRENCE descendant the writer so feels.—O. E. M (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 993).

*St. Albans Abbey from the Old Roman Side  
of Veroladum*



ST. ALBANS ABBEY from the old Roman side of Veroladum, ca. 1820, (from original beautiful color sketch, by a famous London artist, now in possession of O. E. M.).

It has never been published before, and will lend intimate interest in connection with the LAWRENCE EVIDENCES, presented in this PART SIX, (p. 993).

It is appropriately placed on the obverse of the beautiful LAWRENCE-WASHINGTON COAT-OF-ARMS, (p. 595).



The following birth, marriage and death records, are in printed form, easily available, in a volume of which the title page, and prelatory note, follow: **THE PARISH REGISTERS of ST. ALBANS ABBEY**, (Hertfordshire), 1558-1689. Transcribed by William Briggs, B. A. Supplement to "Herts Genealogist and Antiquary". Harpenden: (England), William Briggs, 1897, (246 pp., with Index).

#### SAINT ALBANS, HERTFORDSHIRE, ENGLAND

"SAINT ALBANS, a city and municipal borough of England in Hertfordshire, 20 miles NW. of London. It is on the site of the Roman Verulamium, one of the oldest towns in Britain. The modern town grew up about the Benedictine abbey founded at the close of the eighth century, which rose to be one of the most important in the kingdom. The abbey church, a fine cruciform structure, recently restored and raised to the rank of a cathedral, is 550 feet in length, having the longest Gothic nave in the world. It has a fine Norman tower and some beautiful stained glass. Of the conventional buildings of the abbey the gate alone remains. St. Michael's church contains the tomb of Lord Bacon, who was Baron Verulam and Viscount St. Albans. The town has been the seat of a bishop since 1877. Strawplaiting and the manufacture of silk are carried on. At St. Albans, in 1455, was fought the first battle of the War of the Roses, resulting in a Yorkist victory. The Lancastrians were victorious here in 1461. Pop. in 1891, 12,895; in 1901, 16,019."

(From — LIPPINCOTT'S GAZETTEER OF THE WORLD, p. 1595).

#### LAWRENCE and the MAGNA CHARTA

In MAULEVERER is given the descent from "WILLIAM de MOWBRAY, one of the Sureties for the Magna Charta, a brother of ROGER de MOWBRAY, also one of the Magna Charta Sureties, m. Lady Agnes, daughter of William d'Albini, second Earl of Arundel and Sussex, whose mother was Adeliza of Lorraine, Queen Dowager of England, the second wife and widow of Henry I, and dying in 1222, had issue:" and from this lineage, as furnished the writer by Mr. Charles H. Browning, in his own penmanship, (pp. 9, 10 and 24), the lineage, therefore, of MARIE LAWRENCE, as follows: (generations in between omitted—O. E. M.)

Margaret de Mowbray—m. Baron Jno de Welles, dec'd 1421.

Endo de Welles—m. Maud, daugh of 5th Baron Ralph de Greystock.

Mary de Welles—m. Jno Lawrence of Riston, Lancashire, 1418 M. P. 1419.

Margaret Lawrence—m. Robt. Lawrence at Ashton, Lancashire.

Wm. Lawrence of Sevenampton—m. Isabel Molineux, Gloucestershire, dec'd. 1550.

Edmund Lawrence of Withington decd, 1582. Gloucestershire, m. Elinor.

Jno Lawrence, Burgess, Mayor of St. Albans, Herts, 1553-1575.

Wm. Lawrence of St. Albans m. Catharine Beaumont, Herts.

Jno Lawrence, born St. Albans, 1561 md. 2nd 1586 —Margaret Roberts.

Thos. Lawrence born St. Albans 1589-9 Decd 1624, m. Joan Antrobus, 1609.

Marie Lawrence born 1625, Decd 1694 m. Thos. Burnham, of Ipswich, Mass.

Ruth Burnham, m. 1678 Jno. Carter at Woburn, Mass., born 1653, d. 1727.

SEE "YOUR FAMILY TREE", by David Starr Jordan and Sarah Louise Kimball, (1929), (pp. 211-216).

(pp. 211-2).

"THOMAS LAWRENCE, of St. Albans, m. Joan Antrobus (m. (2) John Tuttle, and came to Ipswich, Mass., on ship Planter, 1635). Of their children, who came to America, the eldest daughter, Jane, m. George Giddings; Marie, youngest daughter m. Thomas Burnham; Thomas, John, and William were of Long Island. JOHN was baptized at St. Albans, July 26, 1618, and was Mayor of New York, 1672.

MAJ. THOMAS LAWRENCE, second son, baptized at St. Albans, March 8, 1619/20.

CAPT. JOHN LAWRENCE, m. Deborah Woodhull.

JUDGE JOHN LAWRENCE, m. Patience Sackett, and had CAPT. THOMAS LAWRENCE, who commanded the Tartar in the French war;"

(pp. 213-4)

"THOMAS LAWRENCE of St. Albans, m. Joan Antrobus.

CAPT. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, baptized at St. Albans, July 27, 1662, settled at Flushing, Long Island. He was twice married; first wife's name unknown, by whom he had Major William Lawrence, whose son, Adam, was High Sheriff of Queen's County, member of the New York Legislature. Capt. William Lawrence m. (2) March 4, 1664, Elizabeth Smith, who m. (2) April, 1681, Hon. Philip Carteret, who d. 1682, when she m. (3) 1685, Col. Richard Townley, (who d. April, 1711) as his second wife; by his first wife, Col. Richard Townley, had Dorothy Townley, wife of Francis Howard, Lord Effingham; and Mary Townley (see below). Capt. William Lawrence and Elizabeth Smith were parents of Ensign Joseph Lawrence, father of Judge David, Joseph, and Effingham, the last named being one of the founder of the famous Tontine Coffee-House Association, of New York, and father of JOHN WATSON LAWRENCE, Member of Congress.

ELISHA LAWRENCE, 1666-1724, son of Capt. William and Elizabeth (Smith) Lawrence, was father of John and Elisha, of whom the former ran the celebrated "Lawrence Line" between East and West Jersey, and was father of the Loyalists, Lieut. Col. Elisha and John, who went to Parrsborough, Nova Scotia.

ELISHA LAWRENCE (brother of John), was father of

JOHN BROWNE LAWRENCE, father of

CAPT. JAMES LAWRENCE, 1781-1813, whose last words were "Don't give up the ship!" as he died aboard the Chesapeake. His daughter Mary m. Robert Boggs and was mother of CHARLES S. BOGGS, Rear Admiral United States Navy.

ELIZABETH LAWRENCE, m. Michael Kearny, and had

LAWRENCE KEARNY, Commodore United States Navy."

(pp. 215-6)

THOMAS LAWRENCE, baptized February 2, 1588/9, at St. Albans, Hertfordshire; d. there March 20, 1624/5; m. October 23, 1609, Joan Antrobus, daughter of Walter and Joan (Arnold) Antrobus, of St. Albans. She m. (2) 1627, John Tutthill, or Tuttell, b. 1592, d. December 3, 1656, at Carrick Fergus, Ireland, son of Judge Richard Tutthill, printer and stationer, of the "Hand and Star," Fleet Street, London, and his wife, Joan, daughter of Richard Grafton, the celebrated antiquary, publisher of the Chronicles of England. Of the seven children of Thomas and Joan (Antrobus) Lawrence, the eldest surviving daughter, Jane, m. George Giddings (see); Marie, youngest surviving daughter, m. Thomas Burnham of Ipswich, Mass. (and had, among other children,

Thomas, John and Ruth, of whom Thomas had Nathaniel, whose daughter Sarah m. (1) Cooley Smith and had Naomi, who m. Jonathan Cox and had Wealthy, m. Abraham Fitz John Channell and had Leon Le Lanne Channell, who m. Harriet Evelyn Goodrich (daughter of Elizur Goodrich and Laura Drury, whose father, Luther Drury, was son of Ebenezer, son of Daniel and wife, Sarah Flagg, daughter of Ebenezer Flagg and Elizabeth Carter, daughter of John Carter and Ruth Burnham, aforesaid); and their daughter, Agnes Laura Channell, m. John Louis French and had MAJ. LEON LE LANNE FRENCH, of San Francisco, Deputy Attorney-General of California, Secretary, Sons of the American Revolution, etc. John Burnham (son of Thomas and Marie (Lawrence) Burnham), had a daughter Mary, who m. Ephraim Severance and had Mary who m. Elias Rayno and had Hannah, who m. Samuel Scribner, and had Samuel, whose daughter, Artimissa Scribner, m. George W. Hull and had Olive Adelaide Hull, who m. Mervin Jeremiah Monnette and had ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, of Los Angeles, California, the well-known banker and author of genealogical works, member of the Society of Colonial Wars, Mayflower Descendants, Sons of the American Revolution, the Baronial Order of Runnemede, Order of Founders and Patriots of America, etc.; JOHN LAWRENCE, baptized July 26, 1618, was Mayor of New Amsterdam (New York City); MAJ. THOMAS LAWRENCE, baptized March 8, 1619/20, settled on Long Island, N. Y. (see); and CAPT. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, youngest son, baptized July 27, 1622, settled at Flushing, L. I., N. Y. In 1635, Joan (Antrobus) Lawrence-Tuthill came with her second husband, her mother, and children on the ship Planter to Ipswich, Mass.

JANE LAWRENCE, baptized December 18, 1614, m. 1633, at St. Albans, George Giddings, came on the ship Planter, 1635, with her mother's family to Ipswich, Mass. Their son, "

#### LAWRENCE AS FOUND AT ST. ALBANS, HERTFORDSHIRE, ENGLAND\* "THE CHURCH REGISTER

belonging to the parish church of St. Albanes in the Burrough of St. Albanes, containing the names of suche as were baptised, married and buried there, from the beginnunge of the Reigne of or Sovereigne Ladie Elisabeth by the grace of God, of England France and Ireland Queene, Defendresse of the faith &c which is from the 17 daye of November in the yere of or Lord 1558.

transcript out of the ould Register belonging to the same church

according to a Canon in that behalfe made and agreed upon, at a Synode houlden at London A<sup>o</sup> Do. 1597, and in the yere of the reigne of or said sovereigne Ladie 39."

(\*EXCERPTED FOR N. J. NAMES by O. E. M.)

From The Parish Registers of St. Albans Abbey, 1558-1689, Transcribed by William Brigg, B. A. Supplement to "The Herts Genealogist and Antiquary." Harpenden: William Brigg. 1897.

#### "THE PARISH REGISTERS of ST. ALBANS ABBEY" Baptized

1558  
Dec. 25, Richard Painter  
1558-9  
Jan. 16, Johannes Wetherall  
Jan. 19, Elizabeth Rofe  
1560  
May 5, Marie Arnolde

May 12, Christophorus Welles

1561-2

Jan. 12 (??) John Lawrence

Feb. 1, William Wells

1562

May 6, Anne Wethered the daughter of John

Sept. 30, Joan Painter, daughter of John

Nov. 29, Elisabeth Arnold daughter of John

1563

Apr. 9, John Wetherhed son of John

July 25, Marie Wetherall daughter of George

1565

July 18, Anne Arnold daughter of John

Aug. 19, Morgan Whitehead sonne of Hugh

Nov. 1, James Rolfe sonne of William

Nov. 25, Katerine Kendall daughter of William

1566

Sept. 25, Zacharie Wetherall sonne of Georg Wetherall psonne of St. Albanes.

1566-7

Mch. 15, Anna Rolfe filia Willimi

1567

Sept. 7, Sara Arnolde daughter of John

Sept. 24, Anne Smith daughter of John

1568

Dec. 6 John Wells sonne of Thomas

1569

Apr. 1, Elizabeth Bony dough: of Tho.

May 22, Martha Arnold filia Johannis

June 12, Elizabeth Smith filia Johis

Oct. 29, Richard Robins sonne of Robert

1569-70

Jan. 29, Margareta Wells filia Thome.

1570

Sept. 3, Nicolas Higgans sonne of John

1571

June 3, Joana Arnald filia Johanis

Nov. 25, Fraucis Waller sonne of John

1571-2

Feb. 3, Timothie Smith sonne of John

1572

Aug. 10, Rebecca Arnald filia Johanis

1572-3

Feb. 16, Elizabeth Lawrence fil: Wilhel:

Mch. 7, William Walker son of Will:

1573

Sept. 27, John Higgins sonne of John

1573-4

Feb. 6, John sonne of John Arnold.

1577

July 7, Richard Wells sonne of Thomas

Dec. 1, Dorothe Smith dough: of Edward.

1577-8

Feb. 23, Helen Jewel daughter of John

Mch. 9, John Atkinson sonne of William.

1578

July 2, Joane Higgins dough: of John.

Dec. 22, Edward Smith son of Edward

1579

Aug. 2, Margaret Smith dough: of John

Dec. 20, Elizabeth Anterbus dough: of Will:

1579-80

Feb. 28, Anne Smith dough: of Edward

1580

June 19, Thomas Higgins sonne of John

July 10, John Harison sonne of John

Nov. 11, Richard Lawrence sonne of Braye.

Dec. 4, William Lawrence sonne of John.

1580-1

Jan. 8, Elizabeth reputed daughter of Walter Lawrence.

Jan. 24, Alice Lawrence dough: of Richard

1581

May 4, Robert Robins, sonne of Robert

July 9, Joane Harison, daughter of John

July 16, John Denton sonne of Richard.

Dec. 18, George Wingate son of Thomas.

1582

June 18, Edward Lawrence son of John

Aug. 4, Richard Harrison, sonne of John

Sept. 23, John Lawrence sonne of Rich:



Nov. 11, John Lawrence sonne of Braye  
Nov. 30, William Anterbus sonne of Walter

1582-3

Feb. 6, Joane Pratt, daughter of John  
Feb. 23, Elizabeth Smith dough: of Henrie.

1583

Apr. 5, Richard Denton sonne of Richard  
Aug. 22, Rebecca Lawrence dough: of Barnabie  
Sept. 4, John Smith, sonne of John  
Oct. 13, Alice Lawrence dough: of Richard

1583-4

Jan. 1, John Lawrence sonne of John  
Feb. 16, John Harison sonne of John

1584

Aug. 30, Robert Applegate sonne of Richard  
Aug. 30, Joane Applegate dough: of Rich:  
Nov. 22, Anne Atkinson dough: of Willia

1584-5

Jan. 29, Sara Jewel daughter of John  
Feb. 10, Elizabeth Lawrence dough: of John.

1585

Apr. 12, Richard Warren sonne of Willia.  
May 9, Richard Lawrence son of Barnabie  
May 16, John Pratt sonne of John Pratt.  
July 11, Joana Lawrence dough: of Braye  
July 18, John Wells sonne of Thomas  
Oct. 10, Sara Harisonne dough: of John.  
Nov. 14, Alice Denton dough: of Richard

1586

May 12, Katherine Paine dough: of Thomas  
July 31, Alice Pratt dough: of John.

1586-7

Mch. 24, Alice Jewel daughter of John.

1587

June 25, William Anterbus son of Walter.  
July 26, Richard Lawrence sonne of John.  
Oct. 8, William Welles sonne of Thomas  
Dec. 17, Sara Lawrence dough: of Barnabie.

1587-8

Feb. 4, Alice Lawrence dough: of Braye.  
Mch. 24, Katherine Harisonne dough: of John.

1588

Apr. 14, Susan Freeman dough: of Richard  
May 5, Anne Jewel daughter of John  
July 31, Elizabeth Paine daughter of Thomas.  
Sep. 22, Susan Denton dough: of Richard

1588-9

Jan. 5, Margaret Applegate dough: of Rich:  
Feb. 2, Thomas sonne of John Lawrence

1589

Apr. 2, Francis sonne of William Rolfe.  
Apr. 6, Jane, the daughter of Thomas Wels  
Apr. 6, Thomas, sonne of Walter Higgins  
June 1, Walter, the sonne of Walter Anterbus  
July 20, Edward, sonne of Richard Freman  
Aug. 3, Anne daughter of John Harison

1589-90

Feb. 11, Margaret daughter of John Jacob

1590

Apr. 5, Susan, dough: of Thomas Paine  
Apr. 17, Alice dough: of Thomas Smith  
Aug. 9, Bray sonne of Bray Lawrence  
Dec. 20, William sonne of Mr. Richard Gillman  
Jan. 10, Margerie dough: of Richard Denton  
Feb. 21, Robert sonne of Walter Anterbus  
Mch. 12, Marie, dough: of Thomas Wells

1591

July 23, Johne sonne of John Harison

1591-2

Jan. 12, Christian dough: of Richard Arnold.

1592

June 5, Thomas sonne of Richard Harison  
June 25, Joane dough: of Walter Anterbus  
July 9, William sonne of Robert Bona.  
Dec. 26, William sonne of Thomas Paine

1592-3

Mch. 18, Richard sonne of Bray Lawrence

1593

Aug. 10, Faith dough: of Will: Rolfe.  
Aug. 26, Nicolas sonne of Mr. James Rolfe

1593-4

Feb. 3, Marie dough: of Barnabie Laurenc.  
Mch. 17, Elizabeth dough of Thomas Wells

1594

Apr. 7, Richard sonne of Tho. Wells

1594-5

Mch. 21, Roger sonne of Walter Higgins

1596

June 6, Stephen sonne of Bray Lawrence

1596-7

Jan. 23, John sonne of Barnabie Lawrence

Jan. 30, Elizabeth dough: of Tho: Wells

1597

Sep. 11, Joane dough: of Roger Anterbus.

1598

Aug. 6, Elizabeth do: of Walter Anterbus.  
Sept. 30, Michael sonne of Will: Rolfe.

1599

Aug. 5, Elizabeth do: of Barnabie Lawrence

Aug. 15, Alice dough: of Walter Higgins

Sept. 28, William sonne of William Prat

1599-1600

Mch. 9, Margaret dough: of Thomas Smith

1600

Apr. 25, Henrie sonne of Walter Anterbus

1601

Apr. 26, Marie daughter of John Lawrence

Sep. 18, Sara daughter of Thomas Smith

1601-2

Feb. 10, Edward sonne of William Rolfe

1602

Aug. 15, John sonne of John Arnolde.

1602-3

Mch. 6, Richard sonne of Walter Higgins

Mch. 6, Marie daughter of John Lawrence.

1604-5

Feb. 2, Sara dough: of John Arnolde.

1608

Apr. 10, Judith dough: of John Arnolde

1608-9

Feb. 5, Jane dough: of William Anterbus.

1609-10

Mch. 18, Joan daughter of Thomas Higgins

1610

Aug. 29, Joane daughter of Thomas Lawrence

Nov. 11, James sonne of John Arnolde

1612

May 17, Bethia daughter of George Burwel

1611

Apr. 7, William sonne of William Anterbus

1612-3

Mch. 14, Marie dough: of William Anterbus.

1613-4

Feb. 25, Anne dough: of Thomas Higgins

1614

Dec. 18, Jane dough: of Thomas Lawrence

1615

Apr. 2, Daniel sonne of James Ashton

Sept. 24, Antonie sonne of John Arnolde

1616

Nov. 17, Marie daughter of Thomas Lawrence

Dec. 8, John sonne of William Anterbus

1617

Mch. 26, Robert sonne of Thomas Hyggins.

1618

Apr. 6, Nathaniel sonne of George Burwel.

July 26, John sonne of Thomas Lawrence.

1619

Dec. 12, Emme daughter of John Arnold by Judith  
his wyfe.

1619-20

Mch. 8, Thomas sonne of Thomas Lawrence by  
Joan his wyfe.

1620

May 7, Tomasinne dough: of Thomas Higgins by  
Anne his wyfe.

July 16, Henrie sonne of Henrie Lawrence by  
Elizabeth his wyfe.

1622

July 28, William the sonne of Thomas Lawrence  
by Joane his wyfe.

Sep. 8, Thomas sonne of Henrie Lawrence by Eliz-  
beth his wyfe.

1623  
Nov. 30, Elizabeth daughter of John Lawrence by Joane his wife.

1624  
No date, Francis sonne of John Lawrence by Joan his wife.

1624-5  
Jan. 2, John sonne of Henrie Lawrence by Elizabeth his wife.

1625  
Apr. 10, Marie daughter of Thomas Lawrence by Joane his wife.

1626  
Apr. 2, John sonne of John Lawrence by Joane his wife

1627  
Apr. 20, William sonne of John Burton by Jane his wife.

Aug. 8, Henry sonne of Henry Lawrence by his wife Elizt.

1628  
Mch. 30, Thomas son of John Lawrence by Joane his wife.

Nov. 4, Abigail daughter of John Tuttle by Joane his wife.

1629  
June 9, Abraham sonne of William Arnold by Anne.  
Dec. 13, Elizt daughter of Henry Lawrence by Elizt his wyf.

1630  
June 13, William sonne of John Lawrence by Joane his wife.

1630-1  
Jan. 10, Symon sonne of John Tuttle by Joane his wyf.

1632  
Sept. 4, Sara daughter of John Tuttle by Joane his wyf.

1633  
July 25, James ye sonne of John Lawrence et p Joane vx.

1633-34  
Mch. 21, John ye sonne of John Tuttle et p Joane vx.

1635-6  
Jan. 10, Ralph ye sonne of John Lawrence et p Joane vx.

1662  
Aug. 9, Anne da of Richard Burna per Anne.

1673  
Dec. 1, Thomas son of John Lawrence per Penclopen

1683  
Nov. 6, John ('Thomas' erased) so of Thomas Arnold.

1684  
Apr. 9, Hana da of John Bemont

May 11, William so of John Bemont (sic)  
July 27, William son of John Arnold by Ann his wife.

1686-7  
Mch. 16, Elizabeth Daughter of John Beamant by Elizabeth his wife.

"The names of suche as have ben married in the parish of St. Albanes from the beginning of the raigne of or soveraigne ladie Quene Elizabeth &c. that is from the 17 daye of November A<sup>o</sup> Do: 1558."

#### MARIED

1559  
May 28, John Wells and Joan Alyn wid.  
Nov. 25, William Lawrence & Katherine Breamond.

1564  
May 29, John Clarke & Avis Lawrence  
Aug. 6, John Brocke & Joan Lawrence  
Oct. 29, William Wells & Joane Cordell  
Oct. 30, Hugh Whitehed & Katerin Musam.

1564-5  
Feb. 11, Lawrence Turner & Margaret Lawrence

1565  
July 22, William Woorton & Joan Beamond

1568  
May 13, Thomas Jakes & Alice Lawrence

1568-9  
Feb. 1, James Bankes & Elizabeth Anterbus

1569  
June 9, John Lawrence & Elizabeth Knowlton

1569-70  
Feb. 6, William Lawrence & Joane Hawkins

1570  
Apr. 26, John Bysshoppe & Joane Lawrence

1572  
Aug. 17, Stephen Lawrence and Barbara Rogers.

1576  
Jan. 27, Walter Lawrence and Agnes Ayer

1578  
June 1, Richard Shotwall & Alice Foster

July 21, John Arnolde & Joane Winter

1578-9  
Feb. 16, William Anterbus & Eliza: Rolfe

Mch. 2, Thomas Houlden & Agnes Lawrence

1579  
May 4, William Lawrence & Joan Heighton

May 31, William Greene & Joane Arnolde

1579-80  
Jan. 31, Braye Lawrence & Joan Lowen

Feb. 16, Walter Anterbus & Barbara Lawrence

1581  
Nov. 23, Thomas Wingate and Joane Whitebred.

1582  
July 2, Barnabie Lawrence & Marie Arnold

1583  
June 10, Rofe Clarke and Cassandra Lawrence

Dec. 16, William Marson & Eliza: Lawrence

1586-7  
Jan. 25, John Lawrence and Margaret Roberte

Feb. 8, Walter Anterbus & Jane Arnolde

1588  
July 28, John Freeman and Agnes Hill

1588-9  
Jan. 27, Robert Wilkinson and Marie Wetherall

1589  
Nov. 9, Thomas Lawrence & Marie Wilkinson

1590  
Oct. 26, Thomas Monke & Luce Manne.

1594  
June 10, Roger Anterbus and Ellen Lilburne

1595  
Nov. 9, John Hull and Dorothe Parker

1597  
Dec. 9, James Lawrence and Marie Simons

1597-8  
Feb. 12, Frauncys Dunton and Katerine Burnam.

1600  
Dec. 2, Robert Robinson and Elizabeth Burton.

1601  
July 20, John Arnolde and Judith Clarke

1604  
Aug. 6, John Burton and Isabel Nodall

1606-7  
Jan. 29, John Atkins and Katerine Anterbus.

1607  
July 6, William Anterbus and Alice Denton

1609  
Oct. 23, Thomas Lawrence & Jone Anterbus

1609-10  
Feb. 5, Robert Ewer and Ellen Anterbus

1610  
Aug. 26, John Burton & Jane Lovet

1613  
Apr. 13, Henrie Lawrence & Elizabeth Wilshere

June 16, Walter Higgins & Elizabeth Fyld.

1615  
Oct. 15, Walter Burton & Elenor Persall.

1617  
May 5, John Cowley and Elizabeth Anterbus

1619  
Apr. 29, William Hinde and Joane Lawrence

1619-20  
Feb. 11, Robert North and Elizabeth Hyggons

1621  
Dec. 6, Williamson Arnolde & Anne Foster



1622-3

Jan. 15, Walter Gunson &amp; Joan Lawrenc.

1623

Dec. 11, Mr. John Marsten &amp; Mrs. Sara Hibble

1625-6

Jan. 30, Thomas Crab &amp; Margerie Loe

1630

Aug. 17, William Reedwoode and Jane Antrobus

1639

Oct. 13, Roger Manning et Marie Rose

1648-9

Jan. 3, Henry Jordan et Elizt Beaomond

1652

Apr. 18, Will Hurry &amp; Anne Dixon

1653

May 19, Richard Lawrence and Alice Hanscombe

1654

Nov. 22, Henrie Lawrenc of Kinges Walden and  
Alice Tufneale of Paules Walden. R.J.

1675-6

Jan. 16, John Aylord &amp; Marie Antrobus

1676

May 1, John Chamberlin &amp; Marie Bemont

Dec. 14, Henrie Can &amp; Penelope Lawrence

**BURIED**

1558

Nov. 19, Joane Massey

Dec. 11, Robert Bourman (Burnham)

Feb. 6, John Lawrence

1559

June 11, Thomas Manningham

1563-4

Mch. 23, Agnes Lawrence

1566

Aug. 16, Isabel Lawrence

1568

May 18, Marie Wetherall

Sep. 20, Walter Lawrence

1571

May 15, Matilda Wetherall vxor Georgij Wether-  
all quonda Rectoris ecclesie divi Al-  
bani.

1573

Sep. 10, Thomas Lawrence sonne of John

1577

May 26, Walter Higgins sonne of John

1578

May 7 Mr. John Lawrence

July 1, Elizabeth Arnolde

July 12, Sara Burton

Aug. 22, (blank) Lawrence

Aug. 24, (blank) Lawrence

Aug. 29, Elizabeth Arnolde

Sept. 12, Anne Arnolde

Oct. 26, Stephen Lawrence

Nov. 6, Alice Lawrence

Nov. 28, John Arnolde

Dec. 23, Richard Kent

1580

July 22, William Lawrence

1581

July 29, Rebecca Arnolde

1582

Sep. 30, John Lawrence

1583

Nov. 10, Mr. John Arnolde

1584-5

Mch. 21, William Lawrence

1585

June 27, Barbara Anterbus

1592

Apr. 6, Walter Lawrence

Sept. 10, Alice, daughter of Bray Lawrence

Sept. 11, Joane, daughter of Bray Lawrence

Sept. 29, John Lawrence, sonne of Bray

1597

Apr. 27, Roger sonne of Walter Higgins

1598

Apr. 1, John, sonne of Barnabie Lawrence

1602

June 14, Henrie, sonne of Walter Anterbus

1604

Sep. 20, Joan, daughter of Roger Anterbus

1609

Aug. 25, Elizabeth Lawrence, widowe

Oct. 10, Stephen, son of Bray Lawrence

Oct. 23, Mr. William Anterbus

Mch. 31, Frauncis wife of Walter Higgins

June 24, John Lawrence

1610

Aug. 31, Joane, daughter of Thomas Lawrence

1611

July 3, Braye Lawrence

1611-2

Jan. 12, Marie, wyfe of Barnabie Lawrence

Mch. 17 Braye sonne of William Swetes

1612

Sept. 28, Mrs. Margaret Gilman wyfe of Mr. Rob-  
ert Gilman

Nov. 26, Joane Lawrence widowe

1612-3

Mch. 19, Elizabeth, daughter of Tho. Higgins.

1613

July 12, Barnabie Lawrence

1614

Apr. 5, Walter Anterbus

1616

May 2, Richard Lawrence, sargeant

1617

Sep. 19, William sonne of Edward Lawrence

Nov. 24, William Anterbus

Dec. 22, Alice Lawrence, widowe

1617-8

Jan. 23, Alice, wife of William Clement

1619

Apr. 9, Walter Higgins

Dec. 9, Richard Denton

1619-20

Mch. 24, Elizabeth daughter of Henrie Lawrence

1620

May 12, Thomasine dough: of Thomas Higin

Dec. 7, Thomas Higgons

1623

May 15, Thomas sonne of Williamson Arnold

1623

May 15, Thomas sonne of Williamson Arnold

1624

May 15, Thomas Scrivener, (one from London)

June 12, Henrie, sonne of Henrie Lawrence

July 17, Joane Gillam, widowe

1624-5

Mch. 23, Thomas Lawrence

1627

May 22, Thomas, sonne of Henry Lawrence

1627-8

Feb. 23, Widowe Anne Laurence

Mch. 13, Robert the sone of Walter Higgins

1631

May 19, John Burton

1632-3

Jan. 9, Joane, ye daugh. of Tho. Higgins et p  
Anne vx.

1634-5

Jan. 30, Eliz't. ye daug. of Henry Lawrence et p  
Elizt. vx.

1636

June 25, John Lawrence

1641

June 5, Mary, ye daug. of Henry Lawrence

1661-2

Feb. 20 Misr Marie Scriuen (Scriven)

1664

Aug. 22 Anne Burnham\*

In the foregoing, other New England, Long Is-  
land and New Jersey names have been inserted by  
detached reference, but some of which are easily  
identifiable, in conformity with other known facts.

(Foot-Note)\* Not far from St. Albans is lo-  
cated the ancient "Burnham Woods" and it is  
reasonable to believe that the BURNHAM AS-  
SOCIATION IN THIS LOCALITY TOOK  
THAT FAMILY WITH THE LAWRENCES  
to Ipswich, Mass., 1635, where MARIE LAW-  
RENCE m. Lieut. Col. THOMAS BURNHAM—  
O. E. M.

LAWRENCE, ASSEMBLED FROM  
ST. ALBANS RECORDS

I. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, living and married, 1559 (post)

II. JOHN LAWRENCE, Bapt. Jan. 12 (2) 1561-2

m.(1) June 9, 1569, ELIZABETH KNOWLTON, m.(2) Jan. 25, 1586-7, MARGARET ROBERTS.

i. Son, WILLIAM, bapt. Dec. 4, 1580-1.

ii. Son, EDWARD, bapt. June 18, 1582.

iii. Son, JOHN, bapt. Jan. 1, 1583-4.

iv. Dau., ELIZABETH, bapt. Feb. 10, 1585.

v. Son, RICHARD, bapt. July 26, 1585.

vi. Son, THOMAS, bapt. Feb. 2, 1588-9.

vii. Dau., MARIE, bapt. Apr. 26, 1601.

viii. Dau., MARIE, bapt. Mch. 6, 1602-3.

## Marriages

WILLIAM LAWRENCE, m. Nov. 25, 1559, KATHERINE BEAUMONT, (D).

WILLIAM LAWRENCE, living Feb. 6, 1572-3, m. Feb. 6, 1569-70, JOANE HAWKINS. Dau., Elizabeth, bapt. that day.

(The foll. perhaps ano. relative).

m. May 4, 1579, JOANE HEIGHTON.

JOHN LAWRENCE, m. (1) June 9, 1569, ELIZABETH KNOWLTON.

STEPHEN LAWRENCE, m. Aug. 17, 1572, BARBARA ROGERS.

BRAYE LAWRENCE, living Nov. 11, 1580, m. Jan. 31, 1579-80, JOAN LOWEN.

I. Son, RICHARD, bapt. that day.

II. Son, John, bapt. Nov. 11, 1582.

III. Dau., Joanna, bapt., July 11, 1585.

IV. Son, BRAY, bapt. Aug. 9, 1590.

V. Son, RICHARD, bapt. Mch. 18, 1592-3.

VI. Son, STEPHEN, bapt., June 6, 1596-7.

RICHARD LAWRENCE, living Jan. 24, 1580-1.

I. Dau., Alice, bapt. Jan. 24, 1580-1.

II. Son, JOHN, bapt. Sep. 23, 1582.

III. Dau., Alice, bapt. Oct. 13, 1583.

WALTER LAWRENCE, living, Jan. 8, 1580-1, m. Jan. 27, 1576, AGNES AYER.

I. Dau., Elizabeth, bapt. that day.

BARNABIE LAWRENCE, living Aug. 22, 1583, m. July 2, 1582, MARIE ARNOLD.

I. Dau., Rebecca, bapt. Aug. 22, 1583.

II. Son, RICHARD, bapt. May 9, 1585.

III. Dau., SARAH, bapt., Dec. 17, 1587.

IV. Dau., ALICE, bapt. Feb. 4, 1587-8.

V. Dau., MARY, bapt. Feb. 3, 1593-4.

VI. Son, JOHN, bapt. Jan. 23, 1596.

VII. Dau., ELIZABETH, bapt. Aug. 5, 1599.

THOMAS LAWRENCE, living Aug. 29, 1610

(.....?)

m. (1) Nov. 9, 1589, MARIE WILKINSON.

m. (2) Oct. 23, 1609, JOAN ANTROBUS,

b. 1570, daughter of WALTER ANTROBUS,

and his (2) wife, JOAN ARNOLD. (dau. of

WILLIAM ARNOLD). (JOHN ARNOLD?)

I. Dau., Joane, bapt. same date, Aug. 29, 1610, d. young.

II. Dau., Jane, bapt. Dec. 18, 1614, m. George Giddings.

III. Dau., Marie, bapt. Nov. 17, 1616, dau.

died young.

IV. Son, JOHN, bapt. July 26, 1618.

V. Son, THOMAS, bapt. Mch. 8, 1619-20 "Sonne of Thomas Lawrence by Joan, his wife."

VI. Son, WILLIAM, bapt. July 28, 1622, "Sonne of Thomas Lawrence, by Joane his wife."

VII. Dau., Marie, bapt. Apr. 10, 1625, "daughter of Thomas Lawrence by Joane his wife."

THOMAS LAWRENCE died and was buried, Mar. 20, 1624-5.

JOANE (ANTROBUS) LAWRENCE left his widow. She m. (2) JOHN TUTTLE, (as per St. Albans records).

Chil.:

I. Dau., Abigail, bapt. Nov. 4, 1628. "Daughter of John Tuttle, by Joane, his wife."

II. Son, SYMON, bapt. Jan. 10, 1630-1, "Sonne of John Tuttle by Joane, his wyl."

III. Dau., Sara, bapt. Sept. 4, 1632, same.

IV. Son, John, bapt. Mch. 21, 1633-4, "ye sonne of John Tuttle et p Joane vx."

HENRY LAWRENCE, living July 16, 1620.

I. Son, HENRIE, bapt. same day, "sonne of Henrie Lawrence, by Elizabeth, his wife."

II. Son, Thomas, bapt. Sept. 8, 1622, "sonne of Henrie Lawrence, by Elizabeth, his wife."

III. Son, John, bapt. Jan. 2, 1624-5, "by Elizabeth, his wife."

IV. Son, HENRY, bapt. Aug. 8, 1627, "sonne of Henry Lawrence, by his wife, Eliz't."

V. ELIZABETH, bapt. Dec. 13, 1629, "daughter of Henry Lawrence by Eliz't, his wife."

JOHN LAWRENCE, living Nov. 30, 1623.

I. Dau., Elizabeth, bapt. Nov. 30, 1623, "daughter of John Lawrence, by Joane, his wife."

II. Son, Francis, 1624, Same.

III. Son, JOHN, bapt. Apr. 2, 1626, "sonne, by Joane, his wife."

IV. Son, THOMAS, bapt. Mch. 30, 1628, "Sonne by Joane, his wife."

V. SON, WILLIAM, BAPT. JUNE 13, 1630, "SONNE OF JOHN LAWRENCE BY JOANE, HIS WIFE."

VI. Son, JAMES, bapt. July 25, 1633, "ye sonne of John Lawrence et p. Joane vx."

VII. Son, RALPH, bapt. Jan. 10, 1635-6, "ye son of John Lawrence, et p. Joane vx."

WALTER ANTROBUS, m. (1) Feb. 16, 1579-80, BARBARA LAWRENCE.

m. (2) Feb. 8, 1586-7, JANE ARNOLDE, dau. of JOHN ARNOLD and wife Marie, living in 1562.

JOHN LAWRENCE, BURIED, Feb. 6, 1558,

AGNES LAWRENCE, BURIED, Mch. 23, 1563-4,

ISABEL LAWRENCE, BURIED, Aug. 16, 1566,

WALTER LAWRENCE, BURIED, Sept. 20, 1568,

THOMAS LAWRENCE, BURIED, Sept. 10, 1573.

MR. JOHN LAWRENCE, BURIED, May 7, 1578,

—— LAWRENCE, BURIED, Aug. 22, 1578.

—— LAWRENCE, BURIED, Aug. 24, 1578,

STEPHEN LAWRENCE, BURIED, Oct. 26, 1578.

ALICE LAWRENCE, BURIED, Nov. 6, 1578.

WILLIAM LAWRENCE, BURIED, July 12, 1580,

JOHN LAWRENCE, BURIED, Sept. 30, 1582,

WILLIAM LAWRENCE, BURIED, Mch. 21, 1584-5,

WALTER LAWRENCE, BURIED, Apr. 6, 1592,

ALICE, dau. of BRAY LAWRENCE, BURIED, Sept. 10, 1592,

JOANE, dau. of BRAY LAWRENCE, BURIED, Sept. 11, 1592,

JOHN, sonne of BRAY LAWRENCE, BURIED, Sept. 29, 1592



JOHN, sonne of BARNABIE LAWRENCE, BURIED, Apr. 1, 1602,  
 ELIZABETH LAWRENCE, widow, BURIED, Aug. 25, 1609,  
 STEPHEN, son of BRAY LAWRENCE, BURIED, Oct. 10, 1609,  
 JOHN LAWRENCE, BURIED, June 24, 1609.  
 JOANE, daughter of THOMAS LAWRENCE, BURIED, Aug. 31, 1610.  
 BRAYE LAWRENCE, BURIED, July 3, 1611,  
 MARIE LAWRENCE, "wyfe of Barnabie Lawrence", BURIED, Jan. 12, 1611-2.  
 JOANE LAWRENCE, widow, BURIED, Nov. 26, 1612,  
 BARNABIE LAWRENCE, BURIED, July 12, 1613.  
 WALTER ANTERBUS, BURIED, Apr. 5, 1614,  
 RICHARD LAWRENCE, "sargeant", BURIED, May 2, 1616.  
 WILLIAM LAWRENCE, "Sonne of Edward Lawrence", BURIED Sep. 19, 1617.  
 ALICE LAWRENCE, widow, BURIED, Dec. 22, 1617.  
 ELIZABETH LAWRENCE, "doughter of HENRIE", BURIED, Mch. 24, 1619-20.  
 HENRY LAWRENCE, "Sonne of Henrie Lawrence", BURIED, June 12, 1624.  
 THOMAS LAWRENCE, BURIED, Mch. 20, 1624-5.  
 THOMAS LAWRENCE, "Sonne of Henry Lawrence", BURIED, May 22, 1627.  
 ANNE LAWRENCE, BURIED, Feb. 23, 1627-8.  
 ELIZABETH LAWRENCE, "ye daug. of HENRY LAWRENCE, et p. Eliz. vx".  
 JOHN LAWRENCE, BURIED, June 25, 1636.  
 MARY LAWRENCE, "ye daug. of HENRY LAWRENCE".

## LAWRENCES OF ASHTON HALL

(Pedigree of Lawrence: Somerby)

SIR ROBERT LAWRENCE: had arms (a cross raguly, gules) conferred upon him by Richard Coeur de Lion, for his bravery in scaling the walls of Acre, A. D. 1191,, and lineage of descent from him, to JOHN LAWRENCE of Watertown, Mass., 1630, whose father, HENRY LAWRENCE, was said to have also come to N. E., and settled at Charlestown, Mass., wife, Mary. They were b. at Wisset, in Suffolk, Eng. (SAVAGE, Vol. 111, p. 61).

This need not be elaborated but it furnishes the strongest evidence of origin, which coats-of-arms, ordinarily differentiate in identification.

For "the first ancestors of this family, of which we have any knowledge, was SIR ROBERT LAWRENCE, of Ashton Hall, in Lancashire, England. It may perhaps be interesting to this family to know that there is a marriage between a grandson of this gentleman and the Washington family. Sir James Lawrence and Matilda Washington, in the reign of Henry III. Lawrence Washington purchased the property at Mount Vernon about 1743, after his return from the expedition to Carthage, where he had served under the celebrated Admiral Vernon, and in honor of whom he named his country seat. General Washington inherited Mount Vernon from his half-brother, Lawrence Washington, with whom he was a favorite. Lawrence Washington died at the early age of 34 years, and was interred in the old vault of his estate. Sir Robert Lawrence accompanied Richard Coeur de Leon in his famous expedition to Palestine, where he signalized himself in the memorable siege of St. Jean d'Acre in 1191, by being the first to plant the banner of the cross on the battlements of that

town, for which he received the honors of knighthood from King Richard, and also a coat of arms (this coat of arms is still preserved, impressed on the seal appended to a document of William Lawrence, 1680, and also Richard Lawrence, 1711, preserved in the Surrogate's Office, New York City,) at the same time." (supra, pp. 17-18).

\* \* \* \* \*

Again,

"In a curious old pamphlet printed in the returned as a member of parliament for Hertfordshire, in 1653 and 1654; and once for Colchester borough in Essex, in 1656; his son Henry representing Caernarvonshire the same year. He was President of the Council in 1656, and gazetted as "lord of the other house" in December, 1657. He proclaimed, after the death of Cromwell, his son Richard, as his successor. In a Harlaem manuscript, No. 1460, there is a drawing of all the ensigns and trophies won in battle by Oliver, which is dedicated to his councillors, and ornamented with their arms; amongst these are those of Henry Lawrence, the Lord President. The motto "Nil Admirari," appears to have been assumed by the president during the revolutionary troubles, probably on his being made a councillor. A picture of the president is inserted in Clarendon's history of the rebellion. His gravestone, not yet effaced, is in the chapel of St. Margaret's, alias Thele, in Hertfordshire. There may be clearly traced on it the arms, viz.: a cross, raguly gules, the crest, a fish's tail, or demidolphin. A letter directed by him to Sir Simon d'Ewes, is sealed with a small red seal, cross, raguly gules, the same crest, and a Lion in the Chief, as borne by the St. Ives family.

While the Dutch were prosecuting their settlements on Long Island and in New York, the English settlers slowly infused themselves among the Dutch population of the Island; among which were three brothers, John, William, and Thomas Lawrence, ancestors of a numerous and enterprising family in this country. These three brothers, as well as the above Henry Lawrence, were all descended from John Lawrence, who died in 1538, and was buried in the Abbey of Ramsay. In corroboration of the relationship between Henry Lawrence and the above named brothers, we find on the seals appended to their wills, now on file at New York, and on old plate still possessed by their descendants, the same crest and arms as those upon the tomb of the lord president." (supra, pp. 19-20).

## LAWRENCE GENEALOGIES

The start is here:

(Spread on the desk before the writer are the books and references listed, infra, relating to this important family, largely irreconcilable, in statements of importance, and somewhat unsatisfactory in points of authority, so that without more careful English research and faithful travelling over the wide ground, step by step, it seems an almost hopeless task to achieve, practically beyond human power and genealogical expertness—but there are some very clear guide-posts.—O. E. M.)

The following are the leading references, BROWNING, the next to the last being more recently reversed by the latest findings of the Baronial Order of Runnemed.

(1) A GENEALOGICAL MEMOIR OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN LAWRENCE, of Watertown, 1636, with brief notices of others of the name in England and America, by John Lawrence, (author), (Boston, 1847).

(2) Original letter of H. G. Somerby, (1852, in poss. of the writer and quoted elsewhere, this PART, infra).

(3) PEDIGREE OF LAWRENCE, (compiled from Herald's Visitations, Inquisitions, Post Mortems, Deeds, Charters, Wills, Parish Registers, and other original Manuscripts), by H. G. Somerby, Esq., (Boston, 1856). (In N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 10, 1856, pp. 296a; 297-303; 40-208; 46, 149-151).

(4) A Genealogical Memoir of the Families of LAWRENCE, with a direct male line from Sir Robert Lawrence of Lancashire, A. D. 1190; down to Robert Lawrence of Watertown, A. D., 1636, with notices of others of the same name in different states, by Mercy Hale of Stowe, Mass. (Boston, 1856).

(5) Historical Genealogy of the LAWRENCE FAMILY, (from their first landing in this Country, A. D. 1635, to the present date, July 4, 1858, by Thomas Lawrence, of Providence, Rhode Island, (New York, 1858).

(6) The Genealogy of the Family of JOHN LAWRENCE of Wisset in Suffolk, England, and of Watertown and ..... Mass., (Boston, 1869; an earlier pamphlet, 1837, and later, as well, 1876).

(7) History of the LAWRENCE—Townley and Chase—Townley Estates in England; with copious Historical and Genealogical Notes of the Lawrence, Chase, and Townley families, and much other valuable information, by James Usher, (N. Y. 1883).

(8) "The Mystery Solved". Facts relating to the "LAWRENCE-TOWNLEY," "Chase-Townley," marriage and estate question. With genealogical information, etc. By Frank Alden Hill, (Boston, 1888). Townley family of New Jersey and Maryland.

(9) Holgate's Genealogy of Distinguished American Families, (pp. 201-27).

(10) Herald and Genealogist (London, 1867, Vol. 4, pp. 465 and 529; VII. 180, 570; VIII, 877, etc. 210). A Tabular pedigree of the Philadelphia family of Lawrences. (Orig. Thomas Lawrence, St. Albans, b. 1666, d. 1739).

(11) Heraldic Journal, (Boston, 1868, Vol. 4, pp. 35-38).

(12) New York Gen. & Biog. Rec. 1871, Vol. II, p. 123; Vol. III, 1872, by W. H. Whitmore, et al. pp. 10, 26-9; 121-31, 178-183; Vol. XVI, 1885, by Edwin Salter, 141-3; Vol. XXVIII, 1897, p. 55.

(13) THE LAWRENCE FAMILY presented in the Annals of Newtown in Queens County, New York, etc. by James Riker, Jr., 1852, (pp. 281 et seq.).

(14) PEDIGREE OF LAWRENCE, of EASTCHESTER, (text), New York, in History of the County of Westchester, by BOLTON; (Vol. I, pp. 248 and opp. p. 247). Chart as illustration.

(15) THE THOMAS BOOK, (vide, ante, PART THREE, BIB. p. 323), by Lawrence Buckley Thomas, N. Y. City, 1896, (based on previous compilations by the same author), and containing "Lawrence of Monmouth County, N. J." (pp. 396 et seq.).

"Lawrence of St. Albans, England, New York, and Long Island", pp. 396 et seq.). "Lawrence, of St. Ives, Huntingtshire," pp. 430, et seq.

(16) THOMAS STEVENSON AND HIS DESCENDANTS, by John R. Stevenson, (1902), under Captain William Lawrence, (pp. 15-16).

(17) STILLWELL, (vide, ante, PART, Bib. p. 962) under LAWRENCE OF MONMOUTH COUNTY, N. J., (Vol. III, pp. 393, et seq.) (1914).

(18) THE MAGNA CHARTA BARONS And Their Descendants, etc. BARONIAL OR-

DER OF RUNNEMEDE, By Charles H. Browning, Genealogist, (1915, pp. 242, et seq., especially foot-note (\*) p. 243, quoted ante, herein). Also, note under gen. 15, (idem, p. 244).

(19) Of the Descendants of JOHN, WILLIAM and THOMAS LAWRENCE, of Long Island, in THOMPSON'S HISTORY, (1918), (Vol. IV, pp. 407-428).

## AN ORIGINAL REVIEW BY LETTER OF H. G. SOMERBY

the

Historical Genealogist of the Lawrence Family from their first landing in this county, A. D. 1635 to the present date July 4th, 1858. By Thomas Lawrence of Providence, R. I., Pub. 1858, Page 156.

London, 41 Upper Charlotte St.

Fitzroy Square, April 9th, 1852.

Dear Sir—

In your letter just received you say you want something definite as to whether your John Lawrence, the husband of Mary Townley, is actually the person to whose descendants a portion of the Townley estate belongs.

This investigation would be attended with time and expense, as the preliminary information you require can only be obtained by searching records and perhaps making a special journey into that part of England where Mary Townley was born.

I am surprised that the American claimants have not before now caused this matter to be thoroughly inquired into. It is a well known fact that there are such estates as you mention and that the right him has not yet made his appearance, but whether that person is to be found on this or the other side of the Atlantic remains to be proved.

I think you are mistaken about who Mary Townley married. John Lawrence who settled at Long Island was but 17 years of age when he went to America. His wife was Susannah. His brother William, who accompanied him was but 12, and it was his son who married Mary Townley, and English lady of birth and fortune, and it is not unlikely that her descendants are entitled to property in this country, but I have no time to investigate it as a matter of speculation. My literary inquiries into the family histories of the first settlers of New England, take me to all parts of Great Britain and I am perfectly familiar with all records likely to contain the information you require, but it cannot be supposed that I could attend to your kind of investigation at my own expense. I will add that the family of the Hon. Abbott Lawrence is in no way connected with John Lawrence who sailed from Gravesend for New Eng. in 1635 and settled at Long Island.

I remain, very truly,

Your obt. servt.

To

Thomas Lawrence, Esqr. H. G. Somerby"

## LAURENCE as LAWRENCE

Two early records suffice, incontrovertibly, to demonstrate this Dutch official change of surname, and with respect to the first THOMAS LAWRENCE, of Flushing, Long Island, (vide, post, this PART, p. 1024).

"1654, Dec. 21. Notice. That TOBIAS FEAKE entered an appeal for Peter Taelman, from a judgment of the court at Flushing, in favor of THOMAS LAWRENCE," (sic.).

(Note: TOBIAS FEAKE was a F. S. of Flushing, vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 162—O. E. M.).



"1651, Aug. 24. Letter. Sheriff Underhill, (John) to director Stuyvesant, respecting an attachment of money belonging to Jonas Wood in the hands of THOMAS LAURENCE, (sic.) (CAL. OF N. Y. HIST. MSS. DUTCH, 1630-1664, pp. 144 and 274).

In the Index to the foregoing authority, LAURENS, LAURENTSEN, LAWRENCE, LAURENCE, LOURENS, idem, and other variants, appear, but **ONLY THOMAS LAURENCE**, as above. This proves just what it proves, and no more.

THAT THOMAS LAURENCE of Flushing was THOMAS LAWRENCE,—O. E. M. John and his brother, WILLIAM LAWRENCE, were also in Flushing, contemporaneously.

This is definitely and uncontrovertibly sustained by Early Settlers of Kings County, by Teunis B. Bergen, 1881, (the greatest authority concerning these Dutch settlers and their surname variations, ever yet in print. Vide, pp. 183 and 193 and 106, under DUYTS.).

This eminent authority refers to "LAURENCE or LAURENTZ, see LOUWERENSE", and, esp. to "LAURENS, CHRISTOFFEL, (Dutch, eh?), see LAWRENCE."

Concerning the latter personage, an orig. first settler of N. U. the CALENDER (first above), shows him as "CHRISTOFFEL LAURENS", as

"1639, Nov. 3. Contract. CHRISTOFFEL LAURENS, (sic.) and Ralph Cardall, to make a plantation adjoining that of William Adriaensen, and to build a tobacco house thereon." (Idem, p. 11).

That the Dutch in adding the suffix, "sen", or "en", or "zen", meant to indicate "son of", is certainly correct, BUT in BERGEN, (supra, pp. 182 and 106).

LAURENSEN was used as a surname Gravesend, 1688-9, and was referable to JANS LAURENCE or LAURENTZEN, alias DUYTS, at New Utrecht, 1642.

Strange as it may seem, this JAN LAURENS (last above) was in N. Y. 1643 (CAL., supra, p. 23 and other refs.) Q. E. D.

All were Dutch official recordations, during the DUTCH regime, and not in the slightest degree indicating true surname or patronymic origin for genealogic foundations.—O. E. M.

## ANTROBUS OF ST. ALBANS

Year 1546

ARMS.—Lozengy Or and Azure, on a pale Gules three estoiles of the first.

CREST.—Out of rays Or a unicorn's head Argent, gorged with a wreath of laurel Vert.

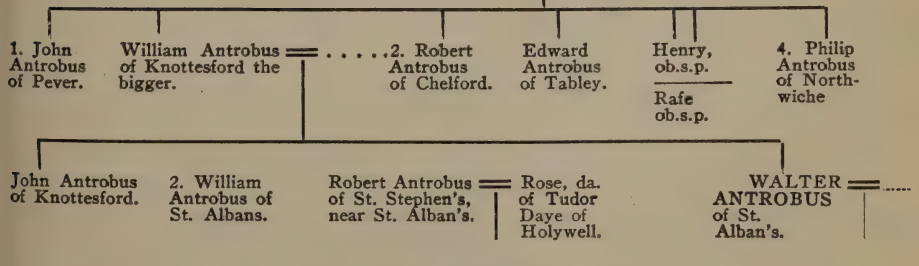
William Antrobus of Antrobus, = Felix, da. of ..... Constantyne of Whitchurch. Or, six fleurs-de-lis Sable.

Thomas Antrobus = Mary, da. of Richard Fitzwalter. Quarterly Or and Gules, on a bend Azure of Antrobus. three fleurs-de-lis Argent.

A

Henry Antrobus, who sould the Mannor of Antrobus to ..... = Elizabeth, da. of John Machelsheld of Guysnes. Gules, a cross Venables. engrailed Ermine.

Rafe Antrobus of Pever, co. Chesh. = .....



(VISITATIONS, HERTF., p. 124).

## ARNOLD OF CHILDWICK

Year 1572

ARMS.—Gules, a chevron quarterly Ermine and Ermines between three pheons Or.

CREST.—An eagle's head erased Gules, ducally gorged Argent, holding in the beak an acorn-branch, slipped leaved Vert, fructed Or.

John Arnold. = . . . . da. of . . . . Jermy.

Richard Arnold of Midlesex. = Agatha, da. of Geffrey Fransham of Norf.

Thomas Arnold. = Amy, da. of . . . . Wykes.

Rafe Arnold. = . . . .

A

B

Mary Barley. = Roger Arnold of Childwyke (near Sundridge), co. Hertf.

= Margetet, da. of/William. . . . Smyth.

Alice.

John Arnold, son and heir, is 14 yeres old.

Bridgett.

Rachell.

p. me ROGERUM ARNOLD.

(VISITATIONS, HERTF., pp. 1 and 2).

## LAWRANCE OF HERTINGFORDBURY.

Year 1634

John Lawrance of Hartingfordbury, = Anne, da. and heir of co. Hertf. Thomas Frankes.

William Lawrance of Hartingfordbury. = Dorathey, da. of Walter Wrottesley of Wrottesley, co. Stafford.

William Lawrance of Hartingfordbury. = Elizabeth, da. of George Myn of Hartingfordbury.

John Darnell, one of the Secondaries in the Pipe Office. = Susan, da. and coheir.

Christopher Vernon = Elizabeth, da. of John Darnell. of Hartingfordbury, Esq., living 1634.

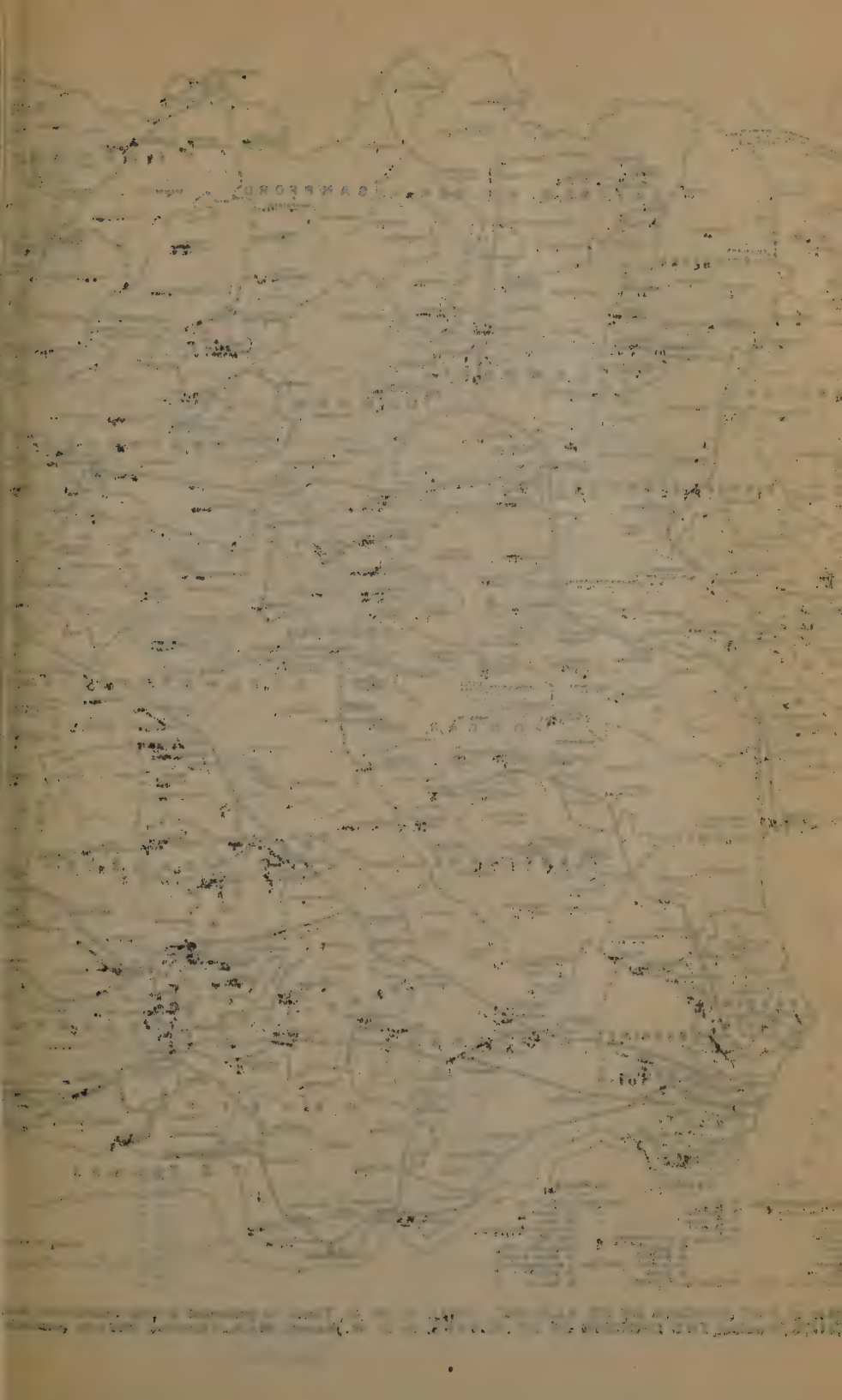
Anne, ux. Francis Bristow of Ayott St. Lawrance, co., Hertf.

Susan, ux. Henry Chitting, Esq., Chester Herald.

Mary Darnell

(VISITATIONS, HERTF., p. 72).

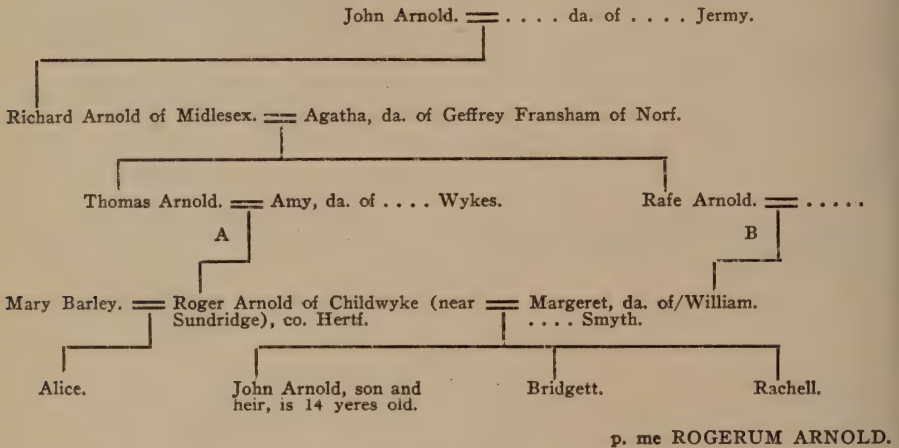




ARNOLD OF CHILDWICK  
Year 1572

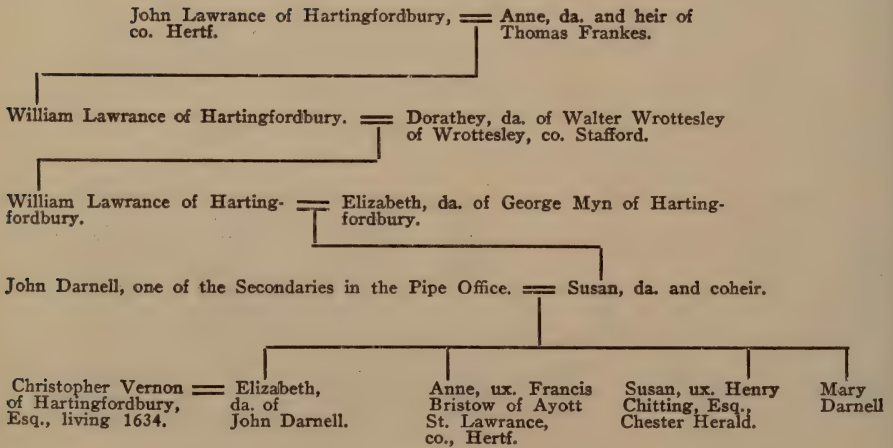
ARMS.—Gules, a chevron quarterly Ermine and Ermines between three pheons Or.

CREST.—An eagle's head erased Gules, ducally gorged Argent, holding in the beak an acorn branch, slipped leaved Vert, fructed Or.



(VISITATIONS, HERTF., pp. 1 and 2).

LAWRANCE OF HERTINGFORDBURY.  
Year 1634



(VISITATIONS, HERTF., p. 72).







THE DIOCESE OF ST. ALBANS

WITH A LIST OF THE PARISHES AND RECTORS

1863

Printed by W. O. THOMPSON, 10, Abchurch Lane, London, E.C. 4.

REVISED AND REPRINTED 1908



## THE MEN OF FLUSHING

This study is largely taken from WALLER, (vide, ante, BIB., this PART, p. 964). Because of the LAWRENCE reviews herein, THOMAS APPELEGATE, WILLIAM THORNE, and the origins of other N. J. people in this historic town of Long Island, even a more definite account and history of its first settlers must be presented. Certain lists have already been covered, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 162-3).

1614, Adrian Block "the first European to enter Flushing Bay;" formerly sailed with Hendrick Christiaensen, (pp. 4-5).

1623, Cornelius Jacobsen Mey was the first Director—General—West India Company, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 774; and p. 8 ici).

1627, "It is somewhat strange, to say the least, (no—very natural, for N. E. intolerance—O. E. M.), that the New England Puritans protested strongly against the Hollanders' right to settle in New Netherlands. It is well known that the Puritans had been treated with great kindness by the Dutch, in Holland," etc. (Perfectly natural that the recipient of favors should revile the benefactor—O. E. M., even in this late day). (p. 9).

1635, One of the last acts of the Plymouth Company was to convey to William Earl of Stirling, "part of New England, and an island adjacent, called Long Island" (p. 10).

1638, Power of Attorney to James Farret, who "selected for his own use Shelter Island and Robins Island in Peconic Bay, confirmed Lyon Gardiners title to the island that still bears his name, and induced a colony from Lynn, Mass., to settle Cou Bay." (p. 11).

1639, Andrew Forrester, (p. 25).

1643, Indian uprising. "One of the sufferers in this war, was the Rev. Francis Doughty, who had settled at Mespat." (p. 12).

1644, Religious meeting, with Indians, held by "the pious Domine Magapolensis." (p. 13).

1645. The settlement of Flushing, L. I. (p. 14).

"In Massachusetts" says Judge Story, "the arm of the civil government was constantly employed in support in denunciations of the Church; and, without its forms, the Inquisition existed in substance, with a full share of its terrors and its violence. The Hollanders, in New Netherland were not always so tolerant in fact, as their laws required; still they offered a brilliant contrast to their Puritan neighbors." (p. 15).

"Among the many other English colonists who sought the protection of the Dutch colony of New Netherland, were the incorporators of the town of VLISSIGEN, (i. e. FLUSHING). \* \* \* The creek was evidently called FLUSHING CREEK, before the arrival of the English settlers," etc. (p. 15). This was "at the Mouth of a Creeke upon the East River," etc.

1645. The patentees, or incorporators, were:

Thomas Farington  
John Townsend  
Thomas Stiles  
Thomas Sault  
John Marston  
ROBERT FIELD  
THOMAS APPELEGATE  
Michaall  
JOHN HICKS  
Thomas Beddard  
LAURENCE DUTCH  
JOHN LAURENCE  
WILLIAM LAURENCE  
(note this spelling—O. E. M.)  
WILLIAM THORNE  
Henry Sautell

William Pigeon  
Robert Firman  
EDWARD HART

(pp. 15-16).

"WILLIAM THORNE had come to FLUSHING—or rather to the region that now became FLUSHING—three years before, and had settled at Thorne's Neck. JOHN LAWRENCE was one of the incorporators of Hempstead, in 1644. He now joined his brother, WILLIAM (LAWRENCE), as an incorporator of FLUSHING. JOHN LAWRENCE repeatedly held important offices under both the Dutch and the English. He was several times Mayor of New Amsterdam, and, at the time of his death, in 1699, was Judge of the Supreme Court. WILLIAM LAWRENCE was a magistrate of FLUSHING, under both the Dutch and the English and held other offices of importance—civil and military. He died in 1680. (Thompson's Long Island, II, p. 362), (p. 16).

The following foot-note: "6 The following notation," etc. \* \* \* "Even as late as 1670, in English spelling being found in the road, a mile east of the landing, it was immediately concluded to belong to one LAWRENCE, who kept a few articles to sell, as they could not think of any other person in the town, who had such a thing as a silver shilling." (p. 17).

1647. Rev. Francis Doughty, came to FLUSHING, as its first minister of the Gospel, (pp. 20-2 same year, Wm. Garretse and 1648, William Harck, sheriff (p. 22)).

Thomas Hall, of FLUSHING, Schout, (p. 23).

1648, John Underhill, Schout, (vide, post, this PART, indic.). John Townsend, John Hicks, William Thorne, Schaeppens; JOHN LAWRENCE, Clerk. Thomas Heyes, (p. 23).

1648, Rev. Francis Doughty, rem. to Virginia His son, Francis Doughty, Jr. Another son, Elias Doughty, later became a magistrate of FLUSHING, (p. 24). A dau. of the father, Mary, m. Adrian Von der Donck, prominent man in New Netherlands.

Captain John Underhill, (full account, pp. 25 et seq.).

1648, Schout of FLUSHING, (supra), and m. there (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Field, (p. 28).

1653, Director-General, Peter Stuyvesant and Hon. Jean de La Montague, (pp. 34-5).

Edward Hart (Hart), the same.

1656, Rev. John Megapolensis, and Rev. Samuel Drisius, Dutch ministers, (p. 37). Sheriff William Hallet, "b. in Dorsetshire, Eng. age about forty." William Wickenham, "a cobbler from Rhode Island," (p. 37).

1657. Society of Friends, at FLUSHING, (p. 39) Leader Robert Hodgson, Meetings at the house of Henry Townsend, (p. 39).

1658, Remonstrance drawn by Edward Hart, the town Clerk, Tobias Feake, Sheriff, Edward Farmington and William Noble.

1661, Influential inhabitant of FLUSHING, was JOHN BOWNE, "born at Matlock, Derbyshire, England, in 1627". He had come in 1651, and was bro-in-law to Edward Farmington (p. 43). JOHN BOWNE in 1656, m. Hannah dau. of Robert Field (or wrongly given as Feke), sister to wife of Captain John Underhill, (pp. 43-4).

1665, Quaker troubles and meetings, at houses of John Bowne, John Farrington, Hugh Cowperthwaite, Benjamin Field and Dr. John Rodman, (p. 45).

1663. Edward Fisher, Clerk of FLUSHING, (p. 49).

1664. Captain John Scott, adventurer, (p. 50).  
John Winthrop, Jr., Gov. of Conn. (p. 53).  
WILLIAM LAWRENCE, et al, at FLUSH-  
ING, (p. 53).

Schout-Fiscals (or Sheriffs)

1647, William Hark  
1648, John Underhill  
1657, Tobias Feake  
1658, John Mastine  
(Town Constable)

1655, John Hicks  
1656, William Hallet  
(p. 55).  
1673, WILLIAM LAWRENCE  
1674, Francis Bloodgood,  
(vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 793).

#### MAGISTRATES

1648, John Townsend  
John Hicks  
William Thorne  
1657, John Underhill  
Thomas Sault  
Robert Terry  
1652, John Hicks  
(other two not recorded)  
1655, Thomas Sault  
WILLIAM LAWRENCE  
Edward Farrington  
1656, WILLIAM LAWRENCE  
William Noble  
(the same names till 1662)  
1662, WILLIAM LAWRENCE  
William Noble  
William Hallet  
1664, William Hallet  
William Noble  
1673, John Hinchman  
Francis Bloetgoet  
Richard Wildie (Willey)

#### TOWN CLERKS

1648, JOHN LAWRENCE  
1657, Edward Heart  
1662, Edward Fisher  
(p. 56).  
1665, William Wells, of Southhold, was the  
first High Sheriff of Yorkshire, Captain John Under-  
hill, the Deputy Sheriff of the North Riding.  
Elias Doughty, son of Rev. Francis Doughty,  
Constable of FLUSHING, (p. 62).  
Captain WILLIAM LAWRENCE, John  
Hicks and Captain John Underhill, (p. 62).  
1666. WILLIAM LAWRENCE of FLUSH-  
ING, (p. 63), William Bishop.  
1667. Fourteen penitent citizens: John Elce,  
Aaron Foreman, Edw. Griffin, Jos. Hetger, Rich-  
ard Long, William Noble, Nich. Parcell, Thos.  
Sadler, George Tippetts, Jos. Thorn, Jno. Thorne,  
Geo. Wright, Jonathan Wright. (pp. 65-6).  
1668, Elias Doughty, William Noble, (p. 66).  
1670, "Daniel Denton the son of the Rev.  
Richard Denton of Hempstead, was at one time  
Clerk of Hempstead, and later held the same of-  
fice in Jamaica. He published, in London in 1670,  
"A Brief Description of New York," etc. (vide,  
ante, PART FIVE, p. 692). (p. 68).  
1672, June, GEORGE FOX, the founder of  
the Society of Friends, visited FLUSHING. He  
was guest of JOHN BOWNE, (pp. 68-71).  
1673, Another year of Dutch rule, WILLIAM  
LAWRENCE, was appointed SHOUT, and Carel  
van Brugge, Secretary, etc. (p. 73).  
1673, "Captain William Knyff and Lieutenant  
Jeromons de Hubert, accompanied by Ephraim  
Hermann, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 653),

were sent to those towns to administer the oath  
of allegiance (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 88).  
They reported on the first of September that there  
were sixty-seven men in FLUSHING, (pp. 73-  
74). Et alia.

#### LAWRENCE, IN CONCLUSION

The foregoing are the source records, which,  
conclusively and irrevocably identify the St. Al-  
bans, Herts., branch of the family, as the origin  
of the LAWRENCE brothers, three; the cousin,  
WILLIAM LAWRENCE, of Monmouth County,  
all first coming to Ipswich, Mass., then to Long  
Island, with sprigs, senior and junior, removing to  
New Jersey.

True, there are published errors, and one must  
go carefully, in his research and compilation. That  
young lady of the fastnesses of New York, who  
is to bring forth the perfect LAWRENCE GENE-  
ALOGY, (and by the way, who will not answer  
helpful letters), has her difficult task, NOW WELL  
LAID OUT.—O. E. M.

#### II. RICHARD HIGGINS OF PLYMOUTH AND EASTHAM, MASS., AND PISCATAWAY, N. J.

Originally, (before HIGGINS GEN. of 1918),  
compiled by Orra Eugene Monnette, 1915, and  
published (with every fine spirit of co-operation on  
the part of the Editors, acknowledged many times  
by this compiler), in the N. Y. GEN. and BIOG.  
REC. (Vol. XLVI, 1915, pp. 387-394, and Vol.  
XLVII, 1916, pp. 20-32).

This was the first prior publication, and as on  
page, (supra, this PART, p. 991), has had sev.  
refs. in this SERIES.

Followed in 1918, by the HIGGINS GENE-  
ALOGY, (for which the work of this author  
furnished the foundation stones), the only formid-  
able variation was the alleged English ancestry  
of RICHARD HIGGINS, (vide, ante, PART  
FOUR, p. 608). This difference of opinion was  
non-important, as this writer had never claimed  
any English research. However, that author, Mrs.  
Katharine Chapin Higgins, seemed peeved over  
the prior publication, (as editors sometimes are so  
afflicted), and broke forth with her supplement in  
1924, with statements, whether intentional or not,  
or whether their interpretations were not consciously  
understood by her, (p. 5), referring to HIG. GEN.,  
(pp. 15-17), which were wholly false and unfair.  
The ANJOU compilation supplied by Mrs. Frank  
Sullivan Smith to this author, and her own  
family records, were not his, (O. E. M.), origina-  
tion, whatever, and never so claimed by him,  
(vide, ante, this PART, p. 991). This was a poor,  
selfish return for the last kind words of his pre-  
sentation concluding his first, prior articles, (supra),  
by this language, in a foot-note, (p. 32).

"This concludes the work contemplated by the  
compiler in thus presenting three generations of  
this lineage, but a complete "Higgins Genealogy"  
is in preparation under the supervision of Mrs.  
Katharine Chapin Higgins of Worcester, Mass., to  
whom any interested in the family are respect-  
fully referred." O. E. M. (Noblesse oblige!).

Calling attention, of this pernicious attack, to  
that fine gentleman, Mr. John Reynolds Totten,  
Editor of the N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec. (vide,  
that Mag., Vol. LVII, 1926, pp. 298-9), he im-  
mediately condemned the statement of Mrs. Kath-  
arine C. Higgins most forcibly and justly. (My  
continuous gratitude to him.—O. E. M.).

She d. soon after and never took or had op-  
portunity to make reparation for her false state-  
ments.

Recently some correspondence has developed with  
her daughter, who feels that her mother did not



really intend her language as appears, and wrote to this author, within the last few months, as following acknowledgment shows:

October 23, 1933.

Mrs. R. Sanford Riley,  
228 West Street,  
Worcester, Mass.

Dear Mrs. Riley:

Your letter breathes a fine desire to right a wrong, which the utterance of your mother caused me—and it makes me very happy, \* \* \* \* \*

Very sincerely yours,

O. E. M."

The whole reference notations are set forth under HIGGINS, (vide, ante, PART THREE, BIB., p. 320), which gives the complete relation and sequence of these episodes.

Now, as to RICHARD HIGGINS, himself, a F. S. by 1672, nothing new has since been revealed as to his English origin, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 828-9). The suggestions of this writer may yet bear fruit. Attention is called to the HIGGINS families in the ST. ALBANS registers, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 999, under LAWRENCE), and the major fact of the general origin in that English section.

No new, if any, facts of consequence were developed concerning the colonial RICHARD HIGGINS, additional to those first published by this author in 1915 and 1916, (supra), and they need not be repeated here. His biography is well portrayed in those first articles as to the biographic details of his career. The HIGGINS GEN. was unable to add anything of material value. The ground had been gone over minutely and carefully by O. E. M., long before.

Those first articles recite the known facts (supra). They are not repeated here purposely, although since that date, the writer has discovered other new Jersey records, concerning RICHARD HIGGINS, and, certainly, a dau., ANNE HIGGINS, heretofore undiscovered.

The children of the first generation should be restated here, and changes in statement, in amplification in order to show more definitely the personnel of this HIGGINS FAM., at P. and vicinity.

(N. Y. GEN. and BIOG. REC., Vol. XLVI, pp. 393-4).

Issue of RICHARD HIGGINS, by his first wife, Lydia Chandler:

I. Jonathan, b. Plymouth, Mass., July, 1637, d. after 1721, m. (1) Jan. 9, 1660, Elizabeth Rogers; m. (2) her sister, Hannah Rogers. He did not rem. to N. J. Issue.

II. Benjamin, b. Plymouth, Mass., June, 1640, d. March 14, 1691, m. Dec. 24, 1661, Lydia Bangs, (dau. of Edward Bangs and wife, Lydia Hicks). He did not rem. to N. J. Issue.

Issue of RICHARD HIGGINS, by his second wife, widow MARY YATES, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 879).

III. Mary, b. Eastham, Mass., Sept. 27, 1652; d. (living in 1682); m. (1) It is claimed a Bradford; m. (2) it is believed, William Looker of Elizabeth Town, N. J., who was d. in 1682. (See "Errata" in HIGS. GEN., p. 793).

IV. ELIAKIM, b. Eastham, Mass., Oct. 20, 1654, d. before June 23, 1798; m. May 5, 1684, Alice Newbold, (dau. of Michael and Anne Newbold). This m. was in N. J. and ELIAKIM HIGGINS, was a F. S.,

there at P. Aug. 23, 1683, "carpenter of New Piscataway", (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 165). He bought a "plantation" in Burlington, Aug. 2, 1693, (idem, p. 487). Adm. on his estate, and called "of W. June 23, 1698, to Jedidiah Higgins of P.", (idem, p. 284 and Vol. XXIII, p. 226).

V. William, b. Eastham, Mass., Dec. 15, 1653; d. bef. 1689, m. .... Believed to have had issue. (HATFIELD, p. 261). Definitely rem. to W. J., Gloucester Co., "brickmaker"; "near Philadelphia", (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 657). His will, dated May 11, 1888, prov., June 1, (idem, Vol. XXIII, p. 227).

VI. JEDIDIAH, (not JUDIAH), b. Eastham, Mass., March 5, 1656-7, d. in 1715, m. May 12, 1684, Mary Newbold, sister of Alice, above. He had land in P. as early as Jan. 1, 1682, (ARCH. Vol. XX). He was Ensign, etc. He later settled at Somerset, N. J., where his will, dated, April 22, 1715, prov. May 17,, (ARCH. Vol. XXIII, p. 227). He had a son, JAMES, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 774).

VII. ZERAH, b. Eastham, Mass., June 1658; d. shortly before Dec. 12, 1695, m. Dec. 25, 1680, Elizabeth Oliver, dau. of William and Mary Ackerly Oliver. He was a F. S. of E. and Rahway, (HATFIELD, p. 261). Adm. his estate, Dec. 12, 1695, (ARCH. Vol. XXIII, p. 226). Issue.

VIII. THOMAS, b. Eastham, Mass., Jan. 1661, d. Dec. 2, 1702. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 242); m. July 9, 1690 Elizabeth Hull, b. May 5, 1669, dau. of Captain Benjamin and Rachel (Yorke) Hull of P. He was one of the most prominent settlers of P. and leading rep. of HIGGINS. Will, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 227), dated Dec. 2, 1702, prov. Apr. 18, 1704. After her husband's death, his widow m. ca. 1705, Captain (Major) JOHN HARRISON, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 992). Issue.

IX. Lydia, b. Eastham, Mass., about 1666; d. m.

X. Rebecca, b. Eastham, Mass., about (July, 1664), 1666; d. bef. Nov. 1715, at W., m. at P., Apr. 28, 1683, Thomas Martin of P., who was b. ca. 1659, and d. at W., between Nov. 20, and Dec. 1, 1715, son of the first JOHN MARTIN, F. S. of P. and wife, Esther Roberts, (vide, post, THIS PART, p. 1020).

XI. Ruth, b. Piscat., N. J., about 1670; d. after 1709-10, m. (1) April 23, 1692, Isaac Fitz Randolph of W., m. (2) Sept. 12, 1695, Stephen Tuttle of W., (son of Joseph Tuttle).

XII. Sarah, b. Piscat., N. J., about 1672; d. after 1703; m. Oct. 26, 1693, Samuel Moore, 2nd, of W., b. Mar. 31, 1670, d. March, 1703; son of SAMUEL MOORE, and wife, Mary Ilsey of W., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 619). His will, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 325).

XIII. Anne, b. (without vit.), and seriously believed by the writer to have become the wife of JOHN PRIDMORE, the First, F. S., of Pisc., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 856).

The HIGGINS descendants, by surname and m., became numerous and important in N. J. History after 1700, and rem. W. and S., to other Colonies.

### MARY HIGGINS, WIDOW OF FIRST RICHARD HIGGINS

She had been the widow of JOHN YATES, and had a son, JOHN YATES, who rem. to N. J., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 879). After the death of her husband, RICHARD HIGGINS, in 1677, she figured as "MARY HIGGINS", in sev. land, and other records, and finally married, ISAAC WHITEHEAD, SR., of ELIZ. (Vide, HATFIELD, p. 99 and ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 227 and 508). She lived after 1691. (Idem, Vol. XXI, p. 184), poss. as late as 1704.—O. E. M.

### III. BEGINNINGS OF QUAKERISM

Because of the prominence of this FRIENDS MOVEMENT as illustrated by genealogical refinements in this PART SIX, certain definite dissertations are made from the authorities on the subject; and with purpose to emphasize the importance of this religious development, so little illuminated outside of Pennsylvania history, but which was just as important as were relations in New England, where the persecution and cruelty to those of the Quaker faith made despicable the Colonial intolerance of that section and resplendent the cause of tolerance and beneficence in the history of Long Island and New Jersey, especially in Monmouth County of the latter, where the lines of Quaker settlement are interwoven definitely and forcibly in all the genealogical ensemble of the first fifty years of New Jersey History.

"Under the Commonwealth and Cromwell, toleration existed in some measure, and there was greater opportunity than formerly for the development of such sects as that of the Society of Friends, or so-called Quakers.

"The history of the early years of the Society of Friends is the history of its great leader and founder. George Fox (1624-1691) was born at Drayton-in-the-Cray, now known as Fenny Drayton, Leicestershire, England, in 1624. He says, "My father's name was Christopher Fox; he was by profession a weaver, an honest man. . . . The neighbors called him 'Righteous Christer'! My mother was an honest woman; her maiden name was Mary Lago, one of the family of the Lagos and of the stock of the martyrs." At an early age, Fox had a "gravity and stayedness of mind not usual in children," and as he grew up, under good home influences he came to know "pureness and righteousness"; so truthful and so determined was he then that it was a saying among his associates, "If George says 'Verily' there's no altering him."

"In 1643, as a youth of nineteen, "graceful . . . in countenance," stalwart and "manly in personage", and with a bright piercing eye he left his home." (IRISH QUAKERS, pp. 3-4).

(In addition to multiplied BIB., consult THORP LETTERS, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 963).

### WILLIAM PENN, FOUNDER OF PENNSYLVANIA

He was, likewise, a GREAT COLONIAL of New Jersey.

Three original records, documents still extant, in possession of the N. J. Hist. Soc. and covered in the ARCHIVES, exhibit his joint proprietorship and land ownership in this realm.

I. "Lease from Elizabeth, Widow of Sir George Carteret, and His Trustees, to the First Twelve Proprietors of East Jersey.

(From Original in Library of New Jersey Historical Society).

THIS INDENTURE, made the first day of february in the four and Thirtieth year of the Raigne of our Sovereign Lord Charles the second by the Grace of God of England Scotland France and Ireland King Defender of the faith &c Annoq

Domini 1681. \* \* \* \* And WILLIAM PENN of Worminghurst in the County of Sussex. \* \* \* \* (ARCH., Vol. I, p. 366).

II. "Agreement of the Twelve Proprietors of East Jersey as to the Benefit of Survivorship.

(From the original in the Library of the New Jersey Historical Society).

THIS INDENTURE made the first day of June in the four and Thirtieth year of the Raigne of our Sovereign Lord Charles the second by the grace of God of England Scotland France and Ireland King Defendr of the faith &c Annoq: Domini 1682 BETWEEN William Penn of Worminghurst in the County of Sussex Esqr. of the first part, \* \* \* \* A certain Tract of Land in America now called East New Jersey, etc." (ARCH., Vol. I, p. 373).

III. "Deed from John Fenwicke to William Penn, for Half of New Jersey.

(From original Counterpart in the New Jersey Historical Society Library).

THIS INDENTURE made the Twenty third day of the first Month Called March, in ye year According to English account, One Thousand Six Hundred Eighty and Two, BETWEEN John Fenwick by ye name of John Fenwick's, Esqr of Fenwick's Colony, in New Jersey in America, of the one Part; and William Penn Propriet & Governr of Pennsylvania, and the Territories thereof of Ye other part; \* \* \* \* ye whole undivided Halfe menc'oned in a Deed of uses by him made to William Penn, Gawen Lowry & Nicolas Lucas, dated in February one Thousand Six Hundred Seventy four; etc."

(ARCH., Vol. I, p. 370).

Concerning WILLIAM PENN, COLONIAL of NEW JERSEY, the bibliography is multitudinous.

Of the older accounts, that in SCHARF, (HIST. of DELAWARE, 1888, Vol. I, pp. 68 to 99), contains, succinctly and adequately, all the essentials of him and Delaware history.

N. J. ARCHIVES contain many references.

These will not be amplified.

Commemoration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the First Arrival, October 24th, 1682, of WILLIAM PENN in America, 1682-1932, was the "Major Observance", exquisite, (Phila., 1932).

It remains for the great scholar, (real, and not self-exploited), ALBERT COOK MYERS, (The Hist. Soc. of Penn., 1300 Locust St., Phila.), to finish his "The Complete Works of William Penn, Founder of Pennsylvania", now in process, which under his capable direction and skillful editorship, will provide the truly magnificent history and biography of this GREAT COLONIST. It is awaited with eager expectation. (Dr. Myers has been gracious to this writer, as have all the splendid personages in the two Societies, at the above address, Inc. Dr. Ernest Spofford, a long-time friend.—O. E. M.).

WILLIAM PENN: A BIBLIOGRAPHY, by Mary Kirk Spence, (Bull. No. I, Penn. Hist. Com., Harrisburg, 1932).

### QUAKER MEETING RECORDS

Long Island and New Jersey are replete with the Records of the Adherents of this Faith, which as notably as Pennsylvania, in Colonial Days, preserved in their vital statistics, birth, marriages and deaths, with elaborate wedding ceremonies, the kin-folks and friends of the family, signing, as witnesses, declaratory of the facts, rendering them indispensable and invaluable in historical research. These have been published, by piece-meal, and in scattered reference, but have never been assembled in unified form.



# A small Treatise,

Wherein is briefly declared some of  
those things which I have heard, & seen,  
and learn't of the Father.

With a Testimony against such as doe or shall  
invent forms of Doctrine or Worship, and  
by outward force compel people thereto.

*Here is also the calling and work of that  
Ministry vvhich is or vned by the people of  
God called QUAKERS in  
short Spoken of.*

And a true Character given of their temper of  
spirit, manner of Life and Worship; where-  
in is briefly hinted, what God hath done  
and will doe for them.

*Written, for the satisfaction of such as desire to know them, and  
the things that are most surely believed amongst them: and  
for a Testimony against such as have erred, or shall erre from  
the spirit & life wherein God doth seek people to worship him.*

By John Whitehead.

L O N D O N,

Printed for Robert Wilfon in Martins le Grand. 1661.

THE  
ANCIENT TESTIMONY  
OF THE  
PEOPLE called QUAKERS,

REVIVED;  
BY THE ORDER AND APPROBATION

OF THE  
YEARLY MEETING,  
Held for the Provinces of PENNSYLVANIA  
and NEW-JERSEY, 1722.

PHILADELPHIA:  
PRINTED BY JOSEPH JAMES,  
MDCCLXXVIII.

THE  
ANCIENT TESTIMONY  
OF THE  
PEOPLE called QUAKERS,  
REVIVED, &c.

DEAR FRIENDS,

HAVING lately by an Introduction to our 'Book of Discipline,' given a <sup>Introduction on</sup> short Hint how our respective Meetings, for Church-Affairs, do consist, and by what Authority, and Example, they came at first to be instituted, we think well at this Time, for the further Information, and Encouragement of our Youth, and others, whose Faces are turned towards Zion, to signify, that by living Experience, we find, and can with good Confidence declare and testify, that the same blessed holy Spirit which led us to believe and receive the Doctrines, <sup>The holy Scriptures</sup> and Principles of Truth, (as they were declared by Christ and his Apostles in the holy Scriptures) did and now doth, lead us

O 2.



WOODBIDGE, N. J. had a definite Quaker center of migration and religious worship, and the records are well-substantiated. The "ANNALS of the SHOTWELL FAMILY" present much, and DALLY, as limitedly.

But, STILLWELL, (Vol. I, pp. 240, et seq.), has performed the major service, in this regard. The FRIEND'S RECORDS of SHREWSBURY, N. J., opens his presentation with an apt historical flavor.

"The preponderating religious element in the early days of Shrewsbury was QUAKER."

GEORGE FOX, in his JOURNAL of 27th of 6 mo., 1672, records his arrival with others, and stoppage at RICHARD HARTSHORN's house, at Middletown Harbor, and then passing on to Shrewsbury, where they were then building a meeting-house, etc.

RICHARD LIPPINCOTT, and wife, ABIGAIL, were among the early, if not the most distinguished, QUAKER progenitors, in this region.

The early settlers of this FAITH at first did not scatter much, remove or intermarry with those not of the clan, but later they did so. Their peculiar habits isolated them, somewhat, and the settlers of neighboring towns, largely brought their New England intolerance and prejudice with them. But, a few removed to PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE, married and settled there; while others secured their spouses there, and went back home to Monmouth County, or to Burlington, wedding, not the stranger religion, but the partner, socially, who left his own fealty, usually, in these cases, to become a QUAKER adherent.

#### LIPPINCOTT FAMILY

THE LIPPINCOTT STORY is told in a formal genealogy, (1892), and in "A Genealogical Tree" (vide, ante, this PART, p. 956).

RICHARD LIPPINCOTT first settled at Dorchester, Mass. being made freeman there, 13 May, 1640, but soon rem. to Boston, by 1644. His wife was named, ABIGAIL, prob. m. in England, and ancestry not known.

At. D., they had reg., Remembrance, bapt., 19 Sept., 1641, and at B., John, b. 6, bapt., 10 Nov., 1644; Abigail, 17, bapt. 24 Jan. 1647, d. in a few weeks. There was a religious dispute, and his church threw him out, and, disgusted, he returned home to England. But, came back again, in 1663. At Plymouth, Eng., there was b. Restore, 3 July, prob. year, 1653; and at some other town in Devon., Freedom, b. 1 Sept., prob. in 1655; Increase, b. 5 Dec., 1657; and Jacob., 11 of May, 1663. He settled in N. E., again, but at R. I., where was b. Preserved, 25 Feb. 1663, who d. at three years. He rem. to N. J., and at Shrewsbury, where he was a charter patentee, 30 May, 1669. (SAVAGE, Vol. III, p. 98).

The foregoing is not complete and recourse must be had to N. J. recs., to gain all the data.

#### A GENEALOGICAL TREE of the LIPPINCOTT FAMILY

This rare and unique chart was lithographed in 1880 and copyrighted by Charles Lippincott. It is the best known example of the original, rather pictorial, illustration of the "family tree," which was a prevalent genealogical form or method, a hundred years and more ago. The one under consideration is a huge roll or transcript, appx. 6 feet 6 inches tall and 3 feet 6 inches wide, with an immense tree trunk, vertically erect in the center; showing the descendants, as then (1880) known, of the first in America, RICHARD LIPPIN-

COTT, and wife, Abigail, (maiden name unknown). To the tree trunk are affixed eight major branches, representing their children; and ranging, in direction outward from the tree trunk are larger and smaller branches, representing the main sprigs or off-shoots of the children and grandchildren; their children are represented by symbols in the form of tree leaves, portrayed in colors, to distinguish the generations, with Christian names and names of wives, so that a more or less complete chart of descendency is presented.

The original chart, from which the information presented is taken, is the property of Mr. Charles H. Lippincott, of Los Angeles, a close, personal friend of the writer, who was deceased in 1932.

The chart contains the Lippincott coat-of-arms, a seven stanza poem, addressed to the "Sons of our Quaker Sires", and the following legend,"

#### "A GENEALOGICAL TREE of the LIPPINCOTT FAMILY

in America, from the Ancestors, Richard and Abigail, who removed from Devonshire England in 1639 and settled at Boston, New England.

Having been excommunicated from the "Church" at Boston for non-conformity in 1651, he returned with his family to England, and resided at Plymouth Devon. and early thereafter became a member of the Society of Friends then emerging from the various sects around them, and in consequence endured much persecution for the testimony of a good Conscience.

In 1663, he returned to New England and lived for several years in Rhode Island, and finally in 1669 established himself and family at Shrewsbury Monmouth Co., New Jersey where he died 25th of 9th Mo. (November, Old Style) 1683. His widow Abigail died in 1697 leaving a considerable estate. Richard Lippincott was the largest proprietor among the Patentees of the New Colony.

The Name is one of the oldest of local origin in England and was derived from Lovecote which is described in the Doomsday Book or Census, made by order of William the Conqueror in 1086, of lands held by Edward the Confessor in 1041-1066. This Saxon name implies that a proprietor named Love held the house, Cote, and lands, hence called Lovecote, which name was probably already ancient. Surnames were not settled until about this date and hence Lovecote, Loughwyngcote, Lyvenscott, Luffingcott, Luppincott, through which variations it has descended to become fixed in Lippincott during the last two centuries and is undoubtedly of great antiquity.

The material for the construction of this Tree was derived from the following Authorities: The Ancient Records of the Society of Friends, the Registers of old Wills at Trenton, Mount Holly, Freehold and Salem, N. J. Many old Family Bibles and Records and very extensive correspondence with all branches of the family as well as interviews with, or reports from the oldest living members of the descendants of our honored ancestors. The publisher also has had free access to the extensive collection of Jas. S. Lippincott of Haddonfield, N. J. from which much valuable information has been obtained.

Constructed and Published by  
CHARLES LIPPINCOTT  
Cinnaminson, Burlington Co.  
NEW JERSEY  
1880"

## LIPPINCOTT

Children of Richard and Wife Abigail  
(From "A Genealogical Tree").

- 1—Remembrance, m. Margaret Barber, Shrewsbury, N. J.
- 2—John, b. 1644, d. 1720, m. (1) Ann Barber, (2) Jannette Austin, Shrewsbury.
- 3—Abigail, b. 1646, d. an infant.
- 4—Restore, b. 1648, d. 1741, married (1) Hannah Shattock, (2) Hannah Owen, Mount Holly, N. J.
- 5—Freedom, b. 1650, d. 1697, m. to Mary Curtis of Burlington, N. J., lived at Bridgeboro, N. J.
- 6—Increase, m. Samuel Dennis, b. 1657, d. 1695, and had 5 children; 1. Abigail, m. Philo Leeds, 2. Samuel, married Ann West, 3. Jacob, m. C. Woodward, 4. Zibiah, m. John Hulett, 4. Rachel, m. Isaac Still.
- 7—Jacob, m. Grace, b. 1660, d. 1686.
- 8—Preserve, b. 1663, d. in infancy.

## WHAT THE RECORDS SHOW

"Children of Richard & Abigail Lippincott:

Remembrance, born at Dorchester, on the 15th of 1st mo., . . .

John, born at Boston, New England, on the 7d of the 8th mo., 16....

Restore, born at Plymouth, on the 3d of the 5th mo., 165....

Freedom, born at Stonehouse, Old England, on the 1st of 7th mo., 165....

Increase, his daughter, born at Stonehouse, the 5th of 10th mo., 1657.

Jacob, born at Stonehouse, on the 11th of the 3d mo., 1660.

Preserve, born at Rhode Island, the 25th of the 12th mo., 1663.

—Lippincott, the son of Richard —ncott, died at Shrews., the 1st mo., 1666.

Richard Lippincott, the husband of Abigail Lippincott, died the 25th of 9th mo., 1683, in Shrews.

Jacob Lippincott, the son of Richard Lippincott & Abigail Lippincott, deceased in Shrews., the 6th of 12th mo., 1689.

Increase Dennis, the Daughter of Richard & Abigail Lippincott, deceased in Shrews., the 29th of 9th mo., 1695.

Freedom Lippincott, the son of Richard and Abigail Lippincott, deceased near Burlington, in West Jersey, the 4th mo., 1697.

Abigail Lippincott, the wife of Richard Lippincott, deceased in Shrews., in E. Jersey, in the 2d of the 6th mo., 1697.

John Lippincott, the son of Richard Lippincott and Abigail Lippincott, deceased in Shrews., the 16th of the 2d mo., 1720." (STILLWELL, vol. I, p. 265).

The foregoing record, so wonderfully preserved in detail by the Friend's Records of Shrewsbury, N. J. is supplemented by marriages, births and deaths in the second and third generations of this family, together with other data, which must be consulted for more complete genealogy.

We now come to the will records and from them can be substantiated the foregoing items, with additional data, overlooked by the compiler of both the Chart and the Genealogy of the Lippincott Family.

## WILL OF RICHARD LIPPINCOTT, SENIOR

This was dated, 1683, Nov. 23. He was called of Shrewsbury. His wife, Abigail, was named, and sons—Jacob, Freedom, Remembrance, John, Restore, and daughter, called "Incarnation" in the

will, but intended for Increase Dennis. The bond of Abigail Lippincott, widow, as administratrix was filed 1683-4, Jan. 2, with William Shattuck and Francis Borden as fellow bondsmen. Governor Thomas Rudyard, Joseph Parker, John Hance and ELIAKIM WARDELL, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 873), figured in the estate. (ARCH. vol. XXIII, p. 294).

## WILL OF ABIGAIL LIPPINCOTT, WIFE

This was dated, 1697, June 28. She was called of Shrewsbury and "widow of Richard". It names her grandson, son of John Lippincott; widow and children of son Freedom, except eldest son Samuel; granddaughters, children of daughter, Increase Dennis, viz; Abigail, Sibiah and Rachel Dennis son-in-law, Samuel Dennis; sons, Restore, Remembrance and John Lippincott. Witnesses GEORGE CORLEIS, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 810), William Shattuck, Ann Lippincott, Margaret Lippincott, who were her daughters-in-law. Proved Aug. 7, 1697, (ARCH., vols. XXI, p. 270 and XXIII, p. 293).

## OTHER LIPPINCOTT WILLS LISTED

Freedom Lippincott, of Wellingburrow, Burlington Co., estate only, entered 1697, June 15th.

Jacob Lippincott, of Shrewsbury, estate only, entered 1690.

John Lippincott, of Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., 1719-20, Mar. 17, names wife Janett, children, and proved May 26, 1720.

Remembrance Lippincott of Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., 1719-20, Feb. 23, names wife Margrett, children, and proved Aug. 6, 1723.

Richard Lippincott, Monmouth Co., estate only, July 10, 1723; and

Samuel Lippincott, of Northampton Twp., Burlington Co., Aug. 29, 1721, names wife Ann and children. Proved Oct. 25, 1721. (All in ARCH. vol. XXIII, pp. 293-4).

## MARRIAGE CERTIFICATE OF

JOHN TUCKER, 1688.

The title is from (N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., Vol. 34, p. 277). where is given the orig., in ill., and a translation of the old document.

This same record is given by STILLWELL, (Vol. 1, p. 241), together with many more, more interesting facts, beginning with 1674, an earlier date. The one of the subject has the names of GEORGE KEITH and JOHN BARCLAY, both important in P. and W. annals. The former was the "noted Quaker disputant who figures prominently in the history of the Society of Friends, towards the close of that century, and who was then in New Jersey. The latter, \* \* \* \* \*, was brother of Robert Barclay, author of "An Apology for the Quakers."

## IV ALEXANDER ALLAIRE, NOBLE HUGUENOT

His French Protestant origin, as with PIERRE MONNET, is easily established. In the "DENIZATIONS", (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 146), in London, for the years, 1699-1700, his name, as thus spelled, clearly appears, (HUG. SOC. OF LONDON, VOL. XVIII, p. 314), with other familiar names. (His actual presence in London, at the precise date, is unimportant, as he may, already, have gone to America, as in other certain cases).

As to his brother, LOUIS ALLAIRE, called "LEWES ALLAIRE", (idem, auth., p. 193), he had been similarly denized, Dec. 16, 1687, together with James (Jacobo) Baillegeau, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 584-b), John Barberie, Peter Barberie, as with ISAAC MONNET (MONNET, sic. in the record), PETER MONNET,



(MONET, sic. in the record), CATHARINA, his wife, PETER, their son, (idem, auth., p. 207), in Mar. 25, 1688; and other New Jersey F. S., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 424 et seq.), and other HUG. surnames.

The original spelling of the French name was either ALARY (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 678), or ALERI, and prob. ALLARD, as many of this HOUSE OF ALLAIRE, with coats-of-arms, appear in the old Huguenot and French records, (vide Hug. Soc. of London and books, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 682).

The name ALLAIRE has the same root, as HILLAIRE, Eng. as HILLIARY, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 482).

### THE GREAT HUGUENOT FAMILY OF ALLAIRE

Of all the Huguenot refugee families of shortly before 1700, say migrations of 1681 to that date, who came to America to Boston, Staten Island, New Rochelle, etc., and finally had representatives in New Jersey, such as GABRIEL BERNON, ANDREW, BENJAMIN and PETER FAN-EUIL, ANDRE SIGOURNEY, JACOBO BAILLERGEAU, FRANCIS BRIDON and PIERRE MONNET, and son, ISAAC MONNET, et al., none were more significant than this great French Protestant Fam., of ALLAIRE. The notable examples were LOUIS ALLAIRE and ALEXANDER ALLAIRE, (supra).

This family was first asserted in 1902 by NELSON, (HIST. of New Jersey Coast, p. 213), to have been prominent in N. J.

The name suffered violent corruptions, with difficulty reclaimed, as ALLEE, ALLER, ALLANCE, ALLARD, and even ELLER, HELLER, which last two became more common later.

LOUIS ALLAIRE came to Boston, 1691, (HIST. and Antiq., Drake, p. 536). He was called a Huguenot by SAVAGE, (vol. I, p. 28), "adm. inhab. 1 Feb. 1692, but in 1695 not seen." He removed, to become with his brother, ALEXANDER ALLAIRE, one of the great group of Huguenot Founders of the Town of New Rochelle, Westchester County, New York, (visited on THE SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, vide, ante, this PART, p. 976).

### MADAME ALLAIRE, THE BENEVOLENT

Of different style than the intolerant PURITAN. Her story is EPIC HISTORY. (N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., VOLS. III, p. 108 and IV, p. 348). Read it over,—she glorified, in her ministrations and tears for the Rev. Benjamin Colman.

"When the boats of the enemy approached the captured vessel, (war between France and England, 1695), Colman had in his hands a piece of gold, of the value of nineteen pounds. This was seen by an "ingenious FRENCH GENTLEMAN", named Madame Allaire, who, with her four children, to whom Colman had endeared himself during the voyage, was on her way to join her husband at London," etc., and, without further details; "Colman continued to correspond with his former benefactress until his death; after which there was found in his Study a letter from her, dated at London, May, 1747, "wrote with her own hand, in the French tongue," although she was then upwards of eighty years of age."

She belonged to a French Huguenot Family, and aided a PURITAN. Does N. E. INTOLERANCE still prevail? Let the Professors and Scholars answer.—O. E. M.

### TRAVEL ROUTES

Concerning the French Protestants—"larger numbers settled on the Island of St. Christopher. Here, as early as the year 1670 were the ALLAIRES, the Pintards, the Marions, the Le Contes, the L'Hommedieus, and many others, whose names have become familiar to American ears, OR HAVE SUFFERED CHANGES THAT MAKE THEM DIFFICULT TO RECOGNIZE." (Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 307 and 402).

Examples, David de Bonrepos, Elie de Bonrepos, JACQUES ALLAIRE, Jean and Pierre ALLAIRE, et al, \* \* \* \* (BAIRD, HUG. EMI. TO AMER., vol. I, pp. 210-2).

### LA ROCHELLE, IN FRANCE

This account is illuminating, to that writer's credit, as lucid and pointed, (read, BOLTON, Vol. I, pp. 591-4).

### NEW ROCHELLE, NEW YORK

First Settlers of New Rochelle, County of Westchester, N. Y. (Largely from NEW ROCHELLE and BOLTON).

Letters of Denization, differentiated from Naturalization, (BOLTON, p. 594), and granted as follows:

April 17, 1695

Francis Le Conte,

Feb. 6, 1695-6

David de Bonrepos,

ALEXANDER ALLAIRE,

David Bonnefoy, et al.

This is an extended list, compiled by the writer, and checked, as against N. Y. recs., (courtesy of Miss Edna L. Jacobsen, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 664; omitted here.—O. E. M.).

These, and many other names, appeared in the succeeding years; some removed to Staten Island and New Jersey, so that the Westchester history must be kept in mind.

### THE GREAT FRENCH HUGUENOT EXODUS OF 1681

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 847).

The following data from an outstanding authority seems to justify the conclusions there offered by this writer, as showing the removal, return to France and return to England of the French Protestant Refugees, long before the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685—that of 1681 is particularly important, and may be the thorough explanation as to why PIERRE MONNET, and others, first appeared on Staten Island, in that year. (Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 126).

A closer study of this decade before the Revocation, likewise, clearly shows the numerical strength which France lost, particularly in 1681.

It has also been interesting, in this connection, to connote the references showing the dispersion FROM PARIS to ANCIENNE POICTOU, after the Massacre of St. Bartholemew's Day, 1572, with final military centralization, as well as religious confluence, under the advance of hostility and persecution, in the city and fortresses of old LA ROCHELLE. Following this particular quotation, citations to BOLTON and quoted parts are employed, as giving the best picture, on the subject, apart from scholarship, ever presented in an American reference.

## THE HUGUENOT REFUGEES

"Wearied with the incessant persecution, and despairing of repose around their native hearths, the Huguenots began to leave France for more secure regions. Their well-known industry and skill made them welcome in every Protestant country. No less than five hundred thousand thus escaped, and found homes in Germany, Holland, and England. King Charles II granted letters of denization in council, under the great seal, and assured the exiles that, at the next meeting of Parliament, he would introduce a bill by which they should be naturalized; relieved them at the moment from importation duties and passport fees, and encouraged voluntary contributions for their support". This order was issued on the 28th of July, 1681, the same year in which many of the Huguenots of New Rochelle had fled from France, conclusive evidence that they constituted a part of those exiles who accepted the royal offers, and afterward, under the patronage of the government, purchased and settled there in 1689. Some of the Huguenots must have been "aided in their escape from France by the English vessels that lay for some time off the Island of Rhe, opposite La Rochelle, in which they were conveyed to England." (From BOLTON, Vol. I, p. 594).

## TWO IMPORTANT QUERIES.

I. DID THE FRENCH PROTESTANT FAITHFUL LEAVE PARIS, AFTER THE MASSACRE OF ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S DAY, 1572, AND SETTLE IN ANCIENNE POIC-TOU—NIORT, LA ROCHELLE, and elsewhere? Yes, as MONNET and ALLAIRE.

II. DID ANY OF THESE FLEE TO LONDON BEFORE THE REVOCATION OF THE EDICT, 1685, and RETURN TO FRANCE, AND AGAIN FLEE TO LONDON? Yes, as MONNET and ALLAIRE.

"(Note: "Between the accession of James I to the throne of England, and the death of Henry IV of France, i. e., between 1603 and 1610, numbers of Huguenot refugees, or descendants of older refugees returned, for a longer or shorter period to France from England. Some families emigrated and returned to France between 1572 and 1685, between the Massacre of St. Bartholomew and the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, as often as three or four times. Missing Genealogical links of that period often may be found in the records of Refugee Churches outside of France.")"

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 847).

## THE HUGUENOTS

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 678).

This subject has been restated several times in this SERIES, but it is just pressing its way to the front in full force, genealogically, that many American SURNAMES are of this origin, not otherwise suspected.

A few readings from BOWMAN would give accentuation of this certain SURNAME origin, change and American evolution, etymologically. (BOWMAN, p. 23).

WALDENSES—HUGUENOTS—DUTCH  
IN NEW JERSEY

The references in this SERIES to historical facts, as well as genealogy, concerning these specific blood strains, as well as WALLOONS, should be recapitulated here, in the light of the succeeding quotation.

THE HUGUENOTS OF STATEN ISLAND, (PART ONE, p. 126); IDEM, (PART TWO, p. 144);

LA ROCHELLE, The stronghold of THE HUGUENOTS, (PART FOUR, p. 584-a);

THE WALLOONS, (PART FIVE, p. 678).

"Upon Staten Island, near New Dorp, in 1658, a little band of Waldenses or Vaudois built a stone church. In his history of "Baptist Churches in the United States", A. H. Newman claims that at the beginning of the sixteenth century the Waldenses held some Baptist principles and numbered about one hundred thousand scattered throughout Europe. JOHN CROCHERON, JACQUES POST and MOILLART JOURNEY were Vaudois refugees, who came to Staten Island prior to 1670. In 1658, the following names are also found among the records of the Waldensian Church at New Dorp: Bedell, Guyon, Corson, Fountain, Perrine, Van Pelt, Poillon, Seguire, etc. The first marriage recorded was that of Cornelis Britton and Charlotte Colon. \* \* \* \* \*

To the chartered city of La Rochelle, France, fled the refugees from the Massacre of St. Bartholomew, (1572), where they were cared for and protected. After a long seige and most heroic defense the city was overcome by the wives of Cardinal Richelieu, says Smedley. \* \* \* \* \*

Many of the refugees from La Rochelle also settled upon Long Island and Staten Island. After the unjust persecution and hanging of Leisler, many of his Dutch and Huguenot friends, especially of the younger generation, moved to New Jersey. Of the Huguenots from La Rochelle, France, we find the following representatives in New Jersey, viz.: The Bodines, Allairs, Pintards, Guyons, Scurmans, Mersereaus, Hilyers, Rezeaus, Apelles, Nixons, Micheaus, Ganos (Gayneaus), STELLES, etc.

(HIST. of the NEW JERSEY COAST, by WILLIAM NELSON, 1902, pp. 212-213).

ALEXANDER ALLAIRE, to whom this PART SIX, is thus dedicated, may never himself, more than temporarily, settled or owned land in New Jersey, but he is the probable kin, if not the father of JEAN (Jan) ALLAIRE, a prominent citizen of Woodbridge, "farmer of Essex Co.", in 1693. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 284, but a witness of will at W., as early as 1685, (idem, p. 73), out of whose loins came a large descendancy, as note succeeding name corruptions: PETER and JOHN ALLER (ALLAIRE) were in Hunterdon, by 1750.

V. CAPTAIN, and MAJOR, JOHN HARRISON  
of Rocky Hill

For JOHN HARRISON, the First, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 827). The two records, seemingly not to be reconciled, may be examined by any searcher; HATFIELD, (pp. 260-1, which is not accurate on its face), and WHITEHEAD, (p. 86), which makes the conclusions there, a bit foggy. It may be that the first JOHN HARRISON, or father of the subject, was never in N. J., or else some rec., belonging to the son, was accredited to him.

THAT, this lineage, is the same as that of the first two RICHARD HARRISONS of Conn., is incontrovertible, by one of those facts, outside the records, which determines, beyond doubt. The grandmother of George Washington Hull, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 610), was "Polly", or Elizabeth Harrison, descendant of CAPTAIN JOHN HARRISON of the title, (OLD NORTH-WEST, Vol. XIII, 1910, pp. 178-9, et seq., affidavit of Anthony Wayne Smith), and, he, HULL, attended meetings of the Harrison clan of Morrow County, Ohio, "descendants of Richard Harrison of Conn.," of which a newspaper account was found among his effects, and known in the fam.

A JOHN HARRISON, clearly of the Newark family d. apparently died, about 1675-6, and adm. of estate granted to "his brother, Samuel Harrison", (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 39 and Vol. XXIII, p. 213), and whether or not he was that one,





MAISON DE CALVIN A NOYON

HOUSE OF JOHN CALVIN, AT NOYON, FRANCE

He was the Great Reformer, (1509-1564), b. at Noyon, in Picardy, France, his mother being Jeanne le Franc. He was also the Genevan Reformer and leader:—to whom the foll. Protestant Society does greatest honor.

SOCIÉTÉ DE L'HISTOIRE DU PROTESTANTISME FRANÇAIS

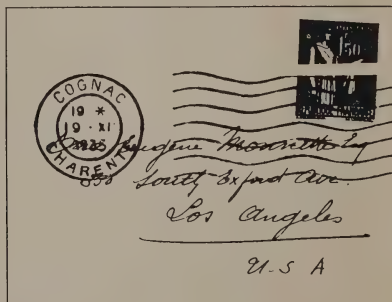
54, rue des Saints-Pères, PARIS (VII)

Compte chèques postaux Paris 407-83

Reçu de  
Monsieur *Oscar Eugène Monnet*  
sacotivation de membre pour  
1932 et 1933 :  
*Quatre vingt francs*

Archivage sur la Société Générale  
(Bank of America 6002938)

Paris 10 juin 1933. *J. Monnet*



*Georges Monnet*  
with best wishes for Xmas &  
New-Year

HON. GEORGES MONNET, (living).

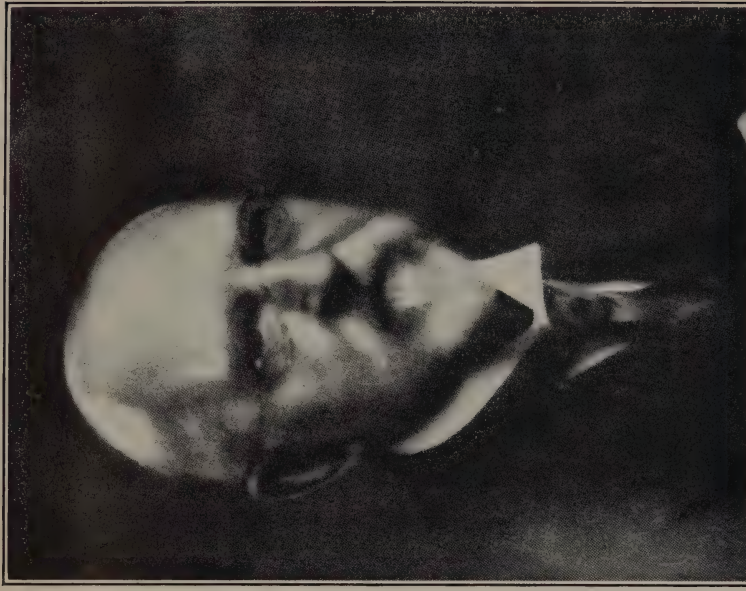
Representative of this famous French Family. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 847).

(1018-a)



ISAAC MINET, 1660-1745, THE NOBLE HUGUENOT  
 'NE SOMMES POINT VENUE DE RACE ILLUSTRE  
 ET NOBLE. SY EST CE QUE NOUS SOMMES VENUE,  
 DIEU MERCY DES GENS CRAIGNANS DIEU'

J. SAUCHELLE.  
 SOME ACCOUNT OF THE  
 HUGUENOT FAMILY OF MINET  
 FROM THEIR COMING OVT OF FRANCE  
 AT THE REVOCATION OF THE  
 EDICT OF NANTES MDCLXXXVI  
 FOUNDED ON ISAAC MINET'S  
 'RELATION OF OVR FAMILY'  
 BY WILLIAM MINET, M.A. F.S.A.  
 OF THE INNER TEMPLE



HON. WILLIAM MINET, 1851-1933, THE HUGUENOT  
 EXEMPLAR

Himself a desc., and author of The Huguenot Family of  
 MINET, (1892), the greatest account of family, Huguenot per-  
 secution and refugees, by flight to England.

Distinguished English citizen, and member of HUG. SOC.  
 of LONDON, (of which the writer is a mem.), and memoir,  
 (PROCS., HUG. SOC. of LONDON, Vol. XIV, No. 4, 1933,  
 pp. 443 et seq.).

(The surname variations from MINET to MONET are  
 natural and certain, all with a common French origin, from  
 further etymology in old Latin.—O. E. M.)



whom either HATFIELD or WHITEHEAD had in mind, does not appear. The latter may or may not have left a widow, and/or children.—O. E. M., and his kin to Samuel Harrison certainly points to the Newark fam., descendants from the first RICHARD HARRISON, thru his son, SERGEANT RICHARD HARRISON.

However, the records show the CAPTAIN, and MAJOR JOHN HARRISON was originally on LONG ISLAND, as (vide, ante, this PART, p. 974), and other records), as an official and Sheriff. Just when he came into N. J. is uncertain, but he was of Flushing, L. I., 1698, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 142), and the same year had "License to purchase Indian land at Cranberry Brook", (N. J., idem, p. 143). In the same authority, refs. show him, of Raritan river, 1702; of Middlesex, 1703; 1700, "of Pensilvania"; 1701, of E.; 1702, the same; and two other refs., to his having been in Queens Co., N. Y., 1697-8, (vide, idem, index). However, all these refs. are given under Rocky Hill, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 564), which, from sub. recs., was clearly his abiding place, and he may have d. at Perth Amboy, "merchant".

His will, dated March 2, 1723-4, was proved June 11, 1725, and names wife, Elizabeth, who was the former wife of THOMAS HIGGINS, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1011), a son, Benjamin, under age; mother, (who was MARY CRAWLEY, vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 404); sister, Mary, wife of SAMUEL MOORE, (vide, ante; this PART, p. 1011), et al., and indicating brothers, George, Edward, et al., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 213).

His wife, Elizabeth, d. in 1730, will, dated, April 22, called of "Rocky Hill, Somerset co.", "widow of John, junior, Esq're", proved, January 21, 1730, naming children and kin, and two sons, Benjamin Higgins and Benjamin Harrison, as executors; proved Jan. 21, 1730. Witness, THOMAS YATES, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 879). The foregoing determines HIGGINS relationship, and that the one under discussion as "JUNIOR", JOHN HARRISON. As in this SERIES, and the records, his military titles and exploits, are referred to, without repetit. here. (N. J. ARCH., GEN. INDEX, to first ten vols., p. 83). He was "proposed for the Council", as a man of "known Integrity and Estates", (idem, Vol. III, p. 95).

N. B. If JOHN HARRISON, the First, was not deceased during the foregoing periods, it is poss. that the two men were accredited by other writers with the wrong records, more or less. But, the one under consid., was certainly that one of Rocky Hill.—O. E. M.

#### VI JOHN SMITH, SCOTCHMAN

THE HONEST CITIZEN OF WOODBRIDGE. How he came by his name, as a racial incline, no one knows, for his father came from England. His origin is one of those original discoveries by the writer, among many, in this close association for years, with the records and these F. S. names.

This PART SIX is dedicated to him, because of his definite and widely known community and official honesty. He is to be distinguished from the other JOHN SMITH, orig. grantee, patentee and associate, always denominated, in the records, as "wheelwright", "millwright", "meal-man", and other sobriquets, as (vide, ante, PART FOUR, DED., pp. 494-6 and 498 et seq.),—the well known F. S., Rev. John Smith; keeping in mind that the latter originated in the sense of N. J. removal, at Barnstable, Mass. (For this point, vide, E. J. Under the Props., 1895, pp. 48 and 286). "JOHN SMITH of Barnstable, in New England." Both were W. men, and left descendants, running side by side, for several generations, with scattered kin, somewhat difficult to distinguish, although the male line of "John Smith,

Scotchman", was limited, and does not traverse the sons and grandsons of the other. The use of the spelling "SMYTH", both at Newbury, Mass. and in N. J., as employed in the records, is of no value in identity.

JOHN SMITH, SCOTCHMAN, may have been so called for racial antecedents, or not so at all, as he came to W., if to return to Newbury and to return later again, by 1668, and long before the notable Scotch influx of migrants in 1685. He is so named in various authorities, (DALLY, Hist. of W., pp. 20, 28, 47, 149 and 159). His name appears as an original grantee for 176 acres at W., in the list of 1670; "John Smith, Scotchman, was a man of such remarkable integrity of character that the July, (1671), (4th), directed that his half bushell measure should be the standard by which all the freeholders should be governed in buying and selling"; and that those that sell or buy by any other measures until law makes other provision shall be accounted villainous to buy or sell by unjust measures." "What a tribute to the Scotchman's honesty!" His house was at W., was next to that of Judge Samuel Hale, (who had come from Newbury, Mass.), and with that of William Compton on the other side of him. In the fourth division of lands at W., March 19, 1717, his name drew the first number, as "John Smith, Scotchman", without any designation of heir, as he was then d. (CONT. to E. J. Hist., WHITEHEAD, 1856, pp. 356 and 364; and, vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 55, 82 and 99).

He received his patent as named in the title, for 176 acres, December 20, 1669, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 107), and John Smith, Milwright, is named in the same list, (q. v.). Also, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 519). He is No. 16 in the list of 1669, but is not listed as taking the Dutch Oath of 1673, as was the case of the other John Smith, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 89), and, hence, he was back at Newbury.

He is named in the records as early as 1668, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531), distinguished from "MR. JOHN SMITH", the other man, 1668, at W., and the Town Records give other, tho meager refs.

His patent, (supra), of 1669, located him on the "north side of Papiack Creek", (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 9, two entries), and in W., with a house-lot; (tho when he rem. and how long he stayed, is not solvable); near Samuel Moore, (from Newbury), (idem, pp. 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 103, 148-9, 214 and 267). These entries all relate pointedly to "John Smith, Scotchman", with many other entries, confused with other John Smiths. The dates range 1669, 1686, 1689, 1696, and by 1701, JOHN SMITH, SCOTCHMAN, was dead, and had, apparently, only one "son and heir in N. J.", JOHN SMITH, SECOND, with land, near "the Meeting House Brook, at W., (idem, p. 149). If other children then figured, daughters, who may have m. W. men, this record does not disclose. Clear there were no other sons in N. J. in esse, which proves the foll., in part.

It is one of the triumphs of this writer, (without false modesty), to show that JOHN SMITH, SCOTCHMAN had come out of Newbury, Mass., with the other men of that place, who came to W., returned to N., and flitted hither and yon, as Rev. John Woodbridge, Anthony Somerby, Thomas Noyes, Daniel Pierce, et al.

JOHN SMITH, later as "SCOTCHMAN", at W., was an early Newbury man, the son of the first THOMAS SMITH, there, as (vide, post, this PART, under that title), and sev. refs. in COFFIN. His father was in Newbury, as early as 1638, (p. 29). He, JOHN SMITH, was a member of Dr. Parker's church, (with many other removals to W.), in 1671, with his cousin, JAMES SMITH, (idem, p. 86), while the same year, he

was the HONEST CITIZEN of W. Again, 1671, (idem, p. 100), containing many names, soon at W. He is not in later Newbury records, but his marriage and births of his children are rec. there, (Newbury Vit. Statistics, 2 vols.), and that is significant, as they are not in the W. records,—a compelling point.

JOHN SMITH, son of THOMAS SMITH, b. 9 March, 1648, m. 26 Nov. 1667, Rebecca Poore, dau. of the first Samuel Poore of Newbury, (COF. FIN, p. 318). They had chil.—“John, b. 14 Sept. and d. 14 Oct. 1668, Rebecca, b. 1 Aug. 1669, John, b. 20 Oct. 1671 and d. 31 Aug., 1677, Mary, b. 29 Dec., 1673, JOHN, (SECOND—O. E. M.), 17 March, 1678, Samuel, 31 Jan. 1680, and d. Nov. 1685, Josiah, 28 March, 1687, (m. and rem. in N.), Hannah, 27 Jan., 1690, Dorothy, 20 Aug. 1692”. As tho significant, Rebecca Smith and Dorothy Smith were common names in N. J., in most all Smith fams. JOHN SMITH had a brother Lieut. James Smith, b. 10 Sept. 1645, who had a son, James Smith, who rem. to N. J.

Thrusting aside any present reason for his designation as “Scotchman”, this is certainly the man of the title.—O. E. M.

This is further confirmed by the rec. “John Smith, late of Piscataway, son and heir of John Smith of Woodbridge”, (which could not have been the other, Rev. John Smith’s son, John), a deed, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 141), showing that JOHN SMITH, SECOND had rem. to P., but soon left. To the latter as a son must be allocated that Nathaniel Smith of P., who d. in 1721, with admin., May 17. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 431). (Card files).

HENCE, THIS DEDICATION TO THE HONEST CITIZEN OF WOODBRIDGE.

## VII. JOHN MARTIN, SENIOR

Purposely, this reference is not extended. This SERIES contains many items concerning him. There is no dispute about his New Hampshire origin and members of his family, therefore, no repetition is necessary here. Some of his family and descendants may receive attention subsequently, but the foll. more important citations tell the story;

PART ONE, (vide, ante, pp. 55, 69, 71, 74, 88-9, 92-99, etc.).

PART TWO, (vide, ante, pp. 226 et seq.).

PART THREE, (vide, ante, pp. 423-4).

PART FOUR, (vide, ante, pp. 543; 625, ROBERTS).

PART FIVE, (vide, ante, pp. 740-1; 761; 762; and 842-3).

To the foregoing must be added, however, an affidavit which is most valuable on this subject, and as evidencing places at old PISCATAWAY:

## AFFIDAVIT OF OSCAR I. MARTIN

STATE OF NEW JERSEY }  
COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX } ss

OSCAR I. MARTIN, being first duly sworn, states:

That, at the request of Orra Eugene Monnette of Los Angeles, California, he makes the following affidavit to certain locations and historical facts which are to be used for the purpose of preservation of history and old land marks in the vicinity of Piscataway, now P. O. Stelton, New Jersey.

Affiant states that he is now living on the old Martin farm, with his brother, Frederick Martin, in Raritan Township, on road running northward from an intersection with Woodbridge Avenue, to the east of St. James Episcopal Church and grave-

yard; that this place has been in possession of the Martin Family for many years and across the road down in a little vale, facing opposite, is the old whiskey still house among the trees which was started in operation by the father of affiant at the close of the Civil War in 1865.

That affiant was born July 7, 1854, and his brother now living with him, Frederick Martin, was born October 21, 1858; that, they also had a brother, Theodore Martin, born 1852, died in two years. The father of affiant was named Forman Martin, born 1824, d. 1905, aged 81; and his mother, Hannah Martin, b. 1825, d. 1896, age 71.

That the grandfather of affiant was Henry Martin, born about 1794, and died about 1891, aged 97 years, and his grandmother was Catharine Strangman (not a Piscataway name).

That the grandfather of affiant was of the lineage of the long time and well-known Martin Family of that section, the first of whom was John Martin, and that the Henry Martin place was across Woodbridge Avenue, from the present Martin homestead, and down the road a mile or more, known for years as the “Old Henry Martin place”.

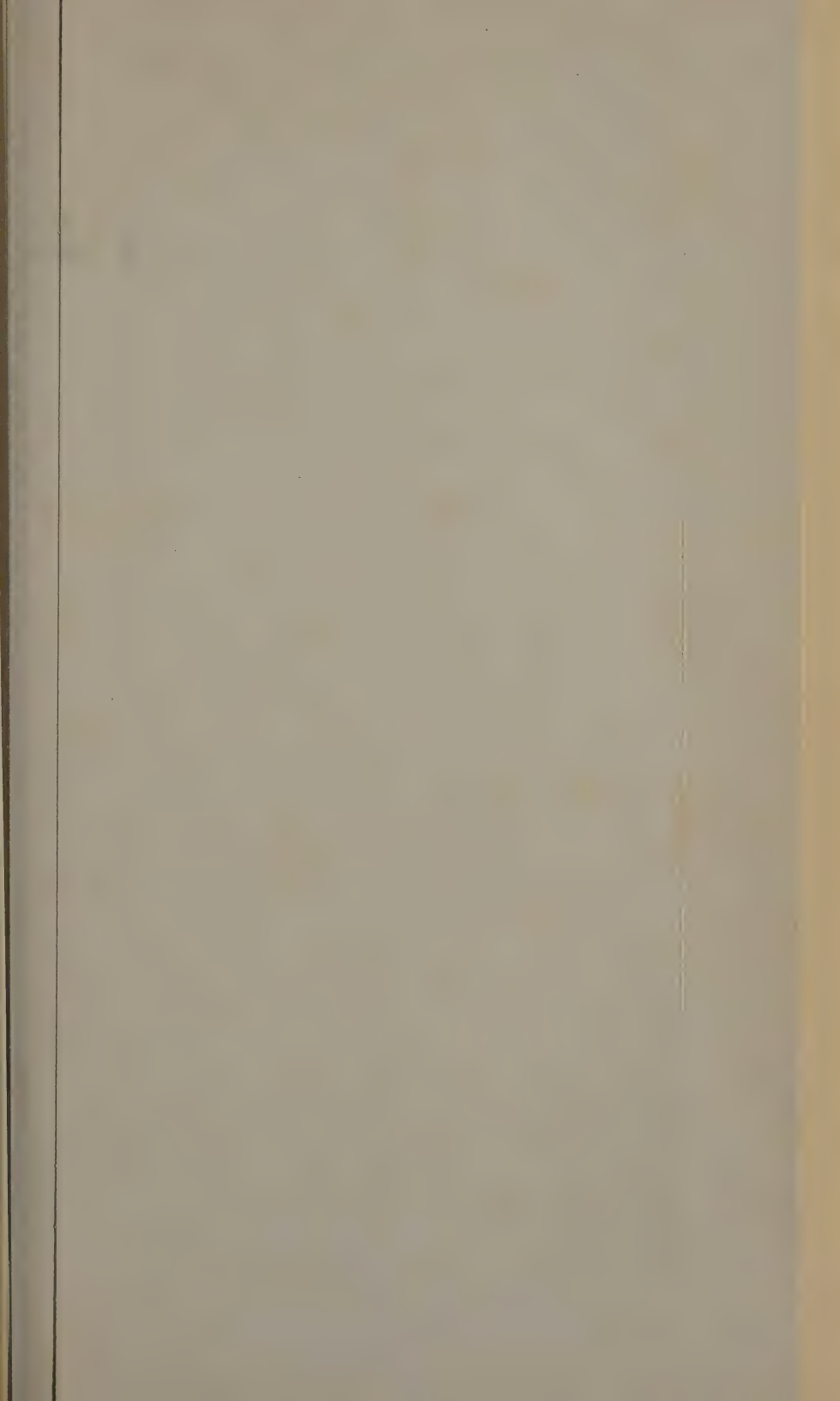
That the said grandfather of affiant was still living in his youth and often talked and discussed with him the old family places in the neighborhood and particularly the old Baptist church and graveyard where St. James Episcopal church building now stands.

That the old graveyard with old stone markers now to the right or west of the present church building, contained many grave stones now lost or broken away, and this section represented the location of the old Baptist burial ground; that, the old Baptist church building was in the western end of the present cemetery west and north of the present church and far removed from the Baptist burial plot in the left or eastern end; that, when affiant was a young man, when assisting the sexton in digging some graves on what is known, as the Skewis lot, the diggers found the foundation stones and clear indications of the basement of the old Baptist church so that the present Skewis lot would indicate its original location; that the said Baptist church faced what is now called Woodbridge Avenue running west to east in front of the present church and cemetery, but which in the early days was called Woodbridge Road or “turnpike”. That during his lifetime his grandfather, Henry Martin, told him about the old inn famous during the Revolutionary War, called “The Ben Hull Tavern”, and affiant is quite familiar with the known fact of the visitation of George Washington at the Hull Tavern during the War of the Revolution; also, that affiant was told by his grandfather of a military scrimmage held near this Tavern in which a number of British soldiers were killed; that, these were buried in a long trench in the Baptist cemetery with which he was familiar in his boyhood days; a rolling mound showing the line of the trench but that after time went on this was obliterated.

That about 1895 the Piscataway Town Cemetery Association was organized, not incorporated, a voluntary unit, and affiant assisted in cleaning up the old cemetery, bushes and undergrowth, matted grass, an accumulation of years, and that they hauled away twenty wagon loads of roots and debris and found many gravestone markers broken and impossible of reading the transcriptions, indicating the burial of many people there.

That, affiant states with reference to the old Benjamin Hull Tavern, it was known in the family in earlier years and he states positively that it was located almost opposite to the present St. James Episcopal Church Building on the north side of Woodbridge Avenue at the identical spot where now is the modern building or resident of the Episcopal Rector, who was named Rev. Phillips. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).





was the HONEST CITIZEN of W. Again, 1671, (idem, p. 100), containing many names, soon at W. He is not in later Newbury records, but his marriage and births of his children are rec. there, (Newbury Vit. Statistics, 2 vols.), and that is significant, as they are not in the W. records,—a compelling point.

JOHN SMITH, son of THOMAS SMITH, b. 9 March, 1648, m. 26 Nov. 1667, Rebecca Poore, dau. of the first Samuel Poore of Newbury, (COFFIN, p. 318). They had chil.—"John, b. 14 Sept. and d. 14 Oct. 1668, Rebecca, b. 1 Aug. 1669, John, b. 20 Oct., 1671 and d. 31 Aug., 1677, Mary, b. 29 Dec., 1673, JOHN, (SECOND—O. E. M.), 17 March, 1678, Samuel, 31 Jan. 1680, and d. Nov. 1685, Josiah, 28 March, 1687, (m. and rem. in N.), Hannah, 27 Jan., 1690, Dorothy, 20 Aug. 1692". As the significant, Rebecca Smith and Dorothy Smith were common names in N. J., in most all Smith fams, JOHN SMITH had a brother Lieut. James Smith, b. 10 Sept. 1645, who had a son, James Smith, who rem. to N. J.

Thrusting aside any present reason for his designation as "Scotchman", this is certainly the man of the title.—O. E. M.

This is further confirmed by the rec. "John Smith, late of Piscataway, son and heir of John Smith of Woodbridge", (which could not have been the other, Rev. John Smith's son, John), a deed, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 141), showing that JOHN SMITH, SECOND had rem. to P., but soon left. To the latter as a son must be allocated that Nathaniel Smith of P., who d. in 1721, with admin., May 17. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 431). (Card files).

HENCE, THIS DEDICATION TO THE HONEST CITIZEN OF WOODBRIDGE.

#### VII. JOHN MARTIN, SENIOR

Purposely, this reference is not extended. This SERIES contains many items concerning him. There is no dispute about his New Hampshire origin and members of his family, therefore, no repetition is necessary here. Some of his family and descendants may receive attention subsequently, but the foll. more important citations tell the story:

PART ONE, (vide, ante, pp. 55, 69, 71, 74, 88-9, 92-99, etc.).

PART TWO, (vide, ante, pp. 226 et seq.).

PART THREE, (vide, ante, pp. 423-4).

PART FOUR, (vide, ante, pp. 543; 625, ROBERTS).

PART FIVE, (vide, ante, pp. 740-1; 761; 762; and 842-3).

To the foregoing must be added, however, an affidavit which is most valuable on this subject, and as evidencing places at old PISCATAWAY:

#### AFFIDAVIT OF OSCAR I. MARTIN

STATE OF NEW JERSEY }  
COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX } ss

OSCAR I. MARTIN, being first duly sworn, states:

That, at the request of Orra Eugene Monnette of Los Angeles, California, he makes the following affidavit to certain locations and historical facts which are to be used for the purpose of preservation of history and old land marks in the vicinity of Piscataway, now P. O. Stelton, New Jersey.

Affiant states that he is now living on the old Martin farm, with his brother, Frederick Martin, in Raritan Township, on road running northward from an intersection with Woodbridge Avenue, to the east of St. James Episcopal Church and grave-

yard; that this place has been in possession of the Martin Family for many years and across the road down in a little vale, facing opposite, is the old whiskey still house among the trees which was started in operation by the father of affiant at the close of the Civil War in 1865.

That affiant was born July 7, 1854, and his brother now living with him, Frederick Martin, was born October 21, 1858; that, they also had a brother, Theodore Martin, born 1852, died in two years. The father of affiant was named Forman Martin, born 1824, d. 1905, aged 81; and his mother, Hannah Martin, b. 1825, d. 1896, age 71.

That the grandfather of affiant was Henry Martin, born about 1794, and died about 1891, aged 97 years, and his grandmother was Catharine Strangman (not a Piscataway name).

That the grandfather of affiant was of the lineage of the long time and well-known Martin Family of that section, the first of whom was John Martin, and that the Henry Martin place was across Woodbridge Avenue, from the present Martin homestead, and down the road a mile or more, known for years as the "Old Henry Martin place".

That the said grandfather of affiant was still living in his youth and often talked and discussed with him the old family places in the neighborhood and particularly the old Baptist church and graveyard where St. James Episcopal church building now stands.

That the old graveyard with old stone markers now to the right or west of the present church building, contained many grave stones now lost or broken away, and this section represented the location of the old Baptist burial ground; that, the old Baptist church building was in the western end of the present cemetery west and north of the present church and far removed from the Baptist burial plot in the left or eastern end; that, when affiant was a young man, when assisting the sexton in digging some graves on what is known, as the Skewis lot, the diggers found the foundation stones and clear indications of the basement of the old Baptist church so that the present Skewis lot would indicate its original location; that the said Baptist church faced what is now called Woodbridge Avenue running west to east in front of the present church and cemetery, but which in the early days was called Woodbridge Road or "turnpike". That during his lifetime his grandfather, Henry Martin, told him about the old inn famous during the Revolutionary War, called "The Ben Hull Tavern", and affiant is quite familiar with the known fact of the visitation of George Washington at the Hull Tavern during the War of the Revolution; also, that affiant was told by his grandfather of a military scrimmage held near this Tavern in which a number of British soldiers were killed; that, these were buried in a long trench in the Baptist cemetery with which he was familiar in his boyhood days; a rolling mound showing the line of the trench but that after time went on this was obliterated.

That about 1895 the Piscataway Town Cemetery Association was organized, not incorporated, a voluntary unit, and affiant assisted in cleaning up the old cemetery, bushes and undergrowth, matted grass, an accumulation of years, and that they hauled away twenty wagon loads of roots and debris and found many gravestone markers broken and impossible of reading the transcriptions, indicating the burial of many people there.

That, affiant states with reference to the old Benjamin Hull Tavern, it was known in the family in earlier years and he states positively that it was located almost opposite to the present St. James Episcopal Church Building on the north side of Woodbridge Avenue at the identical spot where now is the modern building or resident of the Episcopal Rector, who was named Rev. Phillips. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).



# MAP OF THE FORD, PREDMORE SWAMP AND INIANS FERRY, 1678-1688.



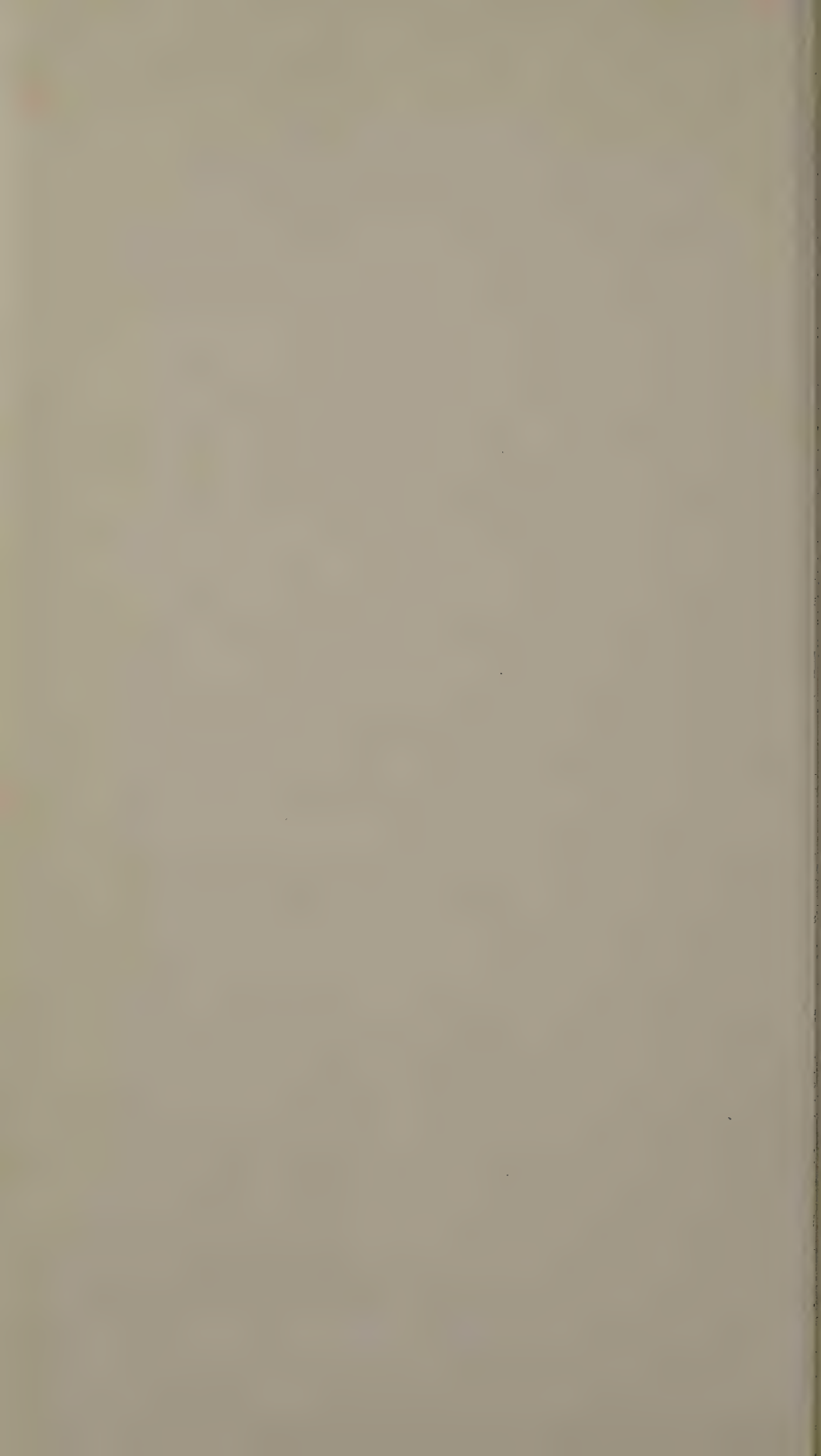
## EXPLANATION

- 1—12 Rariton Lots, 1—12, of 640 acres each. Purchased by John Inians and associates of Lady Elizabeth Carteret, 1681.
- A Cornelius Longfield, before 1678. Purchased of the Indians 1681. Purchase confirmed by Elizabeth Carteret, Executer.
- B Cornelius Longfield. Purchased of the Indians 1681. Claimed by Peter Sonman, one of the 24 Proprietors, as part of his first dividend, but disallowed.
- C Thomas Lawrence. Purchased of Sir George Carteret, 1678. 1300 acres and embracing the land to South River.
- D Henry Greenland. Date of purchase not known. Located there before 1667.
- E George Drake, 1667. Note: Brook between E and D is the division between Greenland and Drake.
- F Edward Antill, 1688, 360 acres.
- G Benjamin Dunn.

The above sketch map is taken from article, "The First Settlers of New Brunswick", by William H. Benedict, (PROCS., N. J. Hist. Soc., 3rd Ser., Vol. VII, 1912, No. 1, pp. 1 et seq., and opp. p. 18). Reference has been given in this Series, (vide ante, PART THREE, p. 362), as relating to the founding of New Brunswick, etc.

On account of the explanation, at the bottom of said drawing, in relation to THOMAS LAWRENCE, and date 1678, it is very clear that since the latter was then in New York, as proven, where he died, this could not have been the one called "POP-INGA".

(1021-1022)





Affiant further states that upon a visit to him made by said Orra Eugene Monnette, May 4th, 1933, in company with Mr. John F. Smith of New Brunswick, New Jersey, he visited the places mentioned in this affidavit with said parties and that since the said Orra Eugene Monnette has forwarded to him in connection with this affidavit for signature and verification, a description of a piece of property, published in 1751, as follows:

"1751

"To be sold at publick Vendue, on Tuesday, the first Day of October next, two good Dwelling-Houses, with the Land thereunto belonging, in Piscataway in East-New Jersey: One is a good large Stone-House, formerly belonging to BENJAMIN HULL, and lately to Israel Folsom, SITUATE TWO MILES AND A HALF FROM NEW-BRUNSWICK, ON THE HIGH ROAD TO WOODBRIDGE, THE OTHER IS ADJOINING, AND LATELY BELONGED TO PHINEAS POTTER AND HAS BEEN A NOTED TAVERN FOR SEVERAL YEARS: there are good Orchards adjoining to both Places, with about 20 Acres of good land: Also about 100 acres of Land, one Mile back, of which 20 Acres is cleared, and the rest all Wood-land: The Houses are within three Quarters of a Mile of a Landing, and both or either very convenient for a Merchant, Tavern, or Tradesman, and will be sold all together or separate as may be agreed on, at the Day of Sale. Any Person inclining to purchase before the Time of Sale, may apply to Timothy Conner, now living on the Premises, and know the Title and Conditions of Sale.—The N. Y. Gazette Revived in the Weekly Post Boy, Sept. 2, 1751."

(New Jersey Archives, First Ser., Vol. XIX, pp. 97-8)."

That to the best knowledge and belief of affiant the above description is that of the old Benjamin Hull Tavern situated on the present Woodbridge Avenue, at the point above indicated.

Further affiant sayeth not.

Oscar I. Martin.

(Witness, brother)

Fred Martin.

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 22 day of August, 1933.

Fred C. Havens

Notary Public in and for the County of Middlesex, State of New Jersey.

Notary Public of N. J. My Commission Expires Oct. 17, 1933.

#### A. THOMAS LAWRENCE, YE BAKER, OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 420-3; and PART FOUR, p. 613).

So called, 1680-1683, Quit-renter; "THOMAS LAWRENCE, YE BAKER," a tract of land on the South side of the Raraton, 1300 acres; "on ye west side of ye Raraton river"; (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 52, 53 and 55). Of age, his first land-grant, post, 1677, he was b. appx. ca. 1656. Olde East New Jersey, 1700, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 67, imp.).

Of PISC., and 1702, (O. B. L. sic.), (idem, pp. 74-79), a F. S., there 1683, with wife, Mary, 1688, (idem, p. 92). Again, at P. 1677, (idem, p. 95). Accred. to W., 1681, (idem, p. 98).

In 1683, among N. Y. Colonials, was THOMAS LAWRENCE, as rel. to N. J. (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 156).

#### THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER.

WHERE WAS HE FIRST THUS DESIGNATED?

1677, June 7. Bill of sale from Indians to "THOMAS LAWRENCE, of New Yorke, Baker, of Land Lying and being On the South Side of the Raritan Riuier, Called & Known by the Indian Name of Ramawon." The land borders, in part, also on "a small fresh riuier Called Piscocpeck." East Jersey Deeds, Vol. I, p. 84, A side." (STILLWELL, Vol. III, p. 423).

All records and references, at all dependable, show, without variation, that he came from N. Y. City, into N. J., by land ownership, sometime before, or about, 1677. His actual removal and real residence, at or near the Raritan, probably south of it, as shown on some modernly drawn maps, to be at or near New Brunswick, has only been urged by inference, as the date or fact is not susceptible of direct proof. The name "Lawrence's Brook", has been inferred, without proof, as coming from him, although other Lawrences lived in the vicinity, and the famous JOHN LAWRENCE line of 1743, gave signification to many local place names.

In the deed records, he was called "THOMAS LAWRENCE, BAKER", and, first, 1681, "THOMAS LAWRENCE of N. Y., baker", as of N. Y.; in 1683-4, the same; in 1689, the same, etc., (ARCH. Vol. XXI, pp. 51, 57, 73 and 168). This has been translated to mean "the baker", without challenge.

There is not the slightest evidence, direct or indirect, to show that THOMAS LAWRENCE, knew anything about this trade, the culinary art, kitchens and ovens, or hot breads. That was not his business. The sobriquet came from a very common use, in those days, of differentiation—from other persons of the same name—there were other contemporary Thomas Lawrences of his generation. If the alleged "Thomas Lawrence Poppinga" was a separate individual, and the descriptio personae, (clearly such), were dropped, and while he was courting around with the widow of Cornelius Longfield, whom he is alleged to have married, that Lawrence chap, would have been contemporary to the one of the subject.

#### B. de BAECKER

The name, as a surname, or as a designation, very clearly used early and later in N. Y. Colonial Records, as, "BAKER", had its origin in the Dutch surname, or use, of de Baecker. This is so easily proven, as not to admit of any doubt.

Probably the most notable illustration is concerning that first JACOB de BAECKER, who subsequently became plain BAKER, as well as his children (HATFIELD, p. 250). He was a brother-in-law of Governor Peter Stuyvesant, with a noted and energetic wife, and almost paralleling was Balthazar de Haert, with him a wealthy merchant, whose name, likewise, became "HART".

Investigating the BAECKER and BACKER records, in General Index, (Docs. rel. Col. Hist., N. Y., p. 55), the whole surname etymology is revealed, and one of the first of the name to appear in New Amsterdam before 1650 was "Joost de Backer", in Holland documents.

In CALEND., (N. Y. Hist. MSS., Dutch, 1630-1664) are several references, in proof of the premises, inc. BAECK and BAKKER, (p. 390), with partic. ref. to "Joost Teunissen de Backer", and "Jacob Backer".

However, most important in last ref., (supra), is the clear use of "Jochem de Backer", who was a Wessels, (p. 422, as to the same man), and he was called 1657 "Jochem Wessels Backer", (p. 185), and 1657, "Jochem Wesselsen, baker", (p. 313), and, again, "Jochem, the baker", (p. 314), and

other refs., absolutely sustaining the first proposition made herein, Q. E. D.

Further examples can be given, and considering that, "Bach", was an etymon, with every variety of suffix, and prenx "de", as used in both Holland and Belgium, (vide, Deutschen, ante, this PART, p. 951), no further proof is needed. The final "er" is inconsequential.

THOMAS LAWRENCE was called, as in the title, "de BAECKER", as was Jacob Baker, et al, which was translated to "ye baker" or "the baker", again, as a descriptio personae, possibly from some maternal surname affiliation. THIS HAS NEVER BEEN ELUCIDATED BEFORE.—O. E. M.

## C.

## RICHARD SMITH—COMPTON—LAWRENCE

The argument about WILLIAM COMPTON, originating in Ipswich, Mass. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 595). The foll. item was overlooked, viz.; patent to Elisha Laurence "of Middleton" for two hammocks of land at Shoal Harbour, Mon. Co., W. William Camptone". The LAWRENCE family first settled in America at Ipswich, where MARIE LAWRENCE became the wife of THOMAS BURNHAM, (what price glory-proof?) They seemed to reappear always TOGETHER! With RICHARD SMITH!

## D.

## MARY, WIFE OF THOMAS LAWRENCE

While there are no vit. recs., to show, it is assumed with great probability, that she was named MARY.

While, 1704, is the cap record of her career.

"April 3, Petition. Mary, widow of THOMAS LAWRENCE complaining of the acts of THOMAS and WILLIAM LAWRENCE, in relation to her estate," i. e. acquired from her husband, THOMAS LAWRENCE. This was orig. supposed to refer to the Thomas Lawrence, of Newton, L. I., but it is a New York record, and that could not possibly be the case.—O. E. M.

Read in this connection now re, the son, THOMAS LAWRENCE, JUNIOR, the MAP of 1700-1732, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 736). With place names, "THOS. LAWRENCE, JUNIOR'S, UPLAND" and "LAWRENCE'S BROOK", with "JNO. LAWRENCE", "Surveyor", not far away, (most sig.) these tell the story of the second generation.

Further, (recap.), the land grant, orig. was "No. 84, Indians to Thomas Laurence, Karatan River, June 7, 1677". "S. side of called Indian name, RAMAWON," (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 210).

THOMAS LAWRENCE, JUNIOR, was in New Brunswick, 1716, and rel. to his father, "C. Thomas Lawrence. Purchased of Sr. George Carteret, 1678, 1300 acres and embracing the land to South River", (idem, PART THREE, p. 362).

1681-1689, land records (ARCH., sev. refs.), always called "the BAKER" and "adjoining GEORGE DRAKE of PISC., South side of Raritan River. He had a land transaction with WILLIAM CLAWSON of P., 1691-2, (idem and vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 411).

The ref. in ARCH., (Vol. XXI, p. 320), is a reverse entry, and THOMAS LAWRENCE, even if some other, was a witness to will of MARY INIANS, 1700, April 12, widow of JOHN INIANS, who, with himself and CORNELIUS LONGFIELD, were first settlers of New Brunswick, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 362). It is very poss., that his wife, an INIANS, (?) was the dau. of the foregoing, (ARCH. Vol. XXIII, p. 253).

THOMAS LAWRENCE, (none other than the Baker), d. in N. Y., between May 20 and March 21, 1698/9, as per his will:

"Richard, earl of Bellomont, Governor, etc. Know ye that at New York, on the 21 day of March, 1698/9, the last will of THOMAS LAWRENCE was approved, and his wife, MARY Lawrence and Henry Coleman were confirmed, as executors."

"THOMAS LAWRENCE. "In the name of God Amen. I, THOMAS LAWRENCE, of New York, being now bound on a voyage, and knowing that all flesh is mortal". I leave to my wife, MARY LAWRENCE, one third of all my estate, both real and personal. The other two thirds, I leave to my children when of age. (Names not given). I make and appoint my wife, Mary, and my friend, Henry Coleman, of New York, butcher, executors. Dated May 20, 1698/9."

(HIST. SOC. COLLS. N. Y., 1892, WILLS, Vol. I, p. 305).

Connected somehow is that "MARIE LAWRENCE OF N. Y.", who received payment, 1713, Oct. 23, in account of MARY GRIFFITH, widow, and admin. of Est. of BENJAMIN GRIFFITH, of P. A., who d. July 18, 1709, (ARCH. Vol. XXIII, p. 194), and MARIE ROBESON, likewise figured with other familiar names. Who was MARY HOOPER? if not MARIE, wife of DANIEL HOOPER, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 829).

She, MARIE LAWRENCE, was cert. the widow, settled in N. Y. after THOMAS LAWRENCE'S demise.

MARIE ROBESON was prob. kin of the widow of DR. WILLIAM ROBERTSON, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 857), for note the BENJAMIN GRIFFITH contiguity, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 389).

Now, coming to the statements of "JAN OF ROTTERDAM", (vide, BIB., PART FOUR, p. 475), again, it is to be regretted that able genealogists should disagree. There is no proof that THOMAS LAWRENCE, the BAKER, was ever DUTCH, or had an orig. patronymic of LAURENSZEN or lived, ever in Holland, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 613 and POPINGA, pp. 623-4). VON GRONINGEN has been explained.

THE MOST COMPELLING ARGUMENT IS REALLY THE EPISODE OF THE HOG TROUBLE, ("JAN OF ROTTERDAM", (p. 306) for the THOMAS CLARK, there involved, was the father-in-law of RICHARD LAWRENCE, a kinsman of THOMAS LAWRENCE, definitely located in New York City.—O. E. M.

(N. Y. HIST. SOC. COLL., 1893, WILLS, Vol. II, p. 454).

## E.

## JOHN LAWRENCE, THE IMMIGRANT

(Recapitulation of Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1002).

Patentee of Hempstead, Long Island, 1664, and in 1645, the same with his brother, WILLIAM LAWRENCE, of Flushing. He had come to America in 1635, in the ship "Planter", then aged 17 (vide, ante, this PART, p. 997).

He was the son of THOMAS LAWRENCE of St. Albans in Hertfordshire, England; and wife, JOANE ANTROBUS, his having been entered there in the Parish records, as bapt. July 26, 1618.

THE GREATEST PROOF OF THIS ORIGIN LIES IN THE REFERENCE TO "MY SONN JOHN LAWRENCE", by JOANNA TUTTELL, in her letter from Carrickfergus, Ireland, 20 March, 1657, clearly indicating that he was THEN ALIVE and in America. (RECS. and FILES, QUART. COURT, ESSEX County, Mass. Vol. II, p. 142). This has never been commented upon before—O. E. M. and completely answers BROWNING, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 993).



Sometime before, or about 1672, he, JOHN LAWRENCE, removed from Long Island, to N. Y. City, there to become a prominent public official, replete in the recs. His best and most accurate biography is given in (THOMAS, pp. 398, et seq., BIB., ante, PART THREE, p. 323).

He was the same as:—

MAYOR and JUSTICE JOHN LAWRENCE of New York City, before 1672, who d. there in 1699 aged 80, which corresponds to his birth date and is conclusive against the BROWNING reversion. His will, (N. Y. HIST. SOC. Coll. 1892, WILLS, Vol. I, pp. 307 and 8). It was dated "This 7th day of January, 1698, I, JOHN LAWRENCE, SR., citizen of New York, America, \* \* \* \* \*

"being above 80 years of age."

It names his children, indicates others, but prob. not all, with wife, prob. then living:

Children:

- I. John, "eldest son". (Poss. lunatic, opp. col.).
- II. Thomas, "taxed at Flushing, 1675," (vide, infra).
- III. Martha, "widow of Thomas Snowfell," dead 17 years.
- IV. Susannah, wife of GABRIEL MIEN-VILLE, made executor of will and called, "Son-in-law." She m. (2), 1702, William Smith.
- V. Joseph, d. in 1698, and having a dau.
- VI. Mary, d. in 1698, who had m. William Willingham.
- VII. William, (certainly, not mentioned—O. E. M.).

Now, with no known or found record to the contrary, or the slightest indication against, it is the profound judgment and honest conviction of this genealogist, that the son, THOMAS LAWRENCE, above, was identical, in N. Y. City, with THOMAS LAWRENCE, the BAKER, who first acquired land in New Jersey, in the year 1677, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1021).

F.

#### THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE IMMIGRANT

"The youngest of the three brothers, not being mentioned among the passengers of the ship in which his brethren came to this country, is supposed to have joined them after their emigration hither. He lived awhile at Flushing, but in 1656 bought a house and lot in Newtown to which place he removed and took part in buying the town lands from the Indians that same year." (RIKER, p. 283).

He was the son of THOMAS LAWRENCE of St. Albans in Hertfordshire, England, and wife, JOANE ANTROBUS, and his birth having been entered there as bapt. Mch. 8, 1619-20.

He was called Major THOMAS LAWRENCE, and the same as:—

That leading citizen, 1656 at Flushing, and Newtown, L. I. was, possibly, there himself, earlier, as 1644, sent some of his family to become prominent in Eastchester, Westchester Co., N. Y., as (vide, BOLTON, Vol. I, pp. 247 and 248), where is given a Pedigree Chart, (with errors), but regulation coat-of-arms, and varying motto. This gives his family, with omissions.

His will, (N. Y. HIST. SOC., Coll. 1892, wills, Vol. I, pp. 382-3) is not dated, (supp. Feb. 25, 1703), but it is shown that he d. at Newtown, L. I., in July, 1703.

It is said he had two wives, and first unknown, but (2) Mary Ferguson, m. Nov. 9, 1692, then of Newtown. This latter is not proven, yet. Wife, Mary, in will, as living, 1703.

Children:

- I. Thomas, most prob., that one of Bergen Co.
- II. Jonathan.
- III. William, m. 1676, Anna, dau. of Samuel Edsall, prominent citizen of Bergen Co., N. J. (RIKER, p. 284 and STILLWELL, Vol. III, p. 423). This fam. rem. to Bergen and is to be found there before 1700.
- IV. Daniel, (wrongly called David).
- V. John, "a Lunatic", (same, auth. WILLS, Vol. I, p. 362), of Jamaica, Queens Co., L. I. (?) (Vide, opp. col.).
- VI. Elizabeth, m. July 26, 1683, John Saunders,
- VII. Susannah, m. (?) William Smith, Will of THOMAS LAWRENCE, proved, Feb. 25, 1703, by Content Titus and Jonathan Hazzard, (RIKER, pp. 332). It may be safely assumed that testator's first wife was a kin of Jonathan Hazzard, as the source of the name of his son, Jonathan Lawrence, an unacustomed name in this family. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 967, imp.).

G.

#### WILLIAM LAWRENCE, THE IMMIGRANT

Patentee of Flushing, Long Island, 1645, who came to America, in 1635, in the ship "Planter", then aged 12, (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 997).

He was the son of THOMAS LAWRENCE of St. Albans, in Hertfordshire, England, and wife, JOANE ANTROBUS, and his birth having been entered there in the PARISH records, as bapt. July 28, 1622.

He was called "Captain", and had other official titles and recognition. Just as prominent, to the end, in Flushing, as his brother THOMAS LAWRENCE, was in Newtown.

As Captain William Lawrence, he d. in 1680, ae. 57, still living at Flushing, L. I., where his lands were at "Lawrence's" or "Tew's Neck". He left no will, but an immense estate, indicating high social station, of which an inventory was made, (N. Y. HIST. SOC. Coll., 1892, WILLS, Vol. I, p. 108). It was taken by Richard Cornell, John Bowne, JOHN LAWRENCE, Abm. Wheatly; Elizabeth Lawrence and Wm. Lawrence were admsrs., Nov. 18, 1680.

His wife was Elizabeth Smith, dau. of RICHARD SMITH, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 994). In Recs. of Smithtown, L. I., (PELLETREAU, (1898, pp. 480-481) much is presented concerning and the seven LAWRENCE children, of WILLIAM and ELIZABETH SMITH. She m. (2) PHILIP CARTERET, and (3) Col. RICHARD TOWNLEY, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 634).

Children: By a first unknown wife.

- I. William, m. .... Deborah Smith
  - II. John,
- By Elizabeth Smith:
- III. Mary, b. 1665, m. (1) James Emott, Secretary, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 504), (2) Rev. Edward Vaughan.
  - IV. Thomas, "eldest" son, apparently not m., d. Oct. 26, 1687 at E.
  - V. Joseph, m. 1690, Mary Townley of E.
  - VI. Richard, m. Charity, dau. of THOMAS CLARK; had son, Joseph Lawrence
  - VII. Samuel, b. 1672, d. and buried at E., Aug. 17, 1687.
  - VIII. Sarah, m. James Tillet
  - IX. James.

"The sons, Samuel and Thomas Lawrence, were buried in the rear of the Meeting-house, at Elizabeth, N. J. Their graves are now covered by the First Presbyterian Church, and their monuments adorn the rear wall of the building, the most ancient stones, in the cemetery". (THOMAS, p. 415).

NOTE: The last above are to be found in "Inscriptions," First Presbyterian Churchyard, (St. Johns), Elizabeth, N. J., No's. 1924r and 1960r, (pp. 273 and 277), with a remark. III., (opp. p. 273), showing "THE (Thomas) LAWRENCE STONE SET IN CHURCH WALL". (Q. V.) He d. 26 Oct. 1687, aged 19; and Samuel Lawrence, d. 9 Aug. 1687, aged 15 years,— easily identifiable from the going to Elizabeth, N. J., of the widow of Captain William Lawrence, of Flushing, to become there the wife of the Hon. Philip Carteret.—O. E. M.

## H.

### WILLIAM LAWRENCE, COUSIN

WILLIAM LAWRENCE, of Monmouth, was bapt. June 13, 1630, at St. Albans, Hertfordshire, and was the son of JOHN LAWRENCE, and wife, JOANE, (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1002), and hence a cousin to the brothers three, LAWRENCE, (supra). To Monmouth, 1667. (STILLWELL, Vol. III, pp. 393-427).

He m. in Monmouth, Elizabeth Smith, dau. of ..... Smith. His will, dated, Dec. 3, 1701, proved May 22, 1704, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 283). (Two wives). (2) Elizabeth, dau. of John Scudder.

#### Children:

- I. James, living 1701.
- II. William, b. 1658, m. June 24, 1686, Ruth, dau. of Richard Gibbons, died and will 1728-9. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 286).
- III. Benjamin, b. 1664.
- IV. Elisha, b. Feb. 17, 1666, m. Lucy, will, dated Apr. 14, 1722, prov., May, 1724, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 284).
- V. John, (had wife, Rachel, (probably Gibbons)), will, dated Apr. 4, 1719, wife Rachel, (then living), proved Feb. 23, 1719-20, (ARCH. Vol. XXIII, p. 284).
- VI. Joseph, living 1701.
- VII. Hannah, m. (1) Joseph Grover, (2) Nathaniel Leonard.  
(Same as following).

### WILLIAM LAWRENCE, PROPRIETOR.

For the above, and further details, consult THOMAS, (p. 396), supporting STILLWELL, that WILLIAM LAWRENCE, COUSIN, (supra.), was the same as WILLIAM LAWRENCE, of Monmouth County, N. J., first owning land at Middleborough, now Newtown, L. I., with neighboring cousins.—O. E. M.). Further, biography:

SALTER'S MONMOUTH, (pp. 20, 30, 61, 107 and XXXV). Patent for his land, 1665; had a sister, HANNAH LAWRENCE: Proprietor of East Jersey; (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 447), and in 1676-1682, had land surveys in Salem, (ARCH. Vol. XXI, pp. 550-7 and 575-582), 1681, July 5, Salem recs., then ref. to "William Lawrence of Middletown, E. J., planter," member of Council, etc.; prob. one of the few at the top of civil and official life in Monmouth Co., to which station his son, WILLIAM LAWRENCE, JR., succeeded him. (Consult indexes, ARCHIVES, many refs.).

## I. RICHARD LAWRENCE OF NEW YORK CITY

His will tells the story. He was a mariner.

"RICHARD LAWRENCE, City of New York. In the name of God, Amen. I, Richard Lawrence, of this city, mariner, being of sound and perfect health, but calling to mind the mortality of this life, I leave to my daughter, Charity Lawrence, all that part of my estate which I have left in the hands of my father in law, Thomas Clarke, with whom she now dwells, viz., a lot of land as by bill of sale doth plain appear, and all my plate and household goods. I leave to my son Richard, who is a child not four months old and now at nurse, £300, which I have left in the hands of my brother in law, William Glencross. I leave to my two children all that part of my estate which I now take with me to sea, with all the profits that shall accrue from the voyage. I make my father in law, Thomas Clarke, and my brother in law, William Glencross, executors.

Dated September 16, 1706. Witnesses, William Vesey, William Huddleston, Gabriel Ludlow. Proved, January 31, 1711, and Thomas Clarke continued as executor. William Glencross having died."

(N. Y. Hist. Soc. Coll., 1893. Wills, Vol. II, pp. 80-81).

RICHARD LAWRENCE received license to marry CHARITY CLARKE, September 24, 1699, (Idem, supra, Vol. I, p. 309).

Dec. 24, 1705, Thomas Penniston of New York, made his will. He was a mariner, like his friend RICHARD LAWRENCE, who witnessed this will, (Idem, p. 430).

It is the positive judgment of this author that Mr. THOMAS, (p. 414) got two RICHARD LAWRENCEs confused and that this RICHARD LAWRENCE belongs to the clan of MAYOR, and JUSTICE, JOHN LAWRENCE, of N. Y. City, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1024).

And, his father-in-law, THOMAS CLARKE, is identical with him of the duck and pig episode of JAN OF ROTTERDAM, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1024).

## J. RICHARD LAWRENCE OF MIDDLESEX

He was a F. S., of consequence; and was a son of WILLIAM LAWRENCE, JUNIOR, of Middletown, N. J. (as see will of latter, dated 1728-9, Jan. 13, wife, Mercy, proved July, 25, 1729). His mother was Mercy Hartshorne, and he had left Monmouth for Middlesex in early manhood; m. Alice.

His will, dated 1725-6, Jan. 18, proved Jan. 16, 1726-7, named wife, Alice; child., William, (under 14); Deborah, (under 12). "Wants to be buried at the Burying Ground" near my father in Middletown, with my father, William Lawrence's leave. Exctrs., wife and Robert Lawrence, (ARCH. Vol. XXIII, p. 285).

## K. RICHARD LAWRENCE OF E.

Son of Captain WILLIAM LAWRENCE of Flushing, (THOMAS, p. 414). He has given part truth. BUT HE WAS NOT THE RICHARD LAWRENCE, WHO M. CHARITY, DAU. OF THOMAS CLARK. The one of the title was a settler, 1680, when he was in E. with his widowed mother, ELIZABETH LAWRENCE, who m. HON. PHILIP CARTERET, (HATFIELD, p. 195). (LAWRENCE: FINIS)





### COLONIAL CEMETERY.

"To our graves we walk  
In the thick footprints of departed men."  
and  
Si monumentum requiris circumspecte,  
(If you would see his monument look around).

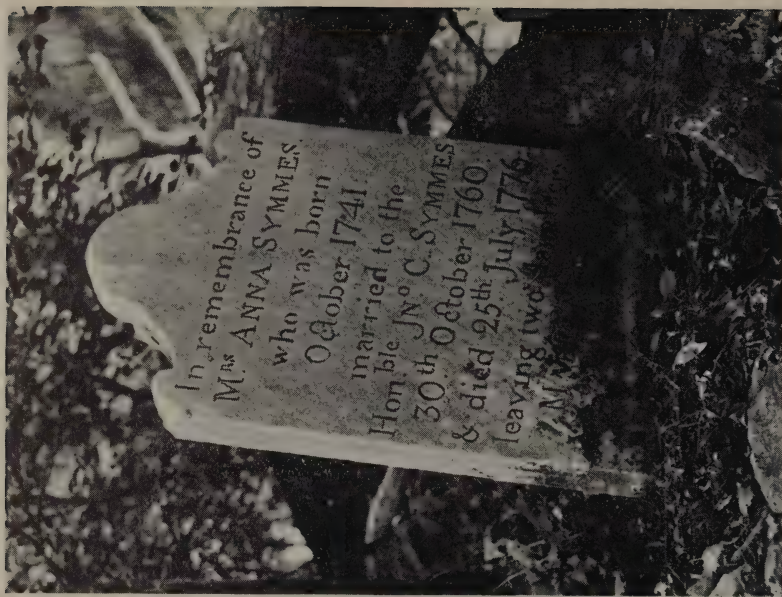
Christopher Wren, (St. Paul's, London).

(INTRODUCTORY to the foll. CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS, p. 1029).



JUDGE BENJAMIN HULL: STONE

Gravestone of JUDGE BENJAMIN HULL of Piscataway, (1693-1745). This is the earliest and only known Colonial monument in this name of HULL. It is in the cemetery at old Samptown, of which the inscriptions are given, (vide, post, this PART, p. 1046). He was a son of HOPEWELL HULL, F. S., and wife, MARY MARTIN.



ANNA TUTHILL SYMMES: STONE

Gravestone of MRS. ANNA SYMMES, nee ANNA TUTHILL, of Sussex County, first wife of the HON. JOHN CLEVES SYMMES, of that County, Judge and Colonel in the Revolution, and Pioneer to Ohio. Their dau., Anna, m. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON, Ninth President of the U. S. A., whose grandson, BENJAMIN HARRISON, was the Twenty-third President. This grave lies near the old burying ground, at Shapenack, Sussex Co., N. J. (Courtesy of Harry C. Dorer, and Newark Sunday Call, issue, July 16, 1933). This is located on the old farm of JUDGE JOSEPH HULL.



## CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

Supplementing the original records of the Colonial period, included within the scope of official state, county and town book entries, the cemetery inscriptions of the various farm, village and church graveyards, which have been preserved in many local histories and otherwise, furnish the best and most important source of vital statistics for genealogical compilation. It is to be regretted that a movement was not earlier started, years ago, to have these inscriptions copied and preserved, before the monuments and stone markers were broken, immersed in the soil and or otherwise lost forever.

This author was rather proud, and justly so, to have first published the cemetery inscriptions of the Old Baptist Church (now St. James Episcopal Church) at Piscataway, which had never been published before, and to make the first corrected printing of those at Woodbridge, in the old church yard there, and which had not been published by DALLY. These appear in PART THREE, pp. 366 et seq., and will bear the closest examination, as balanced against other records, saving and excepting a few minor errors, from misprinting and wrongful transcription.

There have been additional and single cemetery inscriptions presented in other portions of this REFERENCE SERIES, not to be referenced here.

However, it was a great disappointment to the writer, that, throughout the years of his investigation of source material in New Jersey, he never has been able to find but one burial place, before 1750, of any members of the HULL FAMILY, excepting at Samptown, hereinafter presented; undoubtedly the older and senior generation, the first to become settlers, were buried at Piscataway and Woodbridge, and the grave stones have been obliterated years ago. There is every reason to believe that the senior BENJAMIN HULL and his brother, HOPEWELL HULL, were buried at Piscataway in the Baptist church yard, since his home and the Benjamin Hull Tavern were immediately opposite; and that, perhaps, the other brother, SAMUEL HULL, since he became a settler at Woodbridge, was buried in the latter main church cemetery.

But, where, oh where, was Captain Francis Drake buried and other worthies, of such great importance in the early history of the Piscataway community?

However, the pressure of a search for grave stones of the HULL FAMILY did develop the one outstanding stone at Samptown, seen, examined and photographed by the writer, as given in illustration (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1028 indic.); and likewise there was brought to the ardent support of this tedious and painstaking search of the hills and vales of this section of New Jersey by Compatriot John R. Clark, 28 Ludlow Street, Rahway, New Jersey, who has given the most loyal and patriotic aid in this work, assembling many inscriptions, preserved hereinafter.

First, to Mr. A. Van Doren Honeyman, must go the appreciation of this editor for his fine work in procuring a full list of the burials at Samptown, now published for the first time, and in which all inquirers are deeply interested, as the familiar names spread the range of both history and genealogy of this section.

# **SAMPTOWN BAPTIST CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS**

(By the courtesy of Mr. A. van Doren  
Honeyman, of Plainfield, N. J.)

Samptown, a pre-Revolutionary hamlet, is located in Piscataway Township, Middlesex County, New Jersey. It is about two and one-half miles south of Plainfield. A Baptist church, which was burned about thirty years ago, was located there. The cemetery surrounding the site of this Church is now under the care of the Church at South Plainfield. The oldest section has been neglected and many of the grave-stones are broken, some are lying on the ground, and the inscriptions on many have become illegible.

ADEARE, JAMES, died February 12, 1850, aged 65 years.

ADEARE, RACHEL, his wife, died November 29, 1838, aged 45 years.

ADAIR, MARY, born November 14, 1790; died August 15, 1848.

ADAIR, REBECCA, born September 20, 1788; died August 12, 1848.

ADEARE, SAMUEL, born September 20, 1811; died January 4, 1887.

ADEARE, SARAH RAPLEYEA, his wife born March 30, 1820; died September 20, 1873.

AYRES, OBIDIAH, died May 1813, aged 82 years, 8 mos.

AYRES, CATHARIN, his wife, died January 27, 1814, aged 80 years, 5 mos. 7 ds.

AYRES, SARAH, wife of Joshua Ayres, died June 13, 1802, in her 28th year.

BARCLAY, ROBERT, died May 13, 1827, aged 47 years, 11 mos. 3 ds.

BARCLAY, MARY, his wife, died September 21, 1823, aged 37 years, 5 mos. 16 ds.

BARCLAY, ELIZABETH, died January 1, 1854, aged 40 yrs., 11 mos. 4 ds.

BLACKFORD, NATHAN, died August 21, 1851, aged 95 years, 1 mo. 7 ds.

BLACKFORD, RACHEL, his wife, died October 15, 1854, aged 92 yrs., 15 ds.

BLACKFORD, EPHRAIM, died December 6, 1880, in his 80th year.

BLACKFORD, SARAH ANN MARTIN, wife of Jeremiah Blackford, and late of Thaddeus Drake, died March 22, 1894, in her 79th year.

BLACKFORD, LEWIS, died March 10, 1857, aged 51 yrs. 11 mos. 15 ds.

BLACKFORD, MARY, his wife, died July 25, (.....), aged 57 yrs. 5 mos.

BLACKFORD, DAVID, died February 11, 1842, in his 83rd year.

BLACKFORD, HANNAH, his wife, died September 9, 1856, in her 85th year.

BLACKFORD, RANDOLPH, died November 25, 1871, aged 72 yrs. 9 mos. 29 ds.

BLACKFORD, ELIZABETH R., his wife, died December 18, 1872, aged 69 yrs. 6 mos. 23 ds.

BLACKFORD, NATHANIEL, died December 17, 1870, aged 71 yrs. 2 mos. 19 ds.

BLACKFORD, ANNA, his wife, died October 23, 1852, aged 51 yrs. 20 ds.

BLACKFORD, JOHN, son of Rev. Benjamin and Mary Blackford, died May 10, 1807, in his 33rd year.

BLOODGOOD, SARAH, wife of Aaron Bloodgood, died March 12, 1863, aged 66 yrs. 4 mos. 4 ds.

BOICE, ABRAHAM, died March 1, 1867, aged 81 yrs. 4 mos. 16 ds.

BOICE, MARY, his wife, died April 9, 1853, aged 64 yrs. 4 mos. 16 ds.

BOICE, ELIJAH, son of John and Mary Boice, died November 21, 1854, aged 34 yrs. 8 mos.

BOICE, IRA, died April 9, 1842, in his 29th year.

BOICE, CORNELIUS, died September 11, 1841, in his 29th year.

BOICE, JACOB B., died March 8, 1848, aged 58 yrs. 10 mos. 2 ds.

BOICE, REBECCA, his wife, died October 10, 1835, in her 46th yr.

BOICE, PETER M., born October 24, 1798; died April 28, 1886.

BOICE, MARY MARTIN, his wife, born December 5, 1797; died July 8, 1880.

BUSH, JOSHUA, died January 29, 1869, in his 68th year.

CAMPFIELD, MARGARET ANN, wife of John B. Campfield, died May 26, 1831 or 1851, aged 30 or 80 yrs. 3 mos. 15 ds. (Inscription very faint).

CASE, EMELINE RUNYAN, wife of Augustus S. Case, died September 21, 1878, in her 69th year.

CHAMBERLAIN, ELIJAH, born April 12, 1818; died June 29, 1893.

CHAMBERLAIN, PHEBE MANNING, his wife, born December 24, 1822; died August 15, 1895.

CLARK, ELIZABETH, wife of Richard Clark, died March 4, 1855, in her 91st year.

CLARKSON, SARAH, wife of Peter Clarkson died March 22, 1852, aged 60 yrs. 1 mo. 7 ds.

CLAWSON, WILLIAM, died March, 1836, aged 62 years.

CLAWSON, CHARLOTTA, died September, 1874, aged 93 years.

CLAWSON, LEUTHER MARTIN, son of John E., and Zeruiah Clawson, died December 9, 1808, aged 2 yrs. 7 mos.

CLAWSON, ANDREW, 1814-1889.

COLE, ELIZABETH, wife of Amos Cole, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah Sullard, died April 17, 1831, aged 30 yrs. 7 mos. 3 ds.

COMPTON, MARY BLACKFORD, wife of Samuel Compton, died July 26, 1885, aged 82 yrs. 6 mos. 9 ds.

CORIELL, DEBORAH, relict of Abraham Coriell, and formerly of Elias Runyan, died April 29, 1833, in her 84th year.

CORIELL, DAVID, died April 20, 1836, in his 74th year.

CORIELL, SARAH, his wife, died November 4, 1836, in her 67th year.

COULTER, ANN, died January 5, 1895, aged 80 yrs. 5 mos.

DANIELS, RACHEL, wife of Randolph Daniels, died September 7, 1816, in her 23rd year.

DAVIS, RACHEL, wife of Isaac Davis, and daughter of Rev. Jacob and Sarah F. Randolph, died September 6, 1818, in her 27th year.

DAVIS, SERVIOR, daughter of Joshua and Jemima Davis, died October 19, 1807, in her 21st year.

DAYTON, DEACON JESSE, died January 7, 1865, aged 64 yrs. 16 ds.

DAYTON, SOPHIA BLACKFORD, his wife, died October, 1830, in her 27th year.

DAYTON, CATHERINE STITES, his wife, born March 10, 1802; died November 27, 1867.

DRAKE, JOSEPH, died January 28, 1803, in his 77th year.

DRAKE, CATHERINE, his wife, died August 4, 1791, aged 66 years.

DRAKE, SAMUEL, Esq. died April 22, 1823, aged 76 years.

DRAKE, HULDAH, his wife, died January 8, 1779, aged 28 years.

DRAKE, EPHRAIM, died August 21, 1801, in his 54th year.

DRAKE, RACHEL, his wife, died October 1, 1816, in her 66th year.

DRAKE, SARAH, daughter of Nathaniel and Dorothy Drake, died June 14, 1825, aged 67 years.



- DRAKE, EPHRAIM R., born January 18, 1819; died April 14, 1898.
- DRAKE, ELIZA F. RANDOLPH, his wife, born April 23, 1816; died January 5, 1858.
- DRAKE, JUDAH, second wife of Samuel Drake, Esq., died September 29, 1819, aged 60 years.
- DRAKE, SIMEON, died April 1, 1825, in his 61st year.
- DRAKE, LUCY, his wife, died August 12, 1821, aged 57 yrs. 1 mo. 2 ds.
- DRAKE, STOUT, died August 22, 1847, aged 75 yrs. 5 mos. 28 ds.
- DRAKE, CHARLOTTE, his wife, died April 13, 1848, aged 71 yrs. 3 mos. 22 ds.
- DRAKE, THADDEUS, died June 5, 1881, aged 64 years.
- DRAKE, RACHEL, died September 27, 1857, aged 51 years. (His wife).
- DRAKE, SARAH F., his wife, died August 11, 1879, aged 69 yrs. 2 mos.
- DUNHAM, ELIZABETH, wife of Ephraim, Dunham, and daughter of James and Mary Martin, died February 14, 1839, in her 53rd year.
- DUNN, CLAWSON, died April 14, 1826, in his 64th year.
- DUNN, ALLIS, his wife, died February 18, 1826, in her 61st year.
- DUNN, JOHN, died September 16, 1871, aged 80 yrs. 6 mos.
- DUNN, AMY, his wife, died February 21, 1875, aged 61 yrs. 10 mos.
- DUNNING, PHINEAS, died April 13, 1845, in his 77th year.
- DUNNING, SARAH, his wife, died June 11, 1830, aged 62 years.
- DUNNING, JAMES, son of Phineas and Sarah Dunning, died October 25, 1837, in his 28th year.
- FLATT, SARAH, wife of Isaac F. Randolph and late widow of Amasa Flatt, died September 2, 1854, aged 73 yrs. 1 mo. 25 ds.
- FLATT, CATHERINE A., died May 7, 1875, aged 60 yrs. 9 mos. 21 ds.
- FRAZEE, MORRIS, died December 17, 1839, aged 86 yrs. 1 mo. 17 ds.
- FRAZEE, MARY, his wife, died January 21, 1851, aged 95 yrs. 12 ds.
- FRAZEE, SAMUEL, born January 24, 1776; died May 29, 1858.
- FRAZEE, CAPTAIN JOHN, died June 4, 1846, in his 68th year.
- FRAZEE, ANNA, his wife, died November 22, 1811, in her 27th year.
- FRAZEE, PHEBE, died December 17, 1895, aged 79 yrs. 11 mos.
- FULTON, WILLIAM, born February 5, 1810; died January 24, 1889.
- GASKILL, SARAH W., wife of James M. Gaskill, died November 23, 1894, aged 77 yrs. 5 mos.
- GILES, EXPERIENCE, wife of ..... Giles, daughter of James and Mary Martin, died April 20, 1824, in her 31st year. (Stone broken in pieces).
- GILES, EMMALINE, wife of Nelson M. Giles, died August 2, 1882, aged 62 yrs. 3 mos. 27 ds.
- HARRIS, MARTHA, wife of William E. Harris, died November 9, 1844, aged 84 yrs.
- HARRIS, MARY, died January 2, 1894, aged 75 years.
- HANCOCK, DEBORAH ANN WRIGHT, wife of Rev. John Hancock, died January 26, 1904, aged 82 years.
- HOLCOM, RICHARD, died February 5, 1814, in his 77th year.
- HOLCOM, MARY, his wife, died July 10, 1812, in her 64th year.
- HOLCOM, NATHANIEL, died May 9, 1826, aged 57 years.
- HOLCOM, MARY, his wife, died June 19, 1800, aged 32 years.
- HOFF, ARBOUR, died December 9, 1854, in his 54th year.
- HOFF, MARY, his wife, died January 3, 1858, aged 58 yrs. 2 mos. 17 ds.
- HULL, BENJAMIN, Esq., born July 19, 1693; died March, 13, 1745. (Vide, post, this PART, p. indic.)
- LADNER, EDWARD S., son of Absalom and Sally Ladner, died July 22, 1808, aged 1 yr. 4 mos. 10 ds.
- LA FORGE, RIZPAH, wife of Benjamin La Forge, died August 5, 18-8, aged 85 yrs. 11 mos. 12 ds. (Inscription very faint.)
- LA FORGE, BENJAMIN, died April 12, 1854, aged 43 yrs. 5 mos. 20 ds.
- LA FORGE, ANN M., his wife, died September 1, 1885, aged 69 yrs. 6 mos. 21 ds.
- LAING, BENJAMIN, died May 19, 1877, in his 82d year.
- LAING, ELIZABETH, his wife, died May 31, 1848, aged 51 yrs. 1 mo. 8 ds.
- LAING, BENJAMIN, Esq., died January 6, 1819, aged 73 yrs. 11 mos. 21 ds.
- LAING, MARY, his wife, died May 9, 1797, in her 54th year.
- LAING, HULDA, H. wife of Simeon Laing, daughter of Benjamin Esq. and Mary Laing, died September 10, 1802, in her 20th year.
- LATHROP, Rev. Lebbeus, born October 23, 1761; died November 5, 1843. Pastor of SAMPDOWN Church in 1810.
- LATHROP, HARRIET, his wife, born February 7, 1775; died February 19, 1854.
- LATOURETTE, JOHN, died February 22, 1813, aged 62 years.
- LATOURETTE, RUTH, daughter of Daniel and Margaret Blackford, formerly widow of Gilbert Molleson, late widow of John Latourrette, died February 10, 1820, in her 67th year.
- LEE, JOHN, died November 12, 1821, in his 50th year.
- LEVER,\* JOHN, died November 4, 1866, aged 75 yrs. 3 mos. 13 ds.
- (Foot-Note)\*, Poss. LeFever, (Le Febvre—O. E. M.)
- LEVER, EDE, died August 17, 1867, aged 71 yrs. 6 mos. 21 ds.
- LEVER, WILLIAM, died August 7, 1807, aged 33 years.
- LEWIS, HENRY FRANKLIN, born December 11, 1813; died July 26, 1902.
- LOW, WILLIAM, died December 19, 1850, aged 82 yrs. 8 mos. 29 ds.
- LUPARDUS, CAPTAIN CHRISTIANUS, died June 19, 1793, in his 59th year.
- LUPARDUS, MARTHA, died November 24, 1788, in her 53rd year.
- LUPARDUS, CHRISTIANUS, died November 27, 1848, aged 82 yrs. 7 mos. 20 ds.
- LUPARDUS, MARY, his wife, died March 21, 1851, aged 75 yrs. 5 mos. 29 ds.
- LUPARDUS, SAMUEL D., son of Christianus and Mary Lupardus, died July 27, 1821, aged 21 yrs. 1 mo. 7 ds.
- LUPARDUS, WILLIAM, died July 1, 1842, aged 78 yrs. 10 ds.
- LUPARDUS, MARY, his wife, died August 30, 1839, in her 71st year.
- LUPARDUS, SARAH, died November 11, 1866, in her 72nd year.
- LUPARDUS, WILLIAM, 1802-1840.
- LUPARDUS, MARY A., 1813-1889.
- MAGAW, ALLETTA A. BEEKMAN, wife of Joseph Magaw, died June 29, 1852, aged 37 yrs. 4 mos. 10 ds.
- MANNING, DEACON JOSEPH, died March 18, 1812, in his 68th year.
- MANNING, PROVIDENCE, his wife, died February 1, 1798, in her 50th year.
- MANNING, MARY VANDERVEER, his wife, died April 1, 1816, aged 73 years.
- MANNING, ANDREW, died April 19, 1818, in his 80th year.
- MANNING, MARY, his wife, died January 1, 1801, aged 62 years.
- MANNING, TRUSTRAM, died April 26, 1835, aged 91 years.

MANNING, ELIZABETH, his wife, died February 4, 1829, aged 81 years.

MANNING, HANNAH VANDERVORT, wife of John Manning, died December 18, 1831, aged 59 yrs. 15 ds.

MANNING, PAUL V., died March 31, 1837, aged 22 years.

MANNING, BENJAMIN, died June 2, 1839, aged 76 yrs. 3 mos. 10 ds.

MANNING, PHEBE, his wife, daughter of Nathaniel and Dorothy Drake, died February 3, 1833, aged 70 years.

MANNING, WILLIAM, merchant from the city of New York, died June 28, 1807, in his 29th year.

MANNING, ISAAC, died January 19, 1861, aged 71 yrs. 1 mo. 18 ds.

MANNING, SUSANNA, his wife, died May 11, 1859, aged 78 yrs. 2 mos. 18 ds.

MANNING, HANNAH V., died September 23, 1861, aged 61 yrs. 2 mos. 19 ds.

MANNING, DAVID, died October 26, 1880, in his 75th year.

MANNING, RHODA RUNYON, his wife, died December 30, 1893, in her 82nd year.

MANNING, JOHN, died February 28, 1889, aged 73 years.

MANNING, MARY ANN PYATT, his wife, died January 21, 1875, aged 59 years.

MANNING, MARGARET, his wife, died March 19, 1816.

MANNING, PHEBE, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Manning, died September 29, 1816, in her 14th year.

MARTIN, DAVID, died November 10, 1800, aged 74 years.

MARTIN, ROZANNAH, his wife, died October 2, 1804, in her 35th year.

MARTIN, REUNE, died March 28, 1813, in his 76th year.

MARTIN, MERCY, his wife, died September, 1838, in her 68th year.

MARTIN, JAMES, Sr., son of Humphrey and Experience Martin, died July 25, 1825, aged 66 yrs., 10 mos. 10 ds.

MARTIN, MARY, his wife, died December 13, 1846, aged 87 yrs. 8 mos.

MARTIN, JAMES, died October 17, 1858, aged 71 yrs., 6 mos. 28 ds.

MARTIN, MERCY, his wife, daughter of Gilbert and Ruth Molleson, died November 1, 1850, aged 65 years.

MARTIN, SARAH, wife of Jonathan Martin, died March 25, 1832, aged 39 yrs. 11 mos. 15 ds.

McCORMICK, MARTHA, (and child), wife of Henry McCormick, daughter of Joseph and Catherine Drake, died December 29, 1777, aged 22 years.

MILLER, SARAH, wife of Daniel Miller, died March 25, 1814, in her 68th year.

MILLS, MARY, 1816-1890.

MOLLESON, BENJAMIN, died September 2, 1798, in his 55th year.

MOLLESON, KETURAH, his wife, died June 30, 1804, in her 52nd year.

MOLLESON, ELIZABETH, daughter of Benjamin and Keturah Molleson, died April 10, 1810, aged 20 yrs. 9 mos.

MOLLESON, JOHN, died February 1, 1848, aged 66 yrs. 8 mos. 12 ds.

MOLLESON, ELIZABETH, his wife, and daughter of Samuel and Judah Drake, died July 8, 1811, in her 27th year.

MULLISON, BENJAMIN, son of John and Eliza Mullison, died July 13, 1822, in his 21st year.

MULLERSON, PRISCILLA, wife of Isaac Mullerson and daughter of Samuel and Judah Drake, died May 20, 1821, aged 33 years.

MULLERSON, SAMUEL DRAKE, son of Isaac and Persylah Mullerson, died June 12, 1811, aged 3 yrs. 9 mos. 28 ds.

MULLISON, HENRY, (Inscription entirely obliterated.)

MULLISON, TRYPHENEA, his wife, died May 14, 1814, in her 38th year.

MULLESON, DANIEL, died March 17, 1813, in his 37th year.

MULLESON, ANN F. RANDOLPH, former wife of Daniel Molleson, died November 15, 1826, in her 52nd year.

MOLLISON, HANNAH, wife of Isaac Mollison, daughter of Cornelius and Rachel Boice, died October 15, 1824, in her 26th year.

MOLLISON, BENJAMIN, died July 7, 1808, in his 30th year.

MOLLISON, HENRY MADISON, 1810-1894.

MOLLISON, MARY KENNEDY, his wife, 1818-1870.

MULLISON, GEORGE, died September 14, 1841, aged 28 years.

MULLISON, ANN ELIZA, daughter of George and Mary Ann Mullison, died January 19, 1852, aged 16 yrs. 8 mos. 26 ds.

MULLISON, HARRIET, 1807-1897.

MORRIS, RANDOLPH, died June 19, 1879, aged 81 yrs. 10 mos. 18 ds.

MORRIS, ALTHA, his wife, died April 29, 1849, in her 45th year.

MORRIS, ANN M., his wife, died September 1, 1867, in her 70th year.

OSMUN, MERCY DRAKE, wife of Richard Osmun, born September 7, 1806; died April 16, 1880.

PEARSALL, NANCY, died September 23, 1850, aged 70 years.

PEARSALL, CATHERINE, died September 9, 1820, aged 26 years.

PYATT, MARY, wife of Benjamin Pyatt, died July 24, 1844, in her 54th year.

PYATT, MANNING, born February 4, 1815; died September 10, 1862.

PYATT, MARGARET COYLE, his wife, born July 14, 1816; died December 9, 1900.

PYATT, EPHRAIM, died May 18, 1842, aged 46 yrs. 9 mos.

PYATT, ELIZABETH LUPARDUS, his wife, died July 27, 1845, aged 48 yrs. 6 mos. 2 ds.

FITZ RANDOLPH, MOLLESON, died December 10, 1795, aged 78 years.

FITZ RANDOLPH, HANNAH, his wife, died March 10, 1796, aged 76 years.

FITZ RANDOLPH, NEHEMIAH, died January 3, 1806, in his 62nd year.

FITZ RANDOLPH, SARAH, his wife, died March 27, 1807, in her 58th year.

RANDOLPH, PETER F., died April 24, 1815, aged 47 yrs. 4 mos. 12 ds.

RANDOLPH, PHEBE, his wife, died January 1, 1839, aged 75 yrs. 10 mos. 19 ds.

RANDOLPH, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, died November 11, 1801, in his 51st year.

RANDOLPH, ISAAC F., son of Captain Joseph and Mary F. Randolph, died September 10, 1811, in his 33rd year.

RANDOLPH, Martha F., died February 6, 1872, aged 66 yrs. 9 mos. 25 ds.

RANDOLPH, EDGAR, son of Joseph and Polly F. Randolph, died October 17, 1806, aged 11 mos. 12 ds.

RANDOLPH, ISAAC F., died April 11, 1834, aged 62 yrs. 11 mos. 27 ds.

RANDOLPH, ELIZABETH, his wife, died August 3, 1864, aged 87 yrs. 2 mos. 27 ds.

RANDOLPH, MARY ANN, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth F. Randolph, died February 27, 1813, in her 6th year.

RANDOLPH, JONAH F., died January 26, 1856, aged 66 yrs. 3 mos. 6 ds.

RANDOLPH, OSEA, his wife, died January 18, 1876, aged 77 yrs. 6 mos.

RANDOLPH, LEWIS F., died August 24, 1813, in his 25th year.

RANDOLPH, BENJAMIN, died August 5, 1826, in his 34th year.



RANDOLPH, MARY DUNLAP, wife of Benjamin F. Randolph, died September 11, 1866, aged 80 yrs. 3 mos.

RANDOLPH, JULIAETTE, daughter of Morris and Maria F. Randolph, died April 11, 1814, aged 7 years, 9 mos.

RANDOLPH, DAVID F., died June 30, 1852, in his 86th year.

RANDOLPH, MARY, his wife, died March 15 1832, aged 61 yrs. 11 ds.

RANDOLPH, SARAH, died April 25, 1830, in her 34th year.

RANDOLPH, MARY F., daughter of Isaac and Sarah Randolph, died August 2, 1828, aged 25 yrs. 3 mos. 13 ds.

RANDOLPH, JOSEPH F., died December 22, 1817, in his 42nd year.

RANDOLPH, ROBERT, died July 28, 1825, in his 44th year.

RANDOLPH, SARAH, his wife, died April 17, 1872, aged 87 years.

RANDOLPH, DAVID, died June 8, 1852, aged 49 (or 19) years. (Inscription very faint.)

RANDOLPH, HULDAH, wife of David L. Randolph, daughter of Simeon and Huldah Laing, died May 12, 1838, aged 29 yrs. 8 mos. 5 ds.

RANDOLPH STILLE F., son of Jephthah and Mary F. Randolph, died March 14, 1812, in his 5th year.

RANDOLPH, STELLE F., son of Benjamin and Mary F. Randolph, died September 20, 1813, aged 2 yrs. 7 mos. 20 ds.

RANDOLPH, JOHN F., died March 13, 1853, in his 43rd year.

RANDOLPH, BERSHABAY, his wife, died 28, 1841, aged 31 yrs. 4 mos. 21 ds. (Grave-stone fallen and partly covered with sod.)

RANDOLPH, ISABEL, wife of John Randolph, died January 15, 1877, aged 73 years.

RANDOLPH, SAMUEL F., died March 22, 1865, aged 46 yrs. 1 mo. 22 ds.

RANDOLPH, MARY ANN, his wife, died February 27, 1885, aged 61 yrs. 14 ds.

RANDOLPH, OLIVER STELLE, died February 6, 1896, aged 76 yrs. 5 mos. 3 ds.

RANDOLPH, SARAH E., his wife, died May 30, 1884, aged 46 years.

ROSS, JOHN, son of Samuel and Huldah Ross, died September 19, 1854, in his 59th year.

RUNYON, ENOCH, (Inscription obliterated.)

RUNYON, RACHEL, wife of Enoch Runyon, died July 8, 1827, in her 71st year.

RUNYON, SOPHIA, died November 23, 1852, aged 64 yrs. 5 mos. 22 ds.

RUNYON, BENJAMIN, died September 11, 1863, aged 73 yrs. 7 ds.

RUNYON, SUSAN, his wife, died April 14, 1820, aged 31 yrs. 7 mos. 21 ds.

RUNYON, JOANNAH BLACKFORD, his wife, died August, 1828, aged 21 yrs. 4 mos.

RUNYON, REUNE B., died August 3, 1813, aged 65 yrs. 11 mos. 18 ds.

RUNYON, HULDA, his wife, died January 27, 1814, aged 80 yrs. 5 mos. 7 ds.

RUNYON, ENOS, died February 12, 1837, in his 70th year.

RUNYON, LURANAH, his wife, died September 22, 1854, in her 83rd year.

RUNYON, LURANAH, daughter of Enos and Luranah Runyon, died September 4, 1844, in her 32nd year.

RUNYON, DEACON REUNE, died June 19, 1855, aged 88 yrs. 11 mos. 12 ds.

RUNYON, ESTHER, his wife, died November 11, 1843, in her 77th year.

RUNYON, JULIA, died October 1, 1844, aged 40 years.

RUNYON, JEPHTAH, died November 25, 1835, aged 66 yrs. 5 mos. 13 ds.

RUNYON, OSEE RANDOLPH, widow of Jephthah Runyon, died March 17, 1866, aged 88 yrs. 10 mos. 12 ds.

RUNYON, JEPHTHA L., born December 13, 1793; died June 14, 1880.

RUNYON, IDAH CLAWSON, his wife, born October 14, 1800; died November 24, 1877.

RUNYON, MARY C., daughter of J. L. and I. C. Runyon, born February 18, 1825; died April 13, 1899.

RUNYON, Ruth, daughter of Ephraim and Sarah Runyon, died September 18, 1814, aged 42 years.

RUNYON, THOMAS, died April 27, 1847, aged 67 years.

RUNYON, NANCY, his wife, died February 22, 1845, aged 61 years.

RUNYON, MARGARET, wife of John Runyon, died February 8, 1861, aged 78 yrs. 7 mos 3 ds.

RUNYON, MARTIN, died November 12, 1846, aged 63 yrs. 4 mos. 12 ds.

RUNYON, ESTHER, his wife, daughter of Rev. Jacob and Sarah F. Randolph, died December 12, 1814, in her 30th year.

RUNYON, ELIASI, died June 7, 1851, aged 52 yrs. 5 mos. 15 ds.

RUNYON, RICHARD, died October 16, 1831 (or 51), in his 71st year. (Inscription faint.)

RUNYON, ASA, died August 6, 1868, aged 73 yrs. 9 mos. 5 ds.

RUNYON, Anna, his wife, died March 7, 1863, aged 65 yrs. 4 mos. 8 ds.

RUNYON, REUNE D., died August 29, 1888, aged 85 yrs. 4 mos. 20 ds.

RUNYON, REBECCA A. BROKAW, his wife, died August 12, 1888, aged 74 yrs. 2 mos. 12 ds.

RUNYON, FIRMAN, died April 28, 1883, aged 74 yrs. 14 ds.

RUNYON, EMALINA LAING, died February 15, 1890, aged 78 yrs. 8 mos. 22 ds.

RUNYON, CAROLINE, wife of John Runyon, died August 16, 1849, in her 31st year.

RUNYON, ELIZABETH, wife of Martin Runyon, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Manning, died November 5, 1805. (The remainder of the inscription obliterated.)

RUNYON, ALLIE C., daughter of Martin and ELIZABETH RUNYON, died November 12, 1805, aged 4 ds.

RYNO,\* PACK, died November 15, 1814, in his 45th year.

RYNO, LEVINA, his wife, died June 30, 1854, in her 83rd year.

RYNO, WILSON, died May 14, 1862, aged 68 yrs. 1 mo. 20 ds.

RYNO, RACHEL, his wife, died September 19, 1853, in her 65th year.

RYNO, MARY, died October 25, 1862, in her 64th year.

RYNO, WILLIAM, born September 12, 1812; died May 3, 1869.

RYNO, SARAH ANN, his wife, born December 16, 1811; died February 4, 1898.

(Foot-Note)\* The same as RAYNO, RAINS, RANO, RENO, etc.—O. E. M.)

SEDAM, JAMES, died September 17, 1837, aged 25 years.

SHOTWELL, ESTHER, wife of John Shotwell, died March 3, 1817, in her 53rd year.

SHOTWELL, RACHEL, wife of John Shotwell, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Laing, died May 25, 1794, aged 20 years.

SHOTWELL, CLARKSON, died April 21, 1856, in his 50th year.

SMITH, ELIZABETH, wife of Simeon Smith, died December 15, 1785, in her 33rd year.

SMITH, WILLIAM E., born November 20, 1808; died October 13, 1882.

SMITH, CATHERINE H., his wife, born May 24, 1818; died December 3, 1914.

SOLLARD, SARAH, wife of Benjamin Sollard, died February 5, 1795, in her 29th year.

SOPER, THOMAS, died December 22, 1844, in his 80th year.

SOPER, Elizabeth, his wife, died February 28, 1845, in her 77th year.

SOPER, JOHN, died June 2, 1868, aged 76 yrs. 5 mos. 7 ds.

SOPER, MARY, widow of John Soper, died April 24, 1871, in her 70th year.

SOPER, ISAAC, died November 4, 1832, in his 44th year.

SOPER, HARRIET, his wife, and daughter of John and Rhoda Laing, died January 24, 1816, in her 21st year.

SOPER, ELLIS, died February 11, 1851, aged 60 yrs. 6 mos. 4 ds.

SOPER, MARY DANIELL, his wife, died May 4, 1852, in her 57th year.

SOPER, MICHAEL M., died February 21, 1877, aged 59 yrs. 1 mo.

Child of Michael and Isabel Soper buried here also.

SOPER, RACHEL LA FORGE, wife of Leo Soper, died May 24, 1859, aged 58 yrs. 10 mos. 15 ds.

SOPER, LEWIS, died September 26, 1869, aged 67 yrs. 4 mos. 8 ds.

SOPER, ELIZABETH, his wife, died March 18, 1879, in her 80th year.

STEPHENS, RACHEL, died May 20, 1854, aged 59 yrs. 5 mos. 1 da.

STEPHENS, ELIZA G., died June 18, 1863, aged 48 yrs. 7 mos. 7 ds.

STELLE, ISAAC, died June 12, 1803, in his 38th year.

STEWART, DAVID, died 1881, in his 86th year.

STEWART, MARTHA, his wife, died February 12, 1880, aged 73 years.

STITES, ELIJAH, died May 7, 1811, in his 51st year.

STITES, MARY, his wife, died September 23, 1826, aged 61 years.

STITES, SARAH, daughter of Elijah and Mary Laing Stites, born December 20, 1791; died March 12, 1857.

SULLARD, BENJAMIN, died January 13, 1848, aged 83 years.

SULLARD, SARAH, his wife, died December 9, 1850, in her 78th year.

SULLARD, ELIAS, son of Benjamin and Sarah Sullard, died January 12, 1834, aged 37 years.

TAPPEN, SAMUEL M., died October 23, 1871, aged 70 yrs. 8 mos. 5 ds.

TEN EYCK, JEREMIAH F., 1789-1831.

TEN EYCK, RIZPAH, his wife, 1793-1882.

TEN EYCK, HENRY, born October 12, 1819; died January 14, 1906.

TEN EYCK, AMELIA HURD, his wife, born April 7, 1823; died September 15, 1902.

TINGLEY, EBENEZER, died June 14, 1824, aged 62 years.

TINGLEY, ELIZABETH, his wife, died August 10, 1806, in her 42nd year.

TINGLEY, JOSEPH, died January 13, 1873, aged 77 yrs. 4 mos. 3 ds.

TINGLEY, ELIZABETH, his wife, died October 4, 1872, aged 73 yrs. 1 mo. 25 ds.

TINGLEY, JAMES M., died December 28, 1855, aged 51 years.

VAN NEST, PETER, died September 23, 1880, aged 72 yrs. 2 mos. 4 ds.

VAN PELT, JANE, wife of Alexander Van Pelt, died September, 1793, aged 73 years.

WARD, BETHUEL, born May 22, 1809; died January 8, 1870.

WARD, CATHERINE M., wife of Judge Bethuel Ward, died April 25, 1858, aged 52 years.

WHITEHEAD, MR. RICHARD, died February 12, 1797, in his 76th year.

WHITEHEAD, MARY, his wife, died April 10, 1810, in her 80th year.

WHITEHEAD, DEBORAH, wife of Moses Whitehead, died October 4, 1809, in her 60th year.

WOODING, RACHEL, wife of Peter Wooding, died October 11, 1837, in her 45th year.

WRIGHT, SAVAGE, died March 1, 1845, in his 51st year.

WRIGHT, JANE, his wife, died November 20, 1866, aged 75 yrs. 10 mos. 20 ds.

WRIGHT, RICHARD R., died August 18, 1847, in his 28th year.

DUNHAM, RACHEL W., wife of Lewis Dunham, died June 17, 1855, aged 73 yrs. 2 mos.

(Inscriptions copied August 12, 1925.)

Sub-Note:—Mr. A Van Doren Honeyman especially requests that full credit for the foregoing Samptown cemetery inscriptions be given to ladies, Mrs. Howard W. Satterfield, Plainfield, N. J. (a supporter of and subscriber to this work), Miss Minerva Freeman, Dover, N. J., and Mrs. Allen E. Beals, Plainfield, N. J., who gathered "these records", and the pleasure is all the writer's in so doing.

Mr. Honeyman is a historian and genealogist, so well known as to need no amplification, yet the New Jersey Hist. Soc. would not be as great without his work, generosity and renown, and as editor of "N. J. Law Journal", his legal abilities reign, profoundly.

He has discussed with the writer, the origin of the name, SAMPTOWN, etymologically, as there is no record, historically. We have concluded that it was of this nature—the first settlers called their corn "samp", and in some way the hamlet so took its name. Later, the name would have been well spoken, as "CORNTOWN".—O. E. M.

## MISCELLANEOUS CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

(Clark Collection, assembled by Compatriot John R. Clark.)

The first to be presented is from a church yard, in which the great-great-grandfather of Mr. John R. Clark was buried, namely Stephen Woodruff, 1731-1789, and his wife, Hannah, 1737-1785, and, in June, of 1932, a Sons of the American Revolution's bronze marker was placed over the grave of said Stephen Woodruff, a Revolutionary War Soldier, and by his lineage, through him, the said John R. Clark is a member of that Society.

## CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS FROM THE OLD PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH YARD AT SPRINGFIELD, N. J.

ABEREL, LYDIA MOREHOUSE, born 1800, died 1824.

ALLEN, DAVIS OSBORN, born 1792, died 1806.

ALLEN, HANNAH, born 1762, died 1851.

ALLEN, SAMUEL, born 1751, died 1828.

AYRES, ABBY, born 1774, died 1855.

AYRES, DANIEL, born 1768, died 1831.

AYRES, DANIEL, born 1807; died 1817.

BADGLEY, ANNA, born 1813; died 1813.

BADGLEY, PHEBE, born 1792; died 1827.

BALL, DAVID, born 1756, died 1805.

BALL, MARY, born 1754, died 1814.

BALL, UZAL, born 1747, died 1799.

BAILEY, DAVID, born 1787; died 1846.

BAILEY, PHEBE, born 1775, died 1804.

BAILEY, JOHN 2nd, born 1752, died 1793.

BAILEY, PHEBE, born 1801, died 1802.

BAILEY, PHEBE CAROLINE, born 1814; died 1818.

BAILEY, SAMUEL, born 1756; died 1815.

BEACH, JOHN, born 1757; died 1801.

BODEN, WILLIAM, born 1792; died 1827.

BOUGHTON, ANN, born 1797; died 1829.



- BOUGHTON, COLEMAN, born 1786; died 1844.  
DENMAN, JACOB, born 1789; died 1790.  
DENMAN, MATTHIAS B., born 1796; died 1797.  
DENMAN, MATTHIAS, born 1731; died 1741.  
DENMAN, PHILIP, born 1749; died 1825.  
DENMAN, PHEOBE, born 1769; died 1829.  
DENMAN, SALLY, born 1799; died 1834.  
DENMAN, SARAH, born 1751; died 1810.  
DENMAN, STEPHEN, born 1758; died 1824.  
DENMAN, WILLIAM P., born 1796; died 1797.  
DENMAN, WILLIAM, born 1767; died 1825.  
DICKERSON, JONATHAN, born 1741; died 1810.  
DICKERSON, LOIS, born 1770; died 1825.  
DICKERSON, WILLIAM, born 1776; died 1806.  
DICKINSON, JOHN, born 1711; died 1792.  
DICKINSON, MARTHA, born 1718; died 1793.  
DICKINSON, NATHANIEL, born 1744; died 1795.  
DICKINSON, SARAH, born 1710; died 1798.  
DREW, JOHN, born 1754; died 1828.  
DREW, POLLY, born 1765; died 1808.  
DURAND, BRIANT, born 1751; died 1808.  
DURAND, JOHN, born 1745; died 1813.  
DURAND, RACHEL, born 1758; died 1832.  
DURAND, SAMUEL, born 1713; died 1787.  
DE CANTILLION, HENRY REMSON, born 1814; died 1815.  
EAGLEFIELD, MARY, born 1761; died 1824.  
EAGLEFIELD, SARAH, born 1762; died 1802.  
EAGLEFIELD, THOMAS, born 1748; died 1825.  
EDWARDS, AARON, born 1755; died 1804.  
EDWARDS, ABIGAIL, born 1763; died 1818.  
EDWARDS, NATHANIEL, born 1761; died 1811.  
EVERSON, Alfred, born 1805; died 1822.  
EYRE (EYRS) ELIZABETH, born 1770; died 1793.  
FORDYCE, MARY, born 1796; died 1840.  
FRAZEE, AUGUSTUS, .....; died 1833.  
FRAZEE, BETSY, born 1792; died 1849.  
FRAZEE, JOSIAH, born 1817; died 1817.  
FRAZEE, MARCUS, born 1824; died 1825.  
FRAZEE, SARAH, born 1813; died 1814.  
FRAZEE, WILLIAM, born 1785; died 1849.  
GARDNER, AARON, born .....; died .....  
GARDNER, ABIGAIL, born 1753; died 1814.  
GARDNER, JACOB, born 1812; died 1831.  
GARDNER, RACHEL, born 1773; died 1836.  
GARDNER, THOMAS, born 1724; died 1796.  
GARDNER, THOMAS, born 1742; died 1804.  
GARDNER, WILLIAM, born 1769; died 1808.  
GILLAM, ..... born 1787; died 1820.  
GRIFFIN, ROBERT, born 1760; died 1805.  
HALSEY, ABIGAIL, born 1798; died 1838.  
HALSEY, ANNE, born 1747; died 1791.  
HALSEY, ELIZABETH, born 1745; died 1822.  
HALSEY, ISAAC, born 1758; died 1820.  
HALEY, JOSEPH, born 1730; died 1813.  
HALSEY, SARAH, born 1760; died 1847.  
HALSEY, WILLIAM, born 1786; died 1814.  
HALSEY, WILLIAMS, born .....; died .....  
HAND, AARON, born 1764; died 1842.  
HAND, DAVID, born 1757; died 1832.  
HAND, HANNAH B., born 1805; died 1838.  
HAND, JOHN S., born 1795; died 1827.  
HAND, LOIS, born 1723; died 1804.  
HAND, PHEBE, born .....; died .....  
HAND, RACHEL, born 1760; died 1797.  
HAND, REBECCA WRIGHTON, born 1802; died 1834.  
HAND, REBEKA, born 1790; died 1793.  
HAND, WILLIAM, born 1722; died 1806.  
HAND, WILLIAM, born 1774; died 1793.  
HAND, WILLIAM, born 1793; died 1810.  
HAND, WILLIAM S., born 1810; died 1810.  
HEADLEY, ABNER, born 1765; died 1814.  
HEADLEY, ESTHER SHIPMAN, born 1763; died 1827.  
HENDERSON, JAMES B., born 1805; died 1833.  
HITCHCOCK, ANTHONY S., born 1812; died 1826.  
HOGENS, RACHEL BALL, born 1775; died 1796.  
HUTCHINGS, ABRAM, born 1767; died 1813.  
HUTCHINGS, GEORGE, born 1809; died 1809.  
HUTCHINGS, MARGARET, born 1774; died 1864.  
JOHNSON, ANN, born 1758; died 1826.  
KELLY, DEBORAH, born 1771; died 1831.  
LAWRENCE, HARRIET, born 1804; died 1805.  
LAWRENCE, THOMAS, born 1763; died 1805.  
LYON, ABBY L. (SMITH) born 1788; died 1846.  
LYON, ELIJAH, born 1763; died 1828.  
LYON, ESTHER (WARREN), born 1758; died 1793.  
LYON, LEWIS, born 1790; died 1834.  
LYON, MOSES, born 1791; died 1792.  
LYON, PHEOBE, born 1765; died 1822.  
MacINTIRE, ISABELLA FRAZIER, born 1727; died 1825.  
MAIR, CHARLES, born 1790; died 1792.  
MAIR, THOMAS, born 1765; died 1791.  
McLEOD, ALEXANDER, born 1766; died 1827.  
McLEOD, MARY, born 1781; died 1845.  
MEEKER, EMILIA, born 1791; died 1796.  
MEEKER, JOHN, born 1764; died 1800.  
MEEKER, MARY, born 1780; died 1784.  
MEEKER, MARY DAY, born 1792; died 1794.  
MONSON, MARY, born 1748; died 1826.  
MULFORD, HANNAH, born 1779; died 1808.  
MILLER, DOROTHY, born 1744; died 1789.  
MILLER, ISAAC, born 1772; died 1794.  
MILLER, NATHANIEL, born 1724; died 1790.  
MILLER, SARAH, born 1735; died 1790.  
MILLER, TIMOTHY, born 1752; died 1788.  
MOREHOUSE, ABBY, born 1786; died 1826.  
MOREHOUSE, BENJAMIN, born 1753; died 1820.  
MOREHOUSE, BENJAMIN HAINES, born 1786; died 1851.  
MOREHOUSE, DAVID, born 1721; died 1795.  
MOREHOUSE, ELECTA, born 1773; died 1863.  
MOREHOUSE, LYDIA, born 1785; died 1793.  
MOREHOUSE, PHEBE, born 1759; died 1839.  
MUCHMORE, DAVID, born 1743; died 1805.  
MUCHMORE, DAVID, born 1778; died 1796.  
MUCHMORE, ELIZABETH, born 1791; died 1858.  
MUCHMORE, JOHN, born 1721; died 1784.  
MUCHMORE, MEHETABLE, born 1808; died 1862.  
MUCHMORE, SUSANNA, born 1743; died 1804.  
MUCHMORE, STEPHEN, born 1775; died 1826.  
OSBORN, RACHEL, born 1775; died 1848.  
PARKER, FELIX, born 1806; died 1832.  
PARKHURST, STEPHEN, born 1791; died 1813.  
PARSIL, WILLIAMS, born 1772; died 1829.  
PARSIL, SARAH, born 1772; died 1855.  
PAXTON, ELIZABETH, born 1772; died 1827.  
PIERSON, HARRIET, born 1806; died 1816.  
PIERSON, HARRIET, born 1808; died 1809.  
PIERSON, MARY, born 1771; died 1812.  
PIERSON, OLIVER, born 1804; died 1805.  
PIERSON, ROBERT, born 1754; died 1813.  
PORTER, PHEBE, born 1771; died 1795.  
REEVE, AARON GARDNER, born 1822; died 1827.  
REEVE, CATHERINE WALTON, born .....; died .....  
REEVE, DANIEL, born 1787; died 1828.  
REEVE, ISAAC, born 1740; died 1825.

REEVE, ISAAC, born 1745; died 1785.  
 REEVE, JANE, born 1812; died 1813.  
 REEVE, LOIS, born 1767; died 1853.  
 REEVE, MARY, born 1725; died 1788.  
 REEVE, MARY, born 1746; died 1821.  
 REEVE, MARY, born 1764; died 1840.  
 REEVE, WATTS, born 1776; died 1821.  
 REEVE, WILLIAM, born 1717; died 1808.  
 REEVE, WILLIAM, born 1765; died 1822.  
 ROLL, JOHN, born 1765; died 1810.  
 ROLL, MARY, born 1768; died 1852.  
 STURGES, STEPHEN B., born 1791; died 1841.  
 SAMPSON, NATHAN, born 1793; died 1812.  
 SAYRE, ELIZABETH, born 1738; died 1830.  
 SAYRE, ISAAC, born 1752; died 1828.  
 SAYRE, SALLY, born 1795; died 1819.  
 SCUDDER, BENJAMIN, born 1733; died 1822.  
 SCUDDER, JACOB, born 1795; died 1796.  
 SCUDDER, JOSEPH, born 1801; died 1801.  
 SCUDDER, ISAAC, born 1802; died 1802.  
 SHIPMAN, ESTHER, born 1763; died 1827.  
 SHIPMAN, PHEBE, born 1797; died 1819.  
 SKINNER, APPHIA, born 1741; died 1824.  
 SKINNER, JONATHAN, born 1740; died 1813.  
 SMITH, CLARK, born 1775; died 1827.  
 SMITH, HANNAH, born 1735; died 1812.  
 SMITH, ISAAC PARSEL, born 1770; died 1786.  
 SMITH, JOHN S., born 1817; died 1818.  
 SMITH, MOSES, born 1794; died 1817.  
 SMITH, THOMAS, born 1798; died 1827.  
 SMITH, WALTER, born 1733; died 1820.  
 SUTFIN, DANIEL, born 1753; died 1815.  
 SUTFIN, HANNAH, born 1761; died 1790.  
 SUTFIN, JOANNA, born 1763; died 1833.  
 SUTFIN, JACOB NANA, born 1781; died 1793.  
 SUTFIN, RICHARD, born 1782; died 1813.  
 TAYLOR, JOLIAH, born 1738; died 1791.  
 TAYLOR, THOMAS, born 1742; died 1784.  
 TOOKER, SARAH, born 1811; died 1821.  
 TRAPHAGAN, ALBERT, born 1784; died 1806.  
 TUCKER, JAMES, born 1787; died 1819.  
 TUCKER, JOSEPH, born 1746; died 1825.  
 TUCKER, MARY, born 1748; died 1808.  
 TYLER, POLLY, born 1794; died 1794.  
 TYLER, SARAH, born 1773; died 1801.  
 TYLER, SAMUEL, born 1772; died 1801.  
 VREELAND, BETSEY, born 1762; died 1853.  
 WADE, ELIZA D., born 1818; died 1830.  
 WADE, ISAAC, born 1763; died 1801.  
 WADE, ISRAEL, born 1806; died 1813.  
 WADE, LOIS, born 1766; died 1830.  
 WADE, MATTHIAS D., born 1815; died 1818.  
 WADE, OLIVER, born 1784; died 1822.  
 WADE, PHEBE, born 1784; died 1852.  
 WADE, PHEBE, born 1815; died 1815.  
 WADE, ROBERT, born 1807; died 1808.  
 WADE, SUSANNAH H., born 1776; died 1816.  
 WADE, WILLIAM A., born 1794, died 1812.  
 WADE, UZAL, born 1768; died 1828.  
 WADE, WILLIAM W., born 1809; died 1809.  
 WATSON, JAMES, born 1765; died 1821.  
 WILLCOX, SALLY, born 1769; died 1837.  
 WILLIAMS, JOHN N., born .....; died 1806.  
 WILLIAMS, WICKLIFF, born 1798; died 1818.  
 WOOD, JACOB, born 1748; died 1824.  
 WOOD, JESSEE, born 1762; died 1807.  
 WOOD, RACHEL, born 1760; died 1822.  
 WOOD, MARY, born 1773; died 1792.  
 WOOLEY, ELIZA, born 1791; died 1820.  
 WRIGHT, WESTERAL, born 1790; died 1827.  
 WOODRUFF, CALEB, born 1778; died 1834.  
 WOODRUFF, ELIJAH, born 1730; died 1802.  
 WOODRUFF, ELIJAH, born 1767; died 1810.  
 WOODRUFF, ELIZA, born 1783; died 1837.  
 WOODRUFF, JOHN, born 1798; died 1817.  
 WOODRUFF, NABBY, born 1778; died 1794.  
 WOODRUFF, RICHARD STITES, born 1791; died 1814.  
 WOODRUFF, STEPHEN, born 1731; died 1789.

WOODRUFF, HANNAH, born 1737; died 1785.  
 WOODRUFF, STEPHEN, born 1755; died 1805.

# LIST OF REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS BURIED IN "THE RAHWAY CEMETERY"

(56 in Number)

Copied by John R. Clark from Record at Cemetery Office, Permission of Harry Holiday, Supt. List furnished by "D. A. R."

ACKEN, JOHN, born 1736; died 1785.  
 ADAMS, JOHN, born 1737; died 1787.  
 ANDERSON, JOHN, born 1737; died 1819.  
 BAKER, MATHIAS, born 1743; died 1789.  
 BLOOMFIELD, ROBT., born 1749; died 1805.  
 BOWNEY, JAMES, (Recognized Patriot), born 1738; died 1802.  
 BRANT, DAVID, born 1730; died 1794.  
 BRANT, LEWIS (Capt.), born 1735; died 1796.  
 BRECOUNT, DAVID, born 1747; died 1801.  
 BROOKFIELD, BENJ., born 1723; died 1819.  
 CLARK, ABRAHAM (Signer), born 1726; died 1794.  
 CLARK, THOMAS (Capt., His son) born 1752; died 1789.  
 CLARK, DAVID, born 1739; died 1802.  
 CLARK, MATTHIAS, born 1754; died 1808.  
 CLARK, ROBERT, born 1761; died 1815.  
 CLARK, JOHN M., born about 1749; died 1806.  
 CODDINGTON, ASHER, born 1776; died 1807.  
 CORY, ABNER, born 1748; died 1786.  
 CRAIG, DAVID, born 1753; died 1781.  
 CRAIG, PETER, born 1754; died 1828.  
 DE CAMP, JAMES, born 1750; died 1814.  
 DE CAMP, LAMBERT, born 1730; died 1814.  
 EDGAR, DAVID, born 1752; died 1822.  
 FLETCHER, WM., born 1741; died 1807.  
 FORCE, SAMUEL, born 1757; died 1826.  
 FRAZEE, GEORGE, born 1737; died 1826.  
 FRAZEE, BENJ. (Major, His son), born 1757; died 1797.  
 FREEMAN, SAMUEL, born 1707; died 1778.  
 HARRISON, ISAAC, born 1764; died 1787.  
 HARRISON, WM., born 1730; died 1790.  
 JAKUES, MOSES (Colonel), born 1743; died 1816.  
 LEE JOSEPH, born 1753; died 1806.  
 LOREE, JAMES, born .....; died 1814.  
 MARSH, DANIEL (Capt. and Quartermaster General) born 1737; died 1803.  
 MARSH, JAMES, born 1765; died 1807.  
 MARSH, JOHN, born 1707; died 1775.  
 MARSH, JOHN, born 1746; died 1820.  
 MARSH, JABISH, born 1753; died 1786.  
 MARSH, JOHIEL, born 1762; died 1812.  
 MARSH, ROLPH (Lieut.), born 1749; died 1804.  
 MARSH, SAMUEL, born 1753; died 1802.  
 MILLS, JAMES, born 1725; died 1783.  
 MORSE, AMOS (Capt.), born 1742; died 1824.  
 OLIVER, JOHN (Deacon), born 1728; died 1793.  
 OLIVER, JOSEPH, born 1731; died 1789.  
 PAYNE, ISAAC, born 1750; died 1815.  
 PAYNE, JOHN (Capt.), born 1741; died 1781.  
 RICHARDS, REV. AARON (Patriot), born 1738; died 1793.  
 SILLCOCKS, VALENTINE, born 1751; died 1824.  
 SQUIER, DANIEL, born 1756; died 1828.  
 TERRILL, AMOS, born 1746; died 1802.  
 TREMBLEY, PETER, born 1756; died 1797.  
 WILLIS, JOSEPH, born 1735; died 1777.  
 WOODRUFF, JONATHAN, born 1744; died 1797.  
 WARTING, MULFORD, born 1742; died 1788.  
 WILLIAMS, JOSEPH, born 1735; died .....  
 Copied from J. R. Clark's list by G. M. Whitehead, November 13, 1932. Re-copied by Olive L. Savacool, May 18, 1933.



INSCRIPTIONS CONTINUED OF  
RAHWAY CEMETERY

WOOD, CHAS. DODD, born 1864; died 1923.  
 WOOD, JEREMIAH, born Feb. 6, 1810 died March 2, 1881.  
 WINNANS, SUSAN W., his wife, born Feb. 24, 1813; died January 7, 1891.  
 WOOD, JOHN J., born 1849; died 1902.  
 AVERY, MARY E., his wife, born 1853; died 1919.  
 WOODS, SERGT. DAVID W., died June 3, 1864, aged 26 years.  
 WOOD, WM. T., died March 8, 1857, aged 83 years.  
 WOOD, ANNA, his wife, died November 19, 1821, aged 45 years.  
 VIOLETTA, wife of Duffy Wood, died March 4, 1870, aged 80 years.  
 FRAZEE, GEORGE, died November 16, 1826, aged 89 years. (Wife) Hannah Mills.  
 FRAZEE, EDWARD, died October 16, 1773, aged 40 years.  
 FRAZEE, CATHERINE, his widow, died April 10, 1785, aged 50 years.  
 FRAZEE, WILLIAM, died 1850, aged 70 years.  
 FRAZEE, SARAH, his wife, died January 4, 1861, aged 83 years.  
 FRAZEE, JOHN, died 1724, aged 49 years. Oldest grave on record.  
 FRAZEE, MAJOR BENJ., died November 30, 1797, aged 41 years. Revolutionary War.  
 FRAZEE, JACOB, died April 24, 1773, aged 20 years.  
 FRAZEE, BENONI, died June 14, 1742, aged 33 years.  
 FRAZEE, ELIZABETH, his wife, died February 3, 1748, aged 39 years.  
 FRAZEE, JAMES, died September 3, 1741, aged 34 years. (Wife was Ann.)  
 FRAZEE, CHARITY, daughter of James and Ann Frazee, died October 20, 1738, aged 1 yr. 9 mos.

## BURIED AT RAHWAY OLD CEMETERY

SCUDDER, THOMAS, born 1706; died January 8, 1761, aged 55 years.  
 SCUDDER, JOHN, died January 20, 1757, aged 25 years.  
 SCUDDER, ELIPHALET, son of Thomas and Sarah Scudder, died June 17, 1750, aged 8 years.  
 WILLIAM, his brother, died September 9, 1747, aged 5 years.  
 SCUDDER, ELIAS, died June 23, 1750, aged 14 years.  
 SCUDDER, SARAH, daughter of John and Susannah Scudder, died January 22, 1812, aged 23 years.  
 SCUDER, PHEBE, wife of Deacon Samuel Scudder, died December 15, 1761, aged 53 years.  
 SCUDDER, NATHAN, son of John and Susannah Scudder, died August 10, 1798, aged 22 days.  
 BROOKFIELD, JACOB, born July 20, 1765; died February 28, 1838.  
 BROOKFIELD, HULDA, his wife, born March 6, 1768; died November 25, 1815.  
 BROOKFIELD, BENJ., died July 12, 1819, aged 96 years.  
 BROOKFIELD, ABIGAIL, his wife, died December 21, 1805, aged 75 years.  
 BROOKFIELD, JACOB Jr., son of Jacob and Hulda Brookfield, died May 1, 1828, aged 30 years.  
 BROOKFIELD, LEWIS ANDERSON, son of Jacob and Hulda Brookfield, died October 10, 1815, aged 6 years.  
 BROOKFIELD, LUCY, daughter of Jacob and Hulda Brookfield, died September 28, 1815, aged 7 yrs. 6 ds.  
 WOOD, MARGARET, daughter of John and Abigail Wood, died April 6, 1779, aged 19 yrs. 8 mos. 20 ds.  
 CLARK, ISAAC, born 1783; died August 12, 182...

CLARK, JEREMIAH, son of James Clark and Anna Wood, born 1737; died December 5, 1797.

CLARK, AGNES, his wife, born 1739; died April 25, 1801.

COLE RACHEL, widow of James Clark, born January 19, 1772; died November 3, 1825.

CLARK, CATHARIN C., widow of Isaac Moore born March 6, 1807; died February 22, 1843.

TERILL, SARAH P., wife of Dennis Clark, born May 1, 1796; died October 4, 1850.

CLARK, CAPT. JOHN LAMB, born August 7, 1786; died March 18, 1820. (War of 1812.)

CLARK, ROBERT, son of Joshua, born 1733; died February 16, 1811.

CLARK Jr., JOSHUA, son of Elizabeth, born 1775; died 1801.

CLARK, ELIZABETH, 1st wife of Joshua Clark, Sr., born 1737; died May 19, 1790.

CLARK, DANIEL, died January 7, 1828.

CLARK, WM. S., born 1849; died 1929.

CLARK, SUSAN ROLL, his wife, born 1850; died 1921.

CLARK, ABRAHAM (The Signer), born Feb. 15, 1726; died September 15, 1794.

CLARK, SARAH HETFIELD, his wife, born 1728; died 1804.

CLARK, CAPT. THOMAS, son of The Signer, born 1753; died May 13, 1789.

CLARK, CAVALIER, son of The Signer, born 1763; died 1764.

CLARKE, JUDGE THOMAS, father of The Signer, born 1701; died September 11, 1765.

CLARK, CAPT. ABRAHAM, uncle of The Signer, died 1765. (Born 1702; died 1765.)

WOOD, JOHN, died 1815, aged 88 years.

WOOD, MARGARET, daughter of John and Abigail Wood, died April 6, 1779, aged 19 years.

## TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS

Copied by John N. Clark at The Old Rahway, N. J. Cemetery.

CLARK, MOSES PAYNE, born March 10, 1808; died September 19, 1857.

CLARK, MARY LEE, his wife, born Feb 2, 1812; died March 25, 1840.

CLARK, SUSAN, widow of Samuel Clark, died May 1, 1859, aged 64 years.

CLARK, RACHEL, wife of Richard Clark, died March 23, 1808, aged 65 years.

CLARK, CALOB, son of Richard and Rachel Clark, died November 23, 1789, aged 7 years.

CLARK, RACHEL, daughter of Wm. Darby and Ruth Clark, died September 23, 1791, aged 2 years.

CLARK, DAVID, died November 24, 1802, aged 63 years.

CLARK, ELIZABETH, his widow, died March 23, 1805, aged 56 yrs. 5 mos. 26 ds.

CLARK, JOSUA, died October 14, 1801, aged 64 years.

CLARK, ELIZA, wife of John Mustin or Martin, died September 27, 1870, aged 64 years.

CLARK, ANDREW, son of Richard and Rachel Clark, died July 14, 1781, aged 9 years.

CLAPK, HANNAH, daughter of Richard and Rachel Clark, died July 18, 1778, aged 1 mo.

CLARK, JOHN M., born about 1749; died July 30, 1806.

CLARK, RACHEL CORSEN, his wife, born 1754; died December 18, 1836.

CLARK, JOHN MARSH, born 1767; died August 11, 1834.

CLARK, ROBERT, born 1760; died February 22, 1815.

CLARK, MARY, widow of Robert, born 1765; died February 23, 1848.

CLARK, SUSAN M., born February 22, 1778.

CLARK, SAMUEL, born 1776; died February 16, 1833.

**BURIALS AT SPRINGFIELD, N. J.**

BROOKFIELD, CAPT. JACOB, born 1722; died January 4, 1782. (Revolutionary War.)

WOODRUFF, STEPHEN, born 1731; died March 29, 1789. (Revolutionary War.)

SCUDDER, BENJ., born 1733; died February 19, 1822.

SCUDDER, SARAH CORY, his wife, died April 21, 1776.

**NEW PROVIDENCE, N. J. CEMETERY**

SCUDDER, STITES, died April 1, 1812, aged 43 years.

SCUDDER, ELIZABETH, his wife, died November 22, 1848, aged 75 years.

SCUDDER, ELIAS, died June 3, 1775, aged 23 years.

FRAZEE, CHLOE, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Frazee, died July 16, 1791, aged 4 wks. and 4 ds.

FRAZEE, HENRY, son of Josiah and Elizabeth Frazee, died December 16, 1783, aged 4 years.

**BURIALS IN A PRIVATE CEMETERY AT RAHWAY, N. J.**

DE CAMP, JOHN, died October 25, 1782, aged 67 years.

DE CAMP, DEBORAH MOORE or ALSTON, died November 1, 1793, aged 67 years.

DUNHAM, FREELOVE, wife of David Dunham, died April 14, 1784, aged 25 years. (Daughter of a Lambert.)

DE CAMP, DR. GIDEON, died December 18, 1815, aged 71 yrs. 10 mos. 23 ds.

DE CAMP, MORRIS, born 1788; died March 20, 1852.

DE CAMP, MARY FRAZEE, his wife, born 1792; died May 22, 1860.

**NEW PROVIDENCE, N. J. CEMETERY**

DAY, REV. MULFORD, born April 18, 1801; died June 26, 1851.

**BURIALS AT CONN. FARMS CEMETERY (Now called Union, N. J.)**

BAKER, ELIZABETH, died November 6, 1814, aged 57 years.

BAKER, MILLER, died March 10, 1810, aged 37 years.

BAKER, STEPHEN, died May 8, 1803, aged 86 years.

BAKER, DANIEL, died January 30, 1800, aged 73 years.

BAKER, ABIGAIL, his wife, died March 18, 1802, aged 63 years.

BAKER, THOMAS, died December 30, 1755, aged 68 years.

BAKER, MOSES, died January 12, 1835, aged 94 years.

BAKER, PHEBE, his wife, died January 11, 1814, aged 66 years.

BAKER, JONATHAN, died October 6, 1806, aged 18 years.

BAKER, HENRY, died August 5, 1825, aged 36 years.

BALDWIN, NATHAN, died June 18, 1810, aged 89 years.

BALDWIN, JOANNA, his wife, died June 18, 1770, aged 44 years.

BALDWIN, JEMIMA, died December 29, 1823, aged 72 years.

BALDWIN, NATHAN, son of Nathan and Joanna Baldwin, died August 20, 1770, age .....

BALDWIN, CAPT. THOMAS, died October 28, 1821, aged 74 years.

BALDWIN, SARAH, his wife, died September 15, 1810, aged 50 years.

BALDWIN, LEWIS, died February 4, 1796, aged 52 years.

BALDWIN, ANNA, his wife, died January 20, 1821.

ALLEN, HANNAH, wife of John Allen, died February 18, 1792, aged 25 years.

BONNEL, NATHANIEL, son of Joseph and Martha Bonnel, died March 22, 1745, aged 32 years.

BONNEL, MARTHA, widow of Joseph Bonnel, died August 3, 1759, aged 81 years.

BONNEL, HANNAH, wife of Henry Bonnel, died August 23, 1764, aged 28 years.

BONNEL, Jr., JOSEPH, son of Joseph, Sr., died March 7, 1761, aged 26 years.

BONNEL, JOSEPH, son of Joseph and Phebe Bonnel, died September 14, 1760, aged 6 mos.

BONNEL, SYNESY, died February 22, 1778, aged 31 years.

BONNEL, AARON, son of Joseph and Nancy Bonnel, died August 23, 1795, aged 8 years.

BONNEL, BENJAMIN, died May 27, 1760, aged 78 years.

BONNEL, SARAH, his widow, died December 17, 1766, aged 64 years.

BONNEL, DAVID, died March 24, 1811, aged 92 years.

BONNEL, WILLIAM, died February 4, 1828, aged 63 years.

BROKAW, JOHN, son of Adam and Temperance Brokaw, died February 10, 1838, aged 6 years.

BROKAW, TEMPERANCE, widow of Adam Brokaw, died December 25, 1843, aged 90 years.

BURNETT, DANIEL, died February 1, 1732, aged 19 years.

BURNETT, TIMOTHY, born 1808; died 1904.

BRANT, CAPT. WILLIAM, died October 16, 1823, aged 70 years. (Revolutionary War.)

BRANT, ELIZABETH, his wife, died January 1, 1831, aged 73 years.

BRANT, MARY, wife of Wm. Brant Jr., died December 17, 1788, aged 33 years.

BRANT, PHEBE, wife of Wm. Brant, died March 14, 1799, aged 66 years.

BROWN, HANNAH, wife of Caleb Brown, died September 10, 1763, aged 45 years.

BROWN, CALEB, died April 24, 1779, aged 66 years.

BROWN, SALLY OGDEN, daughter of Caleb and Phebe Brown, died December 27, 1801, aged 4 years.

BROWN, CALEB, died July 7, 1800, aged 29 years.

BROWN, ASHER, died September 15, 1794, aged 51 years.

BROWN, JOSEPH, died October 1, 1811, aged 60 years.

BRUEN, JOSEPH, died March 21, 1810, aged 70 years.

BRUEN, ELIZABETH, his daughter, died September 1, 1807, aged 22 years.

CLARK, SARAH, daughter of Jothan and Sarah Clark, died September 3, 1746, age .....

CLARK, DEBORAH, widow of John Clark, died September 24, 1760, aged 78 years.

CLARK, JOTHAN Jr., died September 1, 1771, aged 37 years.

CLARK, POLLY, died April 9, 1816, aged 78 years.

CLARK, JOTHAN, died April 1, 1772, aged 67 years.

CLARK, JAMES, died December 1796, aged 89 years.

CLARK, MARY, his wife, died February 12, 1772, aged 59 years.

CLARK, HANNAH, wife of David Clark Jr., died March 18, 1789, aged 23 years.

CLARK, HUMES, wife of John Clark, died March 29, 1810, aged 68 years.

EARL, JOHN, died April 24, 1799, aged 74 years. (Revolutionary War.)

EARL, JOANNA, widow of John Earl, died December 18, 1800, aged 63 years.

EARL, ELIZABETH, daughter of John and Joanna Earl, died June 3, 1785, aged 31 years.

EARL, DAVID, died June 10, 1808, aged 52 years.

EARL, EDUARD, died October 13, 1817, aged 57 years.



EARL, PHEBE GARDNER, widow of Eduard Earl, died January 5, 1829, aged 64 years.  
 EARL, JOHN, died June 1, 1804, aged 24 years.  
 ELY, NOAH, (Dr.) of Physics, died April 27, 1752, aged 31 years.  
 FAITOUTE, AARON, born July 8, 1804; died September 11, 1883.  
 GOULDER, MARIA, born February 10, 1801, died March 1, 1857.  
 GILDERSLEEVE, JOSEPH, died September 19, 1801, aged 69 years.  
 GILDERSLEEVE, JOHN, died February 15, 1800, aged 34 years.  
 GILDERSLEEVE, MARY, his wife, died September 26, 1801, aged 40 years.  
 HUCHINS, PHEBE, wife of Samuel Huchins, died August 18, 1783, aged 20 years.  
 HEADLEY, SAMUEL, died November 7, 1787, aged 64 years.  
 HARRISON, MATTHEW, died November 4, 1802, aged 49 years.  
 JONES, ABADIAH, died July 13, 1805, aged 28 years.  
 KINGHAM, JOHN, died September 10, 1805, aged 62 years.  
 LUM, JOHN, died June 22, 1802, aged 76 years.  
 LUM, ELIZABETH, his wife, died April 1789, aged 50 years.  
 LUM, AMOS, died September 2, 1792, aged 31 years.  
 MEEKER, JAMES, died January 11, 1777 aged 68 years.  
 MEEKER, AARON, died March 4, 1789, aged 34 years.  
 MEEKER, MARY, wife of Enos Meeker, died August 16, 1802, aged 29 years.  
 NORRIS, SAMUEL, died May 10, 1801, aged 46 years.  
 NORRIS, MARY, his wife, died April 4, 1788, aged 33 years.  
 NESBIT, JOHN, died June 6, 1813, aged 77 years.  
 NESBIT, MARY, his wife, died February, 1807, aged 69 years.  
 OSBORN, DANIEL, died June 20, 1801, aged 45 years.  
 OSBORN, ELIZABETH, his wife, died June 22, 1850, aged 85 years.  
 OSBORN, MICHAEL, died December 9, 1791, aged 56 years.  
 ELIAS OSBORN, died September 30, 1807, aged 84 years.  
 OSBORN, HANNAH, his wife, died September 13, 1784, aged 43 years.  
 OSBORN, MARTHA, wife of Jonathan Osborn, died July 8, 1754, aged 30 years.  
 ODELL, JOHN, died June 25, 1750, aged 41 years.  
 POTTER, NOADIAH, died October 8, 1759, aged 56 years.  
 POTTER, HANNAH, wife of John Potter, died February 16, 1789.  
 POTTER, ESTHER, wife of John Potter, died November 12, 1802, aged 57 years.  
 CRANE, STEPHEN, born 1816; died 1880.  
 CRANE, CAPT. JOSIAH, died December 15, 1785, aged 67 years. (Revolutionary War.)  
 CRANE, JERUSHA, his wife, died October 10, 1777, aged 55.  
 CRANE, SARAH, daughter of David and Ann Crane, died September 16, 1778, aged 3 yrs. 4 mos.  
 CRANE, DAVID, son of David and Ann Crane, died September 27, 1791, aged 19 years.  
 CRANE, DAVID, died August 20, 1822, aged 79 years.  
 CRANE, ANN, his wife, died November 24, 1805, aged 63 years.  
 CRANE, MARTHA, wife of Obadiah Crane, died January 16, 1802, aged 49 years.  
 COOPER, JOHN, died February 25, 1753, aged 39 years.  
 CARPENTER, JAMES, died April 5, 1798, aged 72 years.

CARPENTER, DEBORAH, his wife, died January 16, 1795, aged 66 years.  
 DAVIS, STEPHEN, died December 4, 1760.  
 DAY, DEACON AMOS, died December 20, 1802, aged 88 years.  
 His wife, died April 22, 1767, aged 43.  
 DAY, SAMUEL, died October 11, 1823, aged 38 years.  
 DAY, ELIZA, his widow, died May 11, 1832, aged 44 years.  
 DAY, MARY, wife of Amos Day, died May 10, 1817, aged 57 years.  
 DAY, NANCY, daughter of Amos and Polly Day, died April 27, 1794, aged 4 years.  
 DOTY, SAMUEL S., died March 21, 1871, aged 57 years.

#### BURIALS AT SPRINGFIELD, N. J. CEMETERY

LITTELL, CAPT. ELIAKIM, born 1744; died 1805. (Revolutionary War.)

#### BURIALS AT RAHWAY CEMETERY

PACK, JOB, died April 13, 1750, aged 60 years.\*  
 PACK, ELIZABETH, his wife, died April 13, 1750, aged 56 years.\*  
 PACK, JOHN, son of Job and Elizabeth Pack, died April 4, 1750, aged 14 years.\*  
 \*Was supposed these three were killed by the Indians.  
 SQUIER, JOSEPH SCUDDER, born 1800; died October 8, 1829.  
 SQUIER DANIEL SCUDDER, born 1756; died May 3, 1828.  
 SQUIER, NANCY, his widow, born 1759; died April 18, 1830.  
 SCUDDER, JOHN, died January 20, 1757, aged 25 years.  
 SCUDDER, THOMAS, born 1706; died January 8, 1761.

#### FROM CHURCH RECORDS AND INSCRIPTIONS FROM HEADSTONES IN THE BAPTIST CHURCH CEMETERY AT SCOTCH PLAINS, N. J.

OLIVER, CAPT. JEREMIAH, died November 2, 1807, aged 51 years.  
 OLIVER, SARAH, wife of John Oliver, died October 29, 1796, aged 71 years.  
 CLARK, NOAH, born 1748; died April 7, 1801. (Revolutionary War.)  
 CLARK, PATIENCE LAMB, his wife, died November 2, 1798, aged 37 years.  
 SCUDDER, RICHARD, died December 24, 1785, aged 43 years.  
 SCUDDER, REBEKAH, his widow, died February 3, 1828, aged 84 years.  
 LAMBERT, JOSEPH, died November 8, 1756, aged 26 years.  
 STANBERY, RECOMPENSE, died May 20, 1777. (Revolutionary War.)  
 DRAKE, DANIEL, died November 2 or 6, 1777.  
 DRAKE, SAMUEL, died June 12, 1783.  
 WOOLCOCKS, PETER, died June 1, 1768.  
 ALLEN, JOSEPH, died March 27, 1777.  
 WOODRUFFE, HEZEKIAH, died November 4, 1776.  
 HAMPTON, ABRAHAM, died May 19, 1786.  
 ROGERS, WILLIAM, died May 1750.  
 DOTY, SAMUEL, died March 20, 1777.  
 MILLER, JEHANNAH, died 1796.  
 BONHAM, VORIS, died February 15, 1748.  
 POOL, MARY, died 1787.  
 WOOLCOCKS, FEEBA, died November 22, 1776.  
 RATTAN, DORITY, died February 11, 1781.  
 BUSH, HANNAH, died 1785.  
 TENKENS, Mary, died September 1788.  
 SEARINGS, ANNE, died July 30, 1761.  
 ODELL, JEAN, died March 1782.  
 HAMPTON, ABIGAIL, died May 23, 1777.

DRAKE, ANNE, died 1778.  
 RANDOLPH, EASTER FITZ, died November 1793.  
 WHITEHEAD, GRACE, died January 17, 1777.  
 STITES, MARGT, died September 24, 1784.  
 BLACKFORD, HANNAH, died May 21, 1784.  
 ELSTON, HULDAY, died March 4, 1777.  
 DRAKE, SARAH, died 1792.  
 RANDOLPH, SARAH FITZ, died June 9, 1768.  
 MANNING, URSILLAH, died August 2, 1761.  
 BLACKFORD, MARY, died April 1, 1784.  
 ALLEN, SARAH, died September 7, 1774.  
 DRAKE, LYDIA, died January 17, 1786.  
 SMITH, CHRISTIAN, died January 15, 1774.  
 VALENTINE, SILBEL, died October 7, 1767.  
 FRAZEE, REBEKA, died September 27, 1792.  
 MAXFELL, RACHEL, died November 2, 1769.  
 STITES, Sr., JOHN, died April 20, 1782.  
 RICHARD RUNYON, died May 5, 1777.  
 MACDANNIL, WILLIAM, died Nov. 1775.  
 FITZ RANDOLPH, JOSEPH, died June 2, 1782.  
 BLACKFORD, JOHN, died July 26, 1786.  
 MACFIELD, JOHN, died February 18, 1766.  
 BROOKS, SAMUEL, died 1787.  
 PARKER, JONATHAN, died May 14, 1777.  
 COLE, ISAAC, died December 26, 1764.  
 LINE, RACHEL, died 1776.  
 FLEN, RHODA, died February 13, 1769.  
 ROLL, MARY, died 1783.  
 WOODRUFF, ABIGAIL, died June 4, 1776.  
 MUCHMORE, LUCE, died December 12, 1769.  
 SQUIER, JOHANNA, died September 25, 1775.  
 LANE, DANIEL, died April 1782.  
 DAVISON, WM, died March 1782.  
 JAMES, THE NEGRO, died 1791.  
 TAYNOR, WM, died February 1784.  
 PROUT, CHARITY, died May 22, 1774.  
 RUNNION, JANE, died September 10, 1776.  
 SEARING, JOAN, died 1784.  
 LA FORGE, SARAH, died 1790.

Mr. Monnette:—All of these names and dates except where you find the Birth Date or Age, were copied from the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. VII, No. 3, January 1932, published by The Genealogical Society of New Jersey, 33 Lombardy Street, Newark, N. J. — John R. Clark.

#### RAHWAY CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

MARSH, MEPHIBASHETH, born 1769; died 1802. Wife, Mary Moore.  
 MARSH, MEPHIBASHETH, born 1709; died August 11, 1764, aged 58 years. Wife, Elizabeth Coddington.  
 MARSH, MEPHIBASHETH, born 1735; died 1779, aged 45 years. Wife, Mary Brookfield.  
 Children of Mephebasheth and Elizabeth (Coddington) Marsh were:  
 MARSH, STEPHEN, died August 27, 1759, aged 22 years.  
 MARSH, BENJAMIN, died March 22, 1760, aged 21 years.  
 MARSH, ASHER, died January 18, 1763, aged 22 years.  
 MARSH, IRENE, died January 20, 1763, aged 16 years.  
 MARSH, JOHN, died February 17, 1764, aged 33 years.  
 CRAIG, TIMOTHY, died April 12, 1800, aged 76 years.  
 CRAIG, JANE, his wife, died April 12, 1805, aged 78 years.  
 MORRIS, FREEMAN, died March 26, 1800, aged 31 years.  
 MORRIS, RUTH, his widow, died September 26, 1834, aged 78 years.  
 DE CAMP, HENRY, died January 4, 1776. (Could not read his age.)  
 DE CAMP, SARAH, his wife, died May 9, 1773, aged 54 years.

DE CAMP, SARAH, the wife of Wm. Gilman, was the daughter of Henry and Sarah De Camp.  
 DE CAMP, SARAH, died May 24, 1794, aged 38 years.  
 STANBURY, NATHAN, died April 1 1762, aged 49 years.  
 OLIVER, DEACON JOHN, died June 23, 1793, aged 68 years.  
 OLIVER, FANNY, wife of Capt. Joseph Oliver, died May 17, 1812, aged 49 years.  
 OLIVER, DAVID, died April 1 1766, aged 47 years.  
 TOOKER, CHARLES, died October 11, 1811, aged 57 years.  
 TOOKER, RACHEL, wife of James Mills, died February 7, 1785, aged 22 years.  
 WILLIAMS, THOMAS, died February 13, 1813, aged 32 years.  
 WILLIAMS, ELIZABETH, his wife, died January 5, 1806, aged 63 years.  
 DE CAMP, BENJ., died April 7, 1759, aged 34 years.  
 NOE, JACOB, died January 24, 1812, aged 76 years.  
 NOE, MOLLY or MARY, his wife, died March 13, 1795, aged 76 years.  
 NOE, AMOS, son of Jacob and Mary or Molly Noe, died September 25, 1776, aged 13 years.  
 SKINNER, DEAN, died December 7, 1771, aged 64 years.  
 MARSH, Sr., DANIEL, died April 16, 1803, aged 67 years.  
 YOUMAN, JOHN, died February 8, 1803, aged 80 years.  
 HINDS, PETER, died January 24, 1808, aged 24 years.  
 NICHOLAS, RICHARD, died February 27, 1786, aged 66 years.  
 MARSH, STEPHEN, died May 9, 1805, aged 45 years.  
 MARSH, SQUIRE, his son, died August 12, 1797, aged 2 years.  
 STEPHEN SALMON, died February 6, 1760, aged 38 years.  
 SALMON, MARGARET, his wife, died May 3, 1759, aged 25 years.  
 SMITH, REV. SAMUEL, died October 10, 1801, aged 56 years. Pastor of the old Conn Farm Church.  
 SMITH, WM., died September 3, 1837, aged 44 years.  
 SMITH, ABBY B., his widow, died July 17, 1873, aged 79 years.  
 SHIPMAN, JOSEPH, died September 25, 1825, aged 72 years. (Marked by D.A.R.)  
 SHIPMAN, ANNY, his wife, died March 18, 1813, aged 53 years.  
 SINGLETON, PHEBE, died January 15, 1798, aged 58 years.  
 THOMPSON, AARON, died July 3, 1792, aged 32 years.  
 THOMPSON, CARMAN, died May 12, 1782, aged 27 years.  
 THOMPSON, HEN., son of Thomas and Rachel Thompson, died November 22, 1787, aged 19 years.  
 THOMPSON, JOHN, died November 5, 1823, aged 87 years.  
 THOMPSON, LUCY, his wife, died October 8, 1813, aged 71 years.  
 THOMPSON, THOMAS, died October 3, 1802, aged 90 years.  
 TAYLOR, POLLY, wife of John N Taylor, died October 22, 1794, aged 27 years.  
 WADE, PHEBE, daughter of Abraham and Nancy Wade, died June 4, 1759, aged 2 years.  
 WADE, DAVID, died September 10, 1749, aged 42 years.  
 WADE, RHODA, his wife, died November 27, 1819, aged 75 years.  
 WADE, HENRY, born 1767; died 1782.  
 POTTER, DEACON SAMUEL, died June 5, 1756, aged 84 years.  
 POTTER, JOSEPH, died June 4, 1774, aged 73 years.

*Some of these were of Union, not Rahway*



POTTER, SARAH, his widow, died December 5, 1774, age 47 1/2 years.  
 POTTER, CAPT. MATTHIAS, (Stone broken in many pieces. Marked by D.A.R.)  
 POTTER, MARY, his wife, died August 31, 1793, aged 51 years.  
 POTTER, BENJ., died September 8, 1822, aged 40 years.  
 POTTER, JOHN, died February 24, 1813, aged 57 years.  
 POTTER, ELIAS, son of John and Hannah Potter, died June 18, 1803, aged 26 years.  
 POTTER, JOSEPH, son of John and Hannah Potter, died May 12, 1770, aged 19 years.  
 POTTER, SUSANNAH, daughter of John and Hannah Potter, died November 27, 1796, aged 18 years.  
 POTTER, DR. DAVID, (Stone broken.)  
 PIERSON, SAMUEL, born August 2, 1765; died April 1, 1833.  
 PIERSON, POLLY, his wife, died January 4, 1802, aged 38 years.  
 STURGIS, KERZIA, wife of Ebenezer Sturgis, died 1759, aged 49 years.  
 SCUDDER, SARAH, wife of Benj. J. Scudder, died April 21, 1776, aged 33 years.  
 SEARING, JACOB, died June 24, 1824 aged 65 years.  
 SEARING, ANNA, his wife, died May 29, 1802, aged 36 years.  
 WADE, RHODA, born 1772; died 1791.  
 WADE, SUSAN, born 1775; died 1794.  
 WADE, NOAH, born 1773; died 1804.  
 WADE, MATTHIAS, son of Robert and Elizabeth Wade, died October 29, 1739, aged 1 year.  
 WADE, MARGARET, wife of James W. Wade, died January 22, 1791, aged 22 years.  
 WADE, BENJ., died May 21, 1700, aged 33 years.  
 WADE, ANN, his wife, died July 31, 1737, aged 88 years.  
 WADE, RACHEL, wife of James W. Wade, died August 14, 1825, aged 39 years.  
 WADE, JAMES B., died September 20, 1845, aged 31 years.  
 WADE, HANNAH, his wife, died January 2, 1841, aged 22 years.  
 WADE, ELIZABETH, wife of Daniel Wade, died December 4, 1758, aged 30 years.  
 WADE, JOHN, died November 16, 1761, aged 73 years.  
 WADE, PATIENCE, his wife, died July 30, 1759, aged 65 years.  
 WADE, ROBERT, Esq., died April 16, 1805, aged 62 years.  
 WADE, MOSES, died February 13, 1824, aged 59 years.  
 WADE, MARY, his widow, died March 14, 1849, aged 83 years.  
 WADE, ROBERT, died July 18, 1799, aged 32 years.  
 WADE, JONAS, died August 9, 1819, aged 62 years.  
 WADE, RHODA, his wife, died October 27, 1837, aged 82 years.  
 WATKINS, MARGARET, wife of Benj. Watkins, died March 28, 1801, aged 58 years.  
 WEST, HANNAH, widow of Thomas West, died September 2, 1821, aged 103 years.  
 WOODRUFF, JOSIAH, born 1724; died July 21, 1790. (Revolutionary War.)  
 WOODRUFF, PATIENCE, his wife, died July 21, 1790, aged 66 years.  
 WOODRUFF, NOAH, died April 17, 1806, aged 38 years.  
 WOODRUFF, ICHABOD, died June 27, 1809, aged 54 years.  
 WOODRUFF, BENJ., died September 19, 1822, aged 39 years.  
 WOODRUFF, DANIEL, son of Josiah and Patience Woodruff, died February 17, 1793, aged 19 years.

## RAHWAY CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

MARSH, MOSES, died February 11, 1808, aged 68 years.  
 MARSH, EUNICE, his wife, died June 23, 1811, aged 68 years.  
 CORY, ABNER, died December 10, 1786, aged 39 years.  
 CORY, JOSEPH FREEMAN, his son, died March 18, 1782, aged 3 years.  
 BROWN, CARLISLE, died March 16, 1814, aged 28 years.  
 FRAZEE, JOB, son of Jonathan and Martha (Coddington) Frazee, died February 13, 1752, aged 6 years.  
 FRAZEE, JACOB, died April 24, 1773, aged 20 years.  
 FRAZEE, JAMES, son of Benony and Elizabeth Frazee, died November 26, 1757, aged 18 years.  
 FRAZEE, BENONI, died June 14, 1742, aged 33 years.  
 FRAZEE, ELIZABETH, his wife, died September 3, 1741, aged 34 years.  
 FRAZEE, CHARITY, daughter of James and Ann Frazee, died October 20, 1738, aged 1 yr. 9 mos.  
 FRAZEE, ELIPHALET, born 1669; died 1758. (Wife Phebe.)  
 FRAZEE, HUMES, daughter of Eliphalet and Phebe Frazee, died February 13, 1752, aged 15 years.  
 FRAZEE, ELIPHALET, son of Eliphalet and Phebe Frazee, died August 5, 1741, aged 2 years.

## MARRIAGES IN THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, WESTFIELD, N. J.

Stephen Wood and Sarah Lane, April 26, 1759.  
 Ebenezer Bryant and Elizabeth Woodruff, May 9, 1759.  
 Ebenezer Price and Rachel Jeffers, July 11, 1759.  
 Benj. Ellstone and Margaret Waller (of Woodbridge, N. J.), July 10, 1759.  
 Joseph Otter and Margaret Doty, July 30, 1759.  
 Jonathan Oliver and Abigail Ludlum, September 2, 1759.  
 James Cragge and Abigail Ferril, September 9, 1759.  
 Cornelius Ludlum and Rebecca Ross, October 21, 1759.  
 Joseph Hains and Elizabeth Jewell, October 31, 1759.  
 Obediah Ludlum and Phebe Marsh, November 22, 1759.  
 Aaron Miller and Sarah Ludlum, November 25, 1759.  
 John Miller and Phebe Valentine, December 3, 1759.  
 Zophar Cory and Elizabeth Acan, December 16, 1759.  
 Wilber Clark and Abigail Woodruff.  
 Andrew Miller and Sarah Ross, January 6, 1760.  
 Moses Woodruff and Phebe Woodruff, January 20, 1760.  
 John Ross and Sarah Scudder, March 23, 1760.  
 John Ludlum and Hannah Ross, April 13, 1760.  
 George Jelpelton and Sarah Lambert, April 22, 1760.  
 Stephen Corwin and Anna Hains, May 25, 1760.  
 John Daniels and Mary Demony, June 18, 1760.  
 David Bishop and Widow Hand, June 26, 1760.  
 Jesper Ruddy and Prudence Frost, July 13, 1760.  
 Corbett Scudder and Anne Marsh, October 19, 1760.  
 Jesse Clark and Charity Scudder, October 26, 1760.  
 Timothy Crane and Mary Conger, November 2, 1760.  
 Samuel Meeker and Mary Clark, December 14, 1760.  
 Isaac Crane and Mary Miller, December 31, 1760.  
 David Conkling and Widow Sarah Davis, January 18, 1761.

Jeremiah Mulford and Harriet Marsh, February 9, 1761.  
 Jacob Noe and Mary Runoals, March 1, 1761.  
 George Jewell and Abigail Bryant, April 9, 1761.  
 Henry Williams and Elizabeth Crane, May 1, 1761.  
 Isaac Halsey and Rebecca Garthwaite, May 12, 1761.  
 Daniel Clark and Hannah Miller, May 17, 1761.  
 Joseph Crane and Ruth Miller, June 8, 1761.  
 Wm. Price and Elizabeth Johnes, August 23, 1761.  
 Thomas Marsh and Deborah Squire, September 6, 1761.  
 Elias Woodruff and Mary Johnes, November 1, 1761.  
 Wm. Stuart and Phebe Cory, November 5, 1761.  
 Isaac Woodruff and Mary Little, November 19, 1761.  
 John Boyd and Eunice Allen, November 22, 1761.  
 Benj. Scudder and Sarah Cory, Nov. 23, 1761.  
 Robert French and Joannah Osborn, December 31, 1761.  
 Benj. Magee and Rachel Halsey, January 15, 1762.  
 Joseph Woodruff and Puah Ely, Jan. 17, 1762.  
 Matthias Brackey and Sarah Miller, January 17, 1762.  
 Cornelius Miller and Sarah Miller, January 28, 1762.  
 Hezekiah Thompson and Jane Ross, January 31, 1762.  
 Cornelius Woodruff and Mary Osborn, March 28, 1762.  
 Daniel Halsey and Abigail Williams, March 29, 1762.  
 Israel Tyler and Mary Walsh, April 18, 1762.  
 Stephen Hind and Rebecca Sayre, May 2, 1762.  
 John Clark and Huma Brown, May 9, 1762.  
 John Bryant and Abigail Baker, June 17, 1762.  
 Zebulon Jennings and Joannah Little, June 20, 1762.  
 John Thompson and Lucy Wolcot, June 30, 1762.  
 Ephraim Sayre and Mary Davis, June 11, 1762.  
 Ephraim Baker and Jane Osborn, September 7, 1762.  
 Benj. Connet and Esther Frazee, Sept. 7, 1762.  
 Matthias Scudder and Elizabeth Moore, September 14, 1762.  
 James Crane and Sarah Meeker, October 20, 1762.  
 Jacob Marsh and Harriet Robinson, November 7, 1762.  
 Daniel Seering and Hannah Lors (?), November 15, 1762.  
 Matthias Burnet and Darkia Conger, November 21, 1762.  
 John Marsh and Nancy Seering, December 2, 1762.  
 Williams Johnes and Martha Marsh, December 12, 1762.  
 Copied from the Commemorative History of The Presbyterian Church in Westfield, N. J. (1728-1928). Editors—William K. McKinney, Ph. D., Chas. A. Philhower, A.M., Harry A. Kniffin, John R. Clark.  
 John Scudder and Sarah Davis, January 5, 1763.  
 Morris Frazee and Mary Scudder, September 18, 1775.  
 Cornelius Loey and Abigail Dunham, January 11, 1763.  
 Thomas Woodruff and Rebecca Marry, January 31, 1763.  
 John Frazee and Margaret Elstone, February 3, 1763.  
 Abraham Terril and Mary Dunham, February 23, 1763.  
 Matthias Ludlow and Sarah Williams (daughter of Benj.) March 26, 1763.  
 Wm. Clark and Elizabeth Tucker, May 18, 1763.  
 John Done and Phoebe Demoney, May 28, 1763.  
 John Sanford and Phoebe Swain, November 1, 1763.

John Sanford and Phoebe Swain, November 1, 1763.  
 Jacob Crane and Joannah Marsh, December 11, 1763.  
 Jacob Cory and Susannah Maxfield, December 12, 1763.  
 John DeCamp and Miss Moss, January 16, 1764.  
 Richard Scudder and Miss Stites, January 31, 1764.  
 Moses De Camp and Sarah Ross, February 26, 1764.  
 John Acker and E. De Camp, March 1, 1764.  
 Richard Clark and Rachel Clark, May 20, 1764.  
 Wm. Clark and Sarah Woodruff, August 5, 1764.  
 Stephen Hand and Phoebe Morgan, October 28, 1764.  
 Elias Osborn and Hannah Gray, November 7, 1764.  
 Cornelius Bryant and Lucretia Hole, November 11, 1764.  
 Eccard Stand and Sarah Marsh, November 7, 1764.  
 Amos Munroe and Anna Ginkins, March 20, 1765.  
 Timothy Ross and Mary Bryant, March 20, 1765.  
 Nathaniel Willis and Mary Woodruff, April 7, 1765.  
 James Willis and Phoebe Perine, April 16, 1765.  
 David Woodruff and Saba Clark, June 11, 1765.  
 Ephraim Tucker and Sarah Miller, July 2, 1765.  
 Ichabod Ross and Elizabeth Davis, July 26, 1765.  
 Nehemiah Tunis and Mary Serring, October 13, 1765.  
 Moses Tucker and Sarah Ludlum, October 23, 1765.  
 Jonathan Ross and Susannah Ludlum, October 27, 1765.  
 Moline Ross and Sarah Miller, November 12, 1765.  
 Daniel Ross and Sarah Bryant, November 27, 1765.  
 Jonathan Willis and Susannah Raddin, December 4, 1765.  
 Jonas Frazee to Betsy Done, December 19, 1765.  
 David Perigo and Susannah Ayres, December 29, 1765.  
 David Haines and Abigail Miller, December 31, 1765.

#### TWO OLD BURIALS AT SCOTCH PLAINS BAPTIST CHURCH CEMETERY

CLARK, JAMES, died September 23, 1794, aged 49 years.  
 CLARK, ESTHER, his widow, died January 15, 1818, aged 72 years.

#### BURIALS AT THE RAHWAY CEMETERY

BRYANT, WM., died April 4, 1823, aged 47 years.  
 BRYANT, NANCY, his widow, died April 13, 1839, aged 62 years.  
 BRANT, ISAAC, died June 7, 1804, aged 38 years.  
 BRANT, CAPT. LEWIS, died March 28, 1796, aged 61 years.  
 BRANT, MARY, wife of David Brant, died September 19, 1765, aged 44 years.  
 BRANT, Jr. LEWIS, son of Lewis and Susanah Brant, died April 12, 1802, aged 14 years.  
 TREMBLY, PETER, died May 6, 1797, aged 42 years.  
 TREMBLY, SARAH, his widow, died November 17, 1817, aged 62 years.  
 BRANT, SAMUEL, died October 18, 1744, aged 44 years.  
 CULLER, JOHN, died January 31, 1805, aged 44 years.  
 LEE, DEACON JOHN, died October 29, 1759, aged 45 years.  
 LEE, ABRAHAM, died January 23, 1805, aged 25 years.



MILLS, RACHEL, wife of John Mills, died February 7, 1785, aged 22 years.

DE CAMP, PHEBE, daughter of David and Sarah De Camp, died August 24, 1804, aged 27 years.

MILLER, DAVID, died February 17, 1787, aged 69 years.

MILLER, SARAH, his wife, died July 26, 1782, aged 63 years.

MILLER, ABRAHAM, died October 24, 1807, aged 55 years.

MILLER, DAVID, son of David and Sarah Miller, died November 20, 1763, aged 19 years.

CAMPBELL, JOHN A., died December 10, 1829, aged 44 years.

WILLIAMS, MARY, wife of Joseph Williams, died March 6, 1763, aged 47 years.

SCUDDER, JOHN, died January 20, 1757, aged 25 years.

SCUDDER, THOMAS, died January 8, 1761, aged 55 years.

P.S.—These old cemetery inscriptions at Rahway, N. J. were never published, I believe. All that I am sending you I copied from time to time. These were just lately for your use. Perhaps there maybe some mistakes as the names and dates of some are very blurred and hard to make out. Also I believe those Conn. Farms Inscriptions I sent you were never published.

Very sincerely yours,

John R. Clark.

#### LATER BURIALS IN THE RAHWAY CEMETERY

FRAZEE, WILLIAM, died 1850, aged 71 years.  
FRAZEE, SARAH, his widow, died 1861, aged 83 years.

FRAZEE, EBENEZER, (could not read the dates).

FRAZEE, HANNAH, his wife, died January 12, 1820, aged 27 years.

FRAZEE, WM. RIPLEY, born 1837; died 1907.

FRAZEE, IRA, died March 12, 1898, aged 37 years.

FRAZEE, JOHN V. H., born 1814; died 1855.  
FRAZEE, GEORGIANNA, born 1852; died 1860.

FRAZEE, AMANDA, born 1848; died November 28, 1932.

FRAZEE, JERMINA, born April 22, 1810; died June 11, 1874.

FRAZEE, PHINEAS, born December 1, 1808; died January 2, 1892.

FRAZEE, AGNES CLARK, his wife, born July 5, 1810; died September 21, 1891.

FRAZEE, MARIA L., daughter of Phineas and Agnes Frazee, born 1838; died 1880.

FRAZEE, MARY E., daughter of Phineas and Agnes Frazee, born 1830; died 1882.

FRAZEE, WM. D., born 1836; died 1919.

FRAZEE, MADELIA (ROLL), his wife, born 1830; died 1920.

FRAZEE, MARGARET S., wife of Adolphus Bennett, born 1845; died 1901.

WOOD, CHAS. D., born 1864; died 1923.

WOOD, JEREMIAH, born February 6, 1810; died March 2, 1881.

WOOD, SUSAN W. WINANS, his wife, born February 24, 1813; died January 7, 1891.

WOOD, JOHN J., born 1849; died 1902.

WOOD, MARY E. AVERY, his wife, born 1853; died 1919.

WOOD, SERGT. DAVID W., son of Jeremiah and Sarah (Winans) Wood, died May 3, 1864, aged 26 years. (N. Y. Volunteers.)

WOOD, JOHN, died March 4, 1873, aged 29 years.

WOOD, PHEBE, his wife, died August 19, 1854, aged 61 years.

WOOD, Jr. JOHN W., died May 8, 1854, aged 37 years.

WOOD, BURTUS K., died February 26, 1891, aged 76 years.

WOOD, MARY, died December 14, 1876, aged 55 years.

WOOD, AMOS T., died August 30, 1848, aged 36 years.

WOOD, SARAH G., died September 5, 1880, aged 62 years.

WOOD, WM. T., died March 8, 1857, aged 83 years.

WOOD, ANNA, his wife, died November 19, 1821, aged 45 years.

WOOD, VIOLETA, wife of Duffy Wood, died April 4, 1870, aged 80 years.

There were several names missing from those Burials in The Old Presbyterian Church Cemetery at Westfield, N. J. Among them were the following that I can account for:

CLARK, JACOB, born 1735, died April 17, 1802.

CLARK, TEMPERANCE, his widow, born 1737; died 1819.

CLARK, STEPHEN, born 1756; died 1820.

CLARK, MARGARET PIKE, born 1775; died 1835.

(The widow of Ichabod Clark, born 1759, died 1846.)

CLARK, STEPHEN, born November 3, 1805; died 1884.

CLARK, PHEBE TAPPAN, his wife, born November 12, 1815; died 1894.

Mr. Monnette, if you are interested in history way out east in Maine and Massachusetts, there is a friend of mine who lives at 836 Loma Vista St., El Segundo, Calif. by the name of Mr. Harry C. Pease. No doubt, he could give you some nice data. Mr. Pease is quite some historian. He has a sister living here who is one of my near neighbors. We are good friends. With my best wishes, I must close.

Most sincerely yours,

Compatriot John R. Clark.

#### BURIALS IN RAHWAY CEMETERY

PEARCE, JOHN, died July 6, 1881, aged 59 yrs.

PEARCE, SOPHIA ANN WELLS, his wife, died November 14, 1890, aged 69 years.

ROBSON, NETTIE F. ANDERSON, wife of George E. Robson, born December 23, 1857; died February 13, 1882.

BAYLEY, WM. H., born 1850; died 1906.

BAYLEY, CHARLOTTE, his wife, born 1852; died 1928.

BROWN, JOHN J., died September 11, 1868, aged 75 years.

BROWN, ELIZA, his wife, died September 10, 1832, aged 39 years.

ROLL, JEHIEL, born March 9, 1834; died November 15, 1903.

ROLL, MARY A. JAKUES, his wife, born September 21, 1828; died December 1, 1891.

WOODRUFF, JOHN H., born 1845; died 1889.

WOODRUFF, ALICE M., his wife, born 1855; died 1925.

MILLER, ABNER, died January 3, 1884, aged 55 years.

MILLER, MARY P CLARK, his wife, died July 21, 1892, aged 67 years.

MILLER, WILLIAM IRVING, died April 19, 1883, aged 32 years.

CLARK, AARON B., born January 23, 1841; died October 4, 1918.

CLARK, CLARA FRAZEE, his wife, born May 1843; died January 21, 1917.

CLARK, AMIRINTHIA D., daughter of Aaron and Clara Clark, born August 11, 1864; died February 8, 1924.

LAIN, WILLIAM, born 1836; died August 19, 1882.

LAIN, HANNAH CLARK, his wife, born March 5, 1840; died January 18, 1917.

CLARK, CAPT. JOHN LAMB, born August 7, 1786; died March 18, 1820. (War of 1812.)

CLARK, MARY BROWN, his wife, died November 20, 1869, aged 80 years.

CLARK, JOHN BROWN, son of Capt. John L. Clark and Mary B. Clark, born 1808; died 1866.

CLARK, ALMIRA C ROLL, his wife, born 1811; died 1895.

CLARK, DAVID BROOKS, son of John B. and Almira Clark, born April 3, 1842; died June 27, 1906.

CLARK, JENNIE A. FIELDS, his wife, died February 13, 1896, aged 49 yrs. 9 mos. 13 ds.

SQUIER, JOB, born October 20, 1796; died July 27, 1854.

SQUIER, MARY, his widow, died December 20, 1875, aged 65 years.

SQUIER, EDWIN M., son of Job and Mary Squier, born April 8, 1852; died November 9, 1926.

SQUIER Sr., WILLIAM C., born January 8, 1812; died September 31, 1906.

SQUIER, CATHERINE CRAIG, his wife, born 1822; died 1913.

SQUIER Jr., WILLIAM C., born March 27, 1845; died July 6, 1915.

BROWN, MARY F., wife of Daniel A. Compton, died January 3, 1890, aged 83 years.

COMPTON, MARTHA, wife of Andrew Compton, died March 10, 1850, aged 40 years.

CONGER, SAMUEL, died May 5, 1819, aged 46 years.

CONGER, ABBY, his wife, died February 7, 1816, aged 42 years.

DOTY, SAMUEL S., died March 21, 1871, aged 57 years.

DEEDS, GEORGE M., died February 3, 1812, aged 57 years.

DAVIS, JOSEPH, died July 10, 1830, aged 73 years.

DAVIS, LYDIA, his widow, died November 11, 1833, aged 73 years.

DAVIS, JOSEPH, died October 31, 1834, aged 43 years.

DAVIS, RACHEL BAKER, his wife, born 1803; died 1861.

EARL, ROBERT C., died May 15, 1848, aged 57 years.

EARL, MARGARET, his wife, died September 10, 1824, aged 50 years.

LUM, JOHN CLARK, born 1801; died 1872.

LUM, MARY CARPENTER, his wife, born 1808; died 1888.

MILLER, SILAS, born 1818; died 1909.

MILLER, PHEBE CRANE, his wife, born 1818; died 1884.

MILER, ELIAS DAYTON, born July 8, 1817; died September 1, 1898.

MILLER, BEDE CAMP, his wife, born March 8, 1816; died February 8, 1898.

MULFORD, JOHN, died March 10, 1825, aged 76 years.

MULFORD, ESTHER, his wife, died November 19, 1808, aged 56 years.

**MORE LATE BURIAL RECORDS AT CONN. FARMS, NOW CALLED UNION, N. J.**

BALL, DAVID, born November 26, 1783; died January 11, 1862.

BALL, MARY BROWN, wife of Andrew Ball, died June 20, 1849, aged 29 years.

BAKER, HANNAH, widow of Peter Baker, died December 4, 1849, aged 77 years.

BAKER, HENRY, died August 5, 1825, aged 36 years.

BAKER, FANNY, his wife, died November 27, 1840, aged 47 years.

BAKER, ELIZABETH, wife of Richard Baker, died March 14, 1821, aged 34 years.

BAKER, PETER, died March 31, 1823, aged 58 years.

BROWN, HENRY, died 1859.

BROWN, JANE, his widow, died April 26, 1861, aged 78 years.

BROWN, ISAAC, died January 1, 1876, aged 86 years.

BROWN, NATHANIEL, died August 23, 1864, aged 81 years.

BROWN, PHEBE, his wife, died April 9, 1873, aged 83 years.

CRANE, JOHN C., born November 6, 1813; died August 26, 1900.

CRANE, SCARAH CUTTER, his wife, born November 2, 1813; died September 4, 1854.

CRANE, STEPHEN, born 1816; died 1880.

CRANE, MARY, born 1796; died 1889.

CRANE, CAPT. JOSIAH, died December 15, 1785, aged 67 years.

CRANE, JERUSHA, his wife, died October 10, 1777, aged 55 years.

COMPTON, DANIEL, died February 25, 1870, aged 69 years.

#### PRIVATE DUNHAM CEMETERY

THICKSTUN, DAVID, son of Joseph and Jane Thickstun, died May 5, 1796, aged 20 years.

DUNHAM, JEREMIAH. (Date missing.)

DUNHAM, EDMOND, died February 9, 1835, aged 71 years.

DUNHAM, AZARIAH, died October 7, 1839, aged 9 years.

DUNHAM, DAVID, Esq., died March 25, 1807, aged 61 yrs. 7 mos. 20 ds.

DUNHAM, MARY, wife of David Dunham, died July 27, 1823, aged 74 years.

DUNHAM, JONATHAN, died November 29, 1832, aged 81 years.

DUNHAM, MARCY, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah Dunham, died July 1779, aged 3 years.

DUNHAM, ELIJAH, son of Jonathan and Sarah Dunham, died July 1779, aged 4 weeks.

MUNDY, MARY THICKSTUN, wife of Michael Mundy, died November 9, 1859, in 71st yr.

THICKSTUN, JOSEPH, died April 25, 1830, in 77th year.

THICKSTUN, JANE, his wife, died February 24, 1813, aged 64 yrs. 4 ds.

MUNDY, HANNAH, daughter of Michael and Mary Mundy, born January 27, 1829; died (?).

BLOODGOOD, REBECCA THICKSTUN, wife of Samuel Bloodgood, died September 23, 1819, aged 68 years.

STELLE, ABEL, died November 4, 1829, in 81st year.

STELLE, PROVIDENCE, his wife, died December 12, 1813, aged 64 years.

STELLE, —, son of Philip and Sarah Teneyck, died February 4, 1834, aged 12 years.

DUNHAM, —, wife of Jeremiah Dunham, died July 11, 1881, in 73rd year.

STELLE, SARAH, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth Stelle, died July 21, 1829, aged 23 yrs. 9 mos.

STELLE, JULIA ANN, wife of Samuel C. Stelle, died July 29, 1821, in 29th year. (Daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth Stelle.)

STELLE, REBECCA, daughter of Isaac and Mary Stelle, died April 11, 1832, in 16th year.

STELLE, ISAAC A., died May 29, 1839, aged 66 years.

STELLE, MARY, wife of Isaac A. Stelle, died August 16, 1848, in 74th year.

DUNN, JAMES, died June 26, 1826, aged 23 yrs. 6 mos.

DUNN, NAHUM, died January 4, 1812, aged 63 yrs. 8 mos. 6 ds.

DUNN, HATTIE, died August 11, 1834, aged 17 years.

RUNYON, AGUSTUS, son of Abel and Mercy Runyon, died August 1, 1837, aged 8 mos. 2 ds.

RUNYON, CHRISTINA, daughter of Ephraim R. and Ann Runyon, died December 28, 1834, in 3rd year.

RUNYON, ABEL S., died February 6, 1875, aged 79 yrs. 2 mos. 10 ds.

RUNYON, MERCY, daughter of Reune B. and Hulda Runyon, died May 6, 1861, in 36th year.

RUNYON, CATHARINE, wife of Abel S. Runyon, died May 1826, aged 22 years.



RUNYON, CATHARINE, daughter of Abel S. and Catharine R. Runyon, died May 9, 1826, aged 9 days.

RUNYON, MARY, daughter of Abel and Mary Runyon, died May 10, 1835, aged 13 days.

RUNYON, JOHN, died September 19, 1818, aged 52 years.

RUNYON, CHRISTINA, wife of John Runyon, died December 26, 1848, in 73rd year.

RUNYON, JOHN, son of Ephraim R. and Ann Runyon, died November 13, 1814, aged 1 yr. 1 mo.

RUNYON, BETSEY P., daughter of Ephraim R. and Ann Runyon, died December 2, 1852, aged 25 years.

DUNHAM, SARAH, wife of Jonathan Dunham, died January 6, 1797, in 45th year.

STELLE, ABIGAIL ELIZA, wife of Samuel C. Stelle, daughter of Carman and Edith Dunn, died January 27, 1832, in her 25th year.

DUNHAM, JONATHAN, died November 29, 1832, aged 81 years.

MARTIN, JONATHAN, died April 25, 1833, in 61st year.

MARTIN, CHARLOTTE, died February 14, 1845, in 75th year.

DUNHAM, ———, died 1839.

DUNHAM, ———, died September 26, 183., in 19th year.

DUNHAM, ———, died October 28, 1839, in 16th year.

THICKSTUN, JANE, widow of John Thickstun, died August 29, 1861, in 71st year.

THICKSTUN, JOHN, died March 6, 1831, aged 52 years.

DUNHAM, AZARIAH, died October 21, 1826, aged 44 years.

DUNHAM, ELIZABETH, his wife, died November 14, 1847, in 63rd year.

DUNHAM, NELSON V., son of Uzzab and Eliza Dunham, died October 9, 1853, aged 3 yrs.

DUNN, CORNELIA, wife of Daniel S. Dunn, born July 31, 1833, died November 28, 1869.

BABCOCK, ———, died April 19, 187., aged 78 yrs. 3 ds.

MARTIN, CHARLOTTE C., daughter of Jonathan and Charlotte Martin, died April 25, 1816, 10 yrs. 10 mos. 3 ds.

DUNHAM, ELIZABETH, wife of Daniel Stelle, died March 16, 1872, in her 89th year.

STELLE, DANIEL, died November 24, 1862, aged 84 years.

STELLE, JEREMIAH D., died April 27, 1857 in 46th year.

STELLE, ELIZABETH DUNN, his wife, died September 7, 1855, aged 42 years.

STELLE, THEODORE F., son of Jeremiah D. and Elizabeth Stelle, died October 14, 1855, aged 20 years.

DUNHAM, CALEB S., son of Jonathan and Eliza Dunham, died October 8, 1822, aged 14 yrs. 21 ds.

DUNHAM, ADALINE, daughter of Jonathan and Eliza Dunham, died October 3, 1822, aged 8 mos. 21 ds.

DUNHAM, BENJ. MANNING, son of Jonathan and Eliza Dunham, died June 25, 1812, aged 2 yrs. 2 mos. 3 ds.

DUNHAM, GRACE R., daughter of Barzilla and Elizabeth Dunham, died May 28, 1812, aged 9 yrs. 6 mos. 21 ds.

DUNHAM, DAVID, died September 8, 1817, aged 62 years.

DUNHAM, KEZIAH, his widow, died June 22, 1828, in 69th year.

DUNHAM, NOAH, son of David and Keziah Dunham, died October 26, 1799, aged 8 mos. 19 ds.

DUNHAM, REV. JONATHAN, died March 10, 1777, in his 83rd year.

DUNHAM, JANE, his widow, died September 15, 1799, aged 84 years.

DUNHAM, DAVID, died October 6, 1806, in his 84th year.

DUNHAM, REBECCA, his wife, died August 30, 1784, aged 61 years.

DUNHAM, SUSANNA, wife of Jonathan Dunham, died May 22, 1808, aged 45 yrs. 4 mos.

DUNHAM, AZARIAH, son of David and Mary Dunham, died September 1, 1795, aged 29 years.

Dunham Private Cemetery is situated between Metuchen and Stelton, N. J., about 1-8 mile off the State Highway No. 27.—J. R. Clark.

## PISCATAWAY CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

(Copied October 11, 1933.)

MANNING, JOSEPH, died April 26, 1728, aged 56 or 60 years, the first white born in this town.

RUNYON, REV. REUNE, died Nov. 21, 1811, in 71st year.

RUNYON, HANNAH, his widow, died July 11, 1816, in 73rd year.

RUNYON, DANIEL B., died September 28, ———, aged 67 years.

RUNYON, PHEBE, his wife, died April 15, 1804, aged 20 years.

RANDOLPH, NATHAN F., died September 7, 1834, aged 37 years.

RUNYON, ANN, daughter of Daniel and Sarah Runyon, died September 25, 1810, 1 yr. 4 mos. 22 ds.

STONE, ELIZABETH, wife of William Stone, died October 3, 1753, aged 42 years.

CODDINGTON, ZEREMIAH, widow of Jaho Coddington, died August 4, 1806, aged 60 years.

STELLES, Esq., JOHN, died January 30, 1755, aged 38 years.

STELLE, RACHEL, his widow, died July 17, 1777, aged 54 years.

SUTTON, HENRY, died May 21, 1810, aged 83 years.

SUTTON, MARY, his wife, died August 15, 1818, aged 50 years.

SUTTON, ANN, wife of Jacob Sutton, died November 8, 1811, in 79th year.

MOORE, MARY, wife of Alexander Moore, died October 18, 1731, aged 41 years.

WALKER, JAMES, died October 28, 1793, in 73rd year.

WALKER, ANN, his wife, died August 7, 1800, in 90th year.

BORROWES, JOHN, died April 9, 1733, aged 66 years.

MORRELL, RICHARD, died December 19, 1797, aged 87 years.

EYE, MRS., his wife, died May 16, 1798, aged 85 years.

STELLE, REV. BENJ., died January 22, 1759, aged 74 years.

STELLE, MARCY, his wife, died December 21, 1746, aged 62 years.

FITZ RANDOLPH, EPHRAIM, died November 3, 1793, aged 70 years.

FITZ RANDOLPH, RACHEL, his wife, died March 6, 1791, in 71st year.

STELLE, DEACON, BENJ., died October 6, 1792, aged 79 years.

STELLE, JR., BENJ., died August 1785, aged 24 years.

STELLE, HANNAH, daughter of Benj. and Ruth Stelle, died July 8, 1787, aged 16 years.

STELLE, RUTH DUNHAM, widow of Benj. Stelle, died August 22, 1817, aged 72 years.

Linden, N. J. to find an old Morse Private Burial Plot on the old farm near Morse's Creek. After a hard time, we found where it use to be, but just recently an old lady by the name of Mrs. Charles, who lives in Mass. had all the old tombstones removed up there, so nothing remained. The old farm house, I was told, is 250 years old, and is still occupied by the caretaker, and quite close to that farm was the Eddy Farm. They, too, had a private burial grounds. But about 4 or 5 years ago the Standard Oil Co. of N. J. bought the farm and built tanks on the grounds. The old vault was destroyed. All the tombstones were taken

up and what was not broken or covered up was piled alongside of a tool house, inside of the iron fence. I saw about six or seven all told. Some of these were broken and the inscriptions missing. As we could not get close to them we only found these two:

MARSH, ANNE, widow of Joseph Marsh, born February 3 or 5, 1713; died February 17, 1785, in her 73rd year.

The other stone we could only get this: In memory of Samuel Lawrence.

Inscriptions copied from a Private Cemetery at Newmarket, N. J. on October 10, 1933, by Mr. Frank Whitehead, Mr. J. Wm. Saling and John R. Clark.

#### INSCRIPTIONS FROM EIGHT HEADSTONES OUT OF NINE

CLAWSON, ISSACHAR, died April 9, 1813, in 83rd year.

CLAWSON, GEORGE BOISE, died July 2, 1815, aged 11 yrs. 9 mos.

CLAWSON, JAMES, died August 6, 1827, in 70th years.

BLACKFORD, RUNYON, died December 24, 1854, aged 89 years.

BLACKFORD, MARY, his wife, died December 12, 1822, in 55th year.

CLAWSON, JONATHAN, died August 9, 1829, in 74th year.

CLAWSON, ANDREW, son of James and Mary Clawson, died September 29, 1813, aged 11 yrs. 6 mos.

CLAWSON, CORNELIUS, died May 4, 1830, aged 76 years.

This private Burial Grounds stands off the main highway about 200 yards in the edge of a woods on the outskirts of Newmarket, N. J.

Inscriptions copied October 10, 1933 by the same parties from the Newmarket Cemetery on the Stelton Road.

DRAKE, FRANCIS, died October 12, 1851, in 80th year.

DRAKE, RACHEL, his wife, died April 29, 1819, aged 56 years.

DUNHAM, DEACON ABRAHAM, died Feb. 19, 1826, 76 yrs. 9 mos.

DUNHAM, SARAH, his wife, died January 15, 1817, aged 91 years.

DUNHAM, JEREMIAH, born October 11, 1816; died November 27, 1863. (Killed at the Battle of Locust Grove, Va.)

DUNHAM, ELIZABETH F. EDWARDS, his wife, born April 25, 1821, died March 31, 1912.

DRAKE, ANDREW, died January 14, 1873, aged 66 yrs. 11 mos.

DRAKE, HANNAH, his wife, died November 2, 1894, aged 88 years.

DUNHAM, ABRAM, born 1829; died 1895.

DUNHAM, AMANDA C., his wife, born 1832; died 1926.

DUNHAM, ARA, died November 1, 1865, aged 76 yrs. 11 mos.

DUNHAM, GERTRUDE, died December 1, 1841, aged 42 years.

BLACKFORD, CORNELIUS C., died September 20, 1881, aged 87 years.

BLACKFORD, PRUDENCE A., his wife, died November 12, 1875, aged 75 years.

RANDOLPH, MARY, formerly the widow of James Clawson, died April 26, 1856, aged 81 years.

CLAWSON, JAMES, died April 26, 1856, aged 81 years.

RANDOLPH, GILBERT F., died September 19, 1793, in 53rd year.

RANDOLPH, MARY, his wife, died September 17, 1823, in 77th year.

DUNN, ASA, died May 23, 1851, in 71st year.

DUNN, ELIZABETH, his wife, died September 4, 1836, in 51st year.

P. S.—I noticed several mistakes in The Dun-

ham Inscriptions, taken by Mr. O. B. Leonard of Plainfield, N. J., in your Book, PART TWO.

Mr. Frank Whitehead, Mr. J. Wm. Saling and myself visited the Old Dunham Private Burial Grounds on October 11, 1933. This Dunham Cemetery is situated, I should say, between Stelton and Metuchen, N. J., off Highway No. 27. We had to drive through a lane about  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile up from the highway through fields on each side to come to the old Burial Grounds. The old Farm House is still standing in fairly good condition and occupied. The old Burial Ground stands in the north east corner of the land, size of cemetery is about 88x88 ft., surrounded by an iron fence. About one third of this old cemetery is divided off by a wooden posts. This is where the Dunhams are buried. These grounds are now grown up with small saplings, briars, and tall weeds. It was awful hard to get to some of them at all. We managed to copy almost all of them. Some we could not make out on account of the condition of the tombstones. I will give you the exact copy, then you can check up with what you have. These are correct. We spent two hours just getting these, so they would be right. You can believe me when I say they are correct.

Sincerely yours,

John R. Clark.

Inscriptions taken October 10, 1933 by Mr. Frank Whitehead, Mr. J. W. Saling and John R. Clark.

#### SAMPTOWN CEMETERY

South Plainfield, N. J.

HULL, JUDGE BENJ., born July 19, 1693; died March 13, 1745.

DRAKE Esq., SAMUEL I., died April 22, 1823, 76th year.

DRAKE, HULDA, his wife, died January 8, 1779, aged 28 years.

LUPARDUS, CAPT. CHRISTIANUS, died June 19, 1793, aged 59 years.

LUPARDUS, MARTHA, his wife, died November 24, 1788, aged 53 years.

RANDOLPH, CAPT. JOSEPH F., died November 11, 1801, aged 51 years.

RANDOLPH, EDGAR FITZ, son of Joseph and Polly Fitzrandolph, died October 17, 1806, aged 11 mos. 12 ds.

FRAZEE, MORRIS, born October 31, 1753; died December 12, 1839.

FRAZEE, MARY SCUDDER, his wife, born January 5, 1756; died January 15, 1851.

FRAZEE, SAMUEL, born January 24, 1776; died May 29, 1858.

FRAZEE, CAPT. JOHN, born December 24, 1778; died June 4, 1846.

FRAZEE, ANNA, his 1st wife, born May 12, 1785; died November 22, 1811.

FRAZEE, PHEBE LENARD, his 2nd wife, born November 15, 1776; died February 4, 1837.

FRAZEE, PHEBE, born January 19, 1816; died December 17, 1895.

COULTER, ANN (FRAZEE), born July 24, 1814; died January 5, 1895.

FRAZEE, TIMOTHY, born 1713; died 1796.

SCUDDER, MARSH, died April 29, 1846, aged 19 yrs. 5 mos. 19 ds.

RANDOLPH ROBERT, died July 28, 1825, aged 44 years.

RANDOLPH, BENJ., died April 5, 1826, aged 54 years.

RANDOLPH, MARY, daughter of Isaac and Sarah Randolph, died August 2, 1828, aged 25 years.

McCORMICK, MARTHA, wife of Henry McCormick, and daughter of Joseph and Catharine Drake, died December 28, 1777, aged 22 years.

DAVIS, SEVIOR, daughter of Joshua and Jermina Davis died October 19, 1807, aged 21 years.





OLD GERMAN GESCHLECHTBUCH: REICHS STAT. NURNBERG, 1610.

(Orig. in possession of this writer), a quaint, curious tome, illustrative of German Heraldry, with occupational references and escutcheons.—O. E. M. (Obverse for HULL).



**DIE HULLE**, (pictorial), illustrative of **de HULLE** or **de HOLLE**, (vide, ante, **PART FIVE**, p. 829), being the origin of the ancient surname and patronymic, as Anglicized, later, in **HULL**.

This is reminded by the gravestone of **BENJAMIN HULL, ESQ.**, at Samptown, freq. ref., in accompanying cemetery inscriptions, (vide, ante, this **PART**, pp. 1031 and 1046), and the prominence of the **HULL FAMILY** at P. and W.—O. E. M.

(1048)



MANNING, BENJ., died June 2, 1839, aged 76 years.

MANNING, PHEBE, his wife, daughter of Nathaniel and Dorothy Drake, died February 3, 1833 aged 70 years.

RUNYON MARTIN, died November 12, 1846, aged 63 years.

RUNYON ESTHER, his wife, and daughter of Rev. Jacob and Sarah Fitz Randolph, died September 6, 1818, aged 27 years.

FITZ RANDOLPH, SALLY, daughter of Rev. Jacob and Sarah Fitz Randolph, died May 6, 1808, aged 26 years.

FITZ RANDOLPH, JOSEPH, died December 26, 1817, aged 42 years.

DRAKE, STOUT, died April 22, 1847, aged 75 years.

DRAKE, CHARLOTTE, his wife, died April 19, 1818, aged 24 years.

TINGLEY, EBENEZER, died June 14, 1824, aged 62 years.

TINGLEY, ELIZABETH, his wife, died August 10, 1806, aged 42 years.

TINGLEY, JOSEPH, died January 13, 1873, aged 77 years.

TINGLEY, ELIZABETH, his wife, died October 4, 1872, aged 73 years.

BROKAW, DAVID, born 1822; died 1876.

#### BURIED IN EVERGREEN CEMETERY

New York City

BROKAW, SARAH A. TINGLEY, his wife, born 1821; died 1893.

TINGLEY, JOSEPH T., son of David and Sarah Brokaw, born 1855; died 1876.

#### SAMPTOWN CEMETERY

South Plainfield, N. J.

DRAKE, THADDEUS, died June 5, 1881, aged 64 years.

DRAKE, RACHEL, his wife, died September 27, 1857, aged 51 years.

DRAKE, SARAH F., his wife, died August 11, 1879, aged 69 years.

OSMUN, RICHARD, born January 25, 1802; died December 17, 1846.

OSMUN, MERCY DRAKE, his wife, born September 27, 1806; died April 5, 1830.

DRAKE, EPHRAIM, died August 21, 1801, aged 54 years.

DRAKE, RACHEL, his wife, died October 1, 1816, aged 66 years.

MORRIS, RANDOLPH, died January 19, 1879, aged 81 years.

MORRIS, ALTHA, his wife, died April 29, 1849, aged 45 years.

RANDOLPH, NEHEMIAH F., died January 3, 1806, aged 62 years.

RANDOLPH, SARAH, his wife, died March 27, 1807, aged 58 years.

LEE, JOHN, died November 12, 1821, aged 51 years.

LEE, ISAAC STEWARD, son of John and Nancy Lee, died January 23, 1812, aged 2 yrs 8 mos.

FITZ RANDOLPH, MOLLESON, died December 10, 1795, aged 78 years.

FITZ RANDOLPH, HANNAH, his wife, died Nov. 10, 1796, aged 76 years.

DRAKE, SIMEON, died April 1, 1825, aged 61 years.

DRAKE, LUCY, his wife, died August 12, 1821, aged 57 years.

STELLE, ISAAC, died January 12, 1802, aged 38 years.

MANNING, ANDREW, died April 19, 1818, aged 80 years.

MANNING, MARY, his wife, died January 1, 1801, aged 62 years.

RUNYON, JOHN, son of John Runyon, Esq., died August 11, 1801, aged 9 yrs. 3 mos.

DRAKE, JOSEPH, died January 28, 1803, aged 77 years.

DRAKE, CATHARINE, his wife, died August 4, 1791, aged 66 years.

LEVER, MARY, wife of Wm. Lever, died August 7, 1807, aged 33 years.

LEVER, EDE, died August 17, 1867, aged 71 years.

LEVER, JOHN, died November 4, 1866, aged 75 yrs. 3 mos. 13 ds.

RUNYON, JEPHTAH, died November 25, 1835, aged 66 yrs. 5 mos.

SHOTWELL, RACHEL, wife of John Shotwell, and daughter of Benj. and Mary Laing, died May 25, 1794, aged 25 years.

LAING, BENJ., died January 16, 1819, aged 73 yrs. 11 mos. 21 ds.

WHITEHEAD, ———, died February 12, 1796, in 76th year.

WHITEHEAD, MARY, wife of Richard Whitehead, died April 10, 1810, in 88th year.

WHITEHEAD, DEBORAH, wife of Moses Whitehead, died October 4, 1809, in 60th year.

LAING, MARY, wife of Benj. Laing, Esq., died May 9, 1797, 54th year.

FITZ RANDOLPH, HULDA, wife of David H. Fitz Randolph, and daughter of Simeon and Hulda Laing, died May 12, 1833, 20 yrs. 8 mos. 5 ds.

LAING, HULDA, wife of Simeon Laing and daughter of Benj. and Mary Laing, died September 10, 1802, in her 20th year.

LAING, BENJ., son of Abraham and Gertrude Laing, died August 23, 1819, aged 10 days.

STITES, ELIJAH, died May 7, 1811, in 51st year.

STITES, MARY, his wife, died September 23, 1826, aged 61 years.

STITES, SARAH, daughter of Elijah and Mary Stites, born December 20, 1791, died March 12, 1857.

BLACKFORD, JOHN, son of Rev. Benj. and Mary Blackford, died May 10, 1807 in 33rd year.

#### SAMPTOWN CEMETERY

SHOTWELL, ESTHER, wife of John Shotwell, died March 13, 1817, aged 53 years.

DANIELS, RACHEL, wife of Randolph Daniels, died September 7, ———, in 23rd year.

SMITH, ELIZABETH, wife of Simeon Smith, died December 15, 1795, in her 33rd year.

DRAKE, SIMEON, died April 1825, in 61st yr.

DRAKE, LUCY, his wife, died August 12, 1821, aged 57 yrs. 1 mo. 2 ds.

MARTIN, SARAH, wife of Jonathan Martin, died March 25, 1832, aged 39 yrs. 1 mos. 15 ds.

MARTIN, JAMES, son of Humphrey and Experience Martin, died December 13, 1846, aged 87 yrs. 8 mos.

DUNHAM, ELIZABETH, wife of Ephraim Dunham and daughter of James and Mary Martin, died February 4, 1839, in 53rd year.

MARTIN, JAMES, died October 17, 1858, aged 71 yrs. 6 mos. 28 ds.

MARTIN, MERCY, daughter of Gilbert and Ruth Molleson, and wife of James Martin, died November 11, 1850, aged 65 years.

DUNN, CLAWSON, died April 14, 1826, in 64th year.

DUNN, ALLIS, his wife, died February 18, 1826, in 61st year.

DUNHAM, RACHEL, wife of Lewis Dunham, died June 17, 1865, aged 73 yrs. 2 mos.

RYNO, PACK, died November 15, 1811, in 45th year.

RYNO, LEVINA, his wife, died July 30, 1851.

RYNO, CLAYTON, died December 1, 1848, in 50th year.

RYNO, MARY, died October 25, 1862, in 64th year.

MORRIS, RANDOLPH, died January 19, 1879, aged 81 yrs. 10 mos. 18 ds.

MORRIS, ALTHA, his wife, died April 29, 1849, in 45th year.

WINANS, RACHEL, wife of Frederick Winans, died October 10, 1834, aged 33 yrs. 23 ds.

FITZ RANDOLPH, LEWIS, died August 24, 1813, aged 25 years.

FITZ RANDOLPH, SOILLA, Esq., son of Ephraim and Rachel Fitz Randolph, died Feb. 9, 1806, in 25th year.

BOICE, PETER M., born October 24, 1798; died April 28, 1886, aged 87 yrs. 6 mos.

MARTIN, MARY, wife of Peter M. Boice, born December 25, 1797; died July 8, 1880, aged 82 yrs. 6 mos. 13 ds.

P.S.—I think these inscriptions are correct, and were never printed before as far as I know. As the cemetery is in such a dreadful condition, and the tombstones are decayed and so many names and dates are hard to get correct, as they are chipped off and begin to scale; some are in pretty good condition yet, and others are not.

Most sincerely yours,

John R. Clark.

#### INSCRIPTIONS FROM OLD PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH CEMETERY, RAHWAY, N. J.

LAWRENCE, JOHN, born in England, November 6, 1688; died at Rahway, October 16, 1766.

LAWRENCE, SUSANNAH, his wife, born 1688; died March 1762.

MORRIS, JOHN, died December 8, 1850, aged 61 years.

MORRIS, SARAH, his wife, died March 3, 1829, aged 52 years.

TERRILL, JOHN R., born June 17, 1784; died July 7, 1865.

TERRILL, ELIZABETH MORRIS, his wife, born December 29, 1786; died June 17, 1856.

TERRILL, AMOS, died June 13, 1802, aged 37 years.

TERRILL MARY, his widow, died June 5, 1808, aged 62 yrs. 2 mos. 16 ds.

MORRIS, ELIZABETH, died September 5, 1826, aged 25 yrs. 7 mos. 18 ds.

TERRILL, SARAH, wife of Jacob Terrill, died from the old Private Burial Grounds of the Morris Family at Bricktown, lower Rahway:

MORRIS, JOHN, died February 23, 1804, in 64th year.

September 11, 1782, aged 33 yrs. 11 mos. 8 ds.

Three other broken stones,

D. M., 1781. D. M. 1784. R. M.

Records from the Hazelwood Cemetery at Rahway, N. J. This ground was first used for a cemetery in the year 1860. But some headstones of an earlier date were taken up from another old cemetery and replaced here.

#### INSCRIPTIONS

FRAZEE, EBENEZER W., died May 7, 1854, in his 67th year.

FRAZEE, MARY, his wife, died June 29, 1852, in her 69th year.

FRAZEE, JOHN I., son of E. W. and Mary Frazee, died April 21, 1842, aged 17 yrs. 16 ds.

FRAZEE, SHOTWELL B., born August or November 26, 1821; died June 8, 1889.

FRAZEE, MARGARET C. LITTLE, his wife, born November 27, 1823; died March 4, 1910.

FRAZEE, MARY BISHOP, daughter of Shotwell and Margaret C. Frazee, born June 18, 1847; died August 19, 1876.

#### INSCRIPTIONS FROM THE RAHWAY PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH CEMETERY AT RAHWAY, N. J.

(Perhaps a duplicate of some already given.—O.E.M.)

CLARK, JOHN M., born about 1749; died July 30, 1806, aged 57 years.

CLARK, RACHEL COISEN, his wife, born 1754; died December 18, 1836.

CLARK, JOHN MARSH, born 1767; died August 11, 1834.

CLARK, ROBERT, born 1760; died February 22, 1815.

CLARK, MARY, his widow, born 1765; died February 23, 1848.

CLARK, SAMUEL, born 1776; died February 16, 1833.

CLARK, ISAAC, born 1783; died August 12, 1822.

CLARK, RACHEL, his wife, born 1788; died November 20, 1855.

CLARK, JEREMIAH, born 1737; died 5, 1797.

CLARK, AGNES, his wife, born 1739; died April 25, 1801.

CLARK, RACHEL, widow of James Clark, born January 19, 1772; died November 3, 1825.

CLARK, CATHARINE C., widow of Isaac Moore, born March 6, 1807; died February 22, 1843.

TERRILL, SARAH P., wife of Dennis Clark, born May 1, 1796; died October 4, 1850.

CLARK, CAPT. JOHN LAMB, born August 7, 1786; died March 18, 1820.

CLARK, MARY BROWN, his wife, died November 20, 1869, aged 80 years.

CLARK, JOB, born October 26, 1780; died October 3, 1843.

CLARK, MARGARET BAKER, his wife, born November 5, 1795; died December 14, 1876.

CLARK, HANNAH, born December 29, 1801; died July 28, 1883.

CLARK, ROBERT, born 1733; died February 16, 1811.

CLARK, ELIZABETH, his 1st wife, born 1737; died May 19, 1790.

CLARK, WILLIAM T., born 1849; died 1929.

CLARK, SUSAN ROLL, his wife, born 1850; died 1921.

CLARK, MARY L., born 1849; died 1873.

CLARK, AARON BADGLEY, born January 23, 1841; died October 4, 1918.

CLARK, CLARA FRAZEE, his wife, born May 1843; died January 19, 1917.

CLARK, AMRINTHA DODD, their daughter, born August 11, 1864; died February 8, 1924.

CLARK, ISAAC W., born 1823; died 1908.

CLARK, MARIA L., his wife, ———.

CLARK, ETHEL M., their daughter, born 1880; died 1881.

CLARK, LEWIS P., their son, born 1875; died 1885.

CLARK, THOMAS, born 1701; died September 11, 1765.

CLARK, ABRAHAM (The Signer), born February 15, 1726; died September 15, 1794.

CLARK, SARAH HETFIELD, his wife, born 1728; died 1804.

CLARK, CAPT. THOMAS, born 1753; died May 13, 1789. (Revolutionary War.)

CLARK, CAVALIER, born 1763; died 1764.

CLARK, CAPT. ABRAHAM, died September 26, 1765, in his 63rd year.

FRAZEE, PHINEAS, born December 1, 1808; died January 2, 1892.

FRAZEE, AGNES CLARK, his wife, born July 5, 1810; died September 21, 1891.

FRAZEE, WILLIAM D., born 1836; died 1919.

FRAZEE, MADEIRA ROLL, born 1830; died 1920.

FRAZEE, MARGARET S., wife of Adolphus Bennett, born April 25, 1845; died May 31, 1901.

FRAZEE, JOHN VAN HISE, born 1814; died 1855.

FRAZEE, GEORGIANNA, born 1852; died 1860.

FRAZEE, AMANDA, born 1848; died November 28, 1932.

FRAZEE, JERMINA, born April 22, 1810; died June 11, 1874.

FRAZEE, WILLIAM R., born 1837; died 1907.



FRAZEE, IRA W., died March 12, 1898, aged 37 years.  
 WOOD, MARY, died December 14, 1876, aged 53 years.  
 WOOD, AMOS T., died August 30, 1848, aged 36 years.  
 WOOD, SARAH G., died September 5, 1880, aged 62 years.  
 WOOD, WILLIAM T., died March 8, 1857, aged 83 years.  
 WOOD, ANNA, his wife, died November 19, 1821, aged 45 years.  
 WOOD, VIOLETA, wife of Duffy Wood, died March 4, 1870, in her 80th year.  
 WOOD, JOHN, died 1815, aged 88 years.  
 WOOD, MARGARET, daughter of John and Abigail Wood, died April 6, 1779, aged 19 years.  
 WOOD, CHARLES DODD, born 1864; died 1923.  
 SQUIER, JOSEPH SCUDDER, born 1800; died October 8, 1829.  
 SQUIER, DANIEL, born 1756; died May 3, 1828, aged 72 years.  
 SQUIER, NANCY, his widow, born 1759; died April 18, 1830, aged 71 years.  
 SCUDDER, MARY, born 1776; died February 6, 1868, aged 92 yrs. 2 mos.  
 SCUDDER, SARAH, born 1760; died August 20, 1839, aged 79 years.  
 FRAZEE, ALLEN, born May 29, 1868; died May 13, 1932.  
 MEEKER, FREDERICK WOOD, son of Samuel and Mary C Meeker, born August 19, 1851; died March 29, 1908.  
 FISHER, WM., died January 28, 1827, aged 25 years.  
 SWAIN, JOEL, died July 20, 1832, aged 24 years.  
 SMITH, WM., died June 27, 1830, aged 25 years.  
 SQUIER, MARY, died November 30, 1833, aged 40 years.  
 LEE, ADAM, born 1784; died 1857.  
 LEE, LYDIA H., his wife, born 1787; died 1846.  
 ROSS, WM., died September 20, 1838, aged 27 years.  
 ROSS, ANNA MARIA LEWIS, his wife, died September 30, 1838, aged 26 years.  
 HAMPTON, JONATHAN, died March 12, 1745, aged 52 years.  
 MARSH, ALSTON, died January 17, 1832, aged 67 years.  
 MARSH, SARAH, died December 20, 1826, aged 60 years.  
 PUTNAM, BENJAMIN P., born May 3, 1841; died October 27, 1911.  
 PUTNAM, ELLIS MILES, died November 21, 1891, aged 79 years.  
 PUTNAM, MARGARET RUNYON, his wife, born 1812; died November 3, 1881, aged 69 years.  
 ROBSON, RICHARD, born January 18, 1839; died March 11, 1904.  
 ROBSON, OLIVE MARIA PUTNAM, born May 15, 1838; died September 8, 1928.  
 ANDERSON, NETTIE FRANCIS, wife of George Ellis Robson, born 1860; died February 13, 1882.  
 SAVACOO, NATHAN WHITFIELD, born November 26, 1879; died April 4, 1924.  
 PUTNAM, MARY MANNING, 1st wife of Benj. Putnam, died January 22, 1879.  
 PUTNAM, WILLIAM V., born June 15, 1809; died August 6, 1881.  
 PUTNAM, ANN MARIA, his wife, born May 16, 1812; died March 18, 1874.  
 CAMPBELL, ANNA LORENA, born April 22, 1852; died February 11, 1933.  
 KINSEY, IRVING ROBSON, born February 5, 1879; died November 12, 1912.  
 SQUIER, WM. C., born June 8, 1812; died August 31, 1906.

SQUIER, CATHERINE CRAIG, his wife, born 1822; died 1913.  
 SQUIER JR., WM. C., born March 27, 1845; died July 6, 1915.  
 SQUIER, EDWIN M., born April 8, 1852; died November 9, 1926.  
 SQUIER, CHARLES B., born February 12, 18....; died October 6, 1904.  
 SQUIER, JOB, born October 20, 1796; died July 27, 1850.  
 SQUIER, MARY COLES, his widow, died December 20, 1875, aged 65 yrs. 11 mos. 24 ds.  
 SQUIER, IRENE W., born 1844; died 1908.  
 SQUIER, GEORGE, died July 7, 1879, aged 40 yrs. 4 mos.  
 SQUIER, JOHN, died July 7, 1863, aged 67 years.  
 SQUIER, HARRIET BAKER, his widow, died May 11, 1875, aged 76 years.  
 WADE, MARY SQUIER, wife of James Wade, born January 26, 1823; died September 22, 1906.  
 SQUIER, JONATHAN, died December 11, 1825, aged 58 years.  
 SQUIER, HANNAH CRANE, died May 17, 1832, aged 61 years.  
 SQUIER, ELIZA, born September 21, 1799; died November 5, 1886.  
 SQUIER, DAVID, born April 14, 1805; died September 26, 1829.  
 SQUIER, ANN, died August 24, 1822, aged 15 yrs. 9 mos. 6 d s.  
 SQUIER, DANIEL, born 1756; died May 3, 1828.  
 SCARDEFIELD, MINNIE E., born August 29, 1831; died September 11, 1891.  
 FRAZEE, JOB R., died July 25, 1888, aged 63 years.  
 FRAZEE, MARY E. DE CAMP, his widow, died January 3, 1907, aged 77 years.  
 Copied by John R. Clark.

THE CORRECT LIST OF REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS BURIED IN THE RAHWAY CEMETERY ON ST. GEORGE AVE.

(Repeated for Check.—O. E. M.)

ACKER, JOHN, born 1736; died 1785.  
 ADAMS, JOHN, born 1737; died 1787.  
 ANDERSON, JOHN, born 1737; died 1819.  
 BAKER, MATTHIAS, born 1743; died 1789.  
 BLOOMFIELD, ROBERT, born 1749; died 1805.  
 BOWNEY, JAMES, born 1738; died 1802. (Recognized Patriot.)  
 BRANT, DAVID, born 1730; died 1794.  
 BRANT, CAPT. LEWIS, born 1735; died 1796.  
 BRECOUNT, DAVID, born 1747; died 1801.  
 BROOKFIELD, BENJAMIN, born 1723; died 1819.  
 CLARK, ABRAHAM (The Signer), born 1726; died 1794.  
 CLARK, CAPTAIN THOMAS, his son, born 1752; died 1787.  
 CLARK, DAVID, born 1739; died 1802.  
 CLARK, JEREMIAH, born 1738; died 1797.  
 CLARK, MATTHIAS, born 1754; died 1808.  
 CLARK, ROBERT, born 1761; died 1815.  
 CLARK, JOHN MARSH, born 1749; died 1806.  
 CODDINGTON, ASHER, born 1766; died 1807.  
 CORY, ABNER, born 1748; died 1786.  
 CRAIG, DAVID, born 1753; died 1781.  
 CRAIG, PETER, born 1754; died 1828.  
 DE CAMP JAMES, born 1750; died 1814.  
 DE CAMP, LAMBERT, born 1730; died 1814.  
 EDGAR, DAVID, born 1752; died 1822.  
 FLETCHER, WILLIAM, born 1741; died 1807.  
 FORCE, SAMUEL, born 1757; died 1826.  
 FRAZEE, GEORGE, born 1737; died 1826.  
 FRAZEE, MAJOR BENJAMIN, his son, born 1757; died 1797.  
 FREEMAN, SAMUEL, born 1707; died 1778.

HARRISON, ISAAC, born 1764; died 1787.  
 HARRISON, WILLIAM, born 1730; died 1790.  
 JAKUES, COLONEL MOSES, born 1743; died 1816.  
 LEE, JOSEPH, born 1753; died 1806.  
 LOREE, JAMES, born .....; died 1814.  
 MARSH, DANIEL (Captain & Quartermaster), born 1737; died 1803.  
 MARSH, JAMES, born 1765; died 1807.  
 MARSH, JOHN, born 1707; died 1775.  
 MARSH, JOHN, born 1746; died 1820.  
 MARSH, JABISH, born 1753; died 1786.  
 MARSH, JOHIEL, born 1762; died 1812.  
 MARSH, LIEUT. ROLPH, born 1749; died 1804.  
 MARSH, SAMUEL, born 1753; died 1802.  
 MILLS, JAMES, born 1725; died 1783.  
 MORSE, CAPT. AMOS, born 1742; died 1824.  
 OLIVER, DEACON JOHN, born 1728; died 1793.  
 OLIVER, JOSEPH, born 1731; died 1789.  
 PAYNE, ISAAC, born 1750; died 1815.  
 PAYNE, CAPT. JOHN, born 1741; died 1781.  
 RICHARDS, REV. AARON (Patriot), born 1738; died 1793.  
 SILLCOCKS, VALENTINE, born 1751; died 1824.  
 SQUIER, DANIEL, born 1756; died 1828.  
 TERRILL, AMOS, born 1746; died 1802.  
 TREMBLEY, PETER, born 1756; died 1797.  
 WILLIS, JOSEPH, born 1735; died 1777.  
 WOODRUFF, JONATHAN, born 1744; died 1797.  
 MARTING, MULFORD, born 1742; died 1788.  
 WILLIAMS, JOSEPH, born 1735; died .....  
 John R. Clark.

# STELTON (N. J.) BAPTIST CH. CEMETERY, TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS,

Copied Nov. 24, 1933.

(By Mr. J. W. Saling and John R. Clark.)

DAYTON, ELIAS, died Aug. 19, 1852, aged 65 yrs.  
 DAYTON, ELIZA A., wife of Firman Dayton, died April 10, 1861, aged 16 yrs.  
 DAYTON, JOHN, died May 12, 1836, aged 72 yrs.  
 DAYTON, NANCY, his wife, died April 21, 1815, aged 76 yrs.  
 DAYTON, ELIZA, wife of Elias Dayton, died June 30, 1820, aged 26 yrs.  
 DAYTON, SAMUEL, died Dec. 18, 1822, aged 26 yrs.  
 DAYTON, ELIZABETH G., his wife, died April 1, 1891, aged 78 yrs. 4 mos. 18 ds.  
 DAYTON, SAMUEL B., died December 12, 1879, aged 68 yrs. 8 mos. 23 ds.  
 DAYTON, REUNE R., son of Jonathan and Rachel Dayton, died April 12, 1826, in his 25th year.  
 DAYTON, JONATHAN, died December 22, 1835, aged 61 yrs.  
 DAYTON, RACHEL, his wife, died July 30, 1849, aged 76 yrs.  
 DAYTON, SIMEON, died September 11, 1845 (could not read his age correctly. I took it for 41 years.)  
 RUNYON, EVALINE, wife of Simeon Dayton, died February 3, 1879, aged 68 yrs.  
 MUNDAY, ABRAHAM, died March 8, 1811, in 75th year.  
 MUNDAY, JANE, his wife, died February 7, 1814, in her 60th year.  
 DUNN, ALEXANDER, died April 20, 1875, aged 78 yrs. 6 mos. 23 ds.  
 DUNN, ELIZA, his wife, died March 5, 1872, aged 76 yrs., 1 mo. 10 ds.  
 DUNN, JAMES T., Patriot of the Revolution, and a member of the 1st Baptist Church in Piscataway, died January 29, 1847, aged 87 years.

DUNN, PHEBE, his wife, died March 16, 1830, aged 67 years.  
 STELLE, WM. B., died June 25, 1867, aged 34 yrs. 4 mos. 2 ds.  
 STELLE, CAROLINE B. COLBATH, his wife died October 18, 1879, aged 48 yrs. 10 mos. 20 ds.  
 STELLE, ELIZABETH M., daughter of David D. and Rachel R. Stelle, born May 7, 1809; died August 25, 1881.  
 STELLE, ABEL, died October 26, 1818, aged 59 years.  
 STELLE, CATHARINE DAVIS, his wife, died January 7, 1885, aged 93 yrs. 5 mos. 3 ds.  
 STELLE, NELSON, (M.D.), born in Piscataway, April 29, 1812; died in New York, March 3, 1861.  
 POLHEMUS, HANNAH A., widow of Dr. Nelson Stelle, born March 2, 1812; died in New York, July 18, 1888.  
 MUNDAY, AMOS, son of Abraham and Jane Munday, died February 20, 1781, aged 4 years.  
 Two broken tombstones I think were Munday's —thus, the 10th, —, 1773, aged 74 years.  
 Thus, died Jan. 1, 1778, aged 76 years.  
 STELLE, REV. LEWIS F., died Dec. 21, 1863, aged 44 years.  
 STELLE, PRUDENCE, his wife, died February 24, 1889, aged 61 years.  
 STELLE, SARAH, died June 20, 1859, in 78th year.  
 STELLE, REV. BERGEN, died August 9, 1861, in 49th year.  
 STELLE, RACHEL R., his wife, died December 15, 1846, aged 31 years. She was the daughter of David and Rachel Stelle.  
 STELLE, DRAKE, died February 11, 1855, aged 2 years.  
 STELLE, ELSY, his wife, died August 31, 1832, age not clear.  
 DUNHAM, BENJ., died September 6, 1838, aged 53 years.  
 DUNHAM, RACHEL, his wife, died November 27, 1830, aged 41 years.  
 RUNYON, PETER, died (.....), 1831, in 71st year.  
 RUNYON, MERCY, his widow, died February 3, 1852, in 85th year.  
 LAWRENCE, JOSEPH B., died August 29, 1815, aged 23 years.  
 MUNDAY, ABIGAIL, wife of James Munday, died February 24, 1859, aged 88 years.  
 STELLE, JOHN C., born September 11, 1839; died December 29, 1909.  
 STELLE, MARY F., his wife, died November 23, 1882, in 43rd year.  
 RANDOLPH, LEWIS F., born December 4, 1825; died January 1, 1909.  
 RANDOLPH, ELIZABETH, his wife, born AUGUST 16, 1829; died December 25, 1889.  
 DUNN, JEREMIAH, 1828-1912.  
 DUNN, SARAH F., his wife, born 1828; died 1860.  
 DRAKE, JOHN D., died October 25, 1830, aged 53 years.  
 DRAKE, SUSAN MUNDAY, died October 31, 1863, aged 67 years.  
 DRAKE, GEORGE, died March 10, 1851, in 51 st year.  
 DRAKE, ANNA DAYTON, his wife, died Feb. 13, 1852, in 53rd year.  
 HOLCORN, CATHERINE, daughter of Peter and Rachel Holcorn, died August 19, 1800, aged 9 years.  
 SMITH, HEZEKIAH, died October 6, 1801, in 88th year.  
 SMITH, SARAH, his widow, died July 2, 1804, aged 85 years.  
 HOLCORN, ISAAC, son of Joseph and Rhoda Holcorn, died July 12, 1800, age not clear.



HOLCORN, SIMEON, son of Joseph and Rhoda Holcorn, died October 30, 1804, aged 26 years.

GRIFFITH, ISAAC, died August 23, 1813, aged 27 years.

GRIFFITH, REBECCA, his wife, died August 23, 1805, aged 37 years.

GRIFFITH, JOHN, died July 13, 1833, aged 69 years.

GRIFFITH, MARGARET, daughter of Edward and Rachel Griffith, died March 19, 1796, aged 29 years.

PYATT, ELIZABETH, widow of Asher Pyatt, died May 14, 1830, aged 61 years.

PYATT, STELLE, died March 3, 1849, aged 48 years.

MANNING, MARTHA, 1st wife of David Manning, died March 9, 1797, aged 28 years.

MANNING, MARY, daughter of Jeremiah and Bathsheba Manning, died April 27, 1799, aged 2 years.

MANNING, DAVID, died March 12, 1813, aged 71 years.

MANNING, SARAH, his wife, died January 19, 1817, aged 61 years.

DRAKE, RANDOLPH, son of Wm. and Hannah Drake, died September 29, 1794, aged 11 yrs.

DRAKE, MARY, daughter of Wm. and Hannah Drake, died October 9, 1794, aged 9 years.

DRAKE, CAPT. ANDREW, born January 20, 1684; died November 2, 1743. This stone is like Judge Benj. Hull's. (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1028).

DRAKE, MR. FITZ RANDOLPH, died October 6, 1791, aged 75 years.

DRAKE, RACHEL, his widow, died January 19, 1811, aged 88 years.

DRAKE, ABRAHAM S., son of Daniel and Margery Drake, died March 7, 1816, aged 15 years.

CLARKSON, MARGERY, wife of James —. This stone is all broken off.

DRAKE, CAPT. DANIEL, died October 17, 1803, aged 28 years.

DRAKE, JOHN, died October 17, 1779, aged 53 years.

DRAKE, GEORGE, died November 13, 1776, aged 67 years.

DRAKE, ELIZABETH, his wife, died April 15, 1768, aged 56 years.

The oldest grave we found was — SUTTON, ELIZABETH, wife of John Sutton, died May 10, 1731, aged 52 years.

MUNDY, RACHEL, daughter of Abraham and Jane Mundy, died September 4, 1776, aged 8 yrs. 6 mos.

DRAKE, JOHN BRAY, son of George and Nancy Drake, died April 23, 1809, aged 2 years.

DRAKE, MARY, daughter of George and Nancy Drake, died April 26, 1827, aged 31 years.

DRAKE, GEORGE, died November 17, 1832, aged 83 years.

DRAKE, NANCY, his widow, died May 4, 1839, aged 73 years.

HOLTON, JOSEPH, died March 2, 1805, aged 53 years.

DODGE, RUTH A., wife of Elder D. Dodge, born October 1761; died September 1830.

John R. Clark.

## CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS FROM THE METUCHEN N. J. PRES. CH. OLD YARD,

copied Dec. 7th, 1933 by John R. Clark.

John Morris, d. Jan. 2, 1788, age 45 yrs. Rev. War.

Rachel (widow) of John, d. Jan. 21, 1788, age 41 yrs.

David Morris d. Mar. 21, 1830, aged 81 yrs.

Jane (wife) of David Morris, d. Aug. 16, 1830, aged 75 yrs.

Thomas Ayers, d. May 3rd, 1732, aged 39 yrs. (The oldest tombstone I found).

Peter Hull, d. Dec. 3, 1838, aged 28 yrs.

Azel Mundy d. Feb. 1, 1839, 40th yr.

Lovicy (widow) of Azel Mundy, d. Mar. 10, 1863, in 81st yr.

John Martin d. Jan. 15, 1831, aged 76 yrs.

Sarah, his (wife) d. July 27, 1811, aged 82 yrs.

Cornelia (wife) of Peter Hull, d. Sept. 26, 1868, aged 39 yrs.

Reuben S. Hull (son) of Peter & Susanna Hull, born Mar. 10, 1804, d. June 26, 1834, aged 50 yrs. 5 mo. 16 days.

Peter Hull (son) of Reuben & Martha Hull, born Oct. 18, 1768, d. June 14, 1846.

Susanna (wife) of Peter Hull, and (Dau.) of Lawrence & Sarah Brashier, born Jan. 17, 1777, died Aug. 1835.

Samuel Hull d. June 12, 1852, age 73 yrs.

Benj. Hull d. July 17, 1852 in 70th yr.

Samuel Hull (son) of Benj. & Elizabeth Hull,

d. Oct. 3, 1807, age 1 yr. 4 mo. 11 d.

Rheuben Hull, d. Sept. 15, 1813, age 67 yrs.

Mrs. Martha Hull, wife of Rheuben Hull, d. Aug. 20, 1809, age 62 yrs.

Mary Stelle (widow) of Thomas Manning, d. Mar. 29, 1837, aged 89 yrs.

Sarah F. Randolph (wife) of Reune F. Randolph, d. Mar. 22, 1822 in 21st yr.

Henry Mundy d. Oct. 1, 1807, in 55th yr.

Hume (wife) of Henry Mundy, d. Dec. 1, 1827 in 75th yr.

Sarah M. Hull (Dau.) of Benj. & Elizabeth Hull, d. Dec. 23, 1825 age 18 yrs. 4 mo. 23 days.

Azel Freeman d. June 3, 1807 age 34 yrs.

Mary, wife of Azel Freeman & (Dau.) of Thomas and Elizabeth Edgar, d. July 23, 1804, age 28 yrs.

Rachel (wife) of Henry Freeman and (Dau.) of Capt. Matthew, Rev. War., and Margaret Freeman,

d. May 5, 1810 in 49th yr.

Capt. Matthew Freeman (Rev. War) d. May 10, 1824 aged 89 yrs.

Joseph Freeman, d. Mar. 12, 1797 in 88th yr.

Henry Freeman, d. Jan. —, 1835 age 73 yrs.

Moses Thomson, d. Feb. 18, 1789 age 55 yrs.

James Freeman, d. Apr. 8, 1806, in 67th yr.

Elizabeth (wife) of James, d. Oct. 12, 1801, age 59 yrs.

Daniel Freeman, d. Dec. 14, 1805 age 23 yrs. 11 mo.

Richard Carman, d. May 24, 1769, age 36 yrs.

Richard Carman, d. Dec. 22, 1768 age 71 yrs.

James Manning, d. May 10, 1797 in 67th yr.

Mary (wife) of James, d. Jan. 18, 1786 age 59 yrs.

## METUCHEN TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS.

(Continued)

Elikam Martin, d. Mar. 6, 1824 age 48 yrs.

Azariah Martin, d. Feb. 25, 1856 age 63 yrs.

Ann Martin, wife of Azariah Martin, d. June 25, 1851 age 52 yrs.

Mary Ross, b. Mar. 24, 1806 d. Sept. 17, 1883.

Richard Ross, d. Mar. 2, 1857, 87th yr.

His wife, Elizabeth Freeman, d. Oct. 31, 1827 age 52 yrs.

Martin Compton d. July 25, 1828 age 56 yrs.

Wife Mary, d. Sept. 20, 1848 age 76 yrs.

## MORRIS GRAVESTONES

Morris Burial Plot, Rahway, N. J. J. M. In memory of John Morris (Only 1 yr) who deceased (No E) Feb 28th, 1804 in the 64th year of his Age.

Morris Burial Plot, Rahway, N. J. In memory of Sarah, wife of Jacob Tewill, who departed this life 11th September 1782, Aged 33 years, 11 months and 8 days.

"Exult my Soul with joys that flow.  
From God's Almighty hand  
While here my Mouldering body lies  
To rise at his command."

Morris Burial Plot, Rahway, N. J. D. M. 1781.

Morris Family Burial Plot, Bricktown, Rahway  
Port and now Rahway, N. J.

John R. Clark & John W. Saling on Nov. 4, 1933 found only 2 perfect headstones, 1 and the other the upper and left side portion remained and that was broken into 5 pieces. In addition to these we found 2 rough pieces of uncut hard gray stone just as they were when selected for use as headstones. All stones were scattered on the ground. They are designated as M.1, M.2, M.3, M.4 and M.5. R.M.—ory of .....fe of ..... who .....he.....

Morris Burial Plot, Rahway, N. J. D. M. 1784.

#### FRAZEE

"Last spring you told me in one of your letters as you were traveling through Rahway on the train you saw an old Cemetery. As you were going so fast you thought you were in Rahway as you said, but you were in Metuchen instead, as this Cemetery is close to the railroad, and that was the one you saw no doubt. I hope these are not too late for you to use in your Book Part (6). In those Woodbridge Pres. Ch. inscriptions, I see where Mr. Whitehead found Elisha Frazee d. 1727 age 37 yrs. He was the brother of John 1675-1724, oldest grave on record in Rahway Cemetery. He had a Brother Isaac, buried at Westfield Old Pres. Ch. yard, Isaac b. 1697 d. Feb. 8, 1775. In the New Providence, N. J. Pres. Ch., old yard another Bro. Joseph, Jr., d. 1772; in Rahway Cemetery are also two other Brothers, Eliphalet Frazee 1669-1758 and Edward b. 1667 d. ...., and I think their father, Joseph Frazee, Sr., who died 1714, is buried there, as on the Frazee Plot, is a small stone with a tree growing around it; only a small part of the stone is visible. Perhaps, many years have passed since the name or dates have been read, and not the least doubt that is Joseph, Sr., tombstone".—J. R. C.

#### FURTHER INSCRIPTIONS AT THE OLD PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH CEMETERY AT RAHWAY, N. J.

George Rahmsteck, b. Feb. 22, 1809, d. Apr. 18, 1863.

Barbara Beyer (wife) of George Rahmsteck, b. Dec. 26, 1808, d. Apr. 16, 1882.

William Saling, b. Nov. 2, 1872, d. Oct. 12, 1921.

Magdaline R. (Dau.) of George and Barbara Rahmsteck and (wife) of William Saling, b. June 24, 1842, d. July 11, 1912.

N. B.—This ends "CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS", taken by Compatriot, John R. Clark, (as per vide, ante, this PART, p. 1034).—O. E. M.

#### PICTORIAL EPITAPHS

Sufficit huic tumulus, cui non sufficeret orbis.  
(This mound sufficeth one whom the world sufficed not.)

Mr. John W. Saling, of Rahway, New Jersey has supplied to this editor a large number of grave stone "rubblings", by which he designates his peculiar art, which show in color and relief, in form and size of the original certain tombstone inscriptions, which he has secured in his examination of old cemeteries and burial places where it appeared to him that the monument record was of sufficient indication of "Colonial First Settlers", who probably had lived in the near vicinity of the burial place, and as surnames and dates clearly point out belong to the families under examination in this SERIES.

The writer is greatly indebted to the unique methods of Mr. Saling in preserving these pictorial epitaphs, which have come into his possession by this gracious service and courtesy. It is too bad that limitations of space prevent the reproduction of all of these illustrations of a new sort of "curioso" which could have been well exemplified by early searchers and genealogists, for the edification of descendants and the preservation of memorials.

A few of the more pertinent ones will be produced herein, in illustrative form, as space and opportunity may permit, with page reference properly indicated.

However, although it makes for repetition, there being some few duplications in various lists of this character present in this SERIES, yet, because of the different sources of the data, even for comparative purposes, any duplication will certainly be of value.

Therefore, the superscription or title, indicating the place where Mr. Saling had obtained the pictorial epitaph will be listed below, in recognition of his fine work and because should repetition occur here, it will be more valuable than the more statistical record itself.

A-1. Stelton, N. J. (Piscataqua), (New Piscataqua).

Captain Andrew Drake, Born Jan. 20, 1684  
Died November 2, 1743 (Headstone).

A-2. Stelton, N. J. (Piscataqua), (New Piscataqua). (Footstone).

A-1. Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
Benjamin Hull, Died July 17, 1852 at 70 years of age.

A-2 Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
Peter Hull, Died Dec. 3, 1838, at 28 years of age.

A-4. Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
Samuel Hull, Died June 12, 1852 at 73 years of age.

A-5. Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
Erected in memory of Susanna, wife of Peter Hull, Died January 17, 1777, at 36 years of age.

A-6. Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
Erected to the memory of Peter Hull, son of Reuben M. and Martha Hull, Born Oct. 18, 1768 Died June 14, 1846 age 77 years.

A-7. Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
Erected to the memory of Reuben S. Hull, son of Peter and Susanna Hull, Born March 10, 1804, Died June 26, 1834, age 30 years.

B-1. Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
Sacred to the memory of Mrs. Martha, wife of Reuben Hull, who died Aug. 20, 1809, aged 62 years.

"My father calls me to his arms

And willingly I go,

With cheerfulness I bid farewell,

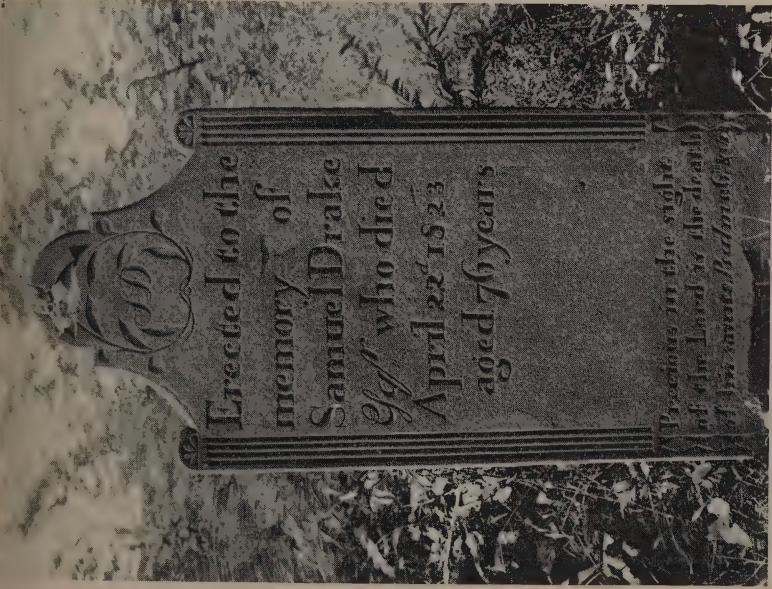
To everything below."

C—Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
In memory of Samuel, Son of Benjamin & Elizabeth Hull, who died Oct. 3, 1807 aged 1 year, 4 months and 11 days.

D—Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery).  
In memory of Sarah M. Hull daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth Hull, who departed this life December 3rd, 1825 aged 18 years, 4 months, and 28 days.

Rahway, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery). Oldest Stone in Rahway Cemetery, John Frazee gave part of his farm for a church and burial plot and his grave is marked by this stone, the reproduction of which is the exact size and perfect in every detail, as it appears at this date. The inscription is

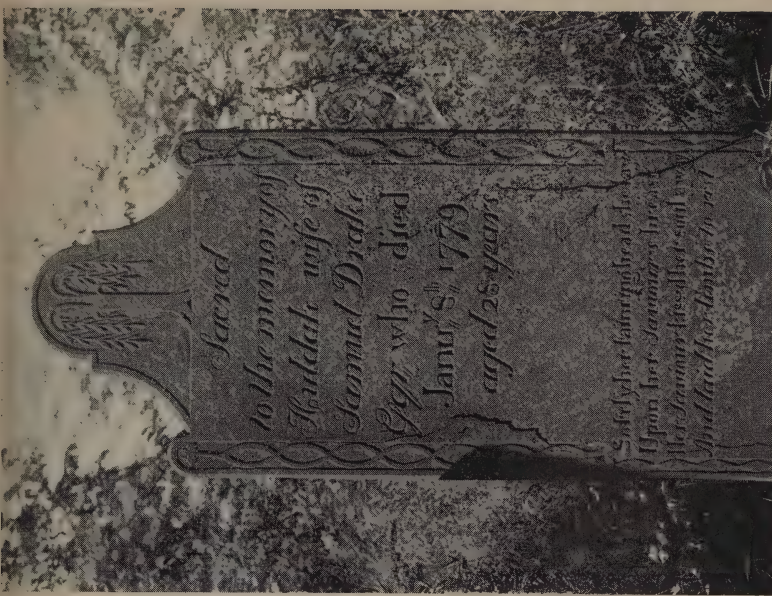




GRAVESTONE OF SAMUEL DRAKE AT SAMPTOWN  
(Vide, ante, text, this PART, pp. 1030 and 1046).

This is immediately contiguous to the left, (facing), of the gravestone of BENJAMIN HULL, ESQ., (vide, ante, this PART, ill., p. 1028), and suggests relationship.

(Vide, "Pictorial Epitaphs," p. 1054).



GRAVESTONE OF HULDAH DRAKE AT SAMPTOWN

Located next to her husband, SAMUEL DRAKE, (q. v., to the left of this ill.).



GRAVESTONE OF SEVIM DAVIS, DAUGHTER OF JOSHUA DAVIS & JEMIMA DAVIS, AT SAMPTOWN (Vide, ante, text, this PART, pp. 1030 and 1046).

This is immediately in the rear of, (facing), the gravestone of BENJAMIN HULL, ESQ., (vide, ante, this PART, ill., p. 1028), and, because there were intermarriages of these families at P., suggests kinship.

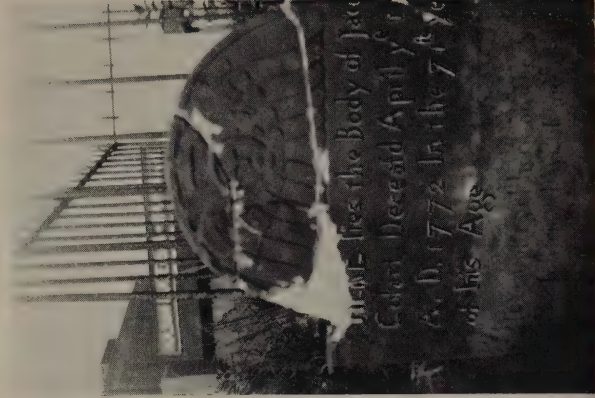


COSART-SUTTON-HIGGINS  
"Matanzas, Cuba,  
May 19, 1933

Dear Mr. Monnette:

I am enclosing photos of the graves of ELIZABETH SUTTON, nee HIGGINS, wife of JOHN SUTTON, in the Baptist Cemetery, at Stelton, N. J., and of JACOB COSART, II, in the Presbyterian Cemetery, at Bound Brook, N. J.

Cordially yours,  
(signed), Louis R. Hamill."  
(Note, RUN-YON).





January 30

1724

John Frazee departed this life  
being forty nine.

Piscataway, N. J.—Oldest stone in Piscataway,  
N. J. Inscription—Here lies ye body of  
Margaret wife of Joseph Smally died October  
18, 1722.

Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery). Old-  
est stone in Metuchen Cemetery. Inscription  
(Here lyes what was mortal of Mr. Thomas  
Ayer, decd May ye 3 1732 Aged 89? (May be  
89, 69 or 39) years.

Stelton, N. J. (Piscataqua), (New Piscataqua).  
Oldest stone in Stelton Cemetery. Inscription  
Here lyes ye body of Elizabeth wife of Mr.  
John Sutton decd May ye 10 1731 Aged 52  
years.

Piscataway, N. J. \* \* \* Old stone of First born  
in Piscataway Cemetery. Inscription: Here  
lies ye body of Joseph Manning ye first born  
in this town decd April ye 26, 1728, aged 60  
(May be 60, 63 or 68) years.

Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery). In  
memory of Reuben Hull, who died September  
15, 1813, aged 67 years.

Metuchen, N. J. (Presbyterian Cemetery). My  
mother Cornelia V. wife of Peter Hull, Died  
Sept. 26, 1868, Aged 59 years.  
Here lies the body of Benjamin Hull Esq.

Born July the nineteenth 1693.

Decd. March the thirteenth 1745.

"Though I a judge did sit,

All justice for to give;

Now from the world is gone,

The same for to receive."

John W. Saling, Del. Oct. 10, 1933.

Taken at Samptown Cemetery, South Plainfield,  
N. J.

S. D.

Erected to the memory of Samuel Drake Esq.  
who died April 22d, 1823, aged 76 years.

"Precious in the sight of the Lord, is the  
death of his saints." Psalm 116—15.

John W. Saling, Del. Oct. 10, 1933.

Taken at Samptown Cemetery, South Plainfield,  
N. J.

Sacred to the memory of Hulda, wife of Samuel  
Drake Esq. who died Januy. 8th, 1779, aged  
28 years.

"Softly her fainting head she lay,

Upon her Saviour's breast.

Her Saviour kissed her soul away,

And laid her limbs to rest."

John W. Saling, Del. Oct. 10, 1933.

Taken at Samptown Cemetery, South Plainfield,  
N. J.

## PISCATAWAY TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 366 et seq.).

These were purposely given from three sources,  
in order that no transcription, careless or incorrect,  
even, should be lost, as different persons have  
visited the old Baptist Cemetery (now St. James  
Episcopal Church), at Piscataway, made copies,  
and the stones are worn, the translations difficult,  
and some errors appear, but the first record was  
that of Oliver B. Leonard, supplemented by some  
work of the writer, but, all checked against a copy  
made by Mrs. Mary Fisher Colburn, of Fitch-  
burg, Mass., and furnished to the author. Beyond  
doubt there were other burials, long interred First  
Settlers, as for instance, not a HULL MONU-  
MENT remains, not any stones for BONHAM,

et al., and yet, Oscar I. Martin, (vide, ante, his  
affidavit, this PART, p. 1020), and there are  
evidences of burials in the formal records, as "at  
Perscattaway", not revealed in these lists.

However, a rechecking indicates the following  
were missed, all the way around, namely;

## BONHAM

One list has "ZEDEKIAH BONHAM" died  
April 16, 1813. This is incorrect and intended for  
ZEDEKIAH BONHAM CODDINGTON, who  
d. April 16, 1813, not 1823, (vide, ante, PART  
THREE, pp. 369 and 370) (or April 17), the  
initials "L. C. B.", intended for Z. B. C. The  
name of the wife, Zuriah, (p. 370), proves the  
premise.

## MANNING

Here lies the body of JOSEPH, son of Tristum  
and Joanna MANNING, died June 27, 1732,  
(Small stone, broken off).

In connection with Capt. NATHANIEL MAN-  
NING, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 368),  
"Cherub's head and wings" are indicated.

## MARTIN

In memory of ANN GILLMAN, widow of  
ELLIS MARTIN, born June 1, 1796, died Feb.  
15, 1881.

"The righteous shall be in everlasting remem-  
brance".

In memory of ANNA, wife of Col. MOSES  
MARTIN, died on 9th Oct., 1811, in the 50th  
year of her age.

In memory of EUNICE, wife of MICHAEL  
MARTIN, who died July 24th, 1796, aged 28  
years.

In memory of HANNAH, wife of Benjamin  
Martin, who departed this life, Nov. 28, 1797,  
aged 77.

In memory of SMITH, son of ELLIS and  
ANN MARTIN, who died April 9, 1832, age 31  
(3)., 2 mos., and 10 days.

## PETTINGER

Skull and cross bones. Here lies the body of  
ELIZABETH PETTINGER, wife of JOHN  
PETTINGER, aged 51 yrs. Deceased May ye  
7, 1727. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 430).

## PYATT

In memory of JAMES PYATT, Junr., who died  
December 31st, 1800, in the 67th year of his age.

To the stone of MRS. MERCY PYATT, (vide,  
ante, PART THREE, p. 369), as repeated in in-  
scription, should be added, the foll.:

"respected and beloved by all who knew her

aged 77 years, 7 months and 20 days.

Sweetly sleep in Jesus arms

Fre'd from all the world's concerns

Till in glory he shall come

Burst your tomb and take you home

There to reign for ever more

Boundless glory to explore."

## (FITZ)RANDOLPH

Amelia, eldest child of Lewis S. and Hannah  
Randolph. Children, Julia, EDWARD, BABY.  
"He shall gather the lambs with his arms."

James F. Randolph died May 9th, 1855, in the  
77th yr.

John F. Randolph died May 6th, 1826; in the  
74th year of his age. (Julia, see Amelia).

In the memory of Phebe, wife of John F. Ran-  
dolph, who departed this life April 27th, 1818, in  
the 65th year of her age.

In memory of Rebecah, wife of Phinehas F. Randolph, who departed this life, February 11th, 1809, in the 63rd year of her age. (Tombstone badly broken).

#### ROSS

Nancy, daughter of SAMUEL and RACHEL ROSS, died Aug. 3rd, 1812, aged 8 months and 20 days.

#### RUNYON

In memory of ANN, daughter of Daniel and Sarah RUNYON, who departed this life, September 25th, 1810, aged 1 year, 4 months and 22 days.

#### SMITH

Abby C. G. SMITH, died March 25th, aged 76 years.

#### STELLE

These burial plots located near PYATT and WOOLEIDGE indicate other burials, than the stones now preserved show.—O. E. M.

#### SUTTON

In memory of JOSEPH SUTTON, who departed this life, March 17, 1762, in the 69th year of his age. (On the same stone). In memory of PRISCILLA, wife of JOSEPH SUTTON, dec'd March 17, 1762, in the 68th year of her age.

"Here let them sleep undisturbed."

#### SWORDS

G. Augusta Cotheal, wife of Gen. T. SWORDS, U. S. A., born Oct. 29, 1817, died June 30, 1890.  
BRVT MAJOR GENERAL THOMAS SWORDS, U. S. ARMY, born, 1806, died 1886.

#### TAYLOR

Robert R. Taylor, born March 25, 1852. Died May 16, 1893. "Tho' lost to sight to memory dear".

#### WELSH

Cherub's head and wings. Sacred to the memory of CATHARINE WELSH, who departed this life on the 23rd day of Dec., ANNO DOMINI, 1791, aged 64 years.

#### REFERENCE, ENDING "CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS".

Inscriptions from the Cemetery of the Presbyterian Church at WESTFIELD in New Jersey, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 556), from the Year 1740 to the Year, 1899: Copied from the Old Tombstones in the Year 1899, by George W. Thomas, Member of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, with illustrations from the Rahway Cemetery, (San Francisco, The Pioneer Press, 1923).

While this invaluable book-let reveals many important burials—scarcely any before 1765 and none showing very early births, yet the account of ABRAHAM CLARK, SIGNER, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 807), and pictures of his burial plot and stones, at Rahway, render it most distinctive.—O. E. M.

#### MAIDENHEAD

##### HEADS OF FAMILIES, 1722

An important list, as clarifying surnames, identities and persons then of activity. (Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 113, and PART FOUR, p. 556).

A list of the Heads of families living in and around Maidenhead in the year 1722. Copied from an old account book of John Johnson's who had a Country Store in Maidenhead at that time and until 1752, when he died:

Arnold, Richard  
Alburtus, William  
Anderson, Maj. Joseph  
Anderson, Jacob  
Anderson, Enoch  
Anderson, Cornelius  
Akers, Simon  
Albade(e), Corneal  
Bush, Henry  
Baker, Tim  
Bonham, Sam  
Bonham, Hezekiah  
Bonham, Malekiah  
Bonham, Zachariah  
Bains, Sam  
Bounclift, Wm.  
Bryant, Wm.  
Borroughs, John  
Bainbridge, Edward  
Bainbridge, John  
Boles, William, jr.  
Binge, (Bingle), William  
Bowes, John  
Bratus, Adam  
Baldwin, Sarah  
Blackwel, Robert  
Curtis, Thomas  
Cook, Henry  
Cousins, Thomas  
Cove, Grace  
Cummings, Thomas  
Crout or Prout, Ebenezer  
Carmen, Caleb  
Comfort, John  
Coleman, John  
Caffmen, Caleb  
Collings, James  
Cummings, John  
Coleman, William  
Danford, Samuel  
Deacon, Isaac  
Davis, Jonathan  
Dickinson, Morris  
Evans, James  
Evans, Thomas  
Eaton, Robt.  
Eaty, George  
Furman, Josiah  
Furman, Samuel  
Freess, John  
Field, John  
Furman, Richard  
Furman, Jonathan  
Gweenop, George  
Green, Samuel  
Galey, George  
Gunning, George  
Gearey, James  
Horseman, Duke  
Horseman, William  
Houghton, Thomas  
Huff, William  
Huff, Charles  
Huff, Thomas  
Hope, William  
Hart, Ralph  
Howell, Daniel  
Heath, John  
Hill, Joseph  
Hand, Richard  
Howe, John  
Holden, William  
Harding, Martin  
Hunt, John  
Hunt, Ralph, jr.  
Hunt, Edward  
Johnson, Garret  
Johnson, John  
Johnson, Rul  
Jewell, Thomas  
Jones, Samuel  
Jones, Job  
Jewell, Thomas  
Knowles, John  
Larison, William  
Lanning, Richard  
Lanning, Robert  
Lander, John  
Landis, William  
Lander, William  
Laurence, Johanns  
Lockart, Capt.  
Leonard, Nathaniel  
Lugt, Daniel  
Luets, John  
Lehfeld, William  
Morrell, William  
Morrell, Richard  
Merril, Richard  
Milner, William  
Melvin, James  
Mitchel, Charles  
Major, Robert  
Moore, Mercy  
Moore, Nathaniel  
Osborne, William  
Oakly, Thomas  
Potterfield, John  
Prout, Ebenezer  
Post, Henry  
Painter, John  
Petitt, Mary  
Petitt, Jonathan  
Petitt, Nathaniel  
Phillips, Nathaniel  
Farmer (Palmer?), Richard  
Price, John  
Peterson, Godfrey  
Parkes, John  
Rossel, Nathaniel  
Ringoe, Alburtis  
Ringoe, Popr (?) (Peter)  
Reeder, Isaac  
Reeder, Jacob  
Roberts, Nicklas  
Roberts, Thomas  
Reckless, Joseph  
Rogers, William  
Reed, Wm. of Trenton  
Robins, John  
Rossel, Nathaniel  
Stout, James  
Stout, David  
Sutton, Thomas  
Smith, Joshua  
Smith, John of Hopewell  
Smith, Jonathan  
Smith, Daniel  
Slack, Cornelius  
Spoonier, William  
Scholey, Robt.  
Titus, John  
Titus, Ephraim  
Typhus (?), Sylvanus  
Thatcher, Bartholomew  
Thornton, Alburt  
Updike, Albert  
Updike, Albert  
Van Lair, John  
Windsor, Thomas  
Watson, John  
Wood, Jonas  
Wordsley, William  
Yard, William

(Supplied from the original document, in the Gen. Soc. of Penna., courtesy of Miss M. Ather-ton Leach).



## BURIAL PLACE OF REV. JOSEPH HULL

THE EMERSON, YORK HARBOR, ME.



*Probable location of grave of Rev. Joseph Hull  
Where the colonial burying ground of York was.*

Lansing, Mich., Nov. 25, 1933

Dr. Orra E. Monnette  
Bank of America Bldg.  
Los Angeles, Calif.

Dear Dr. Monnette:

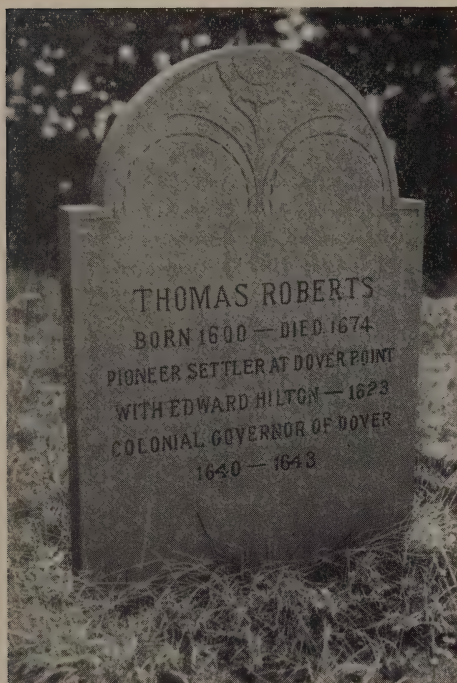
Last summer I spent some weeks near Bar Harbor, Maine, and visited several places along the coast on account of my interest in the life of Rev. Joseph Hull at York and on the Isles of Shoals. I found in a genealogical Dictionary at Ann Arbor, Mich., that he was buried at York, Maine. There, I looked up the historian of the place and was told that the old graveyard had been located immediately in the rear of the hotel, a post card of which I will inclose. He also told me that a suitable bronze tablet would likely be placed there naming the leading colonists. A history of the village of York or York Harbor is in process of preparation. Vol. I is already published. The material of Vol. II is largely ready. It consists mostly of names of colonists and their descendants. Rev. Joseph Hull, (1594-1665), is one of the names of the earliest preachers—perhaps the first, but his family is incomplete.

(Soc. of COL. WARS, 1922, p. 259).

Sincerely,

Warren C. Hull, (signed).

GOVERNOR THOMAS ROBERTS OF NEW HAMPSHIRE, 1641, AND HIS  
COAT-OF-ARMS. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 625).



"S. B. Shackford  
Attorney At Law  
Strafford Bank Building  
Dover, N. H.

12/11/13

Dear Mr. Monnette

Mr. Ralph E. Peake, 12A Forest St., Medford, Mass., casually remarked the other day that he had snapped the Roberts Gravestone and I immediately begged a copy for you. Here it is. Mr. Peake is working on the Heard family. If you run across anything on them I hope you will remember him.

Sincerely,  
S. B. Shackford."



*Thomas Roberts* —

No. 8. Roberts, of Wales.

Arms: Or, a lion, rampant, reguardant, gules.

Crest: A bull's head, gules.

Motto: Antiqua virtute ac fide.

Note. No. 8. Two reproductions illustrate this coat. One, that of Jean Roberts, who was an esquire of the Order of the Bath, 1724-1730, was copied from Pine's "Order du Bain," printed in 1730. The other is reproduced from an old bookplate. The latter, Thomas Roberts' arms, is shown, the paternal coat quartered with the maternal. The colors are the same as No. 7, red on gold, the crest, a bull's head of red.

(George C. Martin, 1915, p. 4).



## DEED RECORDS OF EAST JERSEY

Naturally, land grants, patents, surveys and other originals of similar character provide the fundamental records or documentation making history of settlements and peoples most positive by attachment to both place and date with a large measure of guarantee of actual residence, which may, in the greater percentage, be presumed to have followed the land entry, and is usually sustained by other and collateral evidence. Occasionally, that was not the case, as land entered, purchased, etc., was frequently assigned without the original grantee ever appearing as a settler.

These relate to what has been termed, in its first printing, as the "Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey, Volume XXI, Calendar of Records in the Office of the Secretary of State, 1664-1703, Edited by William Nelson, (Paterson, 1899)."

This is included in the Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series, as Volume XXI, and is the great source record within the scope of the title. Very great credit must be given to Mr. Nelson for his compilation in this reference, which leads them all for the particular points made. However, unhappily, the volume contains many errors, wrongfully transcribed entries, misspelled names, and other defects, some patent and some hidden, and the index to the volume is very unfortunate in adopting these errors and defects; and, of course, in any particular research, it is most necessary that recourse be had to the original record book itself.

As a by-product of this fine work is the list of "occupations" given from the original records of the First Settlers and the many place names assembled in the index, which are helpful, together with the very amusing and intriguing paragraph in the preface showing how there was a variation in designating social status. The author there says:

"It is amusingly indicative of the unsettled social status of the seventeenth century immigrants to find the same person described in one instrument as a "husbandman," in another as a "carpenter," then as a "gentleman," and again as a "blacksmith" or a "planter." The names given by some to their plantations—"Bacon's Adventure," "Fenwick's Manor," "Garrett's Choice," "Langstaff's Plain," "Lefevor's Chase," (Le Febvre), "Petersfield," "Robinson's Plantation," "Roysefield," "Smithfield," "Tinton Manor," (et al), are significant of the brave ambitions of the early adventurers to found great estates in the New World, wherein their own family names would be perpetuated, after the manner of the Mother Country neighborhoods whence they came."\*

This Volume XXI of the New Jersey Archives being available to nearly every person in most libraries, beyond the extensive quotations made in this Series at many points, it has not been thought necessary to attempt any review, analysis or digest of the records covered by this particular volume, which is designated "Calendar of New Jersey Records, 1664-1703". As appears by the references, it has been used continuously throughout this compilation.

But, at the Secretary of State's office in Trenton, New Jersey, there are many other original record books covering land grants, etc., and conveyances, which give many important names, items and dates referable to the history and genealogy of the First Settlers; in fact, the following, which was assembled by Dr. Joseph H. Satterthwaite, under commission of this compiler, repeated here, gives a very fine list of First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge.

The usual errors arising from the chirography, transcription, etc., occur, but at a minimum, and the bracket sur-name changes appearing are those inserted by this author as within his more certain knowledge. No corrections have been made, where the error is apparent and the correct surname is clearly indicated. A few may be doubtful, as to correct surname.

\*This custom was carried out more elaborately and specifically, in Colonial Maryland, where, under the manorial system, each manor or land grant was designated by the title, employed by the original grantee or occupant. Notably was this true in the case of ISAAC MONNET, Calvert County, before 1700, who used the manor name of "GERER", after the manor in ancient Poitou, France, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 847). (MONNET, p. 262).

**Middlesex County, New Jersey Deeds, taken from Deed Index at Secretary of State of N. J. (There are many deeds in said Index which do not give location.)**

James Abraham from John Burrow, (Borrow). 1-2: 346 (1757).  
 James Abraham from Andrew Fresneau, Peter Fresneau and Francis Fresneau. D 3: 143 (1742).  
 James Abraham from John Hepburn Sr. D 3: 133 (1741).  
 James Abraham from John and Jean Jolly. D 3: 131 (1728).  
 James Abraham from Saml. Leonard et ux. D 3: 149, 152 (1745).  
 James Abraham from Wm. Talman et ux. D 3: 146 (1743).  
 James Abraham by Exs to Serajah Bunn. G 3: 450 (1769).  
 Andrew Accer from Est. of Lewis Johnston. H 3: 123 (1775).  
 Abraham Adams to Abraham Denslie. F: 267 (1696).  
 Abraham Adams to John Robison. F: 98 (1696).  
 Abraham Adams to Charles Sallyer. F: 97 (1696).  
 Abraham Adams to William Stone. F: 84 (1696).  
 Alexander Adams to Danl. and John Mack-daniel. E: 190 (1694).  
 Alexander Adams from Proprietors of E. J. 1-1 B: 446 (1688).  
 John Adams from Proprietors of E. J. I: 107 (1670).  
 Thomas Adams from Thomas Cawood. E: 297, 135, 295 (1693).  
 Thomas Adams from James Seatowne. D: 270 (1689).  
 Thomas Adams to James Seaton. D: 99 (1689).  
 Thomas Adams to Richard Tattersall. D: 220 (1689).  
 Richard Addis et al to Moses Morris. A T: 301 (1796).  
 Richard Addis et al to Perez Rowley. A S: 473 (1796).  
 John Adie to Henry Moores. C 3: 349 (1734).  
 John Aires to Gawen Lockhart. E: 345 (1695).  
 Joseph Aires, (Ayers), to Thomas Webster. F: 115 (1696).  
 Obadiah Aires, (Ayers), from Jonathan Clement. E: 167 (1694).  
 James Alexander from Danl. D. Dunster. E 2: 465 (1740).  
 James Alexander to Hugh Hartshorn. K: 251 (1738).  
 James Alexander from Andrew Johnston. C 2: 28, 29 (1719).  
 James Alexander est. of to Francis Bernard. K 2: 28 (1759).  
 James Alexander et al to Isaac Bellieu, (Billiou). 1-2: 310 (1726).  
 James Alexander et al to John Chambers. E 2: 519 (1740).  
 James Alexander et al to Michael Kearney. D 2: 42, 43 (1722).  
 James Alexander et al to Joseph March. F 2: 230, 231 (1737).  
 James Alexander et al to John Pound Jr and Philip Drake. E 2: 48 (1736).  
 Wm. Alexander to Bowley Arnold. D 3: 237 (1766).  
 David Alford, (Alward), from John Ilslee. F 2: 74 (1714).  
 David Alford, (Alward), from Richard Jones. E 2: 363 (1716).  
 Thomas Alger from Wm. Bingla. I: 461 (1710).  
 Thomas Alger from Wm. Bingle. A: 266 (1678).  
 Thomas Alger from Richard Powell. 1: 208 (1678).  
 Wm. Alger to Adam Hude. C: 147 (1701).  
 Wm. Alger to Benj. Jones. D: 369 (1693).

George Allen from Wm. Cottar, (Cutter). B 491, 492 (1686).  
 George Allen from Proprietors of E. J. 1-1 B: 366 (1688).  
 John Allen to John Noe Jr. E 2: 216 (1737).  
 John Allen et ux. from John Smith. 1: 226 (1678).  
 Nathan Allen from Robt. Burnet. E 2: 495 (1733).  
 Nathan Allen est of to Andrew and Lewis Johnston. A 3: 1 (1741).  
 Saml. Allen to James Smith. E 3: 74 (1731).  
 Saml. Allen et ux to Jos. Fitz Randolph. F 2: 151 (1741).  
 William Allger to Miles Forster. H: 178 (1703).  
 John Allin from John Dennis. E: 260 (1681).  
 John Allin Jr. to Wm. Ellison. E: 421 (1695).  
 John Alston to Benj. Force. K: 37 (1726).  
 John Alston from Joseph Oliver. G 3: 158 (1767).  
 John Alston to Thomas Lea, (Lee), K small: 117 (1716).  
 John Alston by Ex's to Elias Bland. G 3: 155 (1772).  
 Mary Alston from Henry Force. 1-2: 294 (1758).  
 Henry Alward from John Brown et ux. C: 143 (1690).  
 Henry Alward from Henry Greenland. C: 143 (1693).  
 Henry Alward from Wm. Thornell. C: 143 (1699).  
 Henry Alward from Isaac Walker et ux. C: 144 (1701).  
 Benj. Alward from James Alword. F 2: 105 (1739).  
 Johannes Anderson from Garret Schanks est. A N: 402 (1747).  
 Andres Andrese from Adrain Bennet. K: 313 (1728).  
 Ephraim Andrews from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 125 (1673).  
 Jedediah Andros, (Andrews), to Israel Thornell. 1: 285 (1671).  
 Edward Antell, (Antill), to Richd. Townley. D 317 (1691) also pg 312.  
 Edward Antell, (Antill), from Andrew Johaston C 3: 242 (1735).  
 Edward Antell, (Antill), to Richard Jones. B 64 (1686).  
 Edward Antell (Antill), from Proprietors of E. J. B: 28 (1686).  
 Edward Antell, (Antill), to Giles Shelly. K 325 (1732).  
 Edward Antell, (Antill), to George Drake. F 2: 396 (1743).  
 Ann Applegate from John Applegate and Jonathan Gibbins. G 2: 936 (1744).  
 Benj. Applegate to Thos. Morris. F 2: 47 (1743).  
 Benj. Applegate to Danl. Applegate. G 3: 30 (1713).  
 Benj. Applegate et ux to James Debowe. 1-2: (1740).  
 Daniel Applegate from Benj. Applegate et ux G 3: 36.  
 Eliza Applegate from Denice Van Lewe and Jacob Wicoff. B 3: 328 (1762).  
 Jacob Applegate from Saml. Leonard. F 2: 37 (1738).  
 John Applegate from Geo. Willocks and John Harrison. A 2: 220 (1710).  
 John Applegate Jr. from John Sr. E 3: 22 (1746).  
 John Applegate Jr. from Geo. Leslie. E 3: 22 (1742).  
 Wm. Applegate to Danl. Bise, (Boice, Buys) A H: 25 (1773).  
 Benj. Applegate Jr. from Stephen Warne. E 2 74 (1736).  
 Zebulon Applegate from Anthony Fountain and others. A 3: 54 (1759).  
 Zebulon Applegate from Danl. Macswain. A 3 54 (1759).



- Zebulon Applegate from Abram Mance, (Mance, Manet, Monet, etc.), Jr. K 2: 207 (1748).  
 Zebulon Applegate to John Silvester. A 3: 54 (1759).  
 John Applegat to Thomas Davis. K 2: 393 (1752).  
 James Armour to Chase Dunster. D 2: 104-114 (1724).  
 James Armour from Peter Somnans. B: 496 (1687).  
 Bowley Arnold to Wm. Burnet. H 3: 283 (1774).  
 Stephen Arnold to Robt. Austin. F 2: 248 (1737).  
 Thomas Arwin to Wm. Bond. E 2: 224 (1736).  
 Lewis Ashfield to Philip Kearney. 1-2: 151 (1748).  
 Lewis M. Ashfield to Elias Marsh. K 2: 113 (1751).  
 Lewis Ashfield to John Smyth. H 2: 421 (1756).  
 Mary Ashfield to Robt. Davison. G 3: 508 (1763).  
 Thomas Ashley from Est of John Harrison. K: 315 (1726).  
 Benj. Atchley from Joshua Atchley. G 3: 361 (1763).  
 Joshua Atchley from John Henderson. G 3: 347 (1748).  
 Robt. Austin to John Kent. C 3: 359 (1731).  
 Thomas Awger, (Alger), from Props. of N. J. 1: 82 (1669).  
 Danl. Axtell from Ari Molear, (Mollyneux), et ux. E 2: 383 (1728).  
 William Axtell to Francis Bernard. 1-2: 304 (1759).  
 Benajah Ayers to Obadiah Ayers. E 2: 44 (1736).  
 Jacob Ayers from Saml. Ayers. F 2: 193 (1740).  
 James Ayers to Jonathan Ayers. E 3: 53 (1766).  
 John Ayers to Joseph Ayers. D 2: 288 (1722).  
 John Ayers to Obadiah Ayers. C 2: 421 (1721).  
 John Ayres from Saml., Robt. and Benijah Ayers. K: 82 (1729).  
 John Ayers to Adam Hude. K: 15 (1723).  
 John Ayers to Saml. Martin. F 2: 200 (1734).  
 John Ayers from Israel Thornell. E 2: 46 (1734).  
 Joseph Ayers to Saml. Davis Jr. E 2: 52 (1707).  
 Obadiah Ayers from John Burrow, (Borrow). 1-2: 344 (1751).  
 Obadiah Ayers from Alix Carnes and 1-2: 339, 341 (1730).  
 John Barclay Jr. from Geo. Willcocks, (Willcocks). D 2: 149 (1724).  
 Robert Barclay to Daniel Baker. C 2: 514 (1723).  
 Robert Barclay to John Barclay. B: 79 (1687).  
 Robert Barclay from John Johnston. A 2: 310 (1718).  
 Robert Barclay from John Johnston. C 2: 486 (1721).  
 Robert Barclay to James Miller. B: 249 (1687).  
 Robert Barclay from James Miller and John Reid. B: 251 (1687).  
 Robert Barclay from James Miller. C: 4 (1688).  
 Robert Barclay to John Molleson. H: 95 (1701).  
 John Barclay from Props. of E. J. B: 40 (1686).  
 Robert Barclay from Props. of E. J. B: 41 (1686).  
 Robert Barclay, from Props. of E. J. B: 170, 171, 173 (1687).  
 Robert Barclay from Props. of E. J. B: 174 (1687).  
 Robert Barclay from Props. of E. J. B: 277 (1687).  
 Robert Barclay from Props. of E. J. D: 234 (1690).  
 Robert Barclay from John Reid. D: 176 (1689).  
 Robert Barclay to John Reid. G: 223 (1699).  
 Robert Barclay to David Falconar. D: 324 (1690).  
 John Barclay Jr. to Miles Forster. H: 173 (1702).  
 Thomas Barker from Props. of E. J. E: 12 (1692).  
 John Barlow et al to Henry Piercy. A S: 419 (1790).  
 Francis Barnard to Andrew Johnston. K 2: 89 (1760).  
 Enton Barnett from Allen Caldwell. A 2: 106 (1716).  
 Obadiah Ayers from Steven and David Kent. C 2: 420 (1718).  
 Obadiah Ayers to Saml. Sargent. 1-2: 343 (1754).  
 Obadiah Ayers from James Ayers. F 2: 261 (1740).  
 Saml. Ayers Jr. from Obadiah Ayers Sr. K: 302 (1725).  
 Obadiah Ayer to Samuel Ayer. D: 407 (1693).  
 John Ayres from Obadiah Ayers. A: 209 (1685).  
 Obadiah Ayres from Thos. Caywood. F 2: 163 (1743).  
 Obadiah Ayres from Saml. Parker. A 2: 9 (1711).  
 Obadiah Ayres from Rich Worth. B: 144 (1687).  
 Thomas Ayres from Joseph Dennis. H 2: 128 (1727).  
 Samuel Ayrs from Archd Riddel. D: 408 (1692).  
 Hannah Bacheller to Wm. Insley, (Isley). C: 223 (1702).  
 Samuel Bacon et ux to Thomas Rudyard and Saml. Groome. A: 38 (1683).  
 Samuel Bacon et ux to Abraham Tappan. 1: 220 (1674).  
 Joseph Bainbrigg from Proprietors. A: 149 (1684).  
 Cornelius Baker to John Griffith. A M: 242 (1782).  
 Daniel Baker from Robt. Barclay. C 2: 514 (1723).  
 John Baker from Stephen Warne. K: 300 (1733).  
 Samuel Bakon from Proprietors. 1: 77 (1669).  
 Samuel Bakon to Isaac Tappin. 1: 221 (1672).  
 Elnathan Baldwin from James Parker. H 3: 94 (1772).  
 Jonathan Baldwin from Thomas Norris. H 3: 33 (1760).  
 Jonathan Baldwin to George Morgan. H 3: 333 (1779).  
 Daniel Baley from Benj. Harrison. E 2: 94 (1727).  
 Isaac Billiew from Evan Drummond and James Alexander. 1-2: 301 (1726).  
 John Barbarie from John Bodine, et ux. G 2: 489 (1745).  
 John Barbarie from Peter Bodine. G 2: 491 (1747).  
 John Barbarie from Francis Bernard. K 2: 87 (1760).  
 John Barbarie from Est of James Brown. D 3: 75 (1766).  
 John Barbarie from Est of Saml. Crow. A 3: 210 (1761).  
 John Barbarie from Jonathan Deare. A 3: 211 (1763).  
 John Barbarie from John Johnston. H 2: 41 (1753).  
 John Barbarie from James Parker. A 3: 182 (1762).  
 John Barbarie from Wm. Stone. 1-2: 311 (1760).  
 John Barbarie by Ex's to Alex Watson. G 3: 397 (1771).  
 Peter Barbarie from Wm. Eier. 1-2: 99 (1721).  
 John Barclay to Robt. Barclay. B: 41, 43 (1686).  
 John Barclay from Robt. Barclay. B: 79 (1687).  
 John Barclay from John Bloomfield. D: 304 (1691).  
 John Barclay from Evan Drummond. E 2: 189 (1734).  
 John Barclay from Thomas Dunkin, (?). A 3: 299 (1752).  
 John Barclay from East N. J. Society. F: 325 (1697).

- John Barclay to Hugh Fitzrandolph. G 2: 140 (1747).  
 John Barclay from Benj. Harrison. K: 192 (1729).  
 John Barclay from John Harrison. K small: 1 (1704).  
 John Barclay to Andrew Hay. C 3: 244 (1724).  
 John Barclay to Wm. Hodgson. C 2: 506 (1715).  
 John Barclay to Michael Kearney. D 2: 45 (1724).  
 John Barclay to George McKenzie. D: 12 (1688).  
 John Barclay from George McKenzie. G: 16 (1697).  
 John Barclay from Proprietors of E. J. B: 40, 42 (1686).  
 John Barclay from Proprietors of E. J. A: 287 (1685).  
 John Barclay from Proprietors of E. J. D: 169 (1690).  
 John Barclay from Proprietors of E. J. E: 50 (1693).  
 John Barclay from Wm. Robertson. A 3: 295 (1748).  
 John Barclay from Richard Townley. C 3: 59-70 (1707).  
 John Barclay to George Willcocks, (Willocks). G: 161 (1699).  
 John Barclay from George Willcocks, (Willocks). C 2: 32 (1719).  
 John Barclay Jr. from John Barclay Sr. D 3: 276 (1762).  
 Thomas Bartlett from Proprietors of East Jersey. B: 209 (1687).  
 Thomas Bartlett from Proprietors of East Jersey. E: 328 (1687).  
 Gilbert Barton et al to Andrew Gordon. 1-2: 64 (1752).  
 Hannah Barton to John Ellison. G: 33 (1699).  
 Noah Barton from Philip French &c. E 2: 9 (1734).  
 Wm. Barton from East New Jersey Society. F: 370 (1697).  
 Basil Bartow to Saml. and Thos. Leonard. H 2: 154 (1741).  
 John Bartow from John Reid. C 2: 108 (1711).  
 Thos. Bartow from Isaac Bonnel. H 3: 117 (1770).  
 Thos. Bartow from Estate of James Dye. B 3: 211 (1765).  
 Thos. Bartow from Durfrey and Mary Forster. H 2: 251 (1754).  
 Thos. Bartow from Est. of John Johnston. E 2: 355 (1736).  
 Thos. Bartow to Lewis Johnston. E 2: 357 (1736).  
 Thos. Bartow from Est. of Michael McDowell. F 3: 73 (1769).  
 Thos. Bartow from Est. of Jos. Murray. B 3: 164 (1760).  
 Thos. Bartow from John Okely. 1-2: 22 (1756).  
 Thos. Bartow from John Stevens. H 2: 236 (1754).  
 Thos. Bartow to John Stevens. H 2: 274 (1754).  
 Thos. Bartow from West New Jersey Society. H 2: 238 (1753).  
 Thos. Bartow from Est. of James Wilson. B 3: 165 (1760).  
 Thos. Bartow to Mathew Collins. 1-2: 28 (1757).  
 Thos. Bartow from John Morin Scott. B 3: 99 (1765).  
 Jeremiah Bass to James Emott. B 2: 357 (1699).  
 Jeremiah Bass est of to Wm. Story. K 2: 73 (1737).  
 Jeremiah Bass by Ex'r to James Wall. F 2: 457 (1738).  
 Jeremiah Basse from East N. J. Society. G: 73 (1699).  
 Jeremiah Basse to Miles Forster. H: 215 (1699).  
 Jeremiah Basse to Chas. Goodman. G: 44 (1699).  
 Jeremiah Basse to Chas. Woolley. G: 120 (1699).  
 Jeremiah Basse heirs of to Wm. Pidgeon. K 2: 130 (1761).  
 Benj. Bates from John Horner. H 2: 90 (1753).  
 Saml. Bayard from Evan Drummond. K: 259 (1732).  
 Saml. Bayard est of to Peter Vredenburg. A 3: 447 (1759).  
 Saml. Bayard heirs of to James Hatwood, John Burnet and Philip Kearney. 1-2: 278 (1752).  
 Saml. Bayles from Robert Hunter Morris. A 3: 39. (1744).  
 Adrian Beakman et ux to Chas. Fountain. A 2: 265. (1708).  
 Gerardus Beakman et al to Chas. Fountain. A 2: 265 (1708).  
 Martin Beakman et ux to Gabriel LeBoysteux. C 2: 562 (1704).  
 Erkuries (?) Beatty from John Witherspoon et ux. A S: 430 (1794).  
 John Beatty et ux to John Hamilton. A T: 119 (1797).  
 John Beakman from Henry Piercy et ux. A S: 421 (1794).  
 John Beatty from Geo. Stainforth by Com. A T: 116 (1779).  
 Richard Beatty et al from John Hamilton. A V: 273 (1806).  
 Christian Bebout to Benj. Sutton. K 2: 238 (1747).  
 John Bebout to Amariah Bonham. F 2: 116 (1742).  
 John Bebout to John Height. B 3: 24 (1747).  
 John Beebout et al from Peter Sutton by Ex'rs. F 2: 110 (1741).  
 Gerardus Beekman from John Johnston est. of. E 2: 210 (1739).  
 Gerardus Beekman to John Van Dike. E 3: 201 (1740).  
 Gerardus Beekman from Thos. Cardale. I: 425 (1703).  
 Gerardus Beekman et als to John Harrison. H 2: 401 (1703).  
 Gerardus Beekman heirs of to John Parker. K: 196, 197 (1728).  
 William Beekman from Patrick Murdock et ux. K: 195 (1704).  
 Saml. Belknap et ux to Mary Taylor. K: 138 (1730).  
 Jacob Beng from Barefoot Brunson et ux. C 3: 351 (1735).  
 Adrain Bennet to Andres Andrese. K: 313 (1728).  
 Arie Bennet Jr. from Arie Bennet Sr. est. G 2: 460 (1743).  
 Jacob Bennet from Arthur Brown. F 2: 52 (1741).  
 Jacobus Bennet to Peter Emans. F 2: 144 (1739).  
 John Bennitt from Mindert Lefever, (Le Febvre). K: 233 (1731).  
 Dirck Benson to Derick Conoin. D 2: 128 (1713).  
 Derrick Benson from Johannes Messecaret et ux. H: 62 (1702).  
 Walter Benthall from Proprietors of E. J. B: 506 (1688).  
 Walter Benthall from Proprietors of E. J. B: 28 (1692).  
 Jacob G. Bergen from Jonathan Rhea. A V: 161 (1779).  
 Lord Berkeley, Geo. Carteret from James, Duke of York. C 3: 1, 2 (1664).  
 Lord Berkley et al from James, Duke of York. M: 310, 312 (1664).  
 Francis Bernard from Est. of James Alexander, Robt. H. Morris and Andrew Johnston. K 2: 28 (1759).  
 Francis Bernard from Wm. Axtell. 1-2: 304 (1759).  
 Francis Bernard from Jos. Forman. K 2: 30 (1758).  
 Francis Bernard from Durfrey Forster by Atty. 1-2: 293 (1759).



- Francis Bernard from Est of James Willson. K 2: 63 (1759).  
 Francis Bernard to John Barbarie. K 2: 87 (1760).  
 John Berrien from Margaret Berrien. H 3: 360 (1782).  
 John Berrien to Wm. Macpherson. A M: 316 (1784).  
 Henry Berry to Richard Fitz Randolph. G 2: 268 (1728).  
 Henry Berry to James Newell. E 2: 72 (1736).  
 Henry Berry Jr. from Est of John Harrison. E 2: 369 (1726).  
 Peter Billiou to Hugh Dunn. 1: 189 (1679).  
 Joseph Billopp from E. N. J. Soc. G: 22 (1699).  
 Christopher Billops from John Injones, (Inians). B: 134 (1687).  
 Thos. Bills from Mary Carhart. F: 218 (1697).  
 Wm. Bingla to Jos. Doale. B: 68 (1687).  
 Wm. Bingla from Richard Pangburn. B 2: 217 (1719).  
 Wm. Bingla to John Codington. E: 311 (1695).  
 Wm. Binglay to Adam Hude. C: 191, 193 (1701).  
 Wm. Binglay from Peter Le Conte. C: 191 (1701).  
 Wm. Binglay to Peter Lecount. F: 526 (1697).  
 Wm. Binglay from Props. of E. J. E: 57 (1693).  
 Wm. Binglay Sr. to Wm. Binglay Jr. C: 228 (1701).  
 Wm. Binglee from Richard Pangborn. K: 25 (1722).  
 Wm. Bingley to John Codington. D: 100 (1684).  
 Wm. Bingley to Peter Lecount. F: 39 (1696).  
 Wm. Bingley to John Lee. G: 237 (1700).  
 Wm. Bingley from Geo. Willcocks, (Willlocks). F: 95 (1696).  
 Wm. Bingley to Saml. Dennes. E: 39 (1679).  
 Wm. Bingley from Props. of E. J. E: 375 (1694).  
 Alexander Bins to Esiah Vanroome. G H: 547 (1716).  
 Daniel Bise from Wm. Applegate. A H: 25 (1773).  
 John Bishop from Jonathan Bishop. K 2: 57 (1698).  
 John Bishop to Jonathan Bishop. F 2: 470 (1698).  
 John Bishop to Robert Clarkson. E 2: 212 (1724).  
 John Bishop to Edward Jones. A 2: 333 (1710).  
 John Bishop Jr. from John Bishop Sr. C 2: 115 (1720).  
 John Bishop Jr. to Moses Bishop. C 2: 156 (1721).  
 John Bishop Jr. to James Clarkson. K 2: 226 (1721).  
 John Bishop Jr. to Props. of E. J. 1: 80 (1669).  
 John Bishop Jr. et ux to Danl. Brittain. C 2: 116 (1720).  
 John Bishop Sr. to John Jr. C 2: 115 (1720).  
 John Bishop Sr. from Props. of E. J. 1: 79 (1669).  
 Jonathan Bishop to John Bishop. K 2: 57 (1698).  
 Jonathan Bishop from John Bishop. F 2: 470 (1698).  
 Jonathan Bishop to Ephraim Cutter. F: 598 (1698).  
 Jonathan Bishop to Adam Hude. G: 322 (1701).  
 Jonathan Bishop to Gabriel Monville. F 2: 126 (1705).  
 Jonathan Bishop to Gabriel Munvelle. D: 293 (1621).  
 Joseph Bishop est of by Sheriff to Hezekiah Jones. S: 156 (1762).  
 Joshua Bishop to John Bishop. A F: 445 (1750).  
 Moses Bishop from John Bishop Jr. C 2: 156, 157 (1721).  
 Noah Bishop to Henry Tayler. C 2: 14 (1717).  
 David Bissett et ux to James Moore. I: 97 (1705).  
 David Bisset from Peter Perine et ux. A 2: 319 (1717).  
 John Bissett from Johanna Frederick Phillipse and Philip and Mary. E 3: 421 (1755).  
 Danl. Blackford from Edw. Slater et ux. H: 157 (1698).  
 John Blackford from Saml. Blackford Sr. F 2: 267 (1711).  
 John Blackford Jr. from Nathl. Blackford. F 2: 265 (1743).  
 Joseph Blackford to Wm. Shrivies. 1-2: 321 (1748).  
 Mathew Blackford to Benj. Hull Jr. A A A: 26 (1704).  
 Mathew Blackford to Benj. Hull Jr. K small: 28 (1704).  
 Nathl. Blackford from Solomon Comes. F 2: 262 (1743).  
 Nathl. Blackford from Chas. Rolison et ux. A 3: 283 (1761).  
 Saml. Blackford from Props. of E. J. E: 302 (1695).  
 Saml. Blackford et al from Thos. Thickston, (Stone). G 3: 232 (1744).  
 Robert Blackford et al from Props. of E. J. C: 267 (1703).  
 Saml. Blackford from heirs of John Ritchie. 1-2: 134 135 (1759).  
 James Blain to John Denniston. D 3: 159 (1760).  
 James Blain from John Denniston. D 3: 156, 161 (1763).  
 James Blain to Saml. Morrell. B 3: 109 (1756).  
 James Blain et al from Phillip French. D 3: 154 (1758).  
 James Blain et ux to Saml. Morrell. A 3: 319 (1755).  
 Wm. Blain from Lucas Voorhees. F 2: 297 (1741).  
 Elias Bland from John Alston by Ex'rs. G 3: 159 (1772).  
 Elias Bland from Jonathan Bloomfield. H 3: 228 (1774).  
 Elias Bland from James Brooks by Sheriff. H 3: 226 (1771).  
 Elias Bland from Jackson Bunn. H 3: 230 (1774).  
 Elias Bland from Abraham Burgeau. H 2: 4 (1772).  
 Elias Bland from Wm. Burnet and Stephen Skinner. H 3: 13 (1773).  
 Elias Bland from Richard Carnes Jr. G 3: 236 (1773).  
 Elias Bland from Saml. Herriot. G 3: 227 (1768).  
 Wm. Bloodgood from Mary Savage. C 3: 220 (1730).  
 Wm. Bloodgood from Elizabeth Stoughton. B 3: 208 (1763).  
 Wm. Bloodgood from Geo. Leslie. C 3: 221 (1734).  
 Wm. Bloodgood from Saml. Stone Sr. K: 243 (1727).  
 Benj. Bloomfield from John Bloomfield. H: 210 (1703).  
 Benj. Bloomfield from Joseph Bloomfield. C 2: 497 (1724).  
 Benj. Bloomfield to James Thomson. E 2: 3 (1719).  
 Ezekiel Bloomfield from John Bloomfield. H 209: (1702) also 208.  
 Ezekiel Bloomfield to Mathew Bunn Jr. H 3: 2 (1765).  
 Ezekiel Bloomfield to Robt. Clarkson. K 2: 217 (1724).  
 Ezekiel Bloomfield from Esther Donham, (Dunham). E 2: 234 (1706).  
 Ezekiel Bloomfield from Job Latham. E 2: 285 (1732).  
 Ezekiel Bloomfield to John Loofborrow. D: 413 (1694).  
 Ezekiel Bloomfield to Benj. Moore. E 2: 82 (1734).

- Ezekiel Bloomfield to Richard Powell. F: 502 (1697).
- Ezekiel Bloomfield from Wm. Robinson. B B B: 26 (1713).
- Ezekiel Bloomfield from Wm. Robinson. K small: 8: (1713).
- Ezekiel Bloomfield from Thomas Soper. F 2: 81 (1742).
- Ezekiel Bloomfield from Danl. Stillwell. K: 322 (1716).
- Ezekiel Bloomfield from Jos. Tappen. B B B: 13 (1707).
- Ezekiel Bloomfield from Jos. Tappen. K small: 80 (1707).
- John Bloomfield to John Barclay. D 304 (1691).
- John Bloomfield from Jeremiah Bloomfield. H: 208 (1702).
- John Bloomfield to Jos. Bloomfield. H: 206 (1702).
- John Bloomfield to Thos. Bloomfield. 1: 218 (1678).
- John Bloomfield from Thos. Bloomfield. 1: 218 (1678).
- John Bloomfield to John Chaplin. I: 293 (1697).
- John Bloomfield to Thos. Davis. 1-2: 51 (1705).
- John Bloomfield to Jos. Dole. D: 39 (1688).
- John Bloomfield from Richard Dole. 1:282, 283 (1675).
- John Bloomfield to Thos. Fitzrandolph. B: 495 (1688).
- John Bloomfield to John Foord, (sic). H: 118 (1702).
- John Bloomfield from Props. of N. J. 1: 91 (1669).
- John Bloomfield to Adam Hude. K: 17 (1721).
- John Bloomfield from Nathan Webster. D: 40 (1685).
- John Bloomfield to Geo. Browne. F: 450 (1695).
- Jonathan Bloomfield to Elias Bland. H 3: 228 (1774).
- Joseph Bloomfield from Saml. Bloomfield. A Q: 387 (1791).
- Joseph Bloomfield from Saml. Bullus. A R: 358 (1788).
- Joseph Bloomfield to Edw. Burd. Thos. Lea and Wm. McIlvaine. A R: 236 (1793).
- Joseph Bloomfield from Mary Donham, (Dunham). A R: 374 (1724).
- Joseph Bloomfield from Nathl. Donham, (Dunham). A R: 371 (1727).
- Joseph Bloomfield from Isaac English by Sheriff. A N: 159 (1784).
- Joseph Bloomfield from John Noaks. A R: 383 (1735).
- Joseph Bloomfield from Moses Rolfe. A R: 380 (1731).
- Joseph Bloomfield from James Smith. A R: 385 (1736).
- Joseph Bloomfield from Francis Walker. A R: 387 (1749).
- Joseph Bloomfield to John G. Wall. A Q: 390 (1791).
- Joseph Bloomfield from James Wilkinson. A R: 377 (1727).
- Moses Bloomfield from John Pierson. A R: 396 (1762).
- Moses Bloomfield from Jonathan Wilkinson. A R: 389 (1760).
- Moses Bloomfield from Nathan Wilkinson. A R: 392 (1761).
- Richard Bloomfield from Dennes Combes. E 2: 531 (1741).
- Samuel Bloomfield from Serajah Bunn. G 2: 60 (1747).
- Thomas Bloomfield from Props. of N. J. 1: 292 (1675).
- Thomas Bloomfield Jr. to Philip Carteret. 1: 288 (1675).
- Thomas Bloomfield Jr. from Props. of N. J. 1: 92 (1669).
- Thomas Bloomfield Jr. from John Smith. 1: 272 (1676).
- Thomas Bloomfield Sr. from Props. of N. J. 1: 72 (1669).
- Thos., John, Nathl. and Benj. Bloomfield to Francis Walker. A 3: 423 (1721).
- Timothy Bloomfield to Daniel Brittain. I: 138 (1707).
- Timothy Bloomfield Jr. from Timothy Sr. 1-2: 106 (1759).
- Timothy Bloomfield Sr. to Timothy Jr. 1-2: 106 (1759).
- Benj. Bloomfield from Adam Hude. B 2: 202 (1719).
- Ezekiel Bloomfield from John Jacques. B 2: 233 (1718).
- John Bloomfield from Saml. Moore. B 2: 193 (1719).
- Abraham Bockel est of to Abraham Van Horne. C 2: 426 (1722).
- John Bodine from Wm. Dugdale est. G 2: 486 (1741).
- John Bodine from Hopewell Hull. F 2: 450 (1745).
- Vincent Bodine from John Height. K 2: 127 (1761).
- Vincent Bodine from Johanna Philipse, Frederick Philipse, Philip Philipse, Beverly Robinson, Sanna Robinson and Rogers Morris and Mary Morris by Atty. K 2: 126 (1760).
- Thomas Boell from John Campbell. A 2: 35 (1714).
- Thomas Boell to Zebulon Clayton. I: 329 (1706).
- Thomas Boell to Benj. Lawrence. I: 386 (1700).
- Thomas Boell to John Stevens. A 2: 49 (1716).
- Thomas Boells from Stephen Warne. K: 247 (1731).
- Ann Boggs from John Kinnan. A V: 27 (1777).
- Ann Boggs from Wm. Kinnan. A V: 26 (1777).
- Ann Boggs to Richard Kinnan. A V: 29, 30 (1780).
- George Bollen to Samuel Dennes. E: 36 (1692).
- James Bollen to Samuel Dennes. E: 36 (1692).
- James Bollen to Samuel Dennes. E: 37 (1692).
- James Bollen to John Martin Sr. 1: 250 (1673).
- James Bollen from John Martin Sr. 1: 298 (1673).
- John Bollen from Props. of N. J. 1:61 (1669).
- John Bollen from Props. of N. J. 1:126 (1673).
- Ezekiel (Hezekiah) Bonam from Props. of E. J. E: 440 (1694).
- Benj. Bond to Wm. Bond. E 2: 108 (1736).
- Benj. Bond from Gabriel Vanlaer. E 2: 106 (1735).
- Amariah Bonham from David Coriell. F 2: 113 (1742).
- Amariah Bonham from Peter Sutton by Ex'rs. F 2: 110 (1741).
- Amariah Bonham to Richard Taylor. F 2: 114, 118 (1742).
- Ezekiel (Hezekiah) Bonham from East N. J. Soc. F: 374 (1697).
- Hezekiah Bonham to Benj. Fitzrandolph. F: 277 (1697).
- Hezekiah Bonham to Thos. Holland. A 2: 242 (1697).
- Hezekiah Bonham to Edward Jones. F: 561 (1697).
- Hezekiah Bonham to Edward Slater. F: 665 (1698).
- Nicholas Bonham to Benj. Hull. C: 139 (1679).
- Samuel Bonham to George Eyre. A L: 412 (1754).
- Isaac Bonnel to Thomas Bartow. H 3: 112 (1770).
- Isaac Bonnel from Henry Longfield. H 3:111 (1770).
- Hezekiah Bonnum to Winefield Rorie. E: 491 (1696).
- Joseph Bonny from John Compyon, (Campion). 1-2: 117 (1728).
- Joseph Bonny from Joseph Lawrence. H 2: 348 (1735).



- Joseph Bonny to John Pierson. E 2: 22 (1732).  
 Joseph Bonny et ux to Margaret Moore. E 2: 81 (1729).  
 Are Borem from William Clawson est of. D 2: 151 (1725).  
 Are Borem to Aaron Lowzeda. D 2: 152 (1725).  
 John Borrowe to Hugh Dunn. E 2: 144 (1722).  
 Saml. Borrowe to John Griffith. C 3: 278 (1736).  
 John Bashart to Evan Drummond. K: 169 (1729).  
 Henry Bostick from George Morris. X: 157 (1763).  
 Grinston Boude from John Cooley. F: 679 (1698).  
 Grimston Boude to Saml. Clawes, (Clawson). H: 196 (1700).  
 William Bradford from John Harrison. A 2: 164 (1717).  
 William Bradford from Nathaniel Paine. E 2: 315 (1728).  
 William Bradford to John Throckmorton. E 2: 318 (1732).  
 William Bradford from Geo. Willocks and John Harrison. A 2: 162 (1717).  
 William Bradford to David Jamison. K: 282 (1728).  
 Joshua Bradley from Props. of N. J. 1: 104 (1670).  
 Sarah Bradstreet et als to John Loofborrow. D: 431 (1693).  
 John Brainerd to Peter Deriemer. H 2: 303 (1754).  
 John Brainerd from Ebenezer Hayward. 1-2: 62 (1750).  
 John Brainerd et al from Frederick Buckelew. 1-2: 61 (1747).  
 Saml. Brant from Richard and John Lambert. F 2: 356 (1740).  
 James Bratche from Duncan McCoy. H 2: 284 (1745).  
 Hendrick Johnston Brewer from John Moleson. G 2: 261 (1710).  
 Jacob Brian to John Smyth. A 3: 5 (1762).  
 Jacob Brian from John Ritchie, est. K 2: 533 (1760).  
 John Bridges from William Cotter, (Cutter). 1: 233 (1678).  
 Robert Bridgman from Props. of E. J. B: 527 (1688).  
 Elizabeth Brimley to William Story. E 2: 214 (1733).  
 Dirck Brinkerhoff from Peter Ten Eick. A 3: 107 (1762).  
 Symon Brinley to Andrew Johnston. C 3: 241 (1723).  
 Daniel Brittain from William Elston, (Alston). A 2: 257 (1718).  
 Daniel Brittain to Joseph Fitz Randolph. E 3: 62 (1725).  
 Daniel Brittain from Samuel Jaques. F 2: 456 (1725).  
 Daniel Brittain to John Sharp. F 2: 75 (1735).  
 Daniel Brittain from Allen Wilkinson. I: 303 (1710).  
 Daniel Brittain from Robert Wright. I: 102 (1705).  
 Daniel Brittain from Peter Corerak, (Codriack). I: 472 (1710).  
 Richard Brittain to George Rescarrick. A 2: 280 (1716).  
 Daniel Britten to John Moores. E 2: 92 (1734).  
 Daniel Britton from Moses Rolfe. E 2: 481 (1731).  
 William Britton to John Conger. B 3: 250 (1742).  
 William Britton to Joseph Toms. F 2: 137 (1743).  
 James Brooks from John Geddes. B 3: 269 (1762).  
 James Brooks from Daniel Griggs. B 3: 278 (1765).  
 James Brooks from Peter McClean. B 3: 276 (1765).  
 James Brooks from John Moores. B 3: 275 (1762).  
 James Brooks from Charles Rhodes. D 3: 322 (1767).  
 James Brooks by Sheriff. to Elias Bland. H 3: 226 (1771).  
 Andrew Brown from Peter Kemble, (Kimball), et ux. H 2: 206, 207 (1746).  
 Andrew Brown to Peter Kemble, (Kimball). H 2: 212 (1746).  
 Arthur Brown to Jacob Bennet. F 2: 52 (1741).  
 Arthur Brown to Joseph Ellison. G 2: 316 (1731).  
 Arthur Brown to Joseph Johnson. K: 298 (1731).  
 Arthur Brown to Mathew Rue. E 2: 145 (1737). (La Rue).  
 Arthur Brown to Robert Cambell. F 2: 195 (1728).  
 George Brown from Mary Brown. H 3: 336 (1779).  
 George Brown to John Dillie. C: 168 (1702).  
 James Brown to Daniel Hollinshead. D 2: 41 (1723).  
 James Brown to James Smith. E 3: 77 (1735).  
 James Brown to James Smith. E 3: 86 (1745).  
 James Brown est of to John Barbarie. D 3: 75 (1766).  
 Jane Brown to Joseph Marsh. E 2: 35 (1733).  
 Jane Brown to Joseph Mash. E 2: 35 (1733).  
 John Brown from Thomas Farmar, (Ffarmar). F 2: 146 (1739).  
 John Brown to Andrew Fresneau, (Freneau). D 3: 113 (1719).  
 John Brown from est. of David Lyell. H 2: 189 (1743).  
 John Brown from George Merlatt. D 3: 110 (1719).  
 John Brown from Jediah Higgins Jr. A 2: 127 (1715). (Jedidiah).  
 John Brown from Props. of E. J.  
 John Brown to James Parker. 1-2: 456 (1762).  
 John Brown to Stephen Stewart. E 2: 366 (1735).  
 John Brown est of to Geo. Willocks. B 2: 264 (1719).  
 John Brown to Henry Alward. C: 143 (1690).  
 Joseph Brown to John Imlay. A N: 267 (1779).  
 Marie Brown from Est. of Thomas Gordan. K: 143 (1717).  
 Mary Brown to George Brown. H 3: 336 (1779).  
 Robert Brown from Andrew Johnston. A 3: 261 (1756).  
 Thomas Brown from James Brown. B 2: 112 (1718).  
 William Brown to John Johnston. H 2: 40 (1751).  
 Andrew Browne from James Browne. B 2: 109 (1718). (Bowne?).  
 George Browne from John Bloomfield. F: 450 (1695).  
 George Browne from James Greer. F: 454 (1697).  
 George Browne from Daniel Robins. F: 452 (1695).  
 James Browne to Thomas Browne. B 2: 112 (1718).  
 James Browne to William Browne. B 2: 111 (1718).  
 John Browne Ex'rs of to Wm. Thomson. B 2: 60 (1718).  
 John Browne to John Mathie. K: 303 (1717).  
 William Browne to John Stevens. G 2: 70 (1748).  
 Barefoot Brunson from Peter Sonmans by Ex'rs. F 2: 154 (1735). (Brynsen).  
 Barefoot Brunson from Peter Sonmans by Ex'rs. E 2: 24, 26 (1733).

- Barefoot Brunson to Jacob Beng. C 3: 351 (1735).  
 Barefoot Brunson to George Willson. E 2: 14 (1735).  
 William Bryant from George W. Leslie. 1-2: 439 (1761).  
 William Bryant to Alexander Watson. E 3: 218 (1768).  
 Peter Buckalieu to George Willocks. G 346 (1700).  
 Fredk. Buckalieu to Geo. Buckalew. G 2: 163 (1725).  
 Fredk. Buckalieu from Benj. Hull Sr. F 3: 67 (1716).  
 George Buckalew est of to Peter Buckalew. G 2: 165 (1748).  
 John Buckalew from est of Lewis Johnston. H 3: 113 (1774).  
 Obadiah Buckalew from Peter Buckalew. 1-2: 95 (1758).  
 Obadiah Buckalew from Wm. Morgan. 1-2: 94 (1752).  
 Obadiah Buckalew from Robt. Savage, Rich. Thomas and Saml. Forman. 1-2: 92 (1758).  
 Peter Buckalew to Obadiah Buckalew. 1-2: 95 (1758).  
 Peter Buckalew from est of Geo. Buckalew. G 2: 165 (1748).  
 Peter Buckalew from Benj. Hall, (Hull). K: 316 (1730).  
 Peter Buckalew from Joseph Hall, (Hull). E 2: 502 (1741).  
 Peter Buckalew from William Melvin. B 3: 110 (1753).  
 Peter Buckalew from Joshua Smalley. G 2: 263 (1746).  
 Peter Buckalew from Thomas Warne. F 2: 39 (1737).  
 Peter Buckalew to John Smyth. F 3: 69 (1769).  
 Peter Buckalew Jr. from Peter Buckalew Sr. 1-2: 307 (1760).  
 Peter Buckalew Jr. from Daniel Hendrickson. K 2: 67 (1759). (Hendricks).  
 Frederick Buckalew from Alex Mackdowell. C 3: 52 (1732).  
 Peter Buckalew from Francis Letts. D 2: 254 (1711).  
 Peter Buckalew et al to John Heard. E 2: 456 (1738).  
 Abram Buckalew from David Lee. A 3: 78 (1760).  
 Abram Buckalew to David Lee. A 3: 250 (1763).  
 Fredk. Buckalew to John Brainerd. 1-2: 61 (1747).  
 Jacob Buis from Elisha Parker. D 2: 73 (1716). (Boice, Boyse).  
 Mathew Bunn from Arthur Simson. F: 205 (1696).  
 Esther Bunn from Mathew Bunn Jr. E: 495 (1696).  
 Esther Bunn to Mathew Bunn Jr. E: 497 (1696).  
 Eunice Bunn to Jackson Bunn. H 3: 1 (1774).  
 Jackson Bunn from Mathew Bunn. H 3: 1 (1759).  
 Jackson Bunn to Elias Bland. H 3: 230 (1774).  
 Joseph and Joshua Bunn to Micajah Bunn. F 2: 169 (1737).  
 Joshua Bunn to James Jackson. E 2: 236 (1737).  
 Mathew Bunn to Miles Bunn. 1-2: 107 (1707).  
 Mathew Bunn from Props. of N. J. 1: 110 (1670).  
 Mathew Bunn to James Smith. E 3: 80 (1735).  
 Mathew Bunn Jr. to Arthur Simson. F: 4 (1695).  
 Mathew Bunn Jr. to John Smith. D: 348 (1691).  
 Miles Bunn to Edward Crowell. K: 226 (1722).  
 Miles Bunn from Edward Fitz Randolph. 1-2: 65 (1721).  
 Miles Bunn from Miles Potter. 1-2: 44 (1705).  
 Miles Bunn to James Smith. E 3: 82 (1736).  
 Miles Bunn to Thomas Vaile. B 2: 78 (1719).  
 Miles Bunn to John Dove. C 2: 493 (1722).  
 Miles Bunn from Abraham Tappen. D 2: 21 (1725).  
 Samuel Bunting from Benjamin Clark. K smal 67, 69 (1709).  
 Samuel Bunting Jr. from Benjamin Clark. A A: 297, 299 (1709).  
 Abraham Burgeau from Thomas Kearny. H 3: 207, 209 (1775).  
 Abraham Burgeau to Elias Bland. H 3: (1772).  
 Abraham Burgeau to John Henry. D 3: 31 (1766).  
 Mary Burges from Jediah Higgins. E 2: 30 (1734).  
 Mary Burges to Joshua Smalley. C 3: 33 (1734).  
 Moses Burges to Abram Vanhorne by Ex'r F 3: 54 (1741).  
 Joseph Burleigh from Thomas Houghton. D 2: 273 (1725).  
 James Burling from Dirik Schuyler. F 2: 37 (1744).  
 John Burnet to William Burnet. F 2: 49 (1744).  
 John Burnet to Thomas Cobberley. G 2: 5 (1748).  
 John Burnet from Mary Forster. G 2: 21 (1736).  
 John Burnet et als from Est. of Abram Isaack 1-2: 252, 253 (1750).  
 John and Wm. Burnet to Robt., John ar Mathew Rogers. G 3: 5 (1747).  
 Peter Burnet from Robert Burnet. C 3: 26 (1712).  
 Robert Burnet to Garret Dorland Jr. H 2: 30 (1708).  
 Robert Burnet from Indian. H: 147 (1702).  
 Robert Burnet to William Laing. A 2: 43, 4 (1713).  
 Robert Burnet to John Peirce Sr. A 2: 29 (1709).  
 Robert Burnet to William Story. C 3: 34 (1713).  
 William Burnet to Robert Chambers. H 3: 17 (1760).  
 William Burnet to John Evelman. H 2: 48 (1750).  
 William Burnet from William Hodgson. C 3: 399, 400 (1722).  
 William Burnet from Robert Hunter. F 2: 4 (1720).  
 William Burnet to Robert Hunter. 1-2: 14 (1728).  
 William Burnet to Est of Andrew Johnsto B 3: 252 (1765).  
 William Burnet to John Smyth. G 3: 33 (1767).  
 William Burnet et al to Elias Bland. H 3: 1 (1766).  
 William Burnet from Peter Noe by Sheriff. H 3: 10 (1766).  
 William Burnet to Hogb Stevens. G 2: 1 (1748). (Hugh Stevens).  
 William Burnet by Attorney to John Johnsto H 2: 40 (1751).  
 Robert Burnett from Proprietors of E. J. C 43, 44 (1688).  
 Robert Burnett from Proprietors of E. J. C: 1 (1688).  
 Robert Burnett from Proprietors of E. J. I 239 (1690).  
 Robert Burnett to George Rescarrick. A A 4 192 (1705).  
 Robert Burnett to George Rescarrick. K smal 55 (1705).  
 Robert Burnett to George Rescarrick. I: 3 (1707).  
 Robert Burnett to George Willocks. 1: 95 (1704).  
 Aaron Burr from Thomas Norris. H 2: 2 (1754).



- John Burrow from Chas. Robison. G 2: 168 (1748). (Borrow).
- John Burrowe to John Van Horne. C 3: 104 (1725).
- John Bushshort from David Drake. K: 257 (1726).
- Anthony Butler from Oliver DeLancey. A Q: 27 (1788).
- Samuel Butler to Stephen Fromaget. I: 62 (1705).
- Samuel Butler from Thomas Smith. G: 298 (1700).
- Noah Butterworth from Sarah Sonmans. C 3: 324 (1734).
- Anthony Byvanck et al from John Collins. K: 91 (1706).
- Anthony Byvanck et al to Michael Kearney. K: 91 (1728).
- Allen Caldwell to Enton Barnett. A 2: 106 (1716).
- Allen Caldwell from John Craig. A 2: 105, 237 (1764).
- William Cole from Thos. Hulit et ux. 1-2: 408 (1761).
- David Cambele or Kimble to Jos. Fitz Randolph. E 3: 68 (1726).
- David Cambell to Jonathan Cambell. F 2: 125 (1740). (Campbell).
- Robert Cambell to Arthur Brown. F 2: 195 (1729).
- Wm. Cambell from James Leonard. C 3: 254 (1727).
- Eugenius Carneron from Thomas Cox. A: 231 (1685).
- Evan alias Eugenius Cameron to Donald Cameron. D 2: 25, 269 (1716).
- Ewen Cameron from Proprietors of E. J. D: 236 (1690).
- Archibald Campbell from Peter Bury. D: 132 (1688).
- Archibald Campbell from East Jersey Society. C: 81 (1699).
- Archibald Campbell to Alexander Hutton. D: 132 (1690).
- Caleb Campbell from Wm. McMachen. F 2: 11 (1722).
- Caleb Campbell from John Molleson et ux. G: 98 (1699).
- Collen Campbell et al to George Willocks. D: 325 (1690).
- David Campbell from Props. of E. J. B: 532 (1688).
- Donken Campbell from John Hutton. K: 299 (1725). (Duncan).
- Dunkin Campbell from John Hutton. G 2: 162 (1739). (Duncan).
- George Campbell from Samuel Horner. S: 100 (1762).
- Ginit Campbell from Wm. Mackdaniel. F 2: 48 (1734). (Gannett).
- John Campbell to Thomas Boells. A 2: 35 (1714).
- John Campbell from Hugh Dunn. G: 202 (1699).
- John Campbell from Wm. Mackdaniel. C 3: 343 (1734).
- John Campbell from Props. of E. J. B. 184 (1687).
- John Campbell est of to George Hall. B 2: 17 (1709).
- John Campbell Sr. to John Reid. I: 230 (1706).
- John and Dugal Campbell to Wm. Mackdaniel. C 3: 342 (1734). (Duncan).
- Robert Campbell from John Johnston. A 3: 265 (1729).
- Robert Campbell est of to Michael Hawden. F: 38 (1698). (Howardin).
- Alexr Campbell from Wm. Robertson. G 2: 94 (1748).
- Marien Campble. (Campbell), to John Carrington. E: 284 (1695).
- Thos. Cardale to Gerardus Beekman, Leffert Peterse and Evert Van Weykelyn. I: 425 (1713).
- Thos. Cardale to Miles Forster. G 2: 542 (1708).
- John Carhart to Robt. and Wm. Carhart. B 2: 257, 259 (1717).
- John Carhart et als from Thomas Warn. A 2: 94 (1714).
- Mary Carhart to Thomas Bills. F: 218 (1697).
- Robt. and Wm. Carhart to Geo. Willocks. B 2: 261 (1718).
- William Carhart from Thos. Ellison. C 2: 510 (1723).
- Thomas Carhartt to John Loofburrow. E: 445 (1695).
- James Carman from Jeremiah Reader. E 2: 86 (1736).
- Richd Carman to David Compton. E 2: 437 (1738).
- Richard Carn Jr. from Thomas Davis. E 3: 5, 6 (1767).
- Alexander Carnes to Obadiah Ayers. 1-2: 339, 341 (1730).
- Alexander Carnes to Thomas Fox. 1-2: 333 (1750).
- Alexander Carnes to Peter McLean. 1-2: 362 (1761).
- Alexander Carnes to Norris Thorp. B 3: 352 (1755).
- Alexander Carnes from Zachariah Weekes. C 3: 239 (1734).
- Richd Carnes Jr. to Elias Bland. G 3: 236 (1773).
- Peter Carns from Wm. Fandraun. A L: 167 (1778).
- Peter Carns to White Matlack. A L: 172 (1779).
- Michael Carny, (Kearny), from John Harrison. A 2: 15 (1716).
- Michael Carny, (Kearny), from Lewis Morris. A 2: 14 (1716).
- Michael Carny, (Kearny), from George Willocks. A 2: 15 (1716).
- Lewis Carree to James Parker. K 2: 355 (1762).
- John Carrington from John Johnston. E: 263 (1692).
- John Carrington from George Keith. D: 303 (1691).
- John Carrington from Props. of E. J. E: 234 (1695).
- John Carrington est of to Props. of E. J. E: 264 (1695).
- Margaret Carrington to Michael Hawden, (Howardin). F: 425 (1697).
- Margaret Carrington from Props. of E. J. B: 218 (1686).
- Charles Carson to Daniel Carson. 1-2: 49 (1735).
- Charles Carson Sr. from Charles McKnight. 1-2: 47 (1752).
- Daniel Carson from John Kerr Jr. 1-2: 49 (1754).
- Timothy Cartee to John Molleson. F: 245 (1696).
- Timothy Cartee to Thomas Webster. F: 392 (1697).
- Elizabeth Carteret from Indians. 1: 185, 186, 187 (1681).
- Elizabeth Carteret to Samuel Walker. 4: 10 (1682).
- Elizabeth Carteret et als to Wm. Penn et als. 4: 22, 24 (1681).
- George Carteret from Indians. 1: 251 (1677).
- George Carteret from James, Duke of York. 3: 100, 101 (1674).
- George Carteret from James, Duke of York. C 3: 4, 5 (1674).
- George Carteret from James, Duke of York. Salem 1: 6 (1664).
- Phillip Carteret from John Bayles. 1: 2, 182 (1665). (Bayley).

- Phillip Carteret from John Bayles. C 3: 148 (1667). (Bayley).  
 Phillip Carteret from Thos. Bloomfield Jr. 1: 288 (1675).  
 Phillip Carteret to Richard Powell. 1: 241 (1677).  
 Phillip Carteret et als from Indians. 1: 193 (1681).  
 Phillip Carteret to Daniel Pierce. 1: 337 (1666).  
 Phillip Carteret to James Gyles. D 2: 127 (1690).  
 Phillip Carteret from Props. of E. J. 1: 103 (1670).  
 Henry Casdorp to Thomas Say, (See). H 3: 312, 316 (1770).  
 Henry Castorp from Henry Longfield by Sheriff. A C: 36 (1770).  
 Thomas Cawood to Thomas Adams. E: 297 (1695).  
 Thomas Cawood to John Fitsrendall. F: 89 (1695). (Fitz Randolph).  
 Thomas Cawood to Joshua Marcerau, (Mercerau). 1: 252 (1708).  
 Thomas Cawood to Josuah Musherune, (Mercerau). F: 367 (1697).  
 Thomas Caywood to Obadiah Ayres. F 2: 163 (1743).  
 Philip Casier to Robert L. Hooper. 1-2: 164 (1738). (Lettice).  
 Philip Casier from John Harrison. K: 172 (1716).  
 Philip Casier from Geo. Willocks and John Harrison. K: 169 (1715).  
 Alexander Cairns, (Cairns) from John Johnston. D 2: 298 (1724).  
 Henry Chamberlin to Richard Chamberlin. H 2: 227 (1752).  
 John Chamberlin to Arre Longstreet. H 2: 398 (1754).  
 David Chambers by Ex'rs to John McIntire. F 3: 64 (1759).  
 John Chambers from Daniel D. Dunstar. E 2: 519 (1740).  
 John Chambers to Richard Fitz Randolph. G 2: 269 (1736).  
 John Chambers from Benj. Hull. F: 448 (1694).  
 John Chambers from Peter Sonmans. K: 220 (1729).  
 Mary Chambers from Props. of E. J. E: 536 (1696).  
 Robert Chambers from Wm. Burnet. H 3: 126 (1760).  
 Abraham Chandler to Nathaniel Manning. E 2: 438 (1738).  
 Timothy Chanler from Est of Michael Symons. B: 223 (1687). (Chandler).  
 Timothy Chanler from Est of Michael Symons. B: 223 (1687). (Chandler).  
 Joseph Cheesman from Henry Longfield et ux. A 3: 376 (1748).  
 William Cheesman from Jonathan Hunter et ux. C 2: 512 (1723).  
 William Cheesman from Henry Longfield. C 2: 363 (1748).  
 William Cheesman Jr. from Jonathan Combs. K 2: 165 (1742).  
 William Cheesman Jr. est of to Peter (Me) Lot, (Marlett) Jr. K 2: 167 (1761).  
 Thomas Cherry from Wm. Estill. D 3: 103 (1718).  
 Thomas Cherry to George Merlatt. D 3: 106 (1718). (Marlett).  
 Thomas Cherry from George Merlatt. D 3: 97 (1719). (Marlett).  
 Robert M. Chesney from Est of James Dye. E 3: 204 (1747).  
 Christ Church of New Brunswick from Philip French. F 2: 442 (1745).  
 Benjamin Clark to John Clark. E 2: 250 (1722).  
 Benjamin Clark from Cornelius Longfield. D: 357 (1691).  
 Benjamin Clark from Props. of E. J. B: 50, 369, 373, 465, 509 (1684).  
 Benjamin Clark to Richard Stockton and others, (for a church). K small: 67, 69 (1709).  
 Benjamin Clark to Richard Stockton and others. A A A: 297, 299 (1709).  
 Benjamin Clark Jr. from David Dunham. E 2: 425 (1734).  
 Benjamin Clark Jr. from Mary Insly, (Isley), Jr. F 2: 215 (1734).  
 John Clark to John Horner. I K: 264 (1750).  
 Thomas Clark from Wm. Clark. G 3: 393 (1772).  
 Benjamin Clarke to Benjamin Clarke Jr. F 2: 14 (1721).  
 Benjamin Clarke from John Shotwell. D: 120 (1687).  
 Benjamin Clarke to John Field. G: 188 (1695).  
 Benjamin Clarke to Wm. Loveridge. G: 52 (1696).  
 Benjamin Clark Jr from Jonathan Dunham. E 2: 430 (1734).  
 Benjamin Clarke Jr. from Jos. Fitzrandolph. E 2: 429 (1734).  
 Benjamin Clarke Jr. from Moses Rolfe. E 2: 427 (1734).  
 Benjamin Clarke Jr. to Richard Worth. E 2: 432 (1739).  
 Benjamin Clark from Cornelius Covenhoven. H 2: 377 (1753).  
 John Clark from John Covenhoven. G 3: 240 (1760).  
 John Clarke Jr. from Saml. and Jos. Horner. H 2: 376 (1753).  
 Rachel Clarke from Stephen Warne. K: 63 (1725).  
 Wm. Clarke to George Scott. G 3: 463 (1772).  
 Wm. Clarke to Robert White. G 3: 244 (1771).  
 James Clarkson from John Bishop Jr. K 2: 226 (1721).  
 James Clarkson from William Heard. K 2: 215 (1740).  
 James Clarkson from Jos. Islie. K 2: 261 (1737).  
 James Clarkson to William Knox. B: 474 (1688).  
 James Clarkson from Daniel Robins. E: 292 (1688).  
 James Clarkson from David Tappan. C 2: 473 (1718).  
 James Clarkson et ux to Thos. Parker. E: 280 (1695).  
 James Clarkson et ux to James Smith. G 2: 47 (1745).  
 James Clarkson Jr. from John Clarkson. K 2: 222 (1720).  
 James Clarkson Jr. from Jonathan Insly, (Isley). K 2: 224 (1712).  
 James Clarkson Jr. from Mathew Moores. K 2: 220 (1721).  
 James Clarkson Sr. to Adam Hude. K: 19 (1721).  
 James Clarkson Sr. to Jonathan Insly. K 2: 214 (1712). (Isley).  
 James Clarkson Sr. to Samuel Moore. E: 207 (1687).  
 Mathew Clarkson from Garret Schenck. H 2: 36 (1736).  
 Robert Clarkson from John Bishop. E 2: 212 (1724).  
 Robert Clarkson from Moses Ralph, (Rolph). K 2: 219 (1721).  
 John Clawson by Sheriff to Nicholas Hoffman and others. D 3: 82 (1766).  
 Wm. Clawson from Thomas Lawrence. E: 192 (1691).  
 Wm. Clawson est of to Are Borem. D 2: 151 (1725).  
 Zebulon Clayton from Thomas Boell et al. I: 329 (1706).



MAPS OF EAST JERSEY

ART, p. 894).

precedes the foregoing portion of the narrative, from various sources, and without being entirely accurate, gives an idea of the extent of the settled portion of the land when it passed into the possession of the "twenty-four Proprietors" (PART ONE, p. 51), as well as other information, which is of great use in rightly determining its condition both before and after the Revolution. The one here inserted is a reduced fac-simile of the original grant made by the Proprietaries to JOHN REID, for which in 1683 he received a grant for a tract of land named "Hortensia", situated on the banks of the Hope river, Monmouth county, where he afterwards abode in 1686. Mr. Reid's name appears on the original "Model," (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 36 and 37), (and his signature cut is alongside this article, as its publisher, indicating that he was a book-keeper selected by the Proprietaries to take charge of the accounts sent over in 1683. He arrived in the Province, with his two daughters, on the 19th December of that year, as Surveyor, under George Keith and John Barclay, (PART ONE, p. 891). A letter from him will be found in the Appendix, which is given in full in this same auth., pp. 365, et seq. Reid died March 16, 1723, aged 67 years; his son, John, died May 18, 1728, aged 84 years, showing a considerable improvement, and their daughter, Anna, died July 6th, 1723, aged 21, John Anderson, d. Mar. 27, 1736.

The map bears two endorsements, as appears, on its face, "Surveyed & Patented in part of the first Dividend,"

and is the first Early Lands Patented to some of the twenty-four Proprietors, who sent over Stock & cleared the land, and building the Port Town of East New Jersey in America. most, (sic), of the Hudson & South Rivers &ca anno 1683, 4, 5, 6". pp. 163-4).

(1070-b)

Phillip Carteret from John Bayles. C 3: 148 (1667). (Bayley).  
 Phillip Carteret from Thos. Bloomfield Jr. 1: 288 (1675).  
 Phillip Carteret to Richard Powell. 1: 241 (1677).  
 Phillip Carteret et als from Indians. 1: 193 (1681).  
 Phillip Carteret to Daniel Pierce. 1: 337 (1666).  
 Phillip Carteret to James Gyles. D 2: 127 (1690).  
 Phillip Carteret from Props. of E. J. 1: 103 (1670).  
 Henry Casdorp to Thomas Say, (See). H 3: 312, 316 (1770).  
 Henry Casdorp from Henry Longfield by Sheriff. A C: 36 (1770).  
 Thomas Cawood to Thomas Adams. E: 297 (1695).  
 Thomas Cawood to John Fitsrendall. F: 89 (1695). (Fitz Randolph).  
 Thomas Cawood to Joshua Marcerau, (Mercereau). I: 252 (1708).  
 Thomas Cawood to Josuah Musherune, (Mercereau). F: 367 (1697).  
 Thomas Caywood to Obadiah Ayres. F 2: 163 (1743).  
 Philip Casier to Robert L. Hooper. 1-2: 164 (1738). (Lettice).  
 Philip Casier from John Harrison. K: 172 (1716).  
 Philip Casier from Geo. Willocks and John Harrison. K: 169 (1715).  
 Alexander Cairns, (Cairns) from John Johnston. D 2: 298 (1724).  
 Henry Chamberlin to Richard Chamberlin. H 2: 227 (1752).  
 John Chamberlin to Arre Longstreet. H 2: 398 (1754).  
 David Chambers by Ex'rs to John McIntire. F 3: 64 (1759).  
 John Chambers from Daniel D. Dunstar. E 2: 519 (1740).  
 John Chambers to Richard Fitz Randolph. G 2: 269 (1736).  
 John Chambers from Benj. Hull. F: 448 (1694).  
 John Chambers from Peter Sonmans. K: 220 (1729).  
 Mary Chambers from Props. of E. J. E: 536 (1696).  
 Robert Chambers from Wm. Burnet. H 3: 126 (1760).  
 Abraham Chandler to Nathaniel Manning. E 2: 438 (1738).  
 Timothy Chanler from Est of Michael Symons. B: 223 (1687). (Chandler).  
 Timothy Chanler from Est of Michael Symons. B: 223 (1687). (Chandler).  
 Joseph Cheesman from Henry Longfield et ux. A 3: 376 (1748).  
 William Cheesman from Jonathan Hunter et ux. C 2: 512 (1723).  
 William Cheesman from Henry Longfield. C 2: 363 (1748).  
 William Cheesman Jr. from Jonathan Combs. K 2: 165 (1742).  
 William Cheesman Jr. est of to Peter (Me) Lot, (Marlett) Jr. K 2: 167 (1761).  
 Thomas Cherry from Wm. Estill. D 3: 103 (1718).  
 Thomas Cherry to George Merlatt. D 3: 106 (1718). (Marlett).  
 Thomas Cherry from George Merlatt. D 3: 97 (1719). (Marlett).  
 Robert M. Chesney from Est of James Dye. E 3: 204 (1747).  
 Christ Church of New Brunswick from Philip French. F 2: 442 (1745).  
 Benjamin Clark to John Clark. E 2: 250 (1722).  
 Benjamin Clark from Cornelius Longfield. D: 357 (1691).

Benjamin Clark from Props. of E. J. B: 50, 369, 373, 465, 509 (1684).  
 Benjamin Clark to Richard Stockton and others. (for a church). K small: 67, 69 (1709).  
 Benjamin Clark to Richard Stockton and others. A A A: 297, 299 (1709).  
 Benjamin Clark Jr. from David Dunham. E 2: 425 (1734).  
 Benjamin Clark Jr. from Mary Insly, (Ilseley), Jr. F 2: 215 (1734).  
 John Clark to John Horner. I K: 264 (1750).  
 Thomas Clark from Wm. Clark. G 3: 393 (1772).  
 Benjamin Clarke to Benjamin Clarke Jr. F 2: 14 (1721).  
 Benjamin Clarke from John Shotwell. D: 120 (1687).  
 Benjamin Clarke to John Field. G: 188 (1695).  
 Benjamin Clarke to Wm. Loveridge. G: 52 (1696).  
 Benjamin Clark Jr from Jonathan Dunham. E 2: 430 (1734).  
 Benjamin Clarke Jr. from Jos. Fitzrandolph. E 2: 429 (1734).  
 Benjamin Clarke Jr. from Moses Rolfe. E 2: 427 (1734).  
 Benjamin Clarke Jr. to Richard Worth. E 2: 432 (1739).  
 Benjamin Clark from Cornelius Covenhoven. H 2: 377 (1753).  
 John Clark from John Covenhoven. G 3: 240 (1760).  
 John Clarke Jr. from Saml. and Jos. Horner. H 2: 376 (1753).  
 Rachel Clarke from Stephen Warne. K: 63 (1725).  
 Wm. Clarke to George Scott. G 3: 463 (1772).  
 Wm. Clarke to Robert White. G 3: 244 (1771).  
 James Clarkson from John Bishop Jr. K 2: 222 (1721).  
 James Clarkson from William Heard. K 2: 213 (1740).  
 James Clarkson from Jos. Ilslie. K 2: 266 (1737).  
 James Clarkson to William Knox. B: 47 (1688).  
 James Clarkson from Daniel Robins. E: 29 (1688).  
 James Clarkson from David Tappan. C 2: 47 (1718).  
 James Clarkson et ux to Thos. Parker. E: 28 (1695).  
 James Clarkson et ux to James Smith. G 2: 4 (1745).  
 James Clarkson Jr. from John Clarkson. K 2: 222 (1720).  
 James Clarkson Jr. from Jonathan Insly, (Ilseley). K 2: 224 (1712).  
 James Clarkson Jr. from Mathew Moores. K 2: 220 (1721).  
 James Clarkson Sr. to Adam Hude. K: 1 (1721).  
 James Clarkson Sr. to Jonathan Insly. K 2: 214 (1712). (Ilseley).  
 James Clarkson Sr. to Samuel Moore. E: 20 (1687).  
 Mathew Clarkson from Garret Schenck. H 2: 36 (1736).  
 Robert Clarkson from John Bishop. E 2: 21 (1724).  
 Robert Clarkson from Moses Ralph, (Rolph). K 2: 219 (1721).  
 John Clawson by Sheriff to Nicholas Hoffman and others. D 3: 82 (1766).  
 Wm. Clawson from Thomas Lawrence. E: 15 (1691).  
 Wm. Clawson est of to Are Borem. D 2: 1 (1725).  
 Zebulon Clayton from Thomas Boell et al. 329 (1706).









- Jonathan Clement from Robert Clement Sr. D: 248 (1690).  
 Robert Clement from Nathan Webster et ux. D: 247 (1679).  
 Edward Clements from the Proprietors. A: 147 (1684).  
 Benjamin Clark to William Oldden. F: 214 (1696).  
 Benjamin Clark from Thomas Warne. F: 76 (1696).  
 Benjamin Clark to Joseph Worth. F: 227 (1697).  
 Samuel Clowes to John Harrison. H: 198 (1701).  
 John Cluck from Wm. Ramsay. K 2: 462 (1749).  
 Peter Cochran to Abraham Deboys. G 2: 385 (1750). (Dubois).  
 Richard Cochran by Comrs. to George Morgan. H 3: 341 (1779).  
 John Cockburn from James Emott et ux. D: 443 (1693).  
 John Cockburn from Mathew Gresey. E: 331 (1694). Head Land. (Grasset).  
 John Cockburn from Thomas Pawson. D: 443 (1693). (Paulson).  
 John Cochburn et ux to John Hooks. D: 444 (1694).  
 John Coddington from John Conger. E: 292 (1691).  
 John Coddington from Jonathan Dennes. E: 294 (1691).  
 John Coddington from Jacob Fitz Randolph. E 2: 51 (1736).  
 John Coddington from John Coddington. H 3: 167 (1713).  
 John Coddington est of to John Dobs. H 3: 170 (1769).  
 John Coddington from Jonathan Dennes. D: 101 (1684).  
 Hulick Codriack from John Smith. 1: 226, 227 (1674).  
 Hulick Codriack from John Watkins. 1: 237 (1678).  
 Hulick Codriack et al from Shuball Smith. 1: 284 (1675).  
 Halliack Codrick to Samuel Hull. C: 217 (1689).  
 Peter Codrick to Albert Johnson. A 2: 24 (1714).  
 Thomas Codrington from George Lockhart. 1: 204 (1679).  
 Thomas Codrington from George Lockhart. A: 23 (1681).  
 Thomas Codrington from Thomas Palmer et ux. A: 377 (1685).  
 Thomas Codrington from Proprietors of East Jersey. A: 97 (1683).  
 Thomas Codrington from Proprietors of East Jersey. B: 410 (1688).  
 Thomas Codrington from John Royse. A: 378, 256 (1683).  
 Thomas Codrington from John Delavall. A: 32 (1682).  
 Thomas Codrington et al from Hannah Hull. A: 33 (1682).  
 Thomas Codrington et als from Indians. 1: 193 (1681).  
 Thomas Codrington et ux to Phillip French. D 2: 1 (1706).  
 Thomas Codrington et ux to Thomas Gauge. C: 139 (1701).  
 Joseph Coe to John Herriot. F 3: 158 (1761).  
 Octavo Coenraats to Joris Van Est. I: 254 (1709).  
 Freeman Cole from Peter Marselles. A V: 504 (1814).  
 Robert Cole to Miles Forster. H: 76 (1700).  
 Robert Cole from John Smith Jr. C: 146 (1701).  
 College of N. J. from Samuel Hazard by Sheriff. A L: 355 (1760).  
 College of New Jersey from Robt. Smith. A T: 395 (1765).  
 John Collens from East Jersey Society. F: 614 (1698). (Collins).  
 Moses Collier est of to Samuel Dennes. E: 38 (1690).  
 Thomas Collier to John Robison. G: 135 (1700).  
 John Collins from Thomas Grubs. G 2: 331 (1741).  
 John Collins Jr. from Props. of E. J. C: 254 (1702).  
 John Collins to Lawrence Van Hook. A 2: 206 (1706).  
 John Collins to Lawrence Van Hook and Anthony Byvanck. K: 91 (1706).  
 Mathew Collins from Andrew Home by Attorney. 1-2: 28 (1757).  
 Zebulon Collins from Wm. Seebey, (Seeley). H 2: 33 (1748).  
 Zebulon Collins by Sheriff to James Dunham. K 2: 430 (1759).  
 Thomas Collyer to Marie Walles. I: 99 (1705).  
 James Collyer from Benj. Eastwood. G 3: 222 (1762).  
 Dennis Combes from Est of John Van Horne. E 2: 528 (1741).  
 Elias Combes to John Gulick. A T: 137 (1798).  
 Elias Combes et al from Lemuel Scudder et ux. A T: 128 (1796).  
 John Combs from Lewis Johnston. D 3: 17 (1756).  
 John Combs from Samuel Leonard. D 3: 14 (1756).  
 John Combs from Joseph Tilton. D 3: 11 (1745).  
 John Combs Jr. to Jeston Homfray. G 3: 7 (1772).  
 Mathew Collins from Andrew Home by Atty. 1-2: 28 (1757).  
 Zebulon Collins from Wm. Seebey, (? Seeley). H 2: 33 (1748).  
 Zebulon Collins by Sheriff to James Dunham. K 2: 430 (1759).  
 Thomas Collyer to Marie Walles. I: 99 (1705).  
 James Colyer from Benj. Eastwood. G 3: 222 (1762).  
 Dennis Combes from Est of John Van Horne. E 2: 528 (1741).  
 Elias Combes et ux to John Gulick. A T: 137 (1798).  
 Elias Combes et al from Lemuel Scudder et ux. A T: 128 (1796).  
 John Combs from Lewis Johnston. D 3: 17 (1756).  
 John Combs from Samuel Leonard. D 3: 14 (1756).  
 John Combs from Joseph Tilton. D 3: 11 (1745).  
 John Combs Jr. to Jeston Homfray. G 3: 7 (1772).  
 John Combs Jr. from Samuel Leonard. K 2: 139 (1753).  
 Jonathan Combs to Peter Corne. D 3: 339 (1766).  
 Jonathan Combs to Wm. Cheesman Jr. K 2: 165 (1742).  
 Jonathan Combs to Philip Sharp. E 3: 215 (1740).  
 Robert Combs to John Vanhorn. D 2: 24 (1722).  
 Robert Combs Jr. from James Edgar. G 3: 479 (1774).  
 Thomas Combs from Stephen Warne. C 3: 338 (1734).  
 Solomon Combs to David Fitz Randolph. F 2: 131 (1743).  
 Comrs. of Loan Office of Middlesex Co. to James Willson. E 2: 32 (1729).  
 James Compton to John Heath. H 3: 93 (1752).  
 David Compton from Richard Carman. E 2: 437 (1738).  
 Gabriel Compton from Peter Martin Jr. G 3: 219 (1772).  
 John Compton to Jonathan Compton. F: 615 (1797).

## MAPS OF EAST JERSEY

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 894).

"The Map, which precedes the foregoing portion of the narrative, was compiled from various sources, and without being entirely accurate, will give the reader an idea of the extent of the settled portion of the province, about the time it passed into the possession of the "twenty-four"; (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 51), as well as other information, which may be of service in rightly determining its condition both before and after that event. The one here inserted is a reduced fac-simile of the map furnished the Proprietaries by JOHN REID, for which in June, 1686, he received a grant for a tract of land named "Hortensia", located on the east side of Hope river, Monmouth county, where he appears to have taken up his abode in 1686. Mr. Reid's name appears on the title page of "Scot's Model," (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 36 and PART THREE, p. 337), (and his signature cut is alongside this article, in orig. form.—O. E. M.), as its publisher, indicating that he was a bookseller in Edinburgh, when selected by the Proprietaries to take charge of a party of emigrants sent over in 1683. He arrived in the Province, with his wife and three daughters, on the 19th December of that year, and acted as Deputy Surveyor, under George Keith and John Barclay, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 891). A letter from him will be found in seq.). (Foot-note), Mr. Reid died March 16, 1723, aged 67 years; his wife, Margaret died May 18, 1728, aged 84 years, showing a considerable disparity in age, and their daughter, Anna, died July 6th, 1723, aged 43, whose husband, John Anderson, d. Mar. 27, 1736.

The MAPP, (sic), bears two endorsements, as appears, on its face, and "of the Lands surveyed & Patented in part of the first Dividend," etc. \* \* \* \* \*

"Mapp of some of the first Early Lands Patented to some of the Early Proprietors among the 24 Proprietors, who sent over Stock & servants, for the Settlement of the lands and building the Port Town of Amboy in the Province of East New Jersey in America. most, (sic), Upon Raritan River, Milston & South Rivers &ca anno 1683, 4, 5, 6". (E. J. under the Props., pp. 163-4).



Jonathan Clement from Robert Clement Sr. D:  
 148 (1690).  
 Robert Clement from Nathan Webster et ux.  
 D: 247 (1679).  
 Edward Clements from the Proprietors. A: 147  
 (1684).  
 Benjamin Clark to William Oldden. F: 214  
 (1696).  
 Benjamin Clark from Thomas Warne. F: 76  
 (1696).  
 Benjamin Clark to Joseph Worth. F: 227 (1697).  
 Benjamin Clowes to John Harrison. H: 198  
 Samuel Cluck from Wm. Ramsay. K 2: 462 (1749).  
 (1701).  
 John Cochran to Abraham Deboys. G 2: 385  
 Peter (Dubois).  
 (1750). Cochran by Comrs. to George Morgan.  
 Richard Cochran from James Emott et ux. D:  
 H 3: 341 (1779).  
 John Cockburn from Mathew Gresey. E: 331  
 43 (1693).  
 John Cockburn from Mathew Gresey. E: 331  
 (1694). Head Land. (Grasset).  
 John Cockburn from Thomas Pawson. D: 443  
 (1693). (Paulson).  
 John Cockburn et ux to John Hooks. D: 444  
 (1694).  
 John Coddington from John Conger. E: 292  
 John Coddington from Jonathan Dennes. E:  
 24 (1691).  
 John Coddington from Jacob Fitz Randolph.  
 E 2: 51 (1736).  
 John Coddington from John Coddington. H 3:  
 167 (1713).  
 John Coddington est of to John Dobs. H 3:  
 170 (1769).  
 John Coddington from Jonathan Dennes. D:  
 101 (1684).  
 Hulick Codriack from John Smith. 1: 226, 227  
 (1674).  
 Hulick Codriack from John Watkins. 1: 237  
 (1678).  
 Hulick Codriack et al from Shuball Smith. 1:  
 284 (1675).  
 Halliack Codrick to Samuel Hull. C: 217 (1689).  
 Peter Codrick to Albert Johnson. A 2: 24  
 (1714).  
 Thomas Codrington from George Lockhart. 1:  
 204 (1679).  
 Thomas Codrington from George Lockhart. A:  
 23 (1681).  
 Thomas Codrington from Thomas Palmer et ux.  
 A: 377 (1685).  
 Thomas Codrington from Proprietors of East  
 Jersey. A: 97 (1683).  
 Thomas Codrington from Proprietors of East  
 Jersey. B: 410 (1688).  
 Thomas Codrington from John Royse. A: 378,  
 256 (1683).  
 Thomas Codrington from John Delavall. A: 32  
 (1682).  
 Thomas Codrington et al from Hannah Hull.  
 A: 33 (1682).  
 Thomas Codrington et als from Indians. 1: 193  
 (1681).  
 Thomas Codrington et ux to Phillip French.  
 D 2: 1 (1706).  
 Thomas Codrington et ux to Thomas Gauge.  
 C: 139 (1701).  
 Joseph Coe to John Herriot. F 3: 158 (1761).  
 Octavo Coenraats to Joris Van Est. I: 254  
 (1709).  
 Freeman Cole from Peter Marselles. A V: 504  
 (1814).  
 Robert Cole to Miles Forster. H: 76 (1700).  
 Robert Cole from John Smith Jr. C: 146 (1701).  
 College of N. J. from Samuel Hazard by Sheriff.  
 A L: 355 (1760).  
 College of New Jersey from Robt. Smith. A T:  
 395 (1765).

John Collens from East Jersey Society. F: 614  
 (1698). (Collins).  
 Moses Collier est of to Samuel Dennes. E: 38  
 (1690).  
 Thomas Collier to John Robison. G: 135 (1700).  
 John Collins from Thomas Grubs. G 2: 331  
 (1741).  
 John Collins Jr. from Props. of E. J. C: 254  
 (1702).  
 John Collins to Lawrence Van Hook. A 2: 206  
 (1706).  
 John Collins to Lawrence Van Hook and An  
 thony Byvance. K: 91 (1706).  
 Mathew Collins from Andrew Home by At  
 torney. 1-2: 28 (1757).  
 Zebulon Collins from Wm. Seebey, (Seeley).  
 H 2: 33 (1748).  
 Zebulon Collins by Sheriff to James Dunham.  
 K 2: 430 (1759).  
 Thomas Collyer to Marie Walles. I: 99 (1705).  
 James Collyer from Benj. Eastwood. G 3: 222  
 (1762).  
 Dennis Combes from Est of John Van Horne.  
 E 2: 528 (1741).  
 Elias Combes to John Gulick. A T: 137 (1798).  
 Elias Combes et al from Lemuel Scudder et ux.  
 A T: 128 (1796).  
 John Combs from Lewis Johnston. D 3: 17  
 (1756).  
 John Combs from Samuel Leonard. D 3: 14  
 (1756).  
 John Combs from Joseph Tilton. D 3: 11 (1745).  
 John Combs Jr. to Jeston Homfray. G 3: 7  
 (1772).  
 Mathew Collins from Andrew Home by Atty.  
 1-2: 28 (1757).  
 Zebulon Collins from Wm. Seebey, (? Seeley).  
 H 2: 33 (1748).  
 Zebulon Collins by Sheriff to James Dunham.  
 K 2: 430 (1759).  
 Thomas Collyer to Marie Walles. I: 99 (1705).  
 James Colyer from Benj. Eastwood. G 3: 222  
 (1762).  
 Dennis Combes from Est of John Van Horne.  
 E 2: 528 (1741).  
 Elias Combes to John Gulick. A T: 137 (1798).  
 Elias Combes et al from Lemuel Scudder et ux.  
 A T: 128 (1796).  
 John Combs from Lewis Johnston. D 3: 17  
 (1756).  
 John Combs from Samuel Leonard. D 3: 14  
 (1756).  
 John Combs from Joseph Tilton. D 3: 11 (1745).  
 John Combs Jr. to Jeston Homfray. G 3: 7  
 (1772).  
 Mathew Collins from Andrew Home by Atty.  
 1-2: 28 (1757).  
 Zebulon Collins from Wm. Seebey, (? Seeley).  
 H 2: 33 (1748).  
 Zebulon Collins by Sheriff to James Dunham.  
 K 2: 430 (1759).  
 Thomas Collyer to Marie Walles. I: 99 (1705).  
 James Colyer from Benj. Eastwood. G 3: 222  
 (1762).  
 Dennis Combes from Est of John Van Horne.  
 E 2: 528 (1741).  
 Elias Combes et ux to John Gulick. A T: 137  
 (1798).  
 Elias Combes et al from Lemuel Scudder et ux.  
 A T: 128 (1796).  
 John Combs from Lewis Johnston. D 3: 17  
 (1756).  
 John Combs from Samuel Leonard. D 3: 14  
 (1756).  
 John Combs from Joseph Tilton. D 3: 11 (1745).  
 John Combs Jr. to Jeston Homfray. G 3: 7  
 (1722).  
 John Combs Jr. from Samuel Leonard. K 2: 139  
 (1753).  
 Jonathan Combs to Peter Corne. D 3: 339  
 (1766).  
 Jonathan Combs to Wm. Cheesman Jr. K 2: 165  
 (1742).  
 Jonathan Combs to Philip Sharp. E 3: 215  
 (1740).  
 Robert Combs to John Vanhorn. D 2: 24  
 (1722).  
 Robert Combs Jr. from James Edgar. G 3: 479  
 (1774).  
 Thomas Combs from Stephen Warne. C 3: 338  
 (1734).  
 Solomon Combs to David Fitz Randolph. F 2:  
 131 (1743).  
 Comrs. of Loan Office of Middlesex Co. to James  
 Willson. E 2: 32 (1729).  
 James Compton to John Heath. H 3: 93 (1752).  
 David Compton from Richard Carman. E 2:  
 437 (1738).  
 Gabriel Compton from Peter Martin Jr. G 3:  
 219 (1772).  
 John Compton to Jonathan Compton. F: 615  
 (1797).



- John Compton from Gawen Lockhart. E: 196 (1691).
- John Compton from Robert McClelland. D: 94 (1689).
- John Compton to Thomas Webster. F: 113 (1696).
- John Compton by Sheriff to Jacob Phillips. H 3: 351 (1782).
- John Compton to James Robbenson. C 2: 57 (1717).
- Richard Compton to Cornelius Compton. I: 357 (1701).
- William Compton to Nicholas Mundie. F: 405 (1689). (Munday).
- William Compton to Richard Powell. B: 407 (1685).
- William Compton from Proprietors of East Jersey. 1: 122 (1671).
- Jonathan Comton, (Compton), from Gershom Hull. I: 248 (1709).
- Isaac Conaro from William Worth. B 3: 59 (1765).
- Job Conger from Paul and Joseph Tharp, (Thorp). G 2: 40 (1732).
- John Conger from William Brittain. B 3: 250 (1742).
- John Conger to John Dille. 1: 217 (1677).
- John Conger to Charles Marsh. B 3: 249 (1742).
- John Conger to Mathew Moore. 1: 296 (1670).
- John Conger to Samuel Moore. 1: 322 (1670).
- John Conger from Marmaduke Potter. H: 103 (1702).
- John Conger from Props. of N. J. 1: 88 (1669).
- John Conger to Daniel Robbins. F: 3 (1695).
- John Conger to Richard Smith. 1: 300 (1672).
- John Conger from John Warlock. 1: 282 (1675).
- John Conger to John Warlock. 1: 279 (1676).
- John Conger from Obadiah Winter. 1: 279 (1674).
- John Conger from Est of Obadiah Winter. 1: 217 (1674).
- Philip Conine from Isaac Dye et ux. H 2: 184 (1744).
- Philip Conine to Isaac Dye. F 2: 420 (1744).
- John Conlie from Props of E. J. B: 531 (1688).
- Benj. Connet from Jonathan Connet. G 2: 475 (1743).
- John Cook from Wm. High by Sheriff. G 3: 320 (1773).
- John Cooley to Grimston Boude. F: 679 (1698).
- Johanna Cools, (Kull), from Samuel Leonard. D 3: 298 (1754).
- Benj. Cooper est of by Sheriff to John Desborow. F 3: 408 (1760).
- Thomas Cooper to John Harrison. I: 38 (1708).
- Thomas Cooper from Props. of E. J. B: 500 (1688).
- Thomas Cooper from Props. of E. J. E: 29 (1692).
- David Coriell from Thomas Johnston. H 2: 312 (1726).
- David Coriell from Lawrence Reuth. H 2: 323 (1737). (Routh).
- Benj. Corle from Samuel Dotie. H: 96 (1699).
- Benj. Corle from Benj. Harrison. E 2: 110 (1729).
- Benj. Corle to John Langstaff. H: 98 (1700).
- Benj. Corle to John Parker. E 2: 204 (1732).
- William Corlies from Anthony Pintard Jr. F 2: 133 (1727).
- Peter Corne from Andrew Johnston, by Ex'rs. F 3: 176 (1762).
- Peter Corne from Peter Ten Eick et ux. F 3: 177 (1769).
- Peter Corne from Peter Ten Eick. K 2: 467 (1762).
- Corns. Cosen et als from Indians. 1: 192 (1681).
- Jaques and Peter Corteleou from John Harrison. G: 339 (1701).
- Peter Cortelew from West Jersey Society. G: 19 (1699).
- Peter Cortelyou to James Hude. E 2: 539 (1737).
- Peter Cortilleau & Co. from John Harrison. D 2: 189 (1703).
- John Cosman from David Lee. A 3: 75 (1761).
- John Cosman from Robert Montgomerie. 1-2: 286 (1756).
- William Cottar to Janet Cottar. B: 490 (1688). (Cutter).
- William Cotter from Hugh Dunn. 1: 317 (1670). (Cutter).
- Abraham Cottnam est of to Wm. Pidgeon. H 3: 304 (1776).
- Cornelius Coursen et als from the Proprietors. A: 142, 145 (1683).
- Cornelius Coursen et als to John White. A: 361 (1684).
- Cornelius Coursen et als to Hendrick Coursen. D: 105 (1687).
- Cornelius Coursen to Peter Vanness. D: 104 (1687).
- Henry Coursey to Jean Cocheron. D: 92 (1687). (Crocheron).
- Henry Coursey from Benj. Fitzrandolph. D: 92 (1687).
- Dominicus Covenhoven from John Covenhoven. F 3: 76 (1751).
- Elias Covenhoven from Andrew and Lewis Johnston. 1-2: 100 (1750).
- Jacob Covenhoven by Sheriff to Richd. Stockton. E 3: 307 (1765).
- John Covenhoven to Joseph Disbrow. G 3: 342 (1767).
- John Covenhoven to John Schenck. E 3: 344 (1737).
- John Covenhoven from Stephen Warne. D 2: 219 (1725).
- John Covenhoven from Wm. Penn est. F 2: 380 (1737).
- John Covenhoven Jr. from John Sr. E 3: 341 (1738).
- John Covenhoven to John Clarke. G 3: 240 (1760).
- William Covenhoven by Ex'rs to John Schenck. G 3: 112 (1770).
- Isaac Covert to Stephen Vail Sr. B 2: 177 (1764).
- Daniel Cox from Props. of E. J. E: 365 (1694).
- Phineas Cox from William Stits Sr. H 3: 91 (1765).
- Wm. Cox from Cornelius Longfield. D 3: 263 (1723).
- Wm. Cox from Peter Sonmans. F 2: 83, 84 (1733).
- Wm. Cox to John Wiley. G 2: 302 (1749).
- Wm. Cox to Samuel Leonard. G 2: 242 (1748).
- Wm. Cox to Cornelius Longvelt est of. E 2: 231 (1734).
- Daniel Coxe from Daniel Coxe Sr. E F: 405, 407 (1701).
- John Craft to George Craft. A V: 46 (1801).
- John and Saml. Craft from Daniel Stout. A V: 43 (1801).
- Alexr Craig from Lucas Voorhees. F 2: 402 (1739).
- John Craig to Allen Caldwell. A 2: 105, 237 (1704).
- John Craig from George Keith. D: 321 (1690).
- John Caldwell to John Moore. A A A: 48 (1703).
- John Caldwell to John Moore. K small: 50 (1703).
- Andrew Crawford from Est of John Crook. K 2: 443 (1745).
- Andrew Crawford to Jeremiah White. F 3: 125 (1742).
- Andrew Crawford from Est of Johnston. K 2: 169 (1743).
- William Crawford to John Rue, (LaRue), Jr. K 2: 171 (1752).
- John Creson from John Fitzrandolph. B 2: 76 (1719). (Crocheron).



- Jean Crocheron from Henry Coursey. D: 92 (1687).  
 Benj. Cromwell to Edward Crowell. A 2: 261 (1708).  
 Benj. Cromwell from Thomas Pike. H: 46 (1692).  
 Benj. Cromwell from Benj. Rolph. H: 47 (1699).  
 Benj. Cromwell from John Warlock. E: 223 (1694).  
 John Cromwell to Mathew Moore. 1: 295 (1673).  
 John Cromwell from Props. of N. J. 1: 117 (1671).  
 John Cromwell to Michael White. 1: 248 (1677).  
 Henry Crossley from Jediah Higgins. C 2: 481 (1701). (Jedidiah).  
 John Crow to James Brooks. B 3: 272 (1764).  
 John Crow to Elias Marsh. B 3: 236 (1763).  
 Richard Crow by Sheriff to Alexr Watson. G 3: 395 (1772).  
 Samuel Crow from William Stone. (Thickstone). A 3: 184 (1759).  
 Samuel Crow from John Vail. H 2: 332 (1737).  
 Samuel Crow est of to John Barbarie. A 3: 210 (1761).  
 Richard Crowe from Robert, Mathias Jr. and Saml. Iselstine, (Uselton). E 3: 432 (1763). (N.B. Crow and Crowell identical).  
 Edward Crowell from John Robeson (Robinson). K: 223 (1712).  
 Edward Crowell from Miles Bunn. K: 226 (1722).  
 Edward Crowell from Benj. Crowell. A 2: 261 (1708).  
 Edward Crowell to Josiah Hunt Jr. E 3: 57 (1722).  
 Edward Crowell from Adam Lee. K: 227 (1729).  
 Edward Crowell from Est of Elisha Parker. K: 225 (1728).  
 Edward Crowell from Nathl. Randolph. K: 230 (1726).  
 Edward Crowell from Danl. Stilwell. A 2: 263 (1713).  
 Joseph Crowell from John Shippey. G: 24 (1699).  
 Joseph Crowell to John Worth. C 3: 123 (1700).  
 Thomas Crowell from Est of Hugh Fitz Randolph. A 3: 248 (1748).  
 Yelvarton Crowell from John Loofburrow. F: 512 (1697).  
 Alexander Cruzar to Perez Rowley. A S: 471 (1796).  
 Samuel Culver from Est of Andrew Johnston. F 3: 32 (1769).  
 George Cumine from John Hebron. E: 474 (1695). (Cummins).  
 David Cummin to John Hampton. A 2: 314 (1712).  
 Ephraim Cutter to John Robeson, (Robinson). F: 600 (1698).  
 Henry Cuyler Sr. to John Pollen, (Poillion). A 3: 338 (1760).  
 Henry Cuyler Jr. to George Rhea. K 2: 24 (1759).  
 John Dilly from Jacob Ouke. E 2: 62 (1727).  
 Geo. Darling to Henry Freeman. I: 50, 49 (1704).  
 Bridget Davenport from John Ellisson et ux. B 3: 209 (1760).  
 William Davenport from Roger Hennyon by Atty. K: 304 (1724).  
 William Davenport est of to Elias Marsh. K 2: 112 (1745).  
 Wm. Davies from Saml. Stockton by Sheriff. G 3: 336 (1771).  
 Henry Davis from John Harrison. C 2: 416 (1722).  
 Isabella Davis to John Parker. K: 142 (1722).  
 Thomas Davis from John Applegat. K 2: 393 (1752).  
 Thomas Davis from John Bloomfield. 1-2: 51 (1705).  
 Thomas Davis to Richard Corn, (? Cornet) Jr. E 3: 5, 6 (1767).  
 Thomas Davis from John Parker. E: 305 (1730).  
 William Davis et ux to Miles Forster. I: 223 (1703).  
 William Davis et ux to Miles Forster. I: 26 (1703).  
 William Davis et ux to Miles Forster. I: 26 (1703).  
 William Davis et ux to Geo. Willocks. K small: 74 (1704).  
 Ananias Davison to Ezekiel Forman. A L: 141 (1764).  
 Daniel B. Davison from Est. of John Harrison. E 2: 97 (1726).  
 George Davison to Michael Higgins. H 2: 283 (1732).  
 James Davison to Joseph Skelton. A 3: 381 (1764).  
 John Davison from Mathew Perrine. A 3: 190 (1744).  
 Josiah Davison from Danl. B. Davison. E 2: 98 (1737).  
 Josiah Davison from Theodorus Mellott. K: 311 (1727). (Marlett).  
 Josiah Davison to Joseph Skelton. A 3: 132-136 (1749).  
 Nathaniel Davison to Ezekiel Forman. A L: 138 (1760).  
 Robert Davison from Wm. Davison. G 3: 414 (1762).  
 Robert Davison from Benj. Harrison. K: 235 (1729).  
 Robert Davison to Joseph Skelton. A V: 148, 149 (1779).  
 Robert Davison from Peter Sonmans et ux. C 3: 80 (1729).  
 Samuel Deal from Lord Rosehill et ux. G 3: 189 (1773).  
 Daniel Dean to John Deere. B 2: 132 (1719).  
 John Dear from John Gordon. C 2: 327 (1735).  
 John Deare from Ephraim Lockhart et ux. E 2: 29 (1734).  
 John Deare from Est. of Fenwick Lyell Sr. G 2: 207 (1749).  
 John Deare to Gabriel Steele. C 3: 311 (1735).  
 John Deare to John Stevens. G 2: 210 (1749).  
 Jonathan Deare to John Barbarie. A 3: 211 (1763).  
 Jonathan Deare from Est. of Andrew Johnston. A 3: 80 (1763).  
 Jonathan Deare from Ex'rs of Andrew Johnston. G 3: 201 (1772).  
 Jonathan Deare to John Johnston. A 3: 97 (1763).  
 Jonathan Deare to John Johnston. G 3: 210 (1773).  
 Jonathan Deare to Mary Johnston. G 3: 216 (1773).  
 Jonathan Deare to Stephen Johnston. H 3: 292 (1773).  
 Jonathan Deare to Stephen Skinner. A 3: 98 (1763).  
 Jonathan Deare to Stephen Skinner. H 3: 177 (1773).  
 Jonathan Deare to Wm. Terrill. G 3: 212 (1773).  
 James Debowe et al to John Evelman. G 2: 399 (1747).  
 Abraham Deboys from Peter Cochran. G 2: 385 (1750).  
 John Decent to Miles Forster. A: 320 (1685).  
 Gisbert De Hart from Est. of Lewis Johnston. H 3: 125 (1775).  
 Guisbert De Hart from Benj. Steele Jr. G 3: 445, 447 (1752).  
 John De Hart from Michael Hays. 1-2: 295 (1759).  
 John De Hart to Michael Hays. 1-2: 296 (1759).  
 Oliver Lancey to Thos. Skinner Jr. B 3: 9 (1762).

- Oliver Lancey to John Pollen, (Poillion). A 3: 338 (1760).  
 Oliver Lancey by Com. to Anthony Butler. A Q: 27 (1788).  
 Peter Lancey to Joseph Forman. K 2: 208 (1753).  
 Stephen Lancey et als from William Eier. 1-2: 99 (1721).  
 Oliver De Lancy to George Rhea. K 2: 24 (1759).  
 John de la Vall from Indians. 1: 193 (1681).  
 Tunis Denis to James Smith. G 3: 27 (1771).  
 Jonathan Dennis to Robert Dennis. F 2: 399 (1745).  
 Jonathan Dennis to Daniel Stillwell. D: 102 (1686).  
 Jonathan Dennis et ux to Per Nowee, (Noe). G 3: 407 (1693).  
 Samuel Dennis from Rehoboth Gannett. B: 161 (1670).  
 John Dennis to John Allin. 3: 260 (1681).  
 John Dennis to Peter Lipe. H 3: 41 (1770).  
 John Dennis to Nathaniel Manning. G 2: 35 (1745).  
 John Dennis from Props. of N. J. 1: 86 (1669).  
 Jonathan, Joseph and Elizabeth Dennis from Robert Dennis. 1: 286 (1674). (Reconveyed pg 236 on 1677).  
 Jonathan Dennis from Abraham Tappen. 1: 255 (1677).  
 Joseph Dennis from Richard Mount. C 2: 475 (1717).  
 Robert Dennis from Props. of N. J. 1: 891 (1669).  
 Robert Dennis et als from Daniel Pierce. 1: 20 (1668).  
 Samuel Dennis from Props. of N. J. 1: 90 (1669).  
 Samuel Dennis to Richard Powell. F: 427 (1697).  
 John Dennistoni from Phillip French. D 3: 154 (1758).  
 Abraham Denslie to John Foreman. F: 269 (1697).  
 Daniel Denton to Thomas Johnston and Samuel Moore. 1: 295 (1674).  
 Gerardus De Peyster from Garret Schenck. H 2: 36 (1736).  
 Peter Derimer from Andrew and Lewis Johnston. H 2: 302 (1754).  
 Benj. Designey from Thos. Lawrence. D 3: 265 (1762).  
 Conrad De Smeth from Christopher Gildemeester. G 2: 531, 532 (1731).  
 Conrad De Smith to Philip Kearney and Lewis Johnston. 1-2: 207, 209 (1743).  
 John Dey from Myndart Johnson. K: 38 (1725).  
 Elizabeth Dier et als to John Heard. E 2: 456 (1738).  
 Francis Dildin from Enoch Freeland. E 2: 37 (1727).  
 John Dildine to Mary and Lena Dildine. E 3: 346 (1768).  
 John Dille from Henry Jaques Jr. 1: 278 (1676).  
 John Dille from John Warlock. 1: 278 (1676).  
 John Dille to Daniel Robins. 1: 275 (1676).  
 John Dille to John Warlock. 1: 275 (1676).  
 John Dillie from Benj. Force. E 2: 21 (1721).  
 John Dillie to Jonathan Frazee. E 2: 498 (1741).  
 John Dilly to Samuel Moore. 1: 153 (1677).  
 John Dilly from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 153 (1676).  
 John Dilly et al from Shuball Smith. 1: 284 (1675).  
 Benjamin Disbrow from John Johnston. H 3: 246 (1773).  
 Benjamin Disbrow Jr. from George Leslie. C 3: 255 (1730).  
 Griffin Disbrow from John Disbrow. F 2: 148 (1739).  
 Griffin Disbrow from Wm. Thomson by Sheriff. F 3: 119 (1746).  
 Griffin Disbrow to Norris Thorp. F 3: 121 (1748).  
 Henry Disbrow from Andrew Gordon et ux. E 2: 135 (1736).  
 John Disbrow to Joseph Johnson. E 2: 88 (1737).  
 John Disbrow from Joseph Johnson. G 3: 131 (1742).  
 John Disbrow from John Robison, (Robinson). F 2: 99 (1739).  
 John Disbrow to James Ruckman. H 2: 232 (1743).  
 John Disbrow et als to Saml. Leonard. H 2: 148 (1749).  
 Joseph Disbrow from John Covenhoven. G 3: 342 (1767).  
 George Dockwra to Wm. Dockwra. I: 111 (1702).  
 William Dockwra from E. N. J. Society. G: 80 243 (1699).  
 William Dockwra from Edmond Gibbon. A: 244 (1685).  
 William Dockwra from Samuel Groom. A: 197, 94 (1684).  
 William Dockwra from Richard Jones. A: 243 (1685).  
 William Dockwra from Richard and Noel Mew. A: 192 (16....) ?  
 William Dockwra from Props. of E. J. A: 245, 360 (1685).  
 William Dockwra to Gerardus Beekman et al. I: 427 (1702).  
 William Dockwra to Thomas Porssell. I: 142 (1702). (Parcell).  
 William Dockwra from Props. of E. J. E: 93 (1693).  
 William Dockwra from Props. of E. J. B: 305, 501, 529 (1687).  
 William Dockwra from George Willocks. G: 100 (1697).  
 William Dockwra heirs of to Andrew Hay. D 2: 235 (1725).  
 William Dockwra et al from E. J. Society. G: 148 (1697).  
 William Dockwra heirs of to Gabriel Stelle. D 2: 138 (1725).  
 William Dockwra heirs of to John Stevens. D 2: 247 (1724).  
 William Dockwra heirs of to Nicholas Stevens. C 3: 309 (1726).  
 William Dockwra heirs of to Philip Folkerse. K: 34 (1725).  
 Philip Doddridge est of to Obadiah Wright. K 2: 364 (1749).  
 Philip Doddridge to John Maish, (Marsh). F: 685 (1699).  
 Philip Dodridg from Joseph Webster. C 3: 330 (1735).  
 Philip Doldredge, (same as above) from Joseph Webster. C 3: 330 (1735).  
 Joseph Dole from William Bingla. B: 68 (1687).  
 Joseph Dole from Rehoboth Gannett. B: 239 (1686).  
 Richard Dole from Jonathan Haynes. 1: 242 (1677).  
 Richard Dole from Hugh Marsh. 1: 308 (1670).  
 Richard Dole from Saml. Moore est of and Saml. Moore Jr. D: 128 (1690).  
 Richard Dole to Marmaduke Potter. 1: 242 (1677).  
 Richard Dole from John Whitcher. 1: 283 (1674). (Whitaker).  
 Richard Dole Jr. from Saml. Moore. A: 333 (1686).  
 Richard Dole Sr. to John Rolfe. D: 401 (1685).  
 Benj. Donham, (Dunham), from John Fitchrandolph. K small: 20 (1706). (Fitz Randolph).  
 David and Mary Donham to Jonathan Donham, (Dunham). C 3: 98 (1732).  
 David Donham, (Dunham), from Mary Donham, (Dunham). K: 239 (1720).



- Esther Donham, (Dunham), to Ezekiel Bloomfield. E 2: 234 (1706).
- Esther Donham, (Dunham), to Saml. Donham, (Dunham). A R: 367 (1706).
- Jonathan Donham, (Dunham), to John Mores. C: 168 (1701).
- Jonathan Donham, (Dunham), from Props. of N. J. 1: 128 (1672).
- Jonathan Donham, (Dunham), from Props. of N. J. 1: 129 (1672).
- Jonathan Donham, (Dunham), to James Smith. E 3: 75 (1732).
- Jonathan Donham, (Dunham), to John Parker. C 3: 229 (1734).
- Mary Donham, (Dunham), from Nathaniel Donham, (Dunham). A R: 368 (1716).
- Mary Donham, (Dunham), to John Van Horne. K: 6 (1727).
- Nathaniel Donham, (Dunham), to Joseph Bloomfield and James Wilkison. A R: 371 (1727).
- Garret Dorland Jr. from Robert Burnet. H 2: 307 (1708).
- Saml. Dotey Sr. and Jr. to Isaac Smalley. A 3: 49-51 (1690).
- Saml. Dotie from Props. of E. J. E: 429 (1695).
- Saml. Dotie to Benj. Corle. H: 96 (1699).
- Isaac Doty to Jeremiah Manning. A 3: 246 (1763).
- ATlexander Dove to George Willocks. H: 119 (1701).
- Alexander Dove to George Willocks. C: 227 (1701).
- Alexander Dove est of to John Smyth. A 3: 192 (1763).
- John Dove from Miles Bunn et ux. C 2: 493 (1722).
- Abraham Drake Jr. to Isaac Smalley. F 2: 284 (1743).
- Abraham Drake et ux to Peter Venneste Sr. C 2: 1 (1719).
- Andrew Drake from John Molleson. F 2: 286 (1720).
- Andrew Drake from Moses Sutton. E 2: 487 (1737).
- Daniel Drake from Saml. Mackphorson. F 2: 422 (1745).
- David Drake to John Bushahort. K: 257 (1726).
- David Drake from Isaac Manning. F 2: 281 (1741).
- David Drake from Enoch Freeland. K: 256 (1724).
- David Drake to Benj. Dunn. G 3: 140 (1745).
- Francis Drake to Edward Slater. 1: 239 (1677).
- George Drake from Edward Antill. F 2: 396 (1743).
- George Drake from E. J. Society. G: 45 (1699).
- George Drake from Props. of E. J. B: 29 (1686).
- George Drake from John Reid. F: 106 (1696).
- George Drake to Samuel Walker. E: 91 (1692).
- George Drake et als from Props. of E. J. E: 413 (1695).
- George Drake to Mundin Ketteril. G 2: 496 (1746).
- George Drake to Robert Webster. C: 212 (1702).
- Jeremiah Drake from Gideon Merlatt. E 2: 17 (1733). (Marlett).
- Jonathan Drake to Samuel Leonard. H 2: 172 (1737).
- John Drake from David Laing. F 2: 425 (1742).
- John Drake from Props. of E. J. E: 441 (1695).
- Joseph Drake to Geo. Morris and John Skinner. G 3: 523 (1759).
- Joseph Drake Jr. from Benj. Smalley. E 3: 138 (1765).
- Joseph Drake by Sheriff to Richard Stanley. E 3: 169 (1768).
- Philip Drake et al from Evan Drummond and James Alexander. E 2: 48 (1736).
- Saml. Drake to Saml. Laing and Geo. Laing. E 2: 28 (1737).
- Evan Drummond from Benj. Harrison. K: 191 (1729).
- Evan Drummond from Benj. Harrison. 1-2: 169 (1731).
- Evan Drummond from Michael Higgins. E 2: 257 (1732).
- Evan Drummond to David Johnson. F 2: 24 (1733).
- Evan Drummond to Thomas Lougan. K: 166 (1730).
- Evan Drummond from Joseph Reade. 1-2: 168 (1731).
- Evan Drummond by Ex'rs to Archibald Kennedy. F 2: 522, 509 (1747).
- Evan Drummond est of to Robert L. Hooper. 1-2: 174 (1737).
- Evan Drummond est of to Iden and Harmanus Marselson. D 3: 37 (1745).
- Evan Drummond et al to Joseph Hull. F 2: 351 (1733).
- Evan Drummond et al to John Pound Jr. and Philip Drake. E 2: 48 (1736).
- Gawen Drummond to Gabriel Stelle. I: 172 (1707).
- James Drummond to Charles Dunster. I: 78, 83 (1704).
- James Drummond to William Kelly. D 3: 179, 185 (1765).
- Anthony Duane from David Gallatin. 1-2: 165 (1724).
- Anthony Duane to Joseph Reade. 1-2: 167 (1724).
- James Duane from Archibald Kennedy. F 3: 181, 188 (1765).
- Mary Dudin from Mary Ward. 1-2: 72 (1746).
- Thomas Duer from Francis Hollinshead. G 2: 405 (1740).
- Thomas Duer to Patrick Neal. G 2: 417 (1750).
- Wm. Dugdale from Geo. Hutchinson. F 2: 447 (1734).
- Wm. Dugdale est to John Bodine. (Bodein). G 2: 486 (1741).
- Hugh Dun to John Gillman. E: 351 (1684).
- Hugh Dun to John Molleson. F: 244 (1688).
- James Dundas from E. J. Society. F: 560 (1698).
- Hugh Dun from John Martin Jr. 1: 228 (1678).
- Hugh Dun et als from Daniel Pierce. 1: 335 (1666).
- Benajah and Martin Dunham from Middlesex Loan Office. G 2: 337 (1748).
- Benjamin Dunham from Jonathan Dunham. A A: 216 (1705).
- Benjamin Dunham from Jonathan Dunham Jr. K small: 131 (1705).
- Benjamin Dunham to Mary Dunham in trust. A A: 217, 218 (1706).
- Benjamin Dunham to John Fitzrandolph. K small: 14 (1706).
- Catherine Dunham from Benj. Dunham by Ex'r. F 2: 473 (1736).
- David Dunham from William Clark. C 2: 484 (1714).
- Edmond Dunham to John Longstafe. E: 352 (1690).
- Edmond Dunham from Props. of E. J. B: 279, 283 (1687).
- Edmond Dunham Jr. from Benj. Harrison. 1-2: 172 (1729).
- Edmund Dunham from Benj. Fitzrandolph. K: 274 (1727).
- Edmund Dunham from Ephraim Dunham. K: 274.
- Edmund Dunham from Benj. Fitzrandolph. F: 670 (1697).
- Edmund Dunham from Hopewell Hull. F: 669 (1687).
- Edmund Dunham est of to Philip Kearny. 1-2: 185 (1750).
- Edmund Dunham Jr. from Edmund Dunham Sr. F 2: 287 (1727).

- Edmund Dunham Jr. from Benj. Manning. F 2: 140 (1729).  
 Elijah Dunham from Jeremiah Manning. H 3: 128 (1764).  
 Elisha Dunham from Ephraim Dunham. G 2: 179 (1748).  
 Elisha Dunham from John Dunham. K 2: 153 (1760).  
 Ephraim Dunham from John Whitlock. E 2: 185 (1738).  
 John Dunham from William Stone. F 2: 407 (1744).  
 Jonathan Dunham from Stephen Kent Jr. F: 519 (.....).  
 Mary Dunham from Hipsibeth Woolidge. E 3: 222 (1761).  
 Jonathan Dunham from Thomas Gordon. I: 66 (1704).  
 Jonathan Dunham to Mary Ross. D: 95 (1689).  
 Jonathan Dunham Jr. to Benj. Dunham. K small: 13 (1705).  
 Lewis Dunham to Wm. Richmond. Sec. 6 Draw 2 (1823).  
 Thomas Dunkin from Robert H. Morris. A 3: 297 (1749). (Duncan).  
 Benajah Dunn from Joseph Dunn. G 2: 135 (1747).  
 Benjamin Dunn from Richard Merrill. G 3: 130 (1765).  
 Benjamin Dunn from John Sutton. F 2: 123 (1741).  
 Ephraim Dunn from Ephraim Martin. G 3: 435 (1771).  
 Hezekiah Dunn to Samuel Leonard. H 2: 157 (1752).  
 Hezekiah Dunn to Benjamin Martin Jr. 1-2: 127 (1752).  
 Hugh Dunn from East Jersey Society. F: 524 (1697).  
 Hugh Dunn from Props. of N. J. 1: 87 (1669).  
 Jacob Dunn to Christopher Marsh and Josiah Wilson. G 3: 178 (1769).  
 Jeremiah Dunn from Benj. Hull by Ex'rs. F 2: 121 (1740).  
 Phineas Dunn from Elisha Smalley. E 2: 477 (1740).  
 Charles Dunster from James Drummond. I: 78, 83 (1704).  
 Charles Dunster to Robert L. Hooper. F 2: 225 (1726).  
 Charles Dunster est to Daniel D. Dunstar. G 2: 286 (1737).  
 Daniel D. Dunster est to Philip Kearny. 1-2: 249 (1753).  
 Charles Dunster from James Armour. D 2: 106 - 114 (1724).  
 James Dunster to Peter Penier. E 3: 16 (1767).  
 Mark Dussaway from Nicholas Mundie. E: 359 (1695).  
 James Dye from Andrew Home. 1-2: 133 (1753).  
 James Dye est of to Robert M. Chesney. E 3: 204 (1747).  
 James Dye Sr. from Samuel Leonard. F 2: 463 (1737).  
 John Dye Jr. from John Dye Sr. G 2: 507 (1737).  
 John Dye Jr. from John Morford. G 2: 509 (1738).  
 Vincent Dye to John Height. K 2: 126 (1761).  
 Vincent Dye from Philipse and Robinsons. K 2: 124 (1760).  
 William Dye from John Lincon. K 2: 437 (1748). (Lincoln).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Molleson. G: 353 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to Patrick Murdah, (Murdock). F: 612 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Pollock. F: 533 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Pollock. G: 233 (1700).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Reid. F: 564 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Reid. F: 12, 605 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Reid. G: 58 (1699).  
 East New Jersey Society to Geo. Rescarrick. G: 337 (1700).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Royse et al. F: 565 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to Arthur Simson. F: 611 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to Arthur Simson. G: 261 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to Arthur Simson. G: 263 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to Edward Slater. F: 462 (1697).  
 East New Jersey Society to Robert Smith. G: 265 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to Samuel Stancliff. G 3: 9 (1688).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Steward. F: 351 (1696).  
 East New Jersey Society to Richard Stockton. F: 35 (1696).  
 East New Jersey Society to Margaret Thompson. F: 610 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to Thomas Warne. F: 296 (1696).  
 East New Jersey Society to Thomas Warne. F: 366 (1696).  
 East New Jersey Society to Robert Webster. G: 331 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to Thomas Webster. F: 393 (1697).  
 East New Jersey Society to West New Jersey Society. G: 336 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to John White. F: 609 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to John White. G: 44 (1699).  
 James Earle from Props. of East Jersey. E: 370 (1694).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Barclay. F: 325 (1697).  
 East New Jersey Society to Thomas Edwards. F: 613 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to Miles Forster. G: 257, 359 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to William Frost. F: 606 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to Charles Goodman. G: 44 (1699).  
 East New Jersey Society to Thomas Gordon. G: 61, 121, 123, 62, 63, 249, 275, 342 (1699).  
 East New Jersey Society to Andrew Hamilton. F: 324 (1697). G: 229, 232, 248 (1700).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Harrison. G: 328, 358 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to Thomas Hart. F: 509 (1697).  
 East New Jersey Society to Thomas Hawardin. G: 259 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to William Hodgson. G: 264 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to Adam Hude. F: 155 (1696).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Ireland. F: 608 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Johnston. G: 252, 255, 262, 334, 361 (1701).  
 East New Jersey Society to Henry Kemble, (Kimball). F: 533 (1698).  
 East New Jersey Society to David Lyell. G: 77, 125, 354, 363 (1699).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Martine. F: 522 (1697).  
 East New Jersey Society to John Mathews. F: 607 (1698).



- East New Jersey Society to George McKenzie. G: 247 (1700).  
 East New Jersey Society to George Willocks. F: 742 (1697).  
 East New Jersey Society to George Willocks. F: 68 (1696).  
 East New Jersey Society to George Willocks. G: 59 (1699).  
 East New Jersey Society to George Willocks. G: 163 (1700).  
 East New Jersey Society to George Willocks. G: 250, 252 (1700).  
 East New Jersey Society to William Young. G: 266 (1701).  
 John Eddie from James Smith. C 3: 132 (1727).  
 John Eddie from John Smith. C 3: 133 (1734).  
 James Edgar to Robert Combs Jr. G 3: 479 (1774).  
 Daniel Egbert to Thomas Ingliss. H 3: 191 (1748).  
 George Eggers to Felix Magguire. B 3: 127 (1755).  
 William Ellis from John Harrison. A 2: 232 (1717).  
 William Eier from William Harrison. B 2: 383 (1720).  
 William Eier from William Harrison. A 2: 232 (1717).  
 William Eier from Isaac Walker. B 2: 172 (1719).  
 William Eier from George Willocks. A 2: 230 (1717).  
 William Eier from Timothy Tuttle. B 2: 415 (1722).  
 Richard Elingham, (Effingham), from Isaac Tappen. C: 221 (1702).  
 John Ellison to John Griggs. B 3: 206 (1765).  
 John Ellison to John Griggs. K 2: 265, 267 (1761).  
 John Ellison Jr. from Wm., Thos. and Joseph Ellison. K 2: 117 (1724).  
 Joseph Ellison to Aaron Ellis. A K: 342 (1762).  
 Joseph Ellison from John Ireland. G 2: 317 (1733).  
 Seth Ellison from Thomas Ellison. C 2: 504 (1723).  
 Seth Ellison to Thomas Ellison. E 3: 198 (1767).  
 Thomas Ellison to William Carhart. C 2: 510 (1723).  
 John Ellison from Michael Howdon, (Howarden), I: 237 (1705).  
 Peter Ellston (Alston) to Adam Hude. K: 18 (1727).  
 George Elmore from John Smith. C 2: 47 (1720).  
 Francis Elrington from est of John Harrison. K: 264 (1727).  
 Francis Elrington to Aria Mulinar, (Mollyneux). B 2: 393 (1720).  
 Francis Elrington to John Watson. 1-2: 187 (1728).  
 Francis Elrington est of to Darby Scanland. E 2: 461, 463 (1735).  
 Francis Elrington to Darby Scanland. C 3: 161 (1729).  
 Elisha Elsy from Props. of N. J. 1: 74 (1669).  
 John Elsie from Props. of E. J. E: 127 (1694).  
 Abraham Elston, (Alston), to Enoch Elston, (Alston). D 3: 138 (1761).  
 Abraham Elston from William Elston Jr. E 2: 475 (1733).  
 Peter Elston from Jediah Higgins. F: 216 (1685).  
 Peter Elston from John Jaquish. F: 259 (1696).  
 Peter Elston to John Langstaffe. F: 217 (1696).  
 Peter Elston from George March. F: 260 (1697).  
 Peter Elston to John Mores. G: 300 (1697).  
 William Elston from Mathew Force. A 2: 252 (1710).  
 William Elston from John Jaques. A 2: 255 (1715).  
 William Elston to John Ryno Jr., (Rayno, Rains, Rano, Reno, etc.—O. E. M.). F 2: 177 (1739).  
 William Elston from Danl. Stillwell Sr. and Jr. F 2: 179 (1718).  
 Enoch Elstone to Thomas White. E 3: 174 (1766).  
 (All the foregoing are identical with Alston).  
 John Ely to Joshua Ely. A R: 52 (1782).  
 John Ely to William Ely. A R: 49 (1782).  
 John Fitsrendell from Thomas Cawood. F: 89 (Fitz Randolph).  
 John Ely from Samuel Minor. A T: 507 (1795).  
 John Ely Jr. from Robert Hutchinson. G 3: 527 (1772).  
 John Ely Jr. from Richard Kinnan. A Q: 512 (1790).  
 Joshua Ely from Samuel Imlay. A T: 163 (1794).  
 Joshua Ely from Cornelius Voorhees by Sheriff. A R: 40 (1790).  
 Richard Ely from James Parker. A R: 48 (1769).  
 Peter Emans from Jacobus Burnet. F 2: 144 (1739).  
 James Emott from Proprietors of E. J. B: 528 (1688).  
 James Emott from Peter Sonmans by Atty. D: 187 (1689).  
 James Emott et ux to John Cockburn. D: 443 (1693).  
 James Emott et ux to Thomas Pawson. D: 442 (1690). (Paulson).  
 James English Jr. to Christopher Hoglandt. K 2: 240 (1758).  
 Michael Erickson to Jonathan R. Gordon. G 3: 224 (1751).  
 Michael Errickson from Samuel Leonard. H 2: 19 (1745).  
 Thomas Estell to Abraham Buckalew. A 3: 76 (1754).  
 William Estell to Dugle McCollum. B 2: 73 (1711).  
 William Estill to Thomas Cherry. D 3: 103 (1718).  
 William Estill to George Merlatt. D 3: 100 (1718). (Marlett).  
 John Evelman from William Burnet. H 2: 454 (1750).  
 John Evelman from James Hepburn and James Deboew. G 2: 399 (1747).  
 George Everson to John Hampton. G 3: 69 (1771).  
 Margaret Faitout from George Willcocks. A 2: 228 (1717). (Faithout).  
 David Falconar from Robert Barclay by Atty. D: 324 (1690).  
 David Falconar from John Gordon. A: 230 (1685).  
 John Falconar from Props. of East Jersey. A: 105 (1682).  
 David Falconar to Miles Forster. H: 173 (1702).  
 William Fandraun to Peter Carns. A L: 167 (1778).  
 Sarah Farmar from Richard Nickleson et ux. 1-2: 348 (1760).  
 Thomas Farmar from John Hamilton. A 2: 131 (1715).  
 Thomas Farmar from John Johnston, George Willocks and John Harrison. A 2: 129 (1712).  
 Thomas Farmar to John Brown. F 2: 146 (1739).  
 David Faurot from Wm. Mackdaniel. E 2: 88 (?) (1734).  
 John Feild from Benj. Clark et ux. G: 188 (1695).  
 Josias Ferguson from Isaac Snowden. A T: 397 (1798).  
 Robert Finley from John Stout et ux. A T: 89 (1794).  
 Samuel Finley to Richard Stockton. E 3: 302 (1763).

- Johannis Fisher from Rob Karson by Sheriff. E: 412 (1768). (Carson).
- John Fitzrandolph to Benj. Donham. K small: 20 (1706). (Dunham).
- Benj. Fitzrandolph to Edmund Dunham. F: 670 (1697).
- Benj. Fitzrandolph from Proprietors of East Jersey. E: 452 (1695).
- Moses Fitzrandolph from Benjamin Hull. F 2: 414 (1740).
- John Fitzrendell (Fitz Randolph) from Thomas Cawood. F: 89 (1695).
- Benj. Fitzrendolph from Hezekiah Donham, (Dunham). F: 277 (1697).
- Benj. Fitzrendolph from John Fitzrendall, (Fitz Randolph). F: 271 (1688).
- Benj. Fitzrendolph from John Fitzrendall, (Fitz Randolph). F: 440 (1687).
- Benj. Fitzrendolph to John Royse. F: 422 (1697).
- Benj. Fitzrendolph to Paquo, (Jacques), Pollion. F: 593 (1698).
- William Fitzworth from John Reading. BB: 19, 21 (1711). (? Fitzworth).
- Benjamin, Joseph, Thomas and John Fitzrandolph from Elizabeth Fitzrandolph. B: 412, 413, 414, 416 (1685).
- Benj. Fitzrandolph to Nathaniel Fitzrandolph. G 2: 65 (1734).
- Benj. Fitzrandolph to Nathl. Foulsham, (Folsom). B: 418 (1687).
- Benj. Fitzrandolph from Props. of E. J. B: 517 (1688).
- Benj. Fitzrandolph to Nathl. Fitzrandolph. C 3: 346 (1731).
- David Fitzrandolph from Solomon Comes, (Combs). F 2: 131 (1743).
- David Fitz Randolph to Reuben Fitz Randolph. B 3: 31 (1755).
- David Fitz Randolph from Thos. Fitz Randolph. E 2: 126 (1717).
- David Fitz Randolph from Thos. Fitz Randolph. F 2: 129 (1743).
- David Fitz Randolph to Abraham Pain, (Payne, Paine). H 3: 115, 117, 121 (1775).
- Edward Fitz Randolph to Miles Bunn. 1-2: 65 (1721).
- Edward Fitz Randolph from Nathl. Fitz Randolph. K small: 16 (1703).
- Edward Fitz Randolph from Nathl. Fitz Randolph. A A A: 162 (1703).
- Esek Fitz Randolph to Richard Nicholson. 1-2: 292 (1759).
- Hugh Fitz Randolph from John Barclay. G 2: 140 (1747).
- Isaac Fitz Randolph from Theodorus Mellott, (Merlett). K: 310 (1733).
- Isaac Fitz Randolph from Christopher Wiser. E 2: 120 (1732).
- Jacob Fitz Randolph from Saml. Fitz Randolph. E 2: 49 (1727).
- Jacob Fitz Randolph to Job Tharp. G 2: 290 (1743).
- John Fitz Randolph from Nathl. Fitz Randolph. D: 347 (1690).
- John Fitz Randolph from Thomas Parker. E: 15 (1687).
- John Fitz Randolph from Props. of E. J. B: 256 (1687).
- John Fitz Randolph from Props. of E. J. B: 516 (1688).
- John Fitz Randolph to Edward Slater. 1: 239 (1676).
- John Fitz Randolph from Richard Smith. D: 20 (1688).
- John Fitz Randolph from John Snow. 1: 291 (1675).
- Jonathan Fitz Randolph from Thos. Fitz Randolph Sr. E 2: 60, 61 (1725).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from Samuel Allen. F 2: 151 (1741).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from Nathl. Fitz Randolph. K small: 18 (1703).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from Nathl. Fitz Randolph. A A A: 165 (1703).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from Nathl. Foulsham, (Folsom). B: 419 (1687).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from David Kimble (Kimball). E 3: 68 (1726).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from Gideon Merlew. E 2: 267 (1738). (Marlett).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from Ebenezer Muchmore. D 3: 274 (1764).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from Thomas Mershon, (Mercereau). G 3: 262 (1765).
- Joseph Fitz Randolph from Props. of New Jersey. B: 513 (1688).
- Moleson Fitz Randolph from John Smalley. B 3: 253 (1765).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph to Samuel Fitz Randolph. A A A: 165 (1703).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph to Ephraim Maning. C 3: 348 (1735).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph from Joshua Peirce. D: 387 (1693).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph from Joshua Peirce. E: 101 (1693).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph to James Smith. K 2: 59 (1727).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph from John Smith. 1: 207 (1677).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph from Samuel Smith. D: 117 (1686).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph Jr. from Nathl. Sr. G: 225 (1700).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph Jr. from Nathl. Sr. G: 226 (1700).
- Nathl. Fitz Randolph Jr. from Danl. Shotwell est of. E 2: 114 (1736).
- Richard Fitz Randolph from Henry Berry. G 2: 268 (1728).
- Richard Fitz Randolph est of to Seissel Sarjeant. K 2: 135 (1759). (Cecil).
- Robert Fitz Randolph to John Pearce. A 3: 205 (1752).
- Robert Fitz Randolph to Mootry Kinsey. G 3: 83 (1767).
- Samuel Fitz Randolph from Charles Sutton. E 3: 419 (1765).
- Samuel Fitz Randolph Jr. from James Thomson. E 2: 5 (1735).
- Thomas Fitz Randolph from Props. of E. J. B: 519 (1688).
- Thomas Fitz Randolph from Vincent Rongion, (Runyon). A: 75 (1680).
- Thomas Fitz Randolph to Thomas Smith. B: 244 (1685).
- Thomas Fitz Randolph from est of Michael Symons. B: 493 (1687).
- Thomas Fitz Randolph to Samuel Sharp, (poss. Thorp). G 3: 428 (1760).
- Samuel Fleaming to Philip Kearny. 1-2: 197 (1747).
- Reynier Fontyn, (Fountain), to Philip Kearny. 1-2: 267 (1750).
- John Foord, (sic.), to Stephen Tuttle. H: 188 (1703).
- Benj. Force to Jonathan Dillie. E 2: 21 (1721).
- Benj. Force to Thomas Force. F 2: 217 (1726).
- Benj. Force to Thomas Force. K: 160 (1730).
- Benj. Force from John Ford et ux. I: 443 (1712).
- Benj. Force from Thomas Hains. K 2: 381 (1720).
- Benj. Force from John Insle, (Ilsley). A 2: 338 (1714).
- Benj. Force from John March and Joseph March. C 3: 237 (1721).
- Benj. Force to John Noe Jr. K: 307 (1728).
- Benj. Force from William Webster. A 2: 301 (1717).
- Benj. Force from John Wilkison. D 2: 245 (1722).



Benj. Force from John Wilkison. A 2: 298 (1717).  
 Benj. Force from Freeholders of Woodbridge. A 2: 299 (1707).  
 Benj. Force to Solomon Hunt. D 2: 238 (1726).  
 Henry Force to Samuel Moore. F 2: 393 (1744).  
 Mathew Force to Thomas Force. D 2: 117 (1720).  
 Mathew Force from Edward Jones. A 2: 335 (1718).  
 Mathew Force from Israel Thornell. A 2: 337 (1718).  
 Thomas Force from Amos Goodden. K: 204 (1725).  
 Charles Ford to Alexander Watson. G 3: 1 (1770).  
 John Ford from Francis Walker. I: 449 (1706).  
 John Ford from Edward Wilkison. I: 457 (1710).  
 Ezekiel Forman from Jacob Scudder. A L: 145 (1769).  
 Ezekiel Forman to Jacob Scudder. A L: 143 (1763).  
 Ezekiel Forman to Richard Stockton. E 3: 314 (1765).  
 John Forman from Peter Gordon. H 3: 153 (1750).  
 Jos. and Ezekiel Force to John Force. H 3: 390 (1733).  
 Jos. and Stephen Force from John Clawson by Sheriff. D 3: 82 (1766).  
 Jos. and Stephen Force from Cornelius Low Jr. D 3: 84 (1765).  
 Lewis Force to Daniel Morgan. D 3: 289 (1757).  
 Miles Forster from William Allger. H: 178 (1703).  
 Miles Forster from East Jersey Society. G: 257 (1701).  
 Miles Forster to Philip French. I: 477 (1706).  
 Miles Forster to Thomas Gordon. H: 163 (1702).  
 Miles Forster from Thomas Gordon. H: 165 (1702).  
 Miles Forster from William Haige. B: 152 (1687).  
 Miles Forster to David Jamison. K: 216 (1707).  
 Miles Forster from Henry Leonard. H: 152 (1702).  
 Miles Forster from Samuel Leonard. H: 151 (1700).  
 Miles Forster from William Looker. B: 155 (1686).  
 Miles Forster to Robert Luring. E 2: 218 (1710).  
 Miles Forster to James and Francis Peeat, (Pyatt). C: 233 (1701).  
 Miles Forster from Lefloer or Renne Peeat, (Pyatt). C: 232 (1701).  
 Miles Forster to Renne Peeat, (Pyatt). F: 661 (1693).  
 Miles Forster from Props. of E. J. B: 87 (1687).  
 Miles Forster from Props. of E. J. B: 527 (1687).  
 Miles Forster from Props. of E. J. H: 214 (1699).  
 Miles Forster from John Reid. H: 109 (1702).  
 Miles Forster from John Reid et ux. E 2: 307 (1704).  
 Miles Forster to Philip Skyler, (Schuyler). I: 228 (1707).  
 Miles Forster from John White. H: 111 (1702).  
 Miles Forster to John White. C: 238 (1702).  
 Miles Forster from George Willocks. H: 26 (1702).  
 Miles Forster to George Willocks. K small: 72 (1704).  
 Miles Forster by Ex'rs to Andrew Johnston. G 2: 498 (1729).  
 Miles Forster est of to John Hamilton. 1-2: 336 (1716).  
 Miles Forster est of to George Willocks. B 2: 254 (1718).

Miles Forster est of to George Willocks. B 2: 256 (1718).  
 Miles Forster est of to Nathaniel Paine. E 2: 311 (1723).  
 Miles Forster est of et al to Robert Hunter. B 2: 1, 2, 7, 8, 12 (1714).  
 Miles Forster from E. J. Society. G: 359 (1702).  
 Miles Forster to Benjamin Hull. F: 579 (1698).  
 Miles Forster to John Melvine. F: 121 (1696).  
 Miles Forster et al from Props. of E. J. C: 246 (1701).  
 Miles Forster et al to George Willocks. H: 14 (1702).  
 Miles Forster to John Ireland. F: 397 (1697).  
 Miles Forster from John Decent. A: 320 (1686).  
 Miles Forster from George Willocks. A O: 492 (1704).  
 Thomas Foulerton from Props. of E. J. E: 54 (1693).  
 Israel Foulsham to John Gillman. B: 417 (1687).  
 Israel Foulsham to John Gillman. I: 262 (1677).  
 Israel and Nathl. Foulsham to Edward Slater. 1: 240 (1676).  
 Nathaniel Foulsham to Benj. Fitz Randolph. B: 418 (1687).  
 Rennier Fountayne from Lewis Peairs, (Peirce). B 3: 56 (1744).  
 Grace, Thomas Jr., and Mary Fox from Thomas Fox. H 2: 366 (1753).  
 Grace, Thomas Jr., and Mary Fox from Thomas Fox. A 3: 204 (1763).  
 Thomas Fox from Henry Longfield. K 2: 121 (1749).  
 Thomas Fox to Elias Marsh. B 3: 207 (1758).  
 Thomas Fox from Joseph Murray. G 2: 97 (1745).  
 Thomas Fox from James Ruckman. H 2: 234 (1747).  
 Thomas Fox to John Stevens. H 2: 235 (1749).  
 Philip French from Isabella McKenzie. I: 1 (1703).  
 Wm. Franklin from John Morin Scott. B 3: 99 (1765).  
 Richard Franes, (Francis), to Obadiah Buckelew. 1-2: 93 (1751).  
 Thomas Frances, (Francis), from Samuel Throckmorton. B 3: 33 (1762).  
 Timothy Frances, (Francis), to Obadiah Wright. G 2: 160 (1747).  
 George Fraser from Thomas Gordon. K: 152 (1722).  
 George Fraser from Andrew Hay. K: 164 (1726).  
 Elisha Frazee from Jeremiah Reader. C 2: 491 (1718).  
 Jonathan Frazee from Jonathan Dille. E 2: 498 (1741).  
 Jonathan Frazee from Jonathan Frazee Jr. E 3: 246 (1768).  
 Jonathan Frazee from Joseph Shotwell. D 3: 278 (1760).  
 Jonathan Frazee to Benjamin Morris. 1-2: 374 (1754).  
 Moses Frazee from Thomas White. E 3: 176 (1767).  
 Freeholders of Woodbridge to Elisha Parker. C 2: 85 (1712).  
 Freeholders of Woodbridge to Samuel Sheperd. K small: 64 (1705).  
 Abraham Freeland from Abraham Ockerman. H 3: 248 (1774).  
 Enoch Freeland to Thomas Leonard. D 2: 24 (1726).  
 Henry Freeman to Josiah Hunt Jr. E 3: 59 (1723).  
 Henry Freeman to Samuel Moore. C: 225 (1701).  
 Henry Freeman from John Smith. G: 107 (1699).  
 Melancthon Freeman from Ephraim Martin. H 3: 278 (1771).  
 Thedorus J. Frelinghuysen from Danl. Hendrickson. H 2: 444 (1744).  
 John French from Props. of N. J. 1: 105 (1670).

- John French to Robert Vanquellin. 1: 177 (1670).  
 Joseph French from Saml. and John Nevill. K 2: 70 (1760).  
 Philip French to Benjamin Koster. C: 317 (1757).  
 Philip French to Benjamin Koster. S: 1, 10 (1761).  
 Philip French from Miles Forster. I: 477 (1706).  
 Philip French by Sheriff to Ann Van Horne Sr. and Jr. and John Jay. A N: 419 (1784).  
 Andrew Fresneau, (Freneau), from Augustus Jay. D 3: 114 (1724).  
 Stephen Fromaget from Samuel Butler. I: 63 (1705).  
 Elizabeth Frost to Wm. Skinner and Robt. King. K: 236 (1731).  
 Thomas Frost from St. Peter's Church, Perth Amboy. K: 235 (1725).  
 William Frost from E. J. Society. F: 606 (1698).  
 William Frost from Thomas Gordon. C: 171 (1699).  
 William Frost from Props. of E. J. E: 33 (1692).  
 William Frost from Props. of E. J. C: 254 (1702).  
 William Frost to William Glencross. I: 409 (1711).  
 William Frost to Alexander Thomson. G: 102 (1700).  
 Robert Fulerton from Eliakim Higgins. E: 56 (1684).  
 Robert Fullerton from Props. of E. J. B: 90 (1687).  
 Andrew Halloway to John Hebron. E: 472 (1693).  
 Andrew Halloway from Props. of E. J. C: 88 (1688).  
 Rehoboth Gannet from Hopewell Hull. 1: 316 (1669).  
 Rehoboth Gannet from Props. of N. J. 1: 86 (1669).  
 Rehoboth Gannet from Props. of E. J. E: 475 (1694).  
 John Garretson to Samuel Spence. F 2: 548 (1743).  
 John Garrison to Matthew Perine. H 2: 327 (1737).  
 Bartholomew Gibson to Andrew Hamilton. A: 212 (1684).  
 Bartholomew Gibson to Andrew Hamilton. A: 222 (1684).  
 Bartholomew Gibson from Props. of E. J. A: 112 (1682).  
 Bartholomew Gibson from Props. of E. J. A: 211 (1682).  
 Richard Gibson from Benjamin Jones. G: 171 (1697).  
 Samuel Gibson from Props. of E. J. B: 530 (1688).  
 Samuel Gibson to Humphrey Hull. F: 358 (1689).  
 Robert Gilchrist from Thomas Moore et ux. C: 164 (1701).  
 Christopher Gildermeester from Peter Sonmans. D 2: 118 (1724).  
 Christopher Gildermeester from Peter Sonmans. D 2: 120 (1724).  
 Christopher Gildermeester from Peter Sonmans. D 2: 193 (1724).  
 Christopher Gildermeester to Philip Kearny and Levi Johnston. 1-2: 204 (1743).  
 James Giles to John P. Melot, (Merlett). E: 34 (1693).  
 Mathew Giles from Benjamin Hull. E: 499 (1690).  
 Mathew Giles to William Olden et ux. F: 728 (1689).  
 Mathew Giles to Robert Webster. G: 329 (1699).  
 David Gilliland from Edward Peirce. E 2: 492 (1739).  
 Charles Gillman from Props. of E. J. C: 18 (1688).  
 John Gillman to Jediah Higgins. F: 391 (1689).  
 John Gillman to John Langstafe. E: 354 (1693).  
 John Gillman Sr. from Props. of E. J. B: 295 (1687).  
 Charles Gilman from Props. of N. J. 1: 135 (1675).  
 Charles Gilman to James Thomson. C 3: 335 (1732).  
 Charles Gilman from Daniel Pierce. 1: 335 (1666).  
 William Gilman from Coms. of Middlesex Loan office. G 2: 167 (1747).  
 James Godfrey to Samuel Walker. 4: 3 (1679).  
 Amos Goodden from Daniel Stillwell. K: 203 (1720).  
 Charles Goodman from E. J. Society. G: 44 (1699).  
 Charles Gordon from George Leslie. F 2: 326 (1737).  
 Charles Gordon from George Leslie. F 2: 328 (1737).  
 Andrew Gordon from John Gordon. F 2: 502 (1744).  
 Andrew Gordon from Thomas Gordon. K: 309 (1715).  
 Andrew Gordon to Andrew Home, (Hume). H 2: 21 (1752).  
 Andrew Gordon from Andrew Home, (Hume). H 2: 452 (1756).  
 Andrew Gordon from Andrew Home, (Hume). H 2: 453 (1756).  
 Andrew Gordon from Andrew Home, (Hume), by Atty. 1-2: 64 (1752).  
 Andrew Gordon from Geo. Rescarrick est. G 2: 522 (1747).  
 Andrew Gordon to Samuel Leonard. H 2: 151 (1726).  
 Andrew Gordon to John Lorton, (Lurton, Luton). K: 207 (1726).  
 Andrew Gordon to Stephen Skinner. A 3: 324 (1764).  
 Anne Gordon from Mary Ward. 1-2: 71 (1746).  
 Augustin Gordon from Props. of E. J. D: 235 (1690).  
 Augustin Gordon from Robert Gordon. C 2: 536 (1705).  
 Augustin Gordon from Robert Gordon. C 2: 537 (1705).  
 Augustine Gordon from John Layng. E: 243 (1690).  
 Charles Gordon from George Leslie. D 2: 169 (1725).  
 Charles and Geo. Gordon to Thomas Gordon. A: 248 (1685).  
 Jannet Gordon from Thomas Gordon. K 2: 448 (1722).  
 John Gordon to John Horner. E: 226 (1695).  
 John Gordon from Proprietors of E. J. D: 292 (1690).  
 John Gordon to Frederick Melven. G 2: 185 (1722).  
 John Gordon to Stephen Warne. D 2: 216 (1723).  
 Peter Gordon to Est of Andrew Johnston by Sheriff. D 3: 232 (1762).  
 Peter Gordon from Augustus Johnston. H 2: 18 (1752).  
 Peter Gordon from Peter Perrine. H 3: 142 (1743).  
 Peter Gordon to William Hampton. C 3: 333 (1737).  
 Robert Gordon from Props. of East Jersey. C: 84 (1688).  
 Thomas Gordon from East Jersey Society. G: 61 (1699).  
 Thomas Gordon from East Jersey Society. G: 62, 63 (1699).  
 Thomas Gordon from East Jersey Society. G: 249, 342, 368 (1701).



- Thomas Gordon from East Jersey Society. G: 121, 123, (1700).
- Thomas Gordon to Thomas Grubb. E: 349 (1694).
- Thomas Gordon from Mary Haige. G: 364 (1702).
- Thomas Gordon to Andrew Hamilton. H: 186 (1698).
- Thomas Gordon from Andrew Hamilton est of. A 2: 347 (1709).
- Thomas Gordon to John Harrison. G: 172 (1700).
- Thomas Gordon from George Henrie. G: 82, 84 (1697).
- Thomas Gordon from John Ireland. F 2: 353 (1720).
- Thomas Gordon to John Johnston. C 2: 105 (1708).
- Thomas Gordon to Samuel Leonard. C 2: 40 (1720).
- Thomas Gordon from George Mackenzie. C: 176 (1699).
- Thomas Gordon to John Melvin. B 2: 62 (1716).
- Thomas Gordon from John Mitchell. B 2: 219 (1718).
- Thomas Gordon to John Molleson. F 2: 223 (1706).
- Thomas Gordon to Jonathan Parker. A 3: 310 (1722).
- Thomas Gordon to Lewis Peairs. E 2: 489 (1728).
- Thomas Gordon from John Peirce Jr. A 2: 294 (1717).
- Thomas Gordon from Lewis Pierce. A 2: 296 (1717).
- Thomas Gordon from Props. of E. J. B: 177 (1687).
- Thomas Gordon from Props. of E. J. B: 508 (1687).
- Thomas Gordon from Props. of E. J. D: 340 (1690).
- Thomas Gordon from Props. of E. J. E: 503 (1696).
- Thomas Gordon from Props. of E. J. C: 221, 258, 265 (1701).
- Thomas Gordon from Thomas Pursell. A 2: 350 (1710).
- Thomas Gordon from George Rescarrick. H: 143 (1702).
- Thomas Gordon from Archibald Riddell. G: 160 (1700).
- Thomas Gordon from Thomas Ridford. B 2: 142 (1714).
- Thomas Gordon from Wm. Robertstone. E: 83 (1692).
- Thomas Gordon to Edward Slater. E: 347 (1694).
- Thomas Gordon to Thomas Smith. G: 173 (1700).
- Thomas Gordon to St. Peters Church. B 2: 41 (1718).
- Thomas Gordon to Stephen Warne. E 2: 364 (1738).
- Thomas Gordon from West Jersey Society. G: 57 (1699).
- Thomas Gordon from West Jersey Society. C 2: 441 (1705).
- Thomas Gordon to George Willocks. B 2: 288 (1716).
- Thomas Gordon from George Willocks. A 2: 353 (1718).
- Thomas Gordon from George Willocks. G: 158, 159 (1700).
- Thomas Gordon from George Willocks. G: 347 (1701).
- Thomas Gordon est of to Marie Brown. K: 143 (1717).
- Thomas Gordon est of to John and Euphame Kearny. H 2: 413 (1735).
- Thomas Gordon est of to Samuel Leonard. H 2: 153 (1727).
- Thomas Gordon est of to Lewis Peairs. E 2: 491 (1730).
- Thomas Gordon et als from Props. of E. J. C: 255 (1702).
- Thomas Gordon to George Rescarrick. H: 145 (1702).
- Thomas Gordon to St. Peters Church. B 2: 91 (1719).
- Thomas Gordon to George Willocks. C: 169 (1701).
- Thomas Gordon to George Willocks. B 2: 384 (1721).
- Thomas Gordon Jr. from Thomas Gordon Sr. C 2: 387 (1721).
- Charles Gordone from Props. of E. J. A: 321 (1686).
- David Gosling from Andrew Johnston by Ex'rs. F 3: 84 (1763).
- David Gosling from Saml. Nevill et al. F 3: 80 (1763).
- David Gosling to Alexander Watson. F 3: 82, 86 (1687).
- John Gosney from William Ladd. C 2: 495 (1720).
- James Graham to John White. F: 480 (1697).
- James Graham to Peter Van Nest. I: 209 (1690).
- James Graham from Indians. 1: 192 (1681).
- James Graham et als to John White. A: 361 (1684).
- Daniel Grasie, (Grasset), from Props. of N. J. 1: 97 (1670).
- Benjamin Gray to Samuel Moore. F 2: 389 (1743).
- Ebenezer Gray to James Oliver. G 2: 516 (1743).
- Joseph Gray to John Shotwell. F 2: 149 (1732).
- James Grayham et als from Proprietors. A: 142 (1683).
- Hannah Grea to Henry Greenland. 1: 274 (1676).
- (Gray).
- Henry Greenland from Props. of E. J. E: 61 (1693).
- Henry Greenland to Henry Alward. C: 143 (1693).
- Henry Greenland from Hannah Grea, (Gray). 1: 274 (1676).
- Henry Greenland from Indians. A: 68 (1683).
- Henry Greenland to Cornelius Longfield. D: 355 (1691).
- Henry Greenland from Props. of E. J. A: 404 (1678).
- Henry Greenland from David Vilant. D: 295 (1691).
- Henry Greenland from John Wadkins. C: 143 (1675).
- Henry Greenland to Samuel Walker. A: 23 (1683).
- Henry Greenland to William Wright. D: 55 (1686).
- Henry Greenland to John Schouten. A: 135 (1684).
- James Greer to George Brown. F: 454 (1697).
- James Greer from George Willocks. F: 92 (1696).
- James Grier from John Lee. C: 209 (1701).
- James Grier to Peter Masse, (Manee, Manet, Monet, etc.). G: 24 (1699).
- Thomas Griffith from John Marselis. F 3: 141 (1770).
- Benjamin Griffith from Jabez Hendricks. F: 495 (1688).
- Benjamin Griffith from Props. of E. J. B: 525 (1688).
- Benjamin Griffith from John Watson. E: 73 (1693).
- Benjamin Griffith from John Watson. E: 480 (1696).
- John Griffith from William Hodgson. C 3: 262 (1733).
- Mary Griffith to George Willocks. B 2: 252 (1716).

- Thomas Griffith to Thomas Skinner Jr. K 2: 51 (1748).  
 Daniel Griggs to Michael Reynolds. F 3: 107 (1768).  
 John Griggs from John Ellison. B 3: 206  
 John Griggs from Est of Andrew Johnston. A 3: 340 (1763).  
 John Griggs from Samuel Nevill. A 3: 342 (1763).  
 Letitia Groom to Stacy Groom. Sec. 6 Draw. 2 (1801).  
 Mary Groom to Stacy Groom. Sec. 6 Draw. 2 (1801).  
 Peter Groom to Thomas Groom. A 3: 377 (1746).  
 Peter Groom Jr. from Peter Groom Sr. A 3: 385 (1755).  
 Peter Groom Sr. to William Groom. A 3: 380 (1763).  
 Thomas Groom from William Groom. F 2: 469 (1746).  
 Thomas Grub from E. J. Society. G: 359 (1702).  
 Thomas Grub from Rene Piat alias La Flower. D: 406 (1690).  
 Thomas Grub to David Jamison. I: 16 (1703).  
 Thomas Grubb from Thomas Gordon. E: 349 (1694).  
 Thomas Grubs from John Rockead. G 2: 329 (1736).  
 Thomas Grubs to John Wetherill. E 2: 79 (1737).  
 Thomas Grubs from Thomas Wetherill, est of. E 2: 78 (1737).  
 John Guest from Dirck Schuyler. F 3: 102 (1741).  
 Joghum Gulick to Coert Voorhees. G 3: 108 (1747).  
 John Gulick from Lemuel Scudder. A T: 128 (1796).  
 Samuel Guthrie to David Vilant. A: 265 (1685).  
 James Gyles from Props. of E. J. B: 375 (1688).  
 James Gyles from Props. of E. J. B: 363 (1688).  
 Thomas Hadden to Robert Lawrence. K: 165 (1728).  
 Thomas Hadden from John Noe. F 2: 167 (1728).  
 Thomas Hadden Jr. from James Smith. E 3: 96 (1765).  
 Obadiah Haiers, (Ayers), from Props. of N. J. 1: 82 (1669).  
 Mary Haige et al from E. J. Society. G: 359 (1702).  
 Mary Haige et al to Joseph Ormston. G: 93, 94 (1697).  
 Mary Haige et al from Props. of E. J. C: 246 (1701).  
 Mary Haige et al to George Willocks. H: 14 (1702).  
 Mary and Obadiah Haige to John Melvine. F: 121 (1696).  
 William Haige from Props of E. J. A: 389 (1686).  
 William Haige from Props. of E. J. A: 413 (1686).  
 Saml. Haight est of to Geo. Willocks and John Harrison. A 2: 240 (1717).  
 Samuel Hale from Props. of N. J. 1: 79 (1669).  
 Samuel Hale to John Worth. B 2: 131 (1706).  
 Benjamin Hall, (Hull), from Miles Forster and Mary Haige. F: 579 (1698).  
 Edward J. Hall, (Hull), from Perth Amboy Terra Cotta Co. A Y: 394-419, 423-436, 438 (1880).  
 Jacob Hall, (Hull), to Joseph Hall, (Hull). E 2: 501 (1733).  
 Richard Hall, (Sic.) et als from Indians. 1: 193 (1681).  
 Ibbetson Hamer by Com. to John Witherspoon. A S: 426 (1793).  
 John Hamersley et als from John Clawson by Sheriff. D 3: 82 (1766).  
 John Hamersley et als from Cornelius Low Jr. D 3: 84 (1765).  
 Agnes Hamilton to John Harrison. E 2: 442 (1708).  
 Agnes Hamilton to John Harrison. E 2: 444 (1708).  
 Agnes Hamilton to John Harrison. E 2: 448 (1708).  
 Agnes Hamilton from Indians. C: 276 (1703).  
 Andrew Hamilton from David Barclay by Admr. A: 397 (1686).  
 Andrew Hamilton from E. J. Society. F: 324 (1697).  
 Andrew Hamilton from E. J. Society. G: 229 (1700).  
 Andrew Hamilton from E. J. Society. G: 232 (1700).  
 Andrew Hamilton from E. J. Society. G: 248 (1701).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Bartholomew Gibson. A: 212, 222 (1684).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Thomas Gordon. H: 186, 187 (1698).  
 Andrew Hamilton to James Mills. F: 639 (1698).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. A: 346 (1686).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. B: 25 (1686).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. B: 190 (1687).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. B: 261 (1687).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. B: 278 (1687).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. E: 49 (1693).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. E: 366 (1694).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. E: 393 (1695).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Props. of E. J. C: 249, 261 (1701).  
 Andrew Hamilton from Robt. Wharton by Atty. E: 258 (1695).  
 Andrew Hamilton from George Willocks. E: 259 (1695).  
 Andrew Hamilton from George Willocks. C: 175 (1701).  
 Andrew Hamilton est to Peter Delancey. G 2: 443 (1751).  
 Andrew Hamilton est to Peter Delancey. I 2: 434 (1751).  
 Andrew Hamilton est to Thomas Gordon. A 2: 347 (1709).  
 Andrew Hamilton est to David Lyell. F 716, 717 (1697).  
 Andrew Hamilton est to George Willocks. K small: 77 (1703).  
 Andrew Hamilton et ux to Jane Joosten. G: 193 (1700).  
 Andrew Hamilton Jr. est from Isaac Cannaro. S: 299 (1748).  
 Elizabeth Hamilton to Thomas Mershon, (Mercereau). A 3: 383 (1761).  
 James Hamilton from John Hamilton. G 2: 408 (1741).  
 John Hamilton from John Beatty. A T: 119 (1797).  
 John Hamilton to Richd. Beatty and Alexr. Wright. A V: 273 (1806).  
 John Hamilton to Thomas Farmar. A 2: 131 (1715).  
 John Hamilton from Miles Forster est of. 1-2: 336 (1716).  
 John Hamilton from Andrew Hay. G 2: 154 (1726).  
 John Hamilton to John Reid. C 2: 131 (1720).  
 John Hamilton est of to James Parker. B 3: 297 (1761).  
 John Hamilton est of to John Stevens. G 2: 223 (1749).



- John Hampton from David Cummin. A 2: 314 (1713).  
 John Hampton from George Everson. G 3: 69 (1771).  
 John Hampton from John Harrison. B 3: 54 (1716).  
 John Hampton to Peter Perine. A 2: 316 (1713).  
 Wm. Hampton from Peter Gordon. C 3: 333 (1737).  
 Wm. Hampton from Props. of E. J. A: 256 (1682).  
 Andrew Hamton to John Mathie. I: 363 (1703).  
 John and Geo. Hancock from Joseph Skelton by Ex'r. A N: 204 (1779).  
 Zachariah, Jonathan, Richard, Daniel and Mary Hankins to Mathias Mount. E 3: 353 (1745).  
 Andrew Hamton from John Mollesone. F: 232 (1688).  
 Daniel Harcourt Jr. to James Willson. K: 36 (1717).  
 Michael Hardin from Robert Wharton. F: 183 (1696).  
 Michael Hardin from Robert Wharton. F: 189 (1696).  
 Michael Hardin from Robert Wharton. F: 190 (1696).  
 David Harriot Jr. from Zebulon Pike et ux. C 2: 489 (1724).  
 David Harriot Jr. to James Lockhart. C 2: 44 (1718).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Andrew Hay. C 3: 245 (1731).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Susannah Ladd. K 2: 479 (1731).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Alexr. Mackdowell. 1-2: 171 (1730).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Theodorus Mellott. K: 314 (1728). (Marlett).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Andrew Robison, (Robinson). K: 308 (1728).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Thomas Wetherill. E 2: 75, 76 (1730).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Paul Richards. K: 126 (1730).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Paul Richards. K: 127 (1730).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Andrew Hay. K: 64 (1727).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Andrew Hay. C 3: 247 (1727).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Benjamin Price. 1-2: 179 (1728).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Heron Putland. 1-2: 276 (1728).  
 Benjamin Harrison to Darby Scandland. K: 133, 134 (1728).  
 Elizabeth Harrison to John Parker. K: 24 (1724).  
 Henry Harrison to John Harrison. A 2: 37 (1715).  
 John Harrison from E. J. Society. G: 328 (1701).  
 John Harrison from E. J. Society. G: 358 (1701).  
 John Harrison to Thomas Farmar. A 2: 129 (1712).  
 John Harrison to William Harrison. H 2: 109 (1707).  
 John Harrison to Michael Henry. A 2: 109 (1716).  
 John Harrison to Michael Henry. 1-2: 161 (1716).  
 John Harrison to William Hodgson. C 2: 398 (1717).  
 John Harrison to Daniel Hollinshead. 1-2: 367 (1722).  
 John Harrison to Robert Hunter. A 2: 27, 32 (1715).  
 John Harrison from Indians. C: 160 (1699).  
 John Harrison from Indian. H: 166 (1703).  
 John Harrison to Jacob Isleston, (Uselton). C 3: 288 (1717).  
 John Harrison et als to Andrew Johnston. 1-2: 108 (1719).  
 John Harrison from Andrew Johnston, John Rudyard and Corns. Longfield. 1-2: 228 (1719).  
 John Harrison to Do. F 2: 16 (1719).  
 John Harrison to David Lee. C 2: 478 (1717).  
 John Harrison to Samuel Leonard. H 2: 174 (1724).  
 John Harrison to Thomas Leonard. C 2: 389 (1722).  
 John Harrison et als to Cornelius Longfield. H: 91 (1702).  
 John Harrison to Elizabeth Merlott. K small: 115 (1717). (Marlett).  
 John Harrison from Josiah Prickett. C: 160 (1698).  
 John Harrison to George Rescarrick. C: 161 (1700).  
 John Harrison to Benjamin Pridmore. E 3: 141 (1721).  
 John Harrison to Peter Runion, (Runyon). A 2: 100 (1717).  
 John Harrison to St. Peters Church, Perth Amboy. B 2: 93 (1719).  
 John Harrison to John Stevenson. D 2: 130 (1724).  
 John Harrison to Henry Vernon. D 3: 161 (1716).  
 John Harrison to John Wardon, (Wardell). K: 179 (1723).  
 John Harrison to Thomas Warne. B 2: 86 (1718).  
 John Harrison to W. J. Society. F 2: 19 (1716).  
 John Harrison to Nathl. Whitehead. B 2: 29 (1718).  
 John Harrison to George Willocks. I: 42 (1704).  
 John Harrison to George Willocks. I: 53 (1704).  
 John Harrison from George Willocks. G: 325 (1701).  
 John Harrison to George Willocks. B 2: 303 (1719).  
 John Harrison to George Willocks. B 2: 266 (1716).  
 John Harrison et al from heirs of Samuel Haight. A 2: 240 (1717).  
 John Harrison to Cornelius Longfield. B 3: 318 (1719).  
 John Harrison from Davis Lyell. A 2: 331 (1703).  
 John Harrison to Andrew Robeson, (Robinson). C 2: 496 (1716).  
 John Harrison to John La Rue. 1-2: 192 (1716).  
 John Harrison from West J. Society. G: 314 (1700).  
 John Harrison et als from Props. of E. J. C: 255 (1702).  
 John Harrison to David Jamison. C 2: 525 (1725).  
 John Harrison to David Jamison. K: 145 (1723).  
 John Harrison to Theodorus Polhemus and others. G: 339 (1701).  
 John Harrison to Edward Vaughan. B 2: 84 (1719).  
 John Harrison to George Willocks. H: 199 (1701).  
 John Harrison to George Willocks. H: 200 (1701).  
 John Harrison Jr. to Richard Mount. B 2: 422 and C 2: 516 (1710).  
 John Harrison to Gannatta Harrison. H 2: 350 (1755).  
 Thomas Hart from E. J. Society. F: 509 (1697).  
 Thomas Hart from Props. of E. J. B: 181 (1687).  
 Thomas Hart from Props. of E. J. B: 529 (1688).  
 Thomas Hart from Props. of E. J. E: 25, 26 (1692).

- Margaret Hartshorn from Est. of Thos. Saltar. K: 328 (1724).
- Hugh Hartshorne from Zachariah Weekes. H 2: 50 (1730).
- Lefferd Haugawout to James Wall. A 3: 120 (1755).
- Caleb Haviland to Robert Lucas. E 2: 40 (1734).
- Thomas Hawardin from E. J. Society. G: 259 (1701).
- Thomas Hawarden est of to Lawrence Van Galen. K: 333 (1711).
- Michael Hawden from Props. of E. J. C: 251, 252 (1701). (Hawarden).
- Michael Hawden to Cornelius Longfield. H: 91 (1702). (Hawarden).
- Michael Hawdon to John Johnston and Geo. Willocks. B 2: 296, 299 (1706).
- Thomas Hawerdin from Robt. Vanquelin est. F: 729 (1698).
- Andrew Hay est of to John Smyth. K 2: 359 (1748).
- Andrew Hay to George Fraser. K: 164 (1726).
- Andrew Hay to John Hamilton. G 2: 154 (1726).
- Jonathan Haynes from Props. of N. J. 1: 123 (1673).
- Michael Hays from John DeHart. 1-2: 296 (1759).
- Michael Hays to Thomas Miller. 1-2: 297 (1759).
- John Hayward to David Ogden and Abram Peirson. E: 90 (1719).
- James Hayward from heirs of Saml. Bayard. 1-2: 278 (1752).
- James Hayward from Abram Isaacks est of, Saml. Nevill and John Nevill. 1-2: 252, 253 (1750).
- Samuel Hazard to Robert Smith. A L: 345 (1757).
- John Heard to William Inslie, (Ilsley). A 2: 327 (1701).
- Benjamin Hegeman from Garret Hoogeland. E 3: 251 (1765).
- John Height from Philipse, Robinson and Morris. K 2: 124 (1760).
- John Height to Nicholas Hooper. H 3: 243 (1774).
- John N. Height to Moses Morris. A T: 301 (1796).
- Obadiah Heires to Samuel Moore. 1: 327 (1669). (Ayres).
- Obadiah Heires from Samuel Moore. 1: 326 (1669). (Ayres).
- Jabez Hendrick(s) from Elisha Parker. E: 189 (1688).
- Daniel Hendrick(s) to Rene Piat La Flower. A: 128 (1680).
- Daniel Hendrick(s) to Rene Piat La Flower. A: 129 (1680).
- Daniel Hendrick(s) to Rene Piat La Flower. A: 130 (1680).
- Daniel Hendrick(s) to James Manning. E 2: 27 (1703).
- Daniel Hendrick(s) from Props. of E. J. E: 431 (1695).
- Daniel Hendrick(s) from Stephen Warne. D 2: 134 (1724).
- Daniel Hendrick(s) to Joseph Phillips. B 2: 197 (1716).
- Cornelius Hendrickson from Benjamin South Jr. H 3: 252 (1763).
- Cornelius Hendrickson from James Parker. H 3: 94 (1772).
- Hendrick Hendrickson to Daniel Morgan. D 3: 286 (1758).
- James Hepburn from John Hepburn Sr. F 2: 300 (1743).
- John Hepburn from George Marlett. D 3: 122 (1719).
- Stacy Hepburn from Thos. Lawrence by Exs. A L: 201 (1779).
- George Herriot et ux to James Reed. D 3: 341 (1765).
- John Herriot to Ephraim Lockhart. C 3: 135 (1734).
- John Herriot to Ephraim Lockhart. C 3: 185 (1734).
- John Herriot to Alexr. Watson. F 3: 160 (1770).
- Samuel Herriot from Ephraim Lockhart. G 3: 225 (1760).
- William Hetfield from Charles Wright. G 3: 38 (1761).
- William Rider from Jonathan Jaques. E 2: 111 (1734).
- Jedediah Higgins from Props. of E. J. A: 418 (1686).
- Jediah Higgins to James Leonard. E 2: 119 (1737).
- Jediah Higgins from Thos. Watson and Jos. Kirkbride. A 2: 81, 83 (1709).
- Thomas Higgins to John Stewart. F: 263 (1696).
- Thomas Higgins from Props. of E. J. E: 413 (1695).
- Eliakim Higgins to Richard Smith Jr. D: 29 (1683).
- Jediah Higgins to Joseph Higgins. Y: 527 (1759).
- Jedediah Higgins to Isaac Snedeker. A V: 193 (1749).
- Michael Higgins to David Lee. E 2: 137 (1732).
- Richard Higgins est of to Edward Slater. 1: 238 (1677).
- Thomas Higgins from Props. of E. J. E: 95 (1693).
- William High from Philip Sharp. K 2: 179 (1760).
- William High by Sheriff to John Cook. G 3: 320 (1773).
- John Hight et al to Perez Rowley. A S: 473 (1796).
- John Hill from Benjamin Olden. G 3: 243 (1759).
- John Hill to George Scott. G 3: 461 (1765).
- John Hill to Robert White. G 3: 246 (1772).
- Benjamin Hixon et ux to Wm. Kinnan. A T: 505 (1772).
- William Hodgson from E. J. Society. G: 264 (1701).
- William Hodgson from Props. of E. J. C: 253 (1702).
- William Hodgson to Peter Sonmans. I: 176 (1708).
- William Hodgson to Peter Sonmans. I: 177 (1708).
- William Hodgson Jr. to John Hull. E 2: 161 (1737).
- John Hoff to John Parker. H 3: 92 (1759).
- Nichs. Hoffman from Corns. Low Jr. D 3: 84 (1765).
- Francis Holland to Edward Jones. G 2: 225 (1702).
- Daniel Hollinshead from John Harrison. 1-2: 367 (1722).
- Daniel Hollinshead to Michael Kearny. K: 200 (1729).
- Daniel Hollinshead to Michael Kearny. K: 201 (1729).
- Daniel Hollinshead to George Leslie. 1-2: 10 (1729).
- Daniel Hollinshead to Aria Mulinar, (Mollyneux). B 2: 393 (1720).
- Daniel Hollinshead to John Parker. C 2: 455 (1721).
- Dnaiel Hollinshead to John Parker. C 2: 456 (1721).
- Daniel Hollinshead from George Willocks. C 3: 108 (1723).
- Francis Hollinshead to David Lee. F 2: 279 (1740).
- Francis Hollinshead to Joshua Lee. F 2: 277 (1740).
- Francis Hollinshead from Daniel Perrine. F 2: 101 (1740).





Olive Adelaide Hull—Monnette

At the age of 18 years, a cherished medallion, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 286). Mother of Orra Eugene Monnette, who signed her signature to the following:

"His heart was as great as the world,  
but there was not room in it to  
hold the memory of a wrong."

*Mrs M. J. Monnette*

(Found, 1933, written in an old French book, her book, of years before).

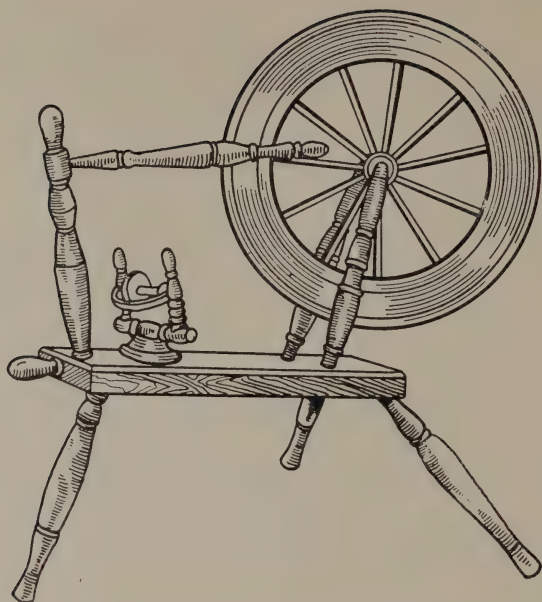
#### EXEMPLAR

I saw a fine face in the passing crowd,  
Unknown to me;  
Good to look upon, virtuous, kind.  
It started a train of memory,  
Rushing through the years.  
The blood tingled, surged in my veins,  
For the resemblance to another haunted me.  
Many come and go along the highway,  
And I pass them without noticing  
and likewise unnoticed.  
They bring no influence to me,  
Nor I to them.  
But this face reminded me,  
That the best in me,  
Of goodness and kindness,  
I owe to my mother;  
Her face is mirrored in my soul.

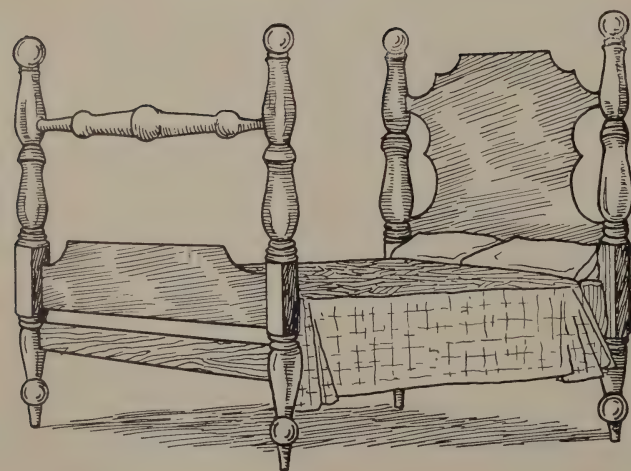
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

Los Angeles, California  
July 31st, 1919

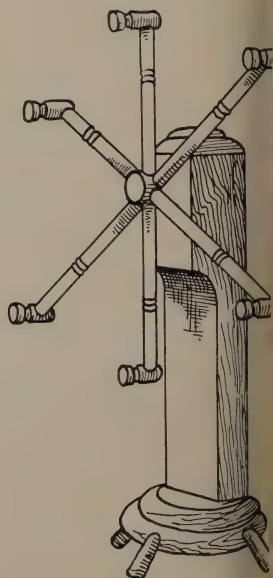
(1085)



Before the advent of the factory, the spinning wheel was a household necessity.



Dark mahogany four-posters graced many early homes. COLONIAL FURNITURE, still in the home of Orra Eugene Monnette, in his childhood. (Courtesy of The West Virginia Review, Charleston).





- Francis Hollinshead by Sheriff to John Horner. G 2: 390 (1750).  
 John Holton from David Perego. G 2: 493 (1726).  
 Andrew Home by Atty. to Andrew Gordon. H 2: 452 (1756).  
 Andrew Home by Atty. to Andrew Gordon. H 2: 453 (1756).  
 Andrew Home from Andrew Gordon. H 2: 21 (1752).  
 Andrew Home by Atty. to Andrew Gordon. 1-2: 64 (1752).  
 Elizabeth Home from Alexr. Mackdowell. 1-2: 20 (1741).  
 Mary A. Homfray to Samuel Smith. G 3: 399 (1774).  
 Richard Hoogland from John Stewart. I: 323 (1710).  
 William Hooks et ux to Joshua Smalley. F 2: 7 (1740).  
 Clement Hooper from Coms. of Middlesex Loan office. G 2: 96 (1748).  
 James Hooper to Robert L. Hooper Jr. K: 319 (1732).  
 James Hooper from Robert L. Hooper Jr. K: 317 (1732).  
 Mary Hooper to George Willocks. A 2: 189 (1717).  
 Nicholas Hooper from John Height. H 3: 243 (1774).  
 Robert L. Hooper to John Johnston. E 3: 431 (1769).  
 Robert L. Hooper to Philip Kearny. I 2: 248 (1759).  
 Robert L. Hooper to Philip Kearny. 1-2: 181 (1750).  
 Robert L. Hooper from Alexr. Mackdowell. E 2: 452 (1737).  
 Robert L. Hooper from Samuel and John Nevill by Atty. 1-2: 234 (1750).  
 Robert L. Hooper to William Pidgeon. Q: 344 (1759).  
 Robert L. Hooper from James Hooper. K: 319 (1732).  
 Robert L. Hooper Jr. to Robert Lyle. F 2: 329 (1734).  
 Robert L. Hooper Jr. to James Hooper. K: 317 (1732).  
 Robert L. Hooper Jr. to James Layton. E 2: 55 (1735).  
 Robert L. Hooper Jr. to George Warne. E 2: 56 (1737).  
 Isaac Horner from Joseph Horner. R: 275 (1757).  
 John Horner to Richard Ridgway. F: 141 (1695).  
 John Horner to Joseph Skelton. D 3: 245 (1751).  
 John Horner to William Maghee. B 3: 11 (1721).  
 John Horner to Richard Stockton. I: 300 (1702).  
 Joseph Horner to William Tennent. G 3: 44 (1759).  
 Joseph Horner to William Tennent. G 3: 45 (1759).  
 Joseph Horner to William Howard. D 3: 260 (1767).  
 Jos. and Saml. Horner to Richard Paterson. B 3: 44 (1754).  
 Jos. and Saml. Horner to Richard Paterson. B 3: 48 (1759).  
 Joseph Horner to Stacy Potts. Y: 433 (1757).  
 John Houghton from Thomas Warne. F: 171 (1696).  
 William Howard from Joseph Horner et ux. D 3: 260 (1767).  
 William Howard from Thomas Morris. A 3: 335 (1763).  
 Adam Hudd from George Willocks. C 2: 34 (1719).  
 Adam Hude from E. J. Society. F: 155 (1696).  
 Adam Hude to James Hude. F 2: 498 (1717).  
 Adam Hude from James Lockart. B 2: 200 (1718).  
 Adam Hude from Samuel Lockheart. C 2: 443 (1722).  
 Adam Hude from Daniel Robins. F: 153 (1695).  
 Adam Hude from Daniel Robins. F: 741 (1695).  
 Adam Hude from Benjamin Tappen. B 2: 108 (1719).  
 Adam Hude from Isaac Tappin. C: 208 (1702).  
 James Hude from John Parker. E 2: 534 (1726).  
 James Hude from William Peacock. E 2: 535 (1732).  
 James Hude from John White et ux. E 2: 537 (1734).  
 Robt. Hude from Henry Moores. E 2: 239 (1734).  
 Robt. Hude from Samuel Moores. E 2: 238 (1730).  
 Robt. Hude from Benjamin Tappan. D 2: 251 (1722).  
 Robt. Hude to Thomas Thorp. D 3: 95 (1746).  
 William Hudson to Samuel Leonard. H 2: 176 (1731).  
 James Hughes from Joseph McCrackin. H 3: 443 (1787).  
 Richard Hughes from Stephen Warne. K: 301 (1725).  
 George Hulit from Props. of E. J. E: 371 (1694).  
 Benjamin Hull from Indian. K small: 30 (1701).  
 Benjamin Hull from Samuel Moore. B: 411 (1684).  
 Benjamin Hull to Elisha Parker. G: 126 (1700).  
 Benjamin Hull from Props. of E. J. A: 409 (1686).  
 Benjamin Hull from Props. of E. J. D: 60 (1688).  
 Benjamin Hull from Isaac Smalley. G: 333 (1687).  
 Benjamin Hull from Isaac Smalley. G: 447 (1687).  
 Benjamin Hull to Isaac Tappen. A 2: 279 (1692).  
 Benjamin Hull by Ex's. to Jeremiah Dunn. F 2: 121 (1740).  
 Benjamin Hull by Exs. to Moses Fitz Randolph. F 2: 414 (1740).  
 Benjamin Hull est. of from Joseph Hull. E 2: 265 (1737).  
 Benjamin Hull from Ralph Ransford. G: 28 (1699).  
 Benjamin Hull from Props. of E. J. E: 413 (1695).  
 Benjamin Hull heirs of to Thomas Skinner Jr. 1-2: 288 (1759).  
 Benjamin Hull heirs of to Thomas Skinner Jr. 1-2: 290 (1759).  
 Gershom Hull from Joseph Tappen. I: 246 (1708).  
 Hopewell Hull from Props. of E. J. A: 356 (1686).  
 Hopewell Hull to Vincent Runyon. D: 30 (1687).  
 Hopewell Hull et als from Daniel Pierce. 1: 335 (1666).  
 Humphrey Hull from Samuel Gibson. F: 358 (1689).  
 John Hull from William Hodgson Jr. E 2: 161 (1737).  
 John Hull to Philip Kearny. 1-2: 237 (1744).  
 Joseph Hull to Benj. Hull est of. E 2: 265 (1737).  
 Joseph Hull to Joseph Martin Sr. E 3: 435 (1711).  
 Samuel Hull from Props. of E. J. B: 520 (1688).  
 Samuel Hull from George Willocks. F: 105 (1696).  
 John Hume from Props. of E. J. B: 531 (1688).  
 Josiah Hunt from John Smith et ux. E 3: 55 (1723).

- Josiah Hunt from John Kinsey. E 3: 61 (1723).  
 Josiah Hunt Jr. to James Smith. E 3: 64 (1726).  
 Thos. O. Hunter by Atty. to Philip Kearny. 1-2: 147 (1736).  
 Duncan Hutcheson from John Pettinger, (Pittinger). F 2: 444 (1733).  
 Amos Hutcheson from Wm. Hutchinson. A V: 226.  
 Benj. Hutcheson to Abraham Pain, (Payne, Paine). Sec. 6 Draw. 2 (1774).  
 John Hutcheson from Wm. Hutchinson. B 3: 58 (1764).  
 John Hutcheson to John Kinnan. A T: 504 (1770).  
 Joseph Hutcheson from Wm. Hutcheson. A V: 194 (1770).  
 Joseph Hutcheson from Daniel Stout. A T: 541 (1800).  
 William Hutcheson to Adam Shaw. G 3: 76 (1769).  
 William Hutcheson to John Tindal. K 2: 76 (1758).  
 William Hutcheson by Sheriff to Daniel Johns. A S: 480 (1776).  
 William Hutcheson to John Rogers Jr. G 3: 40 (1746).  
 William Hutcheson to Joseph Hutchinson. A Q: 550 (1796).  
 William Hutcheson Jr. to Wm. Hutchinson Sr. G 3: 75 (1769).  
 William Hutcheson et al to Andrew Johnston and others. H 2: 255 (1754).  
 John Hutton from John Johnston. C 2: 505 (1717).  
 John Hyde Jr. by Atty to Peter Sonmans. K 2: 403 (1762).  
 John Hyburn from David Laing. E 2: 13 (1736).  
 John Ilesley Sr. from Benjamin Jones. G: 37 (1699).  
 John Iislee to David Alford, (Alward). F 2: 74 (1714).  
 Wm. Iisley to John Lee. B 2: 103 (1703).  
 Elisha Iislie to John Iisly. C: 6 (1674).  
 Elisha Jr., Joseph and Benjamin Iisly to Wm. Iisly. C: 222 (1702).  
 William Iisley from Jos. and John Little. C: 224 (1702).  
 William Iisley to Samuel Moore. 1: 261 (1677).  
 John Iisly from Robert Rogers. C: 7 (1674).  
 Indian (Paywarren) to Proprietors of E. J. B: 534 (1688).  
 Indians to Many persons. O: 145 (1701).  
 Indians to James Graham and others. 1: 192 (1681).  
 Indians to John Johnston. C: 200 (1702).  
 Indians to Cornelius Longfield. 4: 45, 46 (1681).  
 Indians to Props. of E. J. A: 263 (1684).  
 Indians to George Willocks. C: 276 (1703).  
 Thomas Ingliss to Stephen Skinner. H 3: 193 (1772).  
 John Indians from Props. of E. J. A: 177 (1684).  
 John Indians from Joshua Snell. A: 36 (1683).  
 Henry Inman et ux to George Willocks. H: 195 (1702).  
 Elisha Inslee, (Iisley), from Jonathan Inslee, (Iisley). F 2: 299 (1741).  
 Grace Inslee, (Iisley) from Samuel Inslee, (Iisley). H 3: 335 (1777).  
 Jonathan Inslee Jr., (Iisley) to Jonathan Inslee Sr., (Iisley). G 2: 319 (1741).  
 Jonathan Inslee Sr., (Iisley) to Jonathan Inslee Jr., (Iisley). G 2: 319 (1741).  
 John Ireland from E. J. Society. F: 608 (1698).  
 John Ireland from John Johnston. C 2: 487 (1721).  
 John Ireland from David Lyell et ux. C: 181 (1701).  
 John Ireland to Peter Sonmans. I: 206 (1708).  
 John Ireland to Peter Sonmans. I: 207 (1708).  
 Iselstine (Uselton), Mathias Jr. from Robert Iselstine, (Usleton). K 2: 53 (1760).  
 Robert Iselstine, (Uselton), from est of James Willson. K 2: 553 (1761).  
 Robert Iselstine to Peter Noc. H 3: 6, 7 (1761).  
 Robert Iselstine to John Stevens. K 2: 556 (1762).  
 Robert Iselstine, (Uselton), to John and Andrew Smyth. K 2: 555 (1761).  
 Mathias Iselstine, (Uselton) to Alexander Mackdowell. F 2: 302 (1737).  
 John Ives from John Robinson. A: 394 (1686).  
 John Ives from John Robinson. A: 400 (1686).  
 Robert James to Thomas James. A M: 216 (1773).  
 David Jamison to Joseph Marsh. F 2: 229 (1737).  
 William Jamison to Joseph Marsh. F 2: 230 (1737).  
 William Jamison to Joseph Marsh. F 2: 231 (1737).  
 Henry Jaques from est of Stephen Richard. H 2: 395 (1750).  
 Henry Jaques Sr. and Jr. from Props. of N. J. 1: 84 (1669).  
 John Jaques from Jonathan Jaques. C 2: 91 (1710).  
 John Jaques from Jonathan Jaques. C 2: 92 (1710).  
 John Jaques from Jonathan Jaques. C 2: 94 (1710).  
 John Jaques from Stephen Jaques. C 2: 96 (1720).  
 John Jaques to Moses Rolfe. D 2: 224 (1722).  
 John Jaques to Stephen Skinner. C 2: 95 (1720).  
 John Jaques to Danl. Stillwell. C 2: 519 (1711).  
 John Jaques to John Wilkinson. D 2: 244 (1720).  
 Richard Jaques to Johannes Voorhees by Exr. G 3: 247 (1773).  
 Samuel Jaques to Joseph Shotwell. H 2: 432 (1756).  
 Stephen Jaques to John Jaques. C 2: 96 (1720).  
 Stephen Jaques to Charles Marsh. B 3: 247 (1740).  
 Henry Jaquish, (Jacques) to John Stewart. G: 299 (1698).  
 John Jaquish, (Jacques) to John Robinson and Richard Spencer. F: 365 (1696).  
 Jacob Jemson from John Morford. F 2: 197 (1729).  
 Jacob Jemson Jr. from Joseph Jemson. H 3: 245 (1774).  
 Richard Jeneway, (Janeway), from Peter Sonmans. B 2: 94 (1717).  
 John Jobs from Daniel Perine. 1-2: 104 (1749).  
 Stephen Johns to John Shields. A I: 508 (1777).  
 George Johnson from Thomas Johnson. B 3: 49 (1762).  
 John Johnson to George Norton. I: 293 (1709).  
 Mindert Johnson from John Morford. D 2: 222 (1720).  
 Peter Johnson from John Jarman, (?) (Carman). A C: 269 (1769).  
 Rut Johnson to William Updike. G 3: 49 (1747).  
 Thomas Johnson to Samuel Moore. 1: 294 (1675).  
 Andrew Johnston from John Johnston. K 2: 489 (1724).  
 Andrew Johnston from John Johnston. K 2: 490 (1724).  
 Andrew Johnston from John Johnston. B 2: 267 (1719).  
 Andrew Johnston to Philip Kearny. 1-2: 233 (1756).  
 Andrew Johnston from Philip Kearny. K 2: 505 (1756).  
 Andrew Johnston from Samuel Kemble. A 3: 187 (1755). (Kimball).  
 Andrew Johnston from Jeremiah Martin. D 3: 78 (1734).



- Andrew Johnston to Mulford Martin. D 3: 81 (1737).
- Andrew Johnston from Peter McLean. K 2: 482 (1761).
- Andrew Johnston from Thos. Montgomerie by Sheriff. B 3: 41 (1764).
- Andrew and Lewis Johnston to James Moorhead. H 2: 104 (1750).
- Andrew and Lewis Johnston to James Moorhead. H 2: 106 (1750).
- Andrew and Lewis Johnston from John Peairs. H 2: 102 (1742).
- Andrew Johnston to John Porter. E 3: 347 (1762).
- Andrew Johnston from Props. of E. J. B 2: 268 (1719).
- Andrew Johnston to John Smyth. K 2: 362 (1748).
- Andrew Johnston to John Smyth. H 2: 195 (1750).
- Andrew Johnston from Gabriel Stelle, est of, by Sheriff. K 2: 492 (1749).
- Andrew Johnston from John Stevens. K 2: 356 (1734).
- John Johnston from John Stevens estate. G 2: 426 (1750).
- John Johnston from John White. E 2: 352 (1732).
- Andrew Johnston from John White. E 2: 352 (1732).
- John Johnston from John White. E 2: 353 (1732).
- Andrew Johnston from John White. E 2: 353 (1732).
- John Johnston to George Willocks. B 2: 303 (1719).
- John Johnston from George Willocks et ux. C: 174 (1701).
- John Johnston from George Willocks et ux. H: 36 (1702).
- John Johnston from George Willocks et ux. C: 276 (1703).
- John Johnston from George Willocks et ux. C: 277 (1703).
- John Johnston est of to Conrad Mizner. K 2: 46 (1754).
- John Johnston est of to John Stevens. G 2: 502 (1749).
- John Johnston est of to John Parker and Andrew Smyth. H 2: 341 (1755).
- John Johnston et al to Cornelius Longfield. B 3: 318 (1719).
- John Johnston est of to David Lyell. G: 281 (1700).
- John Johnston et al to Johannes Schenck. A 2: 170 (1703).
- John Johnston et als from Props. of E. J. C: 255 (1702).
- John Johnston et ux to George Willocks. H: 193 (1701).
- John Johnston et als to George Willocks. H: 194 (1701).
- John L. Johnston from est of John Jolly by Sheriff. H 3: 387 (1771).
- John L. Johnstone by Sheriff to Bowes Reed. A P: 335 (1788).
- Lewis Johnston to John Johnston. D 3: 210 (1766).
- Lewis Johnston to Samuel Leonard. H 2: 158 (1750).
- Lewis Johnston from John and Saml. Nevill. D 3: 30 (1763).
- Lewis Johnston to W. J. Society. 1265 A M (1772).
- Lewis Johnston et al from John and Saml. Nevill. 1-2: 215 (1745).
- Lewis Johnston to Cecilia Sarjant. A 3: 437 (1762). (Cecil).
- Stephen Johnston to Stephen Skinner. H 3: 186 (1773).
- Thomas Johnston est of to Stephen Skinner. B 3: 29 (1764).
- Andrew Johnston from John Stevens. G 2: 504 (1750).
- Andrew Johnston from George Willocks. B 2: 269 (1719).
- Andrew Johnston est of from Lewis Johnston. A 3: 82 (1763).
- Andrew Johnston est of from Lewis Johnston. B 3: 230 (1765).
- Andrew Johnston to Thomas Newton. E 3: 425 (1764).
- Andrew Johnston est of to Thomas Wetherill. A 3: 95 (1763).
- Andrew and Lewis Johnston to Thomas Leopard. K 2: 429 (1761).
- Andrew and Lewis Johnston to Peter Ten Eick. K 2: 465 (1762).
- Andrew Johnston to John Webb. K 2: 416 (1730).
- Augustus Johnston to Stephen Skinner. H 3: 190 (1765).
- David Johnston to Stephen Skinner. A 3: 118 (1763).
- Elizabeth Johnston to Like (Luke) Smock. A P: 501 (1748).
- Elizabeth Johnston to Elisha Parker est of. E 2: 208 (1732).
- Elizabeth Johnston from Elisha Parker est of. E 2: 206 (1732).
- George Johnston from John Johnston. C 3: 268 (1728).
- Hendrick Johnston from John Johnston. G 2: 261 (1710).
- John Johnston from E. J. Society. G: 252 (1701).
- John Johnston from E. J. Society. G: 255 (1701).
- John Johnston from E. J. Society. G: 262 (1701).
- John Johnston from Andrew Jeffry by Atty. H: 23 (1702). (Jaffray).
- John Johnston to George Johnston. C 3: 268 (1728).
- John Johnston from Lewis Johnston. D 3: 210 (1766).
- John Johnston to Wm. Lawrence Jr. D 2: 84 (1724).
- John Johnston from George Leslie. G 2: 425 (1750).
- John Johnston to Isabella McKenzie. H: 204 (1703).
- John Johnston from John Nevill. D 3: 34 (1763).
- John Johnston to John Parker. E 2: 168 (1723).
- John Johnston from Props. of E. J. D: 327 (1690).
- John Johnston from Stephen Skinner by Agt. 3269 A M.
- John Johnstone from Props. of E. J. D: 231 (1690).
- John Johnstone to Props. of E. J. H: 121 (1702).
- John Johnstone et als to Cornelius Longfield. H: 91 (1702).
- John Johnstone et als to Cornelius Longfield. K: 248 (1708).
- Charles Jolley from Samuel Leonard. D 3: 128 (1721).
- Edward Jones from Thomas Smith. C: 211 (1699).
- John Jones from Thomas Leonard. 1: 252 (1677).
- John Jones to William Looker. 1: 252 (1677).
- Richard Jones from Props. of E. J. B: 504 (1688).
- Richard Jones et als from Props. of E. J. 4: 1 (1682).
- William Jones to John Smalley Jr. 3: 110 (1674).
- William Jones to John Smalley Jr. 1: 297 (1674).
- Thomas Kearney from Johannes Schenk. A 2: 174 (1715).

- John Kearney to James and Thomas Kearny. F 2: 506 (1744).  
 John Kearny to Isaac Mackdowell. E 2: 435 (1735).  
 Michael Kearny from Alexander Mackdowell. K: 337 (1732).  
 Michael Kearny from James Nisbett. K: 47 (1725).  
 Michael Kearny from John Parker. K: 199 (1728).  
 Michael Kearney est of to Philip Kearney. 1-2: 241 (1749).  
 Michael Kearney est of to Philip Kearney. 1-2: 226 (1755).  
 Michael Kearny est of to Stephen Skinner. E 3: 206 (1764).  
 Michael Kearny from est of Geo. Leslie. 1-2: 230 (1754).  
 Michael Kearny from John Mott. 1-2: 246 (1752).  
 Michael Kearny from est of Joseph Murray. 1-2: 271 (1759).  
 Michael Kearny from est of Joseph Murray. 1-2: 272 (1759).  
 Michael Kearny from exrs of Joseph Murray. G 3: 23 (1771).  
 Michael Kearney from John and Saml. Nevill. 1-2: 222 (1747).  
 Michael Kearny from Saml. Nevill by Atty. 1-2: 243 (1750).  
 Philip Kearny from Saml. Nevill by Sheriff. 1-2: 239 (1750).  
 Philip Kearny from Benjamin Price. 1-2: 184 (1752).  
 Philip Kearny from est of Saml. Romeyn. 1-2: 202 (1750).  
 Philip Kearny to Elizabeth and Susanna Skinner. 1-2: 190 (1757).  
 Philip Kearny to Courtland Skinner. 1-2: 191 (1757).  
 Philip Kearny from John Stevens. 1-2: 153 (1752).  
 Philip Kearny from Stephen Warne. 1-2: 269 (1751).  
 Philip Kearny from John Watson. 1-2: 188 (1732).  
 Philip Kearny et al to John and Saml. Nevill. 1-2: 215 (1745).  
 George Keith from Peter Sonmans and Gawen Lawrie. B: 61 (1686).  
 George Keith to Peter Sonmans. E: 17 (1690).  
 Henry Kemble from E. J. Society. F: 533 (1698). (Kimball).  
 Peter Kemble to Joseph Skelton. D 3: 242 (1749). (Kimball).  
 John Kent to James Smith. E 3: 92 (1759).  
 Stephen Kent to Josiah Merlatt and Abram Lentine, (Luten, Luten). F: 443 (1696).  
 Stephen Kent to Samuel Moore. F: 674 (1683).  
 Stephen Kent to Israel Thornhill. B: 139 (1686).  
 Stephen Kent to Israel Thornhill. A: 74 (1683).  
 Stephen Kent to Isaac Walker. A 2: 61 (1716).  
 Stephen Kent Jr. to Mathew Moore. D: 111 (1688).  
 Stephen Kent Jr. from Props. of N. J. 1: 107 (1670).  
 Stephen Kent Sr. from Props. of N. J. 1: 94 (1670).  
 Samuel Ker from John Van Derbilt. E 3: 171 (1760).  
 Daniel Ketcham from Thomas Willson. G 2: 228 (1733).  
 Jonathan Ketcham from John Throckmorton. G 2: 279 (1747).  
 John Keyser et al to Cornelius Longevelt. G 2: 281 (1797).  
 John Keyser et al from Peter Sonmans. I: 31 (1703).  
 John Keyser et al from Peter Sonmans. 8: 33 (1703).  
 John Keyser et al to Garret E. Stoothof. 1-2: 425 (1711).  
 John Keyser et al to Peter Nevius and Laurence Willemse. K: 231 (1709).  
 John G. Keyser to Thomas Lawrence. E: 347 (1732).  
 John G. Keyser to Thomas Lawrence. E: 350 (1732).  
 Sampson G. and Catherine Kimble, (Kimball), to Peter Kimble, (Kimball). A V: 271 (1806).  
 Robert King to John Parker. E 2: 199 (1731).  
 Ann Kingsland to Elizabeth Leslie. B 3: 27 (1760).  
 Anne Kingsland from Elizabeth Leslie. B 3: 26 (1754).  
 Thomas Kinnan to Samuel Leonard. A 2: 159 (1717).  
 Thomas Kinnan to Thomas Willson. G 2: 227 (1719).  
 John Kinsey from John Earl Melfort by Sheriff. B 3: 7 (1736).  
 John Kinsey Jr. from Benjamin Stelle. K: 163 (1730).  
 Jonathan Kinsey from Shobal Smith. F 2: 201 (1739).  
 David Knott from Richard Lawrence. A 3: 328 (1687).  
 Thomas Knowles to John Milford. B: 140 (1687).  
 Thomas Knowles from Samuel Moore. B: 139 (1685).  
 Konynt Dierck to Philip Konynt, (Conine). C 3: 326 (1734).  
 Benjamin Koster to Thomas Say. H 3: 307 (1766). (See).  
 Peter Lacont from Daniel Robins. E: 290 (1695).  
 Susannah Ladd from Benj. Harrison. K 2: 479 (1731).  
 William Ladd to John Gosney. C 2: 495 (1720).  
 Reni La Flower to John Pound. A: 129 (1683).  
 Barnardus Lagrange from Ari Molenaar, (Molly-neux). G 2: 249 (1746).  
 Benjamin Laing from William Laing. F 2: 50 (1735).  
 George Laing from William Laing Jr. E 2: 451 (1740).  
 John Laing from William Laing. G 2: 88 (1735).  
 John Laing to Jane Ross. F 2: 120 (1728).  
 John Laing from Props. of E. J. E: 30 (1692).  
 Wm. Laing et ux to James Manning. K: 276 (1729).  
 John Lambert from Props. of E. J. A: 272 (1685).  
 Cornelius Langevelt et al from Fessie Lewis. F 3: 137 (1709).  
 John Langstaef from Props. of E. J. E: 380 (1694).  
 John Langstaff to Henry Langstaff Jr. H 3: 21 (1755).  
 John Langstaff from Props. of E. J. B: 443 (1688).  
 Sarah Langstaff from John Langstaff. C 3: 83 (1721).  
 John Langstaff to William Olden. G: 296 (1701).  
 John Langstaff from Thomas Webster et ux. H: 155 (1697).  
 John Langstaff Jr. from John Langstaff Sr. H 3: 18 (1714).  
 John Langstaff Jr. from Joseph Manning. H 3: 19 (1717).  
 Henry Langstaff Jr. from John Langstaff. H 3: 21 (1755).  
 Henry and John Langstaff from Joseph Sutton. C 3: 110 (1733).  
 Ralph Lashells from John Morrell. E 3: 249 (1763).  
 Benjamin Lawrence from Benj. Lawrence Jr. B 3: 321 (1730).  
 James Lawrence et ux to John Smyth. A 3: 5 (1762).  
 James Lawrence et als from est of John Ritchie. K 2: 533 (1760).



- John Lawrence from Mary Masters et al. B 3: 284 (1761).  
 John Lawrence et ux to William Steel. B 3: 288 (1762).  
 Joseph Lawrence et ux to David Rulon. W: 488 (1760).  
 Thomas Lawrence et ux to Cornelius Longfield. D: 86 (1689).  
 Thomas Lawrence from Henry Longfield et ux. G 2: 250 (1742).  
 Thomas Lawrence from Peter Sonmans. E 2: 64 (1733).  
 Thomas Lawrence from Peter Sonmans. E 2: 65 (1733).  
 Thomas Lawrence from Peter Sonmans. E 2: 68 (1733).  
 Thomas Lawrence from Peter Sonmans. E 2: 69 (1733).  
 Thomas Lawrence from Peter Sonmans. E 2: 100 (1735).  
 Thomas Lawrence Jr. from Thomas Lawrence Sr. G 3: 10 (1771).  
 Thomas Lawrence Jr. from Henry Longfield et ux. H 2: 260 (1754).  
 Thomas Lawrence Jr. from Mary Longfield. F 2: 428 (1739).  
 Thomas Lawrence et al to John Lawrence. B 3: 284 (1761).  
 William Lawrence Jr. from Stephen Warne. D 2: 137 (1724).  
 Gawn Lawrie from David Mudie. D: 35, 36 (1686).  
 Gawn Lawrie from Props. of E. J. A: 240 (1685).  
 Gawn Lawrie from Props. of E. J. A: 280 (1685).  
 Gawn Lawrie from Props. of E. J. A: 349 (1685).  
 Gawn Lawrie from Props. of E. J. A: 190 (1685).  
 Gawn Lawrie from Props. of E. J. A: 401 (1686).  
 Gawn Lawrie from Props. of E. J. A: 415, 416 (1686).  
 Gawn Lawrie to David River. A: 316 (1686).  
 Gawn Lawrie to Thomas Gordon, John Mellon, Benjamin Hall (Hull), Rowlf Vanderlonden, Cornelius Christianus, Mathias France, Thomas Boell, John Bowen and Thos. Cardell. I: 71 (1703).  
 Gawn Lawrie et ux to John Palmer. A: 310 (1685).  
 Thomas Lawrie from Props. of E. J. B: 31 (1686).  
 Thomas Lawrie from Props. of E. J. B: 395 (1688).  
 Gabriel Le Boyteulx from Robert Webster. C 2: 87 (1701).  
 David Lee to Joshua Lee. F 2: 164 (1740).  
 John Lee from John Moore. C: 192 (1701).  
 John Lee from Thos. Moore et ux. B 2: 106 (1718).  
 Joseph Leigh from David Lyell et ux. E 2: 33 (1736).  
 Joseph Leigh to Wm. Tindall. E 2: 227 (1738).  
 Martine Lemon from Albert Schenck. H 3: 129 (1774).  
 Daniel Leonard to Peter Teneyke. A 3: 105 (1761).  
 James Leonard from Thomas Leonard. E 2: 118 (1739).  
 John Leonard est of to John White. E 2: 350 (1731).  
 John Leonard est of to John White. E 2: 351 (1731).  
 John Leonard to Saml. Neilson. H 2: 379 (1749).  
 John Leonard to Saml. Neilson. H 2: 380 (1749).  
 John Leonard to John Smyth. A 3: 5 (1762).  
 John Leonard et als from est of John Ritchie. K 2: 533 (1760).  
 Samuel Leonard from Thomas Leonard. H 2: 168 (1749).  
 Samuel Leonard from Thomas Leonard. H 2: 169 (1749).  
 Samuel Leonard from Timothy Lloyd. H 2: 178 (1744).  
 Samuel Leonard to Timothy Lloyd. 1-2: 7 (1744).  
 Samuel Leonard to John Lorton. G 2: 232 (1730).  
 Samuel Leonard to John Lorton. G 2: 234 (1730).  
 Samuel Leonard to Timothy Lloyd. E 3: 277 (1717).  
 Samuel Leonard from Wm. Melvin. H 2: 147 (1749).  
 Samuel Leonard from Wm. Moore. H 2: 170 (1725).  
 Samuel Leonard to James Perrine. F 2: 400 (1737).  
 Samuel Leonard to Mathew Perrine. A 3: 188 (1737).  
 Samuel Leonard from est of Geo. Rescarrick. H 2: 159 (1729).  
 Samuel Leonard from Wm. and John Scobey. G 2: 240 (1747).  
 Samuel Leonard from Isaac and Jos. Sharp, (poss. Thorp). H 2: 161 (1750).  
 Samuel Leonard from Isaac and Jos. Sharp. H 2: 163 (1750).  
 Samuel Leonard from Gabriel Stelle. H 2: 143 (1737).  
 Samuel Leonard from Wm. Talman and Francis Yarnall. H 2: 155 (1743).  
 Samuel Leonard to Hugh Taylor. K 2: 347 (1750).  
 Samuel Leonard from Norris Thorp. H 2: 146 (1749).  
 Samuel Leonard from Stephen Warne. H 2: 164 (1742).  
 Samuel Leonard from Stephen Warne and Joshua Warne. H 2: 165 (1742).  
 Samuel Leonard from Stephen Warne. H 2: 175 (1725).  
 Samuel Leonard from George Willocks. A 2: 167 (1717).  
 Samuel Leonard from West New Jersey Society. A 2: 119 (1716).  
 Samuel Leonard est of to Peter Lott Sr. H 3: 231 (1761). (Letts).  
 Samuel Leonard from Saml. Throckmorton. F 3: 16 (1758).  
 Samuel Leonard to Timothy Loyd. A 2: 156 (1717).  
 Samuel Leonard to Alexander Scobie. C 2: 143 (1716).  
 Samuel Leonard to John Stevens and Elias Marsh. G 2: 186 (1749).  
 Samuel Leonard to John White. K: 295 (1731).  
 Thomas Leonard to James Leonard. E 2: 118 (1734).  
 Thomas Leonard to Wm. Monteire, (Monteith). G 2: 14 (1745).  
 Thomas Leonard to John Stockton. E 3: 288 (1731).  
 Thomas Leonard to Samuel Stockton. E 3: 290 (1731).  
 Daniel Leppenton to Thomas Smith. B: 245 (1687).  
 Henry Lesenby from Samuel Moore. 1: 322 (1670).  
 Henry Lesenby from Samuel Moore. 1: 323 (1670).  
 Henry Lesenbe to Samuel Moore. 3: 122 (1674).  
 Elizabeth Leslie to William Thomson. 1-2: 354 (1760).  
 George Leslie to Darby Scandland. G 2: 183 (1745).  
 George Leslie from George Willocks. D 2: 168 (1724).  
 George Leslie est of to Cornelius Lane. H 2: 60 (1752).

- George Leslie est of to James Van Horne. H 2: 310 (1753).
- George Leslie et ux to Charles Morgan. E 2: 221 (1730).
- George Leslie et ux to William Skinner. C 3: 163 (1729).
- George W. Leslie to Thomas Leslie Jr. K 2: 155, 156 (1761).
- Henry Lessenby from Props. of N. J. 1: 108 (1670).
- Ezekiel Letts to Cortland Skinner. H 3: 225 (1771).
- Francis Letts to Thomas Ridford. B 2: 140 (1701).
- Francis Letts from Thomas Ridford. C: 208 (1701).
- William Letts from Props. of E. J. A: 239 (1685).
- William Letts from Peter Sonmans. A 3: 201 (1728).
- William Letts from George Willocks, et ux. C: 170 (1701).
- Samuel Lewis to Benjamin Smith. E 2: 507 (1714).
- Dorothy Light et als to John Loofbourrow. D: 431 (1693).
- Mordecai Lincon from Richard Salter. H 2: 150 (1720). (Lincoln).
- Mordecai Lincon from Richard Salter. D 3: 130 (1726). (Lincoln).
- Danl. Lippinton et ux to George Winkfield, (Wingfield). 1: 240 (1677).
- George Little from Props. of N. J. 1: 81 (1669).
- John Little by Exs. to Isaac Snowden. A S: 385 (1795).
- Joseph Little to Jos. and Benj. Thorp. H 2: 10 (1721).
- John Lloyd from Timothy Lloyd. H 2: 188 (1747).
- Timothy Lloyd to Samuel Leonard. H 2: 178 (1744).
- Timothy Lloyd from James, John and Benj. Stevenson. F 2: 221 (1738).
- George Lockhart from Claude Vallot. 1: 206 (1679).
- George Lockhart from Claude Vallot. 1: 208 (1679).
- Charles Lodwicks from John White et ux. D: 9 (1688).
- Corns. Longevelt from Peter Sonmans. G 2: 265 (1707).
- Corns. Longfield from Props. of E. J. C: 198 (1701).
- Corns. Lonfield to George Willocks. B 2: 303 (1719).
- Corns. Longfield et als to Props. of E. J. C: 255 (1702).
- Corns. Longfield et ux to John P. Melott, (Marlett). K: 114 (1699).
- Corns. Longfield to Henry Perine. C 3: 258 (1711).
- Henry Longfield by Sheriff to Evan Peters, Henry Castorp and Jonathan Oldfield. A C: 36 (1770).
- Mary Longfield to Thos. Lawrence Jr. F 2: 428 (1739).
- Rachel Longfield from Commissioners. 1-2: 319 (1719).
- John Longstaff to Sarah Longstaff. C 2: 123 (1721).
- Stoffel Longstreet from Benj. Predmore. H 2: 397 (1733).
- Corns. Longvelt to Lendert Smock. A 2: 102 (1707).
- John Loofbourrow from Nathan Loofbourrow. E 2: 143 (1737).
- John Loofbourrow from Joshua Pierce. D: 431 (1693).
- John Loofbourrow from Joshua Pierce, Dorothy Light and Sarah Broadstreet. D: 431 (1693).
- John Loofbourrow from Props. E. J. E: 110 (1694).
- Nathl. Loofbourrow from Zebulon Pike est of. H 3: 136 (1762).
- Nathl. Loofbourrow by Sheriff to Stephen Skinner. H 3: 138 (1775).
- Thomas Loofbourrow to William Skinner. C 3: 165 (1730).
- John Loofbourrow from Charles Sallyer. F: 206 (1696).
- John Loofbourrow from Robert Van Quillen. E: 447 (1695).
- William Lorton from Elizabeth Stoughton. B 3: 262 (1761).
- Hannah Loveridge from Wm. Loveridge Jr. et ux, Alexr. Mackdowell et ux and William Vanorden et ux. H 2: 381 (1719).
- Waldron Loveridge from William Loveridge. A 2: 148 (1717).
- William Newman from Richard Stockton. E 3: 284 (1701).
- Robert Nisbite, (Nesbit), from Props. of E. J. C: 245 (1702).
- William Nixon et ux to John Smyth. E 3: 52 (1767).
- John Noaks, (Novak?), to Joseph Bloomfield. A R: 383 (1735).
- Isaac Noe from John Noe. H 2: 26 (1748).
- Jean Noe Sr. to Benjamin Tharp, (Thorp). F 2: 269 (1744).
- John Noe from John Parker. F 2: 541 (1721).
- Thomas Norris et ux to Richard Paterson. B 3: 47 (1759).
- Peter Ockerman, (Ackerman), et ux to Peter Stur. H 3: 250 (1774).
- John Ogden et als to Daniel Pierce. 1: 337 (1666).
- Jacob Okey to John Parker. A 2: 284 (1718).
- David Oldden from John Oldden. H 3: 233 (1751).
- John Oldden to David Oldden. H 3: 233 (1751).
- Thomas Olden from George Scott. G 3: 465 (1772).
- Jonathan Oldfield et ux, et als to Thos. Say, (See). H 3: 312, 316 (1770).
- Jacob Oosterland et al from Peter Sonmans. I: 31, 33 (1703).
- John Oothout from Joseph Sooy, (See), et ux. F 2: 481 (1735).
- Charles Ormiston from Props. of E. J. E: 373 (1694).
- Jacob Osterland et al by Atty to Garret E. Stoothof and Lucas Stevens. 1-2: 425 (1711).
- Jacob Ouke from Peter Sonmans et ux. C 3: 249 (1733).
- Jacob Ouke from Peter Sonmans et ux. C 3: 250 (1733).
- Jacob Ouke et ux to Jacob Wyckoff. G 3: 110 (1729).
- John Palmer from Props. of E. J. A: 95 (1683).
- John Palmer from Props. of E. J. A: 185 (1684).
- John Palmer from Edward Slater. A: 71 (1683).
- John Palmer et als from Indians. 1: 193 (1681).
- John Palmer et ux to Samuel Winder. A: 312 (1686).
- Samuel Pangborn from John Shotwell et ux. F 2: 136 (1743).
- Samuel Pangburn to George Thomson. F 2: 272 (1744).
- William Loveridge to Samuel Sewall. G: 145 (1700).
- William Loveridge Sr. est of to Alexr. Mackdowell. F 2: 331 (1719).
- Cornelius Low et al from John and Saml. Nevill. K 2: 70 (1760).
- Nicholas Low from John Vantine by Sheriff. E 3: 312 (1768).
- Bridget and Elizabeth Loyd from Thomas Loyd. G 2: 61 (1747).
- Timothy Loyd to John Trueax and Jos. Winter. A 3: 86 (1744).



- Friend Lucas et al from Dirik Schuyler. F 2: 372 (1744).  
 Robert Lucas from Isaac Mackdowell. E 2: 41 (1736).  
 Woolege Lucas from John Lucas. F 2: 350 (1744).  
 Gabriel H. Ludlow from Corns. Low Jr. D 3: 84 (1765).  
 John Lufborrow Jr. from Geo. Willocks. C 2: 508 (1719).  
 Robert Lurting to John Throckmorton. E 2: 321 (1732). (Lurton or Lutine).  
 Fenwick Lyell from Geo. Rescarrick. E 2: 171 (1727).  
 Catharine Lyell to Daniel Robins. K 2: 346 (1748).  
 David Lyell to Jonathan Parker. A 3: 180 (1725).  
 David Lyell to Geo. Willocks. G: 363 (1701).  
 David Lyell from Geo. Willocks. H: 121 (1700).  
 David Lyell by Exs. to Wm. Robertson. F 2: 158 (1743).  
 David Lyell est of to Catharine Lyell, Jr. E 2: 140 (1731).  
 David Lyell et ux to Nicholas Stevens. E 2: 147 (1737).  
 David Lyell Jr. from David Lyell Sr. heirs of. E 2: 127 (1731).  
 David Lyell Sr. Exs. of to Geo. Warne. F 2: 440 (1728).  
 David Lyell Sr. Exs. of to David Lyell Jr. E 2: 127 (1731).  
 Fenwick Lyell from John Stevens. E 2: 390 (1727).  
 Fenwick Lyell to Cornelius Voorhies. 1-2: 365 (1741).  
 Dugall Maccallam to Richard Salter. D 3: 125 (1719).  
 John Mack Daniel to Jonathan Martin. K: 105 (1728).  
 Alexr. Mackdowell to Michael Van Veghten. D 3: 141 (1724).  
 George Mackenzie from James, Earl of Perth. A: 200 (1683).  
 John Mackenzie et als to John Laing. D: 297 (1690).  
 Daniel Makany from John Smith. 1: 228 (1678).  
 David Makany from Props. of N. J. 1: 92 (1669).  
 Nicholas Manier, (Monet?), from Claude Valot. 1: 243 (1677).  
 Hipsibah Mannin from Props. of E. J. E: 454 (1695).  
 Isaac Manning from Nathaniel Manning. E 2: 26 (1735).  
 Isaac Manning to Nathaniel Manning. E 2: 27 (1735).  
 Jaffery Manning from Props. of E. J. B: 454 (1688).  
 Jeremiah Manning from Sarah and Saml. Manning. D 3: 53 (1765).  
 Jeremiah Manning from Robert Ross. D 3: 50 (1764).  
 Nathaniel Manning from Benajah Martin. G 2: 33 (1747).  
 Nathaniel Manning to Joshua Martin. F 2: 6 (1742).  
 William Manning to Moses Martin, Jr. E 3: 422 (1768).  
 Benjamin Maple, (Shakemaple), to Jacob Maple, (idem). H 3: 241 (1772).  
 Benjamin Maple to William Maple. H 3: 238 (1772).  
 George March from Props. of E. J. E: 59 (1693).  
 Hugh March from Props. of N. J. 1: 93 (1670).  
 Abram Marlatt to Isaac Smalley. E 2: 303 (1707).  
 George Marlett to John Webster. F 3: 157 (1769).  
 Elias Marsh from William Stone. K 2: 115 (1751). (Thickstone).  
 Elias Marsh to Abraham Webb. B 3: 252 (1765).  
 Elias Marsh from est of John Webb by Sheriff. B 3: 240 (1762).  
 Elias Marsh from Jeremiah White. K 2: 116 (1752).  
 Saml. Marsh to Joseph Shotwell. G 3: 153 (1742).  
 Saml. Marsh to Joseph Shotwell. G 3: 321 (1754).  
 Abraham Martin to Jacob Martin. F 2: 192 (1741).  
 Benajah Martin to John Martin Jr. F 2: 524 (1745).  
 Benjamin Martin from John Martin. A: 396 (1684).  
 Benjamin Martin from John Martin, Jr. A: 395 (1684).  
 Benjamin Martin et ux to Robert Martin. K 2: 133 (1761).  
 Benjamin Martin Sr. to Peter Martin. A 3: 110 (1720).  
 Jacob Martin from Jonathan Martin. H 3: 131 (1763).  
 John Martin to Joseph Martin. A: 237 (1682).  
 John Martin to Thomas Martin. B: 222 (1684).  
 John Martin from John Royse. A 3: 209 (1763).  
 John Martin et als from Daniel Pierce. 1: 335 (1666).  
 John Martin et ux to Ralph Ransford. G: 26 (1699).  
 John Martin et ux to Samuel Sharp, (poss. Thorp). G 3: 431 (1768).  
 John Martin Sr. from Props. of N. J. 1: 124 (1673).  
 Jonathan Martin from John Molleson. K: 111 (1706).  
 Joseph Martin to Joshua Martin. E 3: 438 (1716).  
 Joshua Martin to Moses Martin. E 3: 436 (1759).  
 Peter Martin from Joseph Wood et ux. G 3: 24 (1751).  
 Samuel Martin from John Parker. F 2: 103 (1729).  
 Benj. Martine to John Martine Jr. B: 78 (1684).  
 John Martine from E. J. Society. F: 522 (1697).  
 John Martine Jr. to John Martine Sr. B: 219 (1684).  
 John Martine Sr. to John Martine Jr. D: 66 (1684).  
 Joseph Martine from Props. of E. J. C: 82 (1688).  
 John Martine Jr. from Props. of E. J. A: 352 (1686).  
 John Martine Sr. from Props. of E. J. A: 353 (1686).  
 Thomas Martine from John Stewart. F: 265 (1697).  
 Mary Masters to William Steel. B 3: 315 (1762).  
 Mary Masters to Garret Wall. D: 254 (1690).  
 Mary Masters to John Lawrence. B 3: 284 (1761).  
 John Mathews from East Jersey Society. F: 607 (1698).  
 John Mathie from Andrew Redford and John Browne. K: 303 (1717).  
 Thos. and Sarah Maxwell to Henry Piercy. A S: 419 (1790).  
 Robert McClellan to Archibald Riddell. D: 56 (1689).  
 Robert McClelland to John Smally. B: 536 (1688).  
 Duncan McCoy from Robert Newell. E 2: 375 (1738).  
 John McIntire from Nicholas Van Dyck. F 3: 61 (1750).  
 George McKenzie from East Jersey Society. G: 247 (1700).  
 Isabella McKenzie from George McKenzie. H: 202 (1701).

Peter McLean from Nathl. Ladd by Auditors. K 2: 481 (1760).  
 Peter McLean from John and Saml. Nevill. A 3: 228 (1760).  
 John Melfoord from Props. of East Jersey. B: 364 (1688).  
 John Melyne from Miles Forster, Mary and Obadiah Haige. F: 121 (1696).  
 William Mercer from William Walton. 1-2: 302 (1741).  
 William Mercer to Samuel Vanhorne. H 2: 328 (1754).  
 Gideon Merlatt from Thomas Merlatt. E 2: 16 (1732).  
 Richard Merrill from James Thomson, by Exs. G 3: 127 (1765).  
 Thomas Mershon from James Parker. A 3: 384 (1764). (Mercereau).  
 Peter Messelaer et ux to John Terheune. K 2: 181 (1753).  
 Middx. Loan Office Com. to John Smith. F 2: 107 (1743).  
 John Milford from David Ogden. D 3: 337 (1766).  
 John Milford from Proprietors of E. J. B: 101 (1687).  
 John Mill from Proprietors of E. J. B: 523 (1688).  
 James Miler from Proprietors of E. J. B: 526 (1687).  
 James Miler from Proprietors of E. J. A: 282 (1685).  
 Gabriel Minville from Robert Vanquillen. 1: 305 (1672).  
 Jean Molleson from John Molleson. C 3: 115 (1731).  
 John Molleson from E. J. Society. G: 353 (1701).  
 John Molleson to Jonathan Martin. K: 111 (1706).  
 John Molleson to Daniel Sutton. F 2: 316 (1719).  
 John Molleson to Robert Webster. C: 214 (1702).  
 John Molleson to George Willocks. B 2: 263 (1718).  
 John Molleson from Proprietors of E. J. E: 62 (1693).  
 John Molleson to John Sutton. K: 96 (1704).  
 John Molleson from Proprietors of E. J. B: 366 (1688).  
 James Mooney, (Monet, Money, etc), by Sheriff to Mathew La Rue. G 3: 184 (1772).  
 William Moor from Benjamin Pridmore. E 2: 496 (1717).  
 Alexander Moore to William Wilson. G 2: 103 (1743).  
 James Moore from Samuel Moore. K: 218 (1727).  
 James Moore Jr. from James Moore Sr. D 2: 125 (1725).  
 John Moore to George Morris. C: 194 (1701).  
 John Moore to Nathaniel Wade. A 2: 215 (1706).  
 Mathew Moore from Samuel Moore. D: 109 (1683).  
 Mathew Moore from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 117 (1671).  
 Mathew Moore from Samuel Moore. 1: 296 (1670).  
 Mary Moore to Michael Moore. F 2: 419 (1745).  
 Michael Moore from est of Chas. Toms. E 2: 458 (1740).  
 Samuel Moore to Thomas Moore. F: 18, 20 (1695).  
 Samuel Moore from Thomas Price Jr. and Sr. F 2: 390 (1744).  
 Samuel Moore from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 262 (1672).  
 Samuel Moore from Proprietors of E. J. B: 188 (1687).  
 Samuel Moore from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 68 (1669).

Samuel Moore from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 101 (1670).  
 Samuel Moore to Moses Rolph. B 2: 347 (1721).  
 Samuel Moore from Samuel Rolph. K: 161 (1730).  
 Samuel Moore from John Sawyer. 1: 334 (1668).  
 Samuel Moore from Samuel Thompson. E 2: 43 (1733).  
 Samuel Moore from Robert Vanquellin. 1: 306 (1671).  
 Samuel Moore from Hendrick Vroom. F 2: 381 (1742).  
 Samuel Moore to James Moores. K: 7 (1726).  
 Samuel Moore et al from Props. of N. J. 1: 44 (1669).  
 Samuel Moore et al to James Moore. K: 218 (1727).  
 Thomas Moore from Props. of N. J. 1: 157 (1676).  
 James Moores to John Parker. C 3: 130 (1734).  
 James Moores from John Robinson. C 2: 50 (1752).  
 James Moores from Richard Soper. C 2: 53 (1720).  
 John Moores from Robert Wright. C: 149 (1701).  
 Samuel Moores from John Parker. C 3: 131 (1734).  
 Samuel Moores to Thomas Pike. E 2: 226 (1738).  
 Samuel Moores by Sheriff to William Stone, (Thickstone). 1-2: 309 (1756).  
 Samuel More from John Smith Jr. C: 224 (1701).  
 John Mores from Jonathan Donham, (Dunham). C: 168 (1701).  
 John Mores from Peter Elston, (Alston). G: 300 (1697).  
 John Mores to Matthew Mores. G: 168 (1696).  
 John Morford from Jacob Jemson. F 2: 197 (1729).  
 John Morford to Thos. Jr. and John Morford. A 2: 212 (1710).  
 Daniel Morgan from Samuel Warne. D 3: 284 (1765).  
 James Morgan from Wm. and Danl. Morgan. A 3: 313 (1750).  
 James Morgan to David Provost. A 3: 314 (1764).  
 Samuel More from John Smith Jr. C: 224 (1701).  
 John Mores from Jonathan Donham, (Dunham). C: 168 (1701).  
 John Mores from Peter Elston, (Alston). G: 300 (1697).  
 John Mores to Matthew Mores. G: 168 (1696).  
 John Morford to Jacob Jemson. F 2: 197 (1729).  
 John Morford to Thos. Jr. and John Morford. A 2: 212 (1710).  
 Daniel Morgan from Samuel Warne. D 3: 284 (1765).  
 James Morgan from Wm. and Danl. Morgan. A 3: 313 (1750).  
 James Morgan to David Provost. A 3: 314 (1764).  
 Josias Morlet, (Marlett), to William Waldron. C 2: 564 (1708).  
 George Morris from John Moore. C: 194 (1701).  
 Isabella Morris from George Willocks. B 2: 368 (1721).  
 Isabella and James Morris from George Willocks et ux. H 2: 191 (1717).  
 Lewis Morris from Props. of E. J. C: 248 (1701).  
 Lewis Morris to St. Peters Church. B 2: 41 (1718).  
 Lewis Morris et al from East Jersey Society. G: 368 (1702).  
 Prudence Morris to Sarah Morris. K: 438 (1745).  
 Robt. H. Morris to John Muirhead and Saml. Bayles. A 3: 39 (1744).  
 Robt. H. Morris to Thomas Story. A 3: 138 (1749).



- George Mount from Props. of N. J. 1: 171 (1677).  
 Humphrey Mount to Nisbet Mount. K 2: 288 (1755).  
 Humphrey Mount from Richard Mount. F 2: 274 (1723).  
 Mathias Mount from Jediah Stout. E 3: 352 (1755).  
 Richard Mount Jr. to Stephen Warne. D 2: 166 (1725).  
 Richard Mount Jr. from Richard Mount Sr. B 2: 421 (1711).  
 Samuel Mount from Arthur Vankirk. B 2: 113 (1756).  
 David Mudie from Props. of E. J. B: 16 (1686).  
 David Mudie Jr. from Props. of E. J. B: 206 (1687).  
 David Mudie Sr. to David Vilant. D: 71, 72 (1688).  
 Nicholas Munday from Vincent Runyon. A: 236 (1679).  
 Nicholas Munday Jr. from Nicholas Munday Sr. F: 102 (1689).  
 Hugh Munro et ux to Stephen Skinner. F 3: 123 (1770).  
 Patrick Murdah from E. J. Society. F: 612 (1698).  
 Patrick Murdock to Elisha Parker. K: 194 (1704).  
 Joseph Murray from Heron Putland. 1-2: 274 (1728).  
 Joseph Murray to William Skinner. G 2: 523 (1746).  
 Joseph Murray to William Skinner. G 2: 525 (1746).  
 Joseph Murray from Henry Vernon. B 3: 162 (1724).  
 Johannes Neefius, (Nevius), by Sheriff to Wm. Williamson. H 2: 135 (1752).  
 John Neill from Props. of E. J. B: 521 (1688).  
 Samuel Neilson from John Leonard et ux. H 2: 379 (1749).  
 Samuel Neilson from John Leonard et ux. H 2: 380 (1749).  
 Samuel Neilson from Richd. Stockton by Sheriff. A 3: 330 (1757).  
 Samuel Neilson et ux to Thomas Norris. A 3: 333 (1760).  
 Samuel Neilson from Richd. Stockton by Sheriff. A 3: 328 (1751).  
 John Nevill from Sarah Sonmans. C 3: 294 (1734).  
 Saml. Nevill from Peter Sonmans. F 2: 405 (1744).  
 Saml. and John Nevill from Peter and Danl. White. 1-2: 264 (1745).  
 Saml. and John Nevill to Freeholders of Woodbridge. E 2: 468 (1737).  
 Saml. and John Nevill and Lewis Johnston to Cecilia Sarjant. A 3: 437 (1762). (Cecil).  
 Peter Nevins, (Nevius), et al from Jacob Osterland and John Keyser by Atty. K: 231 (1709).  
 Johannes Nevius from Corns. Van Duyn et ux. K 2: 145 (1750).  
 James Newell to John Reynolds. G 3: 318 (1772).  
 James Newell from Michael Reynolds by Exrs. G 3: 317 (1772).  
 Daniel Parker to John Parker. F 2: 487 (1746).  
 Daniel Parker from Thomas Parker. F 2: 486 (1727).  
 Elisha Parker from Freeholders of Woodbridge. C 2: 86 (1712).  
 Elisha Parker to John Parker. E 2: 193 (1717).  
 Elisha Parker to Francis Walker. A: 34 (1682).  
 Elisha Parker from John Worth et ux. C: 141 (1700).  
 Elisha Parker est of to Elizabeth Johnston, Ursula and Mary Parker. E 2: 206, 208 (1732).  
 Elisha Parker Jr. from John Pike et ux. C: 142 (1701).  
 Elisha Parker Sr. to Elisha Parker Jr. 1: 191 (1680).  
 Elisha Parker Sr. to Elisha Parker Jr. C: 140 (1701).  
 Elisha Parker Sr. to Thomas Parker. 1: 190 (1680).  
 Elisha Parker Sr. from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 134 (1675).  
 Elisha Parker Sr. from Daniel Robins Sr. E: 534 (1696).  
 James Parker from Johanna Philipse et al. B 3: 306 (1762).  
 James Parker from John Smyth. A 3: 11 (1763).  
 James Parker to John Smyth. B 3: 283 (1765).  
 James Parker from John Smyth. B 3: 313 (1765).  
 James Parker to Rem Vanderbeck, Elnathan Baldwin and Cornelius Hendrickson. H 3: 94 (1772).  
 James Parker and Andrew Smyth to Joseph La Rue. A 3: 437 (1758).  
 James Parker et al to John Smyth. H 2: 421 (1755).  
 James Parker et al to Simon Van Dyke. E 3: 213 (1761).  
 John Parker from Daniel Parker. F 2: 487 (1746).  
 John Parker to Zebulon Pike. E 2: 116 (1734).  
 John Parker from Benjamin Tappen. B 2: 108 (1719).  
 Samuel Parker to Zebulon Pike. A 2: 11 (1716).  
 Thomas Parker et ux to Stephen Tuttle. F: 149 (1695).  
 Benj. Parkhurst et ux to Claude Valot. 1: 302 (1672).  
 Benjamin Parkis, (Parker), from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 105 (1670).  
 Richard Parnum from George Thorp. F: 725 (1699).  
 Jacob Peatt, (Piatt), to John Peroe, (Perrine). I: 126 (1707).  
 Jacob Peeat, (Piatt), from Edward Slater. H: 31 (1701).  
 Catherine Peirce et al to William Scoby. K 2: 137 (1748).  
 Edward Peirce et als to William Story. K 2: 73 (1737).  
 John Peirce Jr. and Lewis Pierce to John Pierce Sr. A 2: 292 (1714).  
 William Penn from Props. of E. J. E: 45 (1693).  
 William Penn to Richard Stockton. E 3: 278 (1701).  
 William Penn et als from Elizabeth Carteret. A 4: 12 (1682).  
 Daniel Perine from John Thorp. 1-2: 102 (1729).  
 Henry Perine est of to Samuel Rue, (La Rue). A 3: 262 (1759).  
 Daniel Perrine to Thomas Wetherill. K 2: 185 (1761).  
 James Perrine et ux to William Updike. G 3: 51 (1751).  
 Peter Perrine Jr. from Peter Perrine Sr. F 2: 108 (1740).  
 William Perrine to Joseph Rue, (La Rue). F 2: 95 (1741).  
 Evan Peters et als to Thomas Say, (See). H 3: 312 (1770).  
 Evans Peters et als to Thomas Say, (See). H 3: 316 (1770).  
 Johanna, Frederick, Philip, Mary Philipse et al to Daniel Seabring. H 2: 221 (1753).  
 Rene Piat from Claude Valot. 1: 242 (1677).  
 Laflower Piatt from Edward Slater. E: 18 (1687).  
 Laflower alias Renne Piatt to Edward Slater. H: 29 (1701).  
 Reni Piat to John Pound. A: 129 (1683).  
 Reni Piatt from Edward Slater. E: 18 (1687).  
 Renne Piatt to Edward Slater. H: 29 (1701).  
 Anne Pidgeon et al to William Scoby. K 2: 137 (1748).

- Anne Pidgeon et al to William Story. K 2: 73 (1737).  
 Daniel Pierce from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 99 (1670).  
 Joshua Pierce from Proprietors of E. J. E: 99 (1693).  
 John Pike from Proprietors of N. J. 1: 67 (1669).  
 John Pike to Jeremiah Reader. I: 170 (1707).  
 John Pike to Margaret Stone. H: 176 (1703).  
 John Pike to Abraham Tapping. D: 32 (1680).  
 John Pike to William Thomson. F 3: 117 (1780).  
 John Pike to James Welch et ux. G: 217 (1701).  
 John Pike from Judith Worth. E: 482 (1695).  
 John Pike Jr. from John Pike Sr. A: 179 (1685).  
 John Pike Jr. from John Pike Sr. A: 208 (1685).  
 John Pike Jr. from Props. of N. J. 1: 98 (1670).  
 Thos. Pike to William Pike. F 2: 534 (1746).  
 Timothy Pike by Exrs. to John Pike. F 2: 66 (1742).  
 Clement Plumstead from Props. of E. J. B: 502 (1688).  
 Clement Plumstead from Props. of E. J. E: 27 (1692).  
 Jacob Polhemius from Stephen Warne. D 2: 221 (1725).  
 John Pollock from E. J. Society. F: 533 (1698).  
 John Pollock from E. J. Society. G: 233 (1700).  
 Rebecca Pollock to Alexander Walker. I: 56 (1701).  
 John Porter by Sheriff to Jacob Rowland. F 3: 171 (1770).  
 Marmaduke Potter from Richard Powell. E: 83 (1687).  
 Phinehas Potter from Peter Wooden. F 2: 205 (1741).  
 Joseph and Saml. Potts from John Reynolds et ux. H 3: 80 (1774).  
 Elijah Pound from John Pound. F 2: 208 (1738).  
 Elijah Pound from Lawrence Reuth, (Routh), Jr. F 2: 417 (1745).  
 John Pound to Thomas Pound. E 2: 38 (1737).  
 Richard Powell from Thomas Smith. E: 335 (1695).  
 Richard Powell to Samuel Walker. 4: 16, 20 (1680).  
 Richard Powell to John Worth. E: 85 (1693).  
 Richard Powell to Richard Worth. E: 84 (1680).  
 Benjamin Predmore Jr. to John Predmore. F 2: 207 (1741).  
 Thomas Price from Ann Rolph. G 2: 471 (1735).  
 Thomas Price et ux to Caleb Woodruff. F 2: 134 (1743).  
 Benjamin Predmore to Jan Van Dyck. E 3: 143 (1727).  
 Thomas Pursuly (?), (Purcel) to John Worth. C 3: 123 (1717).  
 James Pyatt from Benjamin Stelle et als. H 2: 87 (1751).  
 Ralph Ransford to Saml. Walker and Benj. Hull. G: 28 (1699).  
 Robert Ray from Props. of E. J. E: 435 (1695).  
 Joseph Reade et ux from Cornelius Vanhorne Sr. et ux. D 2: 7 (1722).  
 John Reid from East J. Society. F: 605 (1698).  
 John Reid from East J. Society. F: 12 (1696).  
 John Reid from East J. Society. G: 58 (1699).  
 John Reid from East J. Society. F: 564 (1698).  
 John Reid from Props. of E. J. C: 22, 23 (1688).  
 John Reid to George Rescarrick. H: 146 (1702).  
 John Reid to Richard Salter. H 2: 149 (1717).  
 John Reid to George Willocks. C: 175 (1700).  
 John Reid Sr. to John Reid Jr. A 2: 202 (1706).  
 John Reid Sr. to John Reid Jr. A 2: 204 (1706).  
 Jeromus Repley et als from John Robinson et ux. B: 81, 83 (1686).  
 George Rescarrick to Props. of E. J. C: 162 (1701).  
 George Rescarrick from Mary Rescarrick. C 2: 140 (1720).  
 George Rescarrick from George Willocks et ux. I: 115 (1706).  
 George Rescarrick to John Stevens. G 2: 68 (1748).  
 George Rescarrick et ux from E. Jersey Society. G: 337 (1700).  
 George Rescarrick et ux to Zachariah Weeks. AAA: 193 (1705).  
 George Rescarrick to George Willocks. B 2: 88 (1706).  
 Lawrence Reuth, (Routh), Jr. from Lawrence Reuth, (Routh), Sr. G 2: 395 (1741).  
 Archball Riddell to William Sharp. B 2: 25 (1700).  
 Thomas Ridford from William Ridford et ux. G: 168 (1700).  
 Daniel Robbins Jr. from Daniel Robbins Sr. F: 1 (1696).  
 John Roberts from Thos. Stevens et ux. A 3: 204 (1761).  
 David Robertson from Wm. Robertson. F 2: 491 (1743).  
 John Robertson from Wm. Robertson. F 2: 498 (1743).  
 Patrick Robertson from Wm. Robertson. F 2: 482 (1746).  
 Patrick Robertson from Wm. Robertson. F 2: 487½ (1746).  
 Patrick Robertson et ux to James Smith. E 3: 97 (1767).  
 Walter Robertson from Proprietors of E. J. E: 123 (1694).  
 William Robertson Jr. from Wm. Robertson Sr. F 2: 484 (1743).  
 Andrew Robeson, (Robinson), from Geo. Willocks and John Harrison. C 3: 496 (1716).  
 John Robeson, (Robinson), to William Spence. C: 152 (1701).  
 William Robeson, (Robinson), from Joseph Rolph est of. E 2: 282 (1708).  
 Thomas Robiesone, (Robinson), from Props. of E. J. B: 91 (1687).  
 Daniel Robinds from Props. of N. J. 1: 84 (1669).  
 Daniel Robins from John Smith. 1: 199 (1679).  
 Daniel Robins from Abraham Tappen. 1: 200 (1678).  
 Daniel Robins from James Sertell. 1: 216 (1678).  
 Daniel Robins Sr. to Elisha Parker Sr. E: 534 (1696).  
 Andrew Robinson to Thomas Robinson. H 3: 25 (1762).  
 Beverly Robinson et als to Daniel Seabring. H 2: 221 (1753).  
 John Robinson from John Royse. A: 213 (1685).  
 John Robinson from John Royse. A: 214 (1685).  
 John Robinson from Props. of E. J. A: 394 (1686).  
 John Robinson et als from Props. of E. J. 4: 1 (1682).  
 John Robinson et ux to Jeromus Repley, (Repelley), John and Cornelius Tinnison, (Teunnison). B: 82, 83 (1686).  
 Thomas Robinson from Andrew Robinson. H 3: 25 (1762).  
 John Robinson to John and Andrew Robinson. G: 245 (1701).  
 Isaac Rogers et ux to David Rulon. W: 481 (1764).  
 Robert Rogers from Props. of N. J. 1: 106 (1670).  
 Robert Rogers et al to John Rogers et al. G 3: 42 (1757).  
 Thomas Rogers to Richard Soaper. B 2: 186 (1702).  
 Thomas Rogers to Richard Soaper. B 2: 186 (1702).  
 Thomas Rogers to Stephen Tuttle. G: 103 (1700).  
 Moses Rolfe et ux to William Stone. K: 330 (1731). (Thickstone).



- George Ross from William Tharp, (Thorp). A 3: 281 (1764). (Royce).
- Jacob Powell from Props. of E. J. D: 131 (1683).
- John Roy Sr. to John Roy Jr. A K: 458 (1769).
- Samuel Roysse et ux to John Vanhorne. B 2: 157 (1720).
- Samuel Roysse et ux to John Vanhorne. B 2: 158 (1720).
- John Roysse from Props. of E. J. A: 99 (1683).
- John Roysse from Thomas Rudyard. A: 205 (1685).
- John Roysse et als from Indians. 1: 193 (1681).
- John Roysse et ux to John Wortman. 1-2: 420 (1701).
- Samuel Roysse to John Van Horne. C 2: 422 (1721).
- John Rudyard to George Willocks. B 2: 287 (1710).
- John Rudyard to George Willocks. B 2: 286 (1710).
- John Rudyard from George Willocks et ux. I: 420 (1709).
- John Rudyard from George Willocks. I: 421 (1709).
- John Rudyard est of from Gabriel Stelle. E 2: 510 (1727).
- John Rudyard est of to Gabriel Stelle. K: 20 (1727).
- Thomas Rudyard from Props. of E. J. A: 166 (1685).
- Thomas Rudyard from Props. of E. J. A: 189 (1684).
- Thomas Rudyard from Props. of E. J. A: 188 (1685).
- Thomas Rudyard from Props. of E. J. A: 189 (1685).
- Thomas Rudyard from Props. of E. J. B: 293 (1687).
- Thomas Rudyard from Props. of E. J. B: 438 (1688).
- James Rue, (La Rue), to Mathew Rue, (La Rue). H 2: 8 (1743).
- James Rue, (La Rue), et ux from John Rue, (La Rue). 1-2: 194 (1732).
- James Rue, (La Rue), from Joseph Rue, (La Rue). B 3: 98 (1764).
- John Rue, (La Rue) from George Willocks and John Harrison. 1-2: 192 (1716).
- Joseph Rue, (La Rue), from Mathew Rue, (La Rue). G 2: 520 (1749).
- Joseph Rue, (La Rue), from William Rue, (La Rue). K 2: 290 (1761).
- Mathew Rue, (La Rue), to Joseph Rue, (La Rue). C 2: 520 (1749).
- Samuel Rue, (La Rue), from William Rue, (La Rue). A 3: 264 (1761).
- Roelof Schenck et ux to Jacob Schenck. K 2: 82 (1757).
- Ferdenandus Schurman from Johannes Voorhees by Exs. G 3: 253 (1773).
- Alexander Scoby by Exs. to William Scoby. F 2: 271 (1737).
- John Scott from Charles Woolley. K 2: 391 (1703).
- John Morin Scott to Comrs. of Middx. B 3: 99 (1765).
- Charles Seabrook from Stephen Warne. C 3: 352 (1728).
- James Sertell from John Taylor. 1: 299 (1673).
- John Sharp from Geo. Willocks et ux. A 2: 117 (1710).
- John Sharp Jr. from John Sharp Sr. C 2: 107 (1716).
- Samuel Sharp et ux to William Terrill. G 3: 474 (1774).
- Samuel Shepperd from Woodbridge. AAA: 158 (1705).
- John Shields from Rem Vanderbeck, et ux. AI: 506 (1777).
- Gershom Shippey from Richard Stockton. C 3: 358 (1733).
- John Shippey from Joseph Tappen. I: 247 (1708).
- John Shippey from Joseph Worth. G: 23 (1697).
- Ishmael Shippey to John Shippey. E 2: 368 (1738).
- John Shotwell from Richard Smith. 1: 186 (1681).
- John Shotwell to James Taylor. F 2: 141 (1737).
- James Silver to Mary Silver. O: 500 (1758).
- James Silver to Mary Silver. O: 501 (1758).
- John Silver from James Silver. B 3: 1 (1754).
- Arthur Simson from E. J. Society. F: 611 (1698).
- Arthur Simson from E. J. Society. G: 261 (1701).
- Arthur Simson from E. J. Society. G: 263 (1701).
- Richard Skinner from Robert Wright. G: 136 (1700).
- Stephen Skinner from Wm. Terrill et ux. H 3: 184 (1773).
- Stephen Skinner from Alexander Watson. H 3: 182 (1775).
- Stephen Skinner from William Webb. B 3: 28 (1763).
- Stephen Skinner from Jeremiah White, est of by Sheriff. H 3: 188 (1766).
- Stephen Skinner from James Wilson by Exs. F 3: 70 (1768).
- Edward Slater from E. J. Society. F: 462 (1697).
- Edward Slater et als from Props. of E. J. E: 413 (1695).
- Edward Slater from Props. of E. J. A: 358 (1686).
- Isaac Smalley to Joshua Smalley. E 2: 305 (1723).
- Joshua Smalley to John Woledge. F 2: 348 (1743).
- Elisha Smalley to John Sutton Jr. K: 113 (1729).
- Isaac Smalley to Benjamin Hull. G: 333 (1687).
- Isaac Smalley to John Smalley. B: 537 (1687).
- Isaac Smalley to John Smalley Sr. 1: 185 (1681).
- Isaac Smalley from John Smalley Sr. F: 395 (1689).
- John Smalley Jr. from William Jones. 1: 297 (1674).
- John Smalley Jr. from Props. of E. J. C: 111 (1688).
- John Smalley Jr. from Props. of E. J. A: 347 (1686).
- John Smalley Sr. from Props. of E. J. A: 355 (1686).
- Ichabod Jr. and Benj. Smith from Israel Thornell. E 2: 58 (1714).
- James Smith from Abraham Tappen et ux. E 3: 89 (1755).
- James Smith from Richard Wright. E 3: 93 (1760).
- John Smith from Midd. Loan office. F 2: 107 (1743).
- John Smith from Props. of N. J. 1: 73 (1669).
- John Smith from Props. of N. J. 1: 85 (1669).
- John Smith to John Warlock. 1: 244 (1676).
- John Smith from John Warlock. 1: 244 (1676).
- Legget Smith from Joseph Wilson et ux. D 3: 301 (1764).
- Richard Smith to John Warlock. 1: 282 (1676).
- Richard Smith Sr. to Thomas Smith. B: 245 (1687).
- Robert Smith to College of N. J. A T: 395 (1765).
- Robert Smith from E. J. Society. G: 265 (1701).
- Samuel Smith from Props. of N. J. 1: 166 (1676).
- Samuel Smith Jr. from Samuel Smith Sr. D 2: 283 (1717).
- Shobal Smith from Francis Walker et ux. E 2: 454 (1723).
- Shuball Smith from Samuel Smith. E 3: 196 (1716).

(New Jersey Deed Records, as Indexed, continued  
on p. 1101).

# PLEASING DIGRESSION FROM TEDIOUS ENTRIES

(for a single page, and illustrations.—O. E. M.).

## LIST OF FREEHOLDERS OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, NEW JERSEY, 1750.\*

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 379-381).

This list, as presented, has been supplied to this editor, in printed form, as originally issued, and makes a very, fine old "source record" document. It has been checked with the GODFREY list, as certified, and needs no repetition here, except that the title page should be preserved, as given in the pamphlet, together with a foot-note, as follows:

"LIST OF The Freeholders of Middlesex, as returned by John Deare, Sheriff, about 1750, or a little earlier, \* \* \*"

(Foot-note). \*\*Copied in November, 1886, by Professor, (now President), Austin Scott, Ph. D. of Rutgers College, from the original, in the office of the Clerk of the Supreme Court, and presented to the New Jersey Historical Society."

However, long study of these N. J. names enables the writer to make some very necessary corrections in the names, as given from both sources, leading back to the misspelling and chirography of the original document. These are presented, as follows:

## WOODBIDGE, 1750

Alwood and Alford are corruptions of Alward. The names should be John Alward, Benjamin Alward and David Alward, while St. Arnall should be Stephen Arnold; Wm. Britton, sic., William Brittain.

Samuel Crow should be Crowell,  
Phillip Dolidridge should be Philip Doddridge,  
David Deboonrepose should be David de Bonrepos,

Peter Elston should be Peter Alston,  
William Flatt is a corruption of Vliet, from William van Vliet:

Thomas Gach should be Thomas Gage,  
Jonathan Hornett should be Jonathan Harned,  
Thomas Haden should be Thomas Hadden,  
William Hider should be William Hyder,  
Jonathan Insley should be Jonathan Ilsley,

Elisha Insley should be Elisha Ilsley. It is doubted if ever Insley should have been recognized or used as a N. J. surname, being of a common root origin.—O. E. M.

John Inyart should be John Enyart.

JOHN RINOE, in one, (John Rince, in the other list), is clearly JOHN RAINS or RAINES of contemporary records, (which proves, vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 219-221), and is identical with RYNO and the first JOHN RHOYNO of E. (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 431.—O. E. M.).

William Runalls should be William Reynolds.

Joseph Shadwell and John Shadwell recover the old English form, for SHOTWELL, used contemporaneously.

William Tharp should be William Thorp, as well as Daniel, Benjamin, Thomas and Zebulon Thorp of the records.

James Wilkenson should be James Wilkinson, et al.

William McDonall is clearly William McDaniel of the F. S. strain.

## PERTH AMBOY, 1750

Andrew Robison should be Andrew Robinson.  
JOHN HULL, sic., is correct, and he represents the branch of this P. family then extant in P. A., and is identifiable.—O. E. M.

Thomson should have THOMPSON, as a surname.

Charles Rolison should be Charles Rowlandson, (Eng.).

Matthias Iselstine should be Uselton, desc. of the first Francis Uselton of S. I.

John Rue is a shortening from La Rue, French Hug. (as vide, this PART, post, p. indic.), as well as Matthew La Rue.

John Parine, Peter Parine, Daniel Parine, Henry and James Parine are all senseless corruptions of the Fr. Hug. Perrin, first of S. I.

Several Buckalews are misspellings of the orig. Buckelew, of which Peter Buckelew was F. S., as Fr. Hug. Buckelieu.

The worst is Francis Lott (or Lotto) which was, with John Lott, William Lott, clearly LETTS.

## PISCATAWAY, 1750

Peter Kemble should be Peter Kimball.

Moses Lonzada is correct, of which Lonsadel is another form.

Aria Boram is a famous old F. S., changed to Oriah Boran and John is the same, not BORUM.

Israel Fulsom should be ISRAEL FOLSOM, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 705). All forms of Chief should be reduced to van Cleve, as Cornelius van Cleve, a prominent F. S.

Evert Duyckinck is correct. (Colonial N. Y.).

Longstaff is a perversion of Henry Langstaff, a famous F. S., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 836).

Doctor Marsier, (sic.) is a plain corruption of Doctor MERCER, of the GEN. HUGH MERCER clan, orig. Fr. Hug.

David Furott should be DAVID FAUROT.

All forms of Sickle should be reduced to van SICKLE, as Abraham Van Sickle, a famous F. S.

Edam Masalason should be Eden Marselissen.

Runnia Runyon should be Reune Runyon.

Peter Laboyteux should be Peter Laboyteau.

Cornelius Buycie is another form of BOICE, as BOYCE. The same of Jacob Buice.

Benjamin Vanveighen should be Van Vechte.

All, many forms of Marlett, as Melott, Morlalt etc., are properly, as GEORGE MARLETT, (or Merlett), all desc. of S. I. family.

Lawrence Reuth should be Laurence Routh.

Samuel Mackfferns should be McFerrin or Macpherrin.

William Mackridiah was a corruption of William McReader, a certain surname.

The impossible "Gessrah Gosnah" Manning was properly GERSHOM MANNING.

In Hepborne was orig. John Hepburn.

John Longstaff was John Langstaff.

The James (—), should have omission supplied, as JAMES MANNING, certain.

John Holtom should be John Holton.

Paul Bertowe is a corruption of Paul Bartow.

Frederick Vroom is erroneously given in one list for Hendrick Vroom.

BENJAMIN HULL is correctly given, (never HILL), and represents the sole mature survivor of the name, then, 1750, a freeholder at Piscataway. Both CAPTAIN BENJAMIN HULL, the first F. S., and his son, ENSIGN BENJAMIN HULL, F. S., being then deceased, and JUDGE BENJAMIN HULL, son of the first HOPEWELL HULL was then also deceased. Therefore, this was the third BENJAMIN HULL, brother of JUDGE JOSEPH HULL, (afterwards of Newton), who had gone to Peapack first, before 1750). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

(This digressive context is continued on a subsequent p., indic.).



other years, by my appearance on my life time, upon my death, I leave: not more than a few pounds in the whole, and for the few performance of this my last will and Testament I have bequeathed to my children and my son-in-law, my Executors or the Survivor of them to B. Sol. Executors, and my Christian friends and Brethren, a penny, and in case of any difference arising between my son Doro and Jacob, or any other of my children, respecting this my will, it is my will and mind that it be determined by my executors, after mediation, notwith my land and goods, the twentieth day of June next ensuing, viz. Sunday and Monday, Abraham Toppan, Cashier, Sold and delivered in presence of Mary Levent.

Joseph Hills,  
Henry Sewall,

Also, before the signing, now it is declared that fifty pounds of the Seventy five pounds, referred in the last line (but five) is for my son John in case he live to the full age of twenty one years, it not twenty five pounds at it he give to Jacob, and the rest to Abraham, and appear, also a few the bed and furniture thereto belonging, to my son John after my own and my mind except or otherwise, and the very after (my own and years) live the 31: Underline before the signing.

This Will proved by the Testimony of Mrs Joseph Hills and Mrs Mary Sewall, upon oath to be the last will and Testament of Abraham Toppan of Norbury to the best of their knowledge also, that which was written in the margin to which their hands is not with to B before signing and delivery, As witness our hands and seals the 25th day of March 1673 as attests Robt. Lead. Clerk.

(New Jersey Deed Records, as Indexed, continued on p. 1101).

### PLEASING DIGRESSION FROM TEDIOUS ENTRIES

(for a single page, and illustrations.—O. E. M.).

### LIST OF FREEHOLDERS OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, NEW JERSEY, 1750.\*

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 379-381).

This list, as presented, has been supplied to this editor, in printed form, as originally issued, and makes a very, fine old "source record" document. It has been checked with the GODFREY list, as certified, and needs no repetition here, except that the title page should be preserved, as given in the pamphlet, together with a foot-note, as follows:

"LIST OF The Freeholders of Middlesex, as returned by John Deare, Sheriff, about 1750, or a little earlier, \* \* \*"

(Foot-note). "Copied in November, 1886, by Professor, (now President), Austin Scott, Ph. D. of Rutgers College, from the original, in the office of the Clerk of the Supreme Court, and presented to the New Jersey Historical Society."

However, long study of these N. J. names enables the writer to make some very necessary corrections in the names, as given from both sources, leading back to the misspelling and chirography of the original document. These are presented, as follows:

### WOODBIDGE, 1750

Alwood and Alford are corruptions of Alward. The names should be John Alward, Benjamin Alward and David Alward, while St. Arnall should be Stephen Arnold; Wm. Britton, sic., William Brittain.

Samuel Crow should be Crowell,  
Phillip Dolidridge should be Philip Doddridge,  
David Deboonrepose should be David de Bonrepas,

Peter Elston should be Peter Alston,  
William Flatt is a corruption of Vliet, from William van Vliet:

Thomas Gach should be Thomas Gage,  
Jonathan Hornett should be Jonathan Harned,  
Thomas Haden should be Thomas Hadden,  
William Hider should be William Hyder,  
Jonathan Insley should be Jonathan Ilsley,

Elisha Insley should be Elisha Ilsley. It is doubted if ever Insley should have been recognized or used as a N. J. surname, being of a common root origin.—O. E. M.

John Inyart should be John Enyart.

JOHN RINOE, in one, (John Rince, in the other list), is clearly JOHN RAINS or RAINES of contemporary records, (which proves, vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 219-221), and is identical with RYNO and the first JOHN RHOYNO of E. (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 431.—O. E. M.).

William Runalls should be William Reynolds.

Joseph Shadwell and John Shadwell recover the old English form, for SHOTWELL, used contemporaneously.

William Tharp should be William Thorp, as well as Daniel, Benjamin, Thomas and Zebulon Thorp of the records.

James Wilkenson should be James Wilkinson, et al.

William McDonall is clearly William McDaniel of the F. S. strain.

### PERTH AMBOY, 1750

Andrew Robison should be Andrew Robinson.  
JOHN HULL, sic., is correct, and he represents the branch of this P. family then extant in P. A., and is identifiable.—O. E. M.

Thomson should have THOMPSON, as a surname.

Charles Rolison should be Charles Rowlandson, (Eng.).

Matthias Iselstine should be Uselton, desc. of the first Francis Uselton of S. I.

John Rue is a shortening from La Rue, French Hug. (as vide, this PART, post, p. indic.), as well as Matthew La Rue.

John Parine, Peter Parine, Daniel Parine, Henry and James Parine are all senseless corruptions of the Fr. Hug. Perrin, first of S. I.

Several Buckalews are misspellings of the orig. Buckelew, of which Peter Buckelew was F. S., as Fr. Hug. Buckelieu.

The worst is Francis Lott (or Lotto) which was, with John Lott, William Lott, clearly LETTIS.

### PISCATAWAY, 1750

Peter Kemble should be Peter Kimball.

Moses Lonzada is correct, of which Lonsadel is another form.

Aria Boram is a famous old F. S., changed to Oriah Boram and John is the same, not BORUM. Israel Fulsom should be ISRAEL FOLSOM,

(vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 705). All forms of Chief should be reduced to van Cleve, as Cornelius van Cleve, a prominent F. S.

Evert Duyckinck is correct. (Colonial N. Y.). Longstaff is a perversion of Henry Langstaff, a famous F. S., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 836).

Doctor Marser, (sic.) is a plain corruption of Doctor MERCER, of the GEN. HUGH MERCER clan, orig. Fr. Hug.

David Furott should be DAVID FAUROT.

All forms of Sickel should be reduced to van SICKLE, as Abraham Van Sickle, a famous F. S. Edam Masalason should be Eden Marselissen.

Runnia Runyon should be Reune Runyon.

Peter Laboyteulx should be Peter Laboyteau.  
Cornelius Buycce is another form of BOICE, as BOYCE. The same of Jacob Buice.

Benjamin Vanveighnten should be Van Vechte. All, many forms of Marlett, as Melott, Morlatt etc., are properly, as GEORGE MARLETT, (or Merlett), all desc. of S. I. family.

Lawrence Reuth should be Laurence Routh.

Samuel Mackferns should be McFerrin or Macpherrin.

William Mackridiah was a corruption of William McReader, a certain surname.

The impossible "Gessrah Gosnah" Manning was properly GERSHOM MANNING.

In Hepborne was orig. John Hepburn.

John Longstaff was John Langstaff.

The James (—), should have omission supplied, as JAMES MANNING, certain.

John Holtom should be John Holton.

Paul Bertowe is a corruption of Paul Bartow.  
Frederick Vroom is erroneously given in one list for Hendrick Vroom.

BENJAMIN HULL is correctly given, (never HILL), and represents the sole mature survivor of the name, then, 1750, a freeholder at Piscataway. Both CAPTAIN BENJAMIN HULL, the first F. S., and his son, ENSIGN BENJAMIN HULL, F. S., being then deceased, and JUDGE BENJAMIN HULL, son of the first HOPEWELL HULL was then also deceased. Therefore, this was the third BENJAMIN HULL, brother of JUDGE JOSEPH HULL, (afterwards of Newton), who had gone to Peapack first, before 1750). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

(This digressive context is continued on a subsequent p., indic.).





Copia Copia taken the 14<sup>th</sup> of April 1673.

J. no Robt. Lord Churms

Copia Vera Examined as on file amongst the Records  
of Spire Court as attests J. no Wile Clerk

Abraham Tappan's  
Last Will —  
1670

WILL OF ABRAHAM TAPPAN, 1670, (obverse, concluded).

THIS WILL shows children, in part: PETER TAPPAN, JACOB TAPPAN, ABRAHAM TAPPAN, (that one of W.), ISAAC TAPPAN, (that one of W.), and JOHN TAPPAN. It names his wife, SUSAN (Taylor), the widow Goodale before, and sev. persons, related to W. history, as JOHN WEBSTER, HENRY SEWALL, TRISTRAM COFFIN, WILLIAM ILLSLEY, HUGH MARCH, et al., and testator signs his will, as "ABRAHAM TOPPAN", which occasioned name variations, such as Topping, etc.

(1100)



- Thomas Smith from Richard Smith Sr. B: 245 (1687).  
 Thomas Smith from Hannah Thornel. E: 194 (1689).  
 Andrew Smyth et al to John Smyth. H 2: 421 (1755).  
 Andrew Smyth et al to Simon Van Dyke. E 3: 213 (1761).  
 John Smyth from John Morin Scott. B 3: 99 (1765).  
 John and Andrew Smyth to John Stevens. A 3: 255 (1762).  
 John Smyth from John Thompson. E 3: 50 (1767).  
 Richard Soaper to William Thomson. B 2: 215 (1720).  
 Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. A: 287 (1685).  
 Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. B: 180 (1687).  
 Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. B: 376 (1688).  
 Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. B: 377 (1688).  
 Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. B: 522 (1688).  
 Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. D: 168 (1690).  
 Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. E: 53 (1693).  
 Peter Sonmans from Sarah Sonmans. C 3: 226 (1734).  
 Peter Sonmans Sr. to Woodbridge Twp Freeholders. F 2: 291 (1737).  
 Peter Sonmans Jr. et als to Woodbridge Twp Freeholders. E 2: 468 (1737).  
 Peter Sonmans Sr. estate to Benj. Stelle Sr. and Jr. and James Thomson. F 2: 465 (1743).  
 Peter Sonmans et ux to William Webster. C 3: 354 (1734).  
 Alexander Spence by Atty. to Geo. Wetherill. K 2: 183 (1758).  
 Richard Spencer to William Spencer. C: 152 (1701).  
 Benjamin Stelle from Benjamin Stelle et als. H 2: 87 (1751).  
 Benjamin Stelle to John Stelle. H 2: 65 (1751).  
 Benjamin Stelle to John Stelle. F 2: 139 (1739).  
 Benjamin Stelle et als to John Stelle. H 2: 87 (1751).  
 Benjamin Stelle et als to James Thomson. H 2: 87 (1751).  
 Benjamin Stelle Jr. from Benj. Stelle Sr. F 2: 429 (1745).  
 Benjamin Stelle Jr. and Sr. from Peter Sonmans Sr. est. F 2: 465 (1743).  
 Gabriel Stelle et ux to William Vesey. A Q: 405 (1738).  
 John Stelle from Benj. Stelle. H 2: 65 (1751).  
 Pontius Stelle from Wm. Vesey et ux. A 1: 410 (1742).  
 Pontius Stelle et ux to James Willson. K 2: 349 (1745).  
 John Stevens from Mary Ward. G 2: 68 (1748).  
 John Stevens from James Willson by Sheriff. K 2: 439 (1762).  
 John Steward from E. J. Society. F: 351 (1696).  
 William Stites from Joseph Warrell est of. H 3: 102 (1761).  
 John Stockton from Samuel Stockton et ux. E 3: 294 (1754).  
 Joseph Stockton et ux to Richard Stockton. E 3: 297 (1757).  
 Richard Stockton from E. J. Society. F: 35 (1696).  
 Robert Stone, (Thickstone), from William Stone, (Thickstone). K 2: 50 (1758).  
 William Stone, (Thickstone), from John Wetherill. K 2: 95 (1739).  
 Herman Stout to John Van Horne. C 3: 117 (1734).  
 St. Peters Church from Geo. Willocks et ux. B 2: 90 (1719).  
 Thomas Sutton from John Worth. F: 242 (1697).  
 William Sutton from Props. of E. J. B: 95 (1687).  
 William Sutton from Props. of E. J. A: 285 (1685).  
 John Tankine (?), from Props. of E. J. B: 365 (1688).  
 Abraham Tapen et ux to Isaac Tapen. 1: 221 (1678).  
 David Tappen from Isaac Tapen. C 2: 472 (1704).  
 Abram Tappen to Benjamin Tappen. K: 93 (1718).  
 Abram and Benj. Tappen from Mary Tappen. C 2: 452 (1718).  
 Abram and Benj. Tappen from Mary Tappen. C 2: 453 (1718).  
 Isaac Tappen Jr. from Isaac Tappen Sr. F: 459 (1696).  
 Abram Tappin from Props. of N. J. 1: 101 (1670).  
 Jacob Tappin to Robert Wright. I: 104 (1705).  
 Henry Tayler to Walter Thong, (?). C 2: 5, 6 (1719). (Thorn?).  
 Joel Taylor from Isaac Thorn. A V: 176 (1798).  
 John Taylor from Props. of N. J. 1: 110 (1670).  
 Mathew Taylor et als from Props. of N. J. 4: 1 (1682).  
 Thomas Taylor from Stephen Warne. K: 62 (1725).  
 Andris Ten Eick Sr. from Hendrick Vroom et ux. K 2: 107 (1760).  
 Albert Ter Hennen est of to Abram Van Horne. K: 96 (1722). (Terhune).  
 Albert Terhunen from Walter Thong, (?). K: 187 (1720).  
 Wm. Thickston, (Stone), Jr. from Wm. Thickston, (Stone), Sr. F 2: 377 (1717).  
 Edward Thomas from Nicholas Van Wickle et ux. A N: 377 (1779).  
 John Thomas to Jonathan Thickston. E 2: 31 (1736).  
 John Thompson from James Van Brackle et ux. E 3: 49 (1764).  
 Margaret Thompson from E. J. Society. F: 610  
 Alexr. Thomson by Sheriff to Alexr. Watson. F 3: 87 (1767).  
 Wm. Thomson from James Willocks by Atty. E: 14 (1692).  
 Wm. Thomson from Props. of E. J. B: 525 (1688).  
 Wm. Thomson by Sheriff to Robert Wallace. G 3: 481 (1746).  
 Walter Thong (?), from Wm. and Margaret Wright. B 2: 52 (1717).  
 Walter Thong (?), from Wm. and Margaret Wright. B 2: 55 (1717).  
 Abraham Thorn from Isaac Thorn. E 2: 113 (1724).  
 Isaac Thorn to Joel Taylor. A V: 176 (1798).  
 Israel Thornell from Props. of N. J. 1: 166 (1676).  
 Joseph Throckmorton from Saml. Throckmorton et ux. F 3: 16 (1758).  
 Samuel Throckmorton et ux to Jos. Throckmorton Jr. John Williams and Samuel Leonard. F 3: 16 (1758).  
 Joseph Toms et ux to Job Tharp. H 2: 62 (1750). (Thorp).  
 Isaak Tappin from Props. of N. J. 1: 105 (1670).  
 Richard Towneley to George Willocks. I: 231 (1706).  
 John Truex et ux to Thomas Warne. F 3: 14 (1760).  
 Nathaniel Tuttle from Props. of E. J. A: 297 (1685).  
 Claude Valot et als from Props. of N. J. 1: 49 (1669).



after my decease and for the better encouragement of my son Jacob and Hannah do with  
of hereby promise and grant unto my said son Jacob and his wife Hannah Equall the benefit  
and advantage of my house and lands appurtenances and privileges household goods stock of  
cattle of all sorts Equall with my self and wife during our lives and after our decease the whole  
of all not formerly bequeathed in this will, excepting such as shall out of my said stock and  
other goods by me disposed of in my life time, unto my other children: not exceeding twenty  
five pounds in the whole, and for the due performance of this my last will and Testament  
I do constitute and appoint my beloved wife Susan and my son Jacob my  
Executors or the Survivor of them to be sole Executors, and my Christian friends and brethren  
Archibald Woodman, and Tristram Coffin, Overseers thereof, to whom I give five shillings  
a piece and in case of any difference arising betwixt my son Peter and Jacob, or any  
other of my children, respecting this my will. It is my will and mind that it be done  
in mind by my overseers, aforementioned, witness my hand and seal, the twentieth day of  
June one thousand six hundred and Seventy,  
Signed and sealed in presence  
of Mary Lunt,

Joseph Hills

Henry Cornwall

Also, before the signing hereof it is declared that fifty pounds of the  
Twenty five pounds bequeathed in the last line but five is for my son Peter  
in case he live to the full age of twenty one years, if not twenty five  
pounds at it I give to Jacob, and the Rest to Abraham, and Isaac, also a few  
things and furniture thereto belonging to my son Peter after my own  
and my own decease or otherwise, and the words after (my own and mine)  
line the 31. Underlined before the signing

This Will proved by the Testimony of Mr Joseph Hills and Mr  
Henry Cornwall, upon oath to be the last will and Testament of  
Abraham Tappan of Morbury to the best of their knowledge also that  
which was written in the margin to which their hands is not unto  
to be before signing and sealing. In Court held at Ipswich 25 March 1673  
as attests Robt. Lord Clerk

Copia Vera taken the 14th of April 1673.

J. Robt. Lord Clerk

Copia Vera Examined as on file amongst the Records  
of Ipswich Court as attests Tho: Wade Clerk

Abraham Tappan  
Test. Hills  
1670



Thomas Smith from Richard Smith Sr. B: 245  
 1687. Smith from Hannah Thornel. E: 194  
 Thomas Smyth et al to John Smyth. H 2: 421  
 1689. Andrew Smyth et al to Simon Van Dyke. E 3:  
 1735. Andrew Smyth from John Morin Scott. B 3: 99  
 1761. John Smyth from John Morin Scott. B 3: 99  
 1765. John and Andrew Smyth to John Stevens. A 3:  
 1762. John Smyth from John Thompson. E 3: 50  
 1767. Richard Soaper to William Thomson. B 2: 215  
 1720. Sonmans from Props. of E. J. A: 287  
 1685. Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. B: 180  
 1687. Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. B: 376  
 1688. Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. B: 377  
 1688. Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. B: 522  
 1688. Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. D: 168  
 1690. Peter Sonmans from Props. of E. J. E: 53  
 1693. Peter Sonmans from Sarah Sonmans. C 3: 226  
 1734. Peter Sonmans Sr. to Woodbridge Twp Free-  
 holders. F 2: 291 (1737).  
 Peter Sonmans Jr. et als to Woodbridge Twp  
 Freeholders. E 2: 468 (1737).  
 Peter Sonmans Sr. estate to Benj. Stelle Sr.  
 and Jr. and James Thomson. F 2: 465 (1743).  
 Peter Sonmans et ux to William Webster. C 3:  
 34 (1734).  
 Alexander Spence by Atty. to Geo. Wetherill.  
 K 2: 183 (1758).  
 Richard Spencer to William Spencer. C: 152  
 (1701).  
 Benjamin Stelle from Benjamin Stelle et als. H 2:  
 87 (1751).  
 Benjamin Stelle to John Stelle. H 2: 65 (1751).  
 Benjamin Stelle to John Stelle. F 2: 139 (1739).  
 Benjamin Stelle et als to John Stelle. H 2: 87  
 (1751).  
 Benjamin Stelle et als to James Thomson. H 2:  
 87 (1751).  
 Benjamin Stelle Jr. from Benj. Stelle Sr. F 2:  
 429 (1745).  
 Benjamin Stelle Jr. and Sr. from Peter Sonmans  
 Sr. est. F 2: 465 (1743).  
 Gabriel Stelle et ux to William Vesey. A Q: 405  
 (1738).  
 John Stelle from Benj. Stelle. H 2: 65 (1751).  
 Pontius Stelle from Wm. Vesey et ux. A 1:  
 410 (1742).  
 Pontius Stelle et ux to James Willson. K 2:  
 349 (1745).  
 John Stevens from Mary Ward. G 2: 68 (1748).  
 John Stevens from James Willson by Sheriff.  
 K 2: 439 (1762).  
 John Steward from E. J. Society. F: 351 (1696).  
 William Stites from Joseph Warrell est of. H 3:  
 102 (1761).  
 John Stockton from Samuel Stockton et ux. E  
 3: 294 (1754).  
 Joseph Stockton et ux to Richard Stockton. E  
 3: 297 (1757).  
 Richard Stockton from E. J. Society. F: 35  
 (1696).  
 Robert Stone, (Thickstone), from William Stone,  
 (Thickstone). K 2: 50 (1758).  
 William Stone, (Thickstone), from John Wether-  
 ill. K 2: 95 (1739).  
 Herman Stout to John Van Horne. C 3: 117  
 (1734).

St. Peters Church from Geo. Willocks et ux. B  
 2: 90 (1719).  
 Thomas Sutton from John Worth. F: 242 (1697).  
 William Sutton from Props. of E. J. B: 95  
 (1687).  
 William Sutton from Props. of E. J. A: 285  
 (1685).  
 John Tankine (?), from Props. of E. J. B: 365  
 (1688).  
 Abraham Tapen et ux to Isaac Tapen. 1: 221  
 (1678).  
 David Tappen from Isaac Tapen. C 2: 472  
 (1704).  
 Abram Tappen to Benjamin Tappen. K: 93  
 (1718).  
 Abram and Benj. Tappen from Mary Tappen.  
 C 2: 452 (1718).  
 Abram and Benj. Tappen from Mary Tappen.  
 C 2: 453 (1718).  
 Isaac Tappen Jr. from Isaac Tappen Sr. F: 459  
 (1696).  
 Abram Tappin from Props. of N. J. 1: 101  
 (1670).  
 Jacob Tappin to Robert Wright. I: 104 (1705).  
 Henry Tayler to Walter Thong, (?). C 2: 5, 6  
 (1719). (Thorn?).  
 Joel Taylor from Isaac Thorn. A V: 176 (1798).  
 John Taylor from Props. of N. J. 1: 110 (1670).  
 Mathew Taylor et als from Props. of N. J. 4:  
 1 (1682).  
 Thomas Taylor from Stephen Warne. K: 62  
 (1725).  
 Andris Ten Eick Sr. from Hendrick Vroom et  
 ux. K 2: 107 (1760).  
 Albert Ter Hennen est of to Abram Van Horne.  
 K: 96 (1722). (Terhune).  
 Albert Terkunen from Walter Thong, (?). K:  
 187 (1720).  
 Wm. Thickston, (Stone), Jr. from Wm. Thick-  
 ston, (Stone), Sr. F 2: 377 (1717).  
 Edward Thomas from Nicholas Van Wickle et  
 ux. A N: 377 (1779).  
 John Thomas to Jonathan Thickston. E 2: 31  
 (1736).  
 John Thompson from James Van Brackle et  
 ux. E 3: 49 (1764).  
 Margaret Thompson from E. J. Society. F: 610  
 Alexr. Thomson by Sheriff to Alexr. Watson.  
 F 3: 87 (1767).  
 Wm. Thomson from James Willocks by Atty.  
 E: 14 (1692).  
 Wm. Thomson from Props. of E. J. B: 525  
 (1688).  
 Wm. Thomson by Sheriff to Robart Wallace. G  
 3: 481 (1746).  
 Walter Thong (?), from Wm. and Margaret  
 Wright. B 2: 52 (1717).  
 Walter Thong (?), from Wm. and Margaret  
 Wright. B 2: 55 (1717).  
 Abraham Thorn from Isaac Thorn. E 2: 113  
 (1724).  
 Isaac Thorn to Joel Taylor. A V: 176 (1798).  
 Israel Thornell from Props. of N. J. 1: 166  
 (1676).  
 Joseph Throckmorton from Saml. Throckmorton  
 et ux. F 3: 16 (1758).  
 Samuel Throckmorton et ux to Jos. Throck-  
 morton Jr. John Williams and Samuel Leonard.  
 F 3: 16 (1758).  
 Joseph Toms et ux to Job Tharp. H 2: 62  
 (1750). (Thorp).  
 Isaak Tappin from Props. of N. J. 1: 105  
 (1670).  
 Richard Towneley to George Willocks. I: 231  
 (1706).  
 John Truex et ux to Thomas Warne. F 3: 14  
 (1760).  
 Nathaniel Tuttle from Props. of E. J. A: 297  
 (1685).  
 Claude Valot et als from Props. of N. J. 1: 49  
 (1669).



- Cornelius Van Cleft to Abraham Vanhorne. F 2: 56 (1739).  
 Cornelius Van Cleft to Abraham Vanhorne. F 2: 58 (1739).  
 Barent Vandeventer from John Vandeventer. K: 312 (1729).  
 Joseph Van Mater from Cyrenius Van Mater. K 2: 187 (1730).  
 Edward Vaughan to Stephen Warne. K: 179 (1725).  
 Edward Vaughan from Thomas Warne. B 2: 137 (1718).  
 Edward Vaughan from Thomas Warne. B 2: 138 (1718).  
 Robert Vanquellin from Props. of N. J. 1: 70 (1669).  
 Robert Vanquellin et als from Props. of N. J. 1: 49 (1669).  
 Garret Veghe, (Van Veghte), from W. J. Society. G: 19 (1699).  
 David Vilant from Props. of E. J. B: 396 (1688).  
 Hendrick Voorhees by Sheriff to Robert Wiley. A V: 433 (1771).  
 Alexander Walker from Geo. Willocks et ux. I: 22 (1701).  
 Francis Walker to Francis Jr. and Martha Walker. B 2: 232 (1720).  
 Samuel Walker from Props. of E. J. E: 108 (1694).  
 Jarret Wall, (Garrett Wall), to Samuel Warne Jr. G 3: 256 (1773).  
 Joshua Warne from Stephen Warne. K: 298 (1723).  
 Joshua Warne et ux to Samuel Warne. E 2: 53 (1737).  
 Samuel Warne from Thomas Warne. H 3: 254 (1733).  
 Samuel Warne Jr. from Jarret Wall, (Garrett Wall). G 2: 256 (1773).  
 Samuel Warne Jr. from Samuel Warne Sr. G 3: 254 (1768).  
 Stephant Warne from Props. of E. J. A: 420 (1686).  
 Stephen Warne to Thomas Warne. K: 297 (1723).  
 Thomas Warne from E. J. Society. F: 296 (1696).  
 Thomas Warne from E. J. Society. F: 366 (1697).  
 Thomas Warne from Props. of E. J. B: 100 (1686).  
 Thomas Warne from Props. of E. J. B: 523 (1688).  
 Thomas Warne from Props. of E. J. B: 524 (1688).  
 Thomas Warne from Props. of E. J. E: 246 (1695).  
 Thomas Warne to John Wilson. I: 440 (1711).  
 John Waterhouse from John Watson. G 3: 373 (1761).  
 John Watkins from Props. of N. J. 1: 102 (1670).  
 Alexander Watson from Abraham Webb. G 3: 73 (1772).  
 Alexander Watson to Abraham Webb et ux. G 3: 72 (1772).  
 John Webster from Thomas Webster. H 3: 213 (1775).  
 Nathan Webster from Props. of N. J. 1: 108 (1670).  
 Robert Webster from E. J. Society. G: 331 (1701).  
 Thomas Webster from E. J. Society. F: 393 (1697).  
 Thomas Webster from Robert Webster Jr. H 3: 212 (1775).  
 West Jersey Society from East Jersey Society. G: 336 (1701).  
 West Jersey Society to Geo. Willocks. G: 75 (1698).  
 West Jersey Society to Geo. Willocks. G 3: 151 (1701).  
 West Jersey Society to Geo. Willocks and John Harrison. G: 314 (1700).  
 West Jersey Society to Geo. Willocks, Peter Cor-telew and Garret Veghe, (Van Veghte). G: 19 (1699).  
 Thomas Wetherill to John Wetherill. C 3: 266 (1732).  
 Amos White Sr. est of to Amos Jr. and Zephaniah White. E 2: 187 (1738).  
 John White from E. J. Society. F: 609 (1698).  
 John White from E. J. Society. G: 44 (1699).  
 John White from Props. of E. J. A: 101 (1683).  
 John White et al to Peter Van Nest. I: 209 (1690).  
 John White et als from the Proprietors. A: 142 (1683).  
 John White et als from the Proprietors. A: 145 (1683).  
 James and Nathan Wilkinson from Mary Wilkin-son. 1-2: 384 (1753).  
 John Williams from Saml. Throckmorton et ux. F 3: 16 (1758).  
 Reice Williams from George Willocks. C 2: 507 (1721).  
 George Willocks from E. J. Society. F: 68 (1696).  
 George Willocks from E. J. Society. F: 742 (1697).  
 George Willocks from E. J. Society. G: 59 (1699).  
 George Willocks from E. J. Society. G: 163 (1700).  
 George Willocks from E. J. Society. G: 250 (1701).  
 George Willocks from E. J. Society. G: 252 (1701).  
 George Willocks from E. J. Society. G: 342 (1701).  
 George Willocks from Indians. H: 221 (1703).  
 George Willocks from Indians. C: 276 (1703).  
 George Willocks from Props. of E. J. B: 92 (1686).  
 George Willocks from Props. of E. J. C: 272 (1701).  
 George Willocks from Props. of E. J. C: 250 (1702).  
 George Willocks from Props. of E. J. C: 261 (1702).  
 George Willocks from W. J. Society. G: 75 (1698).  
 George Willocks from W. J. Society. G 3: 151 (1751).  
 George Willocks from Robert Wharton by Atty. E: 253 (1695).  
 George Willocks et al to Phillip Cazier, (Casier). K: 169 (1715).  
 George Willocks et al from E. J. Society. G: 148 (1697).  
 George Willocks et al from E. J. Society. G: 368 (1702).  
 George Willocks et al from Props. of E. J. C: 274 (1703).  
 George Willocks et als from Props. of E. J. C: 255 (1702).  
 George Willocks et al from W. J. Society. G: 19 (1699).  
 George Willocks et al from W. J. Society. G: 314 (1700).  
 George Willocks et ux from James Winder. E: 251 (1694).  
 James Willocks from Props. of E. J. B: 98 (1687).  
 James Wilson from Comrs. of Loan office of Midd. Co. E 2: 32 (1729).  
 John Willson to Samuel Willson. D 3: 6 (1763).  
 Thomas Willson to Mathew Willson. E: 148 (1716).  
 Hugh Willson from Wm. Willson et ux. G 2: 106 (1746).



Margaret Winder from Props. of E. J. D: 263 (1690).  
 Samuel Winder et als from Indians. 1: 192 (1681).  
 Samuel Winder et als from the Proprietors. A: 142 (1683).  
 Samuel Winder et als from the Proprietors. A: 145 (1683).  
 Woodbridge, Freeholders of to Benj. Force. A: 2: 299 (1707).  
 Woodbridge, Freeholders of from Saml. Nevill, John Nevill and Peter Sonmans Jr. E: 2: 468 (1737).  
 Woodbridge, Freeholders of from Peter Sonmans Sr. F: 2: 291 (1737).  
 Andrew Woodden from Props. of E. J. E: 448 (1695).  
 James Worth to Jonathan Worth. A: B: 534 (1771).  
 Richard Worth from Props. of N. J. 1: 83 (1669).  
 Robert Wright from Props. of E. J. E: 72 (1693).  
 Jacobus and Cornelius Wyckoff from Peter Wyckoff. F: 2: 324 (1735).  
 William Young from East Jersey Society. G: 266 (1701).

## FURTHER DEED RECORDS

## Burlington Original Records

D of Deeds, in front of book (Secretary of State of N. J.) (Information of:—Contains about 517 pages. Commences about 1700 and runs to about 1720. Contains Deeds, Mortgages and Atty. &c.) A Return of the People of the County of Burlington in 1726—

Males above 16—1080	} Total of Whites
Females above 16—983	
Males under 16—965	
Females under 16—844	} Total of negroes and other slaves
Negroes and other slaves	
Males above 16—86	
Females above 16—63	
Males under 16—53	
Females under 16—55	

Total of both—4039.

Return for 1738—

Total for Burlington—5238.

## Book D of Deeds, page 3 (Secretary of State of N. J.)

Indenture May 12, 1721 between Thomas Rutter Jr. of Phila., smith, and Sarah his wife of one part and Robert Chapman of Chesterfield, Burlington Co. N. J. yeoman of other part.

Grants to Chapman for term of one year before the day of date of these presents dated day before this date between the said parties, land in Burlington Co. which is bounded by John Shinn near the mountain, and Thomas Atkinson, and John Langstaff, and John Stuart, and contains 75 acres, and also 5 acres of meadow, bounded by Thomas Bryan and Thomas Shinn.

Thomas Rutter  
 Sarah Rutter

Witnesses—

Susannah Woolston  
 Jos. Ffox.

Proved 19 Nov. 1723 by Thomas Rutter Jr. and wife Sarah.

## Book D of Deeds, page 4 (Secretary of State of N. J.)

Indenture May 12, 1724, Thomas Newbould of Springfield, Burlington Co. N. J. and Zebulon Clayton of Freehold, Monmouth Co. and Asher Clayton

of Chesterfield, Burlington Co. yeoman of one part and John Brown of Mancefield, Burlington Co. chirurgeon of other part.

Grant to Brown land in Mancefield, of 30 acres, which is bound by Mallage Run and John Brown, which is part of 200 acres that the first party bought of William Biddle Jr. 8 of May 1722, and by him from his father, William Biddle in 1721.

Thomas Newbould  
 Zebulon Clayton  
 Asher Clayton.

Witnesses—

John Wood  
 Henry Clothier  
 Tho. Scattergood.

Proved before John Allen, one of the Judges of Court of Common Pleas of Burlington Co. 22 June 1724.

## Book D of Deeds, page 13 (Secretary of State of N. J.)

Indenture July 2, 1718, between Francis Collings of Northampton Township, Burlington Co. N. J. yeoman and Mary the now wife of said Francis of one part and John Collings, son of said Francis of said Twp husbandman of other part.

Francis and Mary Grant to their son John 400 acres in said Twp bounded by Thomas Briant's land by the great road that leads through said Twp and runs by land of said Briant and John Antrum, and by land formerly Samuel Jennings and lately bought by Henry Burr of William Stevenson, and by land of William Haines, which 400 acres is part of 500 acres that became the right of Francis Collings and Mary by virtue of that purchase made by her before she was married to said Francis, when she was under the name of Mary Gosling, then widow of John Gosling as by indenture 13 March 168-(?) made from Arthur Cook to Mary for 500 acres.

Francis Collins  
 Mary Collins.

Witnesses—

Henry Burr  
 Thomas Brian  
 Simeon Woodrow  
 Thomas Scattergood

Proved 23 of March 1723/4 before Jacob Doughty, Judge of Common Pleas for Burlington Co.

## Book D of Deeds, page 54 (Secretary of State of N. J.)

Indenture Oct. 28, 1724, Joshua Smith of Mansfield Twp Burlington Co. N. J. yeoman to Henry Thomson of same place yeoman.

Land in said Township of 10 acres which is part of 117 acres said Smith bought of Michael Buffin 1 Dec. 1708.

Joshua Smith.

Witnesses—

Thomas Letts  
 Thomas Scattergood  
 Joshua Newbould.

Proved 8 May 1725 before John Allen, Judge of Common Pleas.

## Book D of Deeds, page 122

12 July 1723 Samuel Green of Amwell, Hunterdon Co. N. J. yeoman of one part, and William Trent of Nottingham, Burlington Co. Esq. of 2nd part, and John Porterfield of Trentown, Hunterdon Co. Esq. of 3rd part and Thomas Lambert of Nottingham Township, gent of 4th part.

Whereas William Trent aforesaid by Indenture to Saml. Green aforesaid granted 14 acres in Trentown on north side of Assunpink. And said

Thomas Lambert granted to said Saml. Green 16 acres in Nottingham on south side of Assunpink and joining the above, and now Samuel Green for 5 shillings paid by William Trent, John Porterfield, and Thomas Lambert, grants to them 30 acres in said Trenton and Nottingham and is the said two lots of land, and laid out for the use of a forge or Iron Works (The building of grist mills, corn mills, fulling mills or saw mills on the Assunpink Brook and now in possession of Messrs Trent are excepted).

Samuel Green.

Witnesses—

Jacob Bailergeau  
John Vanlaer.

Jan. 29, 1725 Proved before Peter Bard Esq. one of the Council.

#### Book D of Deeds, page 281

I, John Alford of Midford, Middlesex Co., Massachusetts Bay Province of New England Esq. send greeting—

I appoint my friend John Reading of Amwell Township, Hunterdon Co. N. J. Esq. as my Attorney to sell 4 lots, 2 thereof in Hanover Twp had by returns dated 27 April 1715 and 4 May 1715 and a lot dated 9 June 1716 and one 9 Oct. 1716, each lot to contain 1250 acres, made by Proprietors and located between Delaware River and bounds of East Jersey.

Dated 13 Oct. 1726.

Jno. Alford.

Witnesses—

John Ladd  
Jonathan Ladd.

Proved by said witnesses, who saw Colonel John Alford sign and seal the above.

Ordered to be recorded by Jno. Hugg one of the Council.

#### Book D of Deeds, page 324 (Secretary of State of N. J.)

20 of March 1713, William Pancost of Mansfield Twp, Burlington Co. N. J. yeoman, grants to Joseph Pancost, his brother, of same place yeoman.

Land which was lately laid forth and surveyed to said William within ye late Indian Purchase made by the Proprietors above ye Falls of Delaware, of 250 acres, bounded by Isaac Decows line, which was laid off to William Pancost of a twelfth part of a Propriety in West Jersey, which William Pancost bought of George Porter 5 March 1697 (B: 613) which said 1/12 of a Property is the 1/4 of one sixth part of Propriety that George Porter bought of George Hutchinson, Joseph Hemsley, George Hutcheson and Mahlon Stacy 10 of 5 Mo. 1677.

William Pancost.

Witnesses—

Jno. Hancock  
Samuel Woolston.

Proved Dec. 26, 1715 before George Deacon, one of the Council.

#### Book D of Deeds, page 386

28 March 1729, James Trent Esq, son and heir at law of William Trent late of Nottingham, Burlington Co. N. J. deceased, grants to William Morris of Island of Barbadoes in the English West Indies merchant.

Whereas Mahlon Stacy then of Harnsworth, Co. of York tanner released ye last day of May, 1678 to William Emley Sr. then of Mansfield, Co. of Nottingham mercer, 1/3 part of 3 parts to be divided of one of the seven ninetieth parts of ye 19th hundred parts of West Jersey, and William Emley made will April 21, 1704 and gave to his daughter

Mary Haywood wife of John Haywood 100 acres lying by Mahlon Stacy, which will was proved before Jeremiah Bass, Register, and John Haywood and wife Mary 26 Nov. 1707 granted to William Beaks of Nottingham aforesaid merchant father of Edmond Beaks and husband of Ruth Beaks 100 acres and William Beaks by will 24 March 1710/11 devised to son Edmond Beaks plantation where he lived, and Edmond 2 Nov. 1713 released to Ruth Beaks his mother in law of said Town the said 100 acres, bounded by Thomas Lambert and Delaware River, and Ruth Beaks married Samuel Atkinson and they 12 March 1718 granted to William Trent deceased, father of said James, and William Trent, died intestate and now James grants to William Morris.

James Trent.

Witnesses—

Thomas Lambert  
Samuel Bustill  
Anthony Morris Jr.

March 28, 1729 Proved before John Allen Esq.

#### Book D of Deeds, page 378

24 Feb. 1707 John Manners of Burlington Co. yeoman grants to Thomas Branson of same place yeoman.

Whereas Annanah Gaunt of said Co. by indenture of George Hutchinson late of Burlington, distiller dated 23 Nov. 1690 bought one 24th of a Propriety, and Annanah 21 Dec. 1700 sold 200 acres thereof to Gervas Pharo and he sold to Richard Ridgeway Jr. of Burlington, and Richard Jr. 13 March 1702 granted 58 acres to Jeffrey Combs of said Co. and he sold to John Manners of Chesterfield in said Co. the 28 of July 1703, and now he sell to said Thomas Branson said 58 acres.

John Manners.

Witnesses—

J. Bass  
Francis Smith  
John Eves.

April 15, 1729, Proved before John Allen, Judge of the Pleas.

### NEW YORK CALENDAR OF LAND PAPERS

Of all the Thirteen Colonies, New York has the best and most important Colonial records extant. While deficient in vital statistics, particularly after the Revolution, and somewhat slack in coordination of Public Records, due to recordal irregularity, yet, it is a joy to examine the great storehouse of genealogical data in the State House at Albany, in town and county repositories, and the great libraries in New York City and other advantageous, supplementing places.

As well spoken in the complimentary book review of Mr. Alexander C. Flick, Editor of N. Y. History and a historian of national note, himself certainly without a peer, in his N. Y. field, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 910), there is such a close and important Colonial association in the history of New Jersey and New York, that one cannot be adequately treated,



without use of all source material affecting the annals and trends in each Colony, and as related in form, fact and periodicity, one to the other. Certainly in treating of New Jersey, and especially of PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE, it is absolutely necessary to investigate the history and records of Staten Island. Genealogically, the spread of the latter First Settlers into N. J., and the two towns so important, in the scope of this work, renders an inseparable element, for consideration and inclusion. Neither history nor genealogy would be complete without such inclusion. (Vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 119 et seq.; PART TWO, pp. 147 et seq.; PART THREE, pp. 397 et seq.; PART FOUR, p. 573 and PART FIVE, pp. 675 et seq.). This has been done as a legitimate genealogical presentation in these references. No fully complete list has yet been assembled of Staten Island First Settlers, as they have been derived from different sources. Those heretofore presented have been nearly definite. Therefore, the best and most confirmatory list is yet to come, for land surveys and patents most certainly fix residence, though occasionally the patentee or grantee did not settle upon his patent or grant. However, collateral or other evidence is usually available to establish this foundational fact.

It is not to introduce an idle comment nor to urge an internecine conflict even though no more dangerous than a wordy argument, but by its history, its geography, its natural location, its contiguity, its intercourse, and by other collocations to be assembled, Staten Island should be politically a part of New Jersey. IT NEVER WILL BE, but its genealogical history has always been inseparable, and always will be. Examination of a modern map tells the simple truth of the statement; and why New Yorkers never flocked to its early settlement, in perpetuity, no one can explain. The poor, lonely Huguenot settled it, the isolated Englishman occupied Staten Island and Captain John Palmer of N. J., and his land grabbers exploited its territory. Modern sub-divisionists have nearly recovered the lost efforts of Colonial years, but it is a "plum", still belonging to New Jersey, still hanging on New York's "sour apple tree".

The most favored source record of New York Colony is the one of the title, "Calendar of Land Papers", printed as "N. Y. Colonial Manuscripts, indorsed 'LAND PAPERS'". (vide, ante, BIB., this PART, p. 955), in the office of the Secretary of

the State of New York, 1643-1803, (Albany, 1864).

This covers the points sought to be presented here. The volume owned by the writer is the very last to be placed on state sale, (luckily obtained before it had fully rotted its binding). It was liberally printed and issued years ago, but long since the issue has been dissipated and it is now one of the rare, difficult books to obtain, almost priceless in many respects.

Therefore, for many reasons, and for those above set forth, the following generous quotations from this work, will present record information, which is vital in the presentation of this Series, which should be preserved more carefully and which comes properly within the scope of the field being covered.

Naturally, most of the quoted items relate to Staten Island and to New Jersey, but a few later date entries, affect lineages carried in pioneer settlements in other parts of New York, but still very illuminative, as for instance, AVERY POWER and DANIEL SCRIBNER, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.). The bracketed surnames have been interjected by this editor.—O. E. M.

It establishes the supremacy of PHILIP WELLS, et al., as the Surveyor of Staten Island, later Surveyor of dividing line between East and West Jersey (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 636), and see Map, (vide, ante, this PART, frontispiece); and of the larger part of the lands described. Also, some famelier New Jersey names, as for instance:

(those marked (\*) are in Dutch)

- 1642 March 28. Deed from Gov. Kieft to the Rev. FRANCIS DOUGHTY and associates, for a township at Mespath, L. I., (p. 3).
- 1647 March 30. \*Deed from Gov. Kieft to Hans Hansen, for 200 morgens of land at Mespath, L. I. (p. 3).
- 1665 March 4. Order of Gov. Nicolls respecting the division of the Little Plains, between the towns of Hempstead and Jamaica, L. I. (p. 3).
- April 8. Deed from Wm. Goulding, Sam Spicer, and others, for a tract of land at the Neversinck, N. J., (p. 3).
- 1664-1667 August 6. Record of a Deed confirming to Sybout Claesen, two lots of Ground, one lying "to the north of the Waall," the other "to ye south of High Street" in the city of N. York. (p. 4).
- 1668 March 6. Confirmation Patent for the town of Hempstead on Long Island, from Gov. Nicholls to John Hicks, John Seaman, Richard Gildersleeve and others, freholders of said town. (p. 4).
- 1668 June 18. Deed of Confirmation, from Gov. Nicolls to Izrail Helme, Hendrick Jacobse and others, for a piece of land lying upon

- Calcoo Hook on the west side of Delaware river. (p. 4).
- 1670 April 13. Deed from the Indians to Gov. Lovelace, for an Island in Hudson's river, commonly called Staten Island, and by the Indians Aquehonga, Manacknong, (p. 5).
- 1671 April 11. \*Description of a survey of JACOB KIPP'S land, on East river, on Manhattan Island, by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 5).
- June 16. Deed of Confirmation, from Gov. Lovelace to Thomas Young, for a tract of land containing about 400 acres, lying on the west side of Delaware bay, about two miles above St. Jones creek. (p. 5).
- Dec. 16. Indian Deed, to Daniel Turneur, of New Harlaem, for a tract of land, lying upon ye maine next to ye land of John Archer, beginning at ye bay, on ye south side of CRABB ISLAND\*, and so running along ye creek, parting ye maine and Manhattans' Island to Breunx land, (Brooklyn), extending east and west so far as the land of the said John Archer, (p. 5). (\*Vide, RICHARD CRABBE).
- 1672 Feb. 23. Deed from Gov. Lovelace to Jaques Corteljou, for a parcel of land at Nayack, in the patent of New Utrecht, upon Long Island. (p. 5).
- 1672 Sept. 5. \*Description of a survey of Andrew Norwood's land, on Staten Island, containing 150 acres. (p. 6).
- 1674 Sept. 20. Conveyance from Robert Williams to John Champion, (CAMPION), of 40 acres of land lying in Lusum, near Oyster Bay, on Long Island. (p. 6).
- Oct. 20. \*Deed from Gov. Colve to Pieter Jansen Gouwanes, and his sons, of 290 acres of land, on the southeast side of Staten Island. (p. 6).
- 1675 Oct. 1. Deed from Gov. Andros to Capt. Nathaniel Davenport and others, for a neck of land upon the north side of Staten Island, opposite Shuter's Island, containing about 660 acres (2 copies). (p. 6).
- 1675 List of Surveys, made on Staten Island, from 1672 to 1677, by Jaques Corteljou, (p. 7).
- Oct. 18. \*Description of a survey of about 256 acres of land on the south side of Staten Island, for Gideon Marlett and sons, by Ja: Corteljou. (p. 7).
- Oct. 18. \*Description of a survey of 270 acres of land, on Staten Island, for Pierre Billeau and sons, by Ja. Corteljou. (p. 7).
- Oct. 20. Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying on the west side of Staten Island, for William Roadsby, Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 7).
- Nov. 1. Draught of a patent to be granted to John Garretsen, for land on Long Neck, upon Staten Island. (p. 7).
- Nov. 1. Copy of the bounds of 243 acres of land on the south side of Staten Island; also 30 acres of salt meadow, lying at the mouth of Fresh kill, patented to Gideon Marlett and his two sons, Joshua and Paulus. (p. 7).
- Nov. 5. Deed from Gov. Andros to John Roads for a tract of land, containing 600 acres, lying "at the WHORE KILL, on the west side of Delaware bay, called Rehobah, lying upon Rehobah bay". (p. 7). (Sic. to this day.—O. E. M.).
- 1676 March 31. Description of a survey of 256 acres of land, on the south side of Staten Island, laid out for Gideon Marlett and others. (p. 7).
- March 31. Description of a survey of 270 acres of land on the south side of Staten Island, for Peter Biliau and others. (p. 7).
- March 31. Description of a survey of 76 acres of land lying near the Great kill, upon Staten Island, for Robert Rider. (p. 7).
- Description of a survey of 90 acres of land, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, on Staten Island, laid out for Francis Sheartree, by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 7).
- Description of a survey of 180 acres of land, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, laid out for Richard Cornwell, by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 7).
- Description of a survey of 180 acres of land, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Samuel Leete, by Ja: Cortiljou, surveyor. (p. 7).
- Description of a survey of 180 acres of land, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Christopher Hoagland, by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 7).
- Description of a survey of about 90 acres of land, lying on the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Hans Christead by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 7).
- Description of a survey of about 90 acres of land, lying on the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Carston Jonson by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 7).
- Description of a survey of about 90 acres of land, lying on the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Jon: Edsall, by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of about 90 acres of land, lying on the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Georg: Corbet by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of a lot of land lying at ye south of ye Fresh kill, containing 80 acres, with six acres of salt meadow at ye south of Long Neck, and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to the north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Jon: Sharpe by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying at ye south of ye Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow on ye south of Long Neck, and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to the north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Henry Newton, by Ja: Cortelijau, surveyor. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying at ye south of ye Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, with 12 acres of salt meadow in ye south of Long Neck, and 8 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte; laid out for Richard Stillwell, by Ja: Cortelijau, surveyor. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying at ye south of ye Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow in ye cove of Karle's Neck, and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Tho: Berryman by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor; (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land lying upon Karle's Neck, on Staten Island, with 12 acres of salt meadow, fronting, and 8 acres of fresh lying in ye cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte, laid out



Mayors Court

Marcham & ad  
Court

Robert Edwards, Alt  
Dut. Ct

Henry Whoman gave me both Oaths that  
of Depon't Robert Edwards as his  
Creditor, informed and advised him  
some where in County of Westchester  
out of jurisdiction of this Court, and this said Depon't  
this very day informed this Depon't that he was  
going into County as this Depon't, to bring to  
his said habitation in County of Westchester

Proviz 29<sup>th</sup> August

1774  
Edm

Jacobus Kip

J. Kip

JACOBUS KIP. N. Y. COLONIAL, 1717.  
(Ill. for this notable individual, opp. p. 1106)  
HENDRICUS and NICHOLAS KIP, N. J., 1693.

N. K. Cap<sup>t</sup> James Targuehar  
6 June 1791  
To Rich Kip

To 1 Small Matras £ v 0..12..0

(17) 92 6<sup>th</sup> 31 To 4 Pieces Paper — 4/6 — 0..10..0

To 6 y D Border — 1/6 — 0..9..0

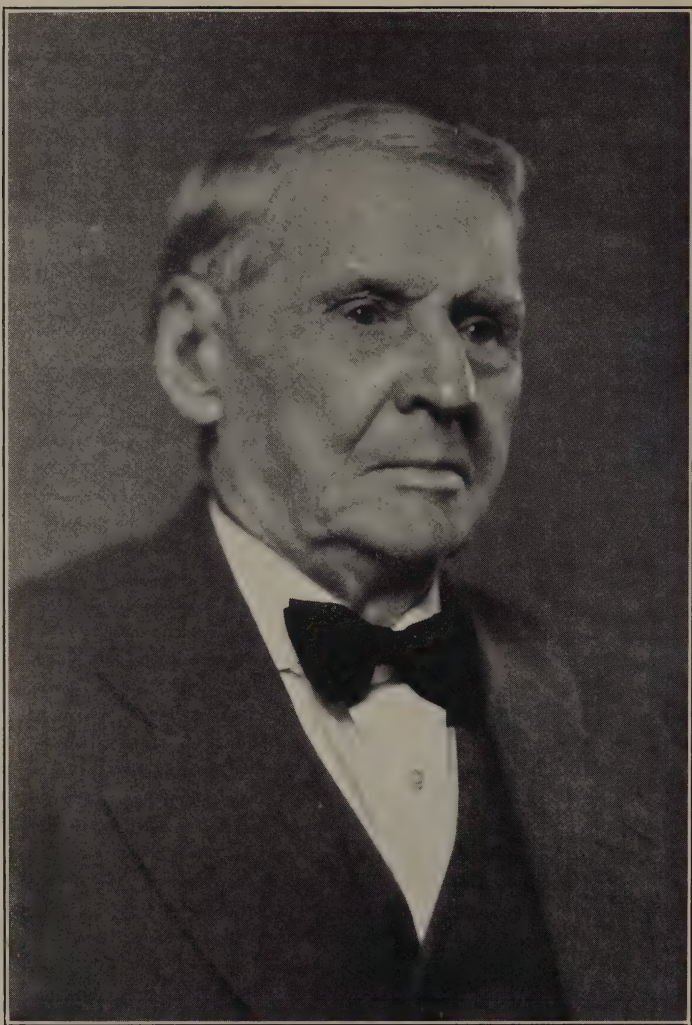
To Hanging 4 1/2 Pieces 2/- 0..9..0

Rec<sup>d</sup> Payment

Rich Kip

\$2..0..0

RICHARD KIP, post REV. WAR, 1791-2.  
(Ill. for this representative, opp. p. 1106).  
Bill for paper hangings, showing prices for paper.  
Richard Kip, soldier, 1738.



MONNET or MONET, STATEN ISLAND, 1681.

JOSEPHUS MONNETT, (sic.), b. Nov. 28, 1846,—The oldest living descendant of the orig. fam. in America. Now, 88 years of age, living at Marion, Ohio. (MONNET, p. 1035).

This illustration is to illuminate pages, (1118-19), of Staten Island recs. presented re this surname, so freq. corrupted from orig. Fr. Hug.



- for Henry Taylor, by Ja: Cortelijau, surveyor. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon Karle's Neck, upon Staten Island, with 12 acres of salt meadow adjoining Henry Taylors, and 8 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Elias Doughty, by Ja: Cortelijau, surveyor. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon Karle's Neck, on Staten Island, with 12 acres of salt meadow and 8 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Tho: Gibbs. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon Karle's Neck, on Staten Island, with 12 acres of salt meadow, and 8 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for WM. LAWRENSE. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon Karle's Neck, on Staten Island, with 12 acres of salt meadow, and 8 acres of fresh in ye cove to the north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Thomas Wandall. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land at ye head of ye meadows between Long Neck and Karle's Neck, upon Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to the north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Jno: Bissell. (p. 8).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land at ye head of ye meadows between Long Neck and Karle's Neck, upon Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow and 4 acres of fresh, in ye cove to the north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Thomas Carr. (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land at ye meadows between Long Neck and Karle's Neck, upon Staten Island, with 12 acres of salt meadow and 8 acres of fresh, in ye cove to the north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for THOS: LAWRENSE, (LAWRENCE). (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 150 acres of meadow and upland, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Thomas Wandall, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 97 acres of upland with meadow proportionate, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Thomas Beriman, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 9).
- List of Staten Island patents (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon the north west side of Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow, fronting the said lot, and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Daniel Perrin, adjoining to ye Poynte, laid out for Francis Lea. (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying on the northwest side of Staten Island, with six acres of salt meadow, fronting the said lot, and 4 acres of fresh, in ye cove to ye north of Daniel Perrin's meadow, laid out for William Churchill. (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying on the northwest side of Staten Island, with 10 acres of salt meadow, fronting the said lot, and 10 acres more lying at the head of Long Neck, laid out for William Nicholls. (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow, lying at the head of Long Neck,
- and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Dan: Perrin's, laid out for William Welch. (p. 9). (poss. William Wells.—O. E. M.).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, with 3 acres of meadow fronting, and 7 acres of meadow at ye west end of ye Island of meadow, against Seadar Poynte, laid out for Elias Puddington. (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon the northwest of Staten Island, with 10 acres of meadow upon ye Island of Meadow, against Seadar Poynte, laid out for Robt. Ryder. (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, with 20 acres of meadow upon the Island of Meadow, against Seadar Poynte, laid out for Richard Charleton. (p. 9).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, with 20 acres of meadow at the head of Long Neck, laid out for THOS. SMITH. (p. 10), (from Ipswich, Mass.).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, with 20 acres of meadow upon Long Neck, laid out for Jon: Ryder. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow to ye north east of Seadar Poynte, and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Daniell Perrin's, laid out for John Fitz Garratt. (p. 10). (Gerer?).
- Description of a survey of a lot of land lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 5 acres of meadow adjacent to ye creek of Granees, and 5 acres of moore to ye northeast of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Tho: Davison. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of a lot of land lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 5 acres of meadow adjacent to ye creek of Granees, and 5 acres of moore to ye northeast of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Thomas Younge. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying upon ye northwest side of Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Daniel Perrin's, laid out for ——— Turcoate. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon ye northwest side of Staten Island, with six acres of salt meadow, fronting, and 14 acres of meadow upon Long Neck, laid out for Samuell Ganepaine. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying upon the northernmost part of Long Neck, upon Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow, fronting, and 4 acres of fresh, to ye north of Seadar Poynte, in ye cove, laid out for Jon: Garrison. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon Long Neck, on Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove, to ye north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Andrew Canon. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon Long Neck, on Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow in ye cove of Long Neck, and 4 acres of fresh in ye

- cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte laid out for Jon: Casee. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of a lot of land lying upon Long Neck, on Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow in ye cove of Long Neck, and 4 acres of fresh, in ye cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Richard Dodiman. (p. 10).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon Long Neck, on Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow, at ye head of the meadows at ye head of the fresh kill, with 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Richard Harny. (p. 10) (Prob. HARDY or HARDIE).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 4 acres of meadow in ye creek and 5 acres more to ye northeast of Seadar Poynte, laid out for Jon: Hinchman. (p. 10-11).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 10 acres of meadow adjoining in ye creek, laid out for Paulus Regrence. (p. 11) (RICHARDS).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying upon ye south side of Staten Island with 6 acres of salt meadow to ye northeast of Seadar Poynte and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Daniell Perrin's laid out for Joseph Thorne. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow lying to ye northeast of Seadar Poynte, and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Daniell Perrin's, laid out for Samuel Curtisse. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 6 acres of salt meadow to the northeast of Seadar Poynte, and 4 acres of fresh in ye cove to the north of Daniell Perrin's, laid out for Thomas Moore. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 10 acres of meadow to ye southeast of Fresh kill, laid out for Anthony Gleane. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 12 acres of salt meadow to ye northeast of Seadar Poynte, and 8 acres of fresh in ye cove to ye north of Daniell Perrin's, laid out for Ralph Hutchison. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, with 20 acres of salt meadow lying in ye meadow to ye southwest of the Fresh kill, laid out for Rutt Josta Jan Bront. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of 90 acres of land, lying to the south of Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Richard Curtise. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of 188 acres of land lying at the north side of Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, between ye two runs of Karle's Neck and Long Neck, laid out for Jon: Chrusshshuron. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of 188 acres of land lying at the north side of Fresh kill, upon

- Staten Island, between Karle's Neck and Long Neck, laid out for Jacob Pullion. (p. 11) (POLLION).
- Description of a survey of a lot of land, at Staten Island, at Karle's Neck, at ye Fresh kill, containing 94 acres, laid out for Edward Marshall. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of a lot of land at Staten Island at Karle's Neck at ye Fresh kill, containing 94 acres, laid out for Thomas Morgan. (p. 11).
- Description of a survey of a lot of land at Staten Island at Karle's Neck at ye Fresh kill, containing 94 acres, laid out for Barne Tisen. (p. 12).
- Description of a survey of 94 acres of land at Staten Island on Karle's Neck, laid out for Welford Proll. (p. 12) (PRALL).
- Description of a survey of 94 acres of land at Staten Island on Karle's Neck, laid out for Jon: Martiline. (p. 12).
- Description of a survey of 94 acres of land lying at Staten Island on Karle's Neck, laid out for Isaac Sec. (p. 12).
- April 15. \*Minute of a grant by the Court at Kingston to Wm. Trophagen for 20 acres of land. (p. 12).
- April 24. \*Description of a survey of 176 acres of land upon Staten Island under the Yserberg (or Iron Mount) for Louis Lakman, (Loockermans), by Ja: Corteljaui, surveyor. (p. 12).
- April 24. \*Description of a survey of about 96 acres of land upon Staten Island adjoining the preceding, laid out for Francois Martino by Ja: Cortiljau, surveyor. (p. 12).
- April 24. \*Description of a survey of 178 acres of land upon Staten Island, laid out for Jacques Guyon by Ja: Corteljaui, surveyor. (p. 12).
- April 24. \*Description of a survey of 88 acres of land upon Staten Island, laid out for George Commin by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 12).
- April 26. Description of a survey of 40 acres of land lying at the Esopus, laid out for Paulus Paulesen by W. Montagne, surveyor. (p. 12).
- May 10. Indian deed to Jackeline Turnier widow and Daniel Turnier her son, of New Haerlem, for a tract of land at Mentipasse kill running northerly to a creek called Saprowha by CRABB ISLAND, then east and west to Bronckx river in Westchester Co. (p. 12).
- October 5. Description of a survey of 372 acres of land "lying upon ye easterne side of Staten Island," laid out at ye request of Andrew Norwood of ye Island of Barbados, merchant, by Ro: Ryder, deputy surveyor, (with draught). (p. 13).
- Oct. 7. Description of the meadow land assigned to the foregoing by Ro: Ryder, deputy surveyor. (p. 13).
- Draught of a patent confirming to Lewis Morris a tract of land "lying and being upon the main over against the town of Harlem, commonly called Bronckx land, (Brooklyn)". (p. 14).
- French draught of part of Staten Island. (p. 14).
- Dec. 8. \*Description of 400 acres of land in Cedar Creek, laid out for Jas. Loten, (Lutine). (p. 14).
- 1677 (No date). Petition of John Dally praying a grant of a tract of land lying in the rear of his lot upon the south side of Staten Island. (p. 14).
- March 16. \*Description of a survey of a parcel of land on the Kil van Kol upon Staten Island, containing 160 acres, to-



- gether with 12 acres of valley, laid out for Peter Jansen Gowanes by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 15).
- March 16. \*Description of a survey of a parcel of land containing 172 acres, lying on the west side of Staten Island, adjoining the mill land, laid out for Gerrit Croose by Ja: Corteljou, surveyor. (p. 15).
- April 6. Surrender of Richard Patteshall of all interest in the patent granted by Gov. Andros to him in partnership with Capt. Nathaniel Davenport and others, for a tract of land on Staten Island. (p. 15).
- June 2. Description of a survey of "80 acres of land and 10 acres of meadow," lying upon the west side of Staten Island, by the river side, laid out for Etienne Gayneaw, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 16).
- (No date). Draught of a patent to Richd. Charlton, for 160 acres of land, with 20 acres of meadow lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island. (p. 16).
- June 28. Surrender of Tho: Thacher, on behalf of the widow of Nathaniel Davenport, deceased, of land on Staten Island, granted to the said Nathaniel Davenport, in his life-time and since unimproved. (p. 16).
- (No date). Petition of John Rodhs, (Roads, Rhodes), praying a grant of 500 acres of land lying upon the south side of a creek called Slatter creek, and on ye north side of a neck of land called Plomhookke. (p. 16).
- Sept. 29. Deed from Gov. Andros to Henry Newton for 90 acres of land, with meadow proportionate, lying at Karle's Neck, upon Staten Island. (p. 17).
- Oct. 10. Description of a survey of 25 acres of land upon Staten Island, laid out for Andrew Norwood, and lying to the northward of his plantation. Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 22. \*Petition of Louis du Bois and others, for a patent at the Esopus. (p. 17).
- Oct. 22. Description of a survey of 144 acres of upland and 18 acres of meadow, lying upon the south east side of Staten Island, laid out for Nathaniel Brittain, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 24. Description of a survey of 124 acres of land, lying at ye New Dorp, on Staten Island, formerly called ye Governor's lot, laid out for Obediah Holmes, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 24. Description of a survey of 78 acres of land, lying at ye New Dorp, upon Staten Island, laid out for Jon: Watson, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 26. Description of a survey of 108 acres of meadow and upland lying at ye New Dorpe upon Staten Island, laid out for Jon: Kingdom by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 26. Description of a survey of 109 acres of meadow and upland lying at ye New Dorp upon Staten Island, laid out for Daniell Stillwell by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 26. Description of a survey of 275 acres of land lying upon ye west side of Staten Island, laid out for WILLIAM DYER by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 26. Description of a survey of 78 acres of land lying at ye New Dorp upon Staten Island, laid out for Richard Dodiman by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 26. Description of a survey of 90 acres of meadow and upland lying upon the west side of Staten Island, laid out for Robert Goldsberry by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 17).
- Oct. 26. Description of a survey of 69 acres of land lying upon ye southeast side of Staten Island, laid out for Henry Comely by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 18).
- Oct. 26. Description of a survey of 79 acres of land lying upon ye southeast side of Staten Island, laid out for Richard Michell by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 18).
- Oct. 28. Description of a survey of 73 acres of land lying upon the southeast side of Staten Island, under ye hills, laid out for Thomas Stillwell by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 18).
- Oct. 28. Description of a survey of 78 acres of meadow and upland upon Staten Island on ye hills, laid out for William Stillwell by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 18).
- Oct. 31. Description of a survey of 246 acres of land lying upon the south side of Staten Island, laid out for William and Peter Jonson by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 18).
- Oct. 31. Description of a survey of 82 acres at the New Dorp, laid out for Jon. Dawley by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 18).
- Oct. 31. Description of a survey of 98 acres of land lying upon the southeast side of Staten Island, laid out for Frans Laurus by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 18).
- Oct. 31. Description of a survey of 98 acres of land lying upon the southeast side of Staten Island, laid out for Samuel Curtise by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 18).
- Nov. \*Draught of Martin Gerritson's 24 acres of land. By Peter Meesey Vrooman. E. A. Apple. 1677. (p. 18).
- 1679 July 1. Agreement between Capt. James Carteret and Mrs. Elizabeth Bedlow for his resignation of Love Island. (p. 19).
- Nov. 8. Draught of Conveyance, from Gabriel Minvielle, to George Lockart, of a tract of land, within the limits of the town of Woodbridge, in the province of New Jersey. (p. 19).
- Dec. 5. Description of a survey of 35 acres of land, lying near ye Fresh kill, upon ye Island Manhatans, laid out for Peter Jacobsen, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor. (p. 19).
- Dec. 11. Description of a survey of a house lot in Broad street, in the city of New York, surveyed at the request of the owner, Mr. GEORGE COBBETT, (COR-BETT), by Ro: Ryder, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 19).
- 1680 Feb. 14. Report of Elias Doughty and others, in relation to the bounds of the patent granted to Thomas Fisher, for the land known as Cornberry Neck. (p. 20).
- Nov. 10. Description of a survey of 180 acres of land, lying on the northeast side of Staten Island, joining the northwest side of the farm of Col. Francis Lovelace, laid out for Phillip Welles, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 20).
- Nov. 24. Description of a survey of a neck of land, upon the northwest side of Staten Island, containing 600 acres, laid out for John West by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 20).
- Nov. 29. Description of a survey of 38 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Jacob Cornelis, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 20).
- Nov. 29. Description of a survey of 98 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for JAMES GILLES, (GILES), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 20).

- Nov. 29. Description of a survey of 91 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Jacob Corbet, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 20-21).
- Nov. 29. Description of a survey of 91 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Edmond Arosmith, (Arrowsmith), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Nov. 29. Description of a survey of about 145 acres of land lying upon the northeast side of Staten Island, laid out for Lambert Dorland, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Nov. 29. Description of a survey of 68 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for John Lee, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Nov. 29. Description of a survey of 91 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Edward Clarke by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 2. Description of a survey of a piece of ground situated on the south side of Stoney street, known by the name of the ground of the five houses, now laid out into 4 lots, No. 1 for Capt. Brockholes, No. 2 for Ino. Darvall, No. 3 for Step: Courtland, No. 4 for Phillip Welles, surveyed by Phillip Welles, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 6. Description of a survey, of about 150 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Anonias Turner, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 6. Description of a survey of about 68 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Philip Bendall, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 6. Description of a survey of about 135 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for John Taylor, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 6. Description of a survey of 134 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, against Suter's Island, laid out for Anonias Turner, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught), (p. 21).
- Dec. 12. Description of a survey of about 144 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for James Graham, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of about 88 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Fresh kill, on Staten Island, laid out for Robert Waite, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of about 88 acres of land, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, on Staten Island, laid out for Francis Pew, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of about 90 acres of woodland, lying upon the south side of Fresh kill, on the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for Richard Curtis, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 21).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of wood land, lying upon the south side of Fresh kill, on the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for Daniel Stillwell, (with draught). (p. 21-22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of wood land, lying upon the south side of Fresh kill, on Staten Island, laid out for William Elston, (Alston), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of wood land, lying upon the south side of Fresh kill, on Staten Island, for FRANCIS WALKER, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 228 acres of wood land and 20 acres of meadow, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, near Smoaking Poynt, and formerly possessed by WILLIAM DYER, laid out for George Loclort, (Lockhart), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 160 acres of wood land and 16 acres of meadow, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, near Smoaking Poynt, laid out for Thomas Williams, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of wood land and meadow, lying upon the west side of Staten Island, on Smoking Poynt, laid out for Francis Barber, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of wood land and meadow, lying upon the west side of Staten Island, on Smoaking Poynt, laid out for John Bridges, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of wood land and meadow, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, upon the southwest side of Staten Island, laid out for John Morgan by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of wood land and meadow, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, on the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for Abraham Lakeman, (Lookermans), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land, lying upon Staten Island, in the rear of Capt. Cornelius Corsen & Co.'s land, upon the Great plain, laid out for Jon: Taylor, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land lying upon Staten Island, in the rear of Capt. Cornelius Corsen & Co.'s land upon the great plain laid out for Phich: Garrat, (vide, GERER and FITZ GARRETT), by Ro. Ryder, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land upon Staten Island, in the rear of Capt. Cornelius Corsen & Co.'s land upon the Great Plain, laid out for David Thomas, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Peeter Johnson Gowanans, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 22).
- Dec. 21. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land, lying upon the north side of Staten Island, laid out for John Vincent, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).
- Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for Peeter



Cresson, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for — Cresson by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for Edmond Land, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 143 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, on the east side of a small creeke, laid out for John Hendrixon, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 92 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for Joly Coeur, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 352 acres of land, lying upon Staten Island, to the westward of mill creek, laid out for Cornelius Coursen and others, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 260 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, laid out for Wm. Darnall, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of about 88 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, laid out for ANTHONY TYCE, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 438), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of about 180 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for Phillip Wells, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor, (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 88 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, laid out for JOHN SHATWELL, (SHOTWELL), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught), (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 176 acres of land, lying at the head of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for James Hubard, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of 176 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, laid out for Richard Halle, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 24. Description of a survey of a neck of land, containing 116 acres, situated on the northwest side of Staten Island, and known by the name of Black Poynt, laid out for JOHN TUNISSON, (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 438-9), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 23).

Dec. 28. Description of a survey of 180 acres of land, lying near John Palmer's runn, upon Staten Island, laid out for Capt. Cornelius Coursen and others, by Ro: Ryder, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 24).

Dec. 29. Description of a survey of 357 acres of land, lying at the head of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Robert Ryder, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 24).

## VOLUME II

(Those marked thus (\*) are in Dutch)

1681 - 1700

1681 Sept. 3. Description of a survey of a certain tract of wood land, lying on the south side of Staten Island, beginning by the water side and containing 82 acres, laid out for Daniel Stillwell, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 25).

Sept. 3. Description of a survey of a certain tract of wood land, lying on the south side of Staten Island, containing 165 acres, laid out for Capt. Richard Stillwell, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 25).

1682 April 5. Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, laid out in two lots, upon the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, for John Magan, (Morgan), by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 25).

Sept. 3. Petition of William Loveridge praying that the purchase of 40 acres of wood land adjoining his lot at Kattskill may be confirmed. (p. 25).

1683 March 5. Petition of SAMUEL BLACKFORD, (BLACKFORD), praying that a lot of land lying upon ye little plains, adjoining to ye souldiers lots, on Staten Island, may be laid out for him, (see post 60). (p. 26).

March 5. Petition of Daniel Stillwell and John Morgan for a small slip of land, lying between their lands and the lands of Marmaduke Potter, on the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island. (p. 26).

Description of a survey of 81 acres of wood land and — eight acres of meadow, lying upon the west end of Staten Island, laid out for William Merrell, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 26).

May 15. Description of a survey of 88 acres of wood land and 8 acres of meadow, lying upon the northwest side of the Staten Island, upon the south side of the Fresh kill, bounded on the southwest side by the land of Josiah Corson; laid out for William Douglass, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 26).

June 26. Description of a survey of a lot of land containing 81 acres with 8 acres of meadow, situate in the middle or body of Staten Island, upon a ridge known by the name of Chestnut hill, laid out for Joseph Arosmith, (Arrowsmith), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 26).

June 26. Description of a survey of a lot of land containing 81 acres, with 8 acres of meadow, situated in the middle or body of Staten Island, upon a ridge known by the name of Chestnut hill, laid out for SAMUELL BLACKFORD, (Blackford), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 26).

June 26. Description of a survey of a lot of land containing 81 acres, with 8 acres of meadow, situated in the middle or body of Staten Island, laid out for DANIEL SHOTWELL, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 26).

June 29. Petition of Robert Story for a license to purchase any parcel or tract of land that is not already sold, lying or being anywhere upon Hudson's river or backward some distance from said river. (p. 26).

- July 29. Description of a survey of a lot of land, (about 93 acres), situated upon the west end of Staten Island, laid out for Richard Tottshall, (also, PATTISHALL, etc.), by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 26-27).
- Sept. 4. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, situate on the south side of Staten Island, laid out for James Largey, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 27).
- 1684 Jan. 28. Petition of Robert Wright for a grant of a parcel of land lying in the rear of the front lots on the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island. (p. 27).
- (No. date). Communication of Stephen Hesiot to the governor in relation to a certain piece or parcel of land on Staten Island, at the head of Pyse, (TYCE), creek, next adjoining to Peter Johnson and Wm. Johnson's lots. (p. 27).
- March 29. Description of a survey of 4500 acres of land "situated in the middle or body of Staten Island," laid out for John Palmer, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 27).
- March 31. Petition of John Palmer, of Staten Island, and James Graham, and others, of the city of New York, for a license to purchase a tract of vacant land, on Hudson's river, and that the same may be confirmed by patent. (p. 27).
- April 5. Description of a survey of 85 acres of land, situated upon the west side of Staten Island, laid out for Matthew La Rue, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 27-28).
- April 5. Description of a survey of 106 acres of land, lying upon the west side of Staten Island, laid out for Anthony Fountaine, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 28).
- April 5. Description of a survey of 85 acres of land, lying upon the west side of Staten Island, laid out for William Merrill, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 28).
- April 5. Description of a survey of about 103 acres of land, lying upon the west side of Staten Island, laid out for Mathew Ardwin, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 28).
- April 5. Description of a survey of about 103 acres of land, lying upon the west side of Staten Island, laid out for Anthony Fountaine, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 28).
- April 5. Description of a survey of 84 acres of land, lying upon the northwest side of Staten Island, near Smoking point, laid out for Claus Smith, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 28).
- April 5. Description of a survey of 255 acres of land, lying upon the west side of Staten Island, laid out for Marke Dusachoy, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 28).
- April 11. Petition of Obadiah Holmes, of Staten Island, praying that his proportion of land may be made up pursuant to the directions of Gov. Andross, respecting the lots upon said Island. (p. 28).
- June 3. Petition of Jacob Melyen, in behalf of himself and others, praying a license to purchase some land on Long Island. (p. 28).
- June 25. Petition of Caleb Carman and others, of Jamaica, praying a patent for a certain tract of land, lying within the jurisdiction of the town of Flushing, upon Long Island. (p. 28).
- August 6. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land upon Chestnut hill, on Staten Island, laid out for DANIELL SHOTWELL, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 29).
- August 6. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, upon Chestnut hill, on Staten Island, laid out for Joseph Aro-smith, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 29).
- August 6. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying at the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Thomas Ward, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 29).
- August 6. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon Chestnut hill, on Staten Island, laid out for Richard Wood, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 29).
- August 6. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying at the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for MATTHIAS BLACHFORD, (Blackford), by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 29).
- (No date). Petition of John Bulle, praying a grant of a lot of land, at Staten Island, or in any other convenient place. (p. 29).
- August 6. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying at Smoking Point, on Staten Island, laid out for Leonard Berey-man, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 29).
- August 6. Description of a survey of two lots of land containing together 176 acres, lying on the south side of Fresh kill upon Staten Island, laid out for SAMUEL BLACHFORD, (Blackford), and ANTHONY, his son, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 29).
- Oct. 22. Description of a survey of 15 acres of land adjoining the rear of the Bass Bowery on Yorke Island, laid out for Francisco Bastiane, a negro, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 29).
- Petition of Robert Story, for a license to purchase some land, lying about 6 or 7 miles beyond ye town where ye Walloens, (Walloons), dwell, upon ye same creek; ye name of ye place is Chawanghungh and Nescotack, two small parcels of land lying near together. (p. 29-30).
- Oct. 28. Petition of Sarah Burgher, in behalf of her daughter Elizabeth Shackerly, the orphan of John Shackerly, deceased, in relation to a lot of land in Broadway, in the city of New York, appropriated by the corporation of said city for a highway. (p. 30).
- Nov. 25. Description of a survey of 966 acres of land adjoining the rear of Cow Neck, upon Long Island, laid out for Richard Cornewell, senr. & Company, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 30).
- 1685 April 4. Description of a survey of sundry lots of land (in all about 163 acres,) situated on the hill to the east of the old town in the county of Richmond, laid out for Thomas Walton, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 30).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 85 acres of land, which was formerly laid out for two lots, at the old towne in the county of Richmond, laid out for Sarah Scidmore, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 30).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying at Carle's Neck, on Staten Island, laid out by Phillip Welles, for Aron Praull, who purchased it from Thomas Wandall, to whom it was patented in 1675. (p. 30).



- April 4. Description of a survey of 101 acres of land, lying in ye old town in the county of Richmond, laid out for PETER NEVE, (err., Noe), by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 30).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 58 acres of land "in ye new lotts at the old towne in the county of Richmond," laid out for Abraham Lutine, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 30).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 145 acres of land in ye new lotts at the old towne in the county of Richmond, laid out for Thomas Stilwell, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 30).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying on the south side of Staten Island, laid out for Petrus Thesschemaker, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 30). (Peter Thyssen, "maker").
- April 4. Description of a survey of 35 acres of land lying in the old town in the county of Richmond, laid out for Francisco Martino, by Phillip Welles, surveyor.
- April 4. Description of a survey of 160 acres of land "in the new lots at ye old towne, in the county of Richmond, laid out for Issack Belew, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying in the neighbourhood of Smoaking Poynt, upon Staten Island, laid out for Francis Pew, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 83 acres of land, in the new lots at ye old towne in the county of Richmond, laid out for Hans Christophell, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 120 acres of land lying in the vicinity of the Iron Hill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Peeter Lakeman, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of 160 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, laid out for Obadiah Holms, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of 80 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, laid out for ANTHONY TYCE, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon Staten Island, in the vicinity of Smoking Point, laid out for Abraham Coale, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 40 acres of land in the new lots in the old town, in the county of Richmond, laid out for Dirck Johnson, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 64 acres of land, in the new lots in the old town, in the county of Richmond, laid out for the inhabitants of said county, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, being "granted for the use of an English school or minister." (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 167 acres of land, lying upon Staten Island, in the vicinity of Smoking Point, laid out for WILLIAM and PHILLIP WELLES, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon the south side of Staten Island, laid out for Sara Scidmore, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (see page 32). (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 181 acres of land, lying in the old town upon Staten Island, laid out for Mary Britton, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31).
- April 4. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land lying in the rear of the land laid out for John French upon Staten Island, against Smoaking Point, laid out for Francis Pew, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (copy of the survey, p. 40). (p. 31).
- April 6. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying in the rear of the land laid out for Clase Smith, upon Staten Island, against Smoaking Point, laid out for Abraham Coale, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (copy of the survey, p. 45). (p. 31).
- April 6. Description of a survey of 120 acres of land, lying upon the west side of Staten Island, to the north of Long Neck, and to the south of Daniell's Neck, laid out for JONSIA CRNSOON, (Crocheron), by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 31-32).
- May 5. Description of a survey of 847 acres of land, lying within the bounds of Hempstead, upon Long Island, being known by the name of Hempstead little plains, laid out for William Merrit and John Knight, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 32).
- (No date) Petition of Peter Lassen, of Esopus, praying a license to purchase about 100 morgans of vacant land there. (p. 32).
- June 6. Petition of RICHARD PATTIS-HALL, (also, (TATTERSHALL), praying a patent for a small Island, in the jurisdiction of Pemaquid, called Damarillas cove, containing about 200 acres, lying in the sea, having to the east Poniklin Island, to the west Seguin, to the north Epiquest and Kebonowagen, (state of Maine). (p. 32).
- July 30. Description of a survey of 80 acres of wood land, lying upon the east end of Staten Island, beginning upon the bank by the water side; laid out for Daniel Kelly, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 34-35).
- August 6. Description of a survey of a tract of land lying upon the north side of Long Island, within the township of Oysterbay, in Queens county, and known by the name of Matinicoock, together with the easternmost island and the meadow adjoining, containing in all 1054 acres; laid out for Col. Lewis Morris, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 35).
- Aug. 10. Description of a survey of a certain neck of land lying upon the main and joining upon Harlem river, beginning at a certain spring to the south of Crabb Island, containing 1841½ acres; laid out for William Bickley, (err., BINGLA), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (see page 124). (p. 35).
- Aug. 24. Description of a survey of 618 acres of land, lying in the township of Hempstead, on the northwest of the plains in Queens county, laid out for Thomas Dongan, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 35).
- Aug. 26. Description of a survey of 837 acres of land, lying upon Long Island in Queens county, being part within the township of Hempstead, and part within the township of Flushing, and lying to the southeast of the little neck or Cornbery, laid out for Richard Cornwell, senior, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 35).
- Oct. 15. Petition of Jane Rider, widow and relict of John Rider, deceased, pray-

- ing a patent of confirmation for a certain farm at Maspeth kill, made over to her by her husband in his lifetime. (p. 35).
- Oct. 15. Petition of Henry Taylor, for a warrant to lay out 200 acres of the unappropriated land in the town of Flushing, in Queens county, being his proportion as an inhabitant of said town. (p. 35).
- Oct. 22. Petition of JASPAR SMITH, of Flushing, upon Long Island, praying a warrant of survey, for his proportion of the lands of that town. (p. 36).
- Oct. 22. Petition of JOHN LAWRENCE, of the city of New York, praying a warrant to survey 300 acres of land in the bounds of Flushing (L. I.) to be added to what he already possesses. (p. 36).
- Oct. 29. Petition of John Palmer, praying that the time limited, in the license under which he purchased the tract of land, on the south side of Long Island, known as Rockaway, be prolonged for 8 days, and that Nathaniel Pearsall be ordered to appear in the mean time, and show cause why a patent should not be granted for the same.
- Nov. 3. Reasons given, by Nathaniel Pearsall, of Hempstead, why Capt. John Palmer should not have a patent for any land at Rockaway. (p. 36).
- Petition of Andrew Gibb, of Seatalecott, for a license to purchase 200 acres of land within the bounds of that town. (p. 36).
- Nov. 17. Petition of Andrew Gibb, of Seatalecott, for the allowance of six weeks' longer time for completing the purchase of land mentioned in the foregoing petition. (p. 36).
- Dec. 11. Petition of Patrick Magregorie for a warrant to take up a tract of land, which lies vacant and unappropriated, within the bounds of Billop's Point, on Straitsine Island, over and above what is contained in Capt. Billop's patent. (p. 36).
- Dec. 17. Petition of DANIELL WHITEHEAD, of Jamaica, for a grant of 2 or 300 acres of vacant land. (Endorsed, granted, provided it be to the eastward of Hempstead, and not already purchased from the Indians). (p. 37).
- 1686 Jan. 7. Petition of Andrew Gibbs, in relation to the caveat entered by the inhabitants of Seatalecott, against granting the 50 acres of land purchased by him, upon Little Neck, on the north side of Long Island, within the bounds of that town. (p. 37).
- Feb. 10. Description of a survey of a tract of land containing 360 acres lying on the northeast side of Staten Island beginning by the water side against Cunstable's hook, and bounded on the north by the Kill van Cull, likewise a stream of water with liberty to make a dam and build a mill with the ground adjacent to the said stream, containing 56 acres and 40 acres of meadow, laid out for Phillip Welles, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 37).
- March 8. Petition of Richard Cornell and others in behalf of themselves and the rest of the ancient inhabitants of ye town of Flushing, in relation to the encroachments upon their just rights by new patentees. (p. 37).
- March 10. Description of a survey of 161 acres of land lying upon Long Neck in the county of Richmond, laid out for Andrew Cannon, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 37).
- March 11. Petition of David Scudder and Robt. Arther, in relation to the purchase of a home lot, which was Wm. Brother-ton's, with four score and ten acres adjoining to it and seven acres and a half of sunken meadow and five acres of creek thatch, bordering on Nessequack river. (p. 37).
- March 11. Description of a survey of 161 acres of land lying upon the point of Long Neck in the county of Richmond, laid out for John Garrats de Muff, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 37).
- March 15. Answer of Jonathan Wright and others in behalf of the freeholders and inhabitants of Flushing to the petition of Thos. Willet and others. (p. 38).
- March 18. Petition of John Tudor for an order to take up a parcel of vacant land lying adjacent to the purchase line of Newtown and on the back side of the land of the Povre Bowrey and Thomas Lawrence's and others on Long Island, and a warrant to survey the same in order of a confirmation by patent. (p. 38).
- March 25. Petition of Richard Gibbs, of Long Island, for a grant of a certain piece of vacant land, containing about half an acre, lying next to the land of the petitioner, and for a warrant to survey the same in order for confirmation by patent. (p. 38).
- March 25. Petition of Jacob Lookerman, of Albany, for a license to purchase a certain piece of ground, lying between Catskill and Sagers kill, on a creek called Caters creek, containing about 150 morgans. (p. 38).
- (No date). Petition of Elias Doughty, for a warrant to lay out the quantity of 300 acres of land, in the town of Vlusingh, on Long Island, in order to the obtaining a legal right for the same. (p. 39).
- May 24. Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Edward Antall, (Antill), by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 42).
- Description of a survey of 80 acres of land, lying upon the south side of the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Edward ———. (p. 42).
- June 15. Petition of William White and other inhabitants of the town of Jamaica, on Long Island, for an order to require Daniel Whitehead to appear and answer their complaint. (p. 43).
- July 7. Petition of Jacob Dayton and others, inhabitants of the town of Easthampton, on Long Island, for their proportion of the lands of said town. (p. 43).
- July 7. Petition of Thomas Tallmage and others, the inhabitants of Easthampton, upon Long Island, in relation to persons who have petitioned for some part of their lands without the knowledge of the town. (p. 43).
- July 29. Order in council upon the petition of Jacob Dayton and others, for land in Easthampton, (see page 192). (p. 43).
- Oct. 18. Description of a survey of 200 acres of land, lying at Cow neck, upon Long Island, laid out for Richard Cornwell, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with land). (p. 43).
- (No date). Petition of Lord Neil Campbell, for a license to purchase a certain tract of land, adjacent to the land of Stephanus Cortlandt, and Jacob Decoy, upon the east side of Hudson's river, within the Highlands, designing to bring a considerable number of servants from England. (p. 43). (De Cow).



- Oct. 18. Description of a survey of 100 acres of land, lying at Cow neck, upon Long Island, laid out for Mr. Elly Dowty, senr., by Leonard Beckwith, (with draught). (p. 43-44).
- (No date). Petition of Gerrit Claessen, in relation to part of the land on Staten Island, patented by Gov. Andross, to his father, Claes Arentse, which Phillip Welles has taken and unjustly detains from the petitioner. (p. 44).
- Dec. 2. Petition of Obediah Holmes, for a warrant to survey and lay out a certain piece of land lying in the county of Richmond, adjoining to the land of the petitioner, upon the head of Tyson's creek. (p. 44).
- 1687 Jan. 13. Petition of Robert Arthur and Daniel Scudder, of Smithston, in the county of Suffolk, a grant of several islands in the Drowned meadows and creek thatch, in Nisequagh river. (p. 44).
- (No date). Petition of Andrew Gibb, of Brookshaven, praying a patent for two small islands of creeke thatch meadow, in the Rassepegue bay, the first being the second island from the harbor's mouth to the northward of Stony brook, and the other next adjacent to the northward, also containing betwixt them both the quantity of 20 acres or thereabouts. (p. 44).
- Jan. 17. Description of a survey of 5,100 acres of land, lying upon Staten Island, on the Kill van Kull, together with the great island of salt meadow, near the Fresh kill, and opposite to Long neck, laid out for John Palmer, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 44).
- Jan. 28. Description of a survey of 1,600 acres of land, lying upon ye west end of Staten Island, beginning upon the north side of a certain creek opposite to the land of Gabriel Manuelle, crossing said creek, and so running by the main river to the bay, laid out for Christopher Billip, by Phillip Welles, surveyor, (with draught), (Bentley's Manor). (p. 44).
- March 5. Description of a survey of 340 acres of land, lying upon the east end of Staten Island, bounded on the north side by the Kill van Kull, and known by the name of Loulace's Farme, laid out for Capt. Thomas Loulace, by Phillip Welles, surveyor. (p. 45).
- July 6. Description of a survey of several small pieces of salt meadow, on the northwest side of Staten Island, near the Fresh kills, beginning at the southermost branch of the Fresh kill, where it joins the sound; thence southward to Jacob de Muffes his creek, including a peninsula of meadow called Edsall's island, laid out for Christopher Billip, by Ro: Fulerton. (p. 45).
- 1693 July 31. Draught of a certain range of lots, lying along the Kill van Kull, being part of the late Gov: Lovelace's estate, now belonging to Gerritt Crouze, Gerritt Vick and Phillip Wells. Aug: Graham, surveyor. (p. 45).
- July 31. Description of a survey of the last mentioned lots belonging to Gerritt Crouse, Peter Johnson, and Gerritt Vicks, lying upon Staten Island, near the land of Coll. Dongan. (p. 45).
- Dec. 14. Description of a survey of 3 pieces of land, containing, in all, about 160 acres, lying near the great kill, upon Staten Island, laid out for Isaac Billiew, by Aug: Graham, surveyor. (p. 46).
- 1695 July 24. Description of a survey of 20 acres of land, lying at the Fresh kill, on Staten Island, laid out for William Barker, by Aug: Graham, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 46).
- August 4. Description of a survey of 40 acres of land, laid out for William Barker, lying in the rear of his present plantation, on Staten Island, Aug: Graham, surveyor. (p. 46).
- August 8. Statement of Aug: Graham, surveyor, in relation to his being interrupted in making a survey of 12 acres of salt, and 8 acres of fresh meadow, on Staten Island, for Arent Praell, pursuant to the Governor's warrant. (p. 46).
- Jan. 10. Description of a survey of 160 acres of land, lying upon Long neck, upon Staten Island; also 120 acres lying on the south side of Hobart's plantation, at a certain ready cove, and 35 acres of meadow, on the north side of the Fresh kill, laid out for Arent Praell, by Aug: Graham, surveyor, (with draught). (p. 46).
- 1696 June 17. Description of 100 acres of vacant land, adjoining Arent Praell's land, on Long neck (Staten Island) laid out for Nathaniell Brittain, by Aug: Graham, surveyor. (p. 48).
- June 19. Description of a survey of 121 acres of land, on Long neck (Staten Island), laid out for Abraham Lakeman, by Aug: Graham, surveyor. (p. 48).
- (No date). \*Description of a survey of Jan Tunnissen's valley, on the Kill van Kull (Staten Island), amounting to 24 acres. Pieter Corteljon, surveyor. (p. 48).
- (No date). \*Description of a survey of 56 acres, adjoining the preceding, beginning at a point called the Churchyard, and porceeding to the Great neck point. (p. 48).
- Oct. 15. Description of a survey of a lot of vacant land upon Staten Island, lying in the rear of Abraham Lakeman's lot; also a gore of land comprehended between the rear of Barker's farm and the front line of Abraham Marlett, comprising in all 82 acres, laid out for William Barker, by Aug: Graham, surveyor. (p. 48).
- Nov. 2. Petition of Col. Stephen Cortlandt and Jacques Pullion, for the vacant land in the rear of their lots, on Staten Island. (p. 48).
- 1697 May 6. Description of a survey of a lot of land, on the west side of Staten Island, at Smoking point, containing 85 acres, together with one acre of meadow, fronting the said land, and nine acres at the mouth of Fresh kill, over against Cedar point, laid out for John Lake and Joakim Gulick. (p. 48).
- May 6. Petition of Lewis Morris, for letters patent, for a lot of land, No. 5, lying in Queens county, about five miles north from Hempsted, on a certain tract of land called Mattincock, abutting to Hempsted. (p. 48).
- May 16. Petition of Matthew Clarkson, for a patent for "a certain piece of ground in a certain street in the East ward in the city of New York, which runs along by the slip, which leads from that part of Queen's street, which is opposite to-Maiden lane." (p. 49).
- May 27. Petition of Thomas Egburse, for a patent, for a lot of land lying near the Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, containing about 80 acres. (p. 49).

(No date). Petition of Stephen Cortlandt, to be confirmed in the possession of sundry lots of ground in the city of New York, and in the counties of Suffolk, Richmond and Kings. (p. 49).

July 22. Petition of JOHN HARRISON, Edward Whittox and others, for a patent for a certain tract of land purchased from the Indians, at Oysterbay. (p. 49).

July 29. Petition of Richard Merrel, praying a grant of confirmation for a piece of land lying upon a place called Daniel's neck, in the county of Richmond. (p. 50).

July 31. Petition of Peter Schuyler, William Pinhorne, Domine Dalliis and others, praying a patent for a tract of land extending four miles on each side of the Mohawk river. (p. 50).

Oct. 17. Petition of a survey of 24 acres of meadow, lying at Fresh kill, upon Staten Island, laid out in two parcels, for THOMAS CODRINGTON, by Aug: Graham, surveyor. (p. 50).

Nov. 12. Petition of Rooloffe Swartwout, praying for 200 acres of land, lying in Ulster county, being part of a tract of land called Waghgashkenck. (p. 50).

Nov. 25. Warrant from Gov. Fletcher to Aug: Graham, surveyor general, to survey and lay out for Thomas Stillwell, a tract of meadow land on Staten Island. (p. 50).

Dec. 9. Petition of Peter Peterson & Co., owners of two lots of land, lying in the neighborhood of Capt. Cornelius Coursen's land, upon Staten Island, praying to be confirmed in the possession of the same, and that 15 acres of meadow adjoining thereto may be shared between them. (p. 50).

(No date). Petition of PETER MENE, (PIERRE MANEE, i.e. MONET or MONNET), and ANTHONY TYCE, praying a grant for a tract of vacant land, on the south side of Staten Island. (p. 50).

(No date). Petition of Dorety Clarke, widow of Edward Clarke, setting forth her right and title by "ancient demise and prior patent, to a piece of meadow, on Staten Island, claimed and surveyed for John Tunisson," (p. 50).

(No date). Petition of Jacob Codeber, Thomas Swartwout and others, praying a patent for a tract of land in Ulster county, being part of a tract called Waghgashkenck. (p. 51).

(No date). Petition of HANS LAWRENCE, of the county of Richmond, praying a warrant for a survey of a piece of land on Staten Island, containing about 40 acres; together with a small island of meadow, of about 2 acres, lying at the mouth of Oyster creek, for which he has a patent. (p. 51).

### VOLUME III

(Those marked thus (\*) are in Dutch)

1700-1704

1700 May 1. Petition of John Hutchins, John Sands, DANIEL WHITEHEAD and William Huddleston, owners of a piece of land in the county of Orange, known by the name of Verdredick hook, and called, in the Indian language, Quaspeck, praying that the same may be surveyed and partitioned. (p. 53).

June 6. Petition of Hendryck Croosen and Dirck Croosen, sons of Gerryt Croosen, deceased, praying a warrant of survey to run the lines of the farm on Staten Island, left to them by their father. (p. 53).

June. Warrant from Gov. Nanfan, to the surveyor general, authorizing and requiring him to survey the land of Hendryck and Dirck Croosen, lying upon Staten Island, near Coll. Lovelace's plantation. (p. 53).

June 6. Petition of William George, representing that he has purchased two tracts of land, adjoining on Staten Island, one in the rear of the other, from Peter Johnson, who had patents for the same, and that there were 16 acres of meadow, granted in said patents, which have never been laid out, and praying a warrant of survey for the same. (p. 53).

June 19. Petition of Amarens, widow of John Stout, late of the island of Jamaica, praying that the lands on Staten Island, purchased by her husband, of Andrew Norwood, to whom the same were patented, may be surveyed. (p. 53).

August 1. Petition of Thomas Walton, for 20 acres of land, adjoining his farm, on the east end of Staten Island. (p. 54).

August 16. Petition of Jean Rosie, for license to purchase, from the Indians, about one hundred acres of woodland, lying on the east side of the river of Canistigoyne. (p. 54).

1701 June 26. Petition of Abraham De LaNoy, praying a patent for a small piece of land, formerly granted to his brother Peter, now deceased. (p. 54).

Consent of Englebert Lott and Abraham Kip, to the issuing of a patent for the same to Abraham De LaNoy. (p. 54).

Nov. 6. Petition of Leigh Atwood, RICHARD SLATER, Abraham Staats and company, praying a patent for a parcel of land, vested in the crown, having not yet been granted to any person, and also license to purchase from the Indians, a tract of land in Dutchess county, "the southern bounds of which are the fish-kill, bounded by the lands of Caleb Heathcote and company, to the northward, bounded with the lands of Peter Schuyler and Joachim Staats, and to the eastward by Wapping creek." (p. 54).

1702 Jan. 2. Petition of Matthew Clarkson, praying a license to purchase "a parcel of land, in the county of Orange, situate on or about Demares creek, about 1,000 acres, more or less," which the Indians are willing to sell. (p. 56).

Jan. 24. Petition of John Du Puy and others, praying a grant of several lots of vacant and unpatented land, in the county of Richmond, one in the rear of Mr. Osseltion and others, one at a place called Smokers point, one at the west side of Thomas Pusling, and one to the front of Brearle, containing in all about 200 acres. (p. 56). (Useltion).

Feb. 14. Warrant to the solicitor general to prepare a patent for Robert Walters, Caleb Heathcote, MATTHEW CLARKSON and others, for "all that certain tract of land, situate, lying and being in the county of Westchester, bounded northerly by Croton river, easterly by Byram river and Bedford line, southerly by the line of John Harrison and his associates and Rye line, stretching to Byram river aforesaid, and westerly by the land of Frederick Phillips and Bruncs river." (p. 56).

Feb. 17. Petition of John Depuyster, MATTHEW CLARKSON and others, praying a license to purchase a tract of land, lying in the county of Orange, upon the head of Hackensack, Sadle and Fysauk rivers. (p. 57).



- March 12. Petition of Mark Desachoy, of Staten Island, praying a new patent for a parcel of land on the west side of said Island, to reconcile a difference in relation to the quantity contained within the bounds described by the former patent and the original grant to the petitioner for said land. (p. 58).
- March 26. Petition of Pieter Cortelyau, praying a grant of a tract of barren wood land, lying in the New Dorp, on Staten Island, contiguous to the land of John Louisse. (p. 58).
- March 31. Description of a survey of 155 acres of land, lying in ye New Dorp, in ye county of Richmond, on Staten Island, laid out for Peter Corteleau, by S. Clowes, surveyor, (see page 44), with (p. 58).
- April 13. Petition of David Provost and others, praying a patent for about 1,500 acres of profitable land, besides waste and wood land, lying in Ulster county; bounded on the south by the land of Capt. John Evans, west by the boundaries of the falls, north by Kingstowne, and east by Hudson's river. (p. 59).
- April 13. Petition of Peter La Count, praying a patent for 83 acres of land on the west side of Staten Island, together with a piece of meadow in the neighborhood of the same. (p. 59).
- April 13. Petition of Abraham Luteine, (LUTINE), praying a patent for some land and eight acres of meadow, bought from Thomas Stilwell, in Staten Island. (p. 59).
- April 13. Petition of Thomas Stillwell, praying that a warrant of survey may be issued to lay out a piece of beach, marsh and boggy meadow, lying near ye old town on ye south side of Staten Island. (p. 59).
- April 13. Petition of Abraham Lane, praying a new patent for a tract of land containing 165 acres, lying in the county of Richmond, and that 20 acres in addition thereto may be granted him, to make up the full amount patented to Thomas Carhart, whose right to the same the petitioner has purchased. (p. 59).
- April 13. Petition of Thomas Parsell, of Great Barnes Island, praying a grant of 4 rods square into ye water, on ye north side, called little Helgate, to make a dock to secure a mill which he has erected on said Island. (p. 59).
- April 13. Petition of Francis Martino praying letters patent for a tract of land on Staten Island, with meadow proportionable, granted him by Coll. Dungan. (p. 59).
- April 13. Petition of Thomas Weaver and Mark De Salho, praying a patent for two lots of ground in ye county of Richmond, formerly called William Merrill and Phillip Merrill's lots, together with one lot of ground formerly in possession of Nicholas Smith.
- April 13. Petition of Thomas Weaver, James Sullion, (POILLION), and Mark De Sacoy, praying that they may have a warrant to survey 80 acres of land in the rear of William Pinkhorne's land, also two lots adjoining the possessions of ANTHONY TICE and PETER MANEY, (MANEE, MANET, MONET, MONNET, etc.), together with about 150 acres of meadow, all in the county of Richmond. (p. 59).
- April 15. Petition of Leigh Atwood and Richard Slater on behalf of themselves and company, in relation to the land in Dutchess county, for which they have before prayed a grant of. (p. 59).
- 1702 April 23. Petition of ANTHONY TYS-SON, praying a patent for 27 acres of meadow, adjoining his land, in the county of Richmond. (p. 60).
- Petition of Daniel Lake and Joseph Holmes, praying a patent for 200 acres of land, lying in the county of Richmond, bounded on the northwest by the lands of Lake-man & Barker, on the northeast by the lands of Eghberts & Fountain, on ye south-east by the lot of Isaac Billjeau. (p. 60).
- 1696 Description of a survey of 200 acres of land, lying on Staten Island, laid out for Daniel Lake and Joseph Holmes, by Aug: Graham, surveyor. (p. 60).
- 1702 April 23. Warrant to the solicitor general, to prepare letters patent to Daniel Lake, for 200 acres of land, in the county of Richmond. (p. 60).
- April 28. Petition of John Shadwell, (Shotwell), of the county of Richmond, praying that 8 or 10 acres of land, lying between his lot and the long creplebush, in said county, may be surveyed, in order that he may obtain a patent for the same. (p. 60).
- April 30. Petition of John Gonzales, for relief, against Nicholas Manning, who has dispossessed him of a lot of land, on Staten Island. (p. 60).
- June 4. Petition of John Champion, (Campion), praying for relief, against John Williams, who has disseised him of a tract of land, lying at Lusum, near Oyster bay, in Queens county. (p. 60).
- 1693 June 13. Petition of Ellis Duxbury and Mary his wife, for a patent for a small tract of land upon Staten Island, left him by his uncle Capt. Thomas Lovelace, deceased. (p. 60-61).
- August 21. Description of a survey, of 340 acres of land, with 25 acres of salt meadow, lying on the north side of Staten Island, laid out for Ellis Duxbury, by Pieter Cortelyau, surveyor. (p. 61).
- June 29. Petition of Peter Cortieleau, who has assigned 155 acres of land, on Staten Island, lying in the New Dorp, to Joseph Billop and Abraham Lakeman, praying that a patent may issue to said Billop and Lakeman for the same. (p. 61).
- June 30. Petition of Paul Samuel DuFour, (De Febvre or La Febvre), praying a patent for a tract of land, lying vacant in Esopus alias Dutchess county, adjoining to that Adolp Phillips, on ye south side; on ye north to Fish kill, westward to Hudson's river, and eastward to New England bounds, and will amount to 800 acres of land in all, or thereabouts. (p. 61).
- Sept. 8. Petition of the freeholders of the county of Ulster, to remit their quitrents, accruing during the war, which greatly distressed and harassed them. (p. 62).
- Sept. 8. Petition of William and Phillip Merrell, of Staten Island, praying a patent for a double lot of land, lying in the rear of those lots laid out against Smoking point, whereof they have been for some time possessed. (p. 62).
- 1689 March 15. Description of the survey of land on Staten Island, belonging to said Merrill. (p. 62).
- Nov. 7. Petition of Dirick Benson, praying a patent for a tract of land, on Staten Island, with some meadow lying between Long neck and Daniel's neck.

- 1702 Sept. 12. Petition of Gerrit Aersen, in behalf of himself and several other antient inhabitants of the county of Ulster, praying relief against the unjust encroachments of Thomas Swartwout and company, upon the land called Great and Little Minnisinck. (p. 62). (Sussex Co., N. J. ?).
- Oct. 29. Petition of Francis Vincent, Jaques Pullion and Mark Desachoy praying a warrant to survey two lots of land on Staten Island, situate in the rear of Wm. Pullion, John Brevell and Francis Osleton's lots, with one hundred and fifty acres of salt meadow, on the said island, in order to the obtaining a patent for the same. (p. 63).
- Caveat entered by John Hutchins and others against the issuing of any patent for lands between Haverstraw and David De Mares kill. (p. 63).
- Nov. 2. Caveat of David Jamison, in behalf of William and Phillip Merrel, that no patent pass for two lots of land on Staten Island, about 15 years since, laid out for the said William and Phillip. (p. 63).
- Nov. 6. Petition of Caleb Heathcote and company, praying that a warrant may be issued to survey 350 acres of upland and 50 acres of meadow, more or less in the county of Richmond. (p. 63).
- Oct. 29. Petition of Francis Vincent and others, praying a patent for a tract of land, lying on Staten Island, (see page 88). (p. 63).
- Nov. 24. Description of a survey of sundry small pieces of land, lying upon Staten Island, laid out for Francis Vincent and others. (p. 63).
- Nov. 27. Draught of warrant to survey the county of Richmond. (p. 63).
- Nov. 30. Petition of John Pieterseon Mebie, (John Peterson Melott, i. e. Merlett), praying a patent for land lying on both sides of Tionderogoes creek, (see page 73). (p. 64).
- Dec. 10. Petition of Peter and Magdalain Fauconnier and others, praying a patent for sundry small tracts of vacant land on Staten Island. (p. 64).
- Dec. 10. Petition of Daniel Cox, praying a warrant of survey, for sundry tracts of land, lying at Westenhook, in the county of Albany, at Kingstowne, in the county of Ulster, and at CRABB MEADOW, on the Island Nassau, in the county of Suffolk. (p. 64).
- Dec. 10. Petition of WILLIAM LAWRENCE, praying a patent for a small island, near to his abode on the Island Nassau, at the mouth of Little Hellgate, between Great and Little Barren Islands, containing about 3 acres. (p. 64).
- Dec. 11. Petition of Abraham Lakeman and Peter L. Conte, executors of the last will of John L. Conte, deceased, praying a patent for sundry pieces of land and meadow, lying on the west side of Staten Island. (p. 64).
- 1703 Jan. 14. Petition of Phillip French and others, praying a license to purchase sundry tracts of vacant and unappropriated land, lying in the counties of Orange and Ulster (Minisink patent). (p. 64).
- Jan. 21. Petition of John Chadeayna, of Richmond county, praying a patent for three lots of land in said county, containing in all 242 acres, and also a warrant of survey to lay out meadow land proportionate to the same. (p. 64).
- June 24. Petition of Phillip French and others, praying a patent for a tract of land lying in the counties of Orange and Ulster, called and known by the name of Magoockamock and Magatsoot, (Minisink Pat.). (p. 66-67).
- June 24. Petition of filores Crom, in behalf of himself and the rest of the inhabitants of Haverstraw, in Orange county, praying a confirmatory patent for said town. (p. 68).
- Oct. 22. Report of Sa: Sh: Broughton, WM. LAWRENCE and Caleb Heathcote, upon the foregoing petition. (p. 68).
- Dec. 24. Petition of Phillip French and others, praying a patent for the land in the counties of Orange and Ulster, known as Minisinks and Waghackemacke. (p. 69).
- 1704 Jan. 13. Petition of Peter Fauconnier and others, praying a license to purchase 1,000 acres of vacant and unappropriated land in Suffolk county. (p. 69).
- March 23. Petition of Christopher Rousby, of the city of New York, and Sarah his wife, praying a patent for sundry parcels of land in their possession, lying on the island Manhattan. (p. 70).
- March 23. Petition of Jacob Regnier and company, praying a patent for a parcel of vacant land, in Dutchess county, adjoining the land of the widow Fawling. (p. 70).
- April 13. Petition of John De Marest and others, praying a warrant to survey a tract of land, on Hackingsack river, near the line between this province and New Jersey. (p. 71).
- April 21. Petition of Essia Hanse, widow, and relict of Hanse Henricks, praying a patent for a tract of land on Hudson's river, in ye county of Albany, running from great Nutton hook, about a mile northward, along ye river side, to Swarta hook, and so carrying the same breadth eastward four miles into ye woods. (p. 71).

## VOLUME IV

(Those marked thus (\*) are in Dutch)

1704-1709

- 1704 May 19. Petition of DAVID DEBONREPOS, MINISTER OF THE COUNTY OF RICHMOND, praying a grant of vacant land in said county. (p. 74).
- May 30. Petition of Robert Milward, praying a warrant to the surveyor general to survey and lay out a parcel of vacant and unappropriated land on Staten Island. (p. 74).
- May 30. Petition of DAVID DEBONREPOS, praying a warrant to the surveyor general to survey a parcel of vacant land on Staten Island, adjoining to the land of Stephanus Van Cortland, deceased, on the east, to the land of John Joruee on the west, to the land of John Breville to the north, and to the land of Abraham Merlett and John Boudine to the south, with meadow. (p. 74).
- June 16. Petition of Hendrick Van Esse and company, praying to have their quitrent remitted, on the land granted them by Col. Dongan, in 1688, lying to the northeast of the city of Albany, about 25 English miles into the woods, and known by the Indian name of Hoosack. (p. 74).
- June 19. Petition of Charles Congreve, praying a warrant to the surveyor general to survey divers small pieces of land in the county of Richmond. (p. 74).



- June 19. Description of the lands mentioned in the foregoing. (p. 74).
- July 1. Petition of John Berry, praying a patent of confirmation for a tract of land containing about 2,000 acres, lying upon Hackingsack river. (p. 74).
- July 18. Petition of Sampson Shelton Broughton, praying a patent for two lots of land on Staten Island, one lying on the northwest side, containing 82 acres, with 8 acres of meadow on the west side of the island; the other containing about 82 acres of upland, at the south side of the Fresh kill, with 10 acres of salt meadow. (p. 75).
- Oct. 24. Petition of CORNELIUS COOL, (KULL), for and on the behalf of the freeholders and inhabitants of Hurley, in the county of Ulster, praying a warrant to the surveyor general, to lay out and ascertain the limits and bounds of a tract of land, lying between the north bounds of Kingston and the great mountains, commonly called the Blue Hills. (p. 75).
- 1705 March 29. Petition of George Booth and company, praying a license to purchase a tract of unappropriated land, in Westchester county. (p. 77).
- May. Petition of Hendrick Jansen Van Dyke, praying a patent for a tract of land on Staten Island. (p. 78).
- 1707 Jan. 3. Will of John Bodien. (p. 81).
- March 19. Petition of Hendrick Tenike and company, praying a patent for a tract of land in the county of Orange, called Verdrietige or Sorrowfull hook or point, being bounded to the southward, by a brook called Kill the Beast, running out of a great pond on said hook, towards Demarie's creek; to the westward by said creek; to the northward by a high hill, called the Toone, and to the eastward by Hudson's river. (p. 82).
- June 19. Petition of Jacob Galliot and others, of Richmond county, for a warrant to lay out a cartway from their lands to the king's highway. (p. 82).
- August 14. Petition of Lidea Rose, widow, praying a patent for a lot of ground in the city of New York, lying and being in the street formerly called Single street, now Wall street, betwixt the house of Jacob Swann on the east, and the house of Peter Lakeman on the west, now occupied by John King. (p. 82-83).
- March 20. Petition of John Lovell and others, praying a patent for a certain small island, or a great rock, in Hellgate, lying between the island Nassau and the island Manhattans, on which a mill is erected. (p. 83).
- 1708 August 5. Petition of Ellis Duxbury, praying a patent for a tract of land, on which he resides. (p. 85).
- August 5. Petition of Elias Boudinot, for a patent for a small gore of vacant and unappropriated land, lying between the township of Bushwick and Bruyckland, in Kings county, upon Long Island. (p. 86).
- Aug. 21. Petition of Francis Vincent, praying a patent for about two lots of land, on Staten Island, lying in the rear of the lots of William Pinhorne and others, together with one hundred and fifty acres of salt meadow, on said island. (p. 86).
- August 21. Report of Tho: Wenham and others, to whom the foregoing petition was referred, recommending that it be granted. (p. 86).
- August 16. Petition of Peter Fauconnier, praying a patent of confirmation for all such land of which he is in possession, on the Hackingsack river, as shall be found upon the running of the division line to be in the province of New York. (p. 86).
- Sept. 17. Petition of Claude Buissonet, praying to be confirmed in the possession of a tract of land, lying in the county of Richmond. (p. 87).
- Sept. 23. Report of Rip Van Dam and others, to whom the foregoing petition was referred, recommending that the same be granted. (p. 87).
- Sept. 27. Warrant for a patent to Claude Buissonet, for about 90 acres of land, lying on the northwest side of Staten Island. (p. 87).
- Sept. 23. Petition of John Bodein, praying a patent of confirmation, for a tract of land, lying in Richmond county. (p. 87).
- Bounds of the tract last mentioned, as follows: "on the east by ye rear of the lot that was granted to Paulus Richards, and on ye southwest by ye line of Task Masker, and on ye north by the line of Wm. Barker extended," (with draught). (p. 87).
- Sept. 23. Report of Rip Van Dam and others, to whom the foregoing petition was referred, recommending that the same be granted. (p. 87).
- Sept. 27. Warrant for a patent of confirmation, for John Bodein, for land on Staten Island. (p. 87).
- Sept. 23. Petition of Jaques Guyon, praying a patent of confirmation, for 178 acres of land, lying on the south side of Staten Island. (p. 87).
- Sept. 23. Report of Tho: Wenham and others, to whom the foregoing petition was referred, recommending that the same be granted. (p. 87).
- Sept. 27. Warrant for a patent of confirmation, to Jaques Guyon, for 178 acres of land, on Staten Island, adjoining the land of Daniel Lake. (p. 87).
- (No date.) Petition of Sampson Broughton, on behalf of his mother, Mary Broughton, widow of the late Sampson Shelton Broughton and company, for the land called Kayaderosseras, (same as on page 80). (p. 87).
- Nov. 27. Petition of Mark Dusachoy, of Staten Island, praying a patent for two lots of vacant land containing 80 acres each, lying in the rear lot of land now in his possession, in the neighborhood of Daniel's neck, on said island. (p. 89).
- Nov. 29. Petition of Gozen Adrianse, praying to be confirmed in the possession of 88 acres of land on Staten island, patented in 1675, by Gov. Andross, to William and George Comins. (p. 89).

## VOLUME V

1709-1713

- 1709 Nov. 1. Petition of Peter Barberie, for a grant of 2,000 acres of the land formerly patented to Capt. John Evans. (p. 92).
- Petition of William Bradford and Gab'l Ludlow, praying a patent for 400 acres of land, lying on Hudson's river, beginning near Martler's (Marlett's), rock, being part of the tract formerly granted to Capt. John Evans. (p. 94).
- 1710 Feb. 20. Petition of ROGER MOMPESON, praying a grant of 1,000 acres of ye land lately resumed, to be laid out and patented according to her Majesty's instructions. (p. 94).

- Feb. 23. Petition of ROGER MOMPES-  
SON, in behalf of himself and his son,  
PINHORN MOMPESON, praying a  
patent for 1,000 acres lying in the neigh-  
borhood of Murderer's creek, being part  
of the land formerly granted to Capt.  
John Evans. (p. 94).
- Feb. 27. Petition of Lancaster Symes, pray-  
ing that a patent may be granted to Mark  
Duschoy, for two pieces of land on  
Staten Island, one containing about 80  
acres, bounded on the east by the lot  
late of Sarah Cole, on the west by ye  
land of the said Mark Duschoy, on the  
south of ye land late of ANTHONY TYS;  
the other containing about 40 acres,  
bounded on the east by ye land of Thomas  
Pearsall, on the west by ye lot of Peter  
Wynants, on the south by ye land of  
Mark Duschoy, and northerly by ye  
sound between Staten Island and ye main,  
and about 20 acres of meadow, on the  
southwest side of Daniell's neck. (p.  
94-95).
- March 7. Petition of John Barberie, pray-  
ing a patent for 2,000 acres of land, be-  
ginning on the west side of Hudson's  
river, at the south bounds of the Paltz  
patent, and runs along said river, on a  
strait line southerly one hundred chains,  
being part of the tract formerly granted  
to Capt. John Evans, (with draught). (p.  
95).
- March 23. Petition of THOMAS LAW-  
RENCE, one of the executors of the last  
will and testament of THOMAS LAW-  
RENCE, deceased, praying a warrant to  
the surveyor general, to survey four lots  
of land, lying on Hellgate neck, within the  
bounds of Newtown, in Queens county,  
on Long Island. (p. 96).
- Petition of ROGER MOMPESON, on be-  
half of himself and his son, PINHORNE  
MOMPESON, praying a patent for  
1,000 acres of land, lying upon Murderer's  
creek, about 8 English miles from Hud-  
son's river, being part of the land formerly  
granted to Capt. John Evans, (see page  
35). (p. 98).
- 1712 April 25. Petition of Nath: Britton and  
others, freeholders in the county of Rich-  
mond, praying not to be disturbed in the  
possession of their ancient patents, by ad-  
verse grants. (p. 99-100).
- May 1. Petition of Sebringth Brewer  
owner of half of a hook of land, lying  
at a place called Gowanos, in ye township  
of Brookland, in Kings county, for a war-  
rant to survey and lay out ye limits of  
said land, according to his ancient patent  
and conveyances thereof; as likewise the  
land of Nicholas Brewer, adjoining thereto,  
and such other of the adjacent patents as  
may be necessary to demonstrate the peti-  
tioner's claim, and the encroachments made  
thereon. (p. 100).
- May 3. Petition of William Bond, for a  
grant of 600 acres of land adjoining John  
Barberie's, on Hudson's river, in Ulster  
county, being part of Capt. John Evan's  
patent, now vacated and resumed, with  
(p. 100).
- May 20. Description of a survey of 154  
acres of land, on Staten Island, beginning  
by the waterside of Phillip Welles, laid  
out for Lambert Jansen Dortland, by  
Aug: Graham, survr. genl. (p. 100).
- May 30. Petition of John Macklain and  
Richard Winfield, praying patents for  
their lands, in Ulster county, being part  
of the tract formerly granted to Capt.  
John Evans. (p. 100).
- (No date). Petition of Thomas Dongan  
and Walter Dongan, for warrant to the  
surveyor general, to survey and lay out  
several tracts of land, on Staten Island,  
formerly the estate of the late Earl of  
Lymerick. (p. 101).
- June 18. Description of a survey of a small  
gore of land on the north side of Staten  
Island, in breadth on the north by the  
water side 45 rods, and runs into the  
woods by the line of the lots formerly  
laid out for Jno. Lee and Annonias Turner,  
containing about 31 acres; also 4 acres  
of meadow near JOHN TUNISSON'S  
neck, laid out for Harmen Jorisen by Aug:  
Graham, surveyor general, (with draught).  
(p. 102).
- June 21. Certificate of the land board for  
the land above described. (p. 102).
- June 24. Petition of Mark Dusachoy of  
Staten Island, for two lots of vacant land  
on said Island, containing about 80 acres  
each, lying contiguous to the land on  
which he now resides, being bounded on  
the north by the water side, together with  
meadow proportionate to be laid out on  
the southwest side of Daniel's neck. (p.  
102).
- Sept. Petition of several of the freeholders  
in the county of Richmond, praying not  
to be disturbed in the possession of their  
lands by adverse grants, (see page 92).  
(p. 102).
- Sept. 27. Memorial of Thomas Byerly in  
relation to the patents for lands granted  
by the several governors, and the quit  
rents of the same. (p. 103).
- Oct. 23. Petition of Richard Merrell, pray-  
ing a patent for a certain tract of land  
on Staten Island granted him in 1697,  
lying on both sides of a certain creek, on  
which he has built a mill. (p. 103).
- Oct. 2. Order of the court of chancery,  
directing a survey to be made of the  
lands in dispute between THOMAS LAU-  
RENCE and William Hallett and others.  
(p. 103).
- 1713 Feb. 5. Petition of Robert Blackwell, for  
an order to the surveyor general to survey  
his land on Long Island, and also the  
land of John Parcell which adjoins thereto,  
and such other of the neighbouring patents  
as may be necessary to demonstrate his  
claim, (see page 86), with (p. 104).
- April 2. Warrant to the attorney general  
to prepare letters patent for John Belue  
and JOHN DOVE of Staten Island, to  
keep a ferry at a place called the Sand  
Bay to run from thence to New York,  
Long Island and other adjacent places.  
(p. 104).
- April 9. Petition of Elias Boudinott of ye  
city of New York for a warrant to the  
surveyor general to survey and lay out  
a certain tract of land in Kings county,  
according to his patent, and for ye better  
demonstration of his boundaries, to survey  
the limits and bounds of Flattbush, Bush-  
wick and Brookland, and such other of  
the adjoining patent as may be necessary.  
(p. 104).
- April 13. License to Elisha Parker and  
Adam Hude, of Woodbridge, N. J., to  
purchase 2,000 acres of land in said  
province from the Indians, in virtue of a  
deed from William Robinson. (p. 104).
- April 30. Warrant of survey, for Richard  
Merrell, for a certain tract of land on  
Staten Island, lying upon both sides of a  
creek, (see page 125). (p. 105).



June 23. Description of a survey of 37 acres of land on Staten Island, laid out for Richard Merrell, by Aug: Graham, surveyor general, (with draught). (p. 105).

July 6. Warrant for letters patent to Richard Merrell, for a tract of land on Staten Island, (see page 155). (p. 106).

Petition of Richard Merrell, for a warrant to the attorney general to prepare a draught of letters patent for land on Staten Island, (see page 162). (p. 107).

April 18. Letter of Richard Merrill, in relation to the above land. (p. 107).

Bounds of Richard Merrill's land. (p. 107).

Aug. 25. Petition of Jacob Hendrickse Hasting, of the county of Richmond, for a grant of 20 acres out of the vacant land adjoining that at present in his possession, to make up the quantity of 165 acres, which he is entitled to by virtue of a patent granted to Thomas Carhart, with (p. 107).

## VOLUME VI

1713-1718

1714 July 15. Petition of Jannetie Cregier, widow, praying a patent of confirmation for a tract of land at Cannastagione situate between two creeks, abutting upon the Maquas river over against Great Island, with wood land opposite the same on the other side of the river. (p. 112).

Aug. 5. Petition of John, Thomas and Walter Dongan and others, for 2,000 acres each of the lands formerly patented to Capt. John Evans, but since vacated and resumed. (p. 112).

Oct. 21. Petition of Robert Milward, praying a patent for a tract of land, surveyed and laid out for him, pursuant to a warrant issued upon a former petition, the return whereof is hereunto annexed, (see page 58, et seq.) (p. 114).

1716 June 14. Petition of RICHARD LAWRENCE, of Flushing, for warrant of survey, to lay out and subdivide a farm in said town, a moiety of which was left him by his father. (p. 121).

Feb. 13. Copy of the will of JOHN LAWRENCE, in relation to the land mentioned in the foregoing petition. (p. 121).

Affidavit of MARY LAURANCE, in relation to the same. (p. 121).

Sept. 27. Petition of Thomas and Walter Dongan, for a warrant of survey, for several tracts of land on Staten Island, formerly the estate of the late earl of Lymerick. (p. 121).

Sept. 27. Warrant of survey, for Thomas and Walter Dongan, for the last mentioned land. (p. 122).

1717 March 27. Warrant for a patent to Hendrick Hendrickson of New Utricht, in Kings county, and Isaac Hansen of the county of Richmond, for a ferry from the landing place of the former on Long Island shore to that of the latter on Staten Island shore. (p. 122).

March 5. Bill of fees for letters patent of confirmation to JOHN SHOTWELL of 14 acres of land on Staten Island. (p. 123).

## VOLUME VII

1718 - 1720

1718 Nov. 21. Petition of ANNE MULLINDER, (Molyneux), the wife of PETER MULLINDER, praying a patent for a tract of land laid out for her in the county of Ulster, part of the resumed

land formerly granted to Capt. John Evans, (see page 1). (p. 127).

1719 April 9. Petition of JOHN LAWRENCE, praying a patent for a certain tract of land in the county of Ulster, part of the lands formerly granted to Capt. John Evans, since vacated and re-assumed, beginning at Col. Ingoldsby's rear line, which is in his northwest line, by Goesen road. (p. 128).

April 9. Warrant for a patent to JOHN LAWRENCE, for 2,000 acres of land, (see above). (p. 128).

Aug. 20. Petition of WILLIAM BRADFORD and Gabriel Ludlow, complying with the requirements of the report upon the petition of John Johnston, with whom they are associated in an application for 6,000 acres of land. (p. 131).

Sept. 3. Petition of Thomas Byerly, praying a patent for two dwelling houses and tenements, fronting on the east to Kings street, and the southernmost on the south side to the wharf and harbour, in the city of New York. (p. 132).

Nov. 26. Petition of Francis Vincent, praying a patent of confirmation for a dwelling house and lot of ground in Broadway, in the city of New York, with (p. 133).

## VOLUME VIII

1720 - 1722

1722 Jan. 10. Petition of Lancaster Symes and others, for a special warrant to survey Staten Island, in order to discover, lay out and ascertain the sundry parcels of land and meadow granted them upon a former petition, with (see vol. IV, page 158). (p. 155).

May 22. Petition of Jaques Pullion, for a warrant of survey to run out and ascertain the precise bounds of a tract of land on the south side, of Staten Island, confirmed by patent to one John Bodine, and now vested in the petitioner, (see vol. IV, page 141). (p. 160).

## VOLUME X

1726 - 1731

1730 Aug. 9. Petition of Pieter Andrevet and Lambert Garrition, for a warrant to run out and ascertain the bounds of their patent and meadow land, on Staten Island. (p. 194).

## VOLUME XI

1731 - 1735

1734 Aug. 7. Indian deed to DANIEL DENTON, of a certain tract of land on the west side of Hudson's river and on the west side of the Blew hills of Catts kill, bounded along each side of Chawtickignank creek, to the Schowherres creek, (p. 211).

Oct. 31. Petition of Vincent Matthews, Michael Dunnig and DANIEL DENTON, praying a patent for 6,000 acres of land, recently purchased by them of the Indians, on the west side of Hudson's river, with (p. 212).

## VOLUME XII

1736 - 1738

1736 May 20. Petition of Adoniah Schuyler, praying a patent for a ferry from the nearest part of Staten Island, (right across the meadows,) to Elizabeth town point in East New Jersey. (p. 223).

## VOLUME XIV

1744 - 1752

- 1747 May 15. Petition of Otto Van Tyle and others, against granting Jacob de Hart a patent, for a ferry between their land and the river, and the land between high and low water mark, (Staten Island,) with caveat. (p. 252).

## VOLUME XVI

1760 - 1763

- 1677 Sept. 29. Patent and confirmation for a piece of land on Manhatans Island granted to John Benew. (p. 309).  
Sept. 29. Patent of a piece of land granted unto ABRAHAM SHOTWELL. (p. 309).

## VOLUME XX

1765, 1766

- 1765 Nov. 20. Petition of Lieut. Col. John Vaughan, for a grant of 5,000 acres of land. (p. 390).  
1766 March 13. Petition of Michl. Vander Cooke, junr., Samuel Brunson, GEORGE JANEWAY and Jan Debaun, for a grant of 3,000 acres of land in the county of Albany, on the east side of Hudson's river, adjoining lands granted to Myndert Schuyler and others. (p. 394-395).

## VOLUME XXI

1766

- 1766 Sept. 21. Petition of GEORGE ROBERTSON, late soldier in the 22nd regiment, for 50 acres of land, on the north side of Roger's rock, on the west side of Lake George. (p. 413).  
Sept. 26. Certificates that Philip Harry, JOHN RAN, John Daweze, John Evaens, James Barron, and John Doe, served as privates in the 80th regiment, during the war. (p. 413).

## VOLUME XXIII

1767

- 1767 Feb. 5. Petition of Abm. Van Vleck, John Van Vleck, Benjn. Booth, Abm. Brasher and Thomas Barton, junr., for a grant of 1,000 acres of land to each, in the county of Albany, east side of Lake Champlain. (p. 436).

## VOLUME XXX

1771, 1772

- 1772 Feb. 11. Petition of WM. DUER and associates, for a grant of 20,000 acres of land about ten miles to the east of Wood creek, to the south of Richmond. (p. 554).

## VOLUME XXXV

1775, 1776

- 1775 Nov. 22. Return of survey for Wm. Barron, David Stone, Noah Porter and Joshua Lock, of 8,000 acres of land in Totten and Crossfield's purchase, adjoining a tract surveyed for Capt. Alexander McDonald near SAROON LAKE, (SCHROON, Essex Co.). (p. 629).

## VOLUME XLIII

1786, 1787

- 1787 Jan. 26. Certificate of location for Zephaniah Platt, of the Isle of St. Michael or CRAB ISLAND, in Lake Champlain, containing 38 acres of land, (PLATTSBURGH, Clinton Co.). (p. 735).

## VOLUME L

1790, 1791

- 1791 May 3. Proposal of AVERY POWER\* to pay £50 for lot 59, in township 15, on Chenango river, on which he has already settled. (p. 843).  
May 5. Proposal of WILLIAM COOPER to pay 2s. an acre for lots 2, 3, 4, and 5, west of the Unadilla river. (p. 843).  
1795 May 9. Proposal of NATHAN CARPENTER to pay 4s or 1d. more than any one else, an acre, for lot 62, in township 16, of the Chenango townships. (p. 844).  
1791 May. 18. Letter from Jacob Morris to Col. Burr, recommending AVERY POWERS who desires to purchase a grant of land on the Chenango river. (p. 846).  
May 18. Letter from Jacob Morris to Gov. Clinton, recommending AVERY POWERS as above. (p. 846).

## VOLUME LI

1791

- 1791 May 28. Proposal of JOSHUA MERSEREAU, in behalf of Josiah Burlingame, for lots 77 and 64, in township 16; in behalf of Philip Comstock, for lots 70 and 76 in said township; also in behalf of DANL. SCRIBNER, for lots 66 and 67, in said township; and also in behalf of Ephraim Little, for lots 74 and 75, in said township, (Chenango township). (p. 848).  
June 23. Application of AVERY POWER for lot 59. (p. 851).

(Foot-note)\* The above AVERY POWERS, NATHAN CARPENTER, together with SAMUEL SCRIBNER, SR., and his sons, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, JR., JOHN SCRIBNER, ELIAS SCRIBNER, DANIEL SCRIBNER, and CAPT. LEONARD MONROE, and the WELCH FAMILY, all from New York, migrated therefrom and became the first settlers of what was afterwards Delaware County, Ohio. They had lived on the Unadilla and in Chenango Co., N. Y. and were intermarried—ELIAS SCRIBNER, with a daughter of CAPT. LEONARD MONROE, and others with the RANO or RAYNO family, daughters of ELIAS RANO, Rev. Soldier of Andover, N. H. (DELAWARE, Liberty Tp., pp. 414-5-6-7-8). (COL. FAMS., U. S. A., MacKenzie, Vol. IV, pp. 446 et seq.).

## NEW HAMPSHIRE TO VERMONT:

## NEW YORK TO OHIO:

## SCRIBNER MIGRATIONS.

MRS. OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL-MONNETTE was born in Radnor, Delaware County, Ohio, a granddaughter of SAMUEL SCRIBNER III, (1784-1880), as (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 933 et seq. and 1085).

The accompanying illustration, (opp. p. 1125), tells its own story.—O. E. M.

A brother of the SAMUEL SCRIBNER III, (supra), was PETER SCRIBNER, of Poultney, Vermont, concerning whom the only biog. is in that old, rare book, (1875), history of that town, POULTNEY, (vide, ante, BIB., this PART, p. 959), which, (p. 350), states that "he owned what is now the town farm, as early as 1797; was twice married, and d. July 28, 1856, at the age of 87."



this task, & is what I have long threatened, and would  
ago done had it not been for my ignorance! I have  
had no opportunity of learning, since we have been in  
this country, and I butted my going to school this  
winter in order to get so much learning that I  
can (if no more) write to my friends at a distance  
So that I can quietly derive and expect something  
from them. — I received yours of July last, and  
was glad to hear of your health, it found as all  
well, and I hope these few lines will find you and  
all our friends in good health. Our friends in  
this country are well, it found Mr. Perkins, was  
ill, and spent a long time in the hospital. I  
love to hear of you. The sender her respects to  
you and all inquiring friends. I want to see  
you very much, but I am apprehensive of never  
meeting again your Company! it would be a great  
loss.

## VOLUME XIV

1744 - 1752

- 1747 May 15. Petition of Otto Van Tyle and others, against granting Jacob de Hart a patent, for a ferry between their land and the river, and the land between high and low water mark, (Staten Island,) with caveat. (p. 252).

## VOLUME XVI

1760 - 1763

- 1677 Sept. 29. Patent and confirmation for a piece of land on Manhatans Island granted to John Benew. (p. 309).
- Sept. 29. Patent of a piece of land granted unto ABRAHAM SHOTWELL. (p. 309).

## VOLUME XX

1765, 1766

- 1765 Nov. 20. Petition of Lieut. Col. John Vaughan, for a grant of 5,000 acres of land. (p. 390).
- 1766 March 13. Petition of Michl. Vander Cooke, junr., Samuel Brunson, GEORGE JANEWAY and Jan Debaun, for a grant of 3,000 acres of land in the county of Albany, on the east side of Hudson's river, adjoining lands granted to Myndert Schuyler and others. (p. 394-395).

## VOLUME XXI

1766

- 1766 Sept. 21. Petition of GEORGE ROBERTSON, late soldier in the 22nd regiment, for 50 acres of land, on the north side of Roger's rock, on the west side of Lake George. (p. 413).
- Sept. 26. Certificates that Philip Harry, JOHN RAN, John Daweze, John Evæns, James Barron, and John Doe, served as privates in the 80th regiment, during the war. (p. 413).

## VOLUME XXIII

1767

- 1767 Feb. 5. Petition of Abm. Van Vleck, John Van Vleck, Benjn. Booth, Abm. Brasher and Thomas Barton, junr., for a grant of 1,000 acres of land to each, in the county of Albany, east side of Lake Champlain. (p. 436).

## VOLUME XXX

1771, 1772

- 1772 Feb. 11. Petition of WM. DUER and associates, for a grant of 20,000 acres of land about ten miles to the east of Wood creek, to the south of Richmond. (p. 554).

## VOLUME XXXV

1775, 1776

- 1775 Nov. 22. Return of survey for Wm. Barron, David Stone, Noah Porter and Joshua Lock, of 8,000 acres of land in Totten and Crossfield's purchase, adjoining a tract surveyed for Capt. Alexander McDonald near SAROON LAKE, (SCHROON, Essex Co.). (p. 629).

## VOLUME XLIII

1786, 1787

- 1787 Jan. 26. Certificate of location for Zephaniah Platt, of the Isle of St. Michael or CRAB ISLAND, in Lake Champlain, containing 38 acres of land, (PLATTSBURGH, Clinton Co.). (p. 735).

## VOLUME L

1790, 1791

- 1791 May 3. Proposal of AVERY POWER\* to pay £50 for lot 59, in township 15, on Chenango river, on which he has already settled. (p. 843).
- May 5. Proposal of WILLIAM COOPER to pay 2s. an acre for lots 2, 3, 4, and 5, west of the Unadilla river. (p. 843).
- 1795 May 9. Proposal of NATHAN CARPENTER to pay 4s or 1d. more than any one else, an acre, for lot 62, in township 16, of the Chenango townships. (p. 844).
- 1791 May 18. Letter from Jacob Morris to Col. Burr, recommending AVERY POWERS who desires to purchase a grant of land on the Chenango river. (p. 846).
- May 18. Letter from Jacob Morris to Gov. Clinton, recommending AVERY POWERS as above. (p. 846).

## VOLUME LI

1791

- 1791 May 28. Proposal of JOSHUA MERSEREAU, in behalf of Josiah Burlingame, for lots 77 and 64, in township 16; in behalf of Philip Comstock, for lots 70 and 76 in said township; also in behalf of DANL. SCRIBNER, for lots 66 and 67, in said township; and also in behalf of Ephraim Little, for lots 74 and 75, in said township, (Chenango township). (p. 848).

June 23. Application of AVERY POWER for lot 59. (p. 851).

(Foot-note)\* The above AVERY POWERS, NATHAN CARPENTER, together with SAMUEL SCRIBNER, SR., and his sons, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, JR., JOHN SCRIBNER, ELIAS SCRIBNER, DANIEL SCRIBNER, and CAPT. LEONARD MONROE, and the WELCH FAMILY, all from New York, migrated therefrom and became the first settlers of what was afterwards Delaware County, Ohio. They had lived on the Unadilla and in Chenango Co., N. Y. and were intermarried—ELIAS SCRIBNER, with a daughter of CAPT. LEONARD MONROE, and others with the RANO or RAYNO family, daughters of ELIAS RANO, Rev. Soldier of Andover, N. H. (DELAWARE, Liberty Tp., pp. 414-5-6-7-8). (COL. FAMS., U. S. A., MacKenzie, Vol. IV, pp. 446 et seq.).

## NEW HAMPSHIRE TO VERMONT:

## NEW YORK TO OHIO:

## SCRIBNER MIGRATIONS.

MRS. OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL-MONNETTE was born in Radnor, Delaware County, Ohio, a granddaughter of SAMUEL SCRIBNER III, (1784-1880), as (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 933 et seq. and 1085).

The accompanying illustration, (opp. p. 1125), tells its own story.—O. E. M.

A brother of the SAMUEL SCRIBNER III, (supra), was PETER SCRIBNER, of Poultney, Vermont, concerning whom the only biog. is in that old, rare book, (1875), history of that town, POULTNEY, (vide, ante, BIB., this PART, p. 959), which, (p. 350), states that "he owned what is now the town farm, as early as 1797; was twice married, and d. July 28, 1856, at the age of 87."





and enjoy eternal happiness.  
 I have nothing more but my love to you and all  
 enquiring friends. From your affectionate Cousin  
 Henry Storer

The date, at Radnor, Delaware County, Ohio, Jan. 25, 1818, and references to known relatives, OLIVER STRONG, et al. prove the SCRIBNER trek from Vermont to Ohio, via Schroon Lake, N. Y., etc. (Vide, ante, this PART, for text, pp. 939 and 1124, and post, p. indic.).



### ORIGINAL FIRST SETTLERS PATENTS AND SURVEYS AS FIRST LISTED

In the very old town of Perth Amboy, New Jersey, which was originally the seat of Government, for the old Province of East Jersey, there is located and kept open for official service, to this day, the original office of the Colonial Surveyor, whose present technical title is Registrar or commonly, Surveyor of the State of New Jersey, and the duly qualified occupant is Judge Adrian Lyon, a descendant of F. S.

The old, original building still stands, a little red brick, square, structure, with Colonial appearances, and is situated immediately in the rear of the municipal town hall of Perth Amboy, located upon the square, and this surveyor's office contains the only first copies of records and documents, within the purview of its official records, at this period of New Jersey history, which are to be found nowhere else in original form in official New Jersey.

These old volumes, with their quaint and early chirography and solemn entries, reveal ancient history and facts of New Jersey settlement.

The office is in charge of Mrs. Genevieve C. Shull of Perth Amboy, who is most gracious to visitors and proudly displays these old volumes to the eager eye of the searcher and investigator.

Out of these tomes and ancient books many facts of history can be gleaned, and they contain much of historical import. No attempt has been made to republish in any complete form, what these volumes show. Certain copies have been taken by others and deposited in the library and official record offices at Trenton, some have been published in fragments, and others referred to. But, within the scope of this work, there are certain entries of which this is a source record place and which, even at the risk of slight repetition, are to be presented in this PART SIX, for further elucidation of the fixed, land ownership, occupancy and settlement of the FIRST SETTLERS.

These follow, in certain order, but not altogether chronologically, and each entry, name and place must be determined by its own recital, in larger part.

### SURVEYOR GENERAL'S OFFICE, PERTH AMBOY, N. J.

(Vide, post, this PART, p. 1137).

"The photostat shows the exact heading or title of the original records.

1. The Surveyor General's Office of the Board of Proprietors of East New Jersey.
2. The first date of the old building was about 1764. This is still standing but has been remodeled and is used for a dwelling house. It is on Gordon Street just East of High Street, Perth Amboy, N. J., called "Office of Provincial Records."
3. The age of the present building is about 115 years.
4. The address of present building is at City Hall Park, corner of Market and High Sts.

Mrs. J. V. Shull,  
84 Market Street,  
Perth Amboy, N. J.

"The name of the Board that maintain the Surveyor General's Office in the City of Perth Amboy is the Board of General Proprietors of the Eastern Division of New Jersey. The office of the Surveyor General is the office of the officer of that Board."

Adrian Lyon, Esquire, Registrar,  
Perth Amboy, N. J.

Miss Artimissia Scribner } Radnor Jan<sup>y</sup>. 25<sup>th</sup> 1818.

Dear Cousin. It is with pleasure I undertake this task, it's what I have long threatened, and would long ago done had it not been for my ignorance; I have had no opportunity of learning, since we have been in the Country, ~~and~~ but I am going to school this winter in order to get so much learning that I can (if no more) write to my friends at a distance so that I can justly deserve, and expect something from them. — I received yours of July last, and was glad to hear of your health, it found us all well, and I hope these few lines will find you and all our friends in good health. Our friends in the Country are well, its friends Parthena was married again last Nov. to Herman Walker, the son of Oliver Strong. She sends her respects to you and all inquiring friends. I want to see you very much, but I am apprehensive of never coming again your Company, it would be a great pleasure to me, if it could be so, but if we never again in this world meet, may we so live, and conduct ourselves in this life, that we may meet and enjoy eternal happiness in the world to come.

~~There has been a common belief that~~  
amongst the people, about religion a number of stout hearted sinners have pretended to deny themselves and follow, the Lord Jesus, <sup>whereby</sup> among are Parthena and myself. I hope it will not merely be a pretension, with us, I for myself can say, (and it appears that Parthena is of the same resolution) that, I (with help of God) will persevere. I have nothing more but my love to you and all inquiring friends. From your affectionate Cousin  
Reuben Stephens



## ORIGINAL FIRST SETTLERS PATENTS AND SURVEYS AS FIRST LISTED

In the very old town of Perth Amboy, New Jersey, which was originally the seat of Government, for the old Province of East Jersey, there is located and kept open for official service, to this day, the original office of the Colonial Surveyor, whose present technical title is Registrar or commonly, Surveyor of the State of New Jersey, and the duly qualified occupant is Judge Adrian Lyon, a descendant of F. S.

The old, original building still stands, a little red brick, square, structure, with Colonial appearances, and is situated immediately in the rear of the municipal town hall of Perth Amboy, located upon the square, and this surveyor's office contains the only first copies of records and documents, within the purview of its official records, at this period of New Jersey history, which are to be found nowhere else in original form in official New Jersey.

These old volumes, with their quaint and early chirography and solemn entries, reveal ancient history and facts of New Jersey settlement.

The office is in charge of Mrs. Genevieve C. Shull of Perth Amboy, who is most gracious to visitors and proudly displays these old volumes to the eager eye of the searcher and investigator.

Out of these tomes and ancient books many facts of history can be gleaned, and they contain much of historical import. No attempt has been made to republish in any complete form, what these volumes show. Certain copies have been taken by others and deposited in the library and official record offices at Trenton, some have been published in fragments, and others referred to. But, within the scope of this work, there are certain entries of which this is a source record place and which, even at the risk of slight repetition, are to be presented in this PART SIX, for further elucidation of the fixed, land ownership, occupancy and settlement of the FIRST SETTLERS.

These follow, in certain order, but not altogether chronologically, and each entry, name and place must be determined by its own recital, in larger part.

### SURVEYOR GENERAL'S OFFICE, PERTH AMBOY, N. J.

(Vide, post, this PART, p. 1137).

"The photostat shows the exact heading or title of the original records.

1. The Surveyor General's Office of the Board of Proprietors of East New Jersey.
2. The first date of the old building was about 1764. This is still standing but has been remodeled and is used for a dwelling house. It is on Gordon Street just East of High Street, Perth Amboy, N. J., called "Office of Provincial Records."
3. The age of the present building is about 115 years.
4. The address of present building is at City Hall Park, corner of Market and High Sts.

Mrs. J. V. Shull,  
84 Market Street,  
Perth Amboy, N. J.

"The name of the Board that maintain the Surveyor General's Office in the City of Perth Amboy is the Board of General Proprietors of the Eastern Division of New Jersey. The office of the Surveyor General is the office of the officer of that Board."

Adrian Lyon, Esquire, Registrar,  
Perth Amboy, N. J.



## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN PISCATAWAY IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

(Vide Foot-note).

No. Patentes	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Mon:day	Recorded Lab:fol:	Rate of Total of		Folio To whom Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
					quit rent yearly	quit rent yearly		
1	Dr. Henry. Greenland	132	1678 Apr. 30	2	1	1/2	£0 5 6	Patent for land in Piscataway NW by Simon Brinley S: by Rariton River & Sam: Moore alias Richd. Dole first payment 25 March 1678.
	George Jewell	95	1670 June 12	2	4	1/2	3 11/2	In 3 parcels in Piscataway bounded as in 73 So first payment 25 March 1680.
	Eliakim Higgins	254	1678 Aug. 13	2	7	1/2	10 7	In Piscataway in 8 parcels So 87 first payment 25 March 1675.
	Edward Slater	164	1678 July 30	2	7	1/2	6 10	In 3 parcels So 81 first payment 25 March 1679.
5	Simon Brinley	90	1678 July 30	2	8	1/2	3 9	As in So 80 first payment 25 March 1679.
	George Winfield	62/2	1678 July 30	2	8	1/2	2 7/4	As in So 77 1st pay't. 25 March 1679.
	Vincent Runyon	154/2	1678 July 20	2	8	1/2	6 5/4	As in So 74 1st pay't. 25 March 1680.
	Timothy Cartee	63	1678 July 30	2	8	1/2	2 7/2	As in So 76 1st pay't. 25 March 1679.
	Thos. Farnsworth	106	1678 July 30	2	9	1/2	4 5	So 85 1st pay't. 25 March 1679.
10	Charles Gillman	240	1678 July 30	2	9	1/2	10	So 81 1st pay't. 25 March 1675.
	Hugh Dun	138	1678 July 30	2	9	1/2	5 9	So 71 1st pay't. 25 March 1675.
	Francis Drake	245	1678 July 30	2	9	1/2	10 2/2	So 71 1st pay't. 25 March 1670.
	George Drake	124	1678 July 30	2	10	1/2	5 2	So 72 1st pay't. 25 March 1670 C212 sells in 1702 Proprietors quit rent excepted.
	James Godfrey	34/2	1678 July 30	2	10	1/2	1 5/4	So 84 1st pay't 25 March 1670.
15	Benajah Dunham	103 1/2	1678 Sept. 10	2	11	1/2	4 3 3/4	So 86 1st pay't 1678.
	Samuel Doty	142	1678 Oct. 10	2	12	1/2	5 11	So 80 1st pay't 1675.
	Dani. Lepington	129	1678 Sep. 10	2	12	1/2	5 4/2	So 83 1st pay't 1675.
	John Longstaff	200	1678 Sep. 10	2	12	1/2	8 4	So 82 1st pay't 1675.
	Elis: Fitz Randolph	277	1678 Sep. 10	2	13	1/2	11 6/2	So 85 1st payment 1670.
20	John Fitz Randolph	125	1678 Sep. 10	2	13	1/2	5 2/2	First payment 1670 So 78.
	Richard Smith	164	1678 Sept. 10	2	13	1/2	6 10	First pay't blank So 84.
	Michl. Simons	134/2	1678 Sept. 10	2	14	1/2	5 7/2	Do. So 77.
	William Sutton	124	1678 Sept. 10	2	14	1/2	5 2	Do. So 75.
	Andw. Woodden	67	1678 Sept. 10	2	14	1/2	2 9/2	Do. So 74.
25	Jeffy Manning	95	1678 Sept. 10	2	15	1/2	3 11/2	Do. So 86.
	John Martin Senr.	134	1678 Sept. 10	2	15	1/2	5 7	First pay't 1675 So 79.
	John Martin Junr.	130	1678 Sept. 10	2	15	1/2	5 5	Blank So 79.
	Nicholas Monday	101/2	1678 Sept. 10	2	16	1/2	4 2 3/4	Do. So 78.
							£7 19 6/2	

(Foot-note). It is important to compare this record, as given above, with those entries, called Schedules to Elizabethtown Bill in Chancery, as presented in PART ONE, (pp. 104-107), and in PART THREE, (pp. 345-348), and, likewise, with those entries of Patents, Land Grants, and other Evidences, as presented in PART TWO, (pp. 205-216), derived from different sources.

These are taken from photostats. The orig. entries are difficult to read. The transcriber has made some spelling errors, and the linotypist has tried to modernize some of the ancient spelling, leaving off old letter exponents, but the textual facts, names and dates are certainly correct.—O. E. M.).



## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN PISCATAWAY IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No.	Patentees Names	Acres	Year	Date	Recorded Lib.	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom where	Folio	Remarks
				Mon: day	Lib: fol:	yearly	quit rent	Divided		
30	John Smalley Senr.	118 1/2	1678	Sept. 10	2 16	1/2	£0 4 11/2	10	11/2	Remarks concerning the patents
	John Smalley Junr.	115	1678	Sept. 10	2 16	1/2	4 9/2	10	9/2	First payment 1695 1675.
	Dani. Hendricks	95	1678	Sept. 10	2 17	1/2	3 11/2	10	11/2	Do. 1675.
	Jabez Hendricks	120	1678	Sept. 10	2 17	1/2	5	10	5	First payment blank on Margin 1675 or 84.
	Benjamin Hull	148	1678	Sept. 10	2 17	1/2	6 2	10	2	Do or 82.
	Hopewell Hull	184	1678	Sept. 10	2 18	1/2	7 8	10	8	Do or 80.
35	Samuel Hull	64	1678	Sept. 10	2 18	1/2	2 10	10	10	Do or 76.
	Nichs. Bonham	122	1678	Sept. 10	2 18	1/2	5 1	10	1	Do or 83.
	Robobot Gennet	124	1678	Sept. 10	2 19	1/2	5 2	10	2	Do or 86.
	James Giles	150	1681	Jan. 6	2 45	1/2	6 3	10	3	Do or 88.
	Henry Greenland	252	1681	Sept. 20	2 46	1/2	10 6	10	6	Bounded by Rariton River and Bound Creek rent due 1680 H62 recited & Sold.
40	William Sutton	124	1685	Feby. 17	A 285	1/2	5 2	10	2	South by Rich: Smith, N by Peter Billion W: by Rariton due 1681 recited D386.357.
	John Smalley Jun:	115	1686	June 21	A 347	1/2	4 9/2	10	9/2	Sundry parcels in Piscataway. Covenant to pay on every 25 March Clause of distrefs.
	John Martin Jun:	100	1686	July 22	A 352	1/2	6	10	6	Sundry parcels in Piscataway. Covenant of distrefs. (1) Bounded N by his own land, on E: by John Martin Senr. other Sides unsurveyed, other tract W by Hopewell Hulls, S. by Jeffery Manning. N. by John Martin Senr. Covenant & Distrefs.
45	John Martin Senr.	100	1686	July 22	A 353	1/2	6	10	6	(2) 81 of it is at Chingel Hill. W by Hopewell Hull & Thos. Higgins, S John Martin Junr. N by land unsurveyed. Covenant and Distrefs.
	John Smalley Senr.	100	1686	July 22	A 355	1/2	6	10	6	(3) West by Edward Slater E. Judiah Higgins S: & N by unsurveyed Covenant and Distrefs.
	Hopewell Hull	100	1686	July 19	A 356	1/2	6	10	6	(4) On Woodbridge bound line pretended on East other sides unsurveyed, other tract 90 at Chingel Hill. S by Jeffery Manning. E John Martin Junr. N Thos. Higgins, W unsurveyed distrefs only E by John Smalley Senr. N by Geo: Drake. S & W unsurveyed Covt. & Clause of Distrefs.
	Edward Slater	200	1686	July 18	A 358	1/2	8 4	10	4	NW by Jabez Hendricks SE by John Smalley Senr. NE unsurveyed SE Raritan Covt. & Distrefs.
	Benjamin Hull	72	1686	Sept. 27	A 409	1/2	3	10	3	Sundry parcels Covt. and Distrefs.
	Jedidiah Higgins	80	1686	Sept. 13	A 418	1/2	3 4	10	4	(5) Bounded E by Edward Slater. All other sides unsurveyed distrefs.
	George Drake	100	1686	Dec. 15	B 29	1/2	0 6	10	6	(6) 100 as an Old Settler and 25 his Wifes head-land S by Edmond Dunham E by John Randolph. Other sides unsurveyed distrefs.
50	William Sutton	125	1687	Mar. 25	B 95	1/2	0 7	10	7	(7) Sundry tracts in right of Danl. Denton in Piscataway 180 @ 1/2 100 @ 6d: Covt. Distrefs.
	Samuel Moor	280	1687	Oct. 18	B 188	1/2	8	10	8	(8) 60 of it S by his own. W by Nid. Monday E. & N unsurvey'd 40 of it S by Edmond Dunham: other sides unsurvey d Distrefs.
	John Fitz Randolph	100	1687	Feby. 2	B 256	1/2	6	10	6	(9) Sundry tracts distrefs. Many parcels distrefs.
	Edmond Dunham	100	1687	Jan. 20	B 279	1/2	4 3/2	10	3/2	Many parcels Covt. & distrefs.
	Edmond Dunham	103	1687	Jan. 20	B 283	1/2	12 6	10	6	
	John Gillman Senr.	300	1687	Jan. 2	B 295	1/2	£5 15 8/2	10	8/2	

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN PISCATAWAY IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Year	Date Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Folio Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
55	Mathew Giles	120	1688	Apr. 27	B 363	1/2	£0 5		NW by Bound brook SE by Ambrose brook, and part by his Father's land N:E unsurvey'd Covt. Distrefs.
	Benjamin Clarke	275	1688	Apr. 27	B 369		0 10		By Ambrose brook at SE Corner of land he purchased of P. Sommans bounded NW&S by his Own land, and what he purchased of John Decent, except a little of the W by H. Greenland. E unsurvey'd heads distrefs.
	Benjamin Clarke	180	1688	Apr. 27	B 375	1/2	7 6		In Right of Peter Billieu SE by H. Greenland. WS: W by Rariton NE:unsurvey'd Covt. distrefs.
	James Giles	100	1688	Apr. 25	B 375	1/2	4 2		N by Matw. Giles, W by his own land, S. Ben. Clarke E Unappropriated Covt. distrefs.
	Alexander Adams	50 100	1688	June 25	B 446	1/2	4 3		S&W by Thos. Higgins and Charles Guilman rest unsurvey'd 50 Acres head land. 1d from date—the patent the 100 1/2 Acre from 25 March 1675. Covt. distrefs.
	Jos: fitzRandolph	50 175	1688	May 25	B 515	1/2	7 3/2		Rent from 1675—120 NW with brook that parts Wm. Sutton Do Greenland & Sam: Moore farm said land SW by another brook that parts Sam: Doty: Jno. Smalley, Richd. Smith. Mrs. fitzRandolph & at the N' end Thos. Farnsworth: 50, SE by Jo. Smalley, Junr. NW Rich: Smith, other sides 2 brooks 5 Acres Meadow. Covt. & Distress.
	John fitzRandolph	95	1688	May 18	B 516	1/2	3 11/2		60 of it on Woodbridge line at dismal Swamp n: Nics, Munday, E: Mrs. Higgins, S. Jno. Martin Junr. also 2 house lots and Meadow rent from and After 1675. Covt. distrefs.
	John Longstaff Jeffery Manning	200 100	1688 1688	June 10 Apr. 26	B 443 B 454	1/2 1/2	8 4 0 6		(10) On Chingle Hill—round all sides unsurvey'd—distress.
	Ben: FitzRandolph	112	1688	May 10	B 517	1/2	4 8		Rent due from 1675 S:E: Rohoboth Gannett NW Richd. Smith SW. Rariton River NE unsurvey'd. Covt. distrefs.
65	Thos. fitzRandolph	20	1688	May 10	B 519	1/2	10		Rent due from 1675-15 E&S Michl. Symmonds N&W Vincent Roymion 5 of Meadow SE by Rariton & E&W by Charls. Gillmans Meadows Covt. Distress.
	Samuel Hull	80	1688	May 10	B 520	1/2	3 4		Rent due from 1675, S by Doteys brook, W with Ambrose brook, N&E unappropriated. Covt. distress.
	Charles Gilman	100	1688	May 10	C 18		6		(11) At Chingle Hill bounded E by Thos. Higgins —distress.
	Joseph Martin	60	1688	May 10	C 82	1/2	2 6		E&S by Nics, Munday, N. by John Martin. W by Jeffery Manning, Rent from 25 Marc 1675. Covt. distress.



No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Mon:day	Year	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	Folio To whom Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
A69	John Smalley Junr.	100	June 25	1688	C 111	6	6		(12) By Ambrose brook S by W 3d W&S 32 N3 E32—EN32 bounded SE by Benjamin Hull other sides unsurvey'd distress.
B69	Benjamin Hull	350	July 2	1688	D 60	10	11		(13). 2 bounded E:Norby by Ambrose brook, NW by John Smalley. S:E unsurvey'd 100 N by bound brook 250 at ½ p Acre 100 6d for whole the ½ to commence the 25 March 1675.
70	John Mollison	100	Nov. 1	1693	E 62	3	3		100 head lands on bound brook by Burnetts— distrefs.
	James Giles		Apr. 25	1693	H 62				Recites such patents Comitted to be recorded, at Ambrose brook where Mathew Giles leaves it.
	Thos. Higgins	100	July 26	1693	E 95	6	6		(14) Sundry tracts in Piscataway first paymt. 25 March 1686—distress.
	Samuel Walker	120	May 16	1694	E 108	½	5		Sundry tracts one on Woodbridge Line. Covt. distress.
	Walter Robertson	100	May 24	1694	E 123	½	4	2	N by Thos. Higgins, E by Hopewell Hull, S by Jeffery Manning. Covt. distress rent from 1685.
75	Richard Smith		June 27	1694	F 448				This patent recited and sundry tracts part thereof sold, but J suppose it has been omitted to be recorded.
	Samuel Blackford	100	Aug. 16	1695	E 302	3	3		A Mile below R:Burnets on bound brook 27 cs down brook & 40 back in sight of Jno. Mol- lison Distress.
	John Longstaff	100	Sept. 4	1694	E 380	6	6		(15) One tract on bound brook, another on Am- brose brook distress.
	Thos. fitzRandolph	100	Sept. 4	1694	E 382	6	6		(16) On Doteys brook and Geo. Drake Distress.
	Drake: Hull &c	Quantity not of	Mar. 5	1695	E 413	1	1		Sundry tracts for burying Place highways and Commons.
	Piscataway	mentioned		1695					

---

£3 16 4

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN PISCATAWAY IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Folio Divided	Remarks
80	Samuel Dotey	100	1695 Octr. 3	E 429	£0 0 6	£0 0 6		(17) Two tracts on bound Brook on both Sides of Ben: Hulls Distress.
	Daniel Hendricks	100	1695 Octr. 2	E 431		6		(18) Two tracts on Woodbridge Line and Disnall Swamp Distress.
	Ezekiah† Bonham	100	1695 Octr. 2	E 440		6		S by Sam: Hulls other Sides unsurvey'd re-cited and Sold E 491 distress.
	John Drake	80	1695 Octr. 3	E 441	½	3 4		(19) Near his own land on Ambrose Brook rent from 25 March 1675 Covt. distress.
	Andw. Wooden	67	1695 Octr. 1	E 448	½	2 9/2		In two tracts one on Jeffery Mannings house lott other at Stoney Hills distress.
85	Benjin. FitzRandolph	100 30	1695 Octr. 7 1695	E 452	½	1 9		(20) The 30 Near Landing 26 Chains between two Small brooks at ½ p. Acre, the 100 Near Ambrose Brook @ 6d whole—Covt. distress.
	Hipsibah Manning (widow of Jeffery)	200	1695 Octr. 3	E 554	½	8 4		2 tracts—120 Acres SW by Geo. Drake NW T: FitzRandolph 80 Acres NW and NE by Walter Robinson, and her Husbands Lands. Other sides of both unsurvey'd Rent from 25 March 1675. Covt. Distress.
	Rehoboth Gannett	100	1694 Sept. 4	E 475		6		(21) Lying to Westward of Saml. Hulls. bounded round by land unsurvey'd distress
	John Steward	125	1696 Apr. 25	F 351		4		his own Wifes and Childrens heads on bound brook E by Samuel Blackford W. by Benj. Hulls S unsurveyed distrefs 353 sells it to Sam: Dotey.
	Ezekiah† Bonham	182	1697 May 1	F 374	½	7 7		In Right of his Fitz Ezekiah* Bonham Thos. Farnsworth and Danl. Lippington many tracts house lott E:20-S5 by Benj: FitzRandolph N Jno. Martin & Covt. distress.
90	Thomas Webster	60	1696 May 1	F 393	½	2 6		F 392 Timothy Cartie sells his right to Thos. Webster Apr. 8 1697, its in right of Tim: Cartie N NW 40 along Saml. Doteys & Thos. Higgins W by Wm. Sutton on every 25 March hereafter Covt. Distress.
	Edward Slater	56  100 156	1697 Sept. 29	F 462	½	2 10		(22) Many tracts 100 @ 6d 56 at ½ p. Acre 34 Acres bounded N by Mrs. Higgins S by Bottle Marsh W by old Mile brook E by John Gill man 50 between Isaac: Smalley & Edmond Dunham NW by Wm. Sutton SE by Andrew Wooden Covt. distress.
	John Martin	125 60	1697 Jany. 6	F 522	½	5 6/2		(23) Many tracts 125 @ /2 and 60 @ 4d one is 110 lying in the Vineyard N by widow Higgins Widow FitzRandolph, Nichs. Munday and his Father Martine W Sam Hulls & a swamp E by Woodbridge Line S: by a Small Swamp & Covt. Distress.

†Hezekiah

\*Nicholas



No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Mon: day	Recorded Lib: fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided
	Hugh Dunn	130 200	1697 Jan. 6	F 524	1/2	6 5		(24) Many tracts 130 @ 1/2 p Acre 200 at 6d at each 100—one 100 Acres. NW 36 NE 22. (25) SE 56 SW to beginning SW by Hopewell Halls other Sides unsurvey'd and Swamps & highways &c Court Distress.
	John Roysse & others 20 persons Inhabitants of Piscataway		1697/8 Mar. 20	F 565		/2		Meadow on N side. River & W Side South Landing—from Landing W along upland 12/2 S6 W2 to River, down River and up Creek to beginning for £6 consideration and 1/2 rent.
95	Geo. Drake	200	1699 Nov. 6	G 45		4 8		(26) Where Doteys brook runs into Ambrose Brook then go up Ambrose brook 50 CSE 10 NE to afd. brook up brook 20 more or less to Wm. Suttons Line E NE 8 NW by N2 W 64 to Doteys brook down it to Begg for 100 6d other 1/2 Acre distress.
	Robert Webster	144	1701 June 14	G 331		6		In right of Mathew Giles by deed in G230-60 Chs from Rariton & 12 Chs wide NW by Jabez Hendricks SE by Jno. Smalley Junr. al. so another tract adjoining former running NE 6N62. NE & W 12 SW6S To Rariton SE by John Longstaff NW by the first tract formerly Nichs. Bonums. NE unsurvey'd distreis.
	Thomas Grub	55	1702 Apr. 2	G 359	1/2	2 3/2		On Rariton back 64 W by Wm. Roman N by his own land E by John Pound Disfs.
	Samuel Walker	28 for 178 210 1682	no date Apr. 14	4 1 4 10				A Survey in Piscataway bounding E on Woodbridge Line West by Rariton Meadows 2 if patented for same land at 1/2 p Acre. First payt. 25 March 1680: if 2 patented After.
		238						N.B. Surveys and Patents in Lib: 4 are made void by Act of Assembly.

£2 16 5
3 16 4
5 15 8/2
7 19 6/2
£20 8

N. B. The importance of these records lies in the land locations and the neighbors, indicated in the descriptive notations.

The tabulation, (supra), is interesting, as showing the total quit rental value of the period, comprising, as it does today, quite valuable land investments in that section.—O. E. M.

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No. Patentees Names 99 Thos. Lawrence Baker	Quantity of Acres	Date Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of Total quit rent yearly		Folio To whom Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
				yearly	quit rent		
1300	1677	May 1	2 2	1½	£2 12 2		Patents S side on Rariton River against New Piscataway 1st payment 25 March 1680 to settle 6 or more families in three years. Survey of 240 to lye for 200 part of Donation of Sr. Geo. Carteret.
100 Samuel Moore	200	1682 Apr. 14	4 7				At Chesequeeks Coo to remain for 500 in the Name of Eliz: Carteret Proprietr first payment 25 March 1682.
Gov: Phil. Carteret	500	1681 Nov. 21	2 38	1½	1 0 10		At Chesequeeks E by the Bay, S by Lambert, N by Nat. Tuttle 2p each Acre on every 25 March hereafter Govt. to pay Clause of distress see G256 where 100 of this is patented After to Geo. Willocks at 1½ p Acre G342 other 50 also patented to Geo. Willocks at 1½ p Acre.
William Lettis	150	1685 Jany. 5	A 239	2			At Chesequeeks S by Richd. Tounlie N by Wm. Lettis E by the Bay on every 25 March Govt. to pay Clause of Distress see G250. this patented after to Geo: Willocks @ 1½ Acre.
John Lambert	100	1685 Feby. 11 of R:R T:r	A 272	2		6/2	On E by Wm. Dockaurae W by Thos. Warne N with Scotch Proprietors at Chesequeeks rendering 6d Sterling Yearling for whole being heads imported.
John Hampton	164	1685 Jany. 8	A 280				On Woodbridge South line 200 Acres for Heads imported.
105 John Barclay Part of 700	200	1685 Jany. 18	A 287		7		At Chesequeeks N by Thos. Lowrie, S: by Wm. Lettis—like in every thing to Lettis's, see G275 this patented After too Thos. Gordon at 1½ ¢:
Nathl. Tuttle	150	1685 Jany. 5	A 297				In right of himself and 4 servants heads on E side S: River over against his own and Mudies land.
Charles Gordon	150	1686 May 18	A 321		5		Bounded S. E, by John Barclay 125 of it for himself and 3 Servants heads imported.
John Forbes	125A of 425	1686 May 18	A 322		4		On S side of Metewong Creek, heads.
Step: & Thos. Warne	375	1686 Sept. 30	A 420		1 1		S: by Nat: Tuttle, W. by Geo. Lawrie, E by Rariton, N by Thos. Bartlett Govt. distress E 64 confirmed at 1½ ¢s Acre.
110 Thomas Lawrie	60	1686 Dec. 20	B 31	2			At head of Chesequeaks Creek on E with Gawen Lawrie W & N unsurvey'd Govt. and Distress.
Miles Foster	250	1687 Mar. 25	B 87		6		West by S Rivers: N: by David. Vilants head lands.
Thomas Gordon	350	1687 Nov. 3	B 177		1 1		On South River for heads, N & E by Duck Creek W & S by South River and unsurvey'd Govt. and distress.
David Mudie	120	1687 Nov. 3	B 206		4		N.E. by Rariton Bay SE by Thos. Lawrie W & N by Geo. Lawrie reserving highway and Land- ing. Govt. and distress E328 confirmed to Miles Foster G263 confid. to Arr. Simson at 1½ p Acre.
Thos. Bartlett	60	1687 Nov. 1	B 209	2			



## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol	Rate of quit rent, yearly	Total of quit rent, yearly	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
115	Thos. Lawrie .....	100	1688 May 12	B 395		3			At head of Cheesequakes E Miles Foster unsurveyed, heads.
	David Vilant .....	100	1688 May 12	B 395		3			E side of S River: N by Charles Gordon, heads.
	John Johnston .....	450	1688 June 25	C 119		6			NE by Mackiponnie River, SW by Gov: Barclay, other Sides unsurveyed. Considn. in sight of J. Johnston for headland and for clearing highway between Amboy & Crosswicks—distress.
	Corns. Longfield .....	700	1701 June 7	C 198		1 9 2			Beging. on Rariton opposite Gilmans Meadow—S to Lawrence brook, down it to Rariton & thence to beging, also ½ of Mead. on Rariton and S. River. Begg. at their meeting & owns 50 & up S. River & Govt. Distress.
	John Barclay .....	20 } Meadows	May 1	D 169		1			20 Acres Meadow bounded S by the Proptry, Meadows belonging to Amboy on every 25 March.
120	John Laing .....	100	1692 Jany. 17	E 30		4			Joins bound brook and John Barclay's 4 heads.
	Willm. Redford .....	100	1692 Jany. 14	E 31		4			On Cheesequakes Creek, head lands.
	Willm. Froste .....	100	1692 Jany. 13	E 33		4			On Barclay and Woodbridge line 4 heads.
						£5 9 1			

N. B. THE OLD SURVEYOR GENERAL'S OFFICE, AT PERTH AMBOY, N. J., (although not the orig. building), is so unique in the way of an official state office, being so continuously maintained, for so many years, without modern activity of recordation, a pictorial view of this office, is presented, on succeeding page, with the official in charge, Mrs. Genevieve C. Shull, in the doorway. The records running in these pages are taken by photostat from the original records in that office.—O. E. M.

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No. Patentees Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of yearly quit rent	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
123 Thos. Fullerton .....	500	1693 Oct. 26	E 55	£0 1 8	16 8			Head lands belonging to him and Robert dec'd.
123 Dr. Hy. Greenland .....	400	1695 May 7	E 61	1½	16 8			On NW side of Millstan river all sides unsurveyed Covt. Distress.
124 Rich: Stockton .....	400	1695 Aug. 23	F 358		4			On N side of Stoneybrook N: N W along Warnes Line 104 NE 46. John Horners Corner along his line S:SE to Stoneybrook up it to begg. NW by Wm. Penn on every 25 March after Covt. and distress. E. 559 recited and ¼ Sold Ridgway.
125 Miles Foster .....	460	1695 Jan. 15	E 328					Its only a confirmation to him of Thos. Bartletts in B209.
Corns. Longfield .....	310	1697 May 1	F 349	1½	12 11			One tract between R. Barclay and John Inians NW 18/2 & SW 160.30 meadows at mouth of S. River Runs E. 15/2 S22 and W to South River. a Slip 2 wide 40 long. N & S between Sonmans and Reedyards Meadow. Covt. distress.
Georg: Willocks .....	200 } 60 }	1701 June 7	G 250		8 6			100 of 150 before patented to Letts and the 100 before patented to Lambert at ½ p and 60 heads- land at 2:
Arth: Simpson .....	60	1701 June 7	G 263		2 6			Confirmation of the 60 granted Thos. Bartlett B: 209 now for ½ p Acre.
Thos. Gordon .....	150	1701 June 7	G 275		6 3			Confirmation of the 150 to Natl. Tuttle at 297 now for ½ p Acre.
130 John Johnston .....	1250	1701 June 7	G 334		4 2			1250 headland and 569 as Propy 2 tracts, one at Reas of lotts on W side South River bounding on Bass and Sonmans for the 1250 4/2 p.
Geo. Risscarick & Mary his wife .....	400	1700 June 7	G 337					At Crambarry brook its that recorded by Rockhead paying 6d Sterling Yearly.
Geo. Willocks .....	50	1701 June 7	G 242		2 1			The remaining 50 patents to Wm. Letts by this Grant at ½ p Acre at 239.
Thos. Lawrie .....	60	1701 June 7	E 64		2 6 1 3 5 9 1			B31 @ 2d reduced to /2 Acre.
			Woodbridge	8 10 4				
			Amboy	28 /4				
			Piscataway	6 6 4/2				
				20 8				
				£63 4 8 3/4				





**SURVEYOR GENERAL'S OFFICE,** (as it is today), **PERTH AMBOY, NEW JERSEY,** as it was built in 1850, on the site of the original office of the **EAST JERSEY PROPRIETORS.** The present official is the Hon. Adrian Lyon, of P. A. And, in the picture is Mrs. Genevieve C. Shull, of P. A., who is custodian of the office, and who has assisted so helpfully in this REFERENCE SERIES. This office is located, as described in the text of Patents, etc.—O. E. M.

(Note: The collection, printing and publication of the records given in the context, as taken from the old volumes in the Surveyor General's Office, at Perth Amboy, New Jersey, by Mrs. Genevieve C. Shull, as well as the following excerpts and quotations from the "Journal of the Proprietors", (never before published or printed), from the same office, by Mr. George J. Miller, are under the first and prior publication rights, under legal copyright, of the compiler and publisher of this REFERENCE SERIES, and all rights are reserved, except by proper quotation and full credit to this author.—O. E. M.).

**"THE JOURNAL OF THE PROCEDURE OF THE PROPRIETORS & PROXIES TO PROPRIETORS OF THIS PROVINCE OF EAST NEW JERSEY FROM AND AFTER THE 9TH DAY OF APRILL ANNO DIE 1685."**

"ROBERT BARCLAY, Governor, and other of they, proprietors of the province of East New Jersey—to GAWEN LAURIE," et al. \* \* \* \*

"Att a meeting and Councill of the Proprietors & proxies to proprietors of this province of East New Jersey att Elizabeth Towne this ninth day of April, 1685.

Present Gawen Laurie, Esq. Deputy Govr & Prop.

Thomas Rudyard, Ppr. & Secretary

Thomas Warne, Ppr.

John Campbell

James Johnston

Robert Fullerton

Thomas Fullerton

Thomas Gordon

John Barclay

David Mudy

} Ppr. & proxies to  
severall ppr."

(First instrument of authority "in writeing under the seale of the said province dated att London August primo 1684"). \* \* \* \*

"PETITION of Henry Leonard, senior; Samuel Leonard, Nath: Leonard, Tho. Leonard, Henry Leonard Junior and John Leonard to have lands laid out to them according to warnts made them of the 20th July 1676, by Governor Carterett—vizt. for the Henry Leonard Senr 450 acres—Samuel Leonard 240 — and to Nathaniel, Thomas, John & Henry Leonard, Junr 120 acres each—Samuel Leonard being the only petitioner attendint—was called in—was inquired if he had Indian

Deed and Authority to make Indian purchase—discovered he had them not here but att home—upon inquery it appears that land was taken up by the petitioners and sold to Coll. Morris—upon further discourse, Samuell Leonard declared that the Indian Deed of sale of Hogg Neck was burnt—that for Colts Neck bee here produced, as also a petition to Governor Carterett whereon was an order in Anno 1681—that the petitioners should bring in the Indian Sachems to acknowledge the Indian purchase—Samuel Leonard withdrawing—by the Recordss of Warrants and surveyes doe finde that in Anno 1676 —Smll Leonard had a large tract of land which hee sold to Coll. Morris containing 570 acres—" etc. \* \* \* \*

Proxy to James Johnson.

John Hanse, James Bowne, Judah Allen, Benja. Revell, Eliakim Wardell & Tobias Hanson, "all of Neversinks".

Jonas Wood and Eilizabeth his wife, Jan. 10, 1681.

Jacob Truax of Middletowne 1679.

Phillip Wells "fifteen pounds for surveying Amboy," (1685).

Johnson Drake, Junior (?) 80 acres at Piscataway.

Alexander Dunn at Piscataway. (1687).

SAMUEL HULL "of Piscataway" 1675.

Thomas Grubb "of the Towne of Piscataway". (1687).

Captain Thomas Codrington, (1688).

Thomas Potter, (1685).

Petitions, John Martin, Senior, John Martin, Junior, Charles Gillman, Hopewell Hull, William Sutton and John Smalley, Senior, "all of them of the said town of Piscataway," (1685).

Samuel Moore of P. from Daniel Denton, (1685).

Otto Lawrence, "for land on the south side of the Rariton" out of land claimed by, "THOMAS LAWRENCE", (no desig.).

Thomas Eaton, of New England, to Shrewsbury.

BENJAMIN HULL 500 acres at P., (1686).

John Langstaff at P., (1686).

Benjamin Fitzrandolph at P., (1670).

(Further excerpts of these IMPORTANT RECORDS, never before published, will be continued in PART SEVEN.—O. E. M.).



## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN THE TOWN OF WOODBRIDGE IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Mon:day	Recorded L.b:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
1	The Charter of Woodbridge .....		1669 June 1						
2	John Pike Esqr. ....	300	1669 Aug. 20	1 67	½	£0 12 10			Described bounds and all land within to be patented at / 2 p Acre confirmed by Propy in 144.
3	Samuel Moore .....	206	1669 Dec. 20	1 68	½	11 11			First payment 25 March 1670 C217 Leaves part paying Lords quit rent in 1701.
4	Robt. Vanquillen .....	175	1669 Dec. 20	1 71	½	7 3/2			Do.
5	Thos: Bloomfield .....	326	1669 Dec. 20	1 72	½	13 7			DO. see confirmation to Howards in G259.
	Jno Smith, Scotchman ...	176	1669 Dec. 20	1 73	½	7 4			Do. recited in Lib D304.
	Elisha Elsley .....	172	1669 Dec. 20	1 74	½	7 2			Do.
	Samuel Bacon .....	170	1669 Mar. 18	1 77	½	7 1			Do. recited in Lib C6 & part sold to John Hlsley C222 rest sold to Wm. Hlsley.
	Samuel Hull .....	167	1669 Mar. 18	1 78	½	6 1/2			Do.
10	John Bishop Senr. ....	470	1669 Mar. 18	1 78	½	19 7			Do.
	John Bishop Junr. ....	77	1669 Mar. 18	1 80	½	3 2/2			Do.
	George Little .....	100	1669 Mar. 18	1 81	½	4 2			Do. C224 Seems a Conveyance of it.
	Thomas Awger .....	167	1669 Mar. 18	1 82	½	6 11/2			Do.
	Obadian Haïres (Ayers)	171	1669 Mar. 18	1 82	½	7 1/2			Do. recited D407.
15	Richard Worth .....	172	1669 Mar. 18	1 83	½	7 2			
	Henry Jaques Senr. ....								Do.
	Henry Jaques Junr. ....	368	1669 Mar. 18	1 84	½	15 4			Do.
	Daniel Robins .....	173	1669 Mar. 18	1 84	½	7 2/2			Do.
	John Smith, Mill Wright	511/2	1669 Mar. 18	1 85	½	1 1 3 3/4			Do. E50 recited and Sale of part.
	John Dennis .....	107	1669/70 Mar. 18	1 86	½	4 5/2			Do.
20	Roboboth Gomet (Gannet) .....	126	1669/70 Mar. 18	1 87	½	5 3			Do.
	Hugh Dun .....	92	1669/70 Mar. 18	1 87	½	3 10			Do.
	John Conger .....	170	1669/70 Mar. 18	1 88	½	7 1			Do.
	Robert Dennis .....	448	1669/70 Mar. 18	1 89	½	18 8			Do.
	Samuel Dennis .....	94	1669/70 Mar. 18	1 90	½	3 11			Do.
25	John Blumfield .....	90	1669/70 Mar. 18	1 91	½	3 9			Do.
	Thos. Blumfield Junr. ...	91 ½	1669/70 Mar. 18	1 92	½	3 9 3/4			Do.
						£10 17			

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN THE TOWN OF WOODBRIDGE IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of yearly quit rent	Folio To whom where Divided	Remarks
			Year		/2	£0 7		
27	David McKany	168	1699 Mar. 18	1	92			First payment March 25 1670 C21 sundry assignments of this patent to John Ilslie.
	Hugh Marsh	320	1670 Apr. 19	1	94	13 4		Do. recited D401.
	Stephen Kent	249	1670 May 20	1	94	10 4 1/2		Do. E 443 recites patent and sells half.
30	Danl. Greasie (Grasset)	164	1670 Oct. 10	1	97	6 10		Do.
	John Pike Junr.	91	1670 Oct. 10	1	98	3 9 1/2		Do.
	Daniel Peirce	456 1/2	1670 Sept. 10	1	99	19 0 4		Do.
	Abraham Tapping	95 1/2	1670 Dec. 29	1	101	3 11 3/4		Do. E 216 recited and part sold E248 S/2.
	Samuel Moore	70	1670 Dec. 29	1	101	2 11		Do.
35	John Watkins	92	1670 Dec. 29	1	102	3 10		Do. C143 Sold & purchasers to pay Lords rent thereafter C144 like.
	Philip Carteret	312 1/2	1670 Dec. 30	1	103	13 0 4		Do.
	Joshua Bradley	171	1670 Dec. 30	1	104	7 1/2		Do.
	Benjn. Parkis	105	1670 Dec. 30	1	105	4 4/2		Do. C139 Conveyance of it recited thro' Many hands
	John French Mason	15	1670 Dec. 30	1	105	7/2		Do.
40	Isaac Tapping	172	1670 Dec. 30	1	106	7 2		Do.
	Robert Rogers	91	1670 Dec. 30	1	106	3 9/2		Do. C7 sells part of it to John Ilslie in 1673/4 Dutch time.
	Stephen Kent, Junr.	104	1670 Dec. 30	1	107	4 4		Do.
	John Adams	97	1670 Dec. 30	1	107	4 0/2		Do.
	Nathn. Webster	93	1670 Dec. 30	1	108	3 10/2		Do.
45	Henry. Leisenby	88	1670 Dec. 30	1	108	3 8		Do.
	John Wiher	91	1670 Dec. 30	1	109	3 9/2		Do.
	John Taylor	92	1670 Dec. 30	1	110	3 10		Do.
	Matthew Bunn	165	1670 Dec. 30	1	110	6 10/2		Do. E. 503 recited Sells part to Nathaniel Bunn.
	Mathew Moore	177	1671 June 10	1	117	7 4/2		Do.
50	John Cromwell	173	1671 June 10	1	117	7 2/2		Do.
	Woodbridge Commons		1671 Sept. 10	1	119	5 0 8		Declared those only are Freeholders who have got, or shall gett their patents by 25 March 1672 Yielding £5 yearly rent in Lieu of the 1/2 by the Concession, 1st payment.
								25 March 1672 Rent due 25 March 1670.
	Willm. Compton	174	1671 Mar. 10	1	122	7 3		
						£12 19 5/2		



## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN THE TOWN OF WOODBRIDGE IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No.	Patentees Names	Quantity of Acres	Year	Date Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol	Rate of quit rent yearly	Folio To whom Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
53	Jonathan Haynes	97	1673	June 6	1 123	$\frac{1}{2}$	£0 4 0/2	Rent due 25 March 1670.
	John Martin Senr.	255	1673	June 6	1 125	$\frac{1}{2}$	10 7/2	Do.
55	Ephraim Andrews	98	1673	June 6	1 125	$\frac{1}{2}$	4 1	Do.
	Jonath. Dunham	213	1672	Aug. 10	1 129	$\frac{1}{2}$	8 10/2	Do.
	Elisba Parker	182	1675	Apr. 19	1 134	$\frac{1}{2}$	7 7	Do.
	Charles Gillman	92	1675	June 15	1 135	$\frac{1}{2}$	3 10	Do.
	John Dilly	94	1676	Aug. 2	1 133	$\frac{1}{2}$	3 11	Do. C168 part granted to his son.
60	Samuel Smith	103	1676	Feb. 20	1 166	$\frac{1}{2}$	4 3/2	Do.
	Israel Thornell	96	1676	Feb. 20	1 166	$\frac{1}{2}$	4	Do.
	John Barclay	20	1690	May 11	D 169		1	Meadow bounded South by Proprietors Meadow. Sundry tracts in Woodbridge Cvt. & distress E
	Willm. Bringlay	166	1693	Sept. 1	E 57	$\frac{1}{2}$	6 11	Sundry tracts—from 25 March 1670—Cvt. & distress.
65	George Marsh	90	1693	May 26	E 59	$\frac{1}{2}$	3 9	On Kaway River 2 tracts Cvt. & distress.
	Robert Wright	86	1693	Oct. 20	E 72	$\frac{1}{2}$	3 7	Rent from 25 March 1670—on back of it assigns it to Nathaniel FitzRandolph distress.
	Josha. Pierce	30	1693	Aug. 14	E 99	$\frac{1}{2}$	1 3	In Right of Joshua Pierce sundry tracts—Cvt. & distress.
	John Luffberry (Louf-bourrow)	145	1694	May 17	E 110	$\frac{1}{2}$	6 0/2	In sundry tracts Cvt. distress.
	John Elsie	99	1694	May 28	E 127	$\frac{1}{2}$	4 1	In sundry Parcels distress.
70	Geo: Willocks in right Sam: Bacon	30	1695	Jany. 24	E 131	$\frac{1}{2}$	1 3	In Right of Dan: Robins 1st a house lott 17 Acres S: by J. Dillys, W. by Dan: Robins, Cove of Meadow and 2 other parcels every 25 March After Cvt. distress.
	Adam Hude	26	1696	Dec. 9	F 155	$\frac{1}{2}$	1 1	88 in Right of Willm. Cotter, 6 in right of John Adams home lott 11 Acres. 22 by 5. N by John Gilman and W: Thos. Blumfield. 60 Acres NE 20 SE 30 NW by John Smith Scotchman 16/2 Meadow on Rariton. 16/2 by 10 N by Stephen Kent, jr. Cvt. Distress.
	John Robinson	94	1696	Dec. 28	F 362	$\frac{1}{2}$	3 11	Saves Lands before patented, includes all Wood-bridge to bounds of Amboy, its done in London, not signed by Govr. and Council but by Ar. Campbell, Thos. Hart, Thos. Cooper, Peter Sonmans, Thos. Barker, Jos. Ormston, Jos. Ormston Atty. for Frances Hancock, widow of Arent Sonmans. Thos. Gordon, D: Lyalle, Natt: Riddle, Jos: Right Junr., Thos. Fullerton, Gil Mullison, Atty. for R. Barclay. NB. They do not put their own Seals, but say they have caused the publick Seal of E. Jersey to be affixed, rendering 6d Sterling yearly.
	Willm. Dockwraw	} Woodbridge Commons	1697	Jany. 10	G 148			
	Geo. Willocks							

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON CONDITION OR QUIT RENT IN PERTH AMBOY

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks
	Geo. Willocks	3 lots	1702 Feb. 1	C 261		3 1			Lot formerly patented to him E & W 2 Streets, N. by Plumstead, S. by Barker; also a lot patented and convey'd to him also a lot ad- joining to last under Miles Foster 9 & 2 S; by Smith Street W. by Danl. Campbell N; Dock Street, E. James Dundas for 2 first $\frac{1}{2}$ each for last $\frac{3}{4}$ Provo. to build in 18 Months on last lott. C274 same without proviso.
	John Reide	a lott	1702 Dec. 10	C 262					
	Thos. Gordon	2 Slips	1703 Apr. 1	C 265					
	Archb:d Campbell & Robt: Blackwood	1 lott	1703 Apr. 1	C 267					
75	Geo. Willocks	a lott	1703 Apr. 20	C 274					
	John Reide	10 Acre	1682 Nov. 23	C 212/9					Its the lott E by Dundass in G261 without the Proviso.

£1	7	3
2	9	2
2	10	1
£6	6	6

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON QUIT RENT IN THE TOWN OF WOODBRIDGE IN THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks
	Thos. Howardine	175 10	1701 June 7	G 259	$\frac{1}{2}$	£0 0 5			1.71 Confirmed and 10 Acres more at $\frac{1}{2}$ Sterling on every 25 March hereafter the 175 is before drawn of N now for the 105. N.B. Surveys and Patents in Lib: 4 are vacated by Act of Assembly.
74	Dorothy Pearse & her Children	210	1677 May 10	4 5					Survey in the Corporation of Woodbridge whereof 160 of it is adjoining to Amboy.
						£0 0 5 4 3 2 12 19 5/4 10 17			
						£28	/4		



## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON CONDITION OR QUIT RENT IN PERTH AMBOY

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
1	John Falconer	10	1682 Nov. 23	A 105					
	Bartho. Gibson	10	1682 Nov. 23	A 112 & 211					
	David Barclay	10	1682 Nov. 23	A 201					
	John Hampton	10	1682 Nov. 23	A 256					
5	Margt Carrington wife of John Carrington	1	1686 Dec. 10	B 213	3/				10 Chs. long—1 Wide E. by Geo. Keith S by Smith Street, N by the Street on intended dock. So one called the Cove, reserving liberty of a street thro' it on condition to build a house in a Year or void 2.
	Jno. Tankine Carpenter	a lot of land	1688 Mar. 25	B 366	3/	£0 3			South by Smith Street. W David. Harriots Lott. E by Lotts Unappropriated. Proviso a Street across Middle.
	George Allen	1 Acre	1688 Apr. 9	B 366	3/				E. by high street. W by Back Street. S. Ben Griffith & N. by Lord Neil Campbells Lott proviso a Street across F49 or assigns it to Benjamin Griffith.
	John Mullisone	1 Do	1688 Mar. 25	B 366	3/				10 Chains long 1 Do. Road S by Swamp Street, N by N. Street E & W unappropriated. Proviso a street across Middle.
	Thos. Gordon	1 Do	1688 Apr. 20	B 508	1½		1/2		E. by Water Street N. by a New Street. W by High Street S. by lots unappropriated. 10 Chs. long 0 wide proviso a Street across.
10	Benjn. Clarke	2 lots	1688 May 10	B 509					Proviso a Street across nothing reserved.
	John Niel	1 Acre	1688 Apr. 28	B 521	3/				10 & 1 N. by Back Street S by Cove Street W by John Mills & E by John Hunters.
	John Mill(e) or (s)	1 Do	1688 Apr. 28	B 523					10 & 1 N. by Back Street by Cove Street E by John Neils and W by Jane Hankinson's lott.
	Willm. Thompson	a lott 9/10 a lott	1688 Apr. 28	B 525					9 & 1 S by Smith Street, E. by High Street, N by Street which comes up from intended dock W unappropriated. proviso a Street across.
	Benjn. Griffith	9/10	1688 Apr. 28	B 525					9 & 1 E by intended Wharf. N. by Cove Street. S Willm. Brookfield W by Lot unappropriated in right of Jacob Rule of whom he lately bought it.
15	James Miller	1 Acre	1687 Nov. 4	B 526					10 & 1 S. by Smith Street. W. by Geo. Keith. N. by intended Dock and Wharf. E. by Cooley's Lot & part by lots unappropriated proviso a Street thro' Middle.
	Miles Foster	1 Do	1687 Apr. 11	B 527					10 & 1 N. by Lord Niel Campbells Lots S. by Jams. Emmot, E. & W by two streets. Street thro' Middle if convenient.

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON CONDITION OR QUIT RENT IN PERTH AMBOY

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Mon:day Year	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	Folio To whom Divided	where Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
Robt. Bridgeman	.....	1 Do	1688 Apr. 28	B 527	/2	5 6			10 & 1 E by Water Street W. by High Street & N. by Ben: Clarke S by Thos. Warnes. proviso A Street thro. Middle.
James Emmott	.....	1 Do	1688 July 10	B 528	/2	/2			10 & 1 E. by Market place. W. by burying places, S by a Street. N. by a lot formerly Lakes up by Robt. Hardie. A Street thro' Middle if convenient.
Samuel Gibson	.....	1 Do	1688 Apr. 28	B 530		3			10 & 1 E. by intended wharf. N. by Wm. Brookfield. W & S by lots unappropriated F870 Chain of conveyance recited & confirmation of to Hannah Hall, June 4th, 1697.
20 John Coulie	.....	a lott	1688 Apr. 28	B 531		3			3 & 2 E. by Water Street. S. by T. Warn. W by Jams. Miller N. Unappropriated a blank for the rent.
John Hume	.....	1 Acre	1688 Apr. 28	B 531					10 & 1 N. by Back Street. S. by Cove Street, W. by John Niels Lott and John Mullisons.
Davd. Campbell	.....	9/10	1688 Apr. 28	B 532		3			9 & 1 S. by Smith Street. W. by high Street. N. by Street from intended Dock. E. by John Tankine, a Street across.
Jacob Roull	.....		1683 Feby. 8	D 131					Agreement between him & Govr. Laurie for Lot 17 facing Cove and to give him Patent on Condition building &c.
Benjn. Griffith	.....	1 Acre	1693 June 20	E 73		3			N. by his Lot bought of Geo. Allen, E. High Street, S. by James Emmot. W. by Back Street.
25 John Brown	.....	1 Do	1694 May 26	E 122		6			10 & 1 S. on Dock E. by John Johnstons lot. N. by back Street & W. by lots not laid out. distress.
						£2 10 1			

N. B. It should be noted that the records of Patents, as given in the accompanying schedules, are not exactly in form, names and other data, as given anywhere else, and, strange to relate, are quite superior, in content, to some to be found in old volumes, at the office of the Secretary of State, at Trenton.—O. E. M.



## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON CONDITION OR QUIT RENT IN PERTH AMBOY

No. Patentes	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Mon:day	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
	John Carrington	2 lots	1695 May 1	E 134	£0 1				Each 10 & 1 in Right of John Keith, E. by James Millers, S. by Smith Street, & N. by intended dock, other in ex: of the lot he bought of Geo. Willocks, E. by sd lot W. by lots unapprd. Distress.
	Mary Campbell wife of John	2	1696 Dec. 10	F 213					Propr. of Chief.
	Wm. Barton and Hannah his wife	1 Acre	1697 June 4	F 371					Confirmation of the lot before patented to Saml. Gibson B 580.
	Henry Kemble	1 Do	1697 Feb. 11	F 533	3/	3			10 & 1 E. by Jno. Browns, W. by John Pollocks, S. by Cove Street Condition to build in a year.
30	John Pollock	1 Do	1697/8 Feb. 11	F 533	3/	3			10 & 1 E. by H. Kembles, W. unappropriated Condition as last G233 a Confirmation to his Widow without Condition distress for rent.
	James Dundas	9/10 Acre	1698 Mar. 25	F 560		2			S. by Smith Street, N. by Dock Street, E. by Jon Carringtons now John Barclay, W. not patented, preserving power to run a street thro' S middle of it of a reasonable wideness.
	John Reide	1 Acre	1698 June 16	F 605		0/2			10 & 1 E. by Geo. Pollocks, S. by Cove Street, W. by Will Frost, Leave for Street in the Middle.
	Willm. Frost	1 A:Lot	1698 June 16	F 607	3/	3			10 & 1 E. by John Reed, W. by John Mollison, South by Cove Street, N. by back or N. Street. Street in Middle Proviso build house in a year.
	John Mathews	1 A:Lot	1698 June 16	F 607	3/	3			10 & 1 East by John Mollison, W. by John Hume, S. by Cove Street, proviso build house in a year. Street in the middle.
35	John Ireland	1 Do	1698 June 16	F 608	3/	3			10 & 1 E. by high Street N. by Augustin Gordans lot, S. by Lord Niel Campbells proviso house in a Year. Street in the Middle.
	John White	9/10 a lot	1698 June 16	F 609	3/	3			9 & 1 S. Smith Street, E. James Dundas, W. by John Tomkins, N. by Dock Street, proviso build in a Year Street.
	Margt: Tomson	9/10 a lot	1698 June 16	F 610	3/	3			9 & 1 E. by Wm. Tomson, S. Smith Street, W. Arthur Simson, N. by Dock Street, Proviso build a house in a Year Street.
	Artr. Simpson	9/10	1698 June 16	F 611	3/	3			9 & 1 E. by Margt. Thomson, W. by Patrick Mordock, proviso and Street.
	Patrick Mordock	9/10	1698 June 16	F 612	3/	3			9 & 1 E. by Arthur Simsone, S. by Smith Street, W. by Thos. Edwards, N. by Dock Street, proviso build a house in a year—Street.
40	Thos. Edwards	9/10	1698 June 16	F 613	3/	3			9 & 1 by Patrick Mordock, S. Smith Street, W. John Collins, N. Dock Street, proviso & Street.
	John Collins	9/10	1698 June 16	F 614	3/	3			9 & 1 E. by Thos. Edwards, S. Smith Street, N. Dock Street, W. unpatented, proviso—Street.

## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON CONDITION OR QUIT RENT IN PERTH AMBOY

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Date Year Month:day	Recorded Lib:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of quit rent yearly	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
	Geo: Willocks	The Slip & } 9/ of King } William on } SE side of } Amboy }	1698 Sept. 15	F 742	1				Except Water Street, except also the land which lie parallel to front lots of Proprietors already patented & to the 4 Cross Streets distress.
	Geo: Willocks	Sundry } more Slips } in Amboy }	1698 Aug. 6	G 70					N.—Ely from Cove or great Gully where several Nejools have been built.
	Josh Billop	1 Acre Lot	1699 Nov. 30	G 22	3/	3			10 & 1 E. by High Street, W. Back Street, S. Ben: Griffiths. N. by Jno. Irelands, Proviso Street.
45	John White	a bank Lot	1699 Nov. 14	G 44					For 8/ paid grant a bank lot. Wly. by Water Street N. by bank lot fronting Lord Neil Camp- bells lot on Ws. he built a house. S by bank Lot fronting Miles Fosters lot.
	Charls Goodman	a bank Lot	1699 Nov. 11	G 44					Lying parallel to a front Lot formerly patented to John Johnson in right of Geo. Willocks extend- ing from High Street to S on water mark. N & S by other lots.
	Jno Johnston	1 Acre Lot	1701 June 7	G 255		2			Sundry tracts in Monmouth & Somerset on the headland, and a lot in Amboy. S. by Smith Street. E. by Collins. W. by Hodgson for whole 2/.
	Willm. Hodgeson	Do	1701 June 7	G 264	3/	3			On Smith Street E. by John Johnson, N. by Rob. Smith, proviso build in a year Street across.
	Robert Smith	Do	1701 June 7	G 265	3/	3			On Smith Street, E. by Wm. Hodgeson, W. by Wm. Youngs lot, S. by Smiths Street. Proviso— Street.
50	Willm Young	Do	1701 June 7	G 266	3/	3			South by Smith Street, E. by R. Smith, Westerly & Northerly by highway. Proviso Street.
	Thomas Gorden	a lot no quantity	1701 June 7	G 275	½				
	Miles Foster & Mary Haig	a lot of land	1702 Apr. 2	G 359					
	John Johnston	1 Acre	1702 Apr. 1	G 361					



## PATENTS FOR LANDS ON CONDITION OR QUIT RENT IN PERTH AMBOY

No. Patentees	Names	Quantity of Acres	Year	Date Mon:day	Recorded Lab:fol:	Rate of quit rent yearly	Total of yearly quit rent	To whom Divided	Folio where Divided	Remarks concerning the patents
55	David Lyelle Lewis Morris Geo. Willocks Thos. Gordon	1 Small Lot 1 lot	1701 1702	July 4 Apr. 1	G 363 G 368					
56	Miles Foster	1 lot	1699	July 10	H 214					
57	Miles Foster	1 lot	1699	July 10	H 215					
58	Robt. Nisbett	9/10 a lot	1702	Dec. 14	C* 246	3/	£0 3			S. by Smith Street, W. Mordocks lot, N. a Street E. unappropriated, Proviso build a house in 12 Months. His proportion to Tiking. Do. Do. Do. Do.
60	Geo. Willocks Geo. Willocks	20 Acr 2 lots	1702 1702	Apr. 14 Apr. 14	C 250 C 250					
	Geo. Willocks	1 lot or Slip of land	1702	Apr. 14	C 250					
	Geo. Willocks	1 lot	1702	Apr. 14	C 250					
	Geo. Willocks	1 lot	1702	Apr. 14	C 250					
	Geo. Willocks	1 lot	1702	Apr. 14	C 250	3/	3			10 & 1 which he purchased of Alexander Dove, N. by Clement Plumstead, S. by T. Barker, E. & W. by Streets, proviso build a house in a Year.
65	Michl. Harding (Howardin) Willm. Hodgson	2 lots 1 lot	1702 1702	Dec. 10 Dec. 10	C 252 C 253		0/2			10 & 1 S by Benj: Griffiths lott N. unappropriated, E. High Street, W. Back Street. 10 & 1 E by John Reid, W. by John Mollison, S. by a Street, N. by a highway.
	William Frost	1 Acre Lott	1702	Dec. 10	C 254		0/2			9 & 1 S by Smith Street, W. by John Johnston, E. by Thos. Edwards, N. by an intended Street, proviso to build a house in a Year, if not are Entry.
	John Collins	9/10 Lott	1702	Feb. 1	C 254		3			
70	Lewis Morris Thomas Gordon	1 Acre Lott 7 lots	1702 1702	Dec. 10 Feb. 1	C 256 C 258		15 1			10 & 1 S by Hodgson, N. by Augt. Gordon, 10 & 1 between High Street and Water Street, S. by Miles Foster, N. by Lord Neil Campbells 3 lots 9 & 3 S by Smith Street W: & N by 2 Street E unappropriated a lott S & N by intended Sts. E by John Hume, W by John Miles, back lott S by his own lots, N. Jer.Bafs—for 2 first 1/2 p Lott for other 5-3 apiece. Provo a house in 18 Months.

\*This vol. ref. may, with foll. 1, be letter "G", as not clear.—O. E. M.

THE FOLLOWING SHOW THE FIRST SETTLERS IN ANOTHER  
RECORDAL SIGNIFICATION WITH DATE REFERENCES.—O. E. M.

LIB. A.

The Entries of publick Charters, Pattents, Deeds, Writings, and things of and belonging to the Province of East New Jersey being the continuance of publick Entryrs from the death of Captn James Bollen late Secretary of this Province who departed this life the day of March Anno Dmni 1682.

To all to whome these Presents shall come, the Right Honorable John Earle of Bath, Thomas Lord Crewe, the Honoble Barnard Greenwill, Esqr Brother of the said Earl of Bath, Sr. Robert Atkins Knight of the Bath, Sr. Edward Atkins Knight, One of the Barrons of his Majesties Court of Exchequer, to whom a certain Tract of Land or Province call'd New Jersey in America is Devus'd by the Last Will and Testament of the Right Honoble Sr. George Carteret Knight and Baronet deceas'd, late Lord Proprietor of the said Province in Trust to be sold for the Purposes in the said Will mentioned send

GREETING KNOW YEE That John Earl of Bath, Thomas Lord Crewe, Bernard Greenwill Esqr., Sr. Robert Atkins, and Sr. Edward Atkins do hereby Consent Agree and Declare that all Pattents of any Lands in the said Province granted or to be Granted to any Person or Persons whatsoever shall hereafter be made in the Name only of the Right Honoble the Lady Elizabeth Carteret Widdow the Relict and sole Executrix of the said Sr. George Carteret deceas'd and Grandmother and Guardian to Sr. George Carteret Baronet Grandson and Heir of the said Sr. George Carteret, deceas'd, And that all Orders, Directions and Instructions to which (touching) any matter or thing whatsoever of for or Concerning the said Province shall be made and Granted by the said Lady Elizabeth Carteret solely, which said Pattent, Orders, Directions and Instructions and every of them shall be and are hereby declar'd to be as good and effectual in the Law to all Intents Constructions and Purposes whatsoever, as if the same were or should be made or granted by the said John Earl of Bath, Thomas Lord Crewe, Barnard Greenwill, Esqr. Sr. Robert Atkins and Sr. Edward Atkins or all or any of them. In Witness whereof the Parties to these Presents have putt their hands and Seals this sixteenth Day of March 1680.

John Earl of Bath in the Presence of

Exa. & canceld  
(to which) & be-  
tween 25 & 26th  
line Interld.  
(touching) & then  
agrees with of  
record

Ste: Mellichap  
James Bollen  
John Greenwill

Bath  
B. Greenwill  
Edw: AttKyns

And by Barnard Greenwill  
Esqr. and Sr.

Elisha Dobree

Johnfton Harrifon

Edward Atkins in the Presence of

James Bollen

N. B. The above is taken from a photostat copy, in the possession of the writer, and shows definitely the introduction to and character of the following records, as in the Surveyor General's office at Perth Amboy, N. J.—O. E. M.





OUTLINE MAP

## SUSSEX Co.

NEW JERSEY.

SUSSEX COUNTY was erected from the upper part of Morris County, by an act of the General Assembly, passed June 8th, 1753. (The above is taken from Hist. of Sussex, SNELL, Frontispiece).

Until that date, the people of northwestern New Jersey had, as their public business center, the City of Trenton, and place references were to sections, incl. of Hunterdon, Mercer and Morris Counties, (idem, p. 17). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 775).

The best old book to consult, tho limited, is SUSSEX CENTENARY, (vide, ante, BIB., this PART, p. 963).

The special purpose of the above map is to show Montague Township and the "BRICK HOUSE", refer., (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.).



WARREN COUNTY was erected from the lower part of SUSSEX, (map on reverse), by an act of the Legislature, passed Nov. 20, 1824. (The above is taken from the same volume, as that of SUSSEX, SNELL, pp. 17 and 474).

For the same reasons, as those given under the map of SUSSEX, this geography is important, and all dates must be related to geographical divisions, as at the period noticed, and not as these maps, SUSSEX and WARREN, of date, 1881.

Remembering that WARREN should appear as attached to the southerly limit of SUSSEX, Hunterton County, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 561, with map p. 560), should be studied, as showing the northwesterly trend of migration, in New Jersey, from P. and W., by F. S.



(Explanation: The following indices are printed for the sole purpose of exhibiting names of FIRST SETTLERS, at the dates indicated, so that the searcher can investigate or order certified copy of the record, if he is interested. It should be kept in mind that the scope of this REFERENCE SERIES is to point the way to all FIRST SETTLERS, being inclusive. Many of the names referred to Newark, Elizabethtown and Monmouth County, as appears in each distinction. Copies, partly in photostat, and very difficult to read, and partly by transcript, were obtained through the courtesy of Mrs. Genevieve C. Shull, Perth Amboy, N. J.—O. E. M.)

## TABULA LIBRA A.

## A

Daniel Abbot 20  
George Alexander 90  
Thomas Applegate 142  
Jedidiah alias Judah  
Allane 183, 187, 236,  
277, 305  
Ephraim Allane (Allen)  
187, 388  
Obediah Ayres 209  
John Ayres 209  
Thomas Alger 266  
John Allane 308  
Daniell Allane 308, 310  
John Adams 318  
William Aickman 424,  
426, 429  
George Allane 430

## B

Nicholas Bayard 35  
James Bollen 36  
Anna Bollen 36  
Samuel Bacone 38  
Martha Bacone 38  
Margaret Blew 40  
John Berry 40, 41, 298,  
314, 328  
Francina Berry 40  
Richard Berry 40, 41  
Aaron Blackley,  
(Blatchley) 42  
Henry Brown 42

Robert Barclay 44, 106,  
108, 138, 198, 200,  
227, 229, 248, 249,  
253, 288, 325, 326,  
327, 412, 424, 426,  
429, 437, 440  
David Barclay 51, 137,  
201, 229, 253  
Mary Bishop 64  
David Bishop 64  
Robert Burnet 77, 78,  
81, 83, 88, 90, 92,  
199, 249, 324  
Richard Beech 103  
William Broadwell 103,  
116, 117, 152, 153,  
335  
Mary Broadwell 117  
John Bound, (Bowne),  
119, 121  
Andrew B. Bound,  
(Bowne), 121, 153,  
206  
Lidea Bound, (Bowne),  
119, 121  
Elizabeth Braine 125  
Joseph Bambridge 149  
Abraham Bookey 164  
Abraham Brown 191  
Edward Ball 183  
John Barclay 155, 198,

## C

Phillip Carteret 17  
Elizabeth Carteret 17,  
18, 51, 52, 202  
John Catline 18, 19, 21  
Halick Codrnick 22  
Mary Catline 18  
Thomas Codrington 23,  
33, 34, 97, 256, 377,  
378  
Azariah Crane 25  
Jasper Crane 25  
John Carter 28  
Thomas Cooper 46, 200  
Edward Clark 42  
Dorothy Clark 42  
Thomas Cox 137, 231  
Charles Cox 137  
Cornelius Coursen 142,  
145, 146, 251, 361  
Edward Clements 148  
Cornelis Christiansen  
171  
John Courtis 180, 198  
Benjamin Clark 188  
John Campbell 195, 196,  
210, 211, 350, 397,  
421  
Lord Neill Campbell  
225, 227, 228  
Sir Eugenin Cameron  
231  
Francis Canfield 250  
John Clattone, (Clay-  
ton), 268

Samuell Colter 278  
Cooran Coorange 328  
George Corles 337  
Richard Clerk 339  
John Clark 340  
John Crawford 379  
Elizabeth Crawford 379  
William Cottars, (Cut-  
ter) 430

## D

Isaac Deschamps 24  
John Delawell 32, 310  
Thomas Davies 40  
Daniel D. Dode, (Dod)  
42  
John Drummond 46,  
210, 211, 346  
John Decent 51, 52, 319,  
320, 321, 322  
Francis Drake 59  
John Dennes 60  
William Dockwra 94,  
191, 192, 197, 227,  
243, 244, 245, 360  
Hanse Dedricks 164  
Benjamin Dunhame 181  
Edmond Dunhame 182  
Samuel Dennis 191, 391  
John Dobbie 195, 210  
Sir John Dalrymple 227  
228  
John Deis 250  
Richard Dole 333  
James Dundas 348  
Richard Davies 354  
John Demarrie 376  
John Demarrie 380  
David Demarrie

## E

Samuel Edsall 35, 205  
Edward Earle 35  
James Emott 103, 334  
— Emris 202

## F

Pombletone Fletcher 26  
Mary Fletcher 26  
Seth Fletcher 26  
Nathaneell Fitzrandolph  
36, 37, 60  
George Foreman 73  
Thomas Fitzrandolph 75  
John Falconer 105  
David Falconer 106, 108,  
230  
Edward Fleathame 138  
Richard Fletcher 180,  
190  
John Forbis, (Forbes),  
249, 266, 322  
Miles Forster 307, 312,  
319, 320, 321  
Robert Fullertone 195,  
326  
Thomas Fullertone 187,  
325  
Joseph Frazie 341

## G

Henry Greenland 23, 69,  
135, 404  
Mary Greenland 135  
Samuel Groom 27, 38,  
94, 122, 125, 126, 197  
Elizabeth Groom 126  
Andrew Gibb 43  
Robert Gordon 47, 86 88

Elizabeth Gilman 61  
Joseph Grover 66, 67  
Hannah Grover 66  
Andrew G. Galloway 85  
Bartholemew Gibsone  
112, 211, 212  
Elizabeth Groom 125  
Richard Gibbons 142  
James Graham 142, 145,  
146, 251, 361  
Garret Garretson 164  
Sir John Gordon 199,  
200, 210, 220, 230,  
247, 302  
John Gardner 212  
James Grover 235, 236,  
362  
Richard Gardner 236,  
246, 276  
Edmond Gibbone 244  
George Gordon 247, 248,  
260  
Charles Gordon 187,  
248, 327  
James Gilbert 261  
Janet Gilchrist 252  
James Giles 261  
John Galbreath 252  
Samuel Guthrie 265, 266  
Benjamin Griffith 284  
John Gordone 326  
Safy Grover 358

## H

James Hindes 28  
Hannah Hall 23  
Richard Hall 33  
Thomas Huntington 42  
Hugh Hartshorne 45  
Thomas Hart 48  
Jedidiah Higgins 59,  
418  
Joseph Hart 62, 62, 152,  
301, 302  
Sarah Headley 63  
John Haywood 77, 290,  
291  
Robert Hardie 81, 324  
Eliakim Higgins 95  
Daniel de Heart 113  
Jacob de Heart 113  
Margaret Heathcott 125  
George Heathcott 126  
Jabes Hendricks 128  
Daniel Hendricks 129  
William Haige 154, 389,  
413, 430  
John Hendrickspeare  
164  
Leonard Headley 181  
George Hullet 183  
Richard Hartshorne 187,  
226, 267  
John Hanse 187, 329  
Tobias Hansen 187, 345  
Thomas Hewett 191  
Capt. Andrew Hamil-  
tone 196, 210, 212,  
222, 346, 397  
Anthony Hendricks 231,  
318  
Andrew Hume 237  
John Hume 237, 336  
John Hancock 234, 252,  
253  
John Hamptone 256, 280  
434, 440  
Jonathan Holmes 269  
Folker Hansen 314  
Hopewell Hull 356

Robert Hamilton 379,  
393  
Benjamin Hull 409

## I &amp; J

John Inians 36, 43, 167,  
177, 206  
Thomas Johnson 26,  
68, 180, 434  
Richard Jones 73, 243,  
245  
Andrew Jaffray 83  
George Jewell 113, 301,  
302  
Walling Jacobs 164  
Symon Jacobs 164  
Esther Jacobs 175  
— Jreseeck 263  
James Johnson 226, 249  
Gilbert Junis 261  
Gyles James 261 (Junis)  
John Joes 398, 400

## K

Nathaneel Kingsland 72,  
243  
Isaac Kingsland 72  
Stephen Kent 74  
George Keith 236, 389  
John Kingsland 243

## L

Henry Lyon 18, 21, 26  
Thomas Leonard 22  
Cathrine Leonard 22  
George Lockhart 23  
Robert Lyon 31, 32  
Gawen Lawrie 50, 86,  
126, 154, 156, 190,  
240, 280, 289, 310,  
315, 316, 317, 318,  
323, 331, 349, 376,  
378, 401, 415, 416,  
430  
William Looker 60, 408  
William Leagey 67  
Cornelius Longfield 70  
Peter de Laray 112  
(La Rue)  
Renipiatt alias Lat-  
flower 128, 129, 130  
Cornelis Lubbers 164  
William Lawrence 187,  
223, 281, 299, 302,  
437  
Remembrance Leppin-  
cutt 187, 283  
Edmond Lafetra 187  
Jacques Larow 231, 317  
(La Rue)  
William Leed 232, 233  
William Letts 239  
John Langstaff 242  
William Laing 261  
John Lambert 272  
Mary Lawrie 310  
Richard Lippincutt 330,  
329  
Abigaill Lippincutt 329,  
330  
Abigaill Laurie 331  
Thomas Lawrie 331  
John Little 331  
John Loofborow 196

## M

Samuel Marsh 28, 51,  
52, 196, 413  
Samuel Moore 34, 36,  
37, 333

James Mitchell 76  
James Miller 92, 282,  
435  
George McKenzie 116  
Francis Masters 140  
Mary Masters 140, 141  
Clement Masters 141  
Elias Machielsome 164  
Hartman Machielsome  
164, 242  
Joannes Machielsome  
164  
Cornelius Machielsome  
164  
Enoch Machielsome 183  
John Mackeign 180  
Richard Meis 192  
Noell Meis 192  
Cumfort Marsh 192, 193  
John Marsh 193, 196  
Joseph Marsh 193, 196  
Sir George Mackenzie  
200, 227  
Lewis Morris 209  
Col. Lewis Morris 274,  
403, 405  
David Mudy 223, 302,  
397, 423  
Nicholas Munday 236  
John Martin 237, 352,  
353, 395, 396  
Joseph Martin 237  
Emmanuel Manndevile  
243  
Mary Marsh 272, 414,  
415  
— Memines 263  
Donald Mequirrick 299  
Thomas Moore 301, 329,  
423  
Mary Mitchell 338  
George Mount 350  
Benjamin Martine 395,  
396  
James Mudie 423

## N

Allee Newbold 95  
Mathias Nicholls 205

## O

Charles Ormisteoun 199  
John Osgood 250  
John Oliphant 252  
Margaret Oliphant 252  
Janet Oliphant 252  
Richard Pettishall (Tat-  
tersall) 24  
John Palmer 33, 34, 71,  
95, 185, 310, 312, 377  
Sarah Palmer 312, 377  
Elisha Parker 34, 206  
William Penn 44  
James, Earl of Pearth  
45, 200, 431  
Clement Plumstead 47,  
199  
Martha Parkis 64  
Benjamin Parkis 64  
— Peckawanus 69  
John Pound 129, 130  
Adrian Post 164  
Benjamin Price 169  
John Pike 179, 208  
Joseph Parker 183, 329  
William Pinhorne 202  
Mary Pinhorne 202  
Capt. Thomas Pearson  
184, 220  
Capthane Petters 242

— Pawnetop 264  
Thomas Purdine 266  
John Pearce 286, 341  
Hannah Porter 305, 306,  
307, 319, 320, 321  
Abell Porter 305  
Sarah Palmer 312, 377  
Richard Pope 386, 387  
James, Earle of Pearth  
431, 433

## Q

Queromack and other  
Indians 68, 69

## R

John Royle 33, 34, 99,  
202, 205, 213, 214,  
216, 251, 256, 273,  
378  
Thomas Rudyard 38,  
117, 166, 188, 189,  
205, 217, 218, 330  
William Richardson 61  
Vincent Ronginiones,  
(Runyon) 75, 236  
William Reedford 114  
Cornelius Roulofsone  
164  
John Robinson 202,  
213, 214, 215, 394,  
398, 400, 434  
Margaret Robinson 202  
William Rigg 238  
William Robieson 249  
Alexander Ritchie 252  
Daniel River 316  
Richard Richardson 209  
Ambrose Rigg 206, 326  
John Reid 344, 435, 437,  
439, 440  
Walter Riddel 348  
Archibald Riddel 384,  
430

## S

Peter Stoutenburg 35  
Joshua Snell 36  
Edward Slater 37, 71,  
358  
Nidemia Sandford 41  
William Sandford 41,  
243  
Abraham Shotwell 41  
John Shotwell 41, 51,  
52, 320  
Arent Sommans 48, 76,  
115, 287  
Samuel Sturridge 62  
Thorlugh Swiney 65  
John Schoutten 135  
Capt. John Sloomb 156  
Albert Sabberiscoe (Za-  
briskie) 173, 385, 386  
— Seahope 94  
Richard Stout 232, 233,  
351  
Francis Stout 232  
Peter Sommans 234, 287,  
318, 323, 411  
Mistress Euphan Scott  
238  
Cornelius Steenwyck 246  
John Shand 253  
Joshuah Silverwood 279  
— Senebcomb 262  
William Sutton 285  
Mary Silverwood 286  
Examined and agrees with the Records  
Elisha Dobree Johnston Harrison.

Edward Smith 304  
Edward Smith 304  
Phillip Smith 305  
Michael Smith 328  
William Shattock 330  
Peter de Signey 332,  
414, 415  
John Smalley 347, 355  
George Scott 384  
Samuel Spier 417

## T

John Toe 27  
Moses Taylor 42  
Israel Thornhill, (Thor-  
nell) 74  
Urian Tomasone 164  
Mary Taylor 125  
Jacob Truax 194  
Viscount, George Tarbet  
227  
Nathaneel Tuttle 297  
David Toshach 299, 431,  
433  
Andrise Tibout 315  
— Tantagua 328  
Samuel Trotter 342  
Peter Tiltone 381

## W

Samuel Walker 23, 310  
Jonas Wood 24, 182  
Samuel Winder 24, 142,  
145, 217, 218, 251,  
312, 361  
Margaret Winder 217  
John Wilkins 31  
John Ward 31, 32, 139  
Josiah Ward 139  
Samuel Ward 139  
John White 33, 34, 101,  
142, 145, 251, 361  
Francis Walker 35  
Thomas Wilcox 50, 51  
James Willocks 78, 85  
Sarah Ward 139, 212  
William Whitelocks 141  
Samuel White 146  
Eliakim Wardall 187,  
329  
John Wooley 187  
John Williams 187  
John West 217, 218, 421  
Anna West 217  
Thomas Warne 71, 290,  
291, 240, 171  
Garret Wall 296  
George Willocks 266,  
327  
Capt. Samuel Walker  
310  
Joseph West 392  
Benjamin Wade 392, 407  
Joseph West 392 (Same  
as above) This way in  
book  
William Wright 405  
John Woodroff 406  
Stephen Warne 171, 420

## V

Rowlee Vanderlynd 174  
Robert Vanquellen 215  
John Vaughtone,  
(Vaughan) 250  
David Vilant 265, 266

## Y

Thomas Young 312



(Libre I, II, III B pages 18 &amp; 19)

## ARTICLES OF WOODBRIDGE AND PISCATAWAY MEN

Anno 1670.

Articles agreed and concluded upon between the Honorable Phillip Carteret Esqr., Governor of the Province of New Jersey in the behalfe of the Lords Proprietors and Mr. John Pike, Mr. Daniel Pierce and Mr. Abraham Toppan in the behalfe of themselves and the rest of their Associates of the 21st day of May 1666.

IMPS. It is agreed that the aforementioned persons and their associated have liberty to settle one or two plantations or townships consisting each of forty or one hundred families more or less between a creeke or river called Rawawack River and Raritan River and to begin to settle the same between this and the month of November next ensuing the date hereof with a considerable number of persons to plant thereon. That the bounds of each towne shall be limited according to the number of families according to the number of families (this is just like the original) that shall come to inhabit therein and they shall have liberty within themselves to lay out every mans proportion of land according to their judgement and discretion not exceeding the proportion limited in the Lords Proprietors concessions always provided that in every townships there shall be two lotts laid out within the bounds or limits of the towne to be disposed of by the Lord(s) Proprietors consisting each of five hundred acres of upland and meadow and each town to consist of six or eight miles square, which said lotts are not to be inhabited but by such persons as they the said inhabitants shall approve off, and when settled to pay all charges with other land excepting the Lords rent.

2dly.

That each towne shall have a charter granted them to be a corporation wherein their privileges and limits of their bounds is to be inserted, As to the Chusing of their owne Magistrates for the Government of their Corporation to chuse their own Minister and to nominate their Military Officers provided that all Justice of the Peace and Commissioned Officers are to be approved of and to receive their shall have powers to keep Courts and to commissions from the Governor, They shall have powers to keep courts and to try all causes actionable within their own

jurisdiction from which no appeale is to be made under the sum of five pounds.

3dly.

That in matters of God's Worship there shall be Liberty of Conscience granted them every man to enjoy his owne judgement and oppinion according to the Lord's Concessions provided that Liberty granted shall not extend to licentiousness nor to the disturbance of the Civil Peace and that in every Towne there shall be allowed 200 acres of land for the maintenance of the Ministry which is to be remained from one Incumbent to another, there shall likewise land be allowed for the building of a church churchyard and for all other public uses which are to be exempted from paying any tax or the Lord's Rent of an halfpenny yee acre forever.

4thly.

There shall be no tax of custom or excise or any other imposition soever be imposed on the Freeholders and the inhabitants of the said Towne but such as shall be leyed by the Governor, Councill and General Assembly for the defraying of the Public Charges and that these shall be a Free Trade allowed to all the Freeholders of the Province.

5thly.

For the Halfpenny ye acre per annum due to the Lords Proprietors the Payment is to begin the 25th March 1670 and that everyman shall pay yearly in the County, pay for no more land than what is appropriated to him by Pattent, Provided that every Person shall Pattent so much land in proportion as is specified in the Concessions or according to their Estates and that all lands so pattented shall be surveyed and bounded by the surveyor General or his Deputy and shall be recorded by the Recorded General of the Province to avoid all controversies and disputes in Law and whomsoever shall not within one years time after the surveying of this land record it as aforesaid shall forfeit the same notwithstanding it shall and may be lawfull for them to keep a record of their owne in each towne.

6thly.

In case of any invasion by the Indians or any others they are mutually to joine with all other townes and Plantations in the said Province for the defence and safety of the same but no war to be levied without the consent of the Governor Council and General Assembly.

## 7thly.

That every Township shall chuse and send their deputies to joyne with the general Assembly for the making and constituting of such laws as shall be thounge necessary for the well Government of the Province and all Freeholders to have a free voice in election.

## 8thly.

That they will submit themselves to the lawes and Government of this Province and sweare or subscribe to the oaths of alegiance to the King and Fidellitty to the Lords Proprietors.

## 9thly.

That in case they shall have a desire to remove and transport themselves to any other place they shall have liberty so to doe and to dispose of their lands and their estates to their best advantages.

## 10thly.

That in cases criminal and misdemeanor not reaching to the taking of life or member but shall be adjudged to receive corporal punishment as by Stocking, Ducking, Pilloring and Whipping not exceeding twenty stripes they shall have a power within their jurisdiction to inflict the same according to Justice, Wisdom and good discretion, or to take of the same by fine not exceeding the sum of ten pounds sterling, All which times shall be disposed of as the Governor Council and General Assembly shall order and determine.

## 11thly.

That all lands Surveyed, Pettented and Recorded is to remain to them and their heires forever and after seven years in possession the said Land is not to be resurveyed but to remaine and continue according to the first survey forever.

## 12thly.

That it is to be understood by these Articles that the Major part of the Freeholders shall have the power to admit of their owne Inhabitants and to carrie all other matters within the Jurisdiction of the said Townes and to make all such orders as shall be thought necessary for the Prudentiall ordering and Governing of the said Towne, Provided that they be not contrary to the Laws of the Province.

To these Articles the Governor and the Parties before named have hereunto interchangeably set their hands the day and year above written.

Signed in the Presence of

John Ogdon and Thomas Lovel

Ph. Carterett

Daniel Pierce, John Pike  
and Abraham Toppan

It is agreed that the aforesaid Daniel Pierce, John Pike and Abr. Toppan and their Associated shall have three months time from the date hereof to give notice of their Finall Resolution whether or no they will come and settle themselves upon that part of land herein mentioned according to the tenor of these articles.

Signed Ph. Carterett.

By the Governor's Order

James Bollen, Secretary.

We whose names are hereunder written doe consent and agree for our selves and our Associated to and with the said Governor to stand to the above mentioned Articles agreed upon by Daniel Pierce, John Pike and Abraham Toppan in Witness whereof we have hereunto subscribed our named the 11th day of May 1668.

Signed by John Martin, Hopewell Hull, Robert Dennis, John Gillman, Benjamin Hull, John Smith, Charles Gilman and Hugh Dunn.

Copia vera Cum Su Originali  
James Bollen, Secretary.

(Continuation, of Freeholders, 1750,  
p. 1098).

NEW BRUNSWICK, 1750

Robert Cammell should be Robert Campbell. Duncan Cammell should be Duncan Campbell, representing definitely the Scotch infiltration.

John Corle was a corruption of John Carle, and prob. Corliss.

William Yeats should be William Yates. Wetherill again reminds that there was no Wetherby in early N. J.

Thomas Ashlee should be Thomas Ashley. John Dally was the ancestor of DALLY, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 598); as Nicholas Dally.

Benjamin Maple was a shortening of Benjamin Shakemable, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 630).

Judiah Higgins, the same for Jedidiah Higgins. Conrad Barckaloe should be Buckelew.

Jacob Binge was certainly Jacob Bingla or Bingley.

NEW WINDSOR, 1750

Little attention has been given by others to this community segregation. It is an important group. Isaac Tingall should be Isaac Tingley.

William Tingall should be William Tingley.

Thomas Tindall may have been such, tho the writer suspects there was no separate surname from original Tingley.

John Tindall to be included.

William flord was written thus, and is another variation from "floord," used arbitrarily to distinguish orig. F. S., John Ford, as Eng. terminology has it, even anciently.

The Benjamin Doughty was such, distinguished from the P. Dotey, tho' of common Eng. origin.

Others have not been mentioned as their variations are self-evident.—O. E. M.



Part 1.  
Liber II

This Book contains copies of entries made in various forms relating to Proprietors Interests.

1678-1684

First page gone with A and B Index.

## C

Cornellis Chaesen 6  
Timothy Carte 8  
Nicholas Carter 23  
Azariah Crane 28  
William Camp 33  
Symon Cooper 35  
Robert le Cock 35  
William Cheeseman 36  
John Chamnis 37  
Gov. Phillip Carteret 37  
John Clayton 39  
Jacob Coale 39  
John Chambers 43  
Nathaniel Cammack 50  
George Carteret 51

## E

Peter Easton 49

## F

Thomas Farnsworth 9  
Edmond La Freta 39  
Gideon Freeborne 48

## G

Henry Greenland 1, 46  
Charles Gilman 9  
James Godfrey 10  
Rohobot Gannet 19  
John Gardner 33  
Christopher Gifford 43  
Ananias Gifford 44  
James Giles 45

## H

Daniel de Haert 3  
Xtopher Hoahlant 4  
Eliakim Higgins 7  
Daniel Hendricks 17  
Jabez Hendricks 17  
Benjamin Hull 17  
Hopewell Hull 18  
Samuel Hull 18  
Richard Hartshorne 20  
Dowe Harmanson 6  
Hannah Hopkins 25  
Mathias Hatfield 26  
Joseph Harrison 28  
George Hulet 34  
Thomas Huet 38  
John Hance 38, 40  
Thomas Helborne 41  
Tobias Hansen 41  
John Havens 47  
Elizabeth Hattton 47

## J

George Jewell 4  
Claes Jansen Vanpeur-  
merent 6  
Thomas Johnson 30  
John Johnson 34  
John Jerson 42  
Francis Jeffries 42  
Hannah Jay, (Joy) 48

## K

Margaret Kitchell 27  
Samuel Kitchell 27

## L

Thomas Lawrence 2  
William Letts 4  
William Looker 5  
Robert Lambert 7  
Samuel Lepington 12  
John Langstaff 12  
Henry Lyon 23  
Francis Lindsley 30  
Remembrance Lippin-  
cott 40  
John Lippincott 41  
Daniel Leedes 42  
Restore Lippincott 43  
Richard Lippincott 43  
Robert Lecock 36

## M

Jeffrey Manning 15  
John Martin, Sr. 15  
John Martin, Jr. 15  
Nicholas Munday 16  
Lewis Mattix 19  
Samuel Moore 23  
George Morris 25  
Alexander Monrow 27  
John Mackeny 29  
Elizabeth Morris 30  
Henry Marsh 45  
Francois le Maistre 47

## N

Henry Norris 23

## O

David Oliver 7  
Jonathan Ogdon 19  
John Ogden, Jr. 22  
William Oliver 25  
Anthony Olif 28

## P

William Pardon 1  
Jeremiah Peck 11  
George Pack 21  
Benjamin Parkes 22  
Thomas Pierson 30  
Samuel Plum 31  
Samuel Potter 31  
Joseph Parker 34  
Peter Parker 39  
Thomas Potter 46  
George Parker 50

## R

Jacques la Roue &  
Co. 2  
Tunis Rouleson 6  
Vincent Rogion 8  
Elizabeth fitz Randolph  
13  
John fitz Randolph 13  
John Sr. fitz Randolph  
Thomas Richards 28  
Jabez Rogers 34  
Edward Riggs 34  
Benjamin Rogers 42  
Sarah Reape 45

## S

Thomas Staples 1

Edward Slater 7  
Richard Smith 13  
Michael Symons 14  
John Smalley, Sr. 16  
John Smalley, Jr. 16  
Joseph Seeres 24  
John Simkins 24  
John Stout 24  
Cornellis Steenwick 26  
William Shattack 38  
John Slocum 46  
Nathaniel Slocum 47  
Samuel Spicer 48  
Caleb Strife 49

## T

Aaron Thompson 26  
Peter Tilton 43

## V

Robert Vanquellin 22  
Robert Vickers 37

## W

Robert White 4  
George Wingfield 8

## Y

Morris Young 36

LIBER II PART II  
1675-1727

## A

Hans Alberts 6, 116  
Judah Allen 4, 121, 52,  
53  
James Ashton 30, 41  
Christopher Almy 36, 44  
Stephen Arnould 45  
Jan Arienson 51  
Thomas Aplegate, Sr. 65  
Thomas Aplegate, Jr. 65  
Laurence Akerman 70,  
72  
Robert Arslley 79  
Daniel Applegate 103  
Ephraim Allen 121  
Laurence Andrissen 141  
Jacob Arrents 171, 183  
to 187, 193, 222, 223,  
224, 229, 237  
Richard Ashfield 229,  
230, 231  
James Alexander 231

## B

Edward Ball 2, 9  
Robert Bond 3  
Joseph Bond 5  
John Baldwin, Sr. 9, 67  
John Baldwin, Jr. 10.  
Aaron Blachley 11  
Katherine Browne 4,  
126 (alias Wm. West)  
Nicholas Browne 4, 134  
James Bounde (Bowne)  
14, 61  
John Browne, Sr. 15  
John Browne, Jr. 16  
Capt. John Baker 18  
Richard Beach 19, 37  
John Bounde 20, 31, 64,  
118  
Nathaniel Bonnel 21,  
130  
Simon Brinley 33, 80  
Abraham Browne 45,  
134  
Thomas Barnes 45  
Nicholas Boneham 53,  
87  
Margaret Baker 50, 55

Luke Watson 10  
Barnaby Wynes 11  
Andrew Wooden 14  
Isaac Whitehead, Sr. 24  
Samuel Wilson 31  
John Ward, Sr. 31  
Elizabeth Ward, (alias  
Ogden) 32  
John Ward, Jr. 32  
Nathaniel Ward, Jr. 32  
Samuel Ward 33  
Thomas White 38  
Stephen West 39  
William West 40  
Robert West 40  
William Worthley 41  
William Worth 42  
Eliakum Wardell 42  
Joseph Wardell 43  
Morris Worth 44  
Edward Wharton 44  
John Williams 49  
Samuel Woolcott 50

Benjamin Borden 54, 62  
Francis Borden 54, 123,  
124  
John Bordin 54, 132  
Joseph Bryer 55  
Thomas Browne 67  
Richard Bishop 69, 75  
Peter Billiou 70, 102  
131  
Thomas Blackshaw 70  
Benjamin Baldwin 112  
John Burwell 113, 117  
Isaac Bryan 118  
William Broadwell 128  
Samuel Bacon 129  
Henry Bowman 13  
James Bollen 142  
Andrew Bowne 142, 144  
Gersham Bowne 142,  
144  
Joseph Benbrigge 142,  
144  
John Browne 148  
Benjamin Baldwin 149  
Jeremiah Bird 161  
James Browne 174, 195  
John Bartow 181  
Adam Blackman 187  
James Banks 188  
William Brinley 190,  
208  
Benjamin Bond 218  
John Budd 227, 228  
John Bradberry 234, 235  
John Ball 248

## C

Jasper Craine 2, 5  
William Camp 2, 118  
John Curtis 2  
John Cattlin 8, 67  
Mathew Canfield 12  
Nicholas Carter 14, 92  
George Carteret &  
Co. 19  
Phillip Carteret, Esq.  
19, 129, 141  
William Crammer 19, 33  
Stephen Craine 20, 35  
John Carter 20

Ebenezer Camfield 21  
 Thomas Cox 30, 43  
 William Cheesman 39,  
 58, 106, 121  
 Eliezer Cottrell 44  
 Thomas Cook 46  
 John Champnes 46  
 Jacob Cole 52, 124  
 Joshua Cogshall 53  
 John Cook 53  
 Edward Case 17, 54  
 Thomas ye Cooper of  
 Bergen 65, 66  
 John Clayton 65, 67, 124  
 Geurt Coerten 66  
 Symond Cooper 68, 120  
 Timothy Carte 70, 76  
 Eliezer Cottrell 70  
 Samuel Culver 70  
 John Chamnis 79, 126  
 Adam Channelhouse 79  
 Cornelius Claesen 96, 97  
 George, Sir Carteret 100  
 John Craford 100  
 Hannah Cook 54  
 (Jay).  
 Azariah Crane 108  
 William Compton 107  
 Robert le Cock 121  
 John Chambers 123  
 Richard Clark 127  
 Jaques Courtelou &  
 Co. 128  
 Cornelius Christianson  
 141  
 John Cragg 159  
 Joseph Craine 202, 218  
 John, Robert & William  
 Carhart 222, 223

## D

Robert Dalglash 2, 14  
 George Day 2  
 Ester Dennis (Widow)  
 2  
 Francis Drake 3, 71  
 George Drake 3, 72  
 Stephen Davis 7  
 Samuel Doty 21, 80  
 John Davis 24, 107  
 Benajah Downham 29,  
 86, 87 (Dunham)  
 Benjamin Deuell 39, 44,  
 65  
 Richard Davis 39, 43  
 James Dorsett 39, 63  
 Hugh Dickman 45, 133  
 Hugh Dun 69, 71  
 Harman Dousx 97  
 Daniel Dod 109, 172  
 Samuel Dod 110  
 Samuel Dennis of  
 Shrewsbury 121  
 William Douglass 141  
 John Durham 142, 146  
 David Des Marais &  
 Co. 128, 140, 141  
 Gaw'n Drummond 165,  
 215, 240  
 Elijah Davis 215  
 John Dogworthy 215  
 Charles Dunster 225  
 John Dagworthy 233,  
 234  
 Jonathan Delly 261  
 Hugh Dun, Jr. 266  
 Daniel Dod 172

## E

Samuel Edsall 24  
 Daniel Estill 39, 60

Peter Easton 52, 53, 124  
 Roger Ellis 105  
 Derick Epkey 142  
 Francis & Elrington 216  
 Hollingshead  
 Thomas Emerson 243  
 Francis Elrington 263  
 Peter Elston 271, 272

## F

Martin Ficherin 2  
 Richard Fletcher 3  
 Hannah Freeman 12  
 Edmund LaFreta 4, 126  
 Joseph Fraize 22  
 Elizabeth Fitz Randall  
 52, 85  
 John Fitz Randall 52,  
 70, 85  
 Gideon Freeborne 52,  
 123  
 Thomas Farnsworth 67,  
 85  
 Thomas Frederick 65, 66  
 George Foreman 142,  
 145  
 Jacob & John Frieland  
 235  
 Bradberry  
 Jacob Freeland 234

## G

Charles Gilman 1, 30, 81  
 Edward Goodrich 3  
 James Godfrey 21, 84  
 James Grover, Sr. 25,  
 28, 61  
 Richard Gibbons 25, 60  
 Henry Greenland 29, 61,  
 71, 130  
 John Gilman 30, 97  
 James Grover, Jr. 39, 58  
 Richard Gibbons 44, 48  
 Hannahias Gifford 45,  
 53, 137  
 Annanias Gaunt 52  
 Daniel Goulde 53  
 William Gifford 53  
 Rehobot Gannet 53, 88  
 John Gardner 67, 117  
 Safety Grover 128, 215  
 James Giles 131  
 Christopher Gifford 137  
 Andrew Gibbs 142, 145  
 Edmond Gibbon 142,  
 145  
 Andrew Gordon 249  
 Safety Grover 215  
 Hester Guybertsen 238

## H

Richard Hartshorne 2,  
 17, 27, 30, 69, 79, 109  
 Thomas Huntington 11  
 Richard Harrison 13  
 Leonard Headley 3, 98  
 Gabriel Hick 4  
 John Haven 4  
 Daniel de Haert 18, 73  
 William Hill 20  
 Jonathan Holmes 20, 31,  
 59  
 Hopewell Hull 20, 76  
 Benjamin Hull 21, 80  
 Mathew Hetfield 24, 106  
 Obadiah Holmes 31  
 Charles Haines 36, 41,  
 70  
 Francis Harbor 39, 60

Richard Hartshorne 44,  
 56, 101  
 John Havens 44, 127  
 George Hulett 45, 120,  
 119  
 William Heyden 46  
 Joseph Hewet 51, 106  
 Samuel Harrison 51  
 Daniel Hendricks 52, 83  
 Thomas Huet 53, 133  
 Samuel Hutton 53  
 John Hance 21, 53, 125,  
 139, 143  
 Mary Higgins 53, 87  
 John Hance 54, 139  
 Tobias Hansen 54, 137  
 Thomas Harbor 55, 56  
 James Haynes 65  
 Leonard Hendricks 65  
 Jabez Hendricks 65  
 Samuel Hull 68, 83  
 Christopher Hoghlant  
 78, 88  
 Jediah Higgins 90  
 Hanah Hopkins 97, 105  
 Joseph Harrison 97, 115  
 Benjamin Harrison 97  
 John Hard 102  
 Douwe Harmensen 97  
 Thomas Helbourne  
 Elizabeth Hutton 125  
 Randall Huett 128  
 Robert Hamilton 130,  
 131  
 Peter Hessell 140  
 John Harrison 149, 151,  
 155, 180, 209, 236  
 Hugh Hartshorne 152  
 Jedidiah Higgins 158  
 John Herriman 191,  
 194, 206  
 James Hampton 205  
 John Hendricks 219  
 Daniel Hollingshead 219,  
 226, 231, 232, 268,  
 216, 255, 265  
 Adam Hude 220, 269,  
 270  
 Wm. Hartshorne 238  
 John Hamilton Esq. 240,  
 263  
 Obadiah Homes 241  
 Samuel Holmes 274

## I &amp; J

Thomas Johnson 2, 107  
 Joseph Johnson 2, 118  
 William Johnson 20, 130  
 Jeffy Jones 21  
 John Johnson 35, 119  
 John Jobs 38, 62  
 George Jobs 38, 57  
 Thomas Jacob 45  
 Francis Jeffy 52, 117,  
 137  
 George Jewell 69, 73  
 John Jones 70  
 Claes Jansen Vanpur-  
 merent 96, 97  
 Hannah Jay (alias  
 Cook) 54, 122, 139  
 John Jerson 137  
 Eptkey Jacobs 141  
 John Inians 142, 144  
 Richard Jones 142, 145  
 John Inians & Co. 142  
 John Johnston, Esq. 164,  
 to 172, 179, 206, 210,  
 155, 157, 158, 164,  
 172, 174, 175, 177,  
 178, 179, 188, 191,

194, 195, 200, 206,  
 210, 214, 234, 235,  
 263, 266  
 Andrew Johnston 220  
 Henry Jacques 234  
 Edward Jones

## K

John King 65  
 Samuel Kitchell 111  
 Margaret Kitchell 111  
 Nathaniel Kamack 128  
 John Kelsie 160  
 Michael Kearney 218

## L

Robert Lymon 2, 6  
 Samuel Lyon 17  
 Henry Lyon 17, 18, 93,  
 129, 141  
 William Letts 18, 23, 72  
 John Little 19, 42  
 Roger Lambert 19, 29,  
 89  
 Henry Leonard 29  
 John Lambert 29  
 William Layton 39, 57  
 William Lawrence 44,  
 62, 89  
 John Leppincott 45, 123  
 Richard Leppincott 45,  
 136  
 Thomas Leeds, Sr. 45  
 William Leeds 45  
 Daniel Leeds 45, 136  
 Thomas Leeds, Jr. 45  
 Restore Leppincott 52,  
 106, 125  
 Remembrance Leppin-  
 cott 52, 106, 125  
 Daniel Lippentun 53  
 Edward Land 65  
 Thomas Lyons 65  
 Jacob Luby 65, 66  
 Daniel Lippington 68, 83  
 Thomas Lawrence Baker  
 55, 70  
 John Langstaffe 82  
 William Looker 89  
 Samuel Leonard 103  
 Nathaniel Leonard 103  
 Thomas Leonard 103  
 Henry Leonard, Jr. 103  
 John Leonard 103  
 Francis Lindsley 114  
 Cornelius Longfield 140  
 Rowler Vande Lynde  
 142  
 Robert Le Cock 121  
 Edmond Lafreta 4, 126  
 Cornelius Longfield 165  
 Henry Leonard 166, 167  
 Thomas Leonard 167,  
 239, 243, 245, 256,  
 257  
 Samuel Leonard 168,  
 169, 170, 243, 261,  
 167, 205, 239  
 Thomas Lyon 188, 206,  
 210, 214, 266  
 Ebenezer Lyon 196, 199,  
 197  
 Joseph Lawrence 204  
 David Lyell, Esq. 247,  
 250, 251  
 Elizabeth Lyon 263  
 Elisha Lawrence 207

## N

Henry Norris 18, 100,  
 162



The Towne of Newark  
36

## P

Elisha Parker 1  
Abraham Pierson, Jr. 2  
John Parker 3, 26  
Peter Parker 3, 122  
Joseph Parker 4, 120  
William Pardon 14, 18,  
22, 69  
Abraham Pierson, Sr. 16  
Benjamin Parkis 18, 96  
George Pack 19, 95  
John Pope 20  
William Pilles 20, 38  
Benjamin Price, Sr. 21  
Benjamin Price, Jr. 21  
Jeremiah Peck 22, 98  
Dorothy Pierce 51  
Thomas Potter 52, 117,  
138, 138  
Samuel Potter 68, 116  
John Paine 89  
Thomas Pierson, Sr. 111  
Samuel Plum 113  
George Parker 122  
John, Capt. Palmer &  
Co. 129  
Rene Piatt 136  
Thomas Pearson 220,  
221  
John Pettinger 232, 237,  
254, 255, 267  
John Parker 250

## R

Symon Rouse 1, 32  
Thomas Richards 2, 10,  
67, 112  
Edward Riggs 3, 119  
George Ross 3, 119  
Richard Richardson 21  
Sarah Reape 25, 124,  
139, 208  
John Rutman 4  
Sarah Reape 52, 54, 55,  
56, 125, 139  
Benjamin Rogers 52, 137  
Vincent Rognion 69, 74  
Jacques La Roue & Co.  
70, 72  
Thonis Roulet 78  
Tunis Roulesen 97  
Jabez Rogers 118  
Daniel Robins 129  
John Reid, Jr. 181  
John Reid 217  
Walter Reddell 220  
Hugh Roberts 253  
Hendrick Remerson 259  
Thomas Richards 262  
Henry Rolph 222  
John Rolf 248

## S

Richard Stout, Jr. 4, 28  
Richard Stout, Sr. 4, 27,  
25, 51, 57  
John Stoot, (Stout) 4,  
29, 102  
James Stout 14  
Peter Stout 14  
Mary Stout 14  
Samuel Swaine 17  
Humphrey Spinings 19,  
36  
Edward Slater 20, 81  
Joseph Sears 21, 99  
Nathaniel Silvester 25  
Edward Smith 31  
Richard Sadler 38, 63  
John Smith of Navesink  
39, 43

John Simpkins 41, 102  
Caleb Sheriff 45  
Clement Shinn 45  
George Shinn 46  
Samuel Smith 50  
Samuel Spicer 51, 127,  
134, 135, 135  
Therlagh Swiny 52, 100  
131  
William Shattock 52, 133  
Robert Storry 53  
Caleb Shrief 53, 122  
The Towne of Shrews-  
berry 53, 106  
Michel Symons 53, 77  
John Slocum 54, 117,  
119, 127, 134  
Hanah Jay 54  
(Hannah Cook)  
Thomas Staples 55, 68  
Michel Smith 2  
Gasper Stienmiets 67  
William Sutton 68, 75  
John Smally, Jr. 69, 75,  
John Smalley, Sr. 75  
Richard Smith 84  
John (of Middleton)  
Smith, Jr. 69  
Cornellis Steenwick 89,  
101  
Nicholas Serah 117  
Nathaniel Slocum 117,  
134  
Edward Smith 118, 119  
Joshua Silverwood 128,  
131

Albert Subberesco 142  
(Zabriskie)  
Daniel Sallie 155, 200  
Joshua Snell 142, 144  
John Shottwell 178  
James Seabrook 182  
Samuel Scott 171  
Gabriel Still 194  
(Stelle)  
Arent Schuyler 218  
Richard Stout 238  
Henry Swingley 242  
Benjamin Shipman 248  
Benjamin Still 264, 265  
(Stelle)

## T

Charles Tucker 3, 22, 88  
Micha Tomkins 15  
Charles Tucker 18, 22,  
88  
Nathaniel Tutthill 19, 34  
Hur Thompson 21  
Moses Tompson 24  
Peter Tilton 25, 28, 52,  
126, 134  
Aaron Tompson 29, 104  
John Throckmorton 29,  
40, 39, 14  
Job Throckmorton 29,  
40  
John Ticknor 36  
Michel Tomkins, Jr. 36  
Samuel Trotter 50  
Israel Thornell 50  
John Tilton 52  
Jasper Tayler 70  
John Therry 77  
Isaac Toppen 120  
Derick Tuinissen de  
Quit 128  
Jeremiah Tothill, 142,  
145  
Jacob Truax 130  
John Thompson 177  
John Throgmorton 192,  
259  
Joseph Thompson 200

## V

Robert Vanquellin 3, 91,  
132, 143  
John Vaughan 44, 47  
Robert Vickers 136, 138  
Nicholas de Veau 141  
Enoch Vreeland 249  
Martha Vaughan 238

## W

John Ward, Jr. 2, 115  
Nathaniel Wheeler 2, 9  
Samuel Wilson 3, 114  
Robert White 3, 73  
John Ward, Turner 7  
Stephen West 4, 126  
William West 4, 126  
Adry West 4  
Thomas Waineright 4  
Thomas White 4, 138  
Robert West 4, 125  
Mary West 4  
Thomas Whitlock, Sr.  
14, 49  
John Woodroffe 14, 25  
Luke Watson 17, 95  
Isaac Whitehead, Sr.  
18, 94  
Benjamin Wade 19, 32  
John Wilson 21, 49, 69  
Jonas Wood 21, 30  
John Winnans 22, 37  
Burnaby Wines 22, 90

Isaac Whitehead, Jr. 24  
John Woodroff 25  
Walter Wall 39, 48, 69  
John Williams 39, 128  
William Worth 44, 133  
Morris Worth 44, 133  
John Worthley 45, 127  
Eliakim Wardell 45,  
125, 135  
Thomas Ward 45  
William Whitlock 39, 47  
John Whitlock 39, 47  
Denis White 51  
Samuel Walker 51, 69  
Eliakim Wardell 53, 127  
Samuel Woolcott 53,  
143  
Andrew Wooden 53, 74  
Edward Warton 54, 136  
George Winckfeild 68,  
77  
Thomas Williams 79  
Thomas Whitlock 100  
Samuel Willet 105  
Joseph West 106  
John Ward, Sr. 108  
Elizabeth Ward,  
(Widow) 109

## Y

Thomas Young 18, 105

## Z

John Zutphen 4, 10

## Liber 1, 2, 3, B.

## Item 20; 1668

Peter Jegon. (Peter Jagou as you have it.) Whereas Monsieur Pierre Jegon and Monsieur Jean Bertholme Desjordaines have a desire to settle themselves upon the East side of Delawar River at a place between LaCroix Creek and Jeremys Creek over against New Castle being a parcell of land that is already purchased from the Indians, these are therefore to will and require all persons whom it may concern to permit and suffer the said Pierre Jegon and Monsieur Jean Bertholme des Jordaines to settle themselves upon any part or place of the said parcell of land where they think fit and for their best advantage, provided that they will pay their part and proportion of the Indian Purchase and charges and that the place which they shall pitch upon is not already taken up and settled by some other person before the date thereof which said land so taken up is to be surveyed by the Surveyor General or his deputy and confirmed by Patent to them the said Pierre Jegon and Jean Bartholmes des Jordaines, their heires, executors, administrators or assigns for ever, provided that they are obedient to the Lawes of the Province and that they observe all such conditions and things as are contained in the Lords Proprietors Concessions given, etc. ditto die. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 611).

## FIRST WHITE MAN IN NEW JERSEY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 774).

The statements in the above may be modified by reference to CORNELIS HENDRICKSEN, who, as a discoverer, only, may have been the first white man "to set foot in New Jersey", (ENCYC. BRIT., 13th Ed., under N. J., p. 508); in this auth., such credit is given to CORNELIS HENDRICKSEN, as of the year, 1616, which was antedated by CORNELIS JACOBSEN MEY, exploring the lower Delaware, in 1614.

This is amplified by DOCS. rel. to COL. HIST., of N. Y., (gen. ind., p. 266, and Vol. 1, pp. 13 et seq.), where "Captain Hendricksen's Report of his Discoveries in New Netherland".

## RESERVES FOR PART SEVEN

Several subjects, with name lists, were planned for this PART SIX, which lack of space, now, prevents discussion and reference. As they are deserving of study and research, each will be covered lightly and inadequately, by numerals here; then, reserved for completeness, in PART SEVEN.

## I. NEW JERSEY HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS

(Vide, ante, this PART, pp. 981 et seq.).

The main ref. is to ANALYTICAL INDEX, NEW JERSEY COLONIAL DOCUMENTS, by Henry Stevens, and William A. Whitehead, 1858, (No. 5, N. J. HIST. SOC.), which contains principal items, as "A Description of the Province of New Albion", 1648, in Force's Hist. Tracts. This was then "Northern Virginia".

DANIEL DENTON'S "Brief Description", etc., as in PART FIVE, (pp. 692-3), and, other documents, since discovered in London and English searches, being made under the direct commission of this compiler, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 469, by Dwelly).

## II. The "JOURNAL OF THE PROPRIETORS"

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1138), excerpted by George J. Miller, (never before publ., and under this copy-right.—O. E. M.). From Surveyor General's office, P. A., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1137).

## III. CREWKORN, (CREWKERNE), ENGLAND

Birthplace of REV. JOSEPH HULL, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 779, 830 and 880, as in Somersetshire, (vide, ante, idem, p. 830-a). Consult ARCH., (Vol. XXI, pp. 567 and 565), where SAMUEL CURTICE, Sr., d. 1680-1, wife, Elizabeth, and son, SAMUEL CURTICE, of N. J., wife, Jane, orig.

## IV. MONMOUTH COUNTY FIRST SETTLERS

Very imperfectly and inadequately given by SALTAR, with errors and omissions. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 167-172). Also consult lists, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 780-781). It is surprising to find names, 1714-16, of Piscataway people, SAMUEL BLACKFORD, SAMUEL BURRELL, Richard Alston, JOSEPH HULL, (HALL?), SAMUEL HULL, Richard Pittenger, John Clevenger, Jacob Compton, BENJAMIN HULL, many LAWRENCES and LEONARDS, et al.; also of W., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 50-54, inc.).

These have been rearranged and alphabetized and must be so pub.

## V. MACDONALD'S HIST. OF JAMAICA

This must be reviewed, as containing hints of genealogy of F. S., N. J.

## VI. WOODBRIDGE CHURCH RECORDS

These are now hidden, or lost, and a diligent search fails to reveal. Manifestly DALLY gives an incomplete list, with poss. errors, (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 111-112).

## VII. NEW BRUNSWICK RECORDS

These have not been properly covered, even by historian, BENEDICT. The library at Rutgers

University contains many items, collected by the writer, for future pub.

## VIII. PROTESTANTISME, (HUGUENOT), PARIS

The MAG., pub. by this Soc. continues, with many items of hist. and gen. import, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. VIII). In the current, (3. Juillet-Septembre, 1933, p. 331), appears a list of Prot. Refugees, 1681-1700 in which appear, JEAN MONNET, ISAAC MOINET, "sa femme" and "une fille"; BONNET, SAMUEL ROY, and REYNE, REYN EAU and "MADAME REYNES", all in juxtaposition, and with kin, proving conclusively the contentions of the writer, on this subject, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 431-2), and absolutely confuting LIBBY, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 219-221), who does not claim to any knowledge of French hist. or gen., (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.).

## IX. KILL VON KULL

This reference is to HUDSON, (pp. 3-4), and to BERGEN, (p. 23). Description and geog., but the interest lies in the KULL, from Dutch, COOL, etc., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 422; and post, p. indic.).

## X. EARLY METHODIST PREACHERS FROM N. J.

A formidable list has been prepared, culled from METHODISTS, (vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 957). They reflect many familiar names, such as HEZEKIAH BONHAM, HOPEWELL HULL, SAMUEL MONETT, 1800-1805, ROBERT BONHAM, (son of Hezekiah), Jacob Gruber, JOSHUA SOULE, who ordained REV. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT, 1812, (O. E. M. has in his possession, the little Bible which he carried in his knapsack, on horseback, as a Methodist Circuit Rider), (MONNET, pp. 787-800).

## XI. THORP LETTERS RE QUAKERS

(Vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 963).

These are most important as they give many N. J. F. S. and descendants, and in "Pennsylvania and Memorials" are gens, which should be preserved, such as Sarah Shotwell, Isaac Horner, b. 1678, John and Elizabeth Hadden from London, Mary Lippincott, John Ridgeway, John Vail, Mary Horner, Hannah Foster, et al.

## XII. PISCATAWAY IN NEW ENGLAND, 1637

This valuable book, as indicated, (vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 948), under ADMIRALTY, with distinct reference to the title gives a new list of men particularly, illuminating, genealogically, such as, WILLIAM OLIVER, THOMAS BLOOMFIELD, JOHN CAMPION, ROBERT CLEMENT, ROBERT DENNIS, JOHN LEGAY, SHADWELL, RICHARD SMITH, et al., all before 1637-8.

## XIII. N. J. SETTLERS REMOVED TO KENTUCKY

This list has been compiled with rare, in relationship to the "OLD WILDERNESS ROAD", and, comprising Revolutionary soldiers, as well as kin and companions, and is most cogent and proofful of N. J. origins, among whom are DRAKE, DUNN, HIGGINS, MARTIN, FREEMAN, and JAMES MOONEY, (Monet), 1769, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 849, as given, p. 16), CAPTAIN HUGH DUNN, 1783, JOHN RAINS, and ISAAC HULL, (son of Lieut. Isaac Hull of N. J.), in Mason Co., Kentucky,





BOWL and BASE, REV. JOSEPH HULL,  
1594-1665. (Ankney-Atkinson).



MEDALLION LOCKET, OLIVE ADE-  
LAIDE HULL, 1849-1912, carved out of soap-  
stone and presented by her first sweetheart, in  
1863. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1085).



WATCH, carried by SAMUEL SCRIBNER,  
1784-1880, in the War of 1812. (Vide, ante,  
PART FIVE, p. 864).

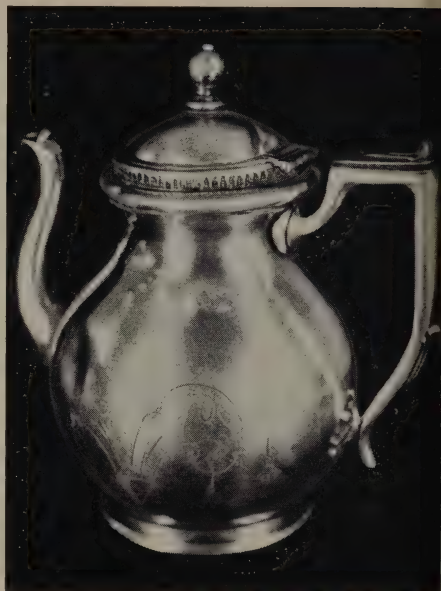


Orig. KNAPSACK of DANIEL BOONE,  
1735-1822, (authenticated). (Vide, ante, PART  
FIVE, p. 849).

## MONNETTE FAMILY HEIRLOOMS



BIBLE, used by REV. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT, 1784-1864, M. E. CHURCH, famous OHIO CIRCUIT RIDER. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 776-a).



SILVER TEA POT; marriage gift to AR-TIMISSA SCRIBNER, 1826-1893, Ohio. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 843).



GUN, carried in the WAR of the REVOLU-TION, by JOHN ADAM REICHELSDORF-FER, 1741-1810. (Spirit, p. 263; vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 857).



DEVIL'S HALF ACRE SCHOOL HOUSE, where, first, 1877, 57 years ago, O. E. M. went to school. Located, (aside), Dallas Township, Crawford County, Ohio.



1800, (Ref., vide, ante, this PART, p. 955, KENTUCKY WILLS).

#### XIV. OLD WILDERNESS ROAD

(Vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 964).

The author is preparing an article showing this old trail, sufficiently evidenced and already treated historically, marking the well defined route from Philadelphia, used immediately after the Revolutionary War, and running southward, across Maryland, down the Valley of the Virginia, into North Carolina and Tennessee, via Wautauga settlement, through the planned "State of Franklin", (WILLIAMS; article under preparation for AMERICANA, by O. E. M.); then said OLD WILDERNESS ROAD running through Cumberland Gap, Tenn. passes the campus of Lincoln Memorial University at Harrogate, into Kentucky, following the OLD BOONE TRAIL, but diverging westward to old Crabb Orchard, Kentucky; from the divergence, a trail led northward to Boonesboro, Ky. founded by Daniel Boone and the end of his OLD BOONE TRAIL. At this point started the OLD WARRIORS TRAIL, northward, across the Ohio River, into Ohio, northward, along the Scioto River, Ross County. Chillicothe, etc. This OLD WILDERNESS ROAD marked the pathway into Tennessee and Kentucky, before 1800, over which over 200,000 First Settlers of the Atlantic seaboard colonies traveled, of which many families sent sprouts into Ohio, notably MONNETT and Hull, et al.

It may be wondered why they did not assemble at Fort Pitt (Pittsburgh), build canoes and float down the Ohio River. This was hazardous, because of Indian sharpshooting and ambushes, and with an unknown destination. Before 1800, less than 500 went this way. The subject might be interpreted to have been "the pathway to Ohio", after 1787.

The Kentucky Historical Society has the printed books in its FILSON PUBS., as Pusey, Hutchins, Hulbert, Speed, et al., which comprise hist. lit.

#### XV. VIRGINIA MILITARY LAND WARRANTS

The Kentucky Society, SONS OF THE REVOLUTION, rendered to history and genealogy that imperishable, invaluable service in publishing in their Year Book of 1913 a "Catalogue of Virginia Military Land Warrants" growing out of services in the Revolutionary War, (Lexington, Ky., 1913). These were, (title page), Military Land Warrants Granted by the Commonwealth of Virginia to Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution. (Compiled by Samuel M. Wilson from Records in the State Land Office of Kentucky). In studying colonial migration and pioneering settlements in Kentucky and the Old Northwest, this is the outstanding handbook of genealogy. (pp. 164, et seq.). There is presented an accurate, historic account of "Sketch of Virginia Bounty Land System," which, with authorities, recites the land grant enactments, 1776-1781, with later legislation as late as 1832, whereby "Virginia, holding immense tracts of unappropriated land, adopted the idea suggested by the Continental Congress, of granting land bounties to her officers and soldiers, both on the State and Continental establishments; and, having it more in her power, she was naturally more liberal than Congress in those grants."

These tracts of land extended to what was later the present confines of the State of Ohio.

Thus, in Ohio, 1783, "to be laid off between the rivers Scioto and Little Miami, on the northwest side of the river Ohio, in such proportions to them as have been engaged to them by the laws of Virginia." The land embraced in this reservation constitutes the Virginia Military district in

Ohio, and is composed of the counties of Adams, Brown, Clinton, Clermont, Highland, Fayette, Madison, and Union, and portions of Scioto, Pike, Ross, Pickaway, Franklin, Delaware, Marion, Hardin, Logan, Clark, Greene, Champaign, Warren, and Hamilton".

Compare LIEUT. ISAAC HULL, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 620), together with Rev. Soldier, ABRAHAM MONNETT (OLD NORTH-WEST, Vol. X, 1907, pp. 351-2, affidavit of Ann Warren). (SPIRIT, pp. 231 and 250).

#### XVI. LEE'S VIRGINIA LEGION REVOLUTIONARY WAR

THIS relates to Lieutenant Colonel Henry Lee, of Virginia, whose famous LEE'S LEGION, attained such a dramatic fame, for dashes and skirmishes, as to make of General Phil Sheridan, of the later Civil War, even more reckless and daring, at the same time, an humble imitator. George Washington gave his praise to this military organization and the records show great exploits, in behalf of the PATRIOTS. It was comprised of cavalry and recruited from all the military formations of the other colonies, including Virginia, both continental troops and state militias, especially of soldiers from New Jersey, Maryland, Delaware and Pennsylvania, which are disclosed by the later military and pension records of soldiers from these sections, in their own affidavits and claims.

The first authority is Saffell, in his "Records of the Revolutionary War", (Third ed., 1894, with McAllister Index of 1913—vide, pp. 288, 425, 500), of these the following:

"OFFICERS OF LIEUT. COL. LEE'S  
LEGION OF CAVALRY. Henry Lee, Lieut.  
Colonel (Lighthorse Harry)," et al.

#### XVII. IMPERIAL ORDER OF THE YELLOW ROSE

It relates to the original CAVALIERS of Virginia. Of all the patriotic and hereditary societies, of which this writer is a member, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. IX), none commends itself more proudly or sentimentally than the ORDER OF THE YELLOW ROSE. In epitome of its expression, culture, grace and elegance, with an aroma of Attar, the yellow rose, (Claudius Pernet variety), marks distinction and honor. The writer, for many years, customarily wears a selected bud in his lapel, as a precious and significant boutonniere.

The old Episcopal bishop, in discussing the relative merits of the N. E. Puritan and the Virginia Cavalier, may have been partisan or resentful, when he retorted, "I prefer to be a gentleman". Saint or sinner, one wishes always to be a gentleman.

Patriotically, the amusing argument between the self-sufficient New Englanders as to whether Massachusetts or Virginia furnished the larger quota of troops in the Revolutionary War, was beautifully disposed of by McIlwaine, who, in two paragraphs, gave the figures which finished the argument in favor of Virginia. And, since, were the point of any primary importance, roll upon roll of soldiers have been recently discovered showing this patriotic majority.

#### XVIII. CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND PETITIONERS, 1689

This becomes important as showing in part, the settlers there, at that date, but, more particularly, the removal of FIRST SETTLERS of New Jersey, before 1700. Likewise, the writer must insist upon the name origin of PISCATAWAY, from

Piscataqua, New Hampshire, in some unknown relationship to the powerful Indian tribe of the "PASCATTOWAYS" in this section of Maryland, as (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 364), where PISCATAWAY was just as prominent, in contemporaneous period, (vide, the old houses, of the illustration, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 978).

Address of the Inhabitants to the King,  
Recd from the Earl of Shrewsbury  
31st Decer 1689.

"Calvert County

\* \* \* \* \*

(special names, in part): RICHARD SMITH JUNR, NATH: DARE, RICHD JOHNS, GEO. YONGUE (YOUNG), JAMES DUKE, JOHN GEYALL (GERER), JOHN SMITH, JNO HOLLOWAY, JNO MANNING, WM DERUMPLE (DALRYMPLE), THOMAS HILLARY, NATH: MANNING, JOHN STONE, JOHN HAUNCE (HANCE), JOHN SCOTT, JOHN RENELL (RAYNO, RAYNES), FRANCIS FREEMAN, JOHN X. KENT, EDWARD BATTSON. \* \* \* \*

"Maryland

20th August 1689

Declaration of Calvert  
County for not choosing  
Burgesses till August Octer

Recd 16th Decer 1689."

(MD. ARCHIVES, Vol. VIII, pp. 110-13).

#### XIX. RADNOR, DELAWARE COUNTY, OHIO

A PLACE OF the meeting of the HULL lines from New Jersey with the SCRIBNER lines from New Hampshire. Originally settled by Welsh, it took its name from Radnorshire, Wales, where probably the first settlers here, Isaac Eaton, and Joseph Eaton, found their origins, via, New Jersey, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 604), and DAVID PUGH, in 1804, DELAWARE COUNTY, (pp. 502 et seq.). He gave his name, RADNOR, to the Township, in that County, but the little Village, so known to this day, was for some reason, first called "DELHI", surveyed and laid out, 1833, by Edward Evans, (id., p. 510).

ELIAS SCRIBNER had settled in Delaware Township in 1813, and he was son of SAMUEL SCRIBNER, II, (id., p. 317), his brother, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, coming from old Liberty Township, (first in Franklin Co.), Delaware Co., later, as both served in the War of 1812, with their brother, JOHN SCRIBNER. AVERY POWERS conveyed to them, as SAMUEL SCRIBNER, SR., and SAMUEL SCRIBNER, Jr., in 1805.

The name, DELHI, continued till after, 1854.

The EATON epitaph and pedigree, in Berlin Township, is one of the most remarkable, ever preserved on a tombstone, and made this lineage, orig. worked out by the writer for Carrie Lucile Janeway in year, 1908, solely possible.

"Here an old storm-beaten stone bears the legend—

Here rests the remains of  
JOSEPH EATON,  
who departed this life  
Feb. 8, A. D. 1825,  
aged 59 years.

He emigrated from the State  
of Pennsylvania, A. D. 1805

He was the son of  
DAVID, EATON;  
which was the son of

JOHN, EATON;  
which was the son of  
JOSEPH, EATON;  
which was the son of  
JOHN, EATON;  
who emigrated from  
WALES, A. D. 1686."

(DELAWARE COUNTY, p. 463).

(This differences and corrects lineage as given in Nellie Zada Rice-Mollyneux's Eaton; pp. 627, 631, 634, 650, and see article by O. E. M., in N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec., Vol. XLIII, p. 397, in the year 1912).

Descendants of the DRAKE FAMILY, at Piscataway, joined here the foregoing, as JACOB DRAKE, patriarch of this section, and WILLIAM DRAKE.

The mother of the writer, OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL was born in this Village of Radnor, Oct. 6, 1849, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1085).

#### TORNADO

##### XX. OHIO STORM OF 1804

The historic error that this was in 1806 is now truthfully corrected by the letter of SAMUEL SCRIBNER, of 1804, as (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1125). THE OHIO STORM occurred in 1804.

"About the year 1806 (?), a tornado passed over a portion of Delaware County, Ohio, which on account of its strength and destruction was designated as "The Great Windfall." Many of the early settlers remember windfalls which did considerable damage, but this was the most devastating of which they have any recollections. It struck Scioto and Thompson Townships, and with a curve swept across the northwest corner of Delaware Township into Troy. Here, in some cases for a mile wide, the great trees were prostrated, and it seemed as if a mighty scythe had cut a swath through the forest. For many years afterwards, the path could be discerned by means of the smaller timber and the decaying logs." \* \* \* \*

"The first Methodist organization in Troy Township was the Windfall Class. It took its name from the fact that it worshipped in a small school-house, on the southwest corner of Hiram Welch's farm, which was situated in the path taken by the "Great Windfall of 1806 (4)," etc.

(DELAWARE, HIST. OF, 1880, pp. 530-3).

(REUBEN STEPHENS and his wife, Elizabeth, were in RADNOR TOWNSHIP, in 1818. (Idem, p. 506).

(Vide, letter, ante, this PART, p. 1126).

##### XXI. LARUE, MARION COUNTY, OHIO

Seeking its name and origin, as springing from the N. J., Fam., of that surname, a deviation must be taken from the argument of Egle, (Notes & Queries, Ser. 3rd, Vol. III, pp. 124-5), as it is very unlikely that the name was ever Swiss, being strictly French, as an etymon, and very probably the alleged Swiss Fam., given in that article, was out of the loins of the N. J. group.

It is striking that the Town of LaRue, Marion Ohio, should have had its origin in ABRAHAM LARUE, as he was of the lineage of the patriarch of New Jersey, of the same old Huguenot name.

The first given in the records is that MATTHEW LARUE, of Staten Island, who received a survey and patent for land there in 1684; a tract "of 85 acres of land, situated upon the west side of Staten Island, laid out for Matthew La Rue, by Philip Welles, surveyor, (CAL. of Land Papers, N. Y., p. 28, orig. p. 35). (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1114).



**XXII. SUSSEX COUNTY, NEW JERSEY**

This County, formed 1753, out of Morris, received many of its settlers, as sons and grandsons of the F. S., of P. and W., notably HULL and HUNT, so that a few items from a little, old, rare volume, would be appropriate and helpful here, as the book is long out of print and not available, easily, (SUSSEX CENTENARY).

In the above volume are references to JUDGE JOSEPH HULL, and his son, SHERIFF ISAAC HULL. In illustration, the maps of Sussex and Warren Counties are given, (opp pp. 1149-50).

**XXIII. OLD MINE ROAD**

This historic thoroughfare, leading to the old mines, early a colonist imagination, and later, a reality, represents the pathway along the Delaware River, which in Sussex County became the route by which old P. and W. families made their way north and northwestward, into the county, of which the BRICK HOUSE became the center rallying point, in Montague township, that county, leading on to the section of the old MINISINCK PATENT, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 959 in BIB., and p. 893). MINNISINK, (N. Y. CAL. OF LAND PAPERS, p. 807).

**SPECIAL  
GENEALOGICAL TREATMENT  
of  
FIRST SETTLER FAMILIES  
(Alphabetical, under sub-titles)**

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 435, et seq.).

This reference inaugurated this plan with full explanation, (there called 'Genealogical References' and 'Preliminary Deductions'), and was preceded by three pages of 'Pointed Genealogical Indications', ever present to guide throughout this SERIES.

This was followed in PART FOUR with "Special Genealogical Treatment", (pp. 582 to 637, inc.).

PART FIVE, (pp. 786 to 879, inc.), with very particularized and careful statement of which no one could be misunderstanding or critical.

In this PART SIX, (vide, ante, p. 944), this editor has again taken the greatest pains to explain the objective of this interesting method.

The writer has assumed no overbearing, egotistical finality of opinion or of supercilious judgment and incontrovertible certainty; no ipse dixit or preferential statement, such as is prevalent in the Genealogical World. HE HAS ONLY DESIRED GENEALOGICAL TRUTH. If reference or quotation or deduction are employed, they were and are indicated; this editor has neither sought to change, correct nor modify the finest and most experienced genealogical examples of the day. His own opinions are definite and predicated upon evidence, neither specu-

lative nor uncertain. If they differ from those of others, he asks them only to dig as deeply as he has, spend as many hours of labor, time and money as he has, etc., before mouthing, spewing and writing about matters in which the critic and editor do not know or cover the facts. THIS EDITOR WILL EVER ENJOY THE GENEALOGICAL QUARRELS developed in the "Seats of the Mighty", by ipse dixit opinion and ex parte expression, as much as any, but note this PART, (vide, ante, p. 967).

If time, health and finance will permit, this writer hopes to ultimately fulfill the objective made in PART FIVE, (p. 879), and:—

"THIS ENDS GENEALOGICAL TREATMENT: FIRST SETTLER FAMILIES. IT IS DESIGNED TO PRESENT IN PART SIX, COMPLETE AND DEFINITE GENEALOGY, IN MODERN FORM," may become real in PARTS SEVEN and EIGHT.—O. E. M.

**AERTSEN become AETEN or ATON**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 583).

This was strictly Dutch, as see "Dutch Bible", (infra).

The first in Colonial N. Y., was prob. JAN AERTSEN indentured, as a servant to Peter Wolphertson for 3 years in 1640; he was in Utrecht in 1647, but lost his land, (CAL., N. Y. HIST. MSS., DUTCH, pp. 14 and 373). There were others of this surname, with other prenom. partic. RICHARD AESTIN, (id., p. 24).

In the next volume of this auth., (English), the surname is cont.

**JOHN AETEN OF SOMERSET**

This was a derivative surname, from AERTSEN, (q. v.) as proven by his will, dated Aug. 20, 1742, proved Mar. 13, 1743, naming wife, Elizabeth. "To oldest son, John, and his heirs forever the large Dutch folio Bible," etc. Lands at Raritan River at Peter Cowenhoven's line, thence to Hendrick Fisher's land. Son, Thomas Aeten, Dau., Elizabeth Smith, who has children. Signed, "John Aaten, (his mark)." (ARCH. Vol. XXX, p. 11). Ref. to John Aten, (infra).

**DAVID ALFORD (ALWARD) OF W.**

This is presented to show definite name corruption. He was the son of HENRY ALWARD, (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 787). His will, dated June 11, 1740, proved April 18, 1748, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 13), names wife, Mary; son, Benjamin, daus. Sarah, Mary and Margaret; children all minors and mentions lands bought of John Heard, Esq., Richard Jones, Benjamin Martin, John Parker, John Bishop of Sam'l Lewis, Jun'r, Sam'l Moores, John Iasle (Isley), Timothy Tuttle, David Dunham, Robert Thornell, Jonathan Isle (Isley), Elisha Frazee, Ephraim Lockhart, and Robert Ayres, (all W. contemporaries), and Peter Martin, Jno. Herriot, et al., but, inventory made by Benjamin Allward, (sic.) et al. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 13).

**LOUIS ALLAIRE, THE GREAT HUGUENOT**

See this FAMILY, in DED., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1016), and Westchester, N. Y., records, with chart in BOLTON, (Vol. I, pp. 677, et seq., with errors), and he was prob. a brother of ALEXANDER ALLAIRE, and overlooking chart errors, (supra), "the more immediate ancestor, was PIERRE ALLAIRE, living at La Rochelle, France, in 1465." It was natural that his desc. should found New Rochelle, N. Y. Their association and intermarriages with Gabriel Bernon into Benjamin Faneuil, (of Faneuil Hall, Boston), tell an interesting Hug. story. (N. Y. HIST. SOC., COLL., 1892, Wills, Vol. I, p. 442).

**JEAN (JOHN) ALLAIRE OF WOODBRIDGE**

F. S. bef. 1685.

He was the PIERRE (JEAN) ALLAIRE, bro. or son of ALEXANDER ALLAIRE of Westchester, (supra), as he was in New Jersey, as JEAN ALLAIRE, and the generations fit, his having a son, PETER ALLAIRE, most confirmatory. (Vide ALLAIRE chart).

"1693, Oct. 7.—Endorsement on a deed, Gawen Lawrie to Hendrick Tunis Albert, whereby said Hendrick Tunis conveys the within specified land to JAN ALLEE, farmer of Essex County." (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 284).

But, Dec. 31, 1685, as "JOHN ALLIANCE", he was a witness to the will of Samuel Guthrie of W., (idem, p. 73), being the same man as otherwise indic.

In 1756, JOHN ALLER was in Reading Township, Hunterdon Co., poss. a son, and in 1754, PETER ALLER and wife, Elizabeth, were there, too. (Id., Vol. XXXII, pp. 77 and 183). While, PETER ALLAIRE was in Amwell, Hunterdon Co., in 1764, (idem, Vol. XXX, p. 191).

PETER ALLAIRE, as ALLER, did not die till 1778, of Amwell Tp., Hunterdon Co., will, dated 1773, May 17, proved, Apr. 1778, naming eldest son, PETER, wife, Elizabeth, son, JOHN, son, Philip, and daus., MARY, Rebekah, Rachel, Sarah, Catharine, Elizabeth, and Anne, all familiar names on the Westchester Alliare Chart, (supra). (ARCH., Vol. XXXIV, p. 14).

The wife, Elizabeth, was the dau. of Johan (Jean) Philipus (Philipp) Kaes (Case), 1754, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 183).

**AMMONET OF VIRGINIA**

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 986).

This relates to a certain variation of MONNET, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 473 and 568).

**ANDRIESEN or ANDRIESS, ANDRIES**

New York Dutch name reduced to LAURENZ and Anglicized as LAWRENCE, (Onderdonk; KINGS, pp. 11 and 217; also post, p. indic., under DUYTS).

First in New Amsterdam was PETER ANDRIESEN, 1639, (CAL. N. Y. HIST. MSS., DUTCH, pp. 8, et seq.). He had been a seaman in 1633, and with JAN ANDRIESEN (idem). LAURENS ANDRIESEN, 1642-4, was a soldier, and other items in the records.

**LAWRENCE ANDRIESEN OF BERGEN**

Note indices, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 686), different spellings.

This was the origin of the Dutch LAWRENCE FAMILY of Bergen.

1667, March 26, Confirmatory Patent to Capt. LAWRENCE ANDRIESEN, and others of this surname, by 1670, (pp. 2, 5, 6, and 14), called Andrian Lawrentsen.

LAURENS ANDRIESEN was in N. A., 1642, (CAL. N. Y. DUTCH MSS., p. 81).

The Bergen settlement began with this LAWRENCE ANDRIESEN, 1668, 1682, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 4-48 and p. 37). In 1674-5, he was a judge in Bergen, Court of Oyer and Terminer, and 1682, was in Hackensack.

By his will, wife and chil. are disclosed, (idem, p. 193), and dated 1679, Aug. 29, named LAWRENCE ANDRISE and wife, JANNETYE Jans of Nimacques, N. J., with chil. by a first marriage, with Christian Barentz; but, notably, Andres, LAWRENCE, Peter, and THOMAS LAWRENCE; proved March 19, 1692-3, and subsequent entries indicate use of surname LAWRENCE for all of the second generation, namely; ANDRIES LAWRENCE, LAWRENCE LAWRENCE, PETER LAWRENCE, and THOMAS LAWRENCE, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 145, 205, and 366, and Vol. XXXIII, p. 14).

Those unfamiliar with LAWRENCE terminology are unable to distinguish between Dutch and English items.

**ANDROVET OF NEW BRUNSWICK**

This had its origin in the Staten Island family, first JEAN (John) ANDROVETTE, 1699, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 120, and sub.).

PETER, DANIEL, and CHARLES ANDROVET should be noted in New Jersey, before 1730, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 15) from whom sprung many descs.

**ANTROBUS OF NEW JERSEY**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 584).

This should be definitely related to this distinguished family of Herts., Eng., (vide, ante, THIS PART, pp. 1000, 1001 and 1005, chart). It was related to LAWRENCE, and BENJAMIN ANTROBUS, first appearing in New Jersey, 1685.

**JAMES ARMOUR OF PERTH AMBOY**

F. S., merchant, from Scotland, 1685, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 125). His wife was dau. of David Mudie. He rem. to W., living until after 1740-1, and left many descendants in New Jersey, (ARCH., sev. refs.).

**STEPHEN ARNOLD, F. S.**

First at Middletown, N. J., where in another's will of 1685, he was a bro-in-law to Edward Smith, (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 77), and rel. to Philipp Smith of Newport, R. I. The two men, Andrew and James Bowne, figured. He had bought land in 1682, (idem, pp. 102-3), but in 1690, was called of Pautixit, R. I., but in 1685-6, of Middletown. Associated with ELISHA LAWRENCE, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1026), which raises interesting questions about Arnold ancestry at St. Albans, Herts. Eng. Contemp. Richard Arnold was on Delaware River and in Gloucester Co., and Thomas Arnold in Salem, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, sev. refs.; Index). No attempt is made to identify. Only that this name shall not be overlooked. STEPHEN ARNOLD continued to own land in Monmouth Co., after 1699.

**JOHN ATEN, JR., OF RARITAN**

Will dated Feb. 4, 1743-4, Somerset Co., yeoman, proved, May 21, 1744. Wife, Jane; "oldest son John", "who receives the Dutch Bible. Sons, John, Rodof and Thomas to have the lands equally" all of which lands were willed to me by my father John Aten." Dau. Cathyne, Thomas Aten, (Sr.) one of the exctrs. (Idem, pp. 25-6).

An Adrian Aten was contemporaneous. He was in Hunterdon in 1728, as Adrian Aten, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 298).



## WILLIAM ATKINSON

In HULL FAM. in AMER., (pp. 355 and 400) is a serious error, repeated by others: SARAH HULL, dau. of BENJAMIN HULL, and wife, ELIZABETH SMITH, b. April 1, 1717; d. Sept. 15, 1905; m. 1836, WILLIAM ATKINSON, a M. E. minister, and not JASPER ATKINSON, who was his son, in fact. This is clarified by an affidavit of her granddaughter, Mary Everet Overmyer, just received, of Los Angeles.—O. E. M.

ATKINSON was a school teacher, in Greene Township, Sussex Co., N. J., as see (SNELL, p. 429).

## AYERS or AYRES OF WOODBRIDGE

This Fam. has received so much in print and has been so frequently referenced in this SERIES, that it is unnecc. to repeat here. OBADIAH AYERS was the most prominent at W. (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 576-7, and sub.).

## HENRY BACKER, (or BAKER), of E.

(Vide, infra, this PART, p. below).

HENRY BACKER, b. Sept. 26, 1660, resided at E., son of JACOB DE BACKER, b. 1631, and MARGARET STUYVESANT, b. 1635, of New Amsterdam, (son of NICHOLAS BACKER and wife, ——— Jansen, who came from Holland). MARGARET was a half-sister of the Dutch Governor of N. A., PETER STUYVESANT and STYNTIE PIETERS, of Holland, (HAMILL). (HATFIELD, p. 250).

## de BACKER as BAKER

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1023).

This fair deduction and clear proof is confirmed by that state genealogist of California, Mrs. Delmar J. Miller (Mrs. Mamie E.) whose husband has a proven descent from JACOBUS DE BACKER, or BAKER, first, who m. in the Dutch church in N. Y. City, Margaret Stuyvesant, half-sister of the military Peter Stuyvesant, last Colonial Governor of New Amsterdam. "The name Backer was afterwards Anglicized to Baker when the family moved from N. Y. City to N. J., about 1670".

Strangely confirmatory, (not merely accidental), when a grandson died at E., called Henry Baker, Sr. of E., will dated 1730, April 9, proved Apr. 7, 1735, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 31), among the 10 children he names a grand child, LAWRENCE BAKER.

Was the mother of THOMAS LAWRENCE de BACKER, of this clan?—O. E. M.

## ELIZEUS BARRON OF W.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 790).

He was there by 1676, and left will 1715, showing father-in-law EPHRAIM ANDREWS, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 27).

## HANNAH BATCHELDER, AN ILSLEY WIDOW

She m. ca. 1694, John Batchelder, and lived at Reading, Mass., but she had been the wife of ELISHA ILSLEY, F. S. of W., coming there from Newbury, and in this record names her son, WILLIAM ILSLEY, by deed, Feb. 27, 1701-2, to him, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 149), who by same auth. (infra), was then at W., with LITTLE. (EATON'S READING, pp. 45-6).

## JOHN BELCONGER (CONGER)

Argument about correct name of wife Mary, (or Sarah), m. at Newbury, Mass., Jan. 12, 1666, (vide, KELLY, post, p. indic.).

The story of John Belconger, by Franklin Parker Conger, Washington, D. C., 1933, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 950).

## JEREMIAH BIRD IN N. J.

A Jeremiah Bird was in E., before 1700, and continued fam. and name as late as the Amer. Rev., (HATFIELD, p. 505).

The one of the title was in E., at the dates of 1722-4, as administrator of the estate of Ebenezer Norcott, of E., a blacksmith. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 267 and 341). He had m. previously, before 1717, Abigail, a daughter of Jeffery Jones, of E., (q. v.).

This was a N. E., partic. Conn. fam., and difficult.

He persisted till 1738, or shortly bef. 1739, as 1732 an inventoriest at E., and 1744, "lands bought of Jeremiah Bird," at E. (ARCH. Vol. XXX, pp. 18 and 58).

His will, dated April 19, 1738, proved May 5 of the same, names now wife, and children: Joseph, Abigail Fitz Randolph, Mary King, Prudence Gedis, Hannah Atkinson, Martha Bird and Rachel Kelsey (?). Exctrs, wife Abigail, and son-in-law, Joseph Fitz Randolph. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 46). The son, Joseph survived, but d. 1740, (idem).

## ALICE MARTIN—CLARK—BISHOP

Wife of RICHARD BISHOP, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 792), of Plymouth, m. Dec. 5, 1644, and a babe on the Mayflower, Dec., 1620. She was a dau. of Mr. Christopher Martin, Mayflower, 1620, who d. Jan. 18, 1621. From Billirike, Essex Co., Eng., with wife and two chil. (BANKS, p. 70; vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 843). Dau., Alice Martin, m. (1) George Clark, Jan. 22, 1639, and had two daus. and m. (2) Dec. 5, 1644, RICHARD BISHOP, (HAMILL, Matanzas, Cuba).

## SAMUEL BLACKFORD OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 792).

This surname was clearly a corruption of BLATCHFORD. The proof lies in the interchange of these names, relative to SAMUEL BLACKFORD, in CALENDAR OF LAND PAPERS, (pp. 26 and 29), which shows MATTHIAS BLATCHFORD, on Staten Island, 1683-1684, and SAMUEL BLACKFORD, and the fact that ANTHONY BLACKFORD, afterwards in N. J., was a son of the first, SAMUEL BLACKFORD, in 1684, indicating his then maturity, i. e., b. ca. 1663.

Which forces the conclusion that SAMUEL BLACKFORD was himself b. ca. 1640, and it will be profitable to examine the N. E. fam. for origin.

PETER BLACHFORD of New London, 1637, and NICHOLAS BLACKFORD of Newport, 1655.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1114).

## SAMUEL BLACKFORD'S WIFE, ANNE

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 758), "Maiden name of ANN, the wife of SAMUEL BLACKFORD, is unknown," (GERER, 1915).

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 792). "There is not much to add, except the maiden name, ANNE (or HANNAH, a common perverted use)." "Wife, ANNE MUNDAY," so supplied by a MUNDAY genealogist.

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 626), under RUNYON,—it is positively stated by this writer that ANNE BLACKFORD was, in reality, ANNE SMALLEY, dau. of John, F. S., tho' he had only four (4) chil., rec., at Eastham, Mass.; it

being highly improbable that there were only four such children, as large fams. were the rule, and misc. Smalleys, otherwise unidentifiable, were contemp. and will, deed recs. and contiguity, etc., force this conclusion, to the writer, which is most respectfully insisted upon.—O. E. M.

#### DANIEL BLACKFORD: WIFE, RUTH HULL

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 845).

A printing error, it should be DANIEL BLACKFORD, instead of SAMUEL BLACKFORD (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 792) Their dau., Kezia Blackford, m. John Molleson, Jr., of P.

#### BOICE or BUYS, (as orig.), of P.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 804).

After the Revolution, or during it, there was on the old "Boyce Homestead", of a JACOB BOYCE, on Ambrose Brook, Piscataway, who m. Mary Marlett, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 617). She was b. June 20, 1771, d. Feb. 20, 1861.

#### BONHAM OF PISCATAWAY

See DEDICATION, (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 322 and 329; also pp. 48-9, and PART FOUR, pp. 588-9; and PART FIVE, pp. 793-4).

It is most pleasing to prove the premises of four of the brothers BONHAM, son of HEZEKIAH BONHAM, as (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1058) where Samuel, Hezekiah, Malakiah, and Zachariah BONHAM were old enough to be on account books at Maidenhead in 1722.

#### EPHRAIM BONHAM

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 793).

In the interest of Mrs. Mary Bonham Harned, valuable supporter of this SERIES, (Rochester, N. Y.).

In addition to (1) wife, Elizabeth Morris, another; He d. in 1785, and Susannah, his wife, d. in 1794, Christ Church, Mg. Rec., Phila. (PA. ARCH., 2nd Ser. Vol. 8, p. 34), married Ephraim Bowman (Bonham), and Susannah Jones, 1742, Dec. 23.

#### DAVID BONNEFOY OF STATEN ISLAND

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 402, under De Bonrepos). Were there two identities?

STATEN ISLAND, (Vol. II, p. 867), gives him separate identity and character, as well; being in Census of 1706, aged 40, with wife, Katherine, and children, David and Katherine. Her will, 1714, as a widow, shows her son, Henry Mercey. It is still doubted if the "Bonnofoy" name in New Jersey was intended for this pedigree.

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1017).

#### DAVID DE BONREPOS OF STATEN ISLAND

Pastor, French Church there, about 44 years, from ca. 1690, to his death, 1734, (S. I. Vol. II, p. 867).

First in New Rochelle, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1017), said to have come from St. Christophers.

His brother was ELIE DE BONREPOS, who was in latter place, 1671, (BOLTON, Vol. I, p. 606, and BAIRD, Vol. II, p. 203). He came in 1686-7.

DAVID DE BONREPOS was denized 6 Feb. 1695-6, and BOLTON, (p. 594), prints in the same list DAVID DE BONNEPHOY, (q. v.).

The subject had a wife, named Blanche, but on Staten Island, he married the widow of Thomas Stillwell who, in turn, had been Martha Billiou, daughter of the first Peter Billiou, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 702). The minister d. in 1734, leaving will, dated June 16, 1733, proved May 6, 1734, (N. Y. HIST. COLL. 1894, Vol. III,

p. 148), which is imp. It is sug. that his first wife was Blanche, dau. of Alexander Allaire, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1016).

His brother, Elie de Bonrepos, made a will, dated 3 of April, 1719, proved May 12, 1719, as of New Rochelle, (idem. Vol. II, pp. 189-190).

#### DAVID DE BONREPOS OF W.

A F. S., on or about 1710, who was a son of Rev. David de Bonrepos of Staten Island, (supra). He is ment in E. Recs., 1738, in connection with the widow, Sarah Coddington. He left a will, dated 1747-8, Mar. 3, then called "of the Borough of Elizabeth, Essex Co., cordwainer"; proved April 5, 1748. But, his real estate was in W., undoubt. homestead. Executor, wife Mary, and prob. her bros. Daniel and William Moore. Three sons, David, John and Alexander, (indic. of ALEXANDER ALLAIRE), are named, and other children indicated.

Where other variations of this name occur in N. J. they refer to this surname rather than to Bonnofoy of Staten Island. Even the "de" and "Bon" have been elided, and the name reduced to Repos or Repost, and even Reppy. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1120).

#### MORDECAI BOWDEN

This was a W. J. man, 1683-6, on Delaware River, not far from BENJAMIN ANTROBUS, and is included to show the name, which was O. E. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 363 and 406); SURNAMES, (p. 292), shows the old English form with many variations, pronounced as the title, but when the suffix, "oin" is used, it is a plain rhyme with "coin", and Bowden is not its aristocratic form at all.

In N. Y., 1772, THOS. BOWDEN, (sic.) as see N. Y. CAL. LAND PAPERS, (p. 56-7).

#### BRAUCHER OF PENNA.

See Broecker, (infra). BRÖCKER.

#### THE CHRISTOPH BRAUCHER BIBLE

(Printed in 1767)

About the year 1890, REV. OSBORN MONNETT, (1813-1891), of Norwalk, Ohio went to Findlay, Ohio to look up relatives by the name of Culp and CRABB.

When making some inquiry at the Farmer's National Bank, he learned that the wife of the cashier, Jasper Girard Hull, was Mary Jane Monnett, a daughter of CATHARINE BRAUCHER and ABRAHAM MONNETT, and that, she too was interested in securing facts of her family lineage and history.

He found Mrs. Hull at her Sandusky Street home, in Findlay, and told her of Old German Bible which contained many records of the BRAUCHER family, having passed from father to son for many years, but was then being cared for by a Mrs. Horn, whose first husband had died early in life of typhoid fever, leaving no heir.

Mrs. Hull purchased the best large type English Family Bible, she could find, and took it to Mrs. Horn, whom she found glad to accept it in exchange for the old German one, which she said she could not read and which Mrs. Hull carried home with gladness of heart, that so precious an heirloom was again in the possession of one of the BRAUCHER blood.

When her twin grandsons, Theodore Hull Metzler and Charles Monnett Metzler, were a few days old, Mrs. Hull told their mother, who was her daughter Attie, (so called from her grandmother ARTEMISSA SCRIBNER), that she hoped one of them would become a preacher of the gospel, as was their ancestor, REV. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT, and to the one who did she would give her precious heirloom the Christoph Braucher Bible.





BRICK HOUSE, MONTAGUE, N. J.

The following postcard picture was given to the writer, September, 1933, by Mrs. Carrie Wieland, Hainesville, Montague Township, New Jersey, who also loaned an older framed picture of the same for the purpose of copying.

This brick house was famous, first built in 1776, and existing to this day as a point of interest on the state highway in Montague.

The picture copied (above) shows Mrs. Carrie Wieland's father, Johannes Westbrook, with the coach and four, and he owned the property in question for 50 years.



Brick House, MONTAGUE, N. Y.

It is difficult to determine the dates of either of the above pictures, as being in the good old "horse days"; and the story is told, that the above "coach-and-four" had driven all the way from the famous "Hoffman House" of N. Y. City, to this point, prob. 1873.—O. E. M.

These views, as well as those on sub. page, are in connection with the text, BRICK HOUSE, (p. 1169).



### BRICK HOUSE, MONTAGUE, N. J.

(Vide, text, opp. p. 1169)

This is a fine color-tone picture, used as a front-is-piece illustration, in "The Old Mine Road", (HINES, 1908; reproduced by permission), which book, on its outside cover, gives a tracing of the route, definitely marking this old, and present day hostelry.

BOATING

BATHING

FISHING

HUNTING



## Brick House



ESTABLISHED 1776

MONTAGUE, NEW JERSEY

F. H. HERMAN, Prop'r.

OPEN ALL YEAR ROUND

TELEPHONE:  
MILFORD, PA., 36-F 3

P. O. ADDRESS:  
PORT JERVIS, N. Y., R.F.D. 1

The above is the business card of the present owner, and landlord, of the BRICK HOUSE, Montague, N. J., who is Justice of the Peace of the Township; his wife, a Notary Public and accountant, and they pleasantly reminisce of the olden days, and the many noted visitors of this famous Hotel. Their deeds to the property, showing a cornering, by description, of the old HULL PROPERTY, before 1800, even to the flat, stone rock, there today, identifying the corner monument. At the corner intersection is a roadway leading to old Minisnick graveyard, and just beyond this highway marker is to be seen the old HULL HOUSE, and homesite, still standing, of which photos were obtained in the SECOND MONNETTE PILGRAM-AGE, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 976).—O. E. M.



When the boys' father, Reed Metzler, told George Horn, whose mother had preserved the Christoph Braucher Bible, of this conversation, he said, "well I have promised the BRAUCHER Pewter plates to my daughter, but to the one of your twins, who learns to blow a horn, I will give the brass horn which was carried by a BRAUCHER in the Revolutionary War." It is a matter of deep regret that the horn cannot now be located, because of the death of Mr. Horn and the scattering of the family, as it was a matter of general family knowledge that Mrs. Hull had suggested that the CHRISTOPH BRAUCHER Bible should go to one of her twin grandsons, born to her oldest daughter, ATTIE CATHARINE METZLER, where her personal belongings were divided after her death. The Bible was given to Attie, who has had it constantly in her possession only when loaned to her cousin, ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE to be carried to Los Angeles, for the purpose of photographing and more careful examination of the many records it contains. It was returned to its owner after its long trip, in perfect condition.

ATTIE HULL METZLER

Dec. 23, 1933.

### BRICK HOUSE, MONTAGUE, SUSSEX, N. J.

This is the most historic and long preserved building in Montague Township, Sussex County, New Jersey. It is located today on one of the state highways and is alleged to have been built in 1776 by Roger Clark, "of bricks of an odd size that were manufactured within three-quarters of a mile of the spot", and from the beginning of its erection was a noted stopping place. For a long time the New York to Oswega stage made this one of its regular places of call. The road running straight away from the front of the Brick House is the old stage route to Decker Town and Jersey City.

In 1774 there stood on the site of the Brick House, an old log cabin, occupied by Daniel Decker, and his vrouw "Grieteje". (THE OLD MINE ROAD, Hines, 1908, p. 142).

That had a direct relationship to P. & W. First Settlers, because THE OLD MINE ROAD became a thoroughfare, north and northwestward, taken by those who sought new home sites.

It was the center of the community from 1780 onward, passing in chain of title thru the Westbrook and Hull Families, and, about 1800, MAJOR JOHN HULL, and his brother, SAMUEL HULL, were "engaged in mercantile pursuits at the Brick House." They had owned land, with a legal description, cornering at the Brick House, deed of which has been preserved, and where was located the Hull store on the same property, and which is a very old house, a picture of which is given in the accompanying illustration, together with two or three views of the Brick House itself, (opp. pp. 1168 and 1167). (SNELL, Hist. of Sussex, 1881, p. 368).

### BROCKER

From Siebmacher's Wappenbuch, (vol. 6, pt. 9, p. 11, plate 7).

Ein zu Anfange dieses Jahrhunderts, wie Bagmihl II. S 164 angiebt, in Pommern er loschenes altrittliches Geschlecht, das schon 1284 urkundlich bezeugt ist und namentlich im heutigen Kreise Uckermünde ansehnlich und lange begütert gewesen ist, besonders zu Luckow und Albrechtshof im Kr. Prititz, zu Warsin, Pumpow, und Vogelsang im Kr. Randow, Andere Güter, wie Rieth und das zuletzt erworbene Rienow, wurden im letzten Decennium des vorigen Jahrhunderts, kurz vorher Rosen-

felde im Kr. Regenwalde veraussert. Die Familie hat zahlreich im Preussischen Heere gedient.

Schild: W. mit #schragrechts gestellten Rothen (Lanzenspitze, Thürbeschlage?).

Helm: gekr., wachsender r. Hirsch mit g. Halsband.

Decken: # und w.

Aum. Die bei Bagmihl II. Taf. 61 abgebildeten Siegel von 1500 und 1599 zeigen dieselbe Figur, wie in dem obigen Schilde der einer Mecklenburger Familie v. Wodenswegen, welche Figur Lisch ein Ledernessar nennt.

The foregoing coat-of-arms, as above described, is given below, in illustration, by cut of the same.



BROCKER  
COAT-OF-ARMS

### BROECKER OF PENNSYLVANIA

Apparently this was the orig. German form in Pomerania, up close to the Baltic Sea. Then the family moved into old Prussia, and down into Bavaria where the name frequently appeared as "BRÖCKER", but when the first German emigrant of this branch of the family came to America, he was MICHAEL "BORACKER" as entered erroneously in the ship lists, (RUPP, 10,000 names, p. 149), and also consult MONNET, (p. 889). This was in N. J. as BRUCKER.

This family went into Ohio as BRAUCHER where that form continued for many years, but one branch Anglicized the name and became BROUGHER, of which the prominent divine, formerly of Los Angeles, now of Boston, REV. JAMES WHITCOMB BROUGHER, is a proven descendant. See BRAUCHER, vide, ante, this PART, p. 1166).

### WILLIAM BROWN OF W.

A leading F. S. He d. 1698-9, leaving a will, dated Dec. 28, 1698, and prov. Feb. 23, 1698-9. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 295). It names no wife,

but JOHN BROWNE of S. I. John Moore, GEORGE BROWNE, of W., who was exctr. and witness, with Adam Hude, of W. May 18, 1699; letters test. to GEORGE BROWNE, (q. v.).

#### GEORGE BROWNE, F. S. OF W.

He bound himself to JOHN MARSHALL, 1667, May 14, (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 48). A tailor, at W., 1701-2, (idem, p. 144). He d. 1718, and will, dated March 14, 1717-8, showing wife, Annapell, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 64; vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 590-1, and PART FIVE, p. 799).

#### MATTHEW BUNN, THE SECOND, OF W.

He was the one with the wife, SARAH. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 799-800). He was of W., brother of NATHANIEL BUNN, et al., of the same, and his wife, SARAH, was living, June 24, 1695, with ref.:

"meadow, as patented, December 30, 1670, inherited, from their father, MATTHEW," \* \* \* (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 276).

#### ROBERT BURNETT, GENT., PROPRIETOR

"late of Lethentic, Scotland, Esq."

One of the 24 PROPS., (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 51). Signed "Fundamental Constitution of East New Jersey", in 1683, (Leaming & Spicer, p. 153). Also, Councillor.

He was a Quaker and member of Chesterfield Monthly Meeting.

7 Mo. 6, 1705, intentions of marriage, his dau., Margery Burnett and Nathan Alling (Allen).

Land grants, 3 Sept. 1700, 1350 acres to Capt. Samuel Leonard of Monmouth.

Will dated Nov. 24, 1712, prov. 16 Mar. 1714.

Sons: John, Robert, Patrick Burnett;

Daus: Isabell Montgomery, Meldre, (Allen).

Saml. Atkinson, Daniel Rolson, Robert Field, Wm. Lumass, Witnesses. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 76).

#### ALEXANDER BURRELL OF PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND

This interests one correspondent of this line, and, again, proves association of BURRILL or BURRELL-HAWKINS, in Maryland. Consult MONNET, p. 392, where he m. Eleanor Dent, ca. 1758, and son, ALEXANDER HAWKINS BURRELL, b. Nov. 2, 1763, conclusively proves mother to have been dau. of that contemp. ALEXANDER HAWKINS, then in the same county, in line up of BURRILL records of Md., the picture is complete.—O. E. M. More proof asked for.

#### BURRILL-HAWKINS

Associated together in N. J. (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 330), and finally in Maryland, this alliance most certainly started in Boston, as actual or coincidental, as it forcibly shows. In the year, 1648, JOHN BURRILL, THO. HAWKINS, JAMES HAWKINS, JOHN COMPTON, THO. SMITH, et al. (HIST. and ANTIQ., Drake, pp. 312 and 490).

And, in 1657, "George Burrill Cooper, fined 10s., for harboring John Gilbert" (1657), who was a P., F. S., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 410).

#### GEORGE BURRILL PEDIGREE

(COMP. AMER. GEN., Vol. FIVE, 1933, p. 637).

Ancestry of O. E. M., compiled, with more detail and points of deduction, than shown in line-

age, as pub.). It corrects MONNET, as to Robert Burle, (p. 1115), and adopts intermediate link of that JOHN (FRANCIS) BURRILL, (Coll. proof of N. J., subject to further evidence, so one need not be misled), but it seems specific as to the recordal error of first Francis Burrill of Md., entered as "Proviess Burrill", clearly apparent, (Md. Cal. of Wills, Vol. TWO, p. 170). At least this is the most tangible, possible from meager records and corresponding to associated families. (SAVAGE; BURRILL FAM. by Ellen Madge Burrill; vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 410, and PART FIVE, p. 810, and MONNET, pp. 370, 392 and 1115).

Recurrence of name, GEORGE BURRILL, in Md., conclusive of line.—O. E. M.

#### MATTHEW CAMFIELD (CANFIELD)

This original many N. J. descs. A Conn. Fam., from New Haven, Conn., and removed to Newark, N. J. The first MATTHEW CAMFIELD, had dau., (or of THOMAS), Phebe Canfield, m. ca. 1674, John Smith of Milford, (SAVAGE, Vol. IV, p. 123). He died before June, 1673. His descendants spread thru Middlesex Co. (Coll. N. J. Hist. Soc. Vol. VI, Supp., 1866, p. 114).

#### JOHN CAMPBELL, SENIOR, OF P. A.

Came with Scotch migration in Oct. 1687, bringing wife, and three chil. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 65-8). Direct from Scotland. (Many entries).

Will, d. 1690, dated Dec. 25, 1689, prov. Jan. 1, 1690, wife, Mary, and chil.; Ann, Gannieta and JOHN CAMPBELL, JUNIOR, (q. v.), (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 179). (Do., Vol. XXIII, p. 80).

#### LORD NEIL CAMPBELL, DEP. GOV.

A F. S., and head of a race at P. A.

This illustrious personage figured with distinction and made a monumental contribution to N. J. history. Prob., the most distinguished of the Scotch who came in 1685, importing himself two certain sons, Archibald Campbell and John Campbell, and possibly a third, Robert Campbell, this fam. was from 1685 at P. A., (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 689; vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 337-8). He received P. A. to act as Agent for Robert Blackwood of Edinburgh, Scotland, merchant in 1685, (idem, pp. 68-9), for four years. His son, David Campbell, and poss., son, William Campbell, came in 1695, by ano. boat. (Many refs. in idem.). He d. intestate, 1693-4, admr. to James Dundas of P. A. (idem, p. 209), 1697-8-9, further letters test., to his son, Archibald, (idem, p. 306). (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 80).

Of the above, son, Archibald Campbell, d. 1702, will prov. May 12, 1702, (idem, p. 80 and ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 147).

David was certainly a son, d. 1693, will, dated 1687, Aug. 10, with a dau. Hellen Campbell, and her husband, David Herriot, other heirs, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 217 and Vol. XXIII, p. 80). Of these, certainly CALEB CAMPBELL OF W.

John, son of the same, d. 1689-90, left will, dated 1689, Dec. 25, proved, Jan. 1, 1689-90, wife, Mary, and chil. Ann Gawanetta and John, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 801). The latter was that JOHN CAMPBELL, SR., leaving will 1733 of P., who had wife, Mary, son Neill, et al., (ARCH., Vol. XXXI, p. 182).

A son was OTHNIEL CAMPBELL, of W., who d. 1711, leaving will, dated, Apr. 21, 1711, prov. July 31, 1711, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 80).

A son was also that Dugal Campbell of W., who d. 1734, leaving will, dated Oct., 19, prov., Dec. 2, naming him as of W., and chil., among whom was a son, Neile, tho' this testator may have been a son of the first JOHN CAMPBELL, SR., (supra).



## CALEB CAMPBELL OF P.

Grantee of land there, 1699, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 307). He was a son of DAVID CAMPBELL, (son of LORD NEIL CAMPBELL).

"About the middle of November, 1667, a sensation was created in the settlement by the arrival of a baby—the first white baby born in the place. The town recognized the event in May (18th) 1717, after the child had grown to womanhood and was married, by the following order: "itt was voatted & allowed yt Caleb Camble shall Draw a Lott with use Jn this fourth Division (of) Lotts. Jn Consideration his Wife was ye first Christian Child yt was born Jn this Town."\* Her name was Mary Compton, daughter of William and Mary Compton. She married Caleb Campbell, January 1st, 1696. Her grave is still to be seen in the rear of the Presbyterian Church, marked by a brown stone partly covered with moss. The inscription reads as follows:

"In memory of Mary, Wife of Caleb Campbell, who died Febr'y the 15, 1735. Aged 67 years and 3 months. The first Born child in Woodbridge".

(\*Freeholders' Records, MS., page 30).

They had chil.;

I. Mary, b. Feb. 10, 1698/9.

II. David, b. Sept. 27, 1700.

## JAMES CANADA, of Rowley, Mass.

1671. This is strange name corruption. It became Caneda, Kanedy, and Kennedy, in N. J. (q. v.).

## JOHN CARMAN, THE FIRST

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 805).

Came in 1631, in the ship "Lion Whelp", with Rev. Robert Fordham, (his wife's father), and Rev. Richard Denton, (SAVAGE, Vol. I., p. 335; POPE, p. 88; AM. ANC., Vol. II, p. 75; N. Y. GEN. and BIOG. REC., Vol. 13, 1882, p. 48; Gen. of L. I., Werner, p. 49). He m. Florence Fordham, before leaving Eng., and they first settled in Roxbury, Mass. He helped to found Hempstead, L. I., with father-in-law, in 1644. He d. there, 1653, and his wife d. 1656.

I. John, b. July 8, 1633, m. 1660, Hannah, and d. 1684. (8 chil. inc. Caleb Carman and Thomas Carman, et al.).

II. Benjamin, b. ...., d. in 1694.

III. Abigail, b. 1635, m. Benjamin Coe. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 154).

IV. Caleb, b. Aug. 6, 1639, d. 1643.

V. Joshua, b. 1649, (said to have been blind).

VI. CALEB, b. Jan. 9, 1645, and living 1661.

VII. Thomas, b. by 1648, who went to Maryland, (and is so allotted by O. E. M. for def. reasons).

(N. B. Since the above was written by this author, and set in type, this item comes; Muster roll of Captain John Hicks Co., (who m. w. Florence Carman), (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 153), among whom is listed a THOMAS CARMAN, aged 27 in 1673, believed by correspondent, to have been the younger son, of John and Florence Carman, as b. ca. 1646.—O. E. M.).

## THOMAS CARMAN OF MARYLAND

F. S. in Talbot County, 1669, paid Tobacco tax, (ARCH., Vol. II, p. 229).

It is very evident from the will of WILLIAM BURTON of Kent Co., 30th Apr., 1698, 10th Dec. 1699, that his dau. Margaret Burton, was the wife of THOMAS CARMAN, and was then dead as demise to dau. Margaret and heirs, for land taken

up jointly with THOMAS CARMAN, (MD. CAL. OF WILLS, Vol. III, p. 93).

The next generation was rep. by WILLIAM CARMAN, "and his sister", SUSAN CARMAN, in Talbot County, together with WILLIAM BURTON, (MD. CAL. OF WILLS, Vol. II (p. 34), as legatees of Thomas Young, of the same, in the year 1687-8.

A Thomas Carman, prob. son of the first THOMAS CARMAN, was in Queen Anne's Co., as witness to will of Monroe Duncan, will 23 Jan. 1717; 17 Mar. 1717, (MD. CAL. OF WILLS, Vol. IV, pp. 159-160).

The latter apparently d. 1722, leaving wife, Rebecca, et al., in Queen Anne's Co., will 19 Feb. 1721-2; 5 Otc. 1722, (MD. CAL. OF WILLS, Vol. V, p. 125).

He, of the title, was the ancestor of

## WILLIAM LEROY CARMAN, PRINTER

Because of his descent from the common CARMAN ancestor of Long Island and New Jersey; and his fine work as printer of FIRST SETTLERS, his pedigree is given here. It will be noted that there is a WILLIAM CARMAN, in every gen., from ancestor WILLIAM BURTON.

Subject was b. Mar. 19, 1885, at Richmond, Ind., living at L. A., Cal., and m. Mar. 28, 1912, Ruth Dorothea Matson.

He was son of WILLIAM SNYDER CARMAN, b. Nov. 9, 1852, Franklin Co., Ind. Living, L. A., 1934. He m. Apr. 6, 1879, Mary Antoinette Hodgins.

He was son of WILLIAM HENRY CARMAN, b. June 20, 1828, Queen Anne's Co., Md., near Baltimore, and d. ca. 1888, aged 57. He m. Susan Coleman, 1848, Wayne Co., Ind.

He was son of WILLIAM BURTON CARMAN, b. ca. 1793; d. 1875. Queen Anne's Co., Md., m. Henrietta Hollingsworth; slave owner or overseer.

He was the son of WILLIAM CARMAN and wife, Elizabeth, whose sister was wife of ..... Hollingsworth.

He was the son of WILLIAM CARMAN, SR., of Queen Anne's Co., Md., who is in the lineage, following, with wife, Rebecca, prop. BURTON.

N.B. This family claims descent from the first JOHN CARMAN, (supra).—O. E. M.

WILLIAM CARMAN, called "SR.," who lived in Queen Anne's Co., and d. there, 1736, leaving will, 3rd May, 1736; 31st May, 1736, and legacies to 2 sons, THOMAS CARMAN and JAMES CARMAN and their heirs; wife, Rebecca, sons, WILLIAM and JOHN, and daus. Elizabeth and Rebecca, with a witness, WILLIAM BURTON, certainly "junior", (MD. CAL. OF WILLS, Vol. VII, p. 188).

The widow, Rebecca Carman, d. in 1741, leaving a will, 7th Mar. 1740, 28th Mar. 1741, of Queen Anne's Co., and naming sons, James, Thomas, John, dau. Rebecca, son William, and dau. Elizabeth Hollingsworth, (MD. CAL. OF WILLS, Vol. VIII, p. 124).

A Joseph Carman was in Kent Co., in 1741, (idem. p. 282).

## CARLE-CARTEE, "alias Tege"—CORLISS

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 805-10).

LIBBY gives two personalities, viz., Philip Cartee, (p. 130), and Timothy Drisco, "alias Teague" (p. 203). However, TIMOTHY CARTEE in New Jersey had in four records, both "alias Tege" and "alias Timothie", (ARCH.,

Vol. XXI, pp. 259, 268-9, and 273). As late as 1694,— it is inept for anyone to dispute the primary proposition, as to which was the son-in-law of RICHARD YORKE; it is still doubtful from original transcription.

However, there was an inter-relation between John Hance of N. J., who came from Dover, N. H., 1656-1665, and Tobias Hansen "of Piscataway, New England", brother-in-law of George Carle, (see Corliss), and so definitely named in the record. Year, 1678, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1128).

#### JOSEPH CARTER OF NEWBURY, MASS.

The writer is persuaded of this orig. for some W. names. JOSEPH CARTER, (old), 1636, beyond doubt, the father of one of the wives, Mary, of WILLIAM CHANDLER, (q. v., post, p. indic.).

#### NICHOLAS CARTER OF NEWTON, L. I.

Ident. with that one, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 806). First at Newtown, as see SAVAGE, (Vol. I, p. 341). List, Middelberg, 1656; 1657, 1661, 1664 and 1666, (RIKER, index). (Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 109). (HATFIELD, pp. 71-2), and shortly after 1681, he d.

#### PHILIP CARTERET

First Governor and Founder in 1665, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 592).

An excellent account, taken from foot-note DOC. COL. HIST. N. Y., HOLL. (Vol. 2, p. 607).

#### WARREN CASE CHART

N. J. LINEAGES. This has been compiled with credit given to Mr. Howard Stelle Fitz Randolph and this writer. Mr. Case has been a valued correspondent, at Toledo, Ohio, and does not quite agree with this editor, rel. to FIELD at P., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 822). The "Leonard Records" support the contentions of this writer.

Concerning the wife of Samuel Blackford, note discussion, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1165).

#### JOHN CATLIN OF NEWARK

Son of Esebell Baldwin, 1671, and "her kinsman, John Warde, Turner", (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 31).

He was at Wethersfield, Conn., 1662, of Branford, 1666, and was neph. of Lawrence Ward. (COLL. N. J. HIST. SOC., Vol. VI, Supp. 1866, p. 115).

#### JOHN CATLIN OF W.

He settled at Newark by 1675, and had wife, Mary, in 1682. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 21 and 53, other refs.). He rem. to W. He remained and did not go to Deerfield, Mass.

#### BENJAMIN CEVELL OF PISCATAWAY

The same as CAVELL.

This is a most interesting source: CAVELL, (only form recognized in EWEN, p. 204). Dutchmen in Essex Co., England, in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries, foreigners from denizens of Brabant and Flanders.

It is rather suggestive that this was identical with CARVELL, which was spelled CARVILL, in N. J., (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 84), and note, as well, (ante, PART FOUR, p. 592).

BENJAMIN CEVELL, (sic), was, in 1697, a landowner, at Piscataway, adjoining TIMOTHY CARTEE, Thomas Webster, Thomas Higgins, Thomas Sutton and Hugh Dun, (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 269).

#### JOHN CHAMPANTE, AGENT FOR N. Y.

Son of Sir John Champante, of London. Appointed Agent, or Collector of N. Y., 1699, (Docs. rel. to Col. Hist., N. Y., Vol. IV, pp. 586-7). Quite active for years, (index, idem, p. 127).

He was the same, as at W., called "Champine", under Philip Carteret, 1670, (DALLY, p. 46). And, again, "Champance", 1716, (ARCH., Vol. IV, p. 257).

#### JOHN CHAMBERS, F. S., SHREWSBURY

He d. 1687, leaving will dated August 13, 1687, proved Dec. 27, 1687, naming wife, Mary, sons, JOHN, Thomas, Richard, and daus. Mary and Hannah. His wife was named executrix with witnesses John Lippincott, Peter White and Samuel Dennis, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 117; same, ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 86). His name appears in Monmouth records where he came early and his children spread out.

#### JOHN CHAMBERS, JUNIOR, OF P.

Son of first, JOHN CHAMBERS of SHREWSBURY, and in 1702, May 28, of P. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 150). Inter-marriage and descendants foll. with P. & W., F. S.

#### WILLIAM CHANDLER OF ROXBURY, MASS.

This rather dist. fam., has been well worked out, and if any desc., in N. J., they are of later gens., (WOODSTOCK, by Bowen, Vol. III, pp. 301, et seq.).

WILLIAM CHANDLER, First, came 1637, and d. Nov. 26, 1641; m. Annis Hooker, sister of Rev. Thomas Hooker of Hartford, etc. and she m. (3), July 2, 1643, John Dane. SAVAGE, (Vol. I, pp. 358-9). (Mr. L. S. MAPES of Brooklyn is compiling N. J. desc.).

#### WILLIAM CHANDLER OF NEWBURY, MASS.

Contemp. with above, (SAVAGE, Vol. I, p. 359, and COFFIN, p. 297). He was the cooper, (1) wife, Mary, "three of a kind", who d. 29 Oct. 1666. He m. (2) Mary Lord, 26 Feb. 1667, and (3) Mary Carter, 16 April, 1677; chil., Hester, b. 28 Jan. 1652, (long interval), William, b. Dec. 1667, Joseph, b. 19 Nov. 1669, Samuel, b. 29 Feb., 1672, Mary, b. 18 May, 1674. He d. 5 March, 1701, in his 85 year. The migration from Newbury, Mass. to W., N. J.; Carter association, and other coll. evidence, names SAMUEL and JOSEPH CHANDLER succ. in N. J., make more than just prob., that TIMOTHY CHANDLER of P. undoubtedly b. ca. 1650 was his son.

Note int. rec., in RECS. QUART. CTS., ESSEX CO., MASS., (Vol. VI, p. 332), where WILLIAM CHANDLER was assoc. with HUGH MARCH, et al.

#### TIMOTHY CHANDLER, SR. OF P.

He was there, before June 27, 1687, his son a grantee, and then he had a son, TIMOTHY CHANDLER, JR., (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 108), who, if of age, put his father's birth, bef. 1650, and his mother, ABIGAIL CHANDLER, who was cert., ABIGAIL TAPPAN, dau. of the first ABRAHAM TAPPAN, of Newbury, unrevealed in vit. stats. This has never been asserted before.

Meager recs., but they had chil. rec. in P. Vit. STATS., (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 226, and 242, 229-30); twins, Mary and Martha, b. Sept. 21, 1687, latter, d. Nov. 30, 1687; Samuel, b. June 22, 1690; Abigail, b. July 10, 1693, and certainly Sarah, (post) and that TIMOTHY CHANDLER, JR., of age in 1687, who or his son, in turn, m. Janet Shaw, Nov. 17, 1717, and one of these had wife, Sarah Perigo, in 1718. The



son, SAMUEL CHANDLER m. Elizabeth Jones, Jan. 24, 1721.

Very soon, after 1693, TIMOTHY CHANDLER, SR., d., and his widow m. Dr. Walter Robinson, who d. in 1698, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 857), so that the first husband, TIMOTHY CHANDLER, SR., was dead sometime before.

Sarah Robinson, of P., who was a spinster, left will, dated July 13, 1720, proved Aug. 26, 1720, naming in her will; brother, Timothy Chandler, who has two sons, Abraham and Isaac, both under age, and Samuel Chandler, et al. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 390). These names persisted in N. J.; soldiers of 1715, in Salem.

#### JOHN CHAPLIN OF W.

He was a tailor, and there by 1697, receiving grant from JOHN WOODBRIDGE, then of W. too. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 261). In 1700-1, "now the land of JOHN CHAPLIN", (idem, p. 328).

He d. 1709-10, leaving a will, dated Dec. 4, 1709, proved Feb. 2, 1709-10, "tailor" naming wife, Mary, and chil.; Benjamin, John, Mehitable and Mary. A witness was ROGER HAWKINS., of W. (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 330), et al., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 89).

His son, JOHN CHAPLIN, d. in E., in 1715, was a "boatman" referring to sister, Mehitable, wife of Samuel Butler, of W., et al., as per his will, (idem, p. 89).

#### AQUILA CHASE, THE FIRST

That excellent Gen., by Mr. John C. Chase, of Kerry, N. H., (personal friend of the writer), President of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc., has answered most all, and definitely, the CHASE Queries of the first three generations; and some descendants, not worked out, appear in N. J.

#### JUDAH CHASE, MOUNT BLANCHARD, OHIO

Descendant of AQUILA CHASE, the FIRST.

He was b. in Vermont, in 1791, and early removed to Ohio, where he m. May 5, 1826, SUSAN HULL, dau. of BENJAMIN HULL, and wife, ELIZABETH SMITH. (vide, ante, ill., PART ONE, p. XX; HULL FAM. IN AMER., p. 400). He d. 1871. She was b. 1803, d. 1885, and they left descendants living at Findlay, Ohio, Mrs. (Dr.) A. L. Linawever, (vide, ante, this PART, affidavits of JEREMIAH DRAKE, p. 932 and LOIS DRAKE SCHOENBERGER, p. 935).

There was a strange rejoining or coming together, in Ohio, of the blood strains of N. H. and Vermont, as CHASE and SCRIBNER, with HULL via N. J.—O. E. M.

#### CHILD or CHILDS of PISCATAWAY

This must be referable to that SAMUEL CHILDE, ment. in the will of JOHN HANCE, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.). That one at Barnstable, son of RICHARD CHILD, son of Richard, the first, was bapt. 6 Apr., 1684, and somehow got to N. H., after 1700.

#### JOHN CILLEY OF W.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 806-7).

This famous fam., formerly of E., 1665, left sprigs in N. J. The subject was a F. S., at W., and there with wife, Margaret Cilley, in 1690, witnesses to the will of Michael White, etc., of W., dated Dec. 1, 1690 and proved, April 23, 1692, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 226 and Vol. XXIII, p. 505). He was cert., a son of Captain Robert, or at least, a grandson.

#### BENJAMIN CODDINGTON

No. 8, in CODDINGTON, (p. 5). Rev soldier. A desc. Dr. O. L. Coddington, Columbus, Ohio, refers to "Coddington Records, Number Two", where he is listed as No. 268, (p. 28). This ref. supplements first book by Rev. Herbert G. Coddington, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 319; PART FOUR, pp. 594-5).

The first BENJAMIN CODDINGTON, b. 1680, d. 1753, is covered, with many chil., inc. many daus.

#### CAPTAIN THOMAS CODRINGTON

Came to W., 1682-3, from N. Y., a merchant, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 53), 1684, called as above, and "of Racawackhana, Middlesex", (E. J., under Props., p. 100).

Purchased with John White and John Royce "Raritan", 1682, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 54). (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 565).

1688, 1000 a. at "Blew Hills", (idem, p. 120).

1694-1701, wife, Margaret, (idem, pp. 140-257).

Mrs. Thomas Codrington, 1696, (idem, p. 260).

He was a debtor of Thomas Carhart of W., 1697, (idem, Vol. XXIII, p. 82).

1698, called "of Somerset", (E. J. under Props., p. 139).

Member of Council, 1702, (ARCH., Vol. II, p. 486).

CAPTAIN THOMAS CODRINGTON, d. in N. Y. 1710, leaving will, dated Apr. 9, and prov. Apr. 20, leaving wife, Margaret, sisters, Elizabeth and Katherine, and two more sisters unnamed, (N. Y. Hist. Soc. Coll., Vol. 1893, Wills, II, p. 42).

In relation to the above, the MAPP, (vide, ante, p. 1070-a), should be consulted, as it shows these names, as owning land at the date, 1683.—O. E. M.

#### COE OF CONN. AND LONG ISLAND

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 412-3).

The gen. "Robert Coe, The Puritan", is not complete. There were clearly and at least three sons, born in England; I, John b. 1626; II, Robert, b. 1627, and; Benjamin, b. 1629. There were certainly other sons and daughters, and association with the first RICHARD CRABBE and CARMAN, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 153).

More chil., than above must be added.—O. E. M. They migrated to Calvert Co., Md., by 1700.

#### ROBERT COLE OF P.

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 94).

Referred to as of W. and Mdx. Co. Wife, Mary, 1684. He d. 1702-3, and est., Feb. 15, with Joseph Wood of Penn., gentleman, admr. John Pike of W. and George Drake of P., bondsmen, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 101).

Was he not son of ABRAHAM COLE, First of S. I.? (Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 120). Was this a corruption of COOL?—O. E. M.

#### COLVER CREDIT

In connection with the records given, the above title (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 951), reference should be had to a long time friend of the writer, Dr. Cecil Randolph Luton, who was an officer and member of the Sons of the Revolution in the State of California, and a prominent man in the City of Los Angeles. His record and pedigree on file with the Society, (compiled by O. E. M.), will exhibit an honored descendant of the Culver lineage given in this PART SIX. His widow and family, living at 647 S. Manhattan Place, Los Angeles, California, and his son-in-law, Mr. Dan Ferguson, who is Secretary of the Sons of the

Revolution at the present writing and a noteworthy member of that Society. Their courtesies in this connection are gratefully noted.

#### COLVER—CULVER FAMILY OF N. J.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 951), a genealogy, so named.

#### EDWARD COLVER THE FIRST

EDWARD COLVER, the Puritan, founder of the family of Colver, or Culver, in America, emigrated to this country with John Winthrop, the younger, son of John Winthrop the Governor of Massachusetts, and himself, Governor of Connecticut. He was a native of the southeast of England, (see Chapter on "The Colvers in England"), and arrived with the party of emigrants brought out by John Winthrop in the autumn of 1635. \* \* \* \*

\* \* \* \* The last years of Edward Colver were passed in this house on the Groton side of the Mystic River. He died in 1685, full of years and of honor (probably 85 years of age). \* \* \* \* He had married at Dedham, Massachusetts, 19 September, 1638, Ann Ellis, the daughter of John Ellis, one of the signers of the Dedham Covenant. \* \* \* \* A small headstone, bearing upon one face the roughly cut initials "E. C.", is supposed to be that of Edward Colver, who died in the village of Mystic, Groton township, New London, in the Colony of Connecticut.

Children:

2 i John, born 15 April, 1640; baptized 19 September, 1641, at Dedham, Massachusetts, et al.

(From COLVER—CULVER GENEALOGY, Colver, p. 39, 40, 42 and 43).

#### SECOND GENERATION

2 JOHN(2) COLVER (EDWARD(1), the eldest child of Edward Colver the Puritan and Ann Ellis, his wife, was born at Dedham, Massachusetts, 15 April, 1640, and was baptized there on the 19th of September, 1641. \* \* \* \* In 1672 John Colver was married to Mary, the eldest daughter of Governor John Winthrop of Connecticut. \* \* \* \* land granted to him 1661, as mentioned above. The date and place of his death are uncertain.

Children: I, John; II, Jabez; III, Abigail; IV, James; Sarah, and David.

About 1730 or 1732, a party of Rogerenes emigrated from the vicinity of New London, Connecticut, to Morris County, New Jersey. They were led by John Colver, the party consisting of twenty-one persons in all, among them being Sarah Winthrop, wife of John Colver 3, and ten children. In 1732, on the 2nd of December, the will of John Colver was filed at Black River, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, witnessed by John Peel and Seth Smith (a woman). The records go on to state that soon after this the whole family moved away from Schooley's Mountain, Morris County, where they had located; one son, Jabez, going to Wantage and the other, John, to Monmouth County. John is stated to have returned to Schooley's Mountain later, with his two sons, Thomas and Robert, whose mother is given as Sarah, daughter of Governor Winthrop. Robert bought a tract of land on Schooley's Mountain, and settled upon it, the Colver burying ground being still preserved and now in the possession of the Martinus family, who own the farm. In this graveyard is the tombstone of John Colver, who died in 1760 at the age of ninety, and is, presumably, that of Robert's father;

#### ROBERT COMBS OF W.

He came from Shrewsbury, and was certainly there as late as 1714, with THOMAS COMBS, father or brother, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 51-3).

His wife was Eunice Dennis, dau. of the Hon. Samuel Dennis of S.

He d. 1730, will, dated June 9, and proved, Sept. 11, 1730. Named wife, Euness (Eunice), and children: Dennis, Robert, (under age), and other children, sons and daus. not named. Henry Potter, Richard Carman, Timothy Bloomfield, and Nugent Kelly figured. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 103). The Thomas Combs on same page, dying 1724, was the one (supra), without doubt.

#### JOHN CONGER OF W.

(Belconger)

Will, dated, Jan. 11, 1710-1, proved Aug. 27, 1712, names wife, Sarah, sole exctc. Chil.: Benjamin, Job, Joseph, John, Jonathan, Gershom; daus., names not given. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 105). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 809).

#### JOHN CORBETT OF W.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 809). He came from S. I.

Corruption of surname was CORBITT, (vide, ante, idem, p. 810).

He d. in 1711, and est. admr., with wife, Elizabeth, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 109).

JACOB CORBITT was d. in 1682, buried "in his garden by the side of William Nobile," (Noble), (Idem, Vol. XXI, p. 55).

GEORGE CORBETT, 1679, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1111).

#### JACOB COSART, F. S.

Son of ANTHONY COZAR(T), b. Brooklyn, 10/16/1701, d. 4/19/1772 and is buried in Pres. Cem. at Bound Brook. He m. Anna Cox, dau. of Philip Cox, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 596), b. 1/17/1677, d. Sept. 1785, and his first wife, Hannah Trembley. Subject's will, as of Bridgewater, Somerset Co., probated May 2, 1772; mentions wife, Hannah, sons, Jacob, Job, Anthony and daus. Anna Sutton and Leah Reggs, (ARCH., in printing).

#### JACQUES COSSART, IMMIGRANT

(BAIRD, HUG. EM. Vol. I, p. 182-3). Bapt. in Leyden, Holland, May 29, 1639, (son of Jacques Cossart b. 1595, and wife, Rachel Gelton, who went to Holland from Picardy in Normandie, or from Bretagne). (HIST. OF COSSART, by Joseph A. Cossart, Bu. of Nav., Washington, D. C.).

JACQUES COSSART, JR., m. Lea Vilman (Lydia Willems), in Leyden, and they left there, 1657, returning in 1659, and leaving again in 1660.

Arrived in New Amsterdam, Oct. 14, 1662, with two chil., aged five years and eighteen months. April 1, 1663, joined Dutch Church, (BERGEN, p. 49), and for many years, evidence; of Brooklyn, dying there 1685. He was "Collector of Monies", 1666. Had at least six chil. I and II, (supra), and latter prob. JOHN COSSART; III, Janete Cossart, IV, Jacques, (Jacob); V, DAVID, b. July 18, 1671, d. ca. 1740, m. Oct. 11, 1696, Styntie Joris, Van Horn; VI, ANTHONY (infra), bapt. Nov. 19, 1673.

DAVID COSSART, (supra), bought land at Raritan or near Bound Brook, 1719; rem. 1729, to Somerset Co., N. J., (CHAMBERS, EARLY GERMANs, p. 308). Will, June 10, 1736, prov. Jan. 15, 1740. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 114).

#### COTTON-SPRIGG

(Virginia)

Mr. John Bayler Calvert Nicklin, a very conscientious gen., feels that COMPEND., (Vol. III, p. 620), is in error in ascribing to Col. Thomas Sprigg, as wife, "in 1650, Kathryn, widow of Captain William Roper, whose sister, Verlinda Roper, m. Gov. William Stone, of Md."



and is not all correct in haec verba, and that her name was COTTON. Much correspondence and months of search leads this writer to state that the first COTTON error is to be credited to that excellent gen., and his friend, Hon. W. G. Stannard, (deceased), and that the statement by O. E. M., (supra) is correct, from all known or discoverable recs.

#### THOMAS COX OF N. J.

THOMAS COX, (b. ca. 1620—, d. 1681), native of Herefordshire, Eng., a First Settler, of Mespath Kills, (Newtown), Long Island, 1665; rem. to become a grantee and important First Settler of Monmouth County, N. J., at Middletown; 1665, with earliest Concession of Land Rights, 1675 to "Thomas Cox, self and wife, 240 acres". He had m. at Mespath Kills, Apr. 22, 1665, Elizabeth Blashford, (Blackford) of the same. He d., 1681, and widow m. Thomas Ingraham. (Vide, COMPENDIUM, Vol. III, p. 440). Dep. to meet gov. and council, at Woodbridge, 1676, and other imp. civic distinctions.

#### COX OF NEW JERSEY

Referring to PHILIP COX, (1709-1785) and to ISAAC COX, (1743-1838), this is to acknowledge the courtesy of that fine friend, Mr. Louis R. Hamill of Matanzas, Cuba, who has loaned me for publication the "Unpublished Cox and Allied Families Genealogy", by Judge John Clay Cox of Dayton, Ohio. A few excerpts as space permits:

#### PHILIP COX OF N. J.

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 596).

He was b. in England, Jan. 17, 1677, d. Sept. 1785 and m. (3) Hannah Trembly, dau. of Jean du Tremblay, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 634).

His first wife was also named, Hannah Trembly, and was an aunt of his, thru wife of same name. (HAMILL). They had

Isaac Cox, b. 1743, d. 1837/8, m. Sarah Sutton, b. 1749-50; et al.

#### REV. JACOB COZAD, I

B. in Somerset Co., 1724, d. 1812, m. Elizabeth Sutton, dau. of Rev. David Sutton, b. 1703, d. Dec. 1775, of Basking Ridge, Somerset Co., and wife, Sarah Trembley, b. 1715. Both Jacob Cozad, III, and his father-in-law, were Bapt. ministers, etc.

Am enclosing photos of the graves of Elizabeth Sutton, née Higgins, wife of John Sutton in Bapt. Cem. at Stelton, (P.), and Jacob Cosart, II, in the Presby. Cem. at Bound Brook, N. J., (ill. opp. page 1056).

#### ANTHONY COZART(?) OF N. Y.

Surname spelled 15 dif. ways, (HAMILL). He was b. in Brooklyn, Dec. 19, 1673, m. (1) July 17, 1696, Elizabeth Valentine; m. (2), Judith, lived at Brooklyn, and Somerville, N. J. His father was Jacques Cossart a French Huguenot, who fled from Rouen, France, to Germany, then to Leyden, Holland, m. there Lydia Williams; then to New Haven, Conn., 1663; then to Brooklyn. (Early Ger. Settlers of N. J., 1895; RIKER, Hist. of Haarlem, pp. 117-228; Doc. Hist. of N. Y., Vol. III; Record, Vol. XVIII, p. 111).

#### RICHARD CRABB(E) OF L. I.

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 412-3).

Many correspondents and subscribers interested, partic., as to Md., pedigree.

This compiler came to conclusion, after many years of study and search, (MONNET, p. 1102). that there must be a generation in Maryland be-

tween first HENRY CRABB, there 1665, (MONNET, p. 312), and that of RALPH CRABB (1694-1734), and pedigrees paralleling by gens. proved this. The discovery of that THOMAS CRABB in N. J., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 812), furnished the solution. Hence:

(COMPEND, 1933, Vol. V, p. 637).

RICHARD CRABB(E), (b. 1594(?)—d. 1680), from Suffolk, England, 1634, came with ROBERT COE, "The Puritan" (1596-1677), called his "brother-in-law"; first to Boston, Mass.; temp. at Watertown, then 1639, Wethersfield, Conn.; together with Robert Coe founded Stamford; both to Long Island, Hemstead, Mespath, (Newtown), Huntington and Jamaica; Deputy to the General Court from Wethersfield, Conn., 1639-41, (Soc. of Col. Wars, 1922, p. 124). He m. (1) a Coe, or else, his sister m. ROBERT COE; (2) ALSE, widow of Peter Wright. Large fam. (AUTH. FIRST SETTLERS, O. E. M., PART THREE, pp. 412-3, et al.). Died, Oyster Bay, Long Island, 1680, (Will, N. Y. Hist. Coll., 1892, Vol. I, p. 106). These fams. sent repr. to Md.

HENRY CRABB, (b. ca. 1637, d. after 1698), m. at Boston, 1, Jan. 1658, to Hannah, dau. of Thomas Emmons; ment. in Col. N. Y. Recs. Rem. to Maryland 1665, and marked in records, (MONNET FAM. GEN., pp. 310, 312 and 1105) 1672, and 1678, (MD. ARCH., Vol. VII, p. 94), in Kent Co., where he d. after 1698.

THOMAS CRABB, called "MR." and "gentleman", b. 1666—d. bef. May 5, 1720; was in Piscataway, N. J., bef. 1696, (Supra, PART FIVE, p. 812), and in 1708, listed as mem. of Assembly of Md. (Md. Hist. Mag., Vol. XVII, p. 212 et al.). Settled St. Mary's and Charles Counties, Md. M. (1) Margaret (dau. of Major Josiah Wilson), ca. 1688; (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Wright, (Wills, Cal. of Wills, Md., Vol. V, p. 3). Two, contemporary of THOMAS CRABB.

\*(Note: This Gen. has always been omitted in prior pub.—O. E. M.). (MD. HIST. MAG., Vol. III, p. 71).

#### NICHOLAS CROSS OF N. J.

B., ten or twenty years before the Revolution, and rem. to Greene Co., Penn. by 1810. Ancestor of that prominent magazine writer and competent genealogist, Frank Clay Cross, of Denver, Col. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 920).

It is believed by this writer that CROSS of N. J. orig. in WILLIAM GLEN-CROSS, of N. Y., 1711, (N. Y. Hist. Soc. Col., 1893, Wills, Vol. II, p. 74), for widow Glencross, 1715, (q. v.), in Freehold, N. J.

It was common, then, to drop a syllable, from a surname, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 689).

#### CROW—CROWELL GENEALOGY

(Vide, ante, this PART, supra).

Mrs. Ethel C. Waters of Rochester, N. Y., interested esp. concerning first YELVERTON CROWELL.

He was first ment. in N. E., at Charlestown, Mass., 1637, wife, Elizabeth. Settled on farm at South Sea, West Yarmouth, Mass., 1640, Rep. 1663. In King Philip's War, 1675. He d. suddenly, 24 Oct. 1683. In his will, 1683, he signed his name, as "Yelverton Crowell alias Crow". Elizabeth, his wife, d. Nov. 1703.

Issue: I. John, b. 1642, m. Hannah Hathaway, (dau. of John and Hannah (Hallet) Hathaway). He was styled "Junior" to distinguish him from JOHN CROW, son of JOHN CROW, proprietor.

II. Edward, b. 1644 (?), m. 16, Jan. 1673, in Barnstable, Mary Lathrop.

- III Samuel, b. 1646 (?), m. Hannah and moved to N. J., when he d. 12 Apr. 1723.  
 IV. Thomas, b. 9 May, 1649, m. Deborah, who d. 22 Apr. 1722.  
 V. Elizabeth, b. 9 May 1649, m. Samuel Mathews, and rem. to Cape May, N. J.  
 VI. Et al.

#### CROWE OR CROWELL OF W

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 597).

A part of the senior data, used in this work, was supplied by an old chart, (printed), in the possession of Mr. Horace Dickerman, of New Haven, Conn.

It has been assumed, by others, always that JOHN CROWE and YELVERTON CROWE of Yarmouth were brothers, and the N. J. names and recs. seem to verify this basic idea.—O. E. M.

#### VIRGINIA DARE

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 986).

Captain William Dare was in Salem, N. J., bef. 1700, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 386, et al.). At least two sons, William Dare, Jr., and Benoni Dare.

#### THOMAS DAVIS OF W. AND P.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 815 and 816).

It is to be doubted that there were two individuals, except, father and son, and the contemp. THOMAS DAVIS, who flourished at Newark, who had a son, THOMAS DAVIS.

We are concerned with that one, who m. MARY HULL, who was then deceased, as her husband, when her father, Rev John Drake, d. in 1741, as "Samuel, Thomas and Mary Davis, children of daughter, Mary, deceased." (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 151). This dau., MARY DRAKE, was listed, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, 602), and always has been omitted by others, heretofore. This same will names, BENJAMIN HULL, ESQ., and both facts point to the reason why the DAVIS grave-stone was contiguous, at Sampttown, (vide, ante, ill., this PART, p. 1028). Also, (idem, p. 1056).

#### JOHN DE CAMP OF E.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 816).

The De Camp Gen., (MORRISON, 1900, p. 27), is said to possess errors, of which this writer has made no paralleling investigation. However, it is said that there was a JOHN DE CAMP, b. 1715, bapt. on Staten Island, 1717, who rem. to W. or E., ca. 1735, where deeds recs. show land ownership. He is said to have been buried on the road between Westfield and Rahway, with tomb-stone inscription, "Died, Oct. 25, 1782, age 67"; beside which is another, bearing, "Deborah De Camp, died Nov. 1, 1793, age 67", and that she was m. to Johannes De Camp as Deborah Morris. Mrs. Maurice Moore, Lynchburg, Va., has investigated and believes these facts to be proven. The writer finds no trace on S. I., and still believes the first De Camp to have been HENRY, as (supra).

Union Co., Hist. Soc., (McCarthy), has recs. of private cemetery, near Scotch Plains, on Raritan Road, verifying above burials and inscriptions. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1038).

#### PETER DE LA NOY OF E.

1680-1, "as attorney to John Hendricks de Browne for the child of Matthias de Hart, dec'd." (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 59).

#### ROBERT DIXON OF W.

Boatman. Came to W.

He d. 1719, and est. Dec. 21, Admin. to John Heard, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 139).

#### REVEREND FRANCIS DOUGHTY

Of N. E., Long Island, and Virginia. (Vide, RIKER, pp. 17-25 et alia, and SAVAGE, (Vol. II, p. 62). He was the grandfather of JACOB DOUGHTY, of Somerset County, N. J. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 600). Also, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1103 and 1105).

#### ABRAHAM DRAKE OF P. and NEWTON

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 602).

He was a son of the first Rev. John Drake of P., and was b. Apr. 1685, d. May 6, 1763, and m. ca. 1704, Deliverance Wooden, b. Sept. 19, 1683, (dau. of Andrew and Elizabeth Wooden, of Pisc.).

He was named in the will of his father, 1740-1, as his son, and having a son, Abraham, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 151), and the latter was Abraham Drake, Jr., in the will of Ensign Benjamin Hull, 1731-3, (idem, p. 254). Again, 1750, (idem, p. 260). And, in 1734 and 1740, he was at Peapack, Somerset, finally Morris Co., where the HULLS went from Pisc. (Idem, pp. 457 and 467).

He d. in 1763, leaving a will, dated July 28, 1759, "of Roxbury Tp., Morris Co.", prov. May 6, 1763, naming son Abraham, and latter's sons, Abraham and Jacob\*, and his "eldest son, Nathaniel"; sons, Jacob and Elisha, et al., (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 120).

Chil. from all sources;

\*This was the famous Col. Jacob Drake of the Rev. War.—O. E. M.

#### FRANCIS DRAKE, COUNTY OF DEVON, ENG.

Mr. Joseph Brown Turner, genealogist, Newark, Delaware, has visited and made personal researches in Devonshire re ancestry of CAPTAIN FRANCIS DRAKE, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 414). He presents will records indicating an entirely new lineage of CAPTAIN FRANCIS DRAKE of P. Will of John Drake of Wadden, par. of SOWLIE, Co. of Devon, Mar. 14, 1606, son, Augustine, et al., a bro-in-law. Probate, July 11, 1607.

Will of Augustine Drake, the Elder, of Exeter, Co. of Devon, June 21, 1641. Among et al., grand-son, FRANCIS DRAKE. Proved, July 20, 1641.

Again, will of Augustine Drake, of Ide, Co. of Devon, merchant, Nov. 6, 1644, sons, Augustine, William, John, Robert, Richard, dau. Agnes Drake, et al. and "my son, \*FRANCIS DRAKE", et al. Proved December 31, 1646.

\*Note:—This Francis Drake is possibly—or probably—the Francis Drake who came to New England, was at Portsmouth, New Hampshire in 1631, (1641), and died in New Jersey, July 29, 1688. J. B. T.

#### CAPT. GEORGE DRAKE OF P.

Son of CAPT. FRANCIS DRAKE m., Nov. 13, 1677, Mary Oliver of E., (dau. of William and Mary Oliver). (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 226).

He d. at P. in 1709, leaving a will, dated, Nov. 8, 1709, "yeoman," proved, Nov. 8, 1709, naming wife, Mary, and chil., Andrew, Jonathan, David, George, Elizabeth, Susannah and Mary, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 142).

His widow, Mary Drake, returned to E. and was living as such, as late as 1726, a witness, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 436). This disposes completely the suggestion that the wife was Mary Manning or et al.—O. E. M.

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 601).



**GEORGE DRAKE OF P.**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 819).

B. July 21, 1709, d. Nov. 13, 1776, m. (1) Elizabeth Stelle, dau. of Rev Benjamin Stelle of P. She was b. Jan. 3, 1712, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 238) which corresponds with her burial inscription, as d. Apr. 15, 1768, aged 56, i. e. b. 1712, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 371). (An absolutely new discovery by O. E. M.).

He m. (2) Ruth. Between them he had JOHN, (infra), GEORGE, Elizabeth, Hannah, et al. Elizabeth m. Mar. 18, 1760, DAVID POUND, son of Elijah Pound, who was living in 1777, at Piscataway

HANNAH DRAKE m. JAMES CLARK, who d. in Amwell, Hutterdon Co., 1774, leaving a will, dated Apr. 9, 1774, proved Apr. 25, 1774, naming wife, Hannah, and neighbor, Gershom Lee, and bro.-in-law, GEORGE DRAKE. (ARCH., Vol. XXXIV, p. 93).

GEORGE DRAKE, Jr., b. 1749, d. 1832, ae., 83, persisted to maturity, etc., and m. Nancy Runyon, (of Rev. Reune Runyon), who d. May 11, 1839, ae. 73.

**JEREMIAH DRAKE OF PISCATAWAY**

He was b. June 9, 1707, son of Captain Andrew Drake, and wife, Hannah Fitz Randolph, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 819), and undoubt. ancestor of that JEREMIAH DRAKE, who made affidavit, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 932).

He, of the title, was living at P., 1733 and 1743, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, pp. 432 and 467).

He m. 1729, Martha Dunn, b. July 8, 1709, dau. of Hugh Dunn and Elizabeth, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.); and will, dated Jan. 19, 1759, prov. Feb. 5, 1759, "of Piscataway", (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 97), naming wife, Martha, and first five children:

- I. Jeremiah, b. June 13, 1730.
- II. Ruth, m. David Dunham.
- III. Andrew, b. May 28, 1734, m. Rebecca Dunham, in 1764, Feb. 7, who was b. 1743, 11-24.
- IV. Martha, m. John Dunham; et al.
- V. Hugh,
- VI. Jonathan, (LEONARD RECS.).

**JEREMIAH DRAKE OF ESSEX**

He was living in 1777, a witness. (ARCH., Vol. XXXIV, p. 349). His father was spoken of as "deceased", in 1760, (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 123). He m. Elizabeth Foster.

Chil., JOHN, Jacob, Aaron, Mary, Rebecca, Eliza, et al., (LEONARD RECS.).

With the close of the Rev. War, members of this fam., with others, went southward to Virginia and Nor. Car. to become ancestors of the foll.

**JEREMIAH DRAKE, OF SANTA MONICA, CALIFORNIA**

See his picture and read his affidavit, (vide, ante, pp. 932-5 and 952).

He gave affidavit concerning the author's birth and Ohio ancestry: an aged man, then, 85 years, clear in memory and remarkable in physical powers, since deceased. He belonged to the New Jersey DRAKE Family, and this caused an interesting DRAKE hunt and conclusion, (supra).

**JOHN DRAKE OF P., REV. SOLDIER**

(for Wilbur A. Drake, Daytona Beach, Fla.)

Son of George Drake and wife, Elizabeth Stelle, (vide, ante, this PART, p. above), and buried in

the same burial plot at P., d. Oct. 17, 1779, in his 35th year, i. e. b. 1744, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 371, where 1770 should be 1779, typ. err.) He m. (1) Mary Munday, Mar. 8, 1748-9, (ARCH., Vol. II, p. 110).

Inv., July 12, 1780 by Benjamin Manning and Jacob Martin, while George Drake, Jr., joined with widow, SARAH DRAKE. She was Sarah Martin of P., b. 1751, and d. June 15, 1828, and m. (2), Richard Merrill, (N. J. HIST., MSS.).

Sarah Martin, his sec. wife, was the dau. of James Martin.

**NATHANIEL DRAKE, SR., OF ROXBURY**

He lived in Morris Co., N. J., and was the eldest son of Abraham Drake, of the same, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1176), and wife, Deliverance Wooden.

He was b. Mar. 17, 1705, at Pisc., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 231). He was in Morris, 1747-8, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, pp. 255 and 381). Again, 1757 and 1760, (idem, Vol. XXXII, pp. 28 and 207), with his relatives, the HULLS, certainly there by 1756.

His wife was named ANN.

He d. in 1765, was called as in the title, and in testate, with admsrs., Nathaniel Drake, Jr., and Samuel Drake, "sons of Nathaniel Drake, Sr.", and fellowbondsmen, Jabesh Bell, who foll. thru the fortunes of this fam., (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 121. He had also, sons, Joseph and John Drake.

**NATHANIEL S. DRAKE**

(Ancestry of Rolland Russell Drake, of Chicago), B. in New Jersey, prob. Sussex, Feb. 14, 1787, d. Decorah, Iowa, Dec. 13, 1869. Middle name prob. Samuel.

He m. Mar. 24, 1819 at Newton, N. J., Elizabeth Nixon and had 9 children: I. Charles, II. Zephaniah, III Samuel, IV. Ida, V. Rachel Ann, VI. NATHAN, VII. Jane, VIII. Nancy Harriet, IX. Aaron Kelse. The writer believes that he was a grandson of the foll. NATHANIEL DRAKE, prob. thru the latter's son, Nathaniel, Jr.

**NATHANIEL DRAKE OF SUSSEX COUNTY, YEOMAN**

Called "Tr.", and the son of NATHANIEL DRAKE, SR., of Morris County, and wife, (in turn, the son of ABRAHAM DRAKE OF PISC.) (q. v.).

He had removed to Sussex County, when it was formed, with his relatives, the HULLS, certainly after 1756. He d. in 1778, and left a will, dated Jan. 13, prov. May 2, 1778, which names wife, ANNE ..... (Q.E.D.); son, Nathaniel, and sons, Joseph, Samuel and John, with executors—Jacob Drake and Jabish Bell, both of Morris Co., the former being his brother, and who renounced the appointment. (ARCH., Vol. XXXIV, p. 151). This tallies with O.B.L. Records, and the above ABRAHAM DRAKE was the son of the first, Rev. John Drake.

**DUKE, (IN GENERAL), NOT P.**

Referring to FRANCIS DUKE, (?), vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 403), the writer is all the more convinced that this was most certainly an error for FRANCIS DRAKE. There is no evidence that any one outside of the English proprietors of this name ever appeared in N. J. (Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 952), and they made no settlement, as per records.

**DAVID DUNHAM OF SCOTCH PLAINS**

He m. Freelope De Camp, dau. of John De Camp and wife, Deborah Morris, "who departed this life, April the 14th, 1784, in ye 26th year of her age."

It is said that the F. S. of Scotch Plains was Sarah De Camp, Township of Westfield; was SARAH DE CAMP, 1689, but not verified. (Mc Carthy), Q. V., under John De Camp, (ante, this PART, p. 1176).

**OLD JOHN DUNHAM, MILL AT W.**

Trinity Episcopal Church. The Rev. Edward R. Welles, Rector, is writing Hist. of Church.

Rectory is the old home of Jonathan Dunham, the Miller, 1671. Pointed out the window to site of Old Mill on Woodbridge Creek, ¼ mile away. Outside is old mill stone used as a doorstep. Down cellar, heavy old rough hewn timbers of old house, (May 4, 1933). (DALLY, p. 17 and et al.).

**JUNIOR JOHN DUNHAM OF P.**

(Nephew of REV. JONATHAN and JOAN PYATT).

This must be reviewed, because of errors in DUNHAM GEN., (pp. 254 and 287). He was a son of BENAJAH DUNHAM and DOROTHY MARTIN, of P., b. July 8, 1705, and d. in 1740, m. Oct. 23, 1729, MERCY DRAKE, b. Sept. 25, 1709, d. bef. 1739.

Dau. of JOSEPH DRAKE, and wife, ANNE WELLS, (?). (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 603).

Issue: (Vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 226 and 232).

I. DANIEL, b. 1728, (m. Catharine Campbell?) when he m. actually, RUTH DUNN, (vide, post, this PART, p. 1179).

II. ELIJAH, named in his father's will, (post), b. Dec. 12, 1730, d. Mar. 29, 1779, m. Mary Sharp, April 14, 1751.

III. ANNE, b. July 12, 1734, m. Nov. 25, 1751, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 188). LIEUT. ISAAC HULL, b. Nov. 17, 1731, (son of JUDGE JOSEPH HULL, and wife, Susannah Stelle). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

IV. ELI, (ELISHA), b. Jan. 27, 1738/9, m. March 18, 1761, Martha Berrien.

V. Dorothy, b. Nov. 12, 1737.

VI. JOHN, b. Aug. 12, 1740, d. June 5, 1795, m. (1), Mary Gilman, (2), Mrs. Ruth (Sharp) Stelle, and she d. Sept. 16, 1823.

JOHN DUNHAM was that one testate, 1740, leaving will dated, 1739, March 25, "of Piscataway, Middlesex Co., yeoman," wife, but not named, and son, ELIJAH, prob. the oldest. Other chil., but no names given. The executors—uncle Jonathan Dunham, brother Hezekiah Dunham, brother-in-law, Samuel Dunn, Jr., identifies him, (DUNHAM GEN., p. 254) (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 155).

**HUGH DUNN, JR. OF P.**

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 416).

Important, because of tie-in of other P. fams., not before developed.—O. E. M.

He was a son of the first HUGH DUNN, SR., grantee, associate and F. S. at P. The subject was b. at P., Nov. 18, 1678, and d. 1736-7; m. Aug. 9, 1697, Elizabeth Martin, b. Mar. 24, 1680-1, (dau. of Ensign, JOHN MARTIN, JR., and wife, DOROTHY SMITH, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 288), as (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 232 and 227).

He was a prom. F. S. of P., large fam., intern. with many other prom. fams.

When HUGH DUNN, JR., d. 1736-7, he left a will, dated, 1736-7, Jan. 31, prov., Feb. 16, 1736-7, which proves the foll. child. and shows some interesting gen., (ARCH., Vol. XXX, pp. 155-6). He was called, "of Piscataway, Middlesex Co., yeoman"; naming children, HUGH DUNN, (3), Jeremiah, Zachariah, Benjamin, Phinehas, Ruth and Rebecca. Land at P., bought of John Barrowe, (Borrow), formerly THOMAS HIGGINS, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1011); same of BENJAMIN HIGGINS; same of BENJAMIN HARRISON, (vide, ante, the same, p. 1019); brother, JOSEPH DUNN, et al., as Benjamin Wooden, John Wolleges, (WOLLEDGE, vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 877), Joseph Fitz Randolph, Edmund Dunham of P., and Jonathan Dunham, his son-in-law, Moses Fitz Randolph, Jeremiah Fitz Randolph, etc.

Issue:

I. HUGH, 3rd, b. Sept. 20, 1697, d. young, without issue.

II. HUGH, 3rd, b. Jan. 1, 1699/1700, d. 1759, leaving a will, dated June, 1759, "of Stow Creek, Cumberland Co.," prov. July 10, 1759, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 101; naming wife, Amey, (Emma), and children, viz.; I. Hugh, II. Amey Dunham, III. Samuel, IV. Zurviah Barratt, V. Keziah Ayars, (eldest dau.) VI. Mary Rysel (Russell) and VII. Sarah Davis.

Subject m. 19, 1721, Amy (Emma) Sutton, b. Mar. 9, 1698/9, dau. of Judah Sutton, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 226 and PART FIVE, p. 870), and wife, Amy or Emma Cartee, (Carle), dau. of Timothy, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 226 and PART FIVE, p. 805), who were m. May 6, 1698.

In 1731, the subject, HUGH DUNN, 3rd, and his son, HUGH DUNN, JR., (4), were witnesses to the will of Edmund Dunham, of P., prov. April 10, 1734, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 154).

He, subject, was witness to will of BENJAMIN HULL, June 7, 1731, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 254).

Captain HUGH DUNN, d. at P., April 4, 1826, in the 86th year of his age. His wife, ABIGAIL DUNN, d. there, Dec. 13, 1820, in the 78th year of her age, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 370).

She was the dau. of RICHARD CARMAN, of W., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 806), and they had a dau., Ursula, (d. r.).

III. Anne, b. Mar. 28, 1704/5, d. \_\_\_\_\_, m. Nov. 10, 1723, EBENEZER DRAKE, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 226), b. July 7, 1693, son of Rev. JOHN DRAKE and REBECCA TROTTER.

Her husband was at P., 1749-50, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 352), with others of this fam.

They had issue:

i. Elizabeth, b. June 13, 1724

ii. Zeruiah, b. Oct. 15, 1726

iii. Martha, b. Nov. 3, 1727

iv. Jacob, b. Feb. 7, 1729

v. Ephraim, b. Feb. 17, 1732

vi. Ann, b. Mar. 3, 1734

vii. Mary, b. Aug. 17, 1736

viii. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 10, 1739

ix. Joseph, b. June 13, 1741.

IV. Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1707, d. \_\_\_\_\_, m. about 1727/8, HEZEKIAH DUN-



HAM, b. Dec. 3, 1707, (son of Benajah Dunham and wife, Dorothy Smith), who d. 1739, intest, entry Feb. 12, 1739, and bond, Feb. 14, with widow, Elizabeth, (ARCH., Vol. XXX., p. 154).

- V. Martha, b. July 8, 1709, d. ...., m. Sept. 18, 1729, JEREMIAH DRAKE, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1177), b. June 9, 1707, (son of ANDREW DRAKE and wife, HANNAH FITZ RANDOLPH), (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 227). He d. 1759, leaving a will, dated Jan. 1759, prov. Feb. 5, 1759, wife unnamed, but naming children; i. Andrew, ii. Jeremiah, iii. HUGH, iv. Ruth Dunham and Martha, all under age; brother, Fitz Randolph Drake, and bro.-in-law, DAVID DUNHAM, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 97). See, (ante, PART FIVE, p. 819).

- VI. JEREMIAH, b. Dec. 10, 1712, living at P., 1736-7, as witness, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 155), and also, (vide, ante, idem, pp. 253, 467 and 546), still living at P., 1747-50. He m. Mar. 11, 1733-4, SARAH HULL, (dau. of Ensign BENJAMIN HULL, and wife, SARAH DRAKE,—later, the widow of Israel Folsom, as (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 705). Sev. chil., among whom, Benjamin Dunn, who, 1749, May 2, in will of SARAH FOLSOM, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 180), the father, being named as "son-in-law," to testator. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

This JEREMIAH DUNN followed the HULL FAM., northward, into Peapack, N. J., 1747/8, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 775). He was there, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 232), as inventoriest of JACOB HULL, his bro.-in-law, i. e. wife's bro., (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 255). This imp., as related to JUDGE JOSEPH HULL, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

He was buried at P., May 17, 1794, in the 82d year of his age, i. e. b. 1712, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 369).

- VII. ZACHARIAH, (Zecharias), b. Oct. 5, 1715, had his counterpart, and prob. a rel. in that "servant boy", 1715, to Joseph Champeys, of Salem Co., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 88), d. himself in P., in 1756, leaving a will, dated, Apr. 14, 1755, prov., Jan. 29, 1756, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 101), called, "carpenter", naming widow, RACHEL, Nehemiah and Azariah Dunham, and his brother PHINEHAS DUNN, of P. bondsman, while bro.-in-law, DAVID DUNHAM, was a witness.

Subject m. ca. 1736, RACHEL HULL, dau. of Ensign BENJAMIN HULL and wife, SARAH DRAKE, (supra), and issue,

- VIII. Benjamin, b. Jan. 11, 1716/17, was living at P., 1736-7, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 155), and had previously 1734, been noted in Somerset Co., (idem, p. 457). He d. after 1760, poss. that one of 1790, will, (Middlx. wills).

In 1760, he was still at P., and figured in the will of his brother, Phineas Dunn, (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 123).

He m. Rachel, (vide, ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 111) June 11, 1757, Stelle, (widow of John Stelle, who had m. Rachel Thompson, P., June 16, 1739, (idem, p. 358), dau. of James Thompson of P., and was assoc. of ISAAC STELLE, (wife, Christian Clarkson), as vide, (ARCH.,

Vol. XXXIII, p. 428). Her mother was CHARITY STELLE.

- IX. PHINEHAS (Phineas), b. Apr. 1, 1719, and was living at P., 1745, 1750, (ARCH., Vol. XXX pp. 154 and 179). He m. ca. 1742, EUNICE HULL, (dau. of Ensign BENJAMIN HULL, and wife, SARAH DRAKE), (supra), who was b. Apr. 9, 1722. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

Eunice Dunn, (wife of Phineas Dunn), so called in the will of SARAH FOLSOM, (DRAKE-HULL), her mother, 1749, May 2, (ARCH. VOL. XXX, p. 180).

That Phinehas Dunn who d. Jan. 1, 1755, age 34 years, (vide, ante, PART THREE p. 370), is obviously an error, for 3 (4) years, a rel. of the subject.

PHINEHAS DUNN, SR., is buried at P., d. Aug. 3, 1761, in 42nd year, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 369).

The latter, d. at P., 1761, leaving a will, dated Feb. 13, 1760, prov. Sept. 4, 1761, referring to wife, Elizabeth, (2), and brother, BENJAMIN DUNN, and Judge JOSEPH HULL, and rels. John and Anna Skillman, and bro.-in-law, MESCHACK HULL, et al.

The wife, Elizabeth, was

Did they have a son, too, Phineas Dunn, who m. Sarah Drake, dau. of Joseph Drake, b. 1769, as LEONARD RECS., show?

- X. RUTH, b. May 21, 1721, d. ...., m. ca. ...., DANIEL DUNHAM, as per will of THOMAS FITSRANDOLPH, 1745, July, 24, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 179)

PHINEHAS DUNN, an inventoriest.

- XI. REBECCA, b. Aug. 27, 1723, d. (infra), m. JONATHAN DUNHAM, her cousin, who d. intest., entry April 6, 1750, and her brother-in-law, EBENEZER DRAKE, was inventoriest, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 156).

m. (2), Oct. 14, 1750, DAVID DUNHAM, b. Mar. 14, 1723, d. Oct. 6, 1806, buried at Stelton, (P.), and REBECCA DUNHAM, d. Aug. 30, 1784, aged 61 years, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 232). See DUNHAM GEN., (p. 255). Sev. chil., with fam. DUNN names. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1045).

#### BENJAMIN DUNN OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, this PART, Map, p. 1021)

He was son of HUGH DUNN, JR., of P., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1179), where short biog. is given; emphasized here because of his name appearing on the above Map.

We are interested, too, in the fact, that Sept. 1754, of letters remaining the P. O. at New Brunswick, were listed, BENJAMIN DUNN, of P., and his bro., JEREMIAH DUNN, (ARCH., Vol. XIX, p. 417). (Supra).

His brother PHINEAS DUNN was drowned, at P., in Raritan River, Aug. 3, 1761. (Idem, Vol. XX, p. 602).

BENJAMIN DUNN, of P., m. 1758, Mar. 28, Edith Davis, of Coliansie, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 111). Had Rachel d., or was this his son's marriage?

One or the other was a Loyalist, 1776, (Coll., N. J. Hist. Soc., Vol. X, p. 68). And, yet, a Patriot, (STRYKER, p. 582).

## LOURENS DUYTS

This is the source, quite impressively, for all the ANDRIESEN and LAURENTZEN variations, (qui vide).

1639

"July 31, Lease. Jonas Brancq to PETER ANDRIESEN and LOURENS DUYTS, passengers in the ship. Fire of Troy, of a plantation on the mainland, opposite the flatland of Manhatte, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 423 and PART FOUR, p. 614), to raise tobacco and maize." (CALENDAR, of N. Y. Hist. Mss., Dutch, 1630-1664, pp. 9, 14, 25 and 203).

"1640, Aug. 27. Certificate from James Claughton that he had bound JAN DUYTS, his servant boy, to Peter Cornelissen, for eleven years."

1643, "LAWRENCE DUYTS."

1658, "LAURENS DUYTS."

"DUYTS or DUYTS, JAN LAURENSE or LAURENTZEN, of N. U., was probably a son of LAURENS DUYTZEN, bp. Mar 23, 1642, in N. A." etc. (KINGS, p. 106). Refer. to PIETER ANDRIESEN.

HANS LAURENTZEN, brother of JAN, etc.

"1. LAURENS DUYTSEN, of Staten Island.

Issue:

2 Margaret; baptized, in New Amsterdam, Dec. 23, 1639.

3 Jans; baptized, in New Amsterdam, Mch. 23, 1642.

4 Hans; baptized, in New Amsterdam, Sept. 28, 1644.

3. JAN LAURENSZEN DUYTSCH, son of Laurens Duytsen, married, first, Jannetje Jeurians, Oct 2, 1667. He married, second, Neeltje Adriaens, Sept. 27, 1673.

4. HANS LAURENSZEN, son of Laurens Duytsen, married Ytje Jans.

Issue:

Catalyntje; baptized, in New Amsterdam, June 13, 1674." (STILLWELL, Vol. III, pp. 422-3).

The foregoing clearly shows the etymological Dutch changes in the surname, (?), LAURENSZEN, (vide, post, this PART, p. 1198).

## THOMAS EATTON OF SHREWSBURY

He came from N. E., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1138).

He d. after 1688, leaving a will, dated Nov. 11, that year, no rec. of year of probate, only Dec. 13, — (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 148). His wife, JEGUISAH EATTON. It named son-in-law Joseph Wines, an expected child. "Mother Mercy Coriway, living in the Town of Goodhurst Co. of Kent, England, friend, JOHN DENNIS, son of ROBERT DENNIS, of Portsmouth, R. I. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 598-9). Refers to land at Shrewsbury, near GEORGE KEITH, betw. JEDIDIAH ALLEN, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 786-7), and FRANCIS BORDEN, and land in the Town of Dartmouth, New England. SAMUEL DENNIS named. (ARCH., Vols. XXI, p. 263 and XXIII, p. 148).

A son, JOHN EATTON, foll. 1745. (Vol. XXX, p. 160).

## RICHARD ELLINGHAM OF W.

He was certainly a F. S., and so located, July 11, 1702, when he acquired land at W., from Isaac Tappan. This adjoined Matthew Bunn, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 149).

A rare Colonial name, it was def., English, as SURNAMES, (pp. 241 et al.), carries it back to the Runic, AELI, before 1000 A. D., and its counterpart in Hebrew, of the common ELI. The "ing" and "ham", being suffixes, are not true etymons.

## WILLIAM ELLISON OF W.

A Scotch importation, 1684-5, who sub. became a property owner and imp. citizen, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 62 and index), by trade a "tanner". First at E., then 1695-6 at W. His relation to JOHN ELLISON, 1699, of N. Y., Merchant, 1699, at P. A., as HANNAH BARTON, "only dau. and heiress of HUMPHREY HULL, of N. Y., dec'd", and widow of William Barton, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 610), with items, (idem, pp. 299-300) is imp.; prob. a brother.

Subject d. 1707, leaving a will, dated March 27, 1707, prov., Aug. 18, 1707, naming wife, Mary, and chil., Enoch, under age, Emme, and others. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 152). 1707 to 1714, RICHARD, THOMAS and JOHN ELLISON figured, of the same ilk.

## JOHN and DANIEL ERWEN of W.

Sons of widow, MARGARET ERWEN, of L. I. Her husband, JOHN ERWEN, was d. 1691; a son, "JOHN ERVING"; herself a sister of OBADIAH SERGEANT, (q. v.; N. Y. HIST. COLL., 1893, p. 402). Kin to widow, Mary Matthews, et al., and Hester ERWYN, (Ervine). JOHN ERWEN was living, 1695, at Flushing, (1892, p. 92).

She rem. to Gloucester. 1697, "Widow Margaret Erwin, late of Long Island". (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 672).

In 1698, the two sons were in W. and 1708, DANIEL ERWEN was there. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 5, 416 and 446). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 736).

This fam. came orig., from Piscataqua, N. H., where EDWARD ERWEN, Dover, 1658, (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 126). This name became Irvine.

## HENRY EUBANCK OF VIRGINIA

Transported by COL. WILLIAM CLAI-BORNE, 1631, 1632-36, called "Interpreter" was probably the ancestor of all—(MD. HIST. MAG., Vol. XXVIII, pp. 180 et seq., and Early Va. Im., 1623-1666, Creer, p. 108).

This is interesting.

## GEORGE EWBANCKE OF W.

F. S., later, 1707-9, Freeholder of Middlesex, 1713, (ARCH., Vol. IV, p. 189), with BENJAMIN HULL, et al., P. & W., people, a valuable list. GENT. and CLERK, 1709, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 546).

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 94). He d. in 1712-3, will dated, 1712, Sept. 8, prov. Oct. 4, 1712, of W., and called "schoolmaster"; wife, Elizabeth, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 158), and then name seems to have vanished.

## PATRICK FALCONER

(Vide, FAUCONNIER, ante, this PART, p. 955).

F. S. of W., 1685, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 532). He had been of NEWARK, and went back there to die, in 1691-2, will, Jan. 23, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 190 and idem, XXIII, p. 158). He was of W., 1688-9. Called merchant, (idem, pp. 2, 18, 199, 325, but, p. 489), in Newark. He had a son EDWARD FAULKNER OF MONMOUTH, (idem pp. 219 & 282).

A son, DAVID FALCONER, became a F. S. of Somerset County, in 1703, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 566).

Another son, PETER FAUCONNIER, (sic.) was Collector in 1704, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 546).

The subject d. 1691-2, left will, as supra, and prov. Feb. 27, foll. Named wife, HANNAH, exec., with father, William Jones, brother, John Jones, as assistants; brother, JAMES FALCONAR and



JAMES EMOTT, as overseers. Legacies to Abraham Pierson church teacher, at W. and his dau. Abigail, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 190 and Vol. XXIII, p. 158), (Also, Vol. XXX, p. 559).

#### RICHARD FENNIMORE OF BURLINGTON

Intermarried with F. S. He was there by 1681, 95 a. on Rancokus Cr., (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 349, and add. refs.). Under Daniel Leeds' surveys.

He d. in 1713, leaving a will, dated, Nov. 25, 1713, proved, Dec. 22, 1713, called "of Wellingborough Township, Burl.", naming wife, Mary, and chil., John, William, who has sons, Richard and John, Joseph, who has son, Joseph, et al. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 161).

#### BARNARD FIDLER

He was a F. S. of W. in 1680, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531).

He had a son, JOHN FIDLER, who became a First Settler of Old Hopewell, 1703, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 558). The latter was a legatee of ANDREW SMITH of Hopewell, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 424).

#### FIELD OF FLUSHING, LONG ISLAND

(Oliver B. Leonard Recs.)

The noted genealogist left the following, years ago, in his NOTES to me:

"JOHN FIELD of Flushing was son of ANTHONY, not of ROBERT, the emigrant of Rhode Island, and settled in N. J., about 1690-95. (Vol. 22, p. 166, N. E. H. & G. Reg.).

John was grandson of Robert, the emigrant, who had BENJAMIN FIELD, born 1694, son of Robert of Newtown, married Experience Allen. (Idem, Vol. 30, p. 406)."

The P. and W. phases of this fam., were covered in PART FIVE, (p. 82).

Also compare elaborate chart, "PEDIGREE of FELD, FEILD, or FIELD, of Horton, Shipley, Heaton and Ardsley, West Riding of Yorkshire, and of Bayside, FLUSHING, New York," Opening BOLTON, (Westchester, Vol. I, frontis-piece).

There were two JOHN FIELDS in N. J., almost contemporaneously.

#### BENJAMIN FIELD of P.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 824).

A noted descendant of the same name is the poet of California, BEN FIELD, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 947).

#### JOHN FIELD OF PISCATAWAY

In FIELD, (p. 85), is given an account of the Fields of Flushing, New York, by Osgood Field, Esq., which contains the introductory statements referred to elsewhere (vide, ante, this PART, p. above).

That book contains many vital points of genealogy with respect to Field afterwards entering New Jersey, Captain John Underhill, John Hicks—Daniel Denton and Elias Doughty, all of whom are important in Jersey genealogy.

However, it is apparent from this authority that the author concluded that John Field of Piscataway was the son of Anthony Field of Flushing, rather than of Robert, Jr. (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 822; and O. B. L. records supra).

No attempt will be made to argue this matter here, but there is a clear confusion and note (p. 134).

"On Dec. 14, 1695, John Field, of Flushing, purchased hundred and fifty five acres of land fronting the Raritan river below Bound Brook, N. J. He purchased his Raritan lands from Benjamin Clarke. The deed is recorded in Book G. of

Deeds, folios 188-189-190-191, Trenton, N. J. This land is still in possession of some of his descendants. He was commissioned a justice of the peace, Feb. 14, 1710, for the counties of Middlesex and Somerset, N. J."

#### SAMUEL FITZ RANDOLPH OF WOODBRIDGE

He was the son of the first NATHANIEL FITZ RANDOLPH of W., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 823—a son of the first EDWARD FITZ RANDOLPH). He is important because of his denoting the JONES kinship. He m. at W., June 8, 1693, MARY JONES, the daughter of JEFFERY JONES of E., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 249); (q. v.). (STILLWELL, Vol. III, p. 241). They had chil.:

- i. Samuel, b Dec. 16, 1694,
- ii. Prudence, b. Aug. 20, 1696,
- iii. Susannah, b. Dec. 30, 1699,
- iv. Benjamin, et al.

SAMUEL FITZ RANDOLPH was certainly living in 1740, called "Senior of Woodbridge", and in the same record of estate of Anthony Cordesse of New Brunswick, of which he was made admin.; his son, Samuel Fitz Randolph, Jr., was a bondsman. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 111), and in 1731, when Benjamin Fitz Randolph of New Brunswick, d., he left a will naming his brother, Samuel Fitz Randolph, who was, of course, the last above junior. (Idem, p. 178).

SAMUEL FITZ RANDOLPH, SENIOR, d. 1754, leaving a will, dated May 22, 1750, naming wife, MARY, née Jones, and children—Samuel, Prudence Smith, Jacob, (birth not noted above, and then Benjamin was d.), grand-daughter, Susanah Copeland, et al. Prov., Aug. 5, 1754, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII).

The other names and kin indic. in this will are worthy of study.—O. E. M.

#### REV. EZEKIEL FOGG (not Togg), of WOODBRIDGE

Here is one long standing error, that can be corrected. There was no TOGG, but plenty of FOGGS, and in N. J. ARCHIVES, (Vol. XXI, p. 40), is clear error.

REV. EZEKIEL FOGG, (not Togg), was 1677-8, January 4, "late Minister of Woodbridge", when Henry Jacques, duly acknowledged that he had been "whispering" about him and good wife, Alice, of Symon Rouse, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 625).

DALLY, (p. 80), believes that such a minister never appeared in W., which is not true.

The lineage is clear, being that of the first RALPH FOGG, of Plymouth, 1633, rem. to Salem, freem. 3 Sept. 1634, by w. Susanna had EZEKIEL, bapt. 1, Apr. 1638; and David, 15 Mar. 1640; artill, co., 1644; was town treas. 1637, and for some years, engaged in munic. affairs; but in 1652 his req. to keep an office of intellig. or exch. being refused, he soon went home, was a liveryman of London, of the Skinners Co. and d. 1674. He had, also, John, a merch. of Barnstaple, in Devon. (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 177).

#### THE SECOND ISRAEL FOLSOM OF P.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 705).

The Folsom Fam. Assn., is one of the outstanding of such organizations. One of its executives is Mrs. Wendell Burt Folsom, of Exeter, N. H., charming lady and capable genealogist. This writer has been unwilling to follow the Folsom Gen., as to parentage of second ISRAEL FOLSOM, and, after careful review of all evidence, is compelled to adhere to his position as

expressed in PART FIVE. The other theory will not stand the test of coordinating data—is humbly believed.—O. E. M.

However, Mrs. Folsom (supra), furnishes a complete list of the second ISRAEL FOLSOM'S children, as follows, which is adopted by this author:

"Israel (3) Folsom, b. ...., m. 30 Sept. 1713 in Hampton Falls, N. H. (H. Falls m. rec.). Rachel Berry, of Greenland. They removed to Ashford, Conn., abt. 1720; sold out there and about 1733 rem. to Windham, Conn. His name disappears from Conn. records about 1736, when he sold out. He m. (2) after 1736, (widow) Sarah Hull; children by Rachel Berry:

1. Samuel (4) b. in Exeter abt. 1716; bapt. in Ashford, Conn. Nov. 1, 1724.
2. Nathaniel (4) bapt. in Ashford Nov. 1, 1724. See DESCENDANTS of NATHANIEL OF ROWAN COUNTY, N. C.
3. Mary (4) bapt. Nov. 1, 1724; m. (int.) 31 Jan. 1750, Timothy Conner (N. J. marriages).
4. Rachel (4) b. in Windham, Conn., 28 April 1732; m. (int.) 29 July 1751, Ebenezer Collins, (N. J. record).
5. Israel (4) bapt. Nov. 1, 1724. See DESCENDANTS of ISRAEL FOLSOM of PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY, VA.
6. Sarah (4) b. 16 June 1725; m. bef. 1749, Thomas Redor (Reader) of Bethlehem, N. J.
7. Ebenezer (4) b. 17 Dec. 1727, in Ashford; bapt. 31 March 1728. Must have d. y.
8. Ebenezer (4) bapt. 18 May 1730. Probably the EBENEZER OF CUMBERLAND COUNTY, N. C."

#### MAJ. GEN. NATHANIEL FOLSOM

N. H. Of the Revolution, in connection with FOLSOM, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 704), it may interest some to pursue this gen. His biog. is given in PENNA. MAG. (Vol. II, p. 466).

He was b. 1726, in Exeter, N. H., "the home of his ancestors for three generations," etc. He saw active military duty since 1755, and d. at Exeter, May 26, 1790. (HEITMAN, p. 231).

#### EBENEZER FOORD OF RAHWAY

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 605)

He d. 1695-6, and adm. to Capt. John Bishop of W., both of W. "Feb. 19, 1695-6, but had d. Feb. 17, as coroner's Jury found said Ford died a natural death," (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 144 and Vol. XXIII, p. 168). The names of this jury must be given as showing contempt. F. S., as seq.:

Coroner, Edward Slater; Jury—Samuel Hale, John Hale, Richard Powel, Samuel Dennes, Ephraim Andrus, John Gilfillen, James Walker, John Corbitt, Obadiah Ayers, Thomas Pike, Jeremiah Reeder, Ezekiel Blomfield, John Blomfield, Stephen Kent, David Donham, Jonathan Donham, Moore Tuttle, Wm. Walker, Wm. Elison, Sam'l Moore and Isaac Tappin

It is said, (N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., Vol. LIII), that subject was son of Andrew Ford, of Weymouth, having a brother, Andrew Ford, (q. v.).

#### HENRY FORREST, IRISHMAN, OF W.

Will dated, Nov. 22, 1689, "late of Dublin, Ireland, now of W." (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 170 and Vol. XXIII, p. 169). Called, "merchant". Named wife, Margaret, other rels. in Ireland, and sev. familiar W. men, et al. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 559).

#### BENJAMIN FREEMAN OF W.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 714).

This is of interest to that excellent patriotic worker and genealogist, Mrs. Howard W. Satterfield, of Plainfield, N. J., a friend of the writer and supporter of this REFERENCE SERIES.

The wives of BENJAMIN FREEMAN seem clearly estab., by auth., given.—O. E. M.

#### WILLIAM FROST OF P. A.

Had wife, JANET, and he d. 1720, leaving will, dated 1713, April 10, prov. Dec. 1, 1720, naming: son, ROBERT, and other children not named. Wife prob. JANNET GORDON, dau. of Thomas and Jannet Gordon, of P. A. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 175).

#### WILLIAM FROST OF W.

It is not poss. to differentiate from that one of the same name at P. A., (supra), but this man had record at W.

Gave testimony, Mar. 13, 1693, in divorce action of REBECCA SEATON, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 288).

He was of some conseq., and this name persisted in later N. J.

That he was related to that first WILLIAM FROST, of Conn., by association, with LUKE WATSON, seems certain. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 722).

#### MRS. SUSA YOUNG GATES SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH

She was b. Mar. 18, 1856, and d. May 27, 1933, a dau. of the famous Mormon leader and statesman, BRIGHAM YOUNG, (1801-1877), and his wife, Lucy Bigelow.

She was the finest epitome, in character, gentleness, capacity and public service, as reflected in her own personality, and whose contributions to the Field of Genealogy are lasting, valuable and influential.

Present at the first and only convention of its kind, THE INTERNATIONAL GENEALOGICAL CONGRESS, at San Francisco, Calif., in July, 1915, she spoke and participated with ability, endearing herself to all present.

It was the great honor of the writer to open this Congress as its Chairman, and to set its machinery in motion.

There the writer learned to respect, admire and hail this marvelous woman, who was lately entertained by him for a delightful evening in his home in Los Angeles.

Her intense Americanism, deprecation of any cheap aspects of the marriage relation, due honoring of her father, and her own exemplification of the culture, refinement and character of those of her faith, commanded instant respect and admiration.

May glorious acclaim be hers forever.—O. E. M.

#### HENDRICK GARRETSON

First Settler of PISCATAWAY and arrived there before 1700, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 79).

#### JOHN GEDDES OF P.

A Scotch transportation bef. 1689-90, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 191-192, as he came 1684, (idem. p. 65), was a carpenter, who d. in 1705, for, July 26, a certificate of "Quietus Estate", granted of the estate of to widow, Elizabeth Geddes, of P. A., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 182).

#### GERER OF CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 968).



**JOHN GERER OF CALVERT COUNTY,  
MARYLAND**

Almost like the joyous recovery of the "lost coin", in Biblical story, has been the discovery of JOHN GERER, (sic), as a First Settler of Calvert County, Maryland, and although the name was confused with GARY, GERRARD, and, even GEYALL, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1162), the form as JOHN GERER is sufficiently established from related records, as to justify this French etymon, were not a SIEBMACHER reference, still more conclusive.

He was in Calvert County, in 1689, and must be linked, in some yet unknown, indirect way to the naming of the plantation or manor of "GERER", adopted by the first ISAAC MONNET, in Calvert County, by 1698, or earlier, whose grandson made conveyance of this plantation by the same manorial designation. JOHN GERERE appears as a witness, to a conveyance, made by Alexandr Magrowder, 10 June, 1664, signing as follows:

(MD. ARCH., Vol. XLIX, 1932, p. 464).

**GERER, THE NOM DE PLUME OF THE  
AUTHOR**

This was the name of the ancestral estate of the MONNET FAMILY OF CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND; why so called, the writer has not had sufficient theory or proof, as it was as usual among the land tracts designations of early Maryland. Therefore, it pleased the writer, as a genealogist to assume this symbol, (vide, ante, PART ONE, Introduction), as relating to MONNET, (p. XXIII).

HOWEVER, there is a German, and then Frankish, and finally Holländische flavor to the name, GERER.

In "Die Deutschen Familien Namen", by Heintze-Cascorbi, (1925), GERER is given, siehe KEHR, (p. 185).

"KEHR a) I. s. Gaisaz (einst. Kurz.), b) III, Flurn nach Buck—Damm, Wehr; nach a, Zipfel; zem Kere 1294, Bauer Arnold an dem Kere, FN., i. e. Familienname. KEHR; KEREN; KEHREN; GEHREN; KEHRER; GERER." (p. 238).

**GIBBS OF NEW JERSEY**

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 953).

This ref. is more imp. than just a chance comment.

**WILLIAM GILBERT OF PISCATAWAY**

He was a debtor to the estate of FRANCIS DUKE, 1683, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1177).

His immediate lineage was that GILES GILBERT of Taunton, Mass., related to N. J. kinfolk, partic. GEORGE CHUTE, of Middletown, who d. Oct. 3, 1676, and had admin. March 31, 1679. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 43), "whose nearest of kin and lawful heir is GILES GILBERT".

(ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 371).

GILES GILBERT of Taunton, was son of JOHN GILBERT, testified in 1703, that he was above 70 yrs., and remembered 50 years about the Estate of his brother, THOMAS GILBERT, there. (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 249). This is the general lineage.

(POPE, p. 186; N. E. HIST. GEN. REG. Vol. V, p. 338).

**ROBERT GILCHRIST**

A First Settler of WOODBRIDGE, before 1694, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 38).

**ELIZABETH GLENCROSS OF FREEHOLD**

See CROSS:—

"for widow Glencross," 1715, Estate of Peter Watson, of Freehold, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 495).

**JAMES GODFREY**

First Settler of PISCATAWAY, 1666-1690, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 71).

**DANIEL GRASSET**

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 418).

DANIEL GRASSET was in W. in 1668, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531). Quit-renter, 1684-5, for 164 acres, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 56).

**HENRY GRUBB OF BURLINGTON**

A Scotch transportation. He came bef. 1685, when he owned land, in W. J., under Revell's Surveys' (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 356). Sev. land entries till 1697, called of Burling. "innholder", (idem, p. 539, and other refs.). They show wife, MARY GRUBB. She was a sister of Thomas Perkins of B. (Idem, Vol. XXIII, p. 360). He d. 1705-6, leaving a will, dated 1695-6, Feb. 11, proved, Jan. 24, 1705-6, naming wife, Mary, and two daus. only, Mary and Elizabeth, under 18, and "mother" Willanet (sic.) Jeannet Grub, living at Stoak, Clims Land Co., of Cornwall, England, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 197). He was frequent, and prob. a brother of THOMAS GRUB(B) of P.

His widow, Mary Grubb, was living 1713-4, in Burling. (Idem, Vol. XXIII, p. 455).

**THOMAS GRUB(B) OF P**

He was a blacksmith, and came about Oct. 1684, as a servant, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 64), and in 1689-90, had a wife, Jeane, (idem, pp. 191-2).

He was def. of P. 1694-1702, (idem, pp. 233 and 334).

He d. at P. 1711, leaving will, dated Oct. 24, proved Dec. 14, 1711. It indicates wife, without naming her; son, Thomas, who was 16 in 1725, selecting guardians, Jeremiah Field, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 822), and William Harris of Pisc. and two daus. unnamed; but kinsman, William Hooke, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 197). Other familiar names in this record.

**GEORGE GWUINAP**

This peculiar name is mysterious as to origin, as it follows no etymological rules.

Starting backward, he is noted as one of the debtors to the estate of John Bowne, of Mattawan, Middletown, Monmouth Co. in 1714, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 52). Apparently he was a F. S. of Trenton, Hunterdon Co., in 1727, (idem, p. 514).

**JONATHAN HAINES**

F. S. JONATHAN HAINES was in WOODBRIDGE, in 1669, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531). Quit-renter, 1684-5, for 97 acres, having become the assignee of MARMAKUKE POTTER, who rem. to Staten Island, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 56).

**JUDGE SAMUEL HALE OF W.**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 577).

Occasionally he is confused in the recs., (by misspelling or misprint), with SAMUEL HULL, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

It has seemed unnec., to repeat that excellent gen. of this fam., as printed in N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., (Vol. XXXI, 1877, pp. 83 et seq.), of which tho added facts may be assembled, yet it

gives the story of the above, as descended from the first THOMAS HALE, of Newbury, Mass., and (pp. 86-87), and the rem. of SAMUEL HALE, and his partial biog. at W., and intermarriages with HIGGINS and Moses Rolph, there, much intertwined, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1010 et seq.).

#### THOMAS HALL OF SOMERSET

He came about 1700. 1712, he was a witness to will of HENRY MOLYNEUX of Somerset, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 333), 1714, he was in Hunterdon, (idem, p. 387), 1723, he was of Somerset, (idem, p. 470).

When he d. 1729, he was of Raritan, will dated Dec. 30, 1728, and prov. Sept. 10, 1729, naming wife, Gheery, brother George Hall, and chil.; John, Yakominca, Richard, Kathrine, Elizabeth, (idem, p. 201). His farm adjoined Henry Molyneux's. His wife was prob. the dau. Ariency, of the latter, (idem, p. 333).

#### COL. ANDREW HAMILTON

Governor of East Jersey

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 697).

Came in 1684, to P. A., (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 68). Wife, Agnes, 1700, (idem, p. 318). Several records.

He d. in 1704, leaving a will, dated Feb. 26, 1702-3, naming wife, Agnes, proved Nov. 3, 1704. Also, son JOHN HAMILTON, and "Real and personal estate (a mortgage on the patent for the Post Office in America)."

A most remarkable historic item.—O. E. M.

#### JOHN HANCE, SR., OF SHREWSBURY

Sometimes HAUNCE, Hanse and Hans.

Because of the QUERY, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 884), which indicates, JOHN MARTIN, SR., et al., this fam. becomes imp., as to P., as likewise, it was a PISCATAQUA, N. H. origin.

JOHN HANCE was noted at Dover, N. H., 1656 and remained there till 1665, when he disappeared from the recs. He rem. to Shrewsbury, N. J. (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 351).

The story of his settlement in Monmouth Co., N. J., is told in SALTER, (appx., p. xxxii). Orig. settler, 1667. Deputy, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 169-170), overseer at a court, held at Portland Point, Dec. 28, 1669. Sept. 1670, he covenanted to make a pair of stocks for the town, for which he was to receive twelve shillings and sixpence. During the brief sway of the Dutch in 1673, he was appointed "schepen" or magistrate by them. In 1676, he received warrant for 330 acres of land. The will of JOHN HANCE was dated, March 24, 1707, proved Jan. 27, 1710. It states that he was of Shrewsbury. Tradition makes his origin Wales. "But it is evident that he had lived many years in Dover, N. H., before he came to Monmouth". In his will, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 205), he names his wife, Elizabeth, dau. of THOMAS HANSON, of Dover, N. H.; chil. John, Isaak, Mary Antrim, Elizabeth Worthly, Deborah Corleis, (wife of George, vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 810), Judeth Hardman; and "mentions Samuel Childe and Tobias Hanson of Piscataway, New England", et al. His wife was excx, taking oath, Feb. 26, 1710-11.

#### HAND FAMILY OF LONG ISLAND AND NEW JERSEY

JOHN HAND was a F. S. of Southampton, Long Island, 1643 and later, (HOWELL, p. 30).

This Fam. proceeded to N. J., where in Mon. Co., SHAMGAR HAND was of the most prom. citizens.

#### JOHN HARRISON, REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER

He was in "LEE'S LEGION", Private, Jan. 1, 1778; Continental Army; Corporal, ditto; Sergeant, ditto, July 14, 1780, (STRYKER, pp. 57, 209, 115 and 620). (Cert. from Trenton, N. J.).

In settlement of estate under will of Philip Kearney, 1770, that "also, Tract in County of Sussex, taken up by me, in right of John Harrison, deceased, adjoining in part, Tract, Martin Ryerson," \* \* \* (ARCH., Vol. XXXIV, p. 282).

"House and Lott, bought of JOHN HULL, wherein he lives," \* \* \* "Tract of land in County of Sussex adjoining tract of land James (kinsman), Kinsey, lately taken up by me, in right of John Harrison, deceased, (133 Acres)". (PROCEEDS., N. J. HIST. SOC., Vol. V, p. 5).

This will reference is to CAPTAIN (or MAJOR), JOHN HARRISON, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 992), deceased in 1724. (Id. 1018).

Will, dated Aug. 10, 1760; HARRISON, RACHEL, of Middlesex Co., who divides personal prop., between son, JOHN HARRISON, (absent), et al., Edward Higgins to manage affairs till son, JOHN HARRISON, comes home. Prov. prob. 1760, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 147).

When ELIZABETH HARRISON, widow of JOHN HARRISON, JUNIOR, esq. of Rocky Hill, Somerset Co., d. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 222 and idem, Vol. XXIII, p. 212), she named husband and four chil.: Benjamin Higgins, Sarah LOAKISON, GRACE HARRISON, and dau. RACHEL HARRISON, wife of BENJAMIN HARRISON, et al.

The latter was the father of JOHN HARRISON, REV. SOLDIER.

The grandmother of GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, (1824-1891), was Polly, or Mary, HARRISON, daughter of JOHN HARRISON and wife, Elizabeth KEARNEY, or BYRAM, (as yet not wholly solved)—O. E. M., of which take notice re the JOHN HULL, of Sussex, 1770, (supra).

This JOHN HARRISON moved to Kentucky, 1790, settled at Lexington, and d. ca. 1806. No m. stated.

Their dau. Mary Moffett, applied for pension, July 8, 1852, at which time she was living in Lexington, Ky., aged sixty years, and alleged that her father, John Harrison, enlisted in a "small village in the State of New Jersey," about the first of the War, and served about seven years in a troop of horse, under Generals Washington and Lee and was in the battles of Brandywine and Camden and the siege of Yorktown.

The claim was not allowed as the soldier and wife, both, had died without making an application for pension, and the children, therefore, were not entitled.

Mary Moffett also stated that there were nine children — six brothers with families:—Samuel, William, Carsly (?), Edward, John, James, and Isaac and English who died without issue. No daus. were ment., just sons. (Recs. Bur. of Pensions, Wash., D. C.) List is not complete.

It may be safely assumed that he was the son, JOHN HARRISON, of his mother's, RACHEL HARRISON, will of 1760 (supra), who, of course, as heretofore supposed, did not die by 1770.—O. E. M.

The relationship of HULL, in Sussex, is clear from the foregoing records.

#### NEHEMIAH HAND OF RAHWAY

He is said to have been b. ca. 1700, d. 1776, and is buried at Rahway, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1037). His wife was Lydia \_\_\_\_\_ and she is buried at Scotch Plains. A Cape May





#### THE OLD WESTBROOK FORT

Erected prior to 1731, and Identified with the Early History of Minisink Settlement, Sussex County, New Jersey.

First Town to have a store, mill, blacksmith shop and tavern; plotted in 1725, and thru it, was built the first road, 104 miles long, in America, THE OLD MINE ROAD, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1163).

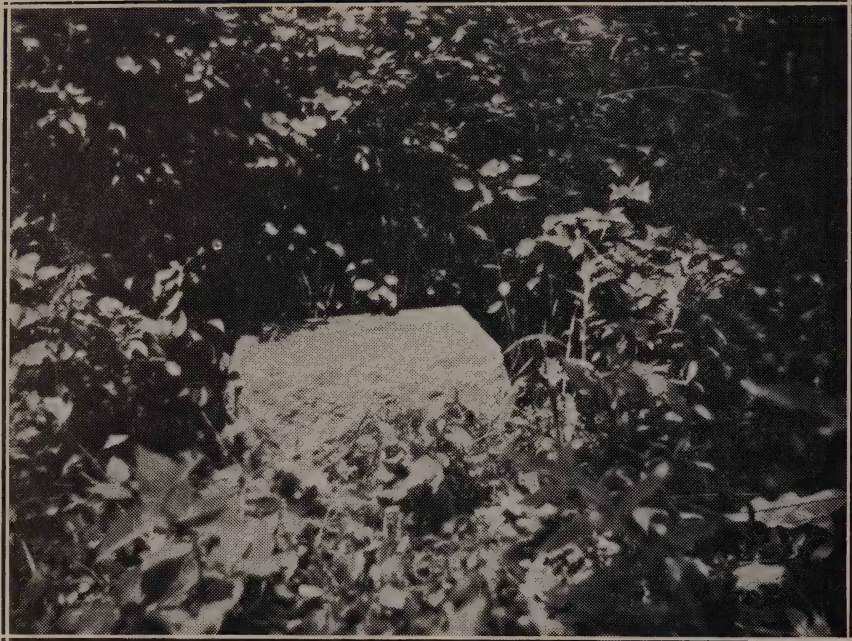


#### OLD MINE ROAD

Where it skirts the Delaware River, in WALPACK TOWNSHIP, SUSSEX COUNTY, (courtesy of Newark Sunday Call, Newark, N. J. and Mr. Harry C. Dorer, photog.—with thanks.—O. E. M.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1163).





Site of the OLD MINISINK CHURCH and graveyard, in Montague, Sussex County, New Jersey, on road running southward, from state high-way, and corner intersection, at the "BRICK HOUSE," a mile or thereabouts distant. This stone bears the inscription, "Site of Minisink Church", "1737", with initials cut in the granite, "J. J. V.", meaning J. J. VAN SICKLE. Picture of road intersection, at BRICK HOUSE, (vide, post, this PART, p. 1234). (As with below, by courtesy of Mrs. Amelia Stickney Decker, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 956).



OLD SHIMER HOUSE, "of golden age", Sussex County, New Jersey, "a noted landmark".

CAPTAIN ABRAM SHIMER, 1777. Indian attack and killing of JOBS fam., but was a repulse; (just off the road at Millville). (Decker, pp. 17-8).



family, with sprouts, as above, (ARCH., Vols. XXI and XXIII). Also, (Vol. XXXIV, p. 226).

#### TOBIAS HANSON OF SHREWSBURY

Bro.-in-law of JOHN HANCE, of the same, (vide, ante, this PART, p. above).

He was a son of the first, THOMAS HANSON, of Dover, of whom LIBBY has nothing—there, 1657, freeman, 5 June, 1661, prob. d. 1666, as his will was prov. 27 June, 1666. His widow was killed by the Indians. His chil. were Tobias; Thomas, b. ca. 1643; Isaac; Timothy; and two daus. One of these may have been, Elizabeth, who m. JOHN HANCE. (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 352).

TOBIAS HANSON, Dover, 1686, son of the preceding, whose wife was taken by the Indians at the assault on Waldron's Garrison ho. 28 June, 1689, when his mother was killed; was killed by the same enemy, 10 May, 1693. He had TOBIAS, JOSEPH and BENJAMIN.

Both the father and son, TOBIAS HANSON, were Monmouth Co., N. J. settlers; "JOHN HANCE—he was a brother-in-law of Tobias Hanson, also, of Dover, New Hampshire, who came with HANCE to Shrewsbury, but who subsequently returned to New Hampshire and was killed by the Indians. He left a son, TOBIAS HANCE, whose name appears in the Freehold records." (SALTER, appx., p. xxxii).

"1698-9, Feb. 4, Power of attorney. TOBIAS HANSON of Dover, N. H., to his uncle, JOHN HANCE of Shrewsbury, as general agent in New Jersey." (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 291).

This furnishes the proof desired.

#### GEORGE HEPBURN OF CHARLESTOWN

(Mass.) He came in 1635, leather-dresser, freeman, 25 May, 1636, had w., Hannah, and d. 9 Feb., 1666. In his will of Aug. 27 preced., names S. Ludkin, and Waite, who prob. m. his daus. and ch. Richard, JOHN, and Abigail; also Sarah, Sally and Rebecca, (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 404), and this ref., is to that GEORGE HADBOURNE, (p. 327), who was the same, but prob. not ident., with that one of HAMPTON, (POPE, Maine, p. 87). However, this one is named in WYMAN, (Charlestown, Vol. I, p. 495), with detail. We are concerned with the son, JOHN HEPBURN.

JOHN HEPBURN, (var. spelled), of N. J.

It is sic., and persists. He was certainly there by 1688, (vide, ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 132), with land at Turkie Brook, Essex Co. Also, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1084).

He, or a son of the same name was at Freehold, 1709, and later, (N. J. ARCH., Index, sev. ref.).

This is further proven by wills, 1744-5, wherein distinction between JOHN HEPBURN, Jr., and JOHN HEPBURN, SENIOR, the father, etc. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 232).

It makes one think of the famous actress and movie star, Katherine Hepburn, in "Little Women".

#### HEPBURN OF N. J.

Orig., "HEBORN", varied to Hebron and finally to HEPBURN.

Scotch-Irish ancestry, HEPBURN HOUSE, founded in 12th Cent.

The first in N. J. was that JOHN HEPBURN, d. after 1745, prob. 1770, aged 103 years, i. e. b. 1667. (infra).

When he d., he had second wife, Sarah.

#### JOHN HEPBURN, SR., F. S.

Commissioner, 1714.

There as early as 1688, May 10, indenture with Andrew Bernett, et al.

He m. Anna Lawrie, as by will of Thomas Lawrie, dated Mar. 6, 1712-3, giving his son, James, dau., Anna, and son-in-law, John Hebron, (sic). In 1714, JOHN HEPBURN was Commissioner of Monmouth Co. (STILLWELL, Vol. III, p. 402).

1720, he and wife, Ann, witnesses to will of William Radford of Freehold; 1749, land deeded to his sons, but Anna does not sign, prob. d.

His son, John Hepburn, d. in 1748. (?)

Children:

- I. John, d. 1745 (?)
- II. Edward, d. 1732
- III. James, d. 1789
- IV. Naomi, m. .... Cashier
- V. Elizabeth, m. .... Jolley.

#### JOHN HEPBURN, JR.

M. (W. Friend's Recs.), 1734, Sarah Laing.

He d. 1769, will, leaving all to his wife, etc., etc.

#### JAMES HEPBURN

Captain, Co. southern Half of N. Middlesex, Jan. 21, 1756, of Midx. Co. N. J., son of John and Anna (Lawrie) Hepburn, m. Elizabeth Montgomery of Monmouth.

She was b. in 1712. Then she d., and he m. (2) to Hannah.

#### EPHRAIM HERRMAN of STATEN ISLAND and PISCATAWAY

He was a son of AUGUSTINE HERRMAN, of Bohemia Manor, (vide, Map, 1670, frontispiece, and historical account following, (PART FIVE, pp. 645 et seq.). But the most interesting is the record, presented among N. Y. Colonials, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 154). This ties into RARITAN KILL, in 1666, and the orig. land grant by Sir Phillip Carteret, 16 Nov. 1666. The Herrmans must be associated, as FIRST SETTLERS along the Raritan, from that date, and the fact that JASPER DANCKAERTS chose EPHRAIM HERRMAN, as his guide upon the famous travel tour, 1679-80, through N. J., esp., PISC. and W., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 508 et seq.). (EPHRAIM HERRMAN was then, 1679, married.)

#### HILTON COAT-OF-ARMS

Two and three ermine, (quartered with Johnson).

Two bars azure, in chief, an annulet between two saltires of the last (for Hilton). Mantling, gules and argent; and for his crest, (Johnson), upon a wreath of the colors, upon a wolf, etc. for Johnson; 2. upon a wreath of the colors, a man's head affrontée between two bulrushes proper (for Hilton). (Armorial Families—Fox-Davies, 1902, p. 691).

\* \* \* \* \*

The real, armorial HILTON FAMILY was from the County of Durham, England; (from which, in the opinion of the writer, came the place name of Durham in New Hampshire, and which was undoubtedly brought to N. H. by the Hiltons—this has never been asserted before, to my knowledge.—O. E. M.).

In the Genealogist's Guide, (by George W. Marshall, London, 1879), the source records for the HILTON name are given, (p. 235), and the main reference is to the visitation of Durham, 1615, and the pubs. of the Surtees Society, of that place.

The HILTON Crest as given by Fairbairn, (1911, p. 241) is: "England, a hand, (vested) barry, ar. and sa., holding a holly branch, ppr."—O. E. M.



**HILTON COAT-OF-ARMS**  
(CROSS, based upon English research).



#### FAMOUS HILTON CASTLE

In DURHAM, DURHAM CO., in the N. part of England, S. of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. The Castle, a little N. of the Cathedral, "imposing, and occupying the summit of a steep, rocky eminence, surrounded by hanging gardens," etc. was related to WILLIAM, THE CONQUEROR, and represents the origin of EDWARD and WILLIAM HILTON, FOUNDERS of N. H., and the name source of DURHAM, N. H.—O. E. M., (ENG. GEN.).

#### HILTON CHART AND PEDIGREE

(Miss Sarah Louise Kimball and Mrs. Elsie D. Cross)

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 952).

This has been extant for many years and accepted authority, presenting the origin of William and Edward Hilton, Fishmongers of London, England, 1623, in the Baronial Family of London, and/or Hilton or Hilton Castle, Co. of Durham, England. The latter is well known to the College of Heraldry of London, and the coats of arms are definite.

This was based upon English researches made by several English genealogists, as long ago as 25 years, and was never controverted, until the appearance of the Banks article. It is exceedingly unfortunate that Mr. Banks gave no authority, only patent "ipse dixit", which was not acceptable to B. O. of R.

The pathway was previously marked out, by those who pursued a definite trail to its logical conclusion as per Hilton Castle and Hilton arms, the latter always being used in the family.

"July 12, 1933

Orra E. Monnette, LL. D.,  
350 S. Oxford Ave.,  
Los Angeles, Calif.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

Barronial Order of  
Runnemed

I was indeed glad to hear from you again. Yes, the names of William and Edward Hilton were placed on the eligibility list back in 1930, the certificate having been furnished by Miss Kimball, who has certified to their descent from William Lord Hilton and his wife, Sybilla de Lumley.

I revised the earlier generations on the chart which you sent in and in rechecking it, was forced to exclude the lines to four of the Barons: Roos, Huntingfield, Vesci and Saye. I was able, however, to add to the array, certain other Barons as Lacie, Quincey, Richard de Clare and Gilbert de Clare.

With sincere regards and genuine esteem,

Your friend,

(Signed) John S. Wurts,  
(Germantown, Pa.)."

(Vide, post, LIBBY'S LAMENTABLE LAMENT, p. 1199).

#### WILLIAM AND EDWARD HILTON

Always called brothers.

The dispute is whether or not they were first in N. H., or DAVID THOMPSON. They have always been called the "FOUNDERS OF NEW HAMPSHIRE." (1622).

Auth.:

(HIST. of N. H., Belknap, 1831, p. 4, which, of course is more auth. than modern dissert.)

POPE'S PIONEERS, pp. 97-9.

THE REAL FOUNDERS OF NEW ENG., p. 153.

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY AND HOMES OF THE PILGRIM FATHERS, BANKS, p. 118; (pure unadulterated, ipse dixit.—O. E. M.).

(Note. The combination of HILTON-SCRIBNER, with associated coats-of-arms has frequently appeared; one of the name now in L. A.—O. E. M.).

BOLTON, AMER. ARMORY, (pp. 81, 146, and 147).

HIST. OF ANDOVER, N. H., pp. 187-188.

N. H. GAZ., pp. 116-7, also 157.

History of Durham, p. 3-4).

#### EDWARD HILTON, OF HILTON'S POINT, N. H.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 609 and pp. 623-a and 623-b).

Note ref., this PART, (p. 952).

Annual Meeting of Piscataqua Pioneers, Aug. 31, 1933, (O. E. M., President), excavation of orig. site, after rem. from above first location, of ancient home of EDWARD HILTON, by the discoveries of Judge Charles I. Pettingell.



### HILTON-PALMER CHRISTOPHER PALMER RECORD

(N. H. ARCHIVES:—County Court Papers, 1672-75; N. H. HIST. SOC., Concord).

Used by LIBBY, to determine the number, names, dates, in esse, living or dead, kinship, and to exclude a dau., MARY HILTON, alleged to have m. JOHN SCRIVEN; which, of course, this record does not do.—O. E. M.

#### "To the Court now holden at Portsmouth"

Ye humble Petitioner humbly sueth to this honored Court for himself and in ye behalf of Henry Molton, yt whereas his father MR. EDWARD HILTON dying INTESTATE, his Estate was divided among the brothers, no regard had to the two fifters, ye wife of your Petitioner and of Hen: Molton. That this honored Court would take it under their confideration and yield your humble Petitioner some relief in his necesity, your Petitioner did apply himself to ye last Court holden at Dover, who did declare themselves very apprehensive of ye injury and rong done unto your Petitioner, but being then in hast could not have leisure to redrefs ye same, but adviced your humble Petitioner to apply himself to this honored Court, wherefore your humble Petitioner humbly craveth your ayd for wh favour your humble Petitioner shall ever pray for your prosperity and remain!

Your Worships to be commanded,  
Christopher Palmer

Court grants the petition & that ye Administrators bring in next County Court an act of ye estate for a right divison of it E. S. Corm. to ye next County Court.

### HILTON RECORDS AT NEW HAMPSHIRE HISTORICAL SOCIETY

(Concord, N. H.).

1671, Mar. 6 Edward Hilton, est. of—admr. gr. to Edward, William, Samuel and Charles Hilton (This ap. N. H. St. Papers, v. 31, p. 124)

Mar. 9, Inventory

June 27, Katharin. wid. of Edward Hilton. Com. to set off her thirds.

June 28, Bond for support of Katherine referred to as "Mother-in-law" (step mother).

June 29, Inventory to L2204 brought into court ord. that the lands, meadows and sawmills shall stand bound till the creditors be satisfied. Xtopher Palmer made claims for two (only\*) daughters of the deceased.

\*NOTE: It is certainly true that the above do not show a dau., MARY HILTON, (infra), but as discussed, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 972-3), as any lawyer knows, no will, or settlement of an estate, is conclusive as to exhibiting all heirs, deceased, removed, or expressly omitted. Genealogically, this is poor ground to stand on; partic. bef. 1700.—O. E. M.

### MARY, DAUGHTER OF EDWARD HILTON, WIFE OF THE FIRST JOHN SCRIVEN

(Vide, ante, affidavit of ADELE HULL-KELLOGG, this PART, pp. 934 et seq.). For all sentimental purposes, this clear-cut recollection and factual evidence are sufficient. IT MUST STAND, UNTIL DISPROVED, BY SOMETHING OTHER THAN PROFESSORIAL IPSE DIXIT.

SAVAGE, (Vol. II, p. 422), clearly had in mind a daughter, MARY HILTON, tho' he ascribed to the wrong husband, and, when JOHN SCRIVEN, of Dover, made his will, 27 Nov., 1674, his wife, was then MARY SCRIVEN, (Scribner). (N. H. WILLS, Vol. I, pp. 156-7). (Whole story in vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 609).

### THOMAS HOLLAND OF P.

He came bef. 1687, as on Nov. 4, that year he sold land to Col. Andrew Hamilton, on S. side of the Raritan, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 105).

His wife was WINIFRED POUND, (dau. of JOHN POUND, of P., a F. S.).

He d. 1699, leaving will dated April 11, prob. April 21, called "of Piscataway", wife, Winifred, and chil.: Margaret, Frances, Daniel, natural daus. Ann, Elizabeth and wife, with THOMAS HIGGINS, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1011), executrix. Witnesses, THOMAS LAWRENCE, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1023), and ROBERT COLE, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1173). (Auth: supra, ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 295; Vol. XXIII, p. 233). Latter has ref. to Capt. (George) Drake, and George Jewell.

### COLONEL ROBERT LETTICE HOOPER

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 829).

Col. Hooper was such in Somerset, in 1722, (idem, p. 78); and, same, 1732-3, in Hunterdon, (idem, p. 425).

This was Col. Robert Lettice Hooper. (ARCH., Vol. XI, p. 558, foot-note, and other refs.).

### SAMUEL HOPKINS OF WOODBRIDGE

He was as Secretary of the Province certainly entered in 1672, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 507).

### THOMAS HOWARDEN OF WOODBRIDGE

He was a First Settler and appeared before, 1700, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 107).

### HOWELL FAMILY

The first was EDWARD HOWELL, (HOWELL, p. 300). A long compiled gen., showing removals to N. J., and coat-of-arms.

### HOWELL FAMILY OF NEW JERSEY

This gen. is difficult, and orig. at Providence, R. I., where were Aron Howell and wife, Sarah. They had a son, David Howell, b. Jan. 1, 1747, Morristown, N. J.

However, orig. gen. is imp. and difficult of identity.

DANIEL HOWELL, prom. prop. BURL., 1687.

Father, THOMAS HOWELL, idem, d., 1683, with son, MORDECAI HOWELL, (ARCH., XXIII).

SARAH MOLLESON, of P., wife of JOHN MOLLESON, was dau., of SIMOND HOWELL, 1693, and had brother, JOHN HOWELL, et al., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 844; (ARCH., Vol. XXI). Some rem. to Phila.

### JUSTICE ADAM HUDE OF W.

F. S., (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 81).

One of the passengers on the notorious vessel, "Henry and Francis". First on Staten Island, he came to W., 1695, Judge 1718-1733, and mem. of Assembly, 1701. He d. June 27, 1746, sons Robert and James, and dau. Agnes, (DALLY, p. 156). These confirmed by (ARCH., Vol. XXI, index). His wife was Marion, et alia, (idem, Vol. XXIII, index). His dau. Agnes m. JOHN LEE of W. His dau. Marion, m. Robert Gilchrist of W.

Judge Hude mem. W. church, Oct. 1710, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 112; DALLY, p. 168).

### HENRY HUDSON, THE GREAT EXPLORER

Inseparable from N. J. Hist., (d. 1611). (Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 163). Voyages of 1607 and 1609, discovery of Hudson River.

There is no denial of the HUDSON FAM., in BURL., bef. 1700.

**EPHRAIM HUETT OF CONNECTICUT**

1639; as related to the Hon. Daniel Clark, 1623-1710, Secretary of the Colony, (SOC. of COL. WARS, 1922, p. 104). This must be pursued, in ref., to that RANDALL HUETT, SR. and JR., of Monmouth, 1665, as intermarriages, later. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 169).

**REV. JOSEPH HULL'S BURIAL PLACE**

Credit belongs to Mr. Angevine Gowen of York Village, Maine, for the location of the Colonial Cemetery, there, where, beyond doubt, REV. JOSEPH HULL was buried, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1059).

Mr. Gowen, in the accompanying illustrations, is shown, resting from his "digging" labors, holding a skull in his hand, excavated there, which he says is without proof to have been either that of the Reverend HULL, or, facetiously, his own. —O. E. M., (ill. opp. p. 1192).

**HULL'S MEADOW**

One of the ancient landmarks of Dover, N. H., (DOVER, ANCIENT, p. 110), most important, as it relates to CAPTAIN BENJAMIN HULL, later FIRST SETTLER of PISCATAWAY, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 610).

**REV. JOSEPH HULL'S CHILDREN**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 830).

These have been given many times, in various auth. Gowen's Vol. II, of Hist. of York Village, (sub. for Banks), will give; i. Joane; ii. Joseph; iii. Tristram; iv. Temperance; v. Elizabeth; vi. Grissell; vii. Dorothy; viii. HOPEWELL; ix. Capt. BENJAMIN; x. Naomi; xi. Ruth; xii. Capt. Reuben; xiii. SAMUEL, (of whom, as brother to last two, there is no doubt.—O. E. M.); xiv. Dodavah; xv. Sarah; and xvi. one other child, (of the above, large no. of decs. rem. to N. J.), and see foll. data. Also, XVII, Priscilla, (infra).

**BENJAMIN HULL TAVERN AT P.**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

The famous, old INN, said to have been founded, as early as 1673, was, as to the exact site, located by this writer, May 3, 1933. See affidavit of Oscar I. Martin, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1020).

Likewise, (idem, p. 1098).

**JUDGE JOSEPH HULL'S LANDS IN SUSSEX**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 610).

Year, 1767—"To be sold, about 500 acres of land, known by the name of the "Cold Spring Land", township of Oxford, (now in Warren Co.), about two miles from the Delaware; three or four, from Oxford Furnace, and near other iron works and mills, "adjoining land, surveyed to SAMUEL ATKINSON, JOSEPH HULL, JOHN READING", et al. (ARCH., Vol. XXV. p. 312).

Also, 1768, another tract of 160 acres, in the town of Newton, Sussex, (idem, p. 437).

**JUDGE JOSEPH HULL: WILL**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

By one of those lucky chances, coming once in a lifetime, the writer purchased a certified copy of the last will of JUDGE JOSEPH HULL, (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, pp. 209 and 123), dated 1765, which is presented on opp. (p. indic.), in ill. (Orig. in poss. of O. E. M.).

Limitations of space have prevented the inc. of this remarkable, orig. document.—O. E. M.

**HULL FARM HOUSE SITE  
MONTAGUE, SUSSEX COUNTY,  
NEW JERSEY**

This is in relation to the "BRICK HOUSE", in ill. (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1169), and a very old farm house is still standing, close to the highway, which was the location of the original HULL LANDS there. Illustrations, (this PART, post).

**THE BOOK OF THE HULLS**

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 954).

**BENJAMIN HULL OF WALPACK  
(1702-1792)**

Illustration, as per (p. opp.). This is taken from Hist. of Sussex, (SNELL, pp. 313 et seq., and p. 330), where BENJAMIN HULL, physiognomy, signature, and biog., (with errors), and wife, ANNE DUER, one of whose sisters m. DANIEL PREDMORE, (HULL FAM., p. 276). This was the Baleville branch.

**LIEUT. ISSAC HULL OF THE  
REVOLUTION**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 831).

"Hull, Isaac (N. J.). 1st Lieut. of Spencer's Continental Regiment 17th February, 1777; resigned 22d November, 1777." (HEITMAN, p. 308) (SPIRIT, pp. 230-1).

Orderly Books, (Lib., N. J. Hist. Soc., Procs., 3rd Ser., Vol. II, 1897, p. 145), showing brigade orders, last issued, at Camp near Chester, Nov. 18, 1779—ON THE FIRST LEAF APPEARS THE NAME OF ISAAC HULL.

When and where did he die? (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 620). In 1788 he was in Mason Co., Ky., with his son of the same name, (infra), and some of this fam., went into Ohio. (p. infra).

**ISAAC HULL OF BURLINGTON**

He was there from 1771 to 1775, when he had chil. b., and prob. is identical with LIEUT. ISAAC HULL, of Sussex, who was sheriff there in 1751. He may have been temp. in Burlington.

Burlington County Birth Records "1773, April, 27, Isaac Hull had a daughter born the sixth day of the week: Apr. 26, 1775, Isaac Hull had a daughter born the fourth day." (PROCEEDS., N. S., Vol. III, 1918, 114-121).

**ISAAC HULL, JR. OF KENTUCKY**

"You will be interested, perhaps, to know that it was your articles in "The Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly", (1910), that enabled me to trace our Hull line beyond ISAAC HULL, SR. I entered the D. A. R. on his service.

I presume that Miss Melinda Earl told you that our great grandfather, Robert Adams, married Patience Hull, daughter of Isaac Hull, Jr. She was born at Trenton, the day the battle of Trenton was fought. When she was thirteen years of age, her parents moved to Mason Co., Kentucky. Robert Adams went to Mason Co. from Fayette Co., Pa. about 1790. They were married in 1796 and later went to Chillicothe, Ohio.

\* \* \* \* \*

Three years ago last summer we drove down to Clinton Co., Ohio, and found the grave of Patience Hull-Adams, located just where her grandson, Franklin Mills, said it was. Perhaps you will recall that the mother of Patience Hull was Massie Vaughan."

(Mrs. Nettie Adams Davidson)



**PATIENCE HULL, OF ISAAC, JR.**

Patience (Hull) Adams was born on Christmas morning, 1776, within sound of the cannon during the battle of Trenton, New Jersey. Her father, Isaac Hull Jr., and her grandfather, ISAAC HULL, SR., were both in the Continental army. The Hull ancestry has been carefully looked up by Hon. Charles E. Hull of Salem, Ill., who is a descendant of the Isaac Hulls just mentioned. His summary of the ancestry is as follows: (Quoting from foll. refs.)

(HULL—BOOK OF 1863, AND FAMILY RECORDS RE HULL, IN ADAMS GENEALOGY.

FAMILY RECORDS of the ADAMS, MILLS AND HUMASON FAMILIES, September, 1921, (pp. 7-13).

\* \* \* \* \*

"Isaac Hull, Jr., son of the Sheriff, was b. in 1753, was born and married in Sussex County, N. J., but later moved to Somerset county. He also was in the War of the Revolution, and all his sons were in the war of 1812. These were: John, born in 1780, Samuel in 1784, and Isaac in 1791. Your grandmother, Patience, was evidently older than any of these boys. ISAAC HULL, SR. and Isaac Hull, Jr. both moved to Kentucky about 1788. A letter written by Isaac 3d., a brother to Patience, says: "Sister Patience Hull married an Adams and moved to Ohio, Ross county."

\* \* \* \* \*

"Robert Adams, who married Patience Hull, was born in 1769, either in Pennsylvania or North Carolina, it was said by one of his daughters, but the probability is in favor of Penn."

\* \* \* \* \*

"The ten (12) children of Robert Adams and Patience (Hull) Adams were: i. Mary Baird, ii. Eliza, iii. Isaac, iv. Harvey, v. Vaughan, vi. Josiah, vii. James, viii. Elijah, ix. Maria Lucinda, x. Margaret Heath, xi. an unnamed infant son and xii. Patience Ann."

**MAJOR JOHN HULL OF N. J. and N. Y.**

Full account in Hull Fam., (pp. 317 and 355-6). He was b. Oct. 17, 1788, d. April 17, 1851; m. (1) Catharine Westbrook, (2) Anne Scott.

He it was, who lived in Montague, N. J., at the "BRICK HOUSE", (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1169), was a member of the N. J. Leg., and with others, established the HULL seat in Montague. He was ancestor to the foll.

The most able and persistent genealogist of this branch of the family is that charming cousin of mine, Mrs. Gertrude Dittrick, (Mrs. Dr. Howard D.), Cleveland, Ohio.

**MAJOR JOHN HULL, 1788-1851, of MONTAGUE, SUSSEX COUNTY, N. J. AND LEWISTON, NIAGARA CO., N. Y.**

(Hull Family in America, p. 355).

Photograph, copy, given to me by Mrs. Howard Dittrick, Cleveland, Ohio, Sept. 1933.

His full genealogy, in COL. FAMS. of U. S. A., (Mackenzie, Vol. III, p. 259; and OLD NORTH-WEST, Vol. XIV, 1911, p. 51, picture, not to be repro. here). His brother, BENJAMIN HULL, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. XX), ancestor of this compiler, opened, in his likeness, this REFERENCE SERIES.—O. E. M.

**FAMILY OF REV. JOSEPH HULL, 1594-1665**

(As being prepared by Angevine W. Gowen, Civil Engineer and Surveyor, York Village, Maine).

**FAMILY OF REV. JOSEPH HULL, 1594-1665  
HULL ARMS**

Sa: a chevron erm. betw. 3 talbot's heads erased argent.

Crest: in a wreath of the colors a talbot's head erased arg. betw. 2 laurel branches ppr. united at top.

Motto: Vi et Virtute.

(Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 136).

Portsmouthtown Road—Hull. 1713, land of to Mr. Dodavah Hull, being his brother Joseph Hull's proportion; vote 1699, also John Oliver's pro., also Thos. Larrabee, pro.

**HULL**

Launceston-Cornwall:

Priscilla, dau. Mr. Joseph Hull, minister, buried 9 June 1652.

**GRAVE OF REV. JOSEPH HULL**

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1059).

"Looking N. E., towards the County road, the S. E. end of the Emerson House shows through the trees on the left.

See Map of Lower Town, in Vol. I, (p. 178), BANK'S HIST., for location of this old burying ground."—A. W. G.

N. B. Visited on THE SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, 1933,—vide, ante, this PART, p. 976).

**"YORK VILLAGE, MAINE,**

December 11, 1933

Dear Sir:

You ask about the "BANK'S History of York, Me.", of which Vol. I has been printed; Vol. II has been proof read and only lacks some further indexing to be ready also.\*\*\*\*\*

Col. Banks died Oct. 21, 1931, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 133). You speak of REV. JOSEPH HULL. Vol. I does not treat of his ministry here, that appears in Vol. II. I have the Mss. of Vol. II, in my possession.\*\*\*\*\*

Unfortunately, there is no church record of Mr. Hull's ministry here. It is known only that he was born 1594, graduated from St. Mary's Hall, Oxford, 1614, etc., and arrived in Boston, May 6, 1635. As he came in the interest of the established church, he soon became the target for persecution by the Mass. Puritan Oligarchy, and followed cruel driving from "Pillar to Post"—no sooner settled in one place, only to be hounded and driven out again, by this bunch of Puritan bigots; and, after a while, he left, and then he returned to New England, in 1661, after sojourning in England, some years; for even after the Restoration, he was hounded from there. He founded the Town of Barnstable, Mass., and represented them in the first General Court of that Colony. He finally settled in what is now Durham, N. H., and on the Isles of Shoals; and is said to have died in the latter place, Nov. 19, 1665, "and is said to have been buried in York, by the information of a descendant." If the Rev. JOSEPH HULL was buried in YORK, there is no doubt as to where the place of burial was. I had previously located by record the site of the ancient "church chapel", or "oratory", but of course could have no authority to dig for graves there; but, when the addition to the Hotel Emerson was made, the excavation for the cellar revealed a large burial place which coincided perfectly with my previous findings. (Vide, ante, this PART, ill, p. 1059). I took some snap shots, one of which I enclose, and the SKULL, which was of a very large, brainy man, may have been that of the REV. JOSEPH HULL; at any rate, Col. Banks remarked "that it was the best looking man of the two". I leave you to judge this yourself. (Note the man and THE SKULL, in the picture ill. infra.—O. E. M.).

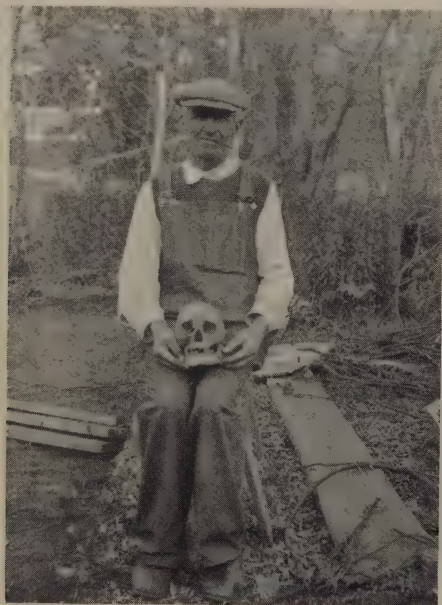
Col. Banks was no friend of the Puritanical Oligarchy of Boston, and intended writing a full expose of persecution of the clergy of the established Church of England, as well as their hypocritical excuses for their usurpation of ancient Gorgeana by dishonest measures. I read a few sheets on this, that he began before taken by death, and it promised to be a scathing arraignment of Winthrop and his group. This York History, by Banks, is a York History, from York's point of view, and not that of Massachusetts. (This may explain some critical efforts of the "favorites", in gen., to disparage the fine works of Banks—who knows?—O. E. M.).

I would say that REV. JOSEPH HULL succeeded the Rev. John Ward, who left here before Mar. 1642, and was followed by the Rev. Nathaniel Norcross, in the fall of 1648.\* \* \* \*

Very truly,

(Signed), A. W. COWEN."

His picture, in digging clothes, with SKULL, follows, (infra).



MR. ANGEVINE W. GOWEN

(In grave-digging clothes)

Holding alleged skull of Rev. Joseph Hull, in his hands, and wearing his own, at York Village, Maine, (vide, p. supra).

#### TO A SKULL

You were a dwelling once,  
 Poor hollow skull,  
 Tenanted by folk  
 Doomed and beautiful.  
 Thoughts moved within these rooms  
 Now opened wide  
 To dust and sun; here dreams  
 Were born; here, too, they died.  
 All are gone forth; you stand  
 Desolate, bereft,  
 Not even one sad ghost  
 Haunting the halls is left.

—ADELAIDE LOVE, in Voices.

#### LEWIS WESTBROOK HULL OF N. Y.

Son of MAJOR JOHN HULL, (q. v.), and most prominent settler of the Town of Lewiston, Niagara County, New York, where his descendants live to this day, (HULL FAM. in AMER., 1913, p. 356).

"In 1845, came, LEWIS W. HULL, etc.", and "LEWIS W. HULL was born in Montague, N. J., November 8th, 1822, and was married June 1st, 1852, to Miss Jane Robinson, of Lewiston, N. Y. Mr. HULL has been (1878) a resident of Lewiston since April 11th, 1845," (NIAGARA, pp. 256, 260 and 263). He d. May 4, 1890.

ABNER HULL, from N. J., settled in the Town of Niagara before 1812, (NIAGARA, p. 295), and MAJOR JOHN HULL d. in Lewiston, in 1851.

His widow, Anne Scott, returned, as a widow, to her relatives in N. J., where she d.

#### SUSAN HULL-EVERITT OF NEW JERSEY

She was b. in Montague, Sussex County, July 27, 1827, daughter of MAJOR JOHN HULL, and m. May 1, 1851, Mathew L. Everitt, born in the same place, Nov. 10, 1822; d. April 28, 1872. This family removed to Pittston, Luzerne County, Pa., together with a brother, Isaac Everitt, where they had children born after 1852.

Mathew Everitt d. at Wilkes-Barre, Pa., (court-esy of Mary Frances Everitt-Smith, Layton, N. J., 1933). This is one of those delightful, old ladies, who can give facts rather than fancies.—O. E. M.

#### HUNT ORIGINS, (again)

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 611).

EDWARD HUNT (RALPH), m. Sarah Betts, dau. of RICHARD and JOANNA BETTS, from Ipswich, Mass., (1648), who were founders of Newtown. They had chil.; i. RICHARD; ii. RALPH; iii. Thomas; iv. Jonathan; v. Sarah; vi. Martha; vii. Elizabeth; viii. Hannah and ix. Abigail. The first two named rem. to New Jersey, with PHILLIPS, and were the heads of the New Jersey race.

#### HUNTERDON COUNTY RECORDS

An old record book was returned to this office a few years ago. Part of the book contains records of Deeds and the other part Court Minutes. The Minutes begin in 1714 and run until 1720, and the Deeds from 1717 to 1729. We do not find any records in this book covering anything in Middlesex County.

#### GRANTORS

Samuel Davis  
 Elnathan David  
 Daniel Baites (Bailes)  
 Garrett Cook  
 Joseph Sacket  
 Thomas Stevenson  
 same  
 same  
 same  
 Jacob Doughty  
 Andres Boultenhouse  
 Josa. Wright & wife, dr. of Mah. Stacy  
 William Coats  
 John Alsop & wife  
 Robert Shaw & wife  
 John Sackett  
 Samuel Allen  
 Samuel Coats  
 John Reading  
 same  
 same  
 James Bollen  
 same  
 Joseph Hill  
 L. B. & Wm. Hoffmire  
 Joseph Burt



## GRANTEES

Powell Huff  
 same  
 William Osburn  
 Richard Scudder  
 Simon Sacket  
 George Ryerson  
 same  
 Humphrey Davenport  
 same  
 Zebulon Clayton  
 Richard Compton  
 Timothy Baker  
 Wm. Cornwell  
 Joseph Moore  
 Peter Berrian  
 Joseph Moore  
 John Mott  
 Wm. Cornwell  
 Henry Brockholst  
 Johannes Miller (3 lots)  
 same  
 Samuel Allen  
 Gershom Mott  
 Frances Hill (his wife)  
 Charles Mott  
 R. Hunt: J. I. Bainbridge

## ILSLEY OF W., became INSLE, etc.

This should be carefully watched. It is very doubtful that there was other than the orig. ILSLEY FAM. at W., tho INSLE, ENSLEE and other variations succeeded year 1700.

(Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 245).

WILLIAM ILSLEY, JR.  
 ELISHA ILSLEY  
 JOHN ILSLEY

Brothers: were F. S., at W., by 1674, Oct. 27, as deed record completely shows, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 130-1). They came from Newbury, Mass., and first had a house lot at W.

ELISHA ILSLEY, called "ELSIE", had a house lot at W., as early as 1669, "on the road to Langstar's (Langstaff), Plain," (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 9, 10, 11, etc.).

## WILLIAM ILSLEY, PATRIARCH OF NEWBURY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 832).

He came in 1638, a shoemaker, ac. 26, ship the Confidence; settled at Newbury, Mass., prob. bro. of John Ilsley, who came along; witness to will of John Cheney, 1666, and had wife, Barbara, (POPE, p. 251; SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 518; and COFFIN, pp. 305-6), which credit his origin to Wiltshire, England. He certainly was the progenitor of the Woodbridge, N. J. sprigs, and, by his land ownership, there, with his sons, is entitled to be called a F. S. Many biog. items can be devel. from N. E. recs. His children inc. i. John, b. 11 Sept. 1641; ii. William, b. 23 Feb. 1648; iii. Joseph, b. 30 Oct. 1649; iv. Isaac, b. 23 June, 1652; v. Sarah, b. 8 Aug. 1655; vi. Mary, and vii. Elisha, and, perhaps, others.

WILLIAM ILSLEY, SR. d. 22 July, 1681, aged 73, and his will, 26 Feb. 1679, prov., July, 1681, ment. w. Barbara, five sons, dau., Mary, w. of Samuel Moore, and Sarah, who m. 21 July, 1673, SAMUEL HALE, (both of W.).

BANKS, (p. 198), credits him as orig. of Nether Wallop, county Hants, without auth. given.

As the recs. show this fam. was in and out of W., before 1700, and the name var. spelled, Elsey, etc., and the writer is certain that it had a common orig. with N. J. INSLEE and ENSLY.

## ELISHA ILSLEY, F. S.

Left Newbury with company, 1665, (Coffin, p. 70). Son of WILLIAM, THE PATRIARCH, b. ca. 1640, came to W. first of all, 1668-9, m. Hannah Poor, b. 25 Mar. 1649, dau. of John Poore, of Newbury, 14 March, 1668 (1667). He d. at Newbury, 16 Jan. 1691 (Coffin, p. 306). (Vit. Stat., Newbury, Vol. II, p. 250).

## Issue:

- I. Elisha, b. 21 Nov. 1668.
- II. Dau. b. Nov. 2, 1671, d. Nov. 2, 1671, (II. p. 622).
- III. William, b. 10 Nov. 1672, of Woodbridge, N. J. (1701-2, (XXI-149).
- IV. Dau., b. Sept. 24, 1674.
- V. Sarah, b. 22 Dec. 1675, d. young, Jan. 8, 1690-1.
- VI. —, b. Feb. 6, 1675-8, Mar. 1677-8.
- VII. Joseph, b. —, Newbury, 1701-2, (XXI, 149).
- VIII. Benjamin, b. 14 March 1679-1680 (19 March) (Newbury, 1701-2, XXI-147).
- IX. Hannah, b. (6) 8 Dec. 1681.
- X. Barbara, 26 March, 1685.
- XI. Mary, who d. 9 Nov. 1690, (dau. of Elisha and Hannah) (Vol. II, p. 621).
- XII. Sarah, b. 8 Jan. 1691.

But in 1674, Elisha Ilsley was called of "Newbury, Essex Co., Mass." (ARCH., Vol. XXI, 130-1; same, 1686, (p. 80). His wife, Hannah, survived him, for 1701-2, Feb. 27, she was Hannah Batchelder of Reading, (Vol. XXI, p. 149).

## JOHN ILSLEY, F. S.

Left Newbury, with Company, 1665, (Coffin, p. 70). Son of WILLIAM, the PATRIARCH, b. Sept. 11, 1641, came to W., with or soon after, his bro. ELISHA; m. Ann —, Wit., 1683, Nov. 13. Will of Samuel Moore, Sr. (ARCH., XXIII, p. 324). Creditor, Est. of Francis Duke of P., 1683, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 145).

(Vit. Recs. Newbury, Vol. I, pp. 236 and 269), wife Ann.

His children recorded at W. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 256, et seq.).

## Issue:

- I. Rebekah, b. June 10, 1673.
- II. John, b. May 22, 1675.
- III. David, b. Aug. 3, 1677.
- IV. Mary, b. Apr. 13, 1680.
- V. Jonathan, b. Nov. 19, 1689, of W. in 1715, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 295).
- VI. Joseph, b. Apl. 29, 1693, d. 1711. JOHN ILSLEY, SR.—Will, Aug. 6, prov. Nov. 6, 1711, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 252). D. 1706-7, Will, dated Feb. 3, 1706-7, as of W. Names wife, (2) Sarah, and chil.: John, David, Jonathan, Rebecca, Mary and Joseph, Prov. June 12, 1707, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 252).

## JOSEPH ILSLEY, F. S.

Son of WILLIAM, THE PATRIARCH, b. Oct. 30, 1649, came to W., perhaps with his bro., 1665-9; m. Sarah Little, March 3, 1681-2, 1682, "only dau. of George Little". (Coffin, p. 306). (Vit. Stat. Newbury, Vol. II, p. 250; Vol. I, pp. 239, 238).

## Issue:

- I. Sarah, b. 20 Jan. 1683, d. soon.
- II. Joseph, bapt. Mar. 31, 1678, (Aug.).
- III. Joseph, Jr., b. 14 May, 1684, m. 1701, Hannah Pike.
- IV. Lydia, b. 15 June, 1687, (dau. of Joseph and Sarah).
- V. Sarah, b. 16 July, 1689, (dau. of Joseph and Sarah).
- VI. Sarah, b. Dec. 22, 1675.

## VII. William, Nov. 10, 1672.

dau. Sept. 24, 1671.

dau. Sept. 24, 1674.

He d. 15 Oct. 1704, (Savage II, p. 578), Will, Feb. 1717-8, Nov. 2, 1724, wife ment. (Hoyt, pp. 215-6).

## MARY ILSLEY OF W.

Dau. of WILLIAM, THE PATRIARCH, b. at Newbury, Mass., (date unknown); m. Sept. 12, 1656, SAMUEL MOORE, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 499), (VIT. STAT. NEWBURY, Vol. II, p. 250).

## SARA ILSLEY OF W.

Dau. of WILLIAM, THE PATRIARCH, b. Aug. 8, 1655, at Newbury, Mass., M. July 21, 1673, SAMUEL HALE, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 245). (Vit. Stat. Newbury, Vol. II, p. 250); (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1193).

## WILLIAM ILSLEY, JR., F. S.

Son of WILLIAM, THE PATRIARCH, b. 23 Feb., 1648.

Came to W., soon after 1674, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 130-1), where he bo't a "house-lot". There, 1686, (idem, p. 80).

Wife, Mary \_\_\_\_\_, at W. by 1701, for he had one child, rec. there, d. Hannah, b. June 18, 1701. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 256).

He d. at W. Nov. 21, 1720. Inventory Estate Dec. 14, 1720. Taken by Israel Thornell and Gershom Martin, both of W. Dec. 9, 1720. Admn. to widow, Mary Ilsley, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 252).

## INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF GENEALOGY—SAN FRANCISCO, 1915

(Vide, ante, Mrs. Susa Young Gates).

Wednesday, July 28, 1915, in San Francisco Civic Auditorium, the assembly was called to order by Mr. Henry Byron Phillips, President of the California Genealogical Society, who introduced Mr. Orre E. Monnette of Los Angeles, Cal. as Temporary Chairman, (Minutes). This marked the beginning of a gen. epoch.

## GEORGE JANEWAY OF NEW JERSEY

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 611; this PART, p. 1124), "Maria Roome, bap. Dec. 15, 1714, d. \_\_\_\_\_; married on May 19, 1737, to Richard Ten Eyck.

Had, among others;

"Auitje (Effie-Euphemia) Ten Eyck, bap. Feb. 27, 1745; d. April 12, 1804. First married on Jan. 20, 1763, to William Poppelsdorf.

Had one child, viz.:

1st Sarah Poppelsdorf, bap. Jan. 22, 1764; d. Oct. 3, 1764.

Second marriage on Dec. 13, 1767, to George Janeway.

Had six children, viz.:

2d. Jacob Janeway, bap. June 18, 1769; d. young.

3d Sarah Janeway, b. March 17, 1771; m'd Peter Van Zandt.

4th William Janeway, bap. Dec. 13, 1772; m'd Sarah Van Zandt.

5th Jacob J. Janeway, bap. Dec. 25, 1774, m'd Martha G. Leiper.

6th \_\_\_\_\_ Janeway, b. \_\_\_\_\_; d. Jan. 6, 1784.

7th Richard Janeway, b. \_\_\_\_\_; d. Aug. 21, 1796."

(ROOME, pp. 96 and 98).

JANEWAY COAT-OF-ARMS, follows;



## COAT-OF-ARMS

GENEALOGY, and ill., by O. E. M., (OLD NORTHWEST, 1910, Vol. XIII, pp. 187 et seq.). Also, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 611).

RICHARD JANEWAY, 1717, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1088).

## PIETER JANSE or JANSEN

See JAN TUNNESSEN PIER (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.) who is the same. This was a most prolific Dutch family, with many other surnames, both related and congenial. (KINGS, pp. 153 et seq.), where ABRAHAM, NICHOLAS, "the BAKER", TEUNIS and PIETER JANSEN figure in early N. J. and Long Island records.

PIETER JANSEN m. Femmetje Hermans, (which became a JANSEN first name in N. J.) and d. bef. 1662. Oct. 15, 1662, his widow, m. Pieter Jacobse Van Nortwyck, and had guardians for son, PIETER JANSE, who was the N. J. progenitor, his father called La Pierre, which became a prenom. (Vide, post, supra).

## JOHN JENNINGS

This family originated in the first JOHN JENNINGS of Southampton, Long Island, (HOWELL, p. 330).

Servant to HOPEWELL HULL at Pisc. in 1687, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 538). He was called JOHN GONINGS, in 1687, in re estate Captain Francis Drake, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 142) and in 1696/7, as JOHN GINNINGS, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 538).

## RICHARD JOHNS OF MARYLAND, LAWYER

He was an attorney in 1700, and in N. J., then representing Edward Perrin & Co., of Bristol, Eng., merchants; and he then gave discharge, Sept. 17, to John Hutchinson, son and heir of Thomas Hutchinson, from all claims upon his father, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 527).



In this rec., he is called "Richard Johns of Maryland" and this is the only discoverable N. J. record, concerning him. It gives further proof of the relationship of New Jersey to Maryland, partic. Calvert County, for there was the home settlement of Richard Johns.

(THE THOMAS BOOK, pp. 370-1).

#### EDWARD JONES OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 835).

He was certainly the same as d. 1717, at W., as his association with Matthew Force proves. 1699-1700, deed of Thomas Smith to Edward Jones, both of W., for land adjoining Matthew Force, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 148). Thomas Smith had likewise come from P. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 288).

1696-7, Mar. 15, Will of Robert Curtice of W., "EDWARD JONES, "who lives with me", heir and executor, and among witnesses, Sarah Force, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 824), proved May 12, 1697. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 266). In 1697, he was again called of W., "weaver". (Idem, p. 281).

It is clear that he had chil. recorded at both P. and W.

#### Pisc. births:

i. Rachel, of Edward and Esther, b. Sept. 19, 1693.

ii. Elijah, do. b. July 27, 1699; others, in between. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 235).

#### Wood. births:

iii. Daniel, of Edward and Hester, b. Jan. 23, 1694-5. (Idem, pp. 256 and 269).

iv. Moses, of Edward and Hester, Oct. 19, 1696, (idem auth.).

According to the Southampton recds., he was b. 1650, which identifies him with the foregoing, and his d. 1717, (1716-1717), and admin. personal estate, by John Skinner, Benjamin Force and Matthew Force, completes the identification. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 267). Compare with JEFFERY JONES; his uncle.

#### EDWARD JONES OF WOODBRIDGE

(Not the same as Edward Jones of P., who d. at W.). He was a prominent citizen.

Acknowledgment is made to The County Court Note-Book (June, 1931, Vol. X, No. 3, p. 28, current, 1934), for an otherwise unnoticeable item:

Maryland's Next of Kin", JAMES GILES, (perhaps Kin?). Inv. EDWARD JONES, Pr. Geo's cty. 6 Nov. 1722. (IX-154)".

EDWARD JONES, of the title, d. in W., (or poss. in Maryland), in 1721; at least he owned land in Md.

(ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 266). His will, dated Apr. 28, 1721, proved in N. J., May 18, 1721. It names wife, Lydia, and children; Edward, Jeffery, Samuel, Abigail, William, Isaac, Caleb, Susana and Daniel; exctrs., son, Edward, and Samuel Fitzrandolph. Witnesses—John Loofbourrow, John French, Thos. Pike.

The EDWARD JONES of this title was the son of JEFFERY JONES of E., (q. v.).

#### EDWARD JONES, JUNIOR OF W.

He was the son of EDWARD JONES, SR., who was the son of JEFFERY JONES, of E., (q. v.), mentioned in the will of his father and grandfather.

From W. records, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 256 and 269), he m. April 14, 1696, JANE CONE, who was the dau. of .....

#### They had recorded:

i. Edward, b. Dec. 26, 1697.

ii. Margaret, b. Mar. 17, 1701-2.

iii. Jane, b. May 16, 1699.

(Cert. et al.).

#### JEFFERY JONES OF ELIZABETHTOWN

He was one of the Eighty Associates, there, and most important as a progenitor of W. fams. It is well to note that he had a brother, Rev. ELIPHALET JONES of Huntington, L. I., and his biog. was given quite accurately in HATFIELD, (p. 80, with other refs.). It is stated here that he was from Southold, L. I., where freeman, 1644, claimed to have been a brother of that EDWARD JONES of Southampton, L. I., 1644, whose biog. is given in HOWELL, (p. 355, as "JOHNS and JONES FAMILY", with coat-of-arms). The latter was the father of EDWARD JONES, of P., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. q. v., and this PART, vide, ante, p. above).

Concerning the subject of the title, ARCHIVES, (sev. refs.), have many items, but we are interested, in his will, "1717, Dec. 21, as of E., wife unnamed, but sons, EDWARD JONES, "who has sons, Jeffery, Samuel and Edward. Daughters—Susanna, Mary and Abigail. Executors, sons-in-law, Samuel Fitz Randolph, and Jeremiah Bird, et al. Proved Dec. 31, 1717." (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 267).

This proves him to have been the father of the second EDWARD JONES OF W., (supra), his dau. Mary, m. June 8, 1693, SAMUEL FITZ-RANDOLPH, (q. v. ante); his dau., Susanna, m. Sept. 29, 1698, Samuel Lewis, at W., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 269), and his dau. Abigail m. JEREMIAH BIRD, (q. v.). There were other chil., indic. It is clear that he was an uncle of the first EDWARD JONES of P.

#### RICHARD JONES OF W.

He was a son of REV. ELIPHALET JONES, minister, for many years, at Huntington, L. I., and followed his kin to W., (Silas Wood, pp. 19 and 34).

He had a wife, SARAH ....., whom he m. before 1696. Vit. rec., at W., (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 256 and 269);

i. Eliphalet, b. May 31, 1696, (1700, see infra).

ii. Hannah, b. Mar. 29, 1699.

iii. et al.

The last above, ELIPHALET JONES, d. at W. and was buried there, two dif. trans. of his tombstone being "JOANES, ELIPHALET, d. Jan. 1756, age 56 & 4 mos. d. June 4 (G.)" (This shows the uncertainty and inaccuracy of records themselves, etc., complained about by the PERFECT GENEALOGISTS.—O. E. M., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 968).

The spelling of the name as JOANES here shows that interchange and is part ident. of Southampton Fam. Edward Jones, a brother of the Rev. Eliphalet Jones, (supra).

#### RICHARD JONES OF NEW YORK

This is interesting, as he owned land in N. J. and very probably was next of kin to the Jones families, at W., as from the following record, he was the close associate of Miles Forster and Benjamin Griffiths, both cert. F. S.

His will, (N. Y. Hist. Soc. Coll., 1892, Vol. I, pp. 221-4), dated 19th day, 17th month, 1693; proved, Sept. 13, 1693. It shows his wife, Dorcas Jones, widow, Oct. 3, 1693 and "to my two daughters, Dorcas and HESTER JONES, all my lands and meadows within the province of New York and East New Jersey," etc. It is poss. that the last name was a surname, and that his daughter, Hester Jones, was the then wife of Edward Jones of P.

However, the widow Dorcas Jones m. soon Capt. Robert Lutting.

Concerning the daughter, DORCAS JONES, she remained a spinster, and her will was filed

in N. J., because of the above inheritance, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 267), where dated 1717, Aug. 2, she is called, "Dorcas Jones, of New York City spinster", in her will, proved July 10, 1719. Her bequest is to her father-in-law (?stepfather), ROBERT LURTON, who is made executor, (q. v., post, this PART, p. indic.), and, among the witnesses, was THO: FARMER.

#### JOHN KANEDY OF P.

(CANADA). Servant to Charles Gilmar, 1676, and ran away, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 39). He had bound himself, 1675, (idem, p. 48). (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1171).

#### GEORGE KEITH OF PERTH AMBOY

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 955).  
(Cont. to E. J. Hist., WHITEHEAD, pp. 16 et seq.).

#### ADELE HULL-KELLOGG

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, pp. 934 to 941, inc. and 954). Dau. of GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 834).



ANNIE LEE KELLER

Bucyrus, Ohio  
b. May 24, 1861

Daughter of an old, eminent physician there, GEORGE KELLER, b. Nov. 24, 1826, Franklin Co., Pa., d. Oct. 18, 1892, who neighbored to the writer in his boyhood. Throughout the years this dau., and friend, from youth, has been consistent, loyal and lovable—to older years.—O. E. M.

#### JOHN KELLY OF NEWBURY, MASS.

Came from Newbury, Eng., in 1635, and d. 28 Dec. 1644. Chil., Sarah, b. 12 Feb., 1641, John, b. 2 July, 1642, who d. 21 Mar., 1718, aged 75. (Coffin, pp. 295, 394 and 306). There were, no doubt, others, and that brood, with sev. JOHN KELLYS, who settled in Burl. and Marmouth Co., N. J. before 1700, but, the SARAH KELLY, (supra), was the wife of JOHN BELCONGER, (Conger), F. S., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1165).

The son, JOHN KELLEY, was in Newbury as late as 1671, (COFFIN, p. 160), but soon rem. to W., to become father, prob. of NUGIENT KELLY, (q. v. post).

ABIGAIL KELLY was a F. S. of W., in 1716, with Stephen Kent, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 272).

#### NUGIENT KELLY OF W.

He was the most ubiquitous witness in all estates, apparently a man of consequence, and plenty of that good old Irish name followed his trails. He was of W. 1730, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 103 and 330). Same, 1733, (idem, Vol. XXX, p. 528), of P., 1733, (idem, p. 484).

One of the name in W., 1752, (idem, pp. 261 and 332).

#### THOMAS KEMBLE, F. S.

Mr. Kemble White, Atty., Clarksburg, W. Va., interested in KEMBLE, for poss. KIMBALL. Orig. form was the latter, used as Kemble. The first in N. J., was THOMAS or HENRY KEMBLE. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1090).

"My great-grandfather, Thomas Kemble, was born in New Jersey about 1748 and married Priscilla Burr, daughter of Henry Burr. A more remote ancestor, Thomas Kemble, emigrated from England in the early part of the 17th century and settled near Burlington, N. J. and left a son, Samuel Kemble, who later moved to Burlington and died leaving numerous children, including William, Thomas, Samuel, Owen and Susanna, who later married Abraham Stockton."

#### HENRY KIMBALL OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1090).

This is a recent discovery. Where his exact rootage was, has not been ascertained, though most probably he was the first, HENRY KEMBLE, at P. A., 1697-8, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 278).

That HENRY KIMBALL was of the stock of the first RICHARD KIMBALL, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 612) is just as certain as can be, since the cognomen of HENRY KIMBALL, must have had its origin in the HENRY KIMBALL, first of Rattlesden, (q. v.), England and HENRY SCOTT, of the same.

#### SPEAKER JOHN KINSEY, 1716

"He was the father of John Kinsey, Chief Justice of Pennsylvania, and the grandfather of James Kinsey, Chief Justice of New Jersey." (PROV. Courts of N. J., Coll. of N. J. Hist. Soc., Vol. III, 1849, p. 99). Quaker.

#### HENDRICKUS KIP NICHOLAS KIP

In Bergen, 1693—1695-6, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 250 and 271).

#### JACOBUS KIP

N. Y. Alderman, 1717, signed document. Orig. bill, (ADS), signed, (in poss. of O. E. M.) ill. (opp. p. 1107).

#### RICHARD KIP

N. Y. Merchant. Bill for paper hangings showing the prices of paper, in 1792. Orig. bill (ADS) signed, (in poss. of O. E. M.), ill. (opp. p. 1107).



**KULL OF STUTTGART, GERMANY**

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 422).

This has been referenced to KILL von KULL, of N. J. See, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 955).

**KULL:** The lineal descent is from the first **NICHOLAS KULL**, (Kullin), of the Castle at Stuttgart, Germany, as established by transcripts of German records, authenticated. Upon "A MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE", 1928, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 845-7), the ancient locations were visited; the muniments viewed. The immediate ancestry of Mrs. O. E. M., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 421), her father, **CHRISTIAN GOTTLIEB KULL**, having been born in Gaisburg, bei Stuttgart, Wurtemberg, Germany.

(Vide, ABRIDG. COMPEND., Vol. III, 1928, p. 622).

(Vide, ante, this PART, pp. 959 and 1047).

**KULL, (KULLIN), WURTEMBERG**

From Siebmacher's Wappenbuch, (Vol. VI, 2-3, p. 219, plate 121).

Niklas Kullin wurde vom Kaiser Ferdinand II. s.d. Wien 24. Juli 1628 in den Adelstand erhoben (Reichsadelsakten).

Er war Obervogt in Sulz, † 5. November 1635 im Schloss zu Stuttgart, (Castle at Stuttgart).

Wappen: getheilt r. w., im ganzen Schild ein nach rechts gekehrtes Meerfrauenlein oder Syrene mit einem hinterwärts aufgehenden Fischschwanz, fliegenden g. Haar, in der Rechten eine g. Krone haltend. Gekronter Turnierhelm: Syrene mit zwei Fischschwänzen, diese mit den ausgestreckten Händen haltend. Decken: r. w.

**KULLIN**

**KULL**  
**COAT-OF-ARMS**

**PROF. IRVING STODDARD KULL**  
**RUTGERS UNIVERSITY**

Department of History and Political Science. This fine scholar and blood representative of the **KULL FAM.**, to which Mrs. O. E. M. belongs, (vide, supra, and ante, PART THREE, p. 421); is interested in data, etc.

**OBEDIAH LAFORCE or LAFORGE**  
**of New Jersey**

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 401; and **CHAMBERS**, p. 376).

Both of the above auth: are a little hazy, partic. the latter, as per usual. However, the pithiest claim is of that descendant, who claims descent from the orig. Huguenot, in **AMERICAN ANC.**, (VOL. VI., pp. 80-1). This is important, and can be clarified.

**LAING OF SCOTLAND TO N. J.**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 782 and 836). Two main lines; **WILLIAM LAING** to Freehold, 1685, and **JOHN LAING, SR.**, to P. A., 1685, and four years later to South Plainfield, in Pisc. Prob. brothers.

This gen. has been neglected, as this was a prom. F. S. fam., tho **SHOTWELL**, (many sep. refs., hard to connect, in indexes).

**CHRISTIANA LAING, OF P.**

Dau. of the first, **JOHN LAING, SR.** of P. and wife, Margaret, of Scotland, m. January 23, 1699, **JAMES MANNING**, (son of **JEFFERY MANNING**, and wife, and **HEPZIBAH ANDREWS**), (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 616). He was b. Mar. 15, 1674, and they had five chil., (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 842).

**ISABEL LAING OF P.**

Dau. of the first, **JOHN LAING, SR.** of P. and wife, Margaret, of Scotland. She m. in 1700, **JOSEPH FITZ RANDOLPH**, (of **NATHANIEL**), (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 823). They had but two sons and two daus. to transmit. (**STILLWELL**, Vol. III, p. 241).

**FITZ RANDOLPH**. One dau., Margaret m. ca. **THOMAS HADDEN**, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 826).

Husband, d. 1718, will, dated May 20, 1718, "planter of W"; proved, July 21, 1718, and named wife, Isabel; chil. Joseph, Nathaniel, Margaret and Mary, all under age, brothers, Samuel and Edward; two brothers, Edward Fitz Randolph and **WILLIAM LAING**, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 166).

**JOHN LAING OF PISCATAWAY**

Here is a stumper! Before the **LAINGS** arrived in 1685, in the deed records is a marriage rec., of "License to marry, 10 July, 1675, for **JOHN LAING** of Piscataway & **MARTHA**, ye daughter of **JOHN MARTIN**, of said Town." Who was he, or poss. date error, say 1685 or 1695, tho **JOHN LAING, SR.**, then had a wife, Margaret, who lived after him, and his son, **JOHN LAING, JR.**, had another wife.—O. E. M.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 836). Since above query, it is certain that this was a recordal error, and that the m., was to **JOHN LANGSTAFF**, and not to **JOHN LAING**, which, again demonstrates **PERFECT GEN.**, from the recs., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 968).—O. E. M.

**JOHN LAING, SR., OF P.**

(Same as ante, PART FIVE, p. 836).

He came in 1685, from County of Aberdeen, sailing in Captain Voose's vessel, P. A., Aug. 1685, his wife was **MARGARET**, (maiden name

unknown), and sons, JOHN, Jr., WILLIAM and ABRAHAM, and daus., ISABEL and CHRISTIANA. In Dec., 1689, settled at South Plainfield, on a plantation, where he d. in 1698, and wife admr. est. surviving him some 12 years, i. e. d. 1710, and lived at homestead. A consistent QUAKER FAM., follower of WILLIAM PENN. (vide, ante, this PART, p. 992). (LEONARD RECORDS). Founder of Quaker Meetings in P. A.

Deed records showing grant from ROBERT BURNETT, 1686, to JOHN LAING, and as having come from Craigeforth, in the Parish of Kinkell and co. of Aberdeen.

He d. 1698, leaving will, dated 1697-8, Feb. 27, called "of Pisc.", with wife, Margaret, and sons, John and William. Nathaniel Fitz Randolph appeared, and prov., July 25, 1698. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 285 and Vol. XXIII, p. 287). There is a deed, 1699, which is certain as to grantees, the second WILLIAM and JOHN LAING, sons of the subject, (idem, p. 306).

#### JOHN LAING, JR., of P.

Son of JOHN LAING, SR., of the same. He was b. 1680, d. 1728, prom. at P., and m. 1705, ELIZABETH SHOTWELL, (dau. of JOHN SHOTWELL, and wife, Elizabeth Burton, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 802), who in turn, was the son of the first, ABRAHAM SHOTWELL, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 630). The rec. says this was son of "JOHN and MARGARET LAING, from Scotland", (SHOTWELL, p. 127).

He d. in 1731, leaving a will, dated, Oct. 16, 1728, prov. June 14, 1731, "of Pisc.", wife, Elizabeth, named, but chil.: i. John; ii. David, iii. Sarah, iv. Elizabeth, v. Margaret, vi. Ann, vii. MARTHA, viii. Mary, ix. Christian, x. Isaac, xi. Abraham, and xii. Jacob, all under age. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 287). Executors, wife, Elizabeth and brother, William Laing, and Abraham Shotwell. Benjamin Smith, William Nicholas and William Webster, all Quakers, witnesses. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 277).

Their records show the birth of dau., Elizabeth, as "second child of John Laing, Jr., born att Plainfield, ye 11th of ye 10th month, 1707".

#### WILLIAM LAING OF FREEHOLD

(Same as ante, PART FIVE, p. 782).

In 1685, he received commission, as agent, for ROBERT BURNETT, and was sent to N. J., "carries over a family qualified to take up 500 acres", \* \* \* "of land due him about the Town of Pearth", (Deed recs., p. 39). ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 73 and other refs.). Mem. of Assembly for Freehold, 1694.

He d. 1710-1, leaving will, dated, May 24, 1709, prov., Feb. 27, 1710-1, called "planter" of Monmouth, and naming brothers, Alexander Laing, M. A., master of the school in Cannongate, Edinburgh, Scotland; George, of Old Aberdeen, merchant; cousin, Alexander Laing, M. A., master of the school at Leith, Scotland, and other heirs; John Campbell, figuring, etc., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 278-9).

He was cert. brother of the first JOHN LAING, SR.

Likewise, he was called in a deed, 1685, "WILLIAM LAING, AEconomus, in the Kings College of Aberdeen, in Scotland," etc.

NOTE: AMERICAN COLONISTS, (Sec. Ser., 1933, p. 173). Important.

#### WILLIAM LAING JR., OF P.

Son of the first, JOHN LAING, SR., of the same. HE was b. in Scotland, ca. 1679-80, and m. outside Quakers, MARY BLACKFORD, in

1703, (dau. of SAMUEL BLACKFORD and wife, ANNE SMALLEY, (q. v.). He had an extensive plantation, acquired, 900 a., in 1713, after the large orig. grant to him and his brother, JOHN LAING, JR., of P., in 1699, from Robert Burnett. His favorite son, was BENJAMIN LAING, to whom he gave choice land, by deed, Mar. 15, 1734-5, a year before his death, his will being prob. Jan. 23, 1735, and dated, June 13, 1735, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 288). It names seven chil., tho there were more b.; i. William, ii. John, iii. Samuel, iv. George, v. Benjamin, vi. Jane, (wife of Samuel Drake), and vii. Anne. Lands adjoining Isaac Drake, and mortgage on Charles Gilman's plantation, friend, JOHN KINSEY, Quaker, and Daniel Drake.

#### LEE'S VIRGINIA LEGION

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1161).

The proof that it was recruited from other Colonies, in addition to Virginia, lies in this: "LEE'S LEGION, Continental Army. The "Legion" of cavalry, commanded by Lieutenant Colonel Henry Lee, of Virginia, contained nearly one hundred Jersey-men." (STRYKER, pp. 57-8).

This is fully supported by orig. letter, from H. R. McLwaine, State Librarian, Virginia, dated Dec. 4, 1933. He has recently d.

Lists in "Washington and the enterprise against Powles Hook, Aug. 19, 1779," by Richardson, (1929). (Vide, ante, JOHN HARRISON, p. 1184).

#### LATOURETTE OF STATEN ISLAND

Hist. of the Keve Family, and other genealogies, by J. F. Keve of Arlington, Iowa.

"Some of our ancestors through the Coles and Latouretts became related to several French families that were driven from France during the Huguenot persecution. Some of these exiles settled in the Island of Nevis, West Indies, and came to this country." \* \* \* \* \*

Full account in recent, January, issue, THE HUGUENOT, Staten Island, N. Y., (Vol. IV, No. 1, p. 14). Important.

#### LAWRENCE as LAURENTSENS

(LAURENCE, LAURENCE, LAURENTSE, LAURENTSENS, LOURENS), JOHN LAWRENCE. (Vide, ante, this PART, pp. 967 and 1004).

(Index statement in General Index, p. 356, Docs. Rel. to Colonial Hist. of the St. of N. Y.).

Many references and esp. (pp. 373, 374, 473, 685). Where, he was a trader at Manhattan, quoting "the son of one John Lourens, an ENGLISH MERCHANT," etc.

This, certainly, beyond cavil, proves the unreliability and uncertainty of taking DUTCH RECORDED SURNAMES, as such, when they were orig. and clearly so ENGLISH.—O. E. M. FAUGH! on the GREAT DUTCH SCHOLARS.—O. E. M.

#### LAWRENCE NOTATIONS, (Important).

LAWRENCE, confused, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 926).

Lawrence marriages, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 974; p. 955).

#### JOSEPH LAWRENCE, OF FLUSHING

As related to JOSEPH BONNEY, of W., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 974), June 26, 1755, and is most imp., (LAWRENCE GEN., 1858, pp. 139-141).

#### RICHARD LAWRENCE OF NEWARK, N. J.

He was there poss. as early as 1670, (for in that year he was a debtor, as "RICHARD LARENS," to estate of LARENS WARD of Newark, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 490).

When patent was granted to JOHN WARD, TURNER, Sept. 10, 1675, his first tract was, "S. of RICHARD LAWRENCE," (ARCH., Vol.



XXI, p. 21). The same date, "E. of RICHARD LAWRENCE," etc., (idem, p. 20). Upon the death of JOHN WARD, (supra), his will, proved July 16, 1684, was witnessed by RICHARD LAWRENCE, (idem, p. 60). This suggests, with force, that a dau. SARAH WARD, was the wife of him. RICHARD LAWRENCE was a mem. of the Assembly, 1685, (N. J. Col. Wars, vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 447).

There are sev. entries concerning him in ARCH., (Vol. XXI and ano. Richard Lawrence).

A Newark Record of some wills. \* \* \* \* \* The first is that of RICHARD LAWRENCE, "belonging to the Towne of Newark in East Jersey," witnessed by John Ward and Steeven Davis, etc., 30th of March, 1691, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, preface XXXIV-V).

His wife, SARAH LAWRENCE, d. ca. 1694-5, for her will, 1692-3, Jan. 29, of Newark, (idem, p. 285 and Vol. XXI, pp. 193, 220), friend George Harrison, executor.

### LEGAY OF BARBADOS

The cue to this is found in the will of Bryant Blackman, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 41 and 42). This was dated, 1687, Oct. 28, and he was called, "of the Island of Barbados," but all the parties to the settlement of the estate were N. J. people, particularly William Leeds, erroneously called "Victor", and Samuel Leonard.

He left children, and 1697, June 28, Mary, Ann, and Violetta, apparently still minors, "of the Island of Barbados"; Samuel Webb, of said Island, joiners, as guardian of, and JACOB LEGAY, of the same place, gentleman, fellow bondsman. This became LARGE, LEGAY, LEGEE and LARGY, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 10).

### THOMAS LECITER OF P.

One of the founders of "The Church in Burlington, N. J." was THOMAS LECITER, of "Stony Brook, Somerset Co." in 1709, (PENN. MAG. Vol. I, p. 466).

He should be considered in connection with the founding of PRINCETON, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 771).

He d. in 1709, leaving a will, dated July 10. Called of Piscataway, East Jersey, but app. lived at Stony Brook, \* \* \* \* \* and the rest of his estate to JOSEPH WORTH. Prov. Nov. 30, 1709. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 288).

### LEONARD, THE IRON MONGERS

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 956).

I. LEONARD. There were certainly three Leonard brothers: James, of Providence, 1642, Taunton, 1652; Philip, Marshfield, who had son, Solomon; and HENRY, Lynn, 1642, Braintree, Taunton and Rowley; and possibly John, at Springfield, 1639, though doubtful. They were the sons of THOMAS LEONARD, of Pontypool, Monmouthshire, Eng., who did not come to America. The senior, HENRY LEONARD, was the Great Iron Monger.

II. N. J. RECORDS, 1684. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1139). This is a most imp. discovery. HENRY LEONARD, SR., and four sons, Henry, Jr., Samuel, Thomas and Nathaniel, removed to Monmouth Co., N. J., and started iron works, there, setting up competition with the famous, Lewis Morris, of Tinton Manor, and Iron Worker. Items appear in "Spirit of '76," (Gen. Guide, 1898, pp. 332-3).

ARCH. of N. J., then, follow with many items, (Vols. XXI and XXIII), and descends rem. to and m. at P. & W.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 984).

### LIBBY'S LAMENTABLE LAMENT

(LIBBY, Preface to his PART TWO, 1933). This is not fam. gen., just curious, a sort of unctious ebullition, which, were it not for its inappropriateness, would "evoke a facial ripple". Of course the ripened old age of 71 and a fine conceit may account for these critical peregrinations, but, at best, it reduces genealogical expression of this personal, critical phase, to the point of inviting ridicule. It is best passed off with a laugh.

First, the poor young lady, who wanted to be a gen., and sought the GREAT AUTHORITY for aid, had to retire discomfited over BOW-DOIN—well, every one knows the N. E. affectation, in insisting that it should be pronounced as BOW-DEN, for which there is no authority, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1166). If it must be so spelled, the aristocratic BOWDEN cannot be properly employed. In any event the young lady was right in her concept of the family surname origin.

Then, ref. to a nameless gen., of high flung reputation, or flung high with reputation, who does not reflect upon "innocent, right minded people", and that one, possibly a different person, who "maneuvers" and indulges in "spurious lineages"—the writer is only interested in these expressions, as curious gen. literature, tho he did ask who was intended, in this seeming reflection, but the answer has not yet been forthcoming. The writer here is not averse, at all, to assist in locating this individual, for of all the fetiches of gen. precision, N. E. purity must be preserved, and N. E. perfection, even to any predicated successor to SAVAGE—I AM STRICTLY FOR IT, even to placing a plaque in the CORRIDOR OF THE DEAD, at No. 9 Ashburton Place, but it costs \$0000. and the writer has never had the monetary considerations to indulge in that glorification. FAUGH! Charging other people with being devious and unethical is not becoming, and is seldom, if ever, true.—O. E. M.

It is appropriate to say that the writer has received, unkind and discourteous letters from LIBBY, for a period of ten years, or thereabout, and getting weary of his contentions, since his above publication, 1933, referred LIBBY'S RAYNES "claims", to the Society of Colonial Wars of the State of California, which promptly disposed of him and them in formal resolution, stating that he was without right of interference in private memberships, in the Society, and that he offered no proof of his "claims", and fully sustaining this writer.

Subsequently getting just as weary of the HILTON "claims" of LIBBY, this writer, who had never originated the CROSS pedigree and never qualified thereunder, originally, but had filed a supplemental, wrote to the Society, Baronnial Order of Rummeneide stating LIBBY'S alleged "claims", which were immediately rejected, as not acceptable, as well as BANKS' noted "ipse dixit", (English Homes, etc., p. 118). Naturally, this was quite gratifying to this author.

Let it be said once and for all, that the writer cannot accept all of LIBBY'S ex parte opinions, even with due regard for his excellent recordal preservations; and, likewise, no Society can hold for a single moment, unchallenged, any pedigree papers filed by me in fair belief of its or their authenticity, with continuity, as against reasonable evidence to the contrary or any just criticism of its factors.

This writer has never sought "high pedigrees", and only works for the love of the game. There are many such to be found in his N. E. ancestry, of which, this writer has more than 51%. —O. E. M.

**LINCOLN OF WINDHAM, CONN.**

This is the line of the first, THOMAS LINCOLN, The Miller, of Hingham, Mass.

For proof of ancestry of Hannah "Linkhorn", i. e. LINCOLN, who m. Joseph Russell at Ashford, Conn., May 13, 1742, (vide, post, p. indic.).

**LINCOLN OF WINDHAM, CONN.**

"In a memorandum dated Oct. 27 we gave all the data from our General Index relating to Hannah Lincoln, (who m. JOSEPH RUSSELL, vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 629).

The following may apply to Samuel Lincoln, who is thought to be her father:

LINKON, Sam(ue)ll mar. Ruth Huntington, Aug. 22, 1723, Windham (Vol. I, p. 70).

LINKON, Samuel, s. Samuell & Elizabeth, b. Nov. 29, 1693, WINDHAM (Vol. A, p. 24). WINDHAM, (Vol. I, p. 31).

LINKHORN, Samuel, mar. Elizabeth Jacobs, June 2, 1692, WINDHAM, (Vol. I, p. 31), given as June 20 in Vol. A, p. 24 of Windham;

Birth of above Samuel is not given."

George S. Godard (State Librarian).

**BENJAMIN LOVELL**

He was a First Settler of WOODBRIDGE, 1680, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531).

**THOMAS LOWRY**

F. S. of P., who came before 1700, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 79).

Finally settled in Freehold, Monmouth Co., where he d. 1714, will dated 1712-3, March 6, proved Aug. 2, 1714, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 286), wife not named. Chil.: James and ANNA; had a house farm on Raritan Bay, near Amboy Ferry. Son-in-law, John Hebron, (Hepburn). Witnesses: ALEXANDER NEPIER, JOHN CLEVELINGER, et al.

He was undoubt. a brother of GAWEN LAWRIE, "late Governor of East Jersey," 1687. (Idem, p. 286).

**ABRAHAM LUTEN OF WOODBRIDGE**

Also LUTINE, used as well as LUTON, in older records. He was a Walloon and first settled on Staten Island, whence he rem. to W. N. J., in 1696, acquiring with JOSIAS (JOSIAH) MARLETT, of the same place, the houses and lands of Stephen Kent and wife, Mary, of W., (Aug. 21, 1696) "adjoining his farm on Rariton R." etc. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 273), the grantees being called "late of Staten Island." He ret. to Staten Island to die.

This was def. a WALLOON family, as per HUG. SOC. LONDON, (Reg. WALLOON or Stranger's Church, in Eng. Vol. X, sev. refs.).

The first in America was WALRAVEN LUTEN, from Flanders, came to New Netherland in the St. John, the Baptist, in August, 1661 (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 153 and PART FIVE, p. 702).

**DAVID MACKENZIE OF P.**

There 1694, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 214).

**GEORGE MACKENZIE OF E.**

There 1684, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 59). Merchant of E. J., 1686, (idem, p. 113). Of Kildin, Scot., 1699, (idem, p. 144). 1697-8, "late of N. Y. City, merchant, now of Bridgetown, Island of Barbados, (idem, p. 297). SIR GEORGE MACKENZIE of Tarbutt, Scotland, ¼ of 1-24, part of E. N. J., 1683.

**JOHN MACKENZIE OF P.**

1692-3, Jan. 17, transported and on Bound Brook, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 203).

**ABRAHAM MARLETT, JR. of W.**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 617).

Prob. son of ABRAHAM, Sr., lost somewhere along the line, for this name, indic., after death of the father. He is evasive, however.

**JOSEPH MARLETT of W.**

He d. 1710, intest., and entry, Sept. 6, with administration to Alexander Walker, principal creditor, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 304). There was a contemporary of the same name, 1715, d. in Monmouth, (idem).

**JOSIAS (JOSIAH) MARLETT of W.**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 617). Poss. identical with JOSEPH MARLETT.

Also called MERLETT, MELOT, etc. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. supra, under LUTEN).

He first settled on Staten Island, whence he rem. to W., N. J., in 1696, acquiring with ABRAHAM LUTEN, of the same place, the houses and lands of Stephen Kent, and wife, Mary, of W. (Aug. 21, 1696), "adjoining his farm on Rariton R." etc. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 273), the grantees being called, "late of Staten Island".

**GIDEON MARLETT OF SOMERSET.**

Son of the first, ABRAHAM MARLETT, SR., d. 1747, leaving a will, dated Apr. 2, 1747, and wife Penelope, and chil.: Abraham, Mary, Elizabeth, Gideon and Jeremiah, et al., with GEORGE MARLETT, a witness; will prov., 22 April, 1747, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 321). A DERRICK (Richard) MARLETT was contemporary. (Idem, pp. 39 and 79).

**JOHN MARSHALL OF W.**

He became a master of GEORGE BROWNE of W., in 1667, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 48).

**JAMES WILSON MARSHALL**

"James Wilson Marshall, discoverer of gold in California, was born at Round Mountain Farm, near Marshall's Corner, Hope Township, Hunterdon County, State of New Jersey, on the 10th day of October, 1810. His father, (Philip Marshall) a man of some note in his church and state, was born in the same place in 1786. He died in Maryland, in 1834, and was buried in the Mt. Hope Cemetery, at Lambertsville, New Jersey. His mother, Sara Wilson, was born near Harbournon, New Jersey, in 1788, died in 1878, and was buried by her husband's side. His paternal grandmother, Rebecca Hart, was a daughter of John Hart, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence from New Jersey. He claimed that an eighth strain of Delaware Indian blood flowed through his veins."

(Excerpt from Kelley, Margaret A.—James W. Marshall, Life and Reminiscences—Grizzly Bear, Feb. 1919, p. 7).

(From Mabel R. Gillis, State Librarian, California State Library, Sacramento).

**JOHN MARTIN, THE FIRST**

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1020).

One item here: do not overlook his land grant at E., 1673, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 696, ill.).

**GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN MARTIN, FIRST OF PISCATAWAY**

(Vide, ante, JER. GEN., PART FIVE, p. 741). Also, (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 239).



Of these, who were many, the two following sons of BENJAMIN MARTIN, the FIRST, are important.

JONATHAN MARTIN and his brother, PETER MARTIN, were prominent settlers at Piscataway, near the Baptist church, and a desc. of the latter, OSCAR MARTIN, very old, (affidavit given, ante, this PART, pp. 1020-1), and FREDERICK MARTIN, his brother, still live near the old place. They had a sister, Esther Martin, who m. JONATHAN COMPTON, of W., (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 106).

#### JONATHAN MARTIN OF PISCATAWAY

(For, Mrs. Emojene D. Champine)

He belonged to the tribe of the first JOHN MARTIN, through the latter's son, BENJAMIN MARTIN, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 740).

V. Benjamin, b. in 1656, m. (1) Oct. 24, 1680, Margaret, daughter of Nicholas Reynolds; (2) Nov. 10, 1688, Margaret, daughter of Peter Ellstone, (Alston). (Vide, also, ante, PART THREE, pp. 423-4).

He is named in the will of his father, Mar. 17, 1687, (ARCH., Vols. XXI, p. 107 and XXIII, p. 308), as son, BENJAMIN MARTIN.

The latter's son, JONATHAN MARTIN, first appears in the records, 1706, as a wit. to the will of JOHN ROYSE, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 396).

JONATHAN MARTIN, (of the title), was b. June 12, 1687/8, d. Aug. 1768, and m. three times. (The fol., in part, from LEONARD RECORDS). He was the son of the first BENJAMIN MARTIN and wife, Margaret Reynolds, who died Jan. 12, 1687-8, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 242).

His wives: (1), Elizabeth Dunham, m. in 1706, b. Nov. 26, 1689, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 231), d. bef. 1713, dau. of Rev. Edmund and Mary Dunham.

m. 1713, (2), Martha Runyon, (O. E. M.), b. July 30, 1693, d. bef. 1722, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 237), dau. of JOHN RUNYON and Elizabeth Dunn, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 627).

m. bef. or abt. 1722, (3), Dinah Pyatt, b. Feb. 2, 1703/4, d. 1789, dau. of Jacob Pyatt and wife, Mary Hull, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 228 and 240).

#### (A Revised Sheet)

Children of Jonathan Martin and Elizabeth Dunham:—

1. Mary, born Sept. 21, 1707 (Monnette's Piscataway & W., PART TWO, p. 239).
2. Mercy, born Sept. 21, 1707, (Monnette's Piscataway & W., PART TWO, p. 239); m. John Sutton (Leonard).
3. Jonathan, born Mar. 19, 1709 (Monnette's Piscataway & W., PART TWO, p. 239); d. intestate, 1780, (N. J. Wills); m. May 11, 1732, Martha Dunn (ARCH., N. S., Vol. 4, p. 38).

Children of Jonathan Martin and Martha Runyan (O. E. M.); m. 1713, (Leonard):—

4. John, b. May 16, 1715, m. Priscilla Dunham, (Leonard); (Monnette's Piscataway & W., PART TWO, p. 239).
5. Martha, born Apr. 16, 1716, (Monnette's Piscataway & W., PART TWO, p. 239).
6. Mercy, born Apr. 16, 1718, (Monnette's Piscataway & W., PART TWO, p. 239).
7. Ann, born Mar. 4, 1720, (Monnette's Piscataway & W., PART TWO, p. 239).

Children of Jonathan Martin and Dinah Pyatt; m. abt. 1722 (Leonard):—

8. James, born abt. 1724 (Coulter, p. 38);

m. Feb. 25, 1747, Ruth Dunham (Coulter, p. 20).

9. Peter, born abt. 1727; m. Dec., 1748, Anna Ladner (Coulter, p. 20).
10. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1730; m. Dec. 17, 1749, Daniel Dunham (Coulter, p. 20); Daniel born Feb. 5, 1727-8 (N. J. ARCH., Third Ser., Vol. II, p. 78).
11. Rachel, born abt. 1733; m. Jan. 19, 1753, John Munday (N. J. Marriages, p. 273).
12. Catharine, born abt. 1735; m. Nov. 10, 1755, Wm. Shreve, (N. J. Marriages, p. 273).
13. Sarah.
14. Jacob, born abt. 1743; m. Feb. 22, 1764, Elizabeth Dunham (Coulter, p. 21).
15. William (Will of Jonathan).

Births of the children of Jonathan Martin and Dinah Pyatt (see above) are estimated according to the dates of their marriages.

Children named in will of Jonathan Martin:—

Martha  
Anne  
Elizabeth  
Rachel  
Catharine  
Sarah  
Peter  
William

Will, dated May 4, 1768, prov., Aug. 17, 1768, (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 274).

#### MARTIN FAMILY, as related to RUNYON.

JOSHUA MARTIN, JR. of Piscataway, b. June 19, 1734, d. April 16, 1793-4, son of Moses Martin, (b. 1700), and wife, Margaret, who, in turn, was the son of John Martin, (b. 1655), m. 1679, Sarah Trotter, (O. B. L.). He, Joshua Martin, Jr. m. Sept. 11, 1756, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 260), MARY RUNYON, b. Oct. 1, 1733, (1735?), daughter of REUNE RUNYON, SR. of P. and wife Rachel Drake, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 628 and O. B. L.).

Issue:

1. Rachel, b. July 8, 1757, m. Mulford Martin.
2. Runyon, b. Oct. 31, 1760, m. Lucia Walker.
3. Margaret, b. Aug. 16, 1764, m. James Compton.
4. Reune, b. Jan. 3, 1768, d. Mar. 28, 1843, m. 1798, Mercy Dunham, b. 1770, d. 1838, Sept. 2.
5. Moses, b. ca. 1770, m. Rachel Fitz Randolph.

#### JOHN McCARTY OF PISCATAWAY

Such he was in 1684, when he obtained marriage license to marry Ann Harman of W. on July 9, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 156).

#### DANIEL MACDANIEL

He became a settler of Maidenhead by 1701-2, removing from PISC., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 556).

#### ROBERT MACCLELLAND

F. S. of W., 1685, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 532).

He had rem. to Hunterdon Co., by 1722, where he owned land, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 561).

#### WILLIAM MERRILL OF MIDDLETOWN

He had been on Staten Island, and came to Monmouth, May 15, 1689. Juror in 1699. He had bought land of Richard Stout, Jr., and wife, FRANCES, 1687. (SALTER, p. xli). (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 165). See MORRILL and MURRELL, (post).

**JOHN MORRILL, (MERRILL), F. S., of W.**

He came from Topsfield, Mass., where also was then, HALLECK CODRIACK, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 808), and in 1688 they had land transaction, both of W., and GEORGE DARLING, who came from Salem, Mass., (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 289). Name sometimes spelled "Murrill", without right.

However, the writer is persuaded that here is a case where MORRILL became distinctly MERRILL, and that the subject was that JOHN MERRILL, son of Nathaniel, from Newbury, Mass., who was ac. 35 in 1667. (COFFIN, p. 309).

It is interesting to note about NATHANIEL MERRILL, and his fam., also called definitely MORRILL, (N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., Vol. VII, p. 85, 2 entries.—O. E. M.).

Even tho' temp. of Topsfield, it is natural that he should follow his Newbury rels. to W.

This fam. went to Maidenhead and Hunterdon, where WILLIAM and RICHARD MORRILL (MERRILL), flourished, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1058).

**JACOB MOLINES**

This was corrupted to MOLLINS, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 617). He as such, JACOB MOLLINS was a member of the New Jersey Assembly, in 1668. (What Irishman first started this stupid effort to try to make MULLINS, out of MOLINES, and with the obstinacy of the race persist to make genealogy beclouded rather than clarified?—O. E. M.).

He was clearly JACOB MOLYNS of N. Y. in 1682-3, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 345; also, vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 617).

**WILLIAM MOLINES, A FRENCH HUGUENOT**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 843).

It is of course, very gratifying, to have this vexatious question so neatly disposed of, and with final authority in BOWMAN'S STORY of SURNAMES, (1933), (p. 212):

"Nor is SMILES right in finding fault with MULLINS as an anglicized form of MOULINS, the FRENCH term for MILLS. The official might have entered the immigrants' name as MOLYNEUX, which sounds much more aristocratic, but the meaning would only have been slightly modified for MOLYNEUX is the diminutive of MULLINS."

Not a single authority supports the Irish origin and not a Hug. author, but which does not give it as such, now six in all.—O. E. M.

On the BATTLE ABBEY ROLL of WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR was Guillaume de Molines, showing French orig. as early as 1066, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 948-b).—O. E. M.

**THOMAS MOLLYNEAUX (THOMAS MULLINEAUX)**

F. S. of W., 1683, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 532). (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 114). He d. at E., 1721. Had sons HENRY, d. 1718-9, of Somerset, and PETER afterwards showing, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 332-3), no doubt, et al.

PETER MULLINDER, 1718, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1123).

**MONNET or MONNET, et alia forms.**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 614-5; and title page of MONNET, 1911, as well as this PART, BIB., p. 958). The above will give full refs. and the evidence multiplies, inc. MONEY, MAUNAY in Va., and, partic. AMMONET, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1164).

MONNET or MONET, (Supplemental) (vide, ante, this PART, p. 906).

In N. Y. CAL. of LAND PAPERS, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1118, 1119 and 1113), the variations appear, re surname spelling.

PIERRE MONET, (MONNET), of Staten Island was PETER MONE, in 1681, and the same, PETER MANNE, in 1699, (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 125-6).

See, "MONEE'S POINT", S. I., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 147).

**MONNET COAT-OF-ARMS**

Given in illustration (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 428). While this subject, more or less close to the heart of the writer, has received extended attention, (heretofore), because of the authenticity of the armour, it is worthy, for the help of others to emphasize the further authentic sources, as (vide, ante, this PART, p. 906). Fine old copies of these books are in the library of this author.

Examine PART FIVE, (pp. 608 and 618).

**ABRAHAM MANY (MONNET), RICHMOND CO., N. Y.**

Will, dated, Aug. 29, 1777, Prov., Mar. 11, 1780, (N. Y. HIST. SOC. COLL. 1900, Vol. IX, p. 119), is most ill., as the name so became, in early N. Y., and persists to this day, tho' easily pedigreed from the first PIERRE MONNET, there, in 1681, as freq. shown in this SERIES.

**ABRAHAM MONNETT, (1748-1810), REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE**

This is given in Spirit of Patriotism, (SPIRIT, p. 250), and represents the qualifications of the writer in the Sons of the Revolution in the State of California.

However, it is desired to preserve the fact that the "Affidavit of Ann Warren", (OLD NORTHWEST, Vol. 10, 1907, p. 351), was obtained by the writer in 1907, and procured to be published in Old Northwest. The article itself does not show this authorship and it should be preserved, because this was the basis of research, which gave patriotic pedigrees to many Monnet descendants for the several societies. (MONNET, p. 425).

**BENJAMIN MONNET OF LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA**

The first of the name and of pure French blood to domicile in Los Angeles, California. It is illustrative of the original, pristine form of the name, as he thus spelled it.

A recent historical book, gotten out for the edification of French citizens and their adherents, by posterity or adoption, or otherwise, living in Los Angeles, "Le Guide Francais de Los Angeles et du Sud de la Californie", (p. 28), proved to be a very fine chronology and epoch-creative story of Los Angeles, and, in the reference, (supra), was named for the year 1850, as a settler and storekeeper, "the watch-maker, MONNET". A reference to the "Census of the City and County of Los Angeles, For the Year, 1850," by Maurice R. Newmark, (1929), exhibits this personage to have lived in "House number, 6; name, BENJAMIN MONNET; age, 36, male in sex; occupation, watchmaker, and place of birth, France." This is confirmatory of many items, stressed in this SERIES.

It is also interesting to know that in 1856-8, an ABRAHAM MONNETT from Ohio lived for a while on Toberman Street, in L. A., and wrote back home to relatives about the conditions.

The first Los Angeles court record, yet found, is of that ISAAC MONNET, who came there about 1880.

MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, father, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 286), and son, ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, first arrived in Los Angeles, in 1903. Resided there from 1907.



**HELEN HULL MONNETTE**

(Daughter of this editor)

Referenced in this PART, (pp. 957, 975, and 976-978). She, to whom this REFERENCE SERIES is dedicated, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. V). (MEMORIBILIA, vide, ante, this PART, p. 941).

**ISAAC MONNETT, REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER OF MARYLAND and VIRGINIA, and PRISONER, on the ship "OLD JERSEY" in Wallabout Bay, Long Island**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 777).

His genealogy and biography are given in MONNETT, (sev. page refs.), and his Rev. War service is presented, in detail, with authorities, in SPIRIT, (1915, Sons of the Rev., Calif., p. 251—of which O. E. M. has been long a member, and President of the Soc.), and, in addition to the pedigrees, originating on Staten Island and New Jersey, there is a special purpose in this reference.

Frequently it is asked, in behalf of New Jersey descendants, where their families moved westward, as to the Virginia Military lands, etc., as granted to Revolutionary soldiers, and their sons and assignees, and if they served in other Colonial establishments, than that of their residences. The best example of the latter is LEE'S LEGION, a Virginia unit, but recruited from the continental and even militia soldiery of the other Colonies. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1161). This is not the place to recite the reasons, etc., for the location of Virginia Military lands, for instance, but for the benefit of the history student, the best practical, understandable account is in PICKAWAY, (pp. 35 et seq.), for this important phase.

The presentation of Virginia Military Lands, with pointed map illustration, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 620-1), under heading of "New Jersey in the Revolution", was for the very purpose, indicated in statements, in the cases of ISAAC MONNETT and ISAAC HULL, REV. SOLS., which are applicable to hundreds of similar persons, whose identification has been lost, in many cases, even where there has not been name corruption.

ISAAC MONNETT was born and resided in Maryland, served in both a Maryland and Virginia organization, and received a Virginia Military Warrant for land in Ohio, which took his family and kinship there. (Auth. given).

"And I have often heard her, (my mother), say, that her parents were orig. from Maryland and Virginia, and came to Ohio." (Cousin Harriet J. Sheets, very old, Apr. 10, 1934, Atlanta, Ill.).

**ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE**

(Author, editor and compiler, of this REFERENCE SERIES).

For a definite notation, are assembled: (vide, ante, THIS PART, pp. 920-922; pp. 923 et seq.; affidavit, pp. 927, et seq.; two affidavits, pp. 932-941, inc.; and p. 957).

Author of "The Lure of Los Angeles", which is popular as a local history script.

At the inauguration of Dr. Clarence Howe Thurber, as the new President of the University of Redlands, California, on December 6th, 1933, Orra Eugene Monnette was in attendance as the official representative of his Alma Mater, Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio; and also of three other universities, Lincoln Memorial, Harrogate, Tenn.; California College in China; and Yenching University, both of Peking, (Peiping), China, of each of which, he is a Trustee.

**PIERRE MONNET OF LONDON, 1715  
THREADNEEDLE STREET: FR. PROT.**

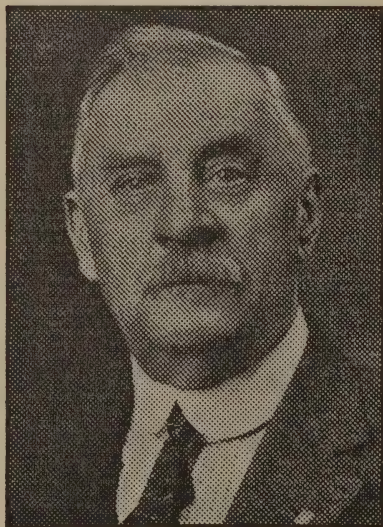
October, 1933, letters and cablegrams were received from Vivien Joseph, at No. 19, Cumberland Mansions, Bryanston Square, W. I., London, and John Morgan, 36, Buckingham Gate, Flat 26, S. W. I., Victoria, etc. of the same, to the effect that there is actually in possession of the former, a life-size, old portrait of the above PIERRE MONNET, done by the master portrait painter, SIR GODFREY KNELLER, (1648-1723), which, of course, would be a "REAL FIND." As it was to be put up at auction, and the private price was beyond the reach of this descendant, (if such), and no certificates furnished, the temptation was successfully denied. It has since been referred to London Societies, of which the writer is a member, for location and genuineness, and to obtain a copy, if orig. is beyond reach.—O. E. M.

**DR. MADISON WELCH MONNETT**

Noted physician of Indianapolis, Indiana, b. Aug. 8, 1851, living in 1934, at the age of 83 years. He was the brother of Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 286), and is an uncle of the writer of this SERIES.

As one of the oldest survivors of his generation, he was born in Ohio, and represents, as the illustration on the page below, the strength of character and virility of physical health, which were the epitome of heredity in this remarkable Ohio family. Of a family of twelve children, he and a twin brother still living in Glendale, California—Mr. Melvin Henry Monnett, and a sister Mrs. Catherine La Vendee Monnette-Ross of Bucyrus, Ohio, (when this was written) and Mrs. Amina Josephine Monnette-Tobias of Los Angeles, (now recently deceased); all of older ages.

(MONNETT, p. 1055).

**MADISON W. MONNETT**

Dr. Madison Welch Monnett, of Indianapolis, Ind., b. Aug., 1851, living (Aug. 8, 1933).

(Son of ABRAHAM MONNETT and wife, CATHARINE BRAUCHER, (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 776-b).

**AFFIDAVIT OF  
MADISON WELCH MONNETT**

STATE OF INDIANA } ss  
COUNTY OF MARION }

AFFIANT, MADISON WELCH MONNETT, being first duly sworn, deposes as follows:

That, he was born August 8th, 1851, in Scott Township, Marion County, Ohio, and is now a resident of the City of Indianapolis, State of Indiana, owning and operating the Monnett Medicine Company, at No. 3701 North Illinois Street, said business being the manufacture and distribution of a notable remedy called "Kan-Do-Its", which has a nation-wide distribution;

That, he was the son of Abraham Monnett (1811-1881), and wife, Catharine Braucher, (1815-1875), who lived in said Scott Township, Marion County, Ohio, for a great many years prior to the death of the mother of affiant in 1875, when, soon after his second marriage to Mrs. Jane Ludwig Johnston, a widow, removed to the town of Bucyrus, Crawford County, Ohio, where he built a large brick mansion, on Roger Street, in that city, where he died March, 1881, said property passing into the possession of his widow, Mrs. Jane Ludwig Monnett and owned by her until her death in 1911; whereupon, and on the settlement of her estate, it passed into other hands, her heirs and the Kings Daughters, a social service organization of that town;

That, said Abraham Monnett and Catharine Braucher were the parents of TWELVE CHILDREN, all of whom lived to full manhood and womanhood, were married and had children of their own, in turn; and for many years, prior to 1900, said families lived in and about Marion and Crawford Counties, Ohio, and the towns of Marion and Bucyrus, and were of the best known families of that day; that, prior to 1900, some of said children removed westward, but the family continued unbroken until the death Jan. 15, 1906, of one of the daus., Mary Jane Monnett, in Findlay, Ohio.

That, this affidavit is made for historical record and genealogical purposes only, at the request of Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette of Los Angeles, California, who compiled and published in 1911, the MONNETT FAMILY GENEALOGY, giving the lineages, pedigrees and early history of the Monnett Family, as the surname has been variously spelled; said book obtained popularity and received wide circulation, and has always been continuously and is to this day, the sole, full and complete authority on the Genealogy of the MONNETT FAMILY, holding a high place in all of the public libraries of the nation, as well as in many of the libraries of Europe.

That, said MONNETT FAMILY GENEALOGY, of 1911, saving and except where minor printing and typographical errors may have occurred, contains a full and complete history, account and genealogy of the branch of the Monnett Family, settling and distributing its descendants, throughout the State of Ohio, with all of which this affiant is familiar, and this affidavit is his testimony and evidence as to the correctness of the facts.

That, at the present date all of the said TWELVE MONNETT CHILDREN, hereinbefore alluded to, as the sons and daughters of Abraham Monnett and Catharine Braucher, there are only four living at this date, to-wit: (1) Melvin Henry Monnette, whose residence is Glendale California; (2) affiant, whose residence is as above, and who was a twin brother of the former; (3) Mrs. Anna Josephine Monnette-Tobias, a widow, whose residence is in Los Angeles, California, and (4) Mrs. Catharine LaVendee Monnette-Ross, a widow, whose residence is now in Bucyrus, Ohio.

That, said MONNETT FAMILY in Ohio were agriculturists, stock men and bankers; and the father of affiant organized, with others, the oldest bank in Marion County, Ohio, and with the as-

sistance of Mr. George W. Hull, the old Crawford County Bank of Bucyrus, Ohio, and also, the banking house of Monnett and Company, bankers, now The Bucyrus City Bank, of Bucyrus, Ohio, and of the latter, the affiant was the first cashier.

That, said family has always been noted, prominent and distinguished in business, banking and all the professions, with many representatives exemplifying the name, in the State of Ohio, and elsewhere, and without anyone bringing disgrace or blemish in any particular upon the name and honor of the family.

And, further, affiant saith not.

Madison Welch Monnett.

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 12th day of October, 1933,

Edwin Steers, Notary Public.

My Com. expires Oct. 19, 1934.

**TWELVE MONNETT BROTHERS AND  
SISTERS OF OHIO**

(All living and married, with families, in 1906).

**CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM MONNETT AND  
CATHARINE BRAUCHER, OF CRAWFORD  
COUNTY, OHIO, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p.  
1169). (MONNET, pp. 1045-7).**

(N. B. Surname used differently in same family.—O. E. M.)

- I. **EPHRAIM BRAUCHER MONNETTE**, b. Mar. 21, 1837, d. Nov. 26, 1925.  
m. (1) Nov. 20, 1860, Ellen C. Barton, b. July 2, 1840, d. Jan. 13, 1888;  
m. (2) Sept. 5, 1889, Cornelia Yost, b. Oct. 8, 1852, d. Sept. 2, 1931.
- II. **MARTHA ELLEN MONNETT**, b. Nov. 26, 1838, d. Mar. 21, 1925.  
m., Dec. 29, 1857, **GEORGE HENRY WRIGHT**, b. Aug. 16, 1828, d. June 18, 1918.
- III. **OLIVER (ABRAHAM) MONNET**, b. Aug. 12, 1840, d. April 1, 1906.  
m. Aug. 15, 1867, **MARY ETTA RAY-MOR**, b. Feb. 20, 1848, d. Dec. 22, 1903.
- IV. **JOHN THOMAS MONNETT**, b. Feb. 26, 1842, d. July 19, 1910.  
m. (1) May 13, 1862, **ISABELLA MILLER**; Separated; m. Nelson Myers; (dau. Emma A., m. Ellsworth Kennedy);  
m. (2) Sept. 7, 1863, **MINERVA HARVEY**, b. Nov. 16, 1844, d. Mar. 3, 1909.
- V. **ELSIE (CATHARINE) MONNETT**, b. July 16, 1844, d. December 28, 1916.  
m. Nov. 4, 1862, **JAMES MALCOLM**, b. Oct. 18, 1827, d. June 1, 1900.
- VI. **AUGUSTUS EDDY MONNETTE**, b. Oct. 3, 1845, d. Sept. 22, 1917.  
m. Feb. 25, 1868, **ANNA DOROTHY WALTON**, b. Feb. 20, 1849, d. Feb. 1904. (Sister of Mark Walton and Thad Kennedy's wife).
- VII. **MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE**, b. Aug. 24, 1847, d. Mar. 29, 1931.  
m. (1) Jan. 5, 1869, **OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL**, b. Oct. 6, 1849, d. Mar. 30, 1912;  
m. (2) Oct. 21, 1915, **ETHEL M. CLARK-REID**, widow, d. Jan. 29, 1927.
- VIII. **MARY JANE MONNETTE**, b. Sept. 12, 1849, d. Jan. 15, 1906.  
m. March 10, 1868, **JASPER GIRARD HULL**, b. Nov. 20, 1847, d. Jan. 10, 1913.
- IX. **MADISON WELCH MONNETT**, b. Aug. 8, 1851, living 1933, Indianapolis, Indiana.  
m. (1) Sept. 12, 1872, **ROSALIA AMANDA BREWER**, b. Feb. 22, 1853, d. Aug. 17, 1876;  
m. (2) Dec. 3, 1879, **ARMY McCORRY**, b. ...., d. ....  
m. (3) Feb. 2, 1907, **ISABELLA VAN-DAH HERRON**, b. Dec. 8, 1866, living 1933, Indianapolis, Indiana.



- X. MELVIN HENRY MONNETT, b. Aug. 8, 1851, living 1934, Glendale, California.  
 m. Oct. 27, 1874, MARY ELLEN CARMEAN, b. Mar. 30, 1848, living 1934, Glendale, California.
- XI. AMINA JOSEPHINE MONNETTE, b. Sept. 8, 1856, d. Feb. 18, 1934, Los Angeles, California.  
 m. Sept. 24, 1879, JUDGE JAMES CALVIN TOBIAS, b. Nov. 11, 1856, d. Sept. 26, 1929.
- XII. CATHARINE LA VENDEE\* MONNETTE, b. Jan. 8, 1858, living 1934, Bucyrus, Ohio.  
 m. Oct. 17, 1877, LINUS HIGH ROSS, b. Aug. 21, 1854, d. Oct. 18, 1932.

(Last four children born on same day of month—8th).

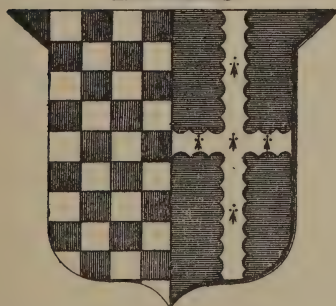
\*(F.N.) Named after Province of nativity, in France.—O. E. M.

#### NICHOLAS MONEY OF DELAWARE, OHIO

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 842).  
 The old error about wrong descent—French, and neither, Eng., nor Welsh—from Va., and face and biog., lining up with Ohio MONNETT, (DELAWARE Co. O., Hist., 1881, pp. 476 and 803-4). This family came, via same route as his kinsfolk, Maryland, Virginia and Ohio, on the OLD WILDERNESS ROAD, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1161).

#### WILLIAM MONEY, LITTERATEUR OF LOS ANGELES

This man was not of the same kin, as that man who wrote "Reform of the New Testament Church," (vide, ante, this PART, p. 922), but COWAN has retrieved, for this author, from some old collection, the foll. coat-of-arms, used by this individual, as a book-plate, which has no bearing or reference to the true MONNET COAT-OF-ARMS, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 428).  
 As curioso, it follows, in ill.;



*William Money.*

(Of early Los Angeles; his book-plate)

#### MONEY-MONNETT

The small picture below is that of "Martha Harvell, daughter of Squire Harvell and MARY MONEY, b. 4 June, 1808, North Carolina," and by her physiognomy and facial expression, clearly demonstrates the common origin of MONNETT and MONEY.



MARTHA (MONEY) (HARVELL  
 of North Carolina

#### WILLIAM MONTGOMERY OF N. J.

This is an ancient pedigree, est. in lineal descent, from Roger de Montgomerie, in Normandy, Anno Domini, 900. Came in 1701-2 and settled in Eglington, Monmouth Co., N. J. He m. in 1664 in Edinburgh, Scotland, Isabel, dau. of Robert Burnett, of Leithentie, Scot. Had a son, Robert Montgomery, b. 1687, d. 1766, m. Feb. 8, 1709-10, Sarah Stacy, d. Mar. 9, 1743-4, came to America, with father; Sarah Stacy, was dau. of Henry Stacy and granddau. of Robert Stacy.

#### JOANNA MOORE

First Settler of Woodbridge, 1683, (PART FOUR, p. 531). This presents a real genealogical puzzle, as she is not otherwise identifiable. The date requires that, she was probably a sister or widowed mother of the first SAMUEL MOORE, and his brother, MATTHEW MOORE, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 498).

#### MOREHOUSE GENEALOGY AND ORIGINS

BOSTON EVENING TRANSCRIPT, Genealogical Dept., November 6, 1933. Note 2612. DUTCHESS COUNTY GRAVES.  
 This orig. was carefully assembled by the writer many years ago, and will ultimately be published in his Morehouse Genealogy, if it ever sees the light of day. Attention should be called to "First Settlers, of P. & W., (PART THREE, pp. 426-430)", which gives the parentage of Col. Andrew Morehouse. There is one slight error in making Aaron Morehouse, son of Col. Andrew, "lived with his uncle James Morehouse, son of Col. Andrew," which "uncle" should be "brother". This latter fact is established by the statement of a review of James Morehouse by the name of Samuel Morehouse, formerly at Elyria, Ohio.—GERER.

**COL. ANDREW MOREHOUSE**

(Ralph David Phillips)

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 430).

1. Col. Andrew Morehouse, prob. b. March 7, 1726, at Saybrook, Ct., bpt. 1728, m. (1), Phebe Hurd; (2), Sarah Sherrill. Col. Andrew died in 1801 "sized with property in Johnstown, N. Y." where he probably died. Phebe Hurd Morehouse is buried in Windgate, N. Y. The Col. probably then went to Johnstown where his son Abe owned Johnson Hall, (I have record of deed). He must have gone to Saybrook, and married his second wife in the mean time. After his death in 1801, his second wife, Sarah Sherrill Morehouse, probably left Johnstown and went to Richmond, Mass. to live near her mother and brother and died there in 1803 as per her g. s. in the old Richmond, Mass. Cemetery.

"In memory of Mrs. Sarah Mourhous, second consort of Col. Andrew Mourhous, who departed this life Nov. 23, 1803 ae 62".

(Also: "In memory of Mrs. Jane, wife of Henry Sherrill, died April 23 1798 ae 85 years").

**JOHN MORRILL**

This is a well-recorded, old Massachusetts family headed by the first immigrants of the name, 1632, ABRAHAM and brother, ISAAC MORRILL, of Salisbury, Mass., who gave many descendants to America (of the first, a favorite pedigree of the author), (Soc. of Col. WARS, 1922, p. 335.—O. E. M.).

John Morrill was a First Settler of WOODBRIDGE, and in 1686, was a member of a trial jury at W., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 537).

**JOHN MORRIS**

JOHN MORRIS was a First Settler of WOODBRIDGE by 1675, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531).

**NINE MORRIS GENERATIONS  
IN DIRECT LINEAGE**

From Governor LEWIS MORRIS, of N. J., (infra), 1672-1746, First Col. Gov., with wives, identified in each case, shown in the remarkable photographs, collected and assembled by Mrs. MARGARET M. GALE, of Glendale, Calif., and reproduced in the accompanying ill., (opp. p. 1206), by her gracious permission. This is the first pub., for all MORRIS adherents.—O. E. M. MEMORIALS IN ST. ANN'S CHURCH, N. Y. City.

**GOVERNOR LEWIS MORRIS, OF  
NEW JERSEY**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 619).

Consult Papers of Governor L. Morris, Governor of the Province of New Jersey from 1738 to 1746, (N. J. Hist. Soc. Coll., Vol. IV, p. 852).

Son of RICHARD MORRIS, adherent of Oliver Cromwell and driven out by the Restoration of 1660, who was a Captain in a regiment commanded by an elder brother, LEWIS MORRIS, in the army of the Commonwealth, and fled to the BARBADOES, (p. 1).

The subject was b. 1671, soon lost his mother by death and a little later his father. The elder LEWIS MORRIS, rem. to N. Y. and "MORRIS-ANIA". The latter d. May, 1691, and the nephew, LEWIS MORRIS, (supra), having m. Nov. 3, 1691, Isabella, dau. of James Graham, became an administrator and succeeded to the former's estates.

He was appointed one of the judges of the Court of Common Right in East Jersey in 1692, when Andrew Hamilton was appointed governor, in whose council he also had a seat. Then, he resided in Monmouth County.

His greatest historical fame must rest upon his Memorial of 1700, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 982 et seq.).

**COLL. LEWIS MORRIS OF TINTON**

These were the famous iron works. He is to be distinguished from the LEWIS MORRIS of MORRISANIA. The one of the title was his nephew. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 619).

The original land grants and quit-renters, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 52) show the "Manor of Tinton", and three surveyed tracts, totaling 5540 acres, 1676-1680, in the name of COLL. LEWIS MORRIS. He was the real progenitor of the N. J. family. Again in 1696-7, he was a quit-renter, for the same amount of acreage, accredited to Shrewsbury, "at TINTON IRON WORKS," (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 60).

**GEORGE MOUNT OF N. J.**

GEORGE MOUNT, (b. ca. 1644, d. 1705), was one of the orig. purchasers of Monmouth County, N. J., 1667-70, and was prominent. Credited as coming with others from L. I. in 1676, he was m. and he and his wife were allotted 240 acres of land at Middletown. His chief distinction was as Deputy to the General Assembly of N. J., 1668, called "First Assembly". (COL. WARS, 1922, p. 339). Again, in 1679. His will, 1702-3, mentions wife, Katherine, and he d. 1705. Sev. chil.

(COMPEND., Vol. V, 1933, p. 637, lineage of O. E. M.).

**MURRELL FAMILY****LONG ISLAND, BURLINGTON COUNTY,  
N. J. and VIRGINIA**

(Mrs. H. S. Turner Henderson),

Same as Morrell,

THOMAS MURRELL and wife, HANNAH, came to L. I., 1648-1665, Gravesend and at New town, Dec. 4, 1666. Land grants and "planter". Had at least six chil.:

I. Thomas, b. in Eng., ca. 1662, was a patentee at Newtown.

II. Samuel, b. in Eng., ca. 1664.

III. Jonathan, b. Newtown, ca. 1670.

IV. William, b. Newtown, ca. 1672.

V. Sarah

VI. Abigail.

SAMUEL MURRELL son of THOMAS and HANNAH MURRELL, was constable at Newtown, 1720, m. Susana and had

I. Samuel, m. June 12, 1728, Phoebe Bailey,

II. William, came to N. J., m. Oct. 28, 1730, Mary Fennimore

III. Sarah, m. John Smith, remained at Newtown

IV. Hannah, m. John Barley.

WILLIAM MURRELL, as MORRELL, F. S. Burling. Co. Left L. I., 1727, m. his wife, Mary Fennimore, Oct. 28, 1730, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 268). D. in 1749 leaving will, dated Oct. 11, 1747, proved, 28 Nov. 1749, naming chil., two daus., son Samuel and four youngest sons, William, Joseph, Leavy and John. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 353).

JOHN MURRELL, b. ca. 1740, m. Lucy Harding b. Mar. 25, 1743, Quarter Master in Rev. War.

**JOHN NIXON, or NICKSON OF R. I.**

These two forms persist, not sep. names, but both allied to or corrupt of Nicholson, as filial desinence, (EWEN, p. 292).

The subject was there 1663, (SAVAGE, Vol. III, p. 285), and, beyond doubt, was inherited by or kin to the first MATTHEW NICK, Salem, 1639.

**JOHN NICKSON OF N. J.**

He belonged to the Fenwick Colony, 1688, and in Salem, 1691, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 571 and 595). THOMAS NICKSON was over in



Isab  
chi  
fin

Isab  
m

**COL. ANDREW MOREHOUSE**

(Ralph David Phillips)

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 430).

1. Col. Andrew Morehouse, prob. b. March 7, 1726, at Saybrook, Ct., bpt. 1728, m. (1), Phebe Hurd; (2), Sarah Sherrill. Col. Andrew died in 1801 "sized with property in Johnstown, N. Y." where he probably died. Phebe Hurd Morehouse is buried in Wingdale, N. Y. The Col. probably then went to Johnstown where his son Abe owned Johnson Hall, (I have record of deed). He must have gone to Saybrook, and married his second wife in the mean time. After his death in 1801, his second wife, Sarah Sherrill Morehouse, probably left Johnstown and went to Richmond, Mass. to live near her mother and brother and died there in 1803 as per her g. s. in the old Richmond, Mass. Cemetery.

"In memory of Mrs. Sarah Mourhouse, second consort of Col. Andrew Mourhouse, who departed this life Nov. 23, 1803 ae 62".

(Also: "In memory of Mrs. Jane, wife of Henry Sherrill, died April 23 1798 ae 85 years").

**JOHN MORRILL**

This is a well-recorded, old Massachusetts family headed by the first immigrants of the name, 1632, ABRAHAM and brother, ISAAC MORRILL, of Salisbury, Mass., who gave many descendants to America (of the first, a favorite pedigree of the author), (Soc. of Col. WARS, 1922, p. 335.—O. E. M.).

John Morrill was a First Settler of WOODBRIDGE, and in 1686, was a member of a trial jury at W., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 537).

**JOHN MORRIS**

JOHN MORRIS was a First Settler of WOODBRIDGE by 1675, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531).

**NINE MORRIS GENERATIONS  
IN DIRECT LINEAGE**

From Governor LEWIS MORRIS, of N. J., (infra), 1672-1746, First Col. Gov., with wives, identified in each case, shown in the remarkable photographs, collected and assembled by Mrs. MARGARET M. GALE, of Glendale, Calif., and reproduced in the accompanying ill., (opp. p. 1206), by her gracious permission. This is the first pub., for all MORRIS adherents.—O. E. M. MEMORIALS IN ST. ANN'S CHURCH, N. Y. City.

**GOVERNOR LEWIS MORRIS, OF  
NEW JERSEY**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 619).

Consult Papers of Governor L. Morris, Governor of the Province of New Jersey from 1738 to 1746, (N. J. Hist. Soc. Coll., Vol. IV, p. 852).

Son of RICHARD MORRIS, adherent of Oliver Cromwell and driven out by the Restoration of 1660, who was a Captain in a regiment commanded by an elder brother, LEWIS MORRIS, in the army of the Commonwealth, and fled to the BARBADOES, (p. 1).

The subject was b. 1671, soon lost his mother by death and a little later his father. The elder LEWIS MORRIS, rem. to N. Y. and "MORRIS-ANIA". The latter d. May, 1691, and the nephew, LEWIS MORRIS, (supra), having m. Nov. 3, 1691, Isabella, dau. of James Graham, became an administrator and succeeded to the former's estates.

He was appointed one of the judges of the Court of Common Right in East Jersey in 1692, when Andrew Hamilton was appointed governor, in whose council he also had a seat. Then, he resided in Monmouth County.

His greatest historical fame must rest upon his Memorial of 1700, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 982 et seq.).

**COLL. LEWIS MORRIS OF TINTON**

These were the famous iron works. He is to be distinguished from the LEWIS MORRIS of MORRISANIA. The one of the title was his nephew. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 619).

The original land grants and quit-renters, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 52) show the "Manor of Tinton", and three surveyed tracts, totaling 5540 acres, 1676-1680, in the name of COLL. LEWIS MORRIS. He was the real progenitor of the N. J. family. Again in 1696-7, he was a quit-renter, for the same amount of acreage, accredited to Shrewsbury, "at TINTON IRON WORKS," (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 60).

**GEORGE MOUNT OF N. J.**

GEORGE MOUNT, (b. ca. 1644, d. 1705), was one of the orig. purchasers of Monmouth County, N. J., 1667-70, and was prominent. Credited as coming with others from L. I. in 1676, he was m. and he and his wife were allotted 240 acres of land at Middletown. His chief distinction was as Deputy to the General Assembly of N. J., 1668, called "First Assembly". (COL. WARS, 1922, p. 339). Again, in 1679. His will, 1702-3, mentions wife, Katherine, and he d. 1705. Sev. chil.

(COMPEND., Vol. V, 1933, p. 637, lineage of O. E. M.).

**MURRELL FAMILY  
LONG ISLAND, BURLINGTON COUNTY,  
N. J. and VIRGINIA**

(Mrs. H. S. Turner Henderson),

Same as Morrell,

THOMAS MURRELL and wife, HANNAH, came to L. I., 1648-1665, Gravesend and at New town, Dec. 4, 1666. Land grants and "planter". Had at least six chil.:

I. Thomas, b. in Eng., ca. 1662, was a patentee at Newtown.

II. Samuel, b. in Eng., ca. 1664.

III. Jonathan, b. Newtown, ca. 1670.

IV. William, b. Newtown, ca. 1672.

V. Sarah

VI. Abigail.

SAMUEL MURRELL son of THOMAS and HANNAH MURRELL, was constable at Newtown, 1720, m. Susana and had

I. Samuel, m. June 12, 1728, Phoebe Bailey,

II. William, came to N. J., m. Oct. 28, 1730, Mary Fennimore

III. Sarah, m. John Smith, remained at Newtown

IV. Hannah, m. John Barley.

WILLIAM MURRELL, as MORRELL, F. S. Burling. Co. Left L. I., 1727, m. his wife, Mary Fennimore, Oct. 28, 1730, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 268). D. in 1749 leaving will, dated Oct. 11, 1747, proved, 28 Nov. 1749, naming chil., two daus., son Samuel and four youngest sons, William, Joseph, Leavy and John. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 353).

JOHN MURRELL, b. ca. 1740, m. Lucy Harding b. Mar. 25, 1743, Quarter Master in Rev. War.

**JOHN NIXON, or NICKSON OF R. I.**

These two forms persist, not sep. names, but both allied to or corrupt. of Nicholson, as filial desinence, (EWEN, p. 292).

The subject was there 1663, (SAVAGE, Vol. III, p. 285), and, beyond doubt, was inherited by or kin to the first MATTHEW NICK, Salem, 1639.

**JOHN NICKSON OF N. J.**

He belonged to the Fenwick Colony, 1688, and in Salem, 1691. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 571 and 595). THOMAS NICKSON was over in





NINE MORRIS GENERATIONS IN DIRECT LINEAGE

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1206).

(An unusual and distinguished assemblage.—O. E. M.).





New Castle, Del., (PENN.), 1693, and in 1694, Gloucester. **MARY NICKSON** was alone in Salem, 1688-9, (idem, sev. pp.).

The one of the title d. in 1692, Salem, with will, dated, 28th d. 2d m. (April), and rec. May 30, of the same year, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 341), naming chil., James, Thomas, Jeremiah, Mary, Jane, Margery and Elizabeth, and showing great age—was he not the one of R. I., first above?

#### NIXON IN SUSSEX COUNTY

This is as related to **DRAKE**, there, and without elab., (vide, ante, this **PART**, Nathaniel S. Drake), note will and names in **ALLAN NIXON**, of Hardwick, that co., 1771-4, (ARCH., Vol. XXXIV, pp. 366-7).

#### MARK NOBLE

From Barbadoes, 1669, with **SAMUEL MOORE**, (vide, ante, **PART FOUR**, p. 498). (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 7).

#### WILLIAM NOBLE

Buried, 1682, in the garden of **JACOB CORBETT**, (vide, ante, **PART FIVE**, p. 810 and ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 55).

#### WILLIAM OLIVER OF GRAVESEND, L. I.

He was there in 1651, when he hired **Randell Scott's** house and lot in Gravesend, through **Rodger Scott**, as per G.'s recs. Made his mark to documents. (BERGEN, p. 217). (Vide, ante, **PART FOUR**, p. 638). 1673, **WILLIAM OLIVER**, at Isles of Shoals,—with **REV. JOSEPH HULL**. Important item!—O. E. M.

#### WILLIAM OLIVER OF E.

(Vide, ante, **PART FOUR**, p. 623).

#### ORCHARD OF PISCATAWAY

**ISABEL ORCHARD** d. at PISC., Dec. 27, 1687. Her origin is interesting.

(Vide, ante, **PART TWO**, p. 243).

#### JOHN PAINE, SR.

He it was that was of Burlington, and he died leaving a will, 1703, (Index of Wills, unrecorded Wills, p. 1228; Vol. III, pp. 245-250).

He d. int. 1703, inv. 1703.

#### BENJAMIN PARKER

**BENJAMIN PARKER** was in **WOODBRIDGE** in 1669, (vide, ante, **PART FOUR**, p. 531).

#### JAMES P(?)ECKER OF W.

Was a First Settler of W. by 1672, (vide, ante, **PART FOUR**, p. 531).

This is an error and relates to the first **JOHN PARKER**, of E., (HATFIELD, p. 89).

#### ELIJAH PHELPS OF NEW YORK AND CANADA

Family relationship to **MAJOR JOHN HULL**.

His gravestone in the Fonthill Cemetery at St. Catharines, Ontario, Canada, shows inscription:

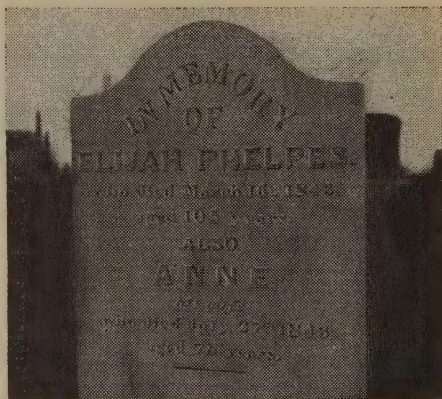
"Elijah Phelps, died March 16, 1843, age 103 years"

that is, born 1740, and his wife

"Anne (Hull) died July 27, 1843, age 78 years",

that is, born 1765. (B. in N. J.).

She was a daughter of **Lieutenant Isaac Hull**. (**HULL FAM. IN AMER.**, p. 292 and Old Northwest, Vol. XIII, 1910, p. 171).



Grave stone of **ELIJAH PHELPS**, (vide, text, supra), and wife, **ANNE HULL**, at the Fonthill Cemetery, St. Catharine's, Province of Ontario, Canada, (taken, 1934, by Hugh J. Reilly).

#### PIATT—PIAT—PYATT

Identical:—

(Vide, ante, **PART THREE**, p. 431 under **PYATT—FLEURISSON FAMILY**). **MY CONCLUSIONS STAND**.—O. E. M.

(Quotation)

"**JOHN PIATT**, (of Huguenot family).

B. ...., d. soon after 7 July, 1760, St. Thomas, West Indies. Sheriff, Somerset Co., N. J., 1732-1740, (dates uncertain); went to St. Thomas."

This was the same family.

#### TUNIS JANSEN PIER OF ACQUACKANONK

Called "**MR. ISAAC TENNA**, alias **LA PIERRE**," in the Elizabethtown Bill in Chancery, (1666), as a purchaser of Indian lands, (vide, ante, **PART FIVE**, p. 697, and this **PART**, p. infra.).

From the foregoing **JANSEN PIERE** was derived the **PIERE JANSEN** and **PETER JOHNSON**, possibly one and the same person in similar cases, appearing in the contemporaneous and later records, 1700, and afterwards in Middlesex County, N. J. In fact, these **JANSEN** and **TUNNISEN** lineages with **VAN PELT** probably were the progenitors of one of the largest descendancies of the period.

#### WILLIAM PILES

First Settler of E., but notably as of **RAHWAY**. He was a quit-rent 1685 for 394 acres of land granted to him in 1670. (Vide, ante, **PART ONE**, p. 53).

This gen. should be extended.

#### PITTINGER

(Vide, ante, **PART THREE**, p. 430).

"An ACT to enable **JOHN PITTINGER** and **SYCHA PITTINGER** to sell and dispose of the **REAL ESTATE** of **RICHARD PITTINGER**, deceased, for the Payment of Debts, etc. Passed January 26, 1716-1715. (ARCH., Vol. XIV, p. 69, and Vol. XXIII, p. LXVI).

#### JOHN POLLARD

First Settler of PISC., and was on "Petty Jury", in Court, 1685, (vide, ante, **PART FOUR**, p. 537).

**THOMAS LAURENTZEN POPINGA**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 623-4).

Likewise, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 880).

This has been discussed herein, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 967). The name was used by the author of HAARLEM, (RIKER, p. 179), WITHOUT THE SLIGHTEST REF. TO OR IDENTIFICATION WITH THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER.

ALSO, NOTE LAURENTZEN, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1198).

**ADRIAN POST**

He was a New York Colonial as early as 1655, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 152).

**PREDMORE or PRIDMORE GENEALOGY**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 856).

This family came from Dorsetshire, Eng., and had arms and crest, (SALTER, p. XLVII). Mr. Charles V. Predmore, Cuddebackville, N. Y., is preparing this pub.

**Marriages**

Benjamin Predmore and Elizabeth Moore, Middlesex, Sept. 1, 1730.

Joseph Predmore, Perth Amboy, and Christian Moor, Mar. 9, 1746.

John Predmore, Burlington, and MARY HULL, Middlesex, Jan. 20, 1767, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 304).

Daniel Predmore was the patriarch in Sussex, who there m. Eleanor Duer, sister of wife of BENJAMIN HULL, Clan at Baleville, Sussex Co., N. J., (Biog. with errors, Sussex, opp. p. 330).

**PYATT FAMILY OF P.**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 878).

Out of sequence, alphabetically.—O. E. M.

**JACOB PYATT OF W. and P.**

(Son of RENE PYATT, THE PREMIERE).

He was b. Oct. 31, 1678, at W., and d. after 1750. He was a freeholder in PISC., 1706, and was named in a conveyance of land, with his "brother, THOMAS PYATT". He m. June 7, 1703, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 228), Mary, dau. of SAMUEL HULL and wife, MARY MANNING, vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 616, and PART FIVE, ante, p. 832), of PISC.

In JOHN READING'S surveying journal of 1715, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 738), "Jacob Peatt" is frequently mentioned, and as having a "place upon the Raritan." He appears in other records but, soon left N. J., and settled in Penna., where the foll. rec., "JACOB PYATT and JACOB PYATT, Junior, in the year 1750, (COLL. RECS., Penna., Vol. V., p. 444).

They had at least eight children, and prob more, b. outside of N. J.

i. Dinah, b. Feb. 3, 1703-4,

ii. Jacob, b. Jan. 14, 1705,

iii. PIERRE, (Peter), b. Jan. 19, 1707-8,

iv. Rachel, b. Sept. 25, 1709,

v. THOMAS, b. ca. 1712, not to be confused with his uncle of the same name, as the former settled in Elizabethtown, Essex Co., and was there at two dates, 1737-8 and 1745, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, pp. 330 and 386).

vi. JOHN, "of SIX MILE RUN", b. ca. 1710-3, (infra),

vii. William, b. ca. 1716, called "William Peet", in the recs., and may have been the one who rem. to Westchester, and Ulster, N. Y., ancestor of the PEET fam.

viii. SAMUEL, b. ca. 1718, named for his grandfather, Samuel Hull, but no further record.

JACOB PYATT, the father, as above, was prop. and a F. S. of Pisc., and received conveyance of land from his brother, THOMAS PYATT, Aug. 22, 1701, which ties in perfectly.

**THOMAS PYATT OF W. and P.**

(Son of RENE PYATT, THE PREMIERE).

He was b. May 11, 1681, in his b. rec., he was called "LA FLOWER, alias RENIPIAT, son of Thomas and Elizabeth, "and d. in 1706-7, but there is a strange record of one THOMAS PYATT, said to have been b. 1672 and d. 1700, 3-20, 28 years old, bur. in Pireat (Pyatt), grave-yard—a scrap without identity. The man of the title was a freeholder at Pisc., 1702-3, and named in the conveyance of land, as brother of JACOB PYATT, (supra).

He m. Feb. 1, 1699, MERCY HULL, sister of his brother Jacob's wife, Mary Hull, (supra) likewise, (dau. of Samuel Hull and wife, Mary Manning, as supra), she b. Jan. 22, 1683, d. ....

He dying, as per ano. auth., 1706-7, his widow, MERCY PYATT, m. (2) ca. 1708, REV. BENJAMIN STELLE of Pisc., ancestors of O. E. M., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 378; PART FIVE, p. 869, and PART FIVE, ante, p. 878).

They had, i.e. THOMAS PYATT and his wife Mercy Hull, certainly five children, and a son, SAMUEL PYATT, disc. by the writer and never before allocated;

i. Mercy, b. Jan. 1, 1700,

ii. Mary, b. Jan. 12, 1702,

iii. James, most prominent at Piscataway and in association with both DRAKE and STELLE fams., b. Oct. 10, 1704, d. in 1779, who m. March 6, 1728, Ruth Drake, (dau. of John Drake, Jr. and wife, Sarah Compton), and they had chil.

iv. SAMUEL, (son of THOMAS PYATT), b. ca. 1705/6, posthumously, (who was the discovery of O. E. M.), and being the one, who was a member of the PISC. Bapt. Church, in 1722, and noted as early as 1716, when he must have been under maturity, (CLAYTON, U. & M., p. 596; and vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 549). He m. Elsie (Alice), b. Aug. 9, 1707, dau. of Ezekiel Perigo and Elsy, his wife, and they had, at least, Joshua, b. Mar. 12, 1737, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 240; and will of Ezekiel Perigo, ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 360).

v. (Only four children, as supra).

In Seventh Day Shiloh Baptist Church at Shiloh, Cumberland Co., (organ., 1737), SAMUEL and ALSE PYATT were members, with chil.: Joshua, b. March 12, 1737; Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1739, and Abigail, b. July 8, 1741.

**THOMAS PYATT, II, of PISC.,** and his course is what completely disproves the PYATT theory of Six Mile Run, (supra).

**GRAND-SON OF THOMAS PYATT, First, (son of RENE PYATT).**

He was intermingled with the other PISC. people, well known, and June 4, 1756 was a witness to the will of William Hooks of Pisc., his name spelled, as above, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 163).

His relationship is clear from his will, dated March 15, 1760, as of PISC., naming wife, Martha, which was proved, April 17, 1760, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 262).

It names son, ASA, under age, Sister, MARY VEIL, (VAIL). JANE PYATT; brother-in-law, JOSEPH DRAKE, and his children; mother,



RUTH PYATT: First Day Baptist Church at Pisc., brother, JAMES PYATT, et al.

JAMES PYATT was a witness to the will of REV. BENJAMIN STELLE, Apr. 20, 1758, (idem p. 307), and note the burials at PISC., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 367), in the STELLE burial plot, JAMES PIATT, d. Dec. 31, 1800, age 67, i. e. b. 1733, and his wife, Elizabeth, d. Sept. 30, 1780, age 30, i. e. b. 1750, and Deacon Ephraim Pyatt, d. Aug. 10, 1813, age 75, (p. 366), i. e. b. 1738, and Mercy Pyatt, "widow of the late deacon Pyatt of the Baptist Church of Pisc.", (p. 369), d. Oct. 15, 1821, age 77, i. e. b. 1744.

#### RARITAN SETTLERS IN 1681

"Governor Philip Carteret, John Palmer of Staten Island, Gabriel Mienville, THOMAS CODRINGTON, John White, John Delavalle, Richard Hall, JOHN ROYSE of New York, James Graham, Cornelius Corsen, Samuel Winder, Robert Vanquellin, John Robinson, William Pinhorne, Richard Jones and Matthew Taylor, had plantations, or were interested in the lands on the river Raritan. Their deeds were obtained in 1681."—PISCATAWAY, in text. (E. J. under the Props., p. 92). See Map, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1070-a).

#### ELIAS RAYNO AND RANO (RAYNES)

This is referable to Raynes, (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 431-2). (RENAUD OF NEW ROCHELLE, Part Five, p. 880).

RYNO, RINOE, RAINS, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1033 and 1098).

The most valuable authority is the Hist. of Andover, N. H., 1751-1906, by John R. Eastman (Andover, N. H., 1910). Professor Eastman was a real genealogist and was definitely employed by the writer to make researches in New Hampshire, particularly at Concord, among the old records and vital statistics, with which to compile the genealogies of Scribner and Rayno, settlements of Salisbury and Andover, N. H.

The above was predicated upon the statements of a granddaughter of "ELIAS RANO, the second settler in Andover, came from Kingston, etc., and d. Sept. 20, 1787; m. April 8, 1742, MARY, dau. of Ephraim and Mary (Burnham) SEVERANCE"; stated that her father JOHN RANO, Rev. Sol., sometimes spelled the name, positively, as RAINS, (with ref. to RAYNES).

Also, Dr. Wakeman Ryno, (of the N. J. lineage), first found the N. H. Records, connecting with RAYNES and PAYNE, himself a genealogist of wide, established repute, which have never been set aside. (ARTS., in Jer. Gen., etc.).

#### HON. LUTHER HALSEY REICHELDERFER

He was one of the fine Commissioners of the District of Columbia, and a correspondent of the writer. He belonged to the Pickaway County, Ohio, family of the first JOHN ADAM REICHELSDORFFER, Rev. soldier, having left there, when he was ten years old. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 857).

#### JAMES REED

First Settler of Woodbridge, 1685, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 532).

#### REILLY FAMILY OF CANADA

of the First Division, County Court of Welland, Province of Ontario, Canada, Mr. Hugh J. Reilly is Clerk and his father, Crowell Hull Reilly, is Judge ex pro. tem.

This family is desc. from MAJOR JOHN HULL.

#### THOMAS RICHARDS OF WOODBRIDGE

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 624).

PAULL RICHARDS was in 1689, associated with David Desmarts of Essex County, N. J., (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 270), and that leads to that stranger, "a planter", THOMAS RICHARDS, who died at the home of ROBERT ROGERS, in Woodbridge, called "of Woodbridge corporation", who made the inventory, under the seal of Gov'r. Ph. Carteret, Feb. 5 and March 12, 1676-7. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 382).

#### RIDGEWAY FAMILY

"The Ridgeways of Pennsylvania, claiming from the Ridgeways of Ireland, these notes may interest them, as they are apparently the result of original research in the Irish records. Recorded in the English Notes and Queries, 7th S. II, pp. 255-256, under the title of the "First Protestant Colony Planted in Ireland". They are not found in the index under Ridgeway.

(PENNA. MAG. Vol. 12, p. 495).

#### RICHARD RIDGEWAY OF N. J.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 857). For a short while, F. S. of Pisc.

He came bef. 1695-6, and was one of the early settlers and founders of Stony Brook, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, sev. p. refs., and vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 771). He had a wife, Abigail, son, Richard, and a THOMAS RIDGEWAY was contemp., prob. a brother.

That one of the title became a prom. citizen of BURL., and d. 1723, there, in Springfield tp., leaving a will, dated Sept. 21, 1722, prov., Apr. 5, 1723, naming wife, Abigail, and chil., Thomas, Josiah, Elizabeth Willits, Job., Mary Ballenger, Jane, the now wife, of Isaac Antrim, Sarah, John, Joseph, dau.-in-law, Mary Ridgeway, son-in-law, Henry Clothier, et al., (ARCH., Vol. XXXI, p. 383).

This fam. intermarried with P. people.

#### ALBERTUS RINGO, PROGENITOR

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 857).

Mrs. Minerva Hamblin Letton, of Valrico, Florida, (Mrs. J. H. L.) announces the discovery of positive evidence that PHILIP RINGO of Hunterdon County, N. J. was the son of the first ALBERTUS RINGO, and was baptized in N. Y. City, Nov. 15, 1682, (his birth in old fam. Bible was Nov. 2, 1682).

ALBERTUS RINGO was, in turn, truly, the son of Philip Jansen Ringo, the first emigrant.

#### ROBERTS COAT-OF-ARMS

"Your letter received and am mailing you the Roberts' coat-of-arms. A Mrs. Ara Roberts Mason, whom I have corresponded with, on and off for several years, told me she would give me a copy of the Robert Arms, which has been in her family for many years. (She is a Roberts, which has for generations lived in Dover, N. H.) Chester wrote me that she said her arms were the same as mentioned in this work. If you wish her address you are welcome to it. (1933).

Elsie Cross."

(From

Mrs. A. D. Cross  
1485 Alice Street  
Oakland, Calif.)

(Vide, ante, this PART, ill. p. 1060).

## ROBERTS—HILTON

The many descendants of THOMAS ROBERTS and of EDWARD and WILLIAM HILTON, the first settlers of New Hampshire, will be interested to obtain the following data, procured from certain London Registers, by a reputable correspondent and genealogist. The data have been unknown heretofore and will prove valuable in establishing the origin of these two families.

## HILTON FAMILY

St. Helen's Bishopsgate,  
(published register, Brit. Mus.).

- 1595, Dec. 2 WM. HILTON married Agnes Gibson.  
1598, Mar. 15, "Edward s. of William Hilton, Cowp." (buried)—Registers of St. Helen's Bishopsgate, (p. 262). (Not the foll.).  
1598, Oct. 1 EDWARD, son of Willm. Hilton "Cowper" and Agnes, his wife, baptised.  
1600, May 18 John, son of Willm. Hilton and Agnes his wife, baptised.  
1603, Sep. 13 This John died of plague in 1603.  
1602, Oct. 24 Thos. Hilton, son of William Hilton and Agnes, baptised. This Thos. was buried by his grandmother, Johane Trymwell, died 1602.  
1609, Ap. 8 Agnes, wife of Willm. Hilton, Cooper, buried.  
Agnes Hilton was previously married to Richard Gibson, (spelt Guibson) Cooper, and had a son Richard whose death is registered as follows:  
1603, Sept. 9 Richard, son of Richd. Gibson (Guibson) Cooper & Agnes his wife, was the wyfe of William Hilton.

## ROBERTS

The following entries concerning Roberts appear in the Register of St. Mary Aldermar & St. Antholin, (in the city of London):

## St. Mary Aldermar.

## Marriage.

- 1578, Sept. 21 Thos. Robertes—Agnes Killingworth.

## St. Antholin.

## Baptism

- 1581, Nov. 26 Thos. Robartes, son of Thomas Robartes, (mother's name not given).  
1581, Nov. 3 "Elizabeth, d. of Thomas Robertes, cobler" (baptized)—Registers of St. Mary Aldermar, p. 60.  
1581, Nov. 4 "Elizabeth, d. of Thomas Robertes, cobler" (buried)—Ib. p. 142.  
1581, Nov. 26 "Thomasin Robertes, son (sic.) of Tho. Robertes, chr."—Registers of St. Antholin, p. 28.  
1582, Jan. 28 "The dau. of Thomas Robertes, bur."—Ib. p. 29.

The different spellings of Robertes & Robartes are immaterial at this early date.

Orra Eugene Monnette

Los Angeles, California  
February 15, 1915.

(N. B. These valuable records were sent to the N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., for publication, the writer, thinking at the date above, that the members would be recognized, but, to his chagrin, not belonging to the "favorites", tho a life mem. with everything paid up, the "copy" was returned.—O. E. M. What do the mems. receive?).

## HUGH ROBERTS OF NEWARK

A similarity with that one of THOMAS ROBERTS tribe, (supra).

He d. 1670-1, will, Feb. 26, which named wife, Mary, sons, Samuel, (eldest) and Hugh, (youngest), eldest dau. Priscilla, wife of Joseph Osborne, and other chil., certainly. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 31).

## THOMAS ROBERTS of N. H.

His gravestone and his family coat-of-arms were given in illustration, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1060).

## REBECCA, WIFE OF GOVERNOR THOMAS ROBERTS OF NEW HAMPSHIRE, 1641

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 625).

"Some authorities believe his wife was REBECCA HILTON"—such was the statement of the writer. A noble antiquarian states that this is untrue and makes it heresy, without giving the REAL NAME, maiden or widowed, of this mysterious FEMALE. Is that ipse dixit?

The writer does not care, nor ever got excited over the suggestion that she belonged to the HILTON PEDIGREE.

HOWEVER, it has been discussed many times, between that fine genealogist, MISS SARAH LOUISE KIMBALL, of Palo Alto, and the writer, as she originally called attention to the statement: (vide, ante, this PART, p. 997).

Who was Rebecca Hilton? \* \* \* \* Hist. of Dover says: "he, (Thomas Roberts), m., prob. 1627, and there is tradition she was a sister of Edward Hilton".

Also, "the Boston Sunday Globe, Sept. 9, 1928, had an article about Governor Thomas Roberts, stating he m. 1627, Rebecca Hilton, sister of Edward and William Hilton, etc., giving inscription on his tombstone, (b. 1600, d. 1674), Colonial Governor of New Hampshire, 1640-1643, and blazoning the arms of Roberts of Wales: Or, a lion, rampant, regardant, gules: crest, a bull's head, gules: motto, Antiqua virtute ac fide."

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1060).

Mrs. Ara Roberts Mason of Dover, N. H. states that she has recs. in her own family to prove the fact.

## ROBERTSON

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 960).

George Robertson, one of the signers of "Declaration of Freedmen of Maryland", 1775, Member Maryland Convention, 1775, Second Lieutenant in Capt. John Gunby's Independent Company of Regulars, appointed by Committee of Safety, 1776, who m. Mary Waters, m. (3) Louisa Jane Holland, had dau. Maria Elizabeth Robertson, (sic.), who m. John Upshur Dennis, b. 1793 d. 1851.

(COL. FAM. U. S. A. Vol. IV, p. 129).

## SURGEON, GEORGE ROBERTSON OF MARYLAND

He was so entered, "surgeon, May 20 to Dec. 31, 1777", and was, enlisted as a private, as "George Robertson", June 1, 1776, (ARCH., MD., Vol. XVIII, pp. 23 and 659). A careful study indicates clearly that he was identical with the following:

## DR. GEORGE ROBINSON MARYLAND REVOLUTIONARY NAVAL OFFICER

(ARCH., of Maryland, Vol. XXI, pp. 33, 150 and 383).

There were two brothers in Baltimore, JOHN and GEORGE ROBERTSON, during the Revolution. The former became a loyalist and removed to Canada to perpetuate the family in New Brunswick, and his name was perpetuated in the records as "Robinson, John. A grantee of St. John,



1783; d. at Portland, New Brunswick, 1839, aged 91." (LOY, in AMER. REV., SABINE, p. 231).

Family records show that the brother of the latter, retaining the name as GEORGE ROBERTSON, remained loyal to the patriotic cause, but sometime after 1783, joined Joseph Mercer, of Long Island, who coming from North Carolina, had turned loyalist—and the fams. intermarried, and settled in N. B.

This is the ancestry of Mr. George Domville Robertson of L. A., mem. of Soc. of Sons of Rev., and friend of the writer.

### ROBERTSON

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1096).

The confusion of this name at P. and W. requires some study, and straightening out, but the purely Scotch settlement, at Perth Amboy, in 1685, is largely the determining factor. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 337). The author has found no absolute identification of any one then called "ROBINSON", from any source or error, who was specifically English, tho that is possible. Rather, all were first ROBERTSON, tho in records by English Clerks, and particl., Canadian records, the English form of ROBINSON was nearly always adopted for the interpretation of the purely Scotch surname.

This orig. purity of ROBERTSON is recognized by EWEN, (p. 209), who gives scant courtesy to Robinson, as English, wherein he reports:

"In 1863, when the population of Scotland was estimated at 3,101,345 persons, the numbers bearing the twelve principal surnames were respectively as follows:—

Smith	44,200	Campbell	30,200
McDonald	36,600	Wilson	29,300
Brown	33,800	Anderson	26,500
Thomson	31,200	Scott	22,400
ROBERTSON	31,200	Miller	21,400
Stewart	30,600	McKenzie(2)	21,300"

### SOLDIER, GEORGE ROBERTSON

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1124).

In N. Y., 1766.

### DR. WILLIAM ROBERTSON OF W.

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 960).

After much study, and comparison, this writer is convinced that he was really ROBERTSON, but was called, by the English, as per their custom, "Robinson", and his name is so preserved at Rahway, in "Robinson's Brook", where his son of that same terminology lived. He was treated of in PART FIVE, (pp. 857-8), as Dr. William Robinson, (q. v.).

### ROBINSON, (English form)

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 960). Likewise, note, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 858).

### ROBERT ROREY OF P. (Sometime RORIE)

This was an old Scotchman of antiq. For, the surname was in Scot., as Earl Rorey, Lord Chancellor, 1097, (PHILLIPS, p. 808). He prob. came with Scotch migration of 1685, and recs. are meager. He d. at P., Nov. 10, 1694, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 243). He had m. Oct. 15, 1691, WINIFRED, (not Vinefruct, egg. error), POUND, dau. of the first JOHN POUND, (idem, p. 228), and had a sister, ELINOR ROREY, who m. Mar. 17, 1692/3, WILLIAM COOK. They had one child rec., AGNES ROREY, b. Jan. 18, 1693/4, (idem, p. 238, who was not Agnes Vail). The POUND-KESTER GEN. has errors, as the widow, WINIFRED ROREY could

not have m. JOHN POUND, since he was d. Feb. 21, 1690/1, bef. her own husband was d. (idem, p. 243).

### WINIFRED ROREY, SPINSTER, OF P.

She was such, i. e. widow, in 1696, Apr. 11, and had land from HEZEKIAH BONHAM, near SAMUEL HULL, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 242).

See ROBERT ROREY, her husband, (supra).

### EDWARD ROUSE OF JAMAICA

As to SYMON ROUSE of New Jersey, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 625). His relationship to EDWARD ROUSE of the title was clear and that of (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 625).

EDWARD ROUSE was of Jamaica, 1663, associated with (Mr.) ROBERT COE and his sons, BENJAMIN and JOHN COE, of the same, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 108; PART THREE, p. 412). These families intermarried into the CARMAN fam., and some of each rem. early to N. J.

In 1674, Feb. 15 ROBERT COE, of Rustdorf, Jamaica, m. JANE, widow of EDWARD ROUSE: "certainty of said RAUSE'S death to be established." (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 154).

### JACOB ROY OF NEW YORK

He was one of the early N. Y. Colonials, and first appeared in New Amsterdam, first in 1639-1642, as JACOB JACOBSEN ROY, then in 1647, the name being clear as JACOB ROY, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 152). He was the first emigrant ancestor of N. J. families, afterwards in Sussex Co.

GEORGE W. ROY, of Lincoln, Neb., a desc., has the largest private Colonial museum, known, and is familiar with HULLS of early Sussex, where he was born.

### JOHN ROYNO OF E.

(1729, HATFIELD, p. 312).

In the foregoing references, this has been discussed, and certainly became both RYNO and RAINS in N. J. That is hard to laugh off, since, FRANCIS RENO, was a name in the U. S. census, for 1790, in both N. Y. and Penna. arising without doubt, from the first FRANCIS RAYNES of N. H.

LIBBY, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1199), has written ungraciously to the writer about this pedigree. Upon direct reference of the whole matter to the Soc. of Col. Wars, of Calif., (since May, 1933), the lineage of this affiant, as to RAYNES, was absolutely confirmed, and the "claims" of Libby rejected.—O. E. M.

### RUNYON OR RUNYAN, (syn.).

Miss Alma H. Brindley, Chicago, Ill., (for whom this RUNYON compilation was orig. made), desires confirmation of her direct pedigree, in descent from the first VINCENT RUNYON, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, cont. p. 861).

Acknowledgement to her in (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 469), and her delightful sister, Mrs. (Dr.) William R. Cubbins.

### RUNYON BIBLE

Printed in Trenton by Isaac Collins, MDCCCXI (Now in possession of Miss Anna Todd, 156 Front St., Dunnellen, N. J.).

(By courtesy N. J. Hist. Soc.).  
"Sarah Runyon, her Bible".

A list of the Births and Deaths of John Runyon and of his family to wit:

John Runyon was born Piscataway, 7th August 1743 and deceased 27th of October Anno Domo 1792.

John Runyon and Violet Laton was married 10th day of Sept. 1765 and had children.

Reune Runyon son of John and Violet Runyon was born the 7th of July 1766.

Enos Runyon son of John and Violet Runyon was born 11 February 1768.

Ephriam son of John Runyon and Violet his wife was born 23 of Sept. 1769.

Mary daughter of John Runyon and Violet his wife was born the 3d of June 1774.

Francis, son of John and Violet Runyon born the 19 Dec. 1775.

Thomas son of John and Violet Runyon was born the 6th day of June 1779.

Rebekah, Daughter of John and Violet Runyon was born the 10 of March 1782 and departed this life 18th July 1789.

Violet Runyon departed this life April 1782.

John Runyon and Sarah Wheaton was married October 1782 and had children to wit

Mercy, Daughter of John and Sarah Runyon was born Sept. 16th 1788.

John, son of John and Sarah Runyon was born 21st of March 1792 and departed this life 11th of August 1801.

Violet Layton was born August 27, 1743.

Charles Toms was born November 5th 1786

David Kelly and Sarah Runyon was married January 25th 1803.

David Kelly departed this life 2th of October 1811.

Charles Toms and Mercy Runyon was married August 17th 1804 and had children to wit.

John Toms was born January 25th 1806.

Harriet Toms was born September 20th 1807.

Sarryann Toms was borne August 5th 1809.

David Toms borne March 14 1812.

Runyon Toms borne May 25th 1814.

Arriot Peterson his wife Sept. 4, 1818.

Clarkson Toms born August 2th 1816.

Mary Toms born June 10th 1819.

Jane Toms borne April 29th A. D. 1821 and departed this life April 3, 1 A. M. 1824.

Andrew Jackson Toms borne February 24th, 1825. Departed this life Feb'y 7th 1826 aged 11 months and 14 days.

Charles Toms died of yellow fever at Savannah, Ga. Aug. 30th 1827. Remains interred in that city.

Meribah Gore Toms born June 3rd 1827.

Mercy Runyon Toms died Aug. 15, 1854.

Meribah Toms Todd died Sept. 26, 1902.

Clarkson Toms died at Pratt, Ka's June 16, 1899.

Runyon Toms died at Trenton, N. J. Mar. 11, 1881.

Sarah Wheaton Runyon died June 23, 1848, born June 17, 1748.

#### AMOS RUNYON FAMILY

The widow lives on the old RUNYON farm at old Pisc., about a mile or so from the old Baptist church, and opposite the Piscataway Baptist Church, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 188), and graveyard. She has been most helpful, and the writer calls to see her, each time he is in N. J.

In this fam., is preserved, framed, but rapidly fading away, and dissolving, the original will of the first PETER RUNYON, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 629). A photostatic copy was obtained through the courtesy of her son, WILLIAM M. RUNYON, and is given in illustration, on the opp. pages, (1215-16).

#### VINCENT RUNYON'S FAMILY (continued)

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 861).

Piscataway Branch of the Third Generation.

JOSEPH RUNYON, (of PETER, of VINCENT), of Piscataway, b. April 1st, 1710, d. living in 1760; will, 1760. M., circa, 1739, Elizabeth, (or Rachel) Tremblay, (du Tremblay), of Huguenot

descent. She was the daughter of Jean (John) Tremblay and his wife, Mary Noe, daughter of Peter Noe, a First Settler of Staten Island and New Jersey.

When PETER RUNYON, the father, made his will, 1750, Sept. 20, he named among his children, JOSEPH RUNYON, as his first son, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, pp. 276-7).

JOSEPH RUNYON was a witness and assisted in the inventory in the estate of William Aker, (Acre), of Amwell, Hunterdon County, 1760, who was one of the First Settlers there, having associated himself with JOHN and THOMAS RUNYON, (of VINCENT), when they removed from Piscataway. Why JOSEPH RUNYON figured in this estate, away from home, does not appear, except on the ground of relationship.

When Joseph Munday of Piscataway made his will, Dec. 26, 1749, it was noncupative, but not admitted to probate. However, administration was granted to Elsie Munday, his widow, 1749-50, Jan. 20. At the same date, the inventory was made by Thomas Pound and REUNE RUNYON, Feb. 6, of the same year, at a venue by the administrators, articles were sold to "JOS. RUNYON, JOHN MOLLISON, et al., and among creditors were REUNE RUNYON, GERSHOM DRAKE, ELIAH POUND, ELIAS VAN COURT, JR., et al., all inter-related by blood or marriage.

JOSEPH RUNYON died in 1760, leaving a will, dated; 1760, May 16, RUNYON, JOSEPH, of Piscataway, Middlesex Co., yeoman; will of. Wife, (not named, but otherwise known to be Elizabeth). Children—Peter, JOSEPH, (oldest son), Philipp, and daughters names not given, all under age except Joseph. Real and personal estate. Executors—the wife and brothers Peter and Benjamin Runyon. Witnesses, Elijah Pound, Jeamse Giles and Elias v. Court. Proved July 14, 1760. Inventory taken by the executors and appraised by George Marlett and Elijah Pound." Etc. (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 276).

Further, concerning his wife, said (supra) to have been, Elizabeth, that she was a Tremblay, is made certain by Runyon family records. However, in N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec., (vol. 38, 1907, p. 108), a lineage is given of this line, concerning his son "PETER RUNYON (b. Nov. 5, 1740), was son of JOSEPH (b. April 1, 1710, and wife RACHEL (?); grandson of PETER (b. July 1, 1680) and wife, Providence Blackford, of Piscataway, and great-grandson of "VINCENT RONGNION, mariner of Poitou", France, and Anne Boucher, of Hertford, Eng., Huguenots or religious refugees; first of the RUNYON name in America."

Issue of JOSEPH RUNYON and wife, Elizabeth Tremblay:

I. Peter b. .... 1740-1744, under age in 1760, m. Catharine Quick. Lived near Reaville, N. J.

II. Anne b. April 12, 1741, m.

III. JOSEPH, (called "eldest son" in his father's will), b. Dec. 6, 1742, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 237) d. in 1791, (will) Middlesex Co., m. December 25, 1765, Jane Dunn, b. ca. 1745, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 644, Piscataway Baptist Church Marriage Records). She was the daughter of Lieut. Col. Micajah Dunn and wife, Elizabeth Dunham, m. 1738.

IV. Philipp, b. 1756, under age in 1760. Named after his uncle, PHILIP COX, (ARCH., Vols. XXIII, p. 134; XXX, p. 467, and XXXIII, pp. 207 and 484). (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1175).

V. Daughter, unnamed in father's will b. about 1748, under age in 1760.

VI. Daughter, unnamed in father's will b. about 1750, under age in 1760.





John Runyon and Violet Laton was married 10th day of Sept. 1765 and had children.

Reune Runyon son of John and Violet Runyon was born the 7th of July 1766.

Enos Runyon son of John and Violet Runyon was born 11 February 1768.

Ephiam son of John Runyon and Violet his wife was born 23 of Sept. 1769.

Mary daughter of John Runyon and Violet his wife was born the 3d of June 1774.

Francis, son of John and Violet Runyon born the 19 Dec. 1775.

Thomas son of John and Violet Runyon was born the 6th day of June 1779.

Rebekah, Daughter of John and Violet Runyon was born the 10 of March 1782 and departed this life 18th July 1789.

Violet Runyon departed this life April 1782.

John Runyon and Sarah Wheaton was married October 1782 and had children to wit

Mercy, Daughter of John and Sarah Runyon was born Sept. 16th 1788.

John, son of John and Sarah Runyon was born 21st of March 1792 and departed this life 11th of August 1801.

Violet Layton was born August 27, 1743.

Charles Toms was born November 5th 1786

David Kelly and Sarah Runyon was married January 25th 1803.

David Kelly departed this life 2th of October 1811.

Charles Toms and Mercy Runyon was married August 17th 1804 and had children to wit.

John Toms was borne January 25th 1806.

Harriet Toms was born September 20th 1807.

Sarryann Toms was borne August 5th 1809.

David Toms borne March 14 1812.

Runyon Toms borne May 25th 1814.

Arriot Peterson his wife Sept. 4, 1818.

Clarkson Toms born August 2th 1816.

Mary Toms born June 10th 1819.

Jane Toms borne April 29th A. D. 1821 and departed this life April 3, 1 A. M. 1824.

Andrew Jackson Toms borne February 24th, 1825. Departed this life Feb'y 7th 1826 aged 11 months and 14 days.

Charles Toms died of yellow fever at Savannah, Ga. Aug. 30th 1827. Remains interred in that city.

Meribah Gore Toms born June 3rd 1827.

Mercy Runyon Toms died Aug. 15, 1854.

Meribah Toms Todd died Sept. 26, 1902.

Clarkson Toms died at Pratt, Ka's June 16, 1899.

Runyon Toms died at Trenton, N. J. Mar. 11, 1881.

Sarah Wheaton Runyon died June 23, 1848, born June 17, 1748.

#### AMOS RUNYON FAMILY

The widow lives on the old RUNYON farm at old Pisc., about a mile or so from the old Baptist church, and opposite the Piscataway Baptist Church, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 188), and graveyard. She has been most helpful, and the writer calls to see her, each time he is in N. J.

In this fam., is preserved, framed, but rapidly fading away, and dissolving, the original will of the first PETER RUNYON, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 629). A photostatic copy was obtained through the courtesy of her son, WILLIAM M. RUNYON, and is given in illustration, on the opp. pages, (1215-16).

#### VINCENT RUNYON'S FAMILY (continued)

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 861).

Piscataway Branch of the Third Generation.

JOSEPH RUNYON, (of PETER, of VINCENT), of Piscataway, b. April 1st, 1710, d. living in 1760; will, 1760. M., circa, 1739, Elizabeth, (or Rachel) Trembly, (du Tremblay), of Huguenot

descent. She was the daughter of Jean (John) Trembley and his wife, Mary Noe, daughter of Peter Noe, a First Settler of Staten Island and New Jersey.

When PETER RUNYON, the father, made his will, 1750, Sept. 20, he named among his children, JOSEPH RUNYON, as his first son, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, pp. 276-7).

JOSEPH RUNYON was a witness and assisted in the inventory in the estate of William Aker (Acre), of Amwell, Hunterdon County, 1760, who was one of the First Settlers there, having associated himself with JOHN and THOMAS RUNYON, (of VINCENT), when they removed from Piscataway. Why JOSEPH RUNYON figured in this estate, away from home, does not appear, except on the ground of relationship.

When Joseph Munday of Piscataway made his will, Dec. 26, 1749, it was noncupative, but not admitted to probate. However, administration was granted to Elsie Munday, his widow, 1749-50, Jan. 20. At the same date, the inventory was made by Thomas Pound and REUNE RUNYON, Feb. 6, of the same year, at a venue by the administrators, articles were sold to "JOS. RUNYON, JOHN MOLLISON, et al., and among creditors were REUNE RUNYON, GERSHOM DRAKE, ELIJAH POUND, ELIAS VAN COURT, JR., et al., all inter-related by blood or marriage.

JOSEPH RUNYON died in 1760, leaving a will, dated; 1760, May 16, RUNYON, JOSEPH, of Piscataway, Middlesex Co., yeoman: will of. Wife, (not named, but otherwise known to be Elizabeth). Children—Peter, JOSEPH, (oldest son), Philipp, and daughters names not given, all under age except Joseph. Real and personal estate. Executors—the wife and brothers Peter and Benjamin Runyon. Witnesses, Elijah Pound, Jeamse Giles and Elias v. Court. Proved July 14, 1760. Inventory taken by the executors and appraised by George Marlett and Elijah Pound." Etc. (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 276).

Further, concerning his wife, said (supra) to have been, Elizabeth, that she was a Trembly, is made certain by Runyon family records. However, in N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec., (vol. 38, 1907, p. 108), a lineage is given of this line, concerning his son "PETER RUNYON" (b. Nov. 5, 1740), was son of JOSEPH (b. April 1, 1710) and wife RACHEL (?); grandson of PETER (b. July 1, 1680) and wife, Providence Blackford, of Piscataway, and great-grandson of "VINCENT RONGNION, mariner of Poitou", France, and Anne Boucher, of Hertford, Eng., Huguenots or religious refugees; first of the RUNYON name in America."

Issue of JOSEPH RUNYON and wife, Elizabeth Tremblay:

- I. Peter b. .... 1740-1744, under age in 1760, m. Catharine Quick. Lived near Reaville, N. J.
- II. Anne b. April 12, 1741, m.
- III. JOSEPH, (called "eldest son" in his father's will), b. Dec. 6, 1742, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 237) d. in 1791, (will) Middlesex Co., m. December 25, 1765, Jane Dunn, b. ca. 1745, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 644, Piscataway Baptist Church Marriage Records). She was the daughter of Lieut. Col. Micajah Dunn and wife, Elizabeth Dunham, m. 1738.
- IV. Philipp, b. 1756, under age in 1760. Named after his uncle, PHILIP COX, (ARCH., Vols. XXIII, p. 134; XXX, p. 467, and XXXIII, pp. 207 and 484). (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1175).
- V. Daughter, unnamed in father's will b. about 1748, under age in 1760.
- VI. Daughter, unnamed in father's will b. about 1750, under age in 1760.









- VII. Daughter, unnamed in father's will b. about 1751-2, under age in 1760.
- VIII. Rachel, b. Nov. 17, 1753, d. July 21, 1848, m. JOEL DUNN, son of Lieut. Col. Micajah Dunn and wife, Elizabeth Dunham, m. 1738. He was a Revolutionary soldier; this gives

#### ANOTHER MAYFLOWER LINEAGE (HAXTUN, PART II, p. 20).

#### QUARTERMASTER HUGH RUNYAN, 1738-1823

Of the Revolution. Not to be confused with Col. HUGH RUNYAN, (1715-1804), as (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 627), whose wife was ANNA SAVIDGE.

This HUGH RUNYON served in the N. J. Militia, b. in Burlington, and d. in Trenton; had wife, SARAH HILL, who d. 1829. (D. A. R. Lineage Bk., Vol. 113, p. 274; also, Vol. 118, p. 279).

#### VINCENT RUNYON'S FAMILY (continued) (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 861).

##### Piscataway Branch of the Third Generation

PETER RUNYON, JR., of Piscataway, (of PETER, Sr., of VINCENT), of special Huguenot expression, b. Piscataway, July 25, 1715, (living in 1750), d. ...., m. ca. 1738, Mary Dunn, b. June 16, 1714, d. .... daughter of Samuel Dunn, of Piscataway, (b. March 22, 1683), and Hester (Esther, b. Aug. 4, 1683), daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Rennalls) Martin. He, in turn, was a son of Hugh Dunn and wife, Elizabeth Drake, of the same place. (Ante, PART THREE, p. 416; N. H. GEN. REC., Vol. I, p. 150).

In the will of SAMUEL DUNN, 1744, Nov. 9, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 156), the record contains some important reference data:

The references in the foregoing, to the RUNYON relationship from two angles of consanguinity and marriage, are conclusive of the facts.

Issue of PETER RUNYON, Jr., and wife, MARY DUNN:

- I. HUGH RUNYON, who must not be confused with the other many HUGH RUNYONS, b. ca. 1740, (Chambers, p. 475), who had a son, JOSEPH RUNYON. This man was a Revolutionary soldier from Middlesex County. He was with his brother, RICHARD RUNYON, PROC., N. S., Vol. VII, p. 137), was b. 1766, and pensioned for his Rev. War service, 1833).
- II. Samuel, b. Feb. 2, 1742, not 21 in 1744, (vide, will of Samuel Dunn, ante, p. above), (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 156), "Grandson, Samuel, son of my daughter, Mary, wife to Peter Runyon,"
- III. Peter, b. Nov. 19, 1744.
- IV. Sarah, b. Oct. 17, 1747.
- V. Micajah, b. Jan. 20, 1749.
- VI. Mary, b. Oct. 6, 1752.
- VII. RACHEL, b. Nov. 17, 1753.
- VIII. Christian, b. Jan. 15, 1755.

As to this Hugh Runyon, the further Revolutionary record: "ASA RUNYON, Middlesex; ENOCH RUNYON, Middlesex, and HUGH RUNYON, Middlesex", in the authority, STRYKER, (p. 741).

#### VINCENT RUNYON'S FAMILY, (continued) (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 861).

##### Piscataway Branch of the Fourth Generation

REV. REUNE RUNYON, Jr., (of REUNE, Sr., of VINCENT, of VINCENT), was the son of REUNE RUNYON, Sr., and wife, RACHEL DRAKE. He was the noteworthy pastor of the Baptist Church, at Piscataway, 1783-1811. (Ante, PART TWO, pp. 199 and 202). He was b. Nov. 29, 1741, and d. Nov. 21, 1811, ae. 71. (Vide, PART THREE, p. 370). He m. 6 June, 1765, ANNA BRAY, b. ca. 1743, d. July 11, 1816, ae. 73, (Vide, PART THREE, p. 370). She was the daughter of Daniel Bray, b. Mar. 28, 1716, dau. of Benjamin Martin, and wife, Rhoda Martin. (Vide, STILLWELL, Vol. III, p. 113). The above marriage record is preserved, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 378). It records both contracting parties as from Middlesex County.

This militant and dexterous preacher, after 1765, is easily confused, in the records, with his father of the same name. It is undoubtedly correct that when the Rev. Benjamin Stelle made his will, 1758, he recognized the family relationship, in appointing his executors.

"1758, Apr. 20, Stelle, Benjamin, Sr., of Piscataway, Middlesex Co.; will of "Present wife," Lydia. Children—Benjamin, Isaac, Susanna Hull (wife of JUDGE Joseph Hull—O. E. M.) and Rachel Fitzrandolph. Children of ..... dec'd son John. Grandsons—Thomson Stelle and Lewis Stelle. Real and personal estate. Executors—sons Benjamin and Isaac, with RENEY RUNYON. Witnesses—James Pyatt, Boley Arnold and Thomas Pyatt. Proved Feb. 22, 1759".

Though his own son, Rev. Isaac Stelle, was a pastor of the Baptist Church at Piscataway, (vide, PART TWO, p. 188), and the Rev. REUNE RUNYON, under review, was likewise, it seems clear that the one named as Executor in the foregoing will was the father, REUNE RUNYON, Sr., and not the preacher. There were intermarriages between the two families, as will be discussed elsewhere. These record items from deed and other N. J. sources will not be presented here, although the minister was active, patriotic and prominent in Piscataway.

Issue: (All born in Piscataway).

- I. Anna (Nancy), b. June 13, 1766, m. Rev. George Drake, whose four children were; i. Reune; ii. George; iii. Anna; and iv. Mary.
- II. Renue, Jr., b. ...., d. Mar. 24, 1769.
- III. Rachel, b. Apl. 24, 1768, d. Mar. 24, 1769.
- IV. Reuben, b. Jan. 1, 1770, d. in infancy.
- V. Vincent, b. Nov. 12, 1771, m. Providence Runyon, daughter of Benjamin Runyon.
- VI. Rachel, b. Oct. 1, 1773, m. Jonathan Dayton, whose five children were; i. Jesse; ii. Simeon; iii. Ann; iv. Elizabeth; v. Daniel.
- VII. Daniel, b. Sept. 16, 1775, m. (1) Phoebe Runyon, dau. of Enoch and Rachel Runyon, (2) Sarah Holton. He had children; i. Reune; ii. Peter; iii. Ann; iv. Rhoda; v. Cornelie; vi. Joseph, vii. Elizabeth.
- VIII. Reune Bray, b. Aug. 21, 1777, m. Huldah Drake; 9 children; i. Oliver; ii. Samuel; iii. Reune Drake; iv. Anna; v. Sophia; vi. Huldah; vii. Mercy; viii. Mary; ix. Rhoda.
- IX. Charlotte, b. Mar. 4, 1782.
- X. Rhoda, b. .... 1782.
- XI. Matilda, b. ...., 1784, m. James Tanner. Children; i. Joseph; ii. Benjamin; iii. Ann; iv. Reune; v. Joseph.
- XII. Isabel, b. ...., 1786, m. John Holton.
- XIII. Mary, b. 1788, d. young.

(PISCATAWAY, p. 76).

## PISCATAWAY BRANCH of the FOURTH GENERATION

EPHRAIM RUNYON, of Piscataway, (of REUNE, SR., of VINCENT, of VINCENT, the FIRST).

B. Aug. 5, 1735 (1737), d. in the year 1778, intestate. M. (1), Oct. 12, 1757, (1758), RUTH MOLLISON, b. May 19, 1731, d. ...., dau. of JOHN MOLLISON, of Piscataway, and wife, KEZIA BLACKFORD, who m. Oct. 7, 1724, (ante, PART TWO, pp. 228 and 240). The variance of the above dates is shown in ABRIDG. COMPEND, (Vol. I, p. 488).

EPHRAIM RUNYON m. (2) SARAH DRAKE.

His estate was administered in 1778;

"1778, Oct. 16, Runyon, Ephraim, of Piscataway, Middlesex Co., Int. Adm'rs—Reune Runyon, of Morris County, and John Runyon of Middlesex Co., blacksmiths. Fellowbondsmen—Molleson Fitzrandolph, of Middlesex 1778, Oct. 13. Inventory, by Abraham Munday and John Haltam (Holton)". (ARCH., Vol. XXXIV, p. 439).

In 1764, Sept. 8, HENRY MOLLESON, of Piscataway, made his will, naming wife, Catherine, et al., and "three daughters of my sister, RUTH RUNYON, viz: Mary Runyon, Anne Runyon and Rachel Runyon, when they are of age," etc. He referred to his father, JOHN MOLLESON, and the witnesses to the will were REUNE RUNYON, Jr., REUNE RUNYON, who assisted in the inventory. In the will, JOHN LEFORGE was mentioned. (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 29).

In 1767, one Edmund Drake, of Hopewell, Hunterdon Co., died, and wife, Catherine, et al., he mentioned and appointed EPHRAIM RUNYON, an Executor, as "friends", (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 121). But this must not be confused, keeping in mind the other EPHRAIM RUNYON, son of THOMAS RUNYON, of HOPEWELL. Catharine RUNYON (supra), was EPHRAIM'S daughter (not this branch).

Issue of EPHRAIM RUNYON, of Piscataway and wife, RUTH MOLLISON:

I. Mary, b. Jan. 29, 1759. (Ante, PART TWO, p. 237).

II. Anne, b. Jan. 16, 1761.

III. Rachel, b. Oct. 1, 1762.

IV. Lewis, b. June 8, 1765, m. Jane RUNYON, daughter of Benjamin Runyon, of Piscataway, b. 1729, (son of Peter, b. 1704).

V. John, b. July 31, 1767, d. Sept. 19, 1818, in 52nd year m. Christiana Stelle, b. 1769.

VI. Jephtha, b. June 12, 1769, m. Ozy Fitzrandolph, (2) Sarah ..... (3) Elizabeth. (Vide, BENED., p. 346).

Subject m. (2) Sarah Drake.

Issue:

VII. Imlay, b. Aug. 28, 1774, d. Aug. 25, 1776.

VIII. Ruth, b. Sept. 18, 1772.

Subject m. (3) Elizabeth.

Issue:

IX. Sarah, b. Jan. 2, 1789.

## PISCATAWAY BRANCH of the FOURTH GENERATION

LEWIS RUNYON, of Piscataway. (of JOSEPH, of PETER, of VINCENT, the FIRST). Possibly lived at New Brunswick and Plainfield, N. J. temporarily. He has made a new Mayflower Lineage, possibly. (Compliments to Miss Alma H. Brindley, Chicago, Ill.).

He m. a Tingley, and thru this, and the Manning and Dunn families, to Dunham, this has been made possible. It will bring in an entire new

bunch of Mayflower descendants. LEWIS RUNYON was b. ca. 17.... d. .... after 1825, and m. 1790-94, Sarah Tingley, daughter of Joseph Tingley and wife, Christiana Manning, (sister of James Manning, first President of Brown University). (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 270).

Issue:

(Brindley family records).

I. Micajah Dunn RUNYON, b. Jan. 1795, d. ...., m. Elizabeth Argo, Steubenville, Ohio.

II. Peter,

III. Samuel,

IV. David, m. Elain Argo,

V. Joseph,

VI. Jeremiah.

VII. CHRISTIANA (named for her grandmother, Christiana Manning Tingley, which in itself proves the lineage). (Vide, Manning and Tingley, post, p. indic.).

## RACHEL RUNYON, THE PROUD

She boasted that she was a "Huguenot".

Daughter of PETER RUNYON, (supra), and wife, MARY DUNN, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1217).

She was b. Nov. 17, 1753, and m. October 2, 1771, JOEL DUNN, (son of Lieut. Col. Micajah Dunn), who was b. October 22, 1747; d. July 27, 1845 "fourth in descent from Vincent Runyon, the Huguenot", (HAXTUN, PART II, p. 20). This, itself, proves lineage of LEWIS RUNYON, (ante).

They had issue:

I. Micajah, b. Oct. 25, 1772.

II. Esther, b. May 7, 1774, d. 1810, m. Martin Dunham.

III. JANE, b. June 27, 1776.

IV. Anna, b. Oct. 8, 1779 (?).

V. ASA, b. Oct. 20, 1780.

VI. Mercy, b. May 30, 1780 (?).

VII. Joseph, b. Dec. 16, 1785, d. 1882, m. Mary Martin.

VIII. Elizabeth, b. July 30, 1787.

IX. Squire, b. Sept. 25, 1789.

X. Rachel, b. Feb. 12, 1792.

XI. David, b. Aug. 25, 1794.

XII. Sarah, b. Dec. 19, 1796.

JOEL DUNN signed a petition relating to the Church at Piscataway, 1791, Oct. 1.

## PIONEERS:

## POPE'S MAINE AND N. H.

One of the standard auth., the best of this section, next to SAVAGE, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, BIB., p. 476).

It is very refreshing to use it as a handbook, the first, in studying this realm—and, what a sacrificial work, by a notable gen. and conscientious scholar! His Mass., PIONEERS, orig. copy, which he sent to me, as a personal friend, with his own annotations and addenda, is a most prized book, in my library. He worked hard, altruistically, and reviled nobody. May his labors receive just reward!—O. E. M.

## JOSEPH RUSSELL OF ASHFORD, CONN.

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 629).

This, in rel. to LINCOLN, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1200).

"The following entries are from our General Index of the Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, an unofficial compilation.

RUSSELL, Joseph, s. Benjamin & Mary, b. June 5, 1717—Ashford, Vol. A, p. 1.



RUSSELL, Joseph, mar. Hannah Linkhorn, May 13, 1742, by Rev. Mr. James Hale, Ashford, Vol. 1, p. 58.

The birth of Hannah Lincoln is not given, and in our Probate Files there is no estate for Samuel Lincoln, so we are unable to prove in that way that he had a daughter Hannah who married Joseph Russell.

The children of Joseph and Hannah Russell, as recorded in Ashford Vital Records are

RUSSELL, John, b. Oct. 16, 1742—Ashford, Vol. 1, p. 58

RUSSELL, Mary, b. Oct. 3, 1744—Ashford, Vol. 1, p. 58

RUSSELL, Elisha, b. Sept. 29, 1746—Ashford, Vol. 1, p. 58

RUSSELL, Hannah, b. June 8, 1749—Ashford, Vol. 2, p. 24.

RUSSELL, Nathan, b. Apr. 7, 1751—Ashford, Vol. 2, p. 24.

RUSSELL, Benjamin, b. Nov. 26, 1753—Ashford, Vol. 2, p. 24.

RUSSELL, Josiah, b. May 7, 1756—Ashford, Vol. 2, p. 24.

RUSSELL, Anna, b. June 24, 1758—Ashford, Vol. 2, p. 24".

George S. Godard,  
(Librarian).

#### MARTIN RYERSON OF RARITAN

This is an old Dutch name, as Reyser, Reyer-  
sen, etc. (BERGEN, p. 240-1 and 246).

ADRIAEN RYERSON came to N. A., in 1646,  
with his brother, MARTEN, the same.

The latter m. May 14, 1663, Annetje, dau. of  
Joris Jansen Rapalje. He was in Flatbush in  
1685, when he probably removed to N. J. He  
had a son Frans Ryerson, b. August 2, 1685, who  
headed the Bergen Co., N. J. fam.

The subject was an early settler, beg. 1728,  
(ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 201), and sent offshoots  
northwestward into Sussex, where they mixed up  
with the HULLS. (SUSSEX, p. 182).

#### OBADIAH SALE for SEALEY (CILLEY)

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 865).

Also, (PART THREE, p. 393).

He was a First Settler, sic, 1693-1701, (vide,  
ante, PART ONE, p. 68). (HATFIELD, p. 244).

The writer has given much study to SEALEY,  
used for ancient CILLEY, (as any Eng. linguist  
knows), and, via orthophonic application, it has  
become certain that the two forms SALE and  
SEALEY are ident.—O. E. M.

DANIEL SALLIE, (idem), patent in E.,  
1718, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 349).

#### LOUIS DE SANCERRE

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 965).

This old document, very happily coming to  
hand, has luckily furnished the best example of  
French name variation, imaginable. SANCERE,  
old French, became the variant of many surnames,  
as Hug. Soc. of London show, as Sauzeau, Sanseau,  
Sanson, Senior, et al, of which the denization in  
London in 1687 of Francis Sanseau, with Frances  
his wife, Abraham, Daniel, Peter and Jacob, his  
children, and John Saulnier, contig. furnish origin,  
(Vol. XVIII, p. 202, et alia).

While no pedigree is attempted, there can be  
no doubt of the general genus origin of the fol-  
lowing: JAMES SENZEOR, (vide, ante, POST,  
p. indic.) as SENIOR OF RARITAN. Also,  
"SONZDNE", 1685, (vide, ante, PART  
THREE, p. 337).

#### CAPTAIN WILLIAM SANDFORD OF BERGEN

(1) WILLIAM SANDFORD — Born 1587/8  
at Bristol, England; died Dec. 30, 1668, at Bar-  
badoes, West Indies, aged 80.

Children:

WILLIAM (No. 2)

ROBERT

HENRY—Born 1651/2 at Barbadoes, W. I.;  
died Sept. 7, 1685, aged 33.

Married—Elizabeth ..... born 1658;  
died 1740, aged 82.

(2) CAPT. WILLIAM SANDFORD—Born  
at Barbadoes, W. I.; died Jan. 1690/1 at New  
Barbadoes (Hackensack) N. J.

Married (2) March 22 (or 27) 1667, Sarah  
Whartman, who died 1719.

Children:

NEDEMIAS—Born 1660/4. Married (1) June  
1682 Captain Richard Berry.

Married (2) Thomas Davies.

KATERINE (No. 3) Born 1668.

WILLIAM (No. 4) Born 1671.

PEREGRINE—Born 1673; died young; not  
named in mother's will.

GRACE (No. 5) Born 1676.

ELIZABETH—Born 1679 — Married James  
Davies.

(3) CATHERINE SANDFORD—Born 1668;  
Married Johannes Van Imburgh.

Children:

RACHEL —Bapt. Nov. 15, 1696 }

WILLEM —Bapt. Feb. 26, 1699 }

MARITIE —Bapt. Dec. 8, 1700 }

—Married Jan Santfort }

JOHANNES —Bapt. Mar. 28, 1703 } Baptisms

CATARYNA —Bapt. Aug. 12, 1705 } Ref. J

ELIZABETH —Bapt. Jan. 18, 1708 }

PEREGRYN —Bapt. Dec. 10, 1710 }

GIESBERT } Per his Will—additional

SARAH }

(4) MAJOR WILLIAM SANDFORD—Born  
1671; died before Apr. 16, 1733; married Feb. 1,  
1696, Mary Smith, daughter of Lieut. Michael  
Smith and Francina Berry.

Children:

WILLIAM—Born Nov. 15, 1696 (No. 6)

MICHAEL (No. 7)

JOHN—Married Maritje Van Imburgh. (Child  
Catryna, born June 7, 1724).

PEREGRINE (No. 8)

ROBERT

RICHARD

PETER (No. 9)

Un- { FRANKIE } Ref. B mentions "Mary" but  
der { JENNE } no such daughter mentioned in  
Age { ANNA } Will.  
Feb. { SARAH }  
1732 }

(5) GRACE SANDFORD—Born 1676. Mar-  
ried Bernard Cozzens.

Daughter:

MARY—Married John Dennis of New Bruns-  
wick. Their daughter Sarah married Capt.  
Richard Stiles.

(6) WILLIAM SANDFORD—Born Nov. 15,  
1696; died before Apr. 7, 1750. Married (1)  
Rachel Davids.

Married (2) Jan. 18, 1741, Catherine Van Der  
Poel.

Children (per Will):

WILLIAM—Died intestate—letter of Adm.  
Granted May 31, 1750.

## Daughters:

MARY—Married Samuel Pennington, son of Judah.

SARAH

ELIZABETH—Bapt. Jan. 10, 1725 (Ref. K).

FRANCIS

RACHEL—Born Oct. 22, 1744; died Jan. 2, 1818, Aged 73 y. 2 M 11 D. Married Jacob Ogden.

CATHERINE

### JONATHAN SARGENT, SR., OF BRANFORD, CONN.

1646, and oath, 1644 at New Haven, and four chil. bapt. at once, 10 Aug. 1651, JONATHAN, JR., HANNAH, THOMAS, who d. 1700 at B., and JOHN, who d., 1675, at Guilford. The SENIOR d. 12 Dec., 1651, and the JUNIOR rem. to Newark, N. J., and sister, HANNAH, m. Benjamin Baldwin, and likewise rem. (SAVAGE, Vol. IV, p. 18).

### JONATHAN SARGENT, JR., OF NEWARK

Head of a race, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 20, et al.), there, 1675, and (Bi-Cent., Newark, pp. 132 and 133). He was living, 1701, and d. ca. 1732. Had wife, Mary, who as widow, m. Col. JOHN COOPER, and d. 26 May, 1757, ae. 80. Leaving Will, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 69). Sev. chil., among whom the foll. JOHN SARGENT of W., ment. as deceased, in her will of 1756, (supra).

### JOHN SARGENT OF W.

Son of JONATHAN SARGENT, JR., and did not d. as per auth., last above, at W. He d. at P. A., as innkeeper, intestate, entry, Mar. 27, 1739, admx., SISSELL SARJANT, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 413). He is very evident in the records, and had chil. recorded at W., (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 259 and 276). He m. (not Samuel, err. for John, p. 250), 24 Nov. 1727, who was undoubtedly "Cicily" or "Sissel" SENIOR, a dau. of the first JAMES SENIOR and wife, of that name, who, in her widowhood, rem., to die at W. This name as "Sissel" Sargent persists.

Issue: (m. 24, Nov. 1726, p. 276).

i. SAMUEL SARGENT, b. Sept. 1, 1727.

ii. Sarah, b. Jan. 16, 1729.

iii. Robert, b. Apr. 4, 1732.

iv. Margaret, b. June 22, 1734.

The father was, 1715-6, "JOHN SEARGEANT" at W., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 279). His widow, "Sissel Sarjant", so called, was in 1739, principal creditor of John White, naval officer, at P. A., (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 523), as in 1732, she had been witness, re Daniel Shotwell of W. (Idem, p. 432). Again, 1744, as "Sicil Sergeant", she was creditor of Charles Gilman of W. (Idem, p. 200).

### OBEDIAH SARGENT OF N. Y.

Will, dated Apr. 4, 1691, proved, Apr. 21, 1691. A mariner, and sister of Margaret Erwen (Erving), (q. v.) (N. Y. HIST. COLL., 1893, p. 402).

### SAYRE FAMILY FROM LONG ISLAND

While orig. at E., it spread and was a N. J. F. S. Fam. Old-time, devout church group.

1701, JAMES and FRANCIS SAYRE, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 67; 1649, Southampton, THOMAS and JOB SAYRE, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 160), and, 1693, DANIEL SAYRE, at E., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 393), tho reccs., in some cases spell name as "SAYRO" and "SIRWO", purely typ. error.

JONATHAN SAYRE was in Newark in 1683, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 54), and JOSEPH SAYRE of Elizabethtown, d. 1695, leaving a will, naming

children; Thomas, Ephraim, Daniel, and dau., Sarah, together with a wife, Martha Sayre. From the loins of these the New Jersey descendants sprang. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 230). JOB SAYRE of E. was his brother, (HATFIELD, pp. 167-8). MR. GLENN LYTLE LANSING SAYRE, of all Los Angeles patriotic societies, officer and patriot, and prime citizen, has pedigree, from the first THOMAS SAYRE, (supra), via, this E. group, complete.

### SCOTT OF RATTLEDSEN, ENGLAND

(Vide, ante, this PART, pp. 960-1, under RATTLEDSEN and SCOTT).

This authority shows ancestry of RICHARD KIMBALL, first of Ipswich, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 612), and of his wife, URSULA SCOTT, and contains many items of this kinship.

### JAN (JEAN) SCOUTEN OF P.

A Dutchman, early in Bergen, 1668, called "Jan Scholten." (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 5 and 60). He was from New York, in 1684, June 14, when he acquired land at P. In 1691, bounds of New Piscataway, "S. John Schoutten," (idem, p. 192), 1695, S. E. "John Scouten," (idem, p. 317). He was d. by 1696-7, for the 112 a. at P., was listed in name of "Wildow Scouten," (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 59).

### SCRIBNER OF N. H., VERMONT, N. Y. and OHIO

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, pp. 960-1).

Letters, in ill., (idem, pp. 1125 and 1126); SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III, (1784-1880), to his brother, PETER SCRIBNER, and sisters, at Poultny, Vermont, dated at Radnor, Ohio, June 27, 1804, mentioned, their mother, then living, and brothers, Daniel and John Scribner; Reuben Scribner, (nephew), and neighbor (Cooper), (q. v.).

Also, OHIO TORNADO, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1162). This was in 1804.

Second letter; from REUBEN STEPHENS to his cousin, ARTEMISSIA SCRIBNER, (dau. of PETER), at Poultny, Vermont, dated at Radnor, Ohio, Jan. 25, 1818, and referring to PARTHENA, who m. Herman Watson Strong, son of Oliver Strong in 1817; she was prob. PARTHENA STEPHENS, a sister. These letters are most confirmatory of the cross country alliance and kinship, as between N. H., Vermont and Ohio, and families of SCRIBNER, RAYNO. (RAYNES) and STEPHENS.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1124).

### DANIEL SCRIBNER

Did DANIEL WEBSTER give the name to this kinsman, of a later generation? Without a doubt. This has been a great discovery, as the records are sparse about him. BUT, the letter of SAMUEL SCRIBNER, of Radnor, Ohio, 1804, to his brother, PETER SCRIBNER, of Poultny, Vermont, started the search, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1125). The former referred to JOHN SCRIBNER, whom we know as his brother, and then to "DANIEL'S" farm, etc. Who, of course, was DANIEL SCRIBNER, a "lost" brother. Well, he was not lost.

In 1791, he was on the Unadilla River, in Chenango County, N. Y., as "DANIEL SCRIBNER settled upon the Unadilla in 1790 \* \* \* DAN'L SCRIBNER kept the first INN", etc., (GAZ., N. Y., 1860, p. 288).

Elsewhere has been shown the settlement of DELAWARE COUNTY, OHIO, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1124), and the relationship of Captain Nathan (iel) Carpenter, AVERY POWERS, always in company with the SCRIBNER FAMILY, and Captain Leonard Monroe, together with the kin of the latter, the WELCHS, and they all



came from Chenango County, N. Y., and from the Unadilla, as mentioned, to Ohio, before 1804, and of course, DANIEL SCRIBNER came, too, as his brother, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, wrote about him, in that year. His recovery to his father's family, SAMUEL SCRIBNER, II, is little short of remarkable, as descendants will learn, as the years roll along.

JOHN SCRIBNER OF  
DELAWARE, OHIO

"GENERAL DEED INDEX TO GRANTEES  
Vol. 1, Page 507

JOHN SCRIBNER—GRANTOR  
TO

THOMAS POWERS—GRANTEE

(Vol. D, Page 22.—Original page 189 destroyed).  
John Scribner Know all Men by these presents  
To That I John Scribner of, of the  
Thomas Power Township of Liberty.....  
and State of Ohio am held and  
firmly bound unto Thomas Power of.....  
penal sum of one Hundred and twenty dollars to be  
paid to the said.....certain  
Attorney, heirs, Executors, Administrators or as-  
signs to which.....to be made  
I bind myself my Heirs Executors and Administra-  
tors.....firmly by these presents sealed  
with my seal and dated.....In the  
.....of our Lord Eighteen Hundred and  
five", etc.

This is to certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of Deed on record in Recorder's Office, Franklin County, Ohio, Deed Record, Vol. D, page 22, General Deed Index to Grantees Vol. 1, page 507.

In Testimony Whereof I have hereunto set my name and affixed my official seal this 4th day of December, 1933.

RAYMOND E. SCHAEFER, RECORDER

By Ursula Brady (s)

Deputy

(SEAL)

SCUDDER UP-SIDE-DOWN

The lower left-hand Scudder ill., in PART FIVE, (p. 867), has the kitchen up-side-down. Well, it did seem "quare", that one had to walk on beam ceiling timbers to carry the waffles and molasses; however, the compositor and illustrator have been duly cautioned—it will not happen again. As far as noble pedigree is concerned, it may begin in the kitchen, and is still "up-side-down"; "When is a door, not a door? When it is a-jar." Note the ancient double door. Sorry for this non-juxtaposition.—O. E. M.

SCUDDER, A CORRECTED

N. J. GENEALOGY

(Vide, ante PART FIVE, pp. 863 and 867).

THE NEW JERSEY HISTORICAL SOCIETY

230 Broadway  
Newark, N. J.

Librarian's Office

"January 28, 1933.

Mrs. Henry Hyman

Hyman

Texas.

Dear Madam:

The Scudder genealogy to which you referred in your letter to this Society, gives Richard Betts Stockton as the father of Deborah, who married John Hart. This is incorrect as you know, as he refers to her, in his will, as his grand daughter.

Another account, we have of Deborah Scudder Hart, gives her father as Richard, son of Richard Betts Scudder. This Richard, father of Deborah, died in 1731, and so could not have been in the Revolutionary War. If some one has joined the S. A. R. through a Richard Scudder he must have been some other Richard.

Very truly yours,

(Mrs) Maud H. Bender."

SCUDDER BIBLE RECORDS

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 863).

Keturah Scudder the daughter of John Scuder and Pheby Scuder was Born the sixteenth day of January in the year 1734.

Daniel Scuder was Born on the thirtieth day of August, 1736.

Prudence Scuder was Born on the thirtieth day of April, 1738.

Amos Scuder was Born on the Fourteenth day of Feb. 1739.

Jedekiah Scuder was Born on the 18th day of June, 1742.

Jemimah-Scudder daughter of John & Phoebe Scuder was born the 13 day of Octr. Anno Domino 1744.

Ephraim Scuder was born July ye 31, 1747.

John Scuder Defefed May ye 10, 1748, aged 47.

THOMAS SCUDDER OF N. J.

He was of E., as late as 1729-30, and appointed guardian of Jonathan Miller, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 320). It is probable that MARY PACK, dau. of GEORGE PACK, of that place, was the wife of THOMAS SCUDDER, (idem, p. 349), named in the former's will, 1704, July 31, as a dau., MARY SCUDDER.

JAMES SEATON, AMOROUS ADVENTURER

The record is against him, forever, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 288, and this PART, p. infra). As to MARY ROSS, also, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 501), who seemed inspired to domestic infelicities. Of the lineage of that JA: SEATON 19 ac., bound for Virginia, 1635, (N. E. HIST., GEN. REG., Vol. IV, p. 261).

There is little reason to elaborate this lineage except for that son of JAMES and REBECCA SEATON b. in lawful wedlock, who perpetuated honorably the name in N. J., in redemption of his father. His name was ALEXANDER SEATON, and he lived in Salem Co., (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 350), and reared a family.

Subject rem. to Delaware, 1683-6, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 726).

REBECCA SEATON, WIFE OF JAMES, of W.

Middlesex Ct. Recs., Dec. 1692, recites her petition for divorce, also Dec. 13, 1693; that she had been m. to James Seaton for two years, and had one child by him. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 169). She was Rebecca Adams, and, after divorce, m. RICHARD SMITH, Jr., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 288).

"1689, Nov. 20. Deed. Thomas Adams to James Seattown, both of W., James Seattown, having married (lawfully), grantor's dau. Rebekah, for 30 acres out of the farm grantor lives on, betw. Nathl Fitzrandolph and Cedar Cove, near Richard P. (T)attershall," (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 169). (Also, idem, p. 223).

Articles of agreement, etc., between the above parties, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 184).

"1689-90 March 7. Articles of agreement of James Seatowne of Woodbridge with Rebekah, daughter of Thomas and Rebeckah Adames, and her said

father; James and Rebeckah having lived together as man and wife under civil contract, they separate, James giving to Rebeckah the dwelling house with furniture on the S. side of Cedar Cove, Woodbridge, and 30 acres adjoining, as described in deed of gift from said Thomas Adames to James Seatowne (supra), p. 169).

**ABRAHAM SENIOR OF BURLINGTON**  
(Vide, SANCERRE, supra, and JAMES SENIOR, infra).

He was there, a dyer, 1694, built a house on Delaware river, 1695, and sold land, 1691, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 457, 495 and 506).

In Burl., as early as 1686, called "innholder", witness, creditor and land, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, sev. entries, and called "SINGER".

WILLIAM SENIOR was in Hunterdon in 1722.

#### JAMES SENIOR OF RARITAN

This is one of the most pleasing solutions, the writer has enjoyed, a Huguenot origin, and name variant, from SANCERE, 1386, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1219).

He came with the Scotch importations, 1685, as "JAMES SENZOUR", with wife, "Sicella", and with Sicella and Agnes Lawson, (not accidental contig.), as (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 68). This same entry in another auth., as "James Sonzdone" and "Sivella Sonzdone", which is not strange, as that form is to be found in France, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 377).

However, he came to die, and letters of admin., 1695, July 10, "on the estate of JAMES SENZIOR of Rariton River, dec'd, granted to his widow, Sicily SENZIOR," (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 222). And, in (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 421), called "SINGER, SENIOR, SENZIOR, JAMES, with inventory by William Sharp and FOLSOM, (?).

SAME, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 411), where SICILY SENZIOR, admnx., and David Herriot of P. A.

THEY cert. had, at least one son, WILLIAM SENIOR, (supra).

His wife, was of W., and d. and was buried there as "CICAL SINGER, Dyed, ye 27 of Feb., 1723," (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 377).

#### CASPER SHAVER (SCHAEFFER)

Revolutionary soldier and patriot.

When JUDGE JOSEPH HULL and his children, particularly, Sheriff Isaac Hull, and son-in-law Lieutenant Richard Hunt migrated northward from old Somerset County, at Peapack, into Sussex County, there came together certain new families, whose origin was in other sections of the state. Among these was the above CASPER SHAVER, who first appears in the record as an administrator of the will of JOSEPH HULL JR. of Sussex Co., N. J., (ARCH., Vol. XXXIV, p. 462).

An account of him under the title of CASPER SCHAEFFER: "A Pioneer and Revolutionary Patriot of Sussex County, N. J., His Public Services," By William M. Johnson, (together with a gen. of the family, which contains other lines of families). In memoirs and Reminiscences, together with Sketches of the Early History of Sussex County, New Jersey, by Rev. Casper Schaeffer, M. D., (Hackensack, N. J. 1907), which will be referred to henceforth under key word, SCHAEFFER.

#### JOHN JAY SHEARER OF BUCYRUS, OHIO

Noted Salvation Army General and a boyhood friend of this writer, who has given the birth affidavit concerning his father, Benjamin Shearer, and O. E. M.

#### HENRY SHORT

First Settler of Woodbridge, 1674, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 532).

#### SHOTWELL FAMILY OF W.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 865). This is referred, again, because of items in CAL. OF LAND PAPERS, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1104, et seq.). Also, (pp. 1098 and 1113).

It would be a seeming sacrilege, without hope of much addition, to quote, at length, from the SHOTWELL GEN., which despite the spirit of "Iconoclastiana", (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 968-9), and the objections of the "new gen. mag. of criticism", is one of the most complete and best gen. in existence, with much and more material re N. J. QUAKERS and their meetings, than elsewhere—those despised and persecuted people, from N. E. No wonder, ABRAHAM SHOTWELL changed his name from SHADEWELL, or SHATSWELL, or SATCHWELL, of Mass.

Exalted Quaker, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1015), cruelly persecuted and sorely demeaned by the tolerant (?), Puritanical English, he left a large N. J. progeny to honor his name and perpetuate the FAITH.

No wonder this GREAT GEN., produced in the WEST, (Detroit), should escape notice by the censorious critics across the Hudson.—O. E. M.

#### JOHN SHOTWELL, (orig. SHADEWELL)

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 974). 1693.

#### MICHAEL SIMMONS OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 870).

His name appeared in the Elizabethtown Bill in Chancery, as receiving grant of land, 120 acres, Apr. 20, 1677, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 352).

Taxed at Oyster River, N. H., in 1666.

No children were named in connection with his estate, but the appearance in Middlesex County, later of SAMUEL, (q. v.), William, John, Randall, Benjamin and Jean Simmons, by 1750, prove conclusively that the first MICHAEL SYMMONS, (SIMMONS), was married, and had a family, transmitting these sons, and grandsons, to New Jersey biography.

#### SIMPSON or SYMSON

Scotch migrants to P. A., as ARTHUR SIMPSON, 1684, Oct. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 73). JAMES SYMSON, 1684, Dec. 1, (idem, p. 61); DAVID SYMSON, DOUGALD and ADAM SYMSON, 1685, Dec. (idem, p. 68), and MARGARET SYMSON, 1684, Nov., (Wife of ARTHUR S., supra), in (idem, p. 65), and PATRICK SYMSON, (idem, p. 68). This was a prolific fam., in later N. J., anglicized as in title.

#### EDWARD SLATER OF P.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 865).

He was 37 years old in 1681, Nov. 26, when he made affidavit, i. e., b. 1644, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 45). This is imp. gen.

#### SLOAT, err. for SLOTT, N. J.

Orig. Dutch and First Settler in Bergen.

It is a very interesting history, with no use outside of America of the form SLOAT, which is clearly of Dutch origin, a corruption of SLOTT, (of SLODT), and the first of the name in America was PIETER JANSEN SLOTT, who settled in Bergen County, N. J., 1668. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 4). Because of the difficulty of pronunciation, the name was corrupted to SLOAT, the letter "a" being inserted for euphony.



In England, only one form found and only one illustration, and that was SLOTT, meaning a castle, which is true surname etymology.

#### ADMIRAL JOHN DRAKE SLOAT

(1780-1867). First American naval officer to raise the American flag over Monterey, Calif., in Mexican War, July 7, 1846. He was of this family.

#### JACOB SLOTT OF BERGEN

He was a First Settler, son of the first Pierre Jansen Sloat, (vide, supra), and a quit-renter (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 57) for 90 acres.

In 1700, as "JACOBUS SLOTT", (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 67), a First Settler.

#### SMALLEY RECORDS

"John Smalley born ..... died 1692 married Ann Walden who died 1693. O. B. Leonard Pg. 42. Dunham Notes mentioned that John Smalley came from England in "Frances & James", 1632, with Edward Winslow. He came to Piscataway in 1670 and with him came three children, Hannah, born 1641, who married Samuel Blackford, (probably a second husband, if John Bangs was her first). John Smalley, Jr., born 1644, married Lydia Martin, daughter of John Sr.; and Isaac, as a twin with Mary, born 1647. Isaac married first, Esther Wood, 1683, and second Mary White, 1702. All of the children appear to be those of Mary White born 1703/4."

(Signed) Warren Case.

#### FRANCIS SMALL OF N. H.

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 962).

Key-word, STACKPOLE. THIS RELATES TO SMALLEY, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 866).

#### ANDREW SMALLEY OF PISC.

"Said to have been born about 1709".

Son of Jonathan Smalley, and wife, Sarah; (in turn, the son of JOHN SMALLEY, JR., and wife, LYDIA MARTIN; vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 866).

"Settled in Piscataway Township soon after 1666. Came from Eastham, Cape Cod, Mass." \* \* \* "Land for which JOHN SMALLEY SEN., and JOHN SMALLEY, JR., received patents for land which is still owned by descendants, bearing the name," Emma Finney Welch, (Penna. Mag., Vol. 21, 1897-8, p. 126).

Subject had a son, ABRAHAM SMALLEY, of Harris Lane, P., b. May 2, 1748.

#### JOHN SMALLEY, SEN. OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 866).

He was identical with the JOHN SMALLEY, first of Plymouth, 1632, then of Boston; 1644 at Eastham, Mass., with twin chil., Isaac and Mary, bapt. at Barnstable, 27 Feb. 1648. (SAVAGE, Vol. IV, p. 108). This auth., says Mary Smalley was "called SMALL".

In the Annals of Eastham, (FREEMAN, Hist. of Cape Cod, p. 348), "Mr. THOMAS PRENCE, JOHN DOANE, NICHOLAS SNOW, JOSIAS COOK, RICHARD HIGGINS, JOHN SMALLEY, and EDWARD BANGS,"—all of whom became subsequent settlers of the town," etc. This was an entry of 1640.

(Id. p. 359), further ref. to MR. JOHN SMALLEY—"the family name often written Small—". And, (p. 630). In 1728, ISAAC SMALLEY was prominent, though all of the fam. had long before, by 1663, rem. to Piscataway. (Hist. of Eastham, Yarmouth, 1844, p. 21), which clearly states that "Mr. Smalley's descendants are numerous in Harwich", which would not have been the case if all the male stirpes had removed to Piscataway.

SENIOR, JOHN SMALLEY left male children behind him, when he went into New Jersey (TRURO, pp. 79 and 84), notably BENJAMIN SMALLEY, also a New Jersey first name.

#### ANTHONY WAYNE SMITH OF OHIO

The connection between the HULL, FREEMAN and SMITH families of New Jersey, is clearly shown by the following affidavit, which is certified here for preservation:

AFFIDAVIT of Anthony Wayne Smith.

"State of Ohio, Union County, ss

Anthony Wayne Smith, being first duly sworn, says:

I was born September 25, 1828, near Shepards-town, State of Ohio, and now live near Marysville, Union County, said State.

My parents were Abraham Smith, born at Log Jail (Johnsonburg), then Sussex (now Warren) County, New Jersey, in 1789, died Delaware County, Ohio, near Fulton Creek, October 10, 1865; and his wife, Elizabeth Johnson.

My grandparents were Japheth Smith and wife (either Polly or Elizabeth Harrison) of old Sussex County, New Jersey, who lived near the Log Jail.

My father had children (1) Isaac, (2) Ann, (M. a Howard), (3) Japheth, (4) George, (5) Sarah, (6) Anthony Wayne, (7) Ida Elva, (8) Abraham, (9) Harrison, (10) Martin Van Buren.

My father, Abraham Smith, had a sister, Elizabeth Smith, called Aunt Betsey Hull, born 1783, who married Benjamin Hull. They lived on Boke's Creek, Thompson Township, Delaware County, Ohio. She died in 1842, and they are both buried in Radnor Cemetery, Delaware County, Ohio.

My father had a sister, Polly Smith, who married Dick Wostes in New Jersey; a brother Freeman Smith, unmarried, who died in old age in Delaware County, Ohio; two other brothers, who went to Illinois, whose names were Abraham and Harrison Smith, and, perhaps, others.

My best recollection is that the parents of my grandfather, Japheth Smith, were, John Smith and Sarah Freeman, of Woodbridge, New Jersey.

The only purpose of this affidavit is to make a genealogical record of the family and is not to be used in any pecuniary way.

And further affiant saith not.

(Signed) A. W. SMITH

Sworn to before me and subscribed in my presence, this 16th day of May, 1910.

RICHARD L. CAMERON,

Notary Public

Union County, Ohio".

(OLD NORTHWEST, Vol. XIII, 1910, pp. 178-9).

#### BENJAMIN SMITH OF SUSSEX

He had been of Morris, and one of the commissioners to set off SUSSEX, in 1753, with William Schooley, Johannes Depue, JUDGE JOSEPH HULL, Johannes Cornelius Westbrook, Richard Gardner and Richard Lundy, Jr., (SUSSEX, p. 257), (idem, p. 326).

BENJAMIN SMITH, son of JOHN (born 1715), (supra), and SARAH FREEMAN SMITH, was b. ca. 1743; located in Hardwick Tp., Sussex Co., where he d. intestate, about 1805, and as per division of land, the foll. chil. were indicated: i. Isaac, 1771-1852; ii. Abraham, 1776-1856; iii. Phebe m. Levi Howell; iv. Ann, m. Jacob Hazen, and v. Benjamin. (SATTERTHWAITE).

Like his brothers, JOHN and ABRAHAM, he was a Rev. soldier.

ABRAHAM SMITH, 26 Jan. 1824, "intended to grant to said Space, land on both sides of the road from Court House and Log Goal to Johnsonburg, and ref. to Isaac Smith, John Roy and Jacob Coursen, etc."

**ISAAC NEWTON SMITH OF SUSSEX**  
(Mrs. Louise Fickinger Bonner-Mackall—  
Wife of Charles O'Donnell Mackall).

Shows a SMITH lineage descent corresponding to that of the writer, via Sussex County, New Jersey. Her line as follows, as recently checked by Mrs. Elizabeth B. Satherthwaite, genealogist of Trenton, New Jersey.

**LINE**

Rev. John Smith (1)  
Samuel Smith (2)  
Benjamin Smith (3)  
John Smith (4)  
Benjamin Smith (5)  
Abraham Smith (6)  
Isaac Newton Smith (6)  
born in Sussex Co., N. J. Aug. 9, 1817, died  
July 1, 1870, in Va. Married Nov. 23, 1843,  
Susan A. V. Lively, (1827-1892).  
Mary W. Smith (7)  
Married June 12, 1888 John William Bonner,  
(1858-1909).  
Louise Fickinger Bonner  
Married Charles O'Donnell Mackall.

**JOHN SMITH (SMYTH) ESQ., OF  
MIDDLESEX**

He was the son of BENJAMIN SMITH, (1687-1732), and wife, SARAH SHOTWELL, (1694-1786), the latter of the lineage of the orig. ABRAHAM SHOTWELL, (COL. FAMS. of U. S. A., Vol. IV, 1914, pp. 463-4).

The subject was b. 22nd Aug. 1715; d. after 1780; was one of the leading men in Middlesex County, New Jersey, and a Revolutionary soldier; he was a County Officer; m. 9th February, 1729, SARAH FREEMAN, dau. of JOHN FREEMAN, and Martha Moore, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 713). In the record of the will of his father-in-law, it was probated, 1761, before JOHN SMITH, showing that he was Surrogate or Judge. Among his chil.: 5. Benjamin, a Justice in Sussex County; 7. Japheth, b. before 1760; d. after 1824, who may have been identical with Abraham, (ancestor of O. E. M., and note affidavit of Anthony Wayne Smith, ante, this PART, p. 1223).

**RICHARD SMITH, THE ELDER**

(WEYGANT CHART, p. 142). The writer has not attempted to straighten out this old error of the alleged Gloucestershire line, Eng., whose son was supposed to be the same as Major RICHARD SMITH, of R. I., and of SMITHTOWN, L. I.; and, while I agree, neither with statement of SOC. of COL. WARS, (1922, p. 436, which is only "ipse dixit" and arbitrary decision), nor with AUSTIN, (R. I. DICT., p. 185), since his Major RICHARD SMITH was never permanently, if at all, at Newtown, L. I., (and the latter's son, RICHARD SMITH, certainly had chil. and heirs), there is too much prejudice, and life is too short to struggle thru this analysis.—O. E. M. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 161 and 163). This relates to ELIZABETH SMITH, who m. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 993-4).

This has nothing to do with RICHARD SMITH OF NEWTOWN, and PISCATAWAY and W., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 161 and PART TWO, pp. 287-290).

**ELIZABETH, DAUGHTER OF  
RICHARD SMITH**

(Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 289 and PART THREE, p. 437).

Who was she, really? This inquiry must be started, by the oft stated and oft repeated genealogical conclusion, that she was the daughter of the first RICHARD SMITH, founder of Smithtown, Long Island. Is it quite certain, that he was identical with Richard Smith, of "Nessaquake", L. I.? He had the long controversy and

litigation in court about land titles there, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 154).

The first marriage of Elizabeth Smith to Mr. William Lawrence seems confirmed by the following, a quoted record from the Lawrence genealogy of 1858, (Appendix A, p. 135).

"A License for Marriage granted to Mr. William Lawrence.

WHEREAS I have received information and satisfaction that there is an intent of Marriage between William Lawrence of flushing and Elizabeth the daughter of RICHARD SMITH, of "Mishaquak'd", upon Long Island, upon their request I give them license, so to do and do hereby require you to proclaim the said William Lawrence and Elizabeth Smith, man and wife, and so record them, and to proceed therein according to your formed customs on the like occasions. Given under my hand at Hempstead, this 4th day of March, 1664. RICH'D. NICHOLLS." (Bk. Gen. Ent. No. 1, p. 98, Sec. of St., Albany, N. Y.).

A complete and separating identification of the two Richard Smiths, suing each other and otherwise contemporaneous, at Newtown, Long Island, constantly, first one and then the other, assumed by previous genealogists to have been RICHARD SMITH of Smithtown, Long Island; the positive answer to this problem cannot be set up.

**SOMMER RECORDS**

Gerhardshofen/Aisch Mfr By  
den 22. 6. 33

Auf Ihr Schreiben von 30. 5. 33 teile ich Ihnen mit, debeine Durchsicht des Matrikelbandes I der hiesigen Pfarrei, beginnend 1690, endigend 1719 bez. 1724 eine grobere Anzahl Matrikelauszüge, die Familie Sommer betreffend ergeben hat. Es handelt sich um Geburts-, Trauung, Sterbedaten. An Kosten sind bisher 54 Rm. entstanden. Wünschen Sie Zusendung der Auszüge, so bitte ich um Voreinsendung dieses Betrages plus Porto für Doppel-Auslandsbrief, ev. für rekommand. Sendung. Das Pfarramt wird Ihnen dann das vorliegende Material postwendend zusenden.

Zugleich bitte ich um Mitteilung, ob Sie auch die Übrigen Register durchgesehen wünschen und zwar bis zu welchem Jahrgang.

Evang.-Luth. Pfarramt:

Herrn  
Orra Eugene Monnette (signed, infra).  
Genealogist  
350 South Oxford Ave.  
Los Angeles  
California.

**SOMMER ANCESTRY OF MRS. O. E. M.**  
(COMPEND. AMER. GEN., Vol. V, 1933, p. 638).

This is touched upon in this REFERENCE SERIES (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 631), because of the Anglicized form of SOMER or SOMMER, a F. S. of N. J.

**SOMMER RECORDS FROM GERMANY**

(Translation of German letter from),

"Gerhardshofen Aisch Mfr By  
the 22. 6. 33

In answer to your letter of 30. 5. 33, I tell (or report) with it to you. Therewith it is accomplished of the register books of the Parish churches here, beginning 1690, ending 1719 marked particularly in 1724 a greater number of Parish register collections, the family of SOMMER touching upon, were exhibited. \* \* \* \*

Evang.-Luth. Pastor  
Arad Z. Nagtfoos, Pf.

**WILLIAM SPENCER OF WOODBRIDGE**

He had a wife Agnes, who was his widow in 1749, had a dau., Agnes, who was the wife of



JOHN BORRE, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 410).

# THOMAS SPRIGGE OF CALVERT CO., MD.

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 512).

He received a grant of land, and made conveyance to Simon Carpenter, 17 Aug., 1661, at which time he had a wife, Catherine Sprigge, (MD. ARCH., Vol. XLIX, 1932, pp. 129-130).

See COTTON-SPRIGG, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1174-5). (MONNET, pp. 1070, et seq.).

## SQUIRE or SQUIER

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 631).

Ref. must be had to a gen., set up in (HIST. of Union Co. N. J., Honeyman, Vol. II, pp. 39, et seq.). This used the second spelling and is based on a pedigree from ELLIS SQUIER, said to have emigrated first to Mass., but it is mixed, dates and gen. facts. He is claimed to have been the father of BENJAMIN SQUIER named by author in previous article, and to have had another son, THOMAS SQUIER, b. 1701, d. Feb. 14, 1778, who m. Rachel Ludlum, b. 1707, d. Dec. 1753, which is not disputed—alleging they both came from Long Island, (prob. East Hampton), and settled at Westfield, N. J. Issue, i. David, ii. John, iii. Thomas, Jr., iv. Anna, v. Rachel, vi. Eleazer, vii. Deborah, viii. Phebe, which fam. is prob. correct, and further details are given.

## CRISPIN SQUIRE, LIVINGSTON, N. J.

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 631).

Marblehead, Mass., 1683. Shallop was built for Robert Williams, Fisherman; Robert Hooper, Thomas Carter, and CRISPIN SQUIRE, (old deed found in his N. J. home).

An account, 5 June, 1686, between Robert Hooper and CRISPIN SQUIER, (sic.), for all charges laid out upon the boat in partnership for winter voyage, 1685, etc., (NICHOLS, as supra).

## HENRY STACY OF W. J.

He d. 1684. Mem. N. J. assembly, 1683. Examine STACY GEN. (ELY, REVELL, STACYE, 1910). Not to be elab. here. (WILL, ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 436-7).

## MAHLON STACY OF W. J.

He d. 1704, in Burl., wife, Rebecca, who d. 1711. (idem).

## ROBERT STACY OF W. J.

He came to N. J., 1678, Mem. N. J. Assembly, 1682, 1685.

## STANBOROUGH IN MARYLAND

This is given for the purpose of showing the interrelation of this colony with New Jersey.

TOBIAS STANBOROUGH, tobacco, 1681, (ARCH. of MD., Vol. VII, p. 210); 1694-1702, the same, (idem, Vol. XXXVIII, p. 74); same 1694-5, ranger in Baltimore Co.; same 1696, (idem, Vol. XX, pp. 205 and 456); TOBIAS STANBOROUGH, ranger, Balti. Co. 1695, (idem, Vol. XIX, p. 266). Consult Gen. in MD. HIST. (1914) MAGAZINE, (Vol. IX, pp. 72 et seq.); ORIG. DOUBTED.—O. E. M.

RECOMPENSE STANBOROUGH, 1694-97, master of ship, (ARCH. OF MD., Vol. XX, p. 558); same 1696-98, (idem, Vol. XXIII, p. 366).

## NATHAN STANBOROUGH OF MARYLAND?

### MR. JOSIAH STANBOROUGH OF LONG ISLAND

(Freq. STANBERRY). At Southampton, 1639, (Town Recs., p. 3; vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 160; SAVAGE, Vol. IX, p. 161, and HOWELL, pp. 389-390).

He was b. ca. 1600 in Eng.; first at Lynn, Mass., then Southampton, L. I., where he had son, JOSIAH, et al. He d. 1659-60. Then living at Sagg. Always called "MR."

Freeman, 1647. (COMPEND., Vol. V, 1933, p. 463). Was he ident. with foll.?—O. E. M.

### JOSIAH STANBOROUGH OF SOUTHAMPTON

Ident. with supra?

He was JR., and son to the above, b. ca. 1620; from Southampton, L. I., part time in New Haven, and ret. He d. and made his will at S., 1661, in Sagg., with chil., i. Peregrine, b. 1640; ii. Mary; iii. Sarah; iv. JOSIAH STANBOROUGH, Jr., and poss. four more. He had m. (1) Frances Bransden, (Henry); (2) Alice, widow of Thomas Wheeler. (HATFIELD, p. 272, with errs.).

### JOSIAH STANBOROUGH, 3rd., of E. and RAHWAY

He was b. ca. 1646, at Southampton, L. I., where he m. July 24, 1670, Admah Chatfield, (Thomas), and rem. to Elizabeth, N. J., in 1690, where admitted an associate, 1695, and d. soon. (HOWELL, p. 390 and HATFIELD, p. 272). He had chil.; i. RECOMPENSE, b. Aug. 22, 1672; ii. Frances, b. Apr. 4, 1675; iii. JOSIAH, 4th., b. June 22, 1677; iv. Hannah, b. July 1, 1679; v. Phebe, b. Sept. 17, 1681; vi. Zerviah, b. Oct. 1, 1683, and vii. Adonijah, b. Mch. 18, 1687.

He was living, July 12, 1694, with wife, Elizabeth, at E., as witness to will of Stephen Osborne, called, "senior", and with Josiah Stanborough, "junior", tho the latter only 17 years old.

Prob. had son, JOHN STANBOROUGH, related to Joseph Wheeler, of Newark, 1726, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 502). This one was a F. S. at Scotch Plains, with his brother, RECOMPENSE STANBOROUGH, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 780).

### ELIZABETH STANBOROUGH, WIFE OF JOSIAH

There is some confusion about these wives, but, in 1695, this one was a dau. of NATHANIEL SYLVESTER of Shelter Island, (N. Y. HIST. SOC., 1892, wills, pp. 105 and 275). He was bro. of CONTENT SYLVESTER. FRANCIS BRINLEY, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 169) was a bro.-in-law.

The SYLVESTER brothers were orig. land owners in N. J.

See SIMON BRINLEY of P., (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 80-90). (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 70), without doubt, son of first FRANCIS BRINLEY of R. I.

### NATHAN STANBOROUGH OF W. J.

Burlington: He was there 1698, with wife, MARY, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 504), executor of will of Ewer; of Phila., a merchant, 1698-9, (idem, p. 515); and, 1703, in Burl., with wife, MARY, (idem, p. 540). He was that son, NATHAN STANBOROUGH, (of first THOMAS, and wife, Martha, as SAVAGE, Vol. IV, p. 161), b. 25 Dec. 1646. (Had son of same name).

### NATHAN STANBOROUGH OF P.

He is ment. in Journal of JOHN READING, (Procs., N. J. Hist., Vol. X, 3rd ser., 1915, p. 45). Idem, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 738). Along Muskonetcong river. Prob. d. or rem., as his land sold, 1739-40, as "formerly Nathan Stanbury's in the Great Swamp, in Morris County", (ARCH., Vol. XII, p. 2).

### RECOMPENSE STANBOROUGH OF SCOTCH PLAINS

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 780).

Son of JOSIAH STANBOROUGH of E., dates said to be, 1672-1690, (COMPEND., Vol. V, 1933, p. 463). Among first settlers of Scotch Plains, N. J., 1689, wife, named SARAH. See Maryland recs., concerning same, a ship-master, (supra).

This fam. cont. in N. J., there being a RECOMPENSE STANBOROUGH, (1710-1777), a Rev. Soldier, in Essex Co. He had wife, Margaret.

### STELLE DESCENDANTS IN NEW JERSEY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 868-9).

(Second Generation Continued).

Reserved for that formal compilation, by a long-time friend and collaborator, Miss Maud Morris, of Wash., D. C.

However, note specifically, COLL, of N. J. HIST. SOC., (Vol. 9, 1916, p. 196).

### NICHOLAS STILLWELL

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 962).

And, 1693, in Kings Co., (idem, p. 974).

### HUGH STONNELLS of PISCATAWAY

A First Settler and another migration from Piscataqua, N. H. He was a creditor in the estate of Capt. Francis Drake of Pisc., 1692-3, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 142) which is the only entry concerning him, found in N. J. He may have ret. to N. H. or have gone westward, for the name persisteth.

He was, on the authority of Shackford, a son of the first ANTHONY STANYON, with variants to STANIELL of Hampton, glover, planter ae. 24, came in the Planter April 6, 1635, Freeman's oath at Piscataqua, 1644. Settled at Boston, rem. to Exeter, 1645, rem. to Hampton; Miller 1675. Dep. 1675, ae. ca. 68. Two wives (1) Mary and (2) Anne and he d. 21 Feb. 1688-9, not naming son, HUGH STONNELLS, but no will and the association with Drake proves the normal conclusion.

(PIONEERS, of N. H. POPE, p. 197).

(SAVAGE, Vol. IV, p. 163).

### PENELOPE STOUT, Wife of RICHARD

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 632).

The orig. publication of the story of the castaways on Sandy Hook, murder of her husband by the Indians, whose name is not clear, and her own father having been Van Princes of Amsterdam, is to be found in PROCEEDS., (First ser., Vol. I, 1845-6, pp. 162-3).

RICHARD STOUT was the son of JOHN STOUT of Nottinghamshire, England, etc. (qui videt).

### THE ALSATIAN STRUBLES

A Sussex County, N. J. Fam., where intermarried with HULLS. (SUSSEX, p. 452).

Orig. in Morris Co.

(CHAMBERS, p. 508).

A sprig or two rem., finally to Morrow County, Ohio, where were George Washington Hull, in Cardington Tp., 1852-1877; a neighbor, Washington Hull; and a well known, F. S., there, BENJAMIN HULL, all related; and STRUBLE, of which "ORRA STRUBLE" was a rep., of an earlier gen. than the writer.

### WILLIAM SUTTON, SR., OF P.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 869-870).

1713, WILLIAM SUTTON and his wife, "an aged couple", (DALLY, p. 70).

1706, WILLIAM SUTTON, "being about to

remove from Piscataway to Burlington, (idem, p. 60). His sons, Thomas Sutton, (p. 67), and Daniel Sutton.

Subject m. (1) July 11, 1666, DAMARIS BISHOP, (N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., Vol. VII, p. 280). M. (2) Jan. 3, 1683-4, Jane Barnes at P. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 228).

WILLIAM SUTTON, SR., was living in 1710, and unless his son, William, had grown up, (?), meantime, he was that William Sutton, 1713, est., of Benjamin Griffith, of P. A., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 195).

### WILLIAM SUTTON'S ANCESTRY

He was one of the seven sons of JOHN SUTTON, who came from Attleborough, Eng., in 1639, and settled, at Hingham, Mass., the latter being born ca. 1619, and his wife, JULIANNA

..... In turn, the son of Rev. DR. THOMAS SUTTON, and his wife, a dau. of FRANCIS LITTLE, and tracing back to several JOHN SUTTONS, BARONS OF DUDLEY, from 1300 to 1500, etc. (Unpub. recs. of JOHN COX, vide, HAMILL). A notable ancestry.

### WILLIAM SUTTON'S CHILDREN

(Second Generation)

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 869-870).

(1) THOMAS 2 (William 1) first son, b. Nov. 11, 1669; lived at P.; was there 1719, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 165), poss. rem. to Monmouth Co.?) Married, April, 1693, Mary Adams of Woodbridge, dau. of THOMAS ADAMS. But will of son, JOSEPH SUTTON (q. v.), shows father THOMAS SUTTON, living 1754 at Piscataway and land or home farm "on highway between Piscataway and New Brunswick" and "lot,—father, THOMAS SUTTON'S homestead at Roundabout."

### CHILDREN

1. JOSEPH 3, of PISC., b. about 1693; d. Mar. 17, 1762, aged 69, Will. (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 418) of PISC., m. Dec. 25, 1718, Priscilla Langstaff, b. ca. 1694, d. Mar. 17, 1762, aged 68, names "eldest son", HENRY SUTTON; "youngest son", JACOB SUTTON, aged 63. One tablet to both in St. James Churchyard at P. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 368). (Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1058).
2. Rachel 3, b. March 27, 1695.
3. Benjamin 3, b. Jan. 19, 1696-7; of New Windsor, Mdx. Co., d. 1769; will (ARCH. Vol. XXX, p. 418).
4. Samuel 3, } b. March 16, 1698-9 (twins).
5. Hannah 3, }
6. Nathaniel 3, b. May 23, 1701.
7. Thomas 3, Jr., of New Windsor, Mdx. Co. 1741, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 493), b. about 1705, m. Jan. 6, 1734-5, Mary Lewis.

(2) JOHN 2, (William 1), second son; b. Apr. 20, 1674; Married, about 1695, Elizabeth Higgins. Removing from P., he settled at Passaic Valley, in Morris County, N. J., four to five miles from Basking Ridge, in Somerset County. He bought land at Harrison's Neck, N. J., November 11, 1741, and sold Piscataway lands, December 31, 1741. His will dated December 17, 1746, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 448) was probated December 20, 1750; called "JOHN SOTTEN" of Somerset Co., so he must have died that year, aged seventy-six. The will mentions all his children, excepting Sarah and Elizabeth. His wife, Elizabeth, died (according to her gravestone in the Baptist Churchyard at Stelton, Piscataway), May 10, 1731, aged fifty-two years, i. e. b. 1679.



## CHILDREN

(PISC. V. R., vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 241).

1. Moses 3, b. Feb. 2, 1696-7, m. ca. 1717, Yawick (?) (Jannetye—Jean or Jane), Boice, He d. 1740, leaving "widow Jane Sutton", (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 467); (idem, p. 150).
2. Aaron 3, b. July 2, 1699; married, and died before 1746, m. and had chil.
3. John 3, b. Sept. 19, 1701, living in 1746, m. Mary Cox, dau. of Philip Cox, lived at Basking Ridge, (b. 1677), and Hannah Trembley, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 596).
4. David 3, b. July 31, 1703, living in 1746, seven chil.; b. ca. 1724, d. in Somerset Co., Dec. 1775, m. twice and chil. Dau. Sarah m.
5. Sarah 3, b. July 21, 1706, not ment. in will of 1746.
6. James 3, b. May 9, 1709, living in 1746.
7. Jesse 3, b. July 6, 1711, living in 1746.
8. Elizabeth 3, b. Oct. 10, 1713, not ment. in will of 1746.
9. Mary 3, b. Aug. 15, 1717, living in 1746.
10. Ephraim 3, b. Dec. 7, 1719, living in 1746. (LITTELL, p. 410).  
Fam. rem. to Ohio.

(3) RICHARD 2 (William 1). Lived in P. M. Sarah, b. 1682-3, daughter of Vincent Runyon, (the Huguenot founder of the Runyon family), and Anne Boutcher, an English woman, his wife, January 25, 1702. Richard died in 1732, and his widow, in 1736, married James Campbell.

Settled in Roxbury, 1746. (CHAMBERS, p. 201). (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 633).

(4) DANIEL 2, (William 1).

Married (1), October 31, 1704, Patience, daughter of John and Dorothy Martin, of Piscataway. (John Martin was one of the four Piscataway grantees). M. (2), August 25, 1724; Lydia Collier, of W. In 1719, he was member of the board of freeholders. As late as 1729 he is noted as living at P.; but in 1736, when he served as an executor of his brother Richard's estate, he is said to be a resident of Somerset County. He is probably the man who was dismissed from the Pisc. Bapt. Ch., where his death is recorded in 1761. His age was seventy-nine years. When we consider the place of residence of his sons, and the fact that he attended church at Morristown, it seems beyond doubt that his Somerset County property was located in Bernard Township, near Basking Ridge, where, as we learn from the Elizabethtown Bill in Chancery, some one of the Suttons had located prior to February, 1729-30. As late as 1735 this part of the county was almost unbroken wilderness.

## CHILDREN

1. Anne 3, b. Sept. 16, 1705.
2. Zebulon 3, b. Sept. 1, 1707, m. Mary Doty, ca. 1731, Basking Ridge, N. J.
3. Zachariah 3, b. Oct. 5, 1709.
4. John 3, b. Aug. 10, 1713.
5. Dorothy 3, b. May 1, 1717.
6. Patience 3, b. May 23, 1719; m. about 1752, Jonathan 4 Doty, son of Jonathan 3 Doty.
7. Esther 3, b. Aug. 2, 1721.
8. Daniel 3, b. May 8, 1725. (By second wife Lydia Collier).

(5) JUDAH 2, (William 1).

Lived at Piscataway. Married, May 6, 1698, Emma Canter (?). (This name may be Carter or Cauter).

CARLE, dau. of TIMOTHY C. of W.

## CHILDREN

1. Emma 3, (Amy), b. March 9, 1698-9; m. Hugh Dunn, Jr., June 19, 1720.
2. Damaris 3, b. Dec. 18, 1700.
3. Patience 3, b. Jan. 27, 1702-3.
4. William 3, b. Jan. 4, 1706-7.
5. Mary 3, b. July 3, 1709.
6. Sarah 3, b. Feb. 28, 1711.
7. Elizabeth 3, b. Oct. 3, 1713.
8. Anne 3, b. June 25, 1714.
9. Joseph 3, b. Dec. 6, 1716.
10. Rachel 3, b. May 28, 1719.
11. Benjamin 3, b. April 13, 1722.

## (2) JOHN SUTTON OF P.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 870), b. April 20, 1674, d. after 1750 at P., m. ca. 1695, Elizabeth Higgins, b. Feb. 11, 1680, d. May 10, 1731, buried in Baptist Cem. at P. She was a dau. of Jonathan Higgins of Eastham, Mass., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1011); later of N. J., and Elizabeth Rogers, b. Sept. 29, 1639, of Mass., dau. of Lieut. Joseph Rogers, b. ca. 1610, son of Thomas Rogers b. 1580-5, Mayflower passenger, (Courtesy, in part, of an enthusiastic subscriber, Mr. Louis Robert Hamill, of Matanzas, Cuba).

The heretofore unknown, JONATHAN HIGGINS, and wife, ELIZABETH ROGERS, left Eastham, and followed the fam. to P. This is a Mayflower lineage.

### CHART OF THE SUTTONS OF BASKING RIDGE NEW JERSEY

For

Mrs. Collins H. Johnston

By William T. Groves

Almira Sutton's father was George. His father's name was Nathan—from Hackettstown, N. J. who moved to (near) Ann Arbor, Mich. in 1823. His land grant, signed by Andrew Jackson. Nathan Sutton m. 1764 Sarah Coleman, dau. of Benj. Coleman.

### SUTTON FAMILY COAT-OF-ARMS

Arms—Ar. on a chev. between three annulets gu. as many crescents or Crest. A greyhound head couped erm. collared gu. garnished and ringed or. on the collar three annulets of the last.

There are a variety of SUTTON coats-of-arms and crests, (vide, FAIRBAIRN; Burke and Fox-Davies), as the name was more or less general in England, partic. co. of Durham, which, in connection with the HILTON origin is most interesting, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1187). Further investigation, each day, is showing a more near relationship and kinship between the First Settlers of Plymouth Colony, from whom many N. J. F. S. came, and the group orig. on Piscataqua River, N. H., who similarly sent sprouts into N. J. SUTTON is developing, as such example.—O. E. M.

### ZEBULON SUTTON, SON OF DANIEL, (4).

B. at Basking Ridge, N. J., Sept. 1, 1707, d. after 1743; m. Mary Doty, b. May 23, 1713, dau. of James Doty and wife, Phebe Slater.

Son, Peter Sutton, b. Basking Ridge, N. J., in 1743.

### ARTHUR SYMSON (Simpson)

He was of P. A., and d. in 1703, leaving a

will, dated Mar. 6, 1702-3, prov. Mar. 27, 1703, naming wife, Margaret, wife's daus. Kathrin, wife of John Matthews, Jean, wife of John Brown and Hannah Hume, grandson, Arthur Brown, et al., (Vol. XXIII, p. 420).

#### ARTHUR SYMSON OF W.

Gave testimony, Mar. 13, 1693, in divorce action of REBECCA SEATON, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1221). With him, Jonathan Dennis, John Allen, Matthew Moore and William Frost.

#### DANIEL TALMAGE, F. S. OF E.

B. East Hampton, L. I., ca., 168., d. 1725. He came from there, ca. 1720 to E. He m. at E. Hannah dau. of Thomas Morris of E., signer of the Fundamental Agreement, at Newark, in 1667. He had son, THOMAS, b. at E. 1722; m. Hannah, dau. of Henry Norris; m. (2) Elizabeth Wick, of East Hampton, 21 Sept. 1752. The latter had a son, THOMAS TALMAGE, who settled at P. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 870). He was deceased, Dec. 11, 1741, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 545). Had a wife, HANNAH TALMADGE, granddau. of John Meeker, of E., in 1730, (idem, p. 329).

Robert Talmadge, Brooklyn, N. Y. is a lineal descendant, and interested, with bookplate, as follows:



*Robert Swartwout Talmage.*

#### DANIEL TALMAGE

The subject was a son of Nathaniel Talmage, b. Eastampton, 1644 and wife, Rebecca ..... He was Captain in 1673.

A desc. MAJOR THOMAS TALMADGE, of the Rev. War, settled at Pisc., after that conflict.

#### ABRAHAM TAPPAN OF NEWBURY, MASS.

An original, certified copy of his will made by the clerk of Essex Co., Mass., (vide, ante, this PART, as ill., pp. 1099-1100), was presented. He d. 5 Nov. 1672 aged 64, and had come, as a cooper, to Newbury, in 1637; m. widow, Susanna (Taylor) Goodale of Yarmouth, Eng., who d. 20 Mar. 1689.

They had chil.: i. Peter, b. 1634; ii. ABRAHAM, b. 1644; iii. Jacob, b. 1645; iv. Susanna, b. 13 June, 1649; v. John, b. 23rd Apr. 1651; vi. Isaac; vii. Elizabeth, 16 Oct. 1665; (COFFIN, p. 320); of which children sev. rem. to become F. S. of W.

#### ABRAHAM TAPPAN, F. S. OF W.

Orig. Associate, 1666, (DALLY, p. 9).

Son of the first ABRAHAM TAPPAN of Newbury, Mass.

He was b. at Newbury, 1644; m. at W. Nov. 9, 1670, Ruth, dau. of Captain John Pike: "died 1704, leaving no issue", and foot-note, (N. E. HIST. GEN. REG. Vol. 34, p. 49), none of which, as quoted, is correct.—O. E. M. Many entries in this SERIES, Dutch Oath of 1673, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 89).

He was in W. by 1670, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 14). He and wife, Ruth, 1680 (idem, pp. 63, 165 and 170); also, 1688, will of John Pike, senior, of W., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 365). "TOPPIN". Supposed d. 1704, (?).

He certainly had a son, I. Abraham Tappan, b. ca. 1692, later at W. and others not recorded. In Col. Thos. Farmer's Reg., (PART TWO, p. 219).

Issue by wife, Ruth:

I. Mary, b. Oct. 25, 1674, (idem, p. 273).

II. Hannah, b. Apl. 14, 1677, (idem.)

III. Joseph, b. ...., 1681; who did not die at W., prior to 1704, but living 1709, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 416).

IV. William, b. ca. 1683; was in Somerset Co. 1718, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 227).

Both ABRAHAM TAPPEN and his brother, ISAAC TAPPEN, were in 4th land drawing of 1717, and hence still living, else the former was d., and a son of the same name drew for him. (Dally, p. 159).

#### ISAAC TAPPAN, F. S. OF W.

Son of the first ABRAHAM TAPPAN of NEWBURY, Mass., of whose will, 1670, (vide, ante, ill. pp. 1099-1100).

He was b. at Newbury, ca. .... m. (1) Sept. 29, 1669, Hannah Kent, m. (2) Mar. 27, 1691, Mary, dau. of Hugh March of N. He rem. to W., with his brother, ABRAHAM TAPPAN, and had chil. rec., there, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 259 and 274). (N. E. HIST. GEN. REG. Vol. 34, p. 50, in part, error). Many entries in this SERIES, Dutch Oath of 1673, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 89).

He was in W. by 1670, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 14), and certainly there 1695-6, 1709, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 169, p. 416).

Issue, by wife Hannah:

I. Isaac, b. Sept. 20, 1673, (idem, p. 273).

II. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 26, 1675/6, (idem.)

III. Jacob, b. June 12, 1678, 1710, 1712 and 1715 in Salem, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, index). Will, dated Nov. 8, 1732, prov. 5 Feb. 1732, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 471).

IV. David, b. Mar. 2, 1680, wife, Mary, (idem.) Living at W., 1717, 1729, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, index); m. Hannah, Will, dated Apr. 12, 1744, prov. Dec. 9, 1748, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 470). In Col. Thos. Farmer's Reg., 1715, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 219).

V. John, b. Mar. 16, 1682/3, (idem). D. before 1737, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 532). In Col. Thos. Farmer's Reg., 1715, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 219).

VI. Hannah, b. Dec. 23, 1686 (idem); Hannah, wife of Isaac, d. Dec. 10, 1688, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 262).

Issue by wife, Mary:

VII. Mary, b. Nov. 17, 1693.

VIII. Abraham, b. May 18, 1695, m. Feb. 6, 1718-19, Mary Force (Stone).

IX. Benjamin, b. July 23, and d. Aug. 14, 1692.

X. Benjamin, b. 1694, at W. in 1715, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 122). In Col. Thos. Farmer's Reg., 1715, (PART TWO, p. 219).



## JOHN TAYLOR OF W.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 870).

His relationship to ABRAHAM TOPPAN of W., must be emphasized. He left many desc.

His wife was Sarah, and they had besides son, JOHN TAYLOR rec. at W., (Vt. Recs., vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 260).

I. Mary, b. Jan. 27, 1676-7

II. Ruth, b. Dec. 23, 1678; et al.

## ALEXANDER THOMPSON OF MIDDLESEX

He came with Scotch migration of 1685.

He was creditor of estate of Archibald Campbell, May 12, 1702, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 80).

Will, date, Sept. 17, 1711, "of Piscataway Township," etc. "yeoman", proved Nov. 28, 1711, No wife; Isaac Stelle figured.

Chil:

I. Cissell

II. Margaret,

III. James, who was that one who persisted at P. He m. Charity Stelle. He was in Coll. Farmer's Reg., 1715, (N. Y. State Rep. 18'6, Vol. 1, p. 528).

IV. John, in Coll. Farmer's Reg., 1715, (idem), John, d. at W. Nov. 20, 1727, age 22. (3-377).

V. Alexander, Executor father's will, 1711.

Place names:

LUKE WATSON'S POINT and

THOMPSON'S POINT, in East Jersey.

(N. Y. Hist. Coll. 1893, Wills, II, p. 395).

## WILLIAM THORNE, N. J. PROGENITOR

(Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 278).

He was first at Flushing, L. I., in 1645, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 162).

An intimate and associate of DANIEL DENTON, LUKE WATSON, CALEB CARMAN et al. of Jamaica, L. I., 1656 and later, he was the progenitor of the W. family and likewise Calvert Co., Maryland, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 108).

(MD. CAL. OF WILLS, Vol. I, p. 51).

(LONG ISLAND GENEALOGIES, p. 14).

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 400, with refs.).

Much gen. in SHOTWELL.

## ISRAEL THORNELL (THORNTON)

This surname suffered many corruptions, as distant from the original, as PHARELTON, etc. ISRAEL THORNELL was a nephew of JEDEDAH ANDREWS, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 787), and was in W. in 1672, or before, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531). The wife of ISRAEL THORNELL in 1685 was HANNAH, (idem, p. 532).

ISRAEL THORNELL, SR., d. 1688, will dated Aug. 17, noting "wife and children, sons and daughters (names not given)." Wife, Executrix, with SAMUEL DENNIS, PATRICK FALCONER and EPHRAIM ANDREWS, overseers, (ARCH., Vol. XVIII, p. 460). He had certainly three sons, ISRAEL, d. 1722, WILLIAM, d. 1716, and JOSEPH, d. 1721.

His son, ISRAEL THORNELL, d. 1722, leaving a will, dated April 8 "of Woodbridge", wife, Elizabeth. Chil.: ISRAEL, WILLIAM, BENJAMIN, ANNA and MARY, all except ISRAEL, under age, and cert. son, ROBERT, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 460-1), unless son of JOSEPH THORNELL, (supra).

## THOMAS THORP OF W.

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 633).

(For Mrs. Edith L. Watts, Wash., D. C.).

This has been carefully rechecked, in light of deed recs., and is O. K.

Freq. father and son, of same name, mis-identified.—O. E. M.

## TINGLEY GENEALOGY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 871).

Note BIB., in this PART, (vide, ante, p. 963).

A careful analysis shows errors, in TINGLEY, as pointed out by this writer.—O. E. M.

It is as certain, as the night follows the day, that JOSEPH TINGLEY, b. 1720, could not have been a son of EBENEZER TINGLEY, SR., b. ca. 1715-20, so that dates are wrong, somewhere, for which TINGLEY takes no respons., but the latter omits the first JOHN TINGLEY of Staten Island, first in N. J., (TINGLEY, pp. 10-11-12 and 16-17).

## JOHN TINGLEY, THE FIRST OF N. J.

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 963).

He was on Staten Island, 1681, and testified "then aged 42 years, or thereabouts" \* \* \* \* \* he had wife \* \* \* \* \* was plaintiff, same year \* \* \* \* \* cattle mark, bef. 1694 \* \* \* \* \* warrant, 1681, etc. (STILLWELL, Vol. I, sev. refs.). Went into N. J. bef., 1690. He must be ascribed as the father of the first EBENEZER TINGLEY, there, who could have been b., bef. 1715, sev. years.—O. E. M.

## EBENEZER TINGLEY and SON, JOSEPH

(Alleged son, of EBENEZER, of SAMUEL, in TINGLEY, p. 11).

EBENEZER TINGLEY and his son, JOSEPH TINGLEY, at Newark, Nov. 6, 1765, were appointed as receivers of the estate of William Saunders, "an Insolvent Debtor". (ARCH., Vol. XXIV, p. 674). This would clearly indicate their prominence and standing in the community.

## JOSEPH TINGLEY OF SOMERSET

B. 1720, etc., the same as given, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 871), but, TINGLEY, (p. 17), gives changes, as that, dau. Abigail, b. Sept. 16, 1765, m. THOMAS COZAD, not Clark. (Interlined), poss. dau. GRACE TINGLEY.

## JEAN (JOHN) TREMBLY, or du TREMBLAY

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 634).

He was a Fr. Hug. refugee, in Eng., and from there to N. Y., where he m. in 1689, MARY NOE, (NUEE), and then came to E., and settled at Rahway. He was a son of JEAN JACQUES TREMBLES, a Hug. nobleman, but, thru persecution, a refugee in Switzerland and Eng. His son, PETER TREMBLY, was his eldest son, b. ca. 1690, and this fam. carried on in N. J. He had others: i. John; ii. Margaret; iii. Mary; iv. Anna, wife of PHILIP COX; v. Elizabeth; vi. Sarah, b. 1715, et al.

## PETER TREMBLEY OF RAHWAY

Also of TREMBLEY'S POINT, and extensive plantation near Westfield. He had sons: i. Peter; ii. Jacob; iii. John; iv. Joseph; v. Susannah; vi. Johannah; vii. Elizabeth, and viii. Mary. (HAMILL).

**JEAN (JOHN) TREMBLY**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 634). (HAM-ILL). (Supra).

**WILLIAM TROTTER, THE SECOND, or JR.**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 634-5).

Son of WILLIAM TROTTER of Elizabeth Town. He bears a gen. halo, because it rather enlivens this pedigree, to know that he carried on from N. J., into Pennsylvania. A further and careful examination of the records identifies him beyond doubt. His associates in Penna. were largely from N. J., etc.

He stands out especially in an "EARLY PETITION", of freemen of the Province of Penn., in 1692, with John Farmer, Thomas Budd, Edward Dotey, Richard Sutton, John Hart, Thomas Bingley, Hipolitus Le Febvre, et al., N. J. surnames to conjure with.

(THE PENNA. MAG., of Hist. and Biog., Vol. 38, pp. 495 et seq.).

In the records of Sussex County, Delaware, 1681 and onward, (sev. ref.) he was associated with LUKE WATSON, SAMUEL GRAY, RICHARD PAINTER, and other former Elizabeth Town painters.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 785).

**THE HOUSE OF TRUAX**

(With courtesy to Mr. Allen L. Truax, of Crosly, Nor. Dak., 1933).

Descendants of PHILIPPE DU TRIEX, and SUSANA DU CHESNE. (1586-1653).

(REF.: N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., Vol. LVII, 1926, pp. 208-219; cont., idem, pp. 336-344, and sub.). Edited by Howard Stelle Fitz Randolph. This is a GREAT LINEAGE! However, with amazement, in that editorial atmosphere of GENEALOGICAL PERFECTION, the writer learns that this gen. poss. some egregious errors, such as wrong dates and places, and wrong chil., and wrong gens., (as a matter of fact the uninitiated and uninformed should be warned against the inefficient and inexperienced work in this ref., as facetiae; (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 928-9).

As fine as was the work of Mr. Theodore de Truax, in gathering and preserving this TRUAX gen., as to the foll. No. 12, et alia, it possesses many errors, which he himself, recognized, but which escaped the critical eye of the editor.—O. E. M. Some more "Iconoclastiana!"

**JACOB TRUAX OF N. J.**

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. supra).

Apparently he did not go to N. Y., at all, nor have a son to go there to be killed. No. 12 of the ref., for he settled in Monmouth Co., prior to 1676. He was at Middletown, N. J. in 1682, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 51, et other items). HATFIELD, pp. 159 and 174).

At the same place, 1714, were ISAAC, WILLIAM and PHILIP TRUAX, and branches spread over into Middlesex County, but the writer can give no more space, with gracious acknowledgment to a new friend, from N. Dak.

**JOHN TRUEMAN**

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 82).

JOHN TRUEMAN, (not FREEMAN) was in Woodbridge, 1669, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531). He had taken the first oath of Allegiance, at Woodbridge, 1667-8, where his name was wrongly entered as FREEMAN, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 81).

He d. 1679, of "smallpox", will May 2, dividing estate between HUGH MARCH, of New-

bury, Mass., and HANNAH JAQUISH and her children, "GIVES ALL REAL ESTATE TO TOWN OF WOODBRIDGE", (a benevolent patriotic citizen—O. E. M.).

The following prominent citizens of Woodbridge figured in his estate: JOHN BISHOP, SR., SAMUEL MOORE, JOHN MORRIS and wife, MARY MORRIS, THOMAS LEONARD and JOSEPH FRAZEE. (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 472).

**JAN (JOHN) TUNNISON**

Attention has been called to the varieties of spelling (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 438). It will ever be confusing to identify.

Among the New York Colonials, he first appeared in 1646, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 152).

But, he was perpetuated in Somerset County, N. J., 1696-7, by JOHN TUNNESON, a son, (TUNISON), with the name adjunct of VAN PELT, which confirms the first above, and deviation of the surname. (Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 60).

Further, under SOMERSET, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 566).

He was clearly recorded as JOHN VAN PELT, 1691-2, (vide, ante, TEUNISSEN, PART TWO, p. 157).

Leaving Staten Island before 1700, JAN TUNNISSEN VAN PELT became one of the first landed proprietors of Somerset County, N. J., and was on the rolls of quit-renters in 1696-7, for 660 acres, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 60).

**NATHANIEL TUTTLE OF****ELIZABETHTOWN**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 871).

Strange in 1683, he was called "NATHANIEL TUTTLE of Piscataway". (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 520-1).

He had there, E., 1670, 153 acres, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 53).

He was a quit-renter, 1684(5), as of patentee of 1670, for 153 acres, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 53; HATFIELD, p. 96). He paid quit-rent in Essex Co., 1696-7, (idem, p. 58), 158 acres, also as early as 1665, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 96; idem, p. 101).

That he was a son of the first JOHN TUTTLE, 1618-1663 step-father of the Laurences is most probable, as all kinship consorted, N. H., Mass., Long Island, to N. J. (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 76 and 96).

Further concerning origin of NATHANIEL TUTTLE, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 396, and JOHN TUTTLE, PART FOUR, pp. 637/8) He had several children, certainly that HENRY TUTTLE, of 1701, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 68).

Then that STEPHEN TUTTLE, so prom. at W. (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 93).

STEPHEN TUTTLE OF WOODBRIDGE. He was a prom. member of Rev. Nat'l WADE'S Church, Jan. 20, 1707-8, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 111). He really had been in evidence as early as 1695, (idem, p. 99).

**ANTHONY TYCE OF STATEN ISLAND**

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, pp. 978 and 1113).

Neighbor and associate with PIERRE MONE, (i. e. Monnet or Monet), as MANEE, (q. v.).

**CAPTAIN JOHN UNDERHILL, ADVENTURER**

He did not get into N. J., but his son did. The literature is wide concerning him, starting with



Soc. of Col. Wars, (Year Book, 1922, p. 488), where; "1600-1672. Officer, A. & H. A. Co. In Pequot War. Gov. of Exeter and Dover, N. H., 1641. Led the Dutch Troops against the Simaroy Indians, 1644." (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 963).

This is incomplete, the best account being in FLUSHING, (pp. 24-8 and 29 et seq.).

#### JOHN UNDERHILL of Long Island and New Jersey

Son of the ADVENTURER, (supra). He acquired land in N. J., by 1677, but, beyond leaving traces of the famous name of his father, did not mark very definitely. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 400). By 1683, it was noted by a REVEL SURVEY, and several transactions, with neighbors, (idem, pp. 356, 382, 406, 457, 512, 527). These lands were in West Jersey, and the surname would have no ref. to P. and W., if not for an intermarriage there, of which gen. is now unavailing.

#### VAN, AS A PRENOM?

It is interesting to note the continuation of the thought that the use of the prefix "Van" or "Von" as indicating some exalted pedigree.

"Among the early Dutch settlers was one Claes Martenszen Van Roosevelt and his wife Jannetje, who arrived in 1649. The "Van" here designates the place from which he came and has no gentle or noble signification."

(THE GENEALOGISTS' MAGAZINE, March 1934, Vol. 6, No. 9, p. 399).

#### VAN ALSTYNE OF N. Y.

This is a very old French Family, more recently from Flanders, or the ancient Walloon stock, and, therefore, of the Belgic Huguenot.

The first settlements in America were in New Amsterdam, in the vicinity of Albany and Kinderhook, modern New York. They came previous to 1700, and tho' many name variants occurred, the above form of Van Alstyne was the most common.

#### RICHARD VAN ARSDALEN

This man has been historically overlooked. He was an outstanding founder as "DIRICK VAN ARSDALEN" of New Brunswick and listed there in 1723, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 362).

#### VAN DYKE IN N. J.

"The Raritan \* Notes on a River and a Family", by John C. Van Dyke, with chart covering the VAN DYKE, in America.

#### VAN DYKE OF NEW JERSEY

JAN VAN DYKE of New Brunswick, b. Nov. 5, 1709 at Utrecht, Long Island. He m. (1) Jan. 25, 1732, Margaretta Bacolo. On her death, he m. (2) July 24, 1750, Garetta Bergen. Lived in N. B., N. J. An old man at the time of the Revolution, he joined the Colonial forces and was killed June 28, 1778, at the Battle of Monmouth at the age of sixty-nine. His son by his first wife, Colonel John Van Dyke, was a Colonel in the British Army. He had fought at Fort Duquesne and Fort Ticonderoga. He did not go back to his oath to King George, and was known as "Tory John", but refused to fight his own people on land, and was transferred to the British Navy. He quarrelled with his half-brother, Abraham Van Dyke, because Abraham entered the American Army.

#### VON GELDER

Apparently the first in New Amsterdam was JOHANNES VON or VAN GELDER, who had a son, JOHANNES VAN GELDER, who m. MARIA EWOUTSE. (KINGS, Bergen, p. 112).

The center of settlement was in POMPTON PLAINS, Passaic County, (formerly Bergen

County), New Jersey, which was a Dutch community about the year 1700.

#### HENRY VAN GELDER OF W.

In 1717, May 4, administration of the estate of Richard White of Woodbridge was granted to HENRY VAN GELDER. (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 506).

#### VAN HORNE FAMILY OF NEW JERSEY

Mrs. Grace Stelle Caples, of Waukesha, Wisconsin, a Stelle descendant, is interested in this family, in connection with Finley, also of New Jersey (see her letter of Aug. 24, 1933).

#### JOHN VAN NOY OF STATEN ISLAND

Wife, Rachel—"drifted away between 1710 and 1720", etc. from S. I.

There was an infiltration into N. J., and a definite migration to Yadkin River, N. Car.

#### VLIET, erroneously Fleet

A daughter, MARGARET, of DANIEL BRYNSON, (vide, ante, BRYNSON, PART FOUR, p. 591), m. JOHN VLIET. This is an old Dutch Family, and will be developed later. Sometimes written, plain FLAT.

#### VAN PELT FAMILY

(Vide, THYSSEN or TYCE FAM., vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 438-9).

As JAN TUNISSEN he appeared before 1646, in N. Y. Colonial Recs., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 152).

(Chambers, p. 546, Imp.).

To recognize and elucidate the Dutch name origins involved in the more modern surname acception of VAN PELT, it would seem that the following illuminative record were a good starting point.

"Oct. 10, 1674, JAN TEUNNISSEN VAN PELT; piece of land known as The Blackpoint, on the Kil van Col, Staten Island." (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 155), among New York Colonials." JOHN TEUNNISSEN VAN PELT was a member of the Assembly from Richmond Co., N. Y. 1692, (vide, ante, idem, p. 157).

ANTHONY JANSEN, (TYCE), (idem, pp. 152-3).

#### HENDRICK VROOM OF STATEN ISLAND

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 964).

#### VROOM HOUSE

A landmark of Staten Island.

"In 1757, CHRISTIAN VROOM, of New Jersey, having married Gertrude SWAIM, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 438), daughter of Tys SWAIM and Catharina Merrill, settled on the western shore of Staten Island, occupying a portion of the John West Patent, then owned by the descendants of RICHARD MERRILL. This house, until recently standing on a sand dune, known as the Big Hummock, and approached through the salt meadow, is believed to have been the VROOM homestead."

(MUS. BULL. of the S. I. INST. of ARTS. & SCIENCES, Vol. XVI, No. 1, Aug. 1933).

#### ANNA WALDRON, WIFE OF

#### JOHN SMALLEY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 866).

Called WALDEN, WALDERNE, etc., (vide, POPE, Maine, p. 216; SAVAGE, Vol. IV, pp. 289-391; N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., Vol. V, pp. 181-183, and index).

JOHN SMALLEY, of Plymouth to Eastham, etc., 1644, and, finally to P. had a wife, ANNA WALDEN, which accounts for the same name in succeed. gens., possibly, the same as HANNAH. Who she was, is conjectural; but there was no

WALDEN, in EASTHAM, yet found eligible for this or the local place-name of "WALDEN'S POND", at Truro. That, ANNE WALDEN came out of the loins of the WALDRONS of N. H. is no more to be doubted than that SMALLEY, orig. in SMALL, FRANCIS, in N. H., as per Mrs. Underhill, that splendid woman in gen., who has done more than some of the experts, in REAL, CONSCIENTIOUS, HONEST-TO-GOD GEN. work, instead of mere ipse dixit.

That, JOHN SMALEY had other children, unnamed is just as certain, as that he had the five named in the VIT. STAT.—O. E. M.

#### ALEXANDER WALKER, FREEHOLDER

Friend of Peter Sonmans.

His greatest fame was, as one of the charter grantees, of P. A., 1718, as were John Johnstone, Thomas Gordon, John Hamilton, George Willlocks, John Barclay, William Eier, John Stevens, William Hodgson, WILLIAM FROST, HENRY BERRY, John Sharp, Thomas Turnbull, and Andrew Redford, who should all be classed as F. S., (WHITE-HEAD, Conts., p. 50).

His political quarrel with others, involving slanderous charges against him, friend of Peter Sonmans, must be dismissed, on ex parte evidence, (ARCH., Vol. III, sev. p. refs.). This was in 1703-1709. At the latter date, he had a wife, and son-in-law.

He prob. came with the Scotch, in 1685.

His wife was Isobell Johnstone, dau. of JOHN JOHNSTONE, and wife, Isabell Johnstone, as the former was imported, as ISABELL WALKER, in 1684, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 72-74). That she was not the wife of James Walker, in two refs., is due to a misplaced "y", the statement being, "James Walker and wife; Isabell Johnstone, (sic.)" (idem).

In ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, sev. items, the same identify.

He was a W., principal creditor of JOSEPH MARLETT, (q. v.), 1715, and admr. In 1702, an appraiser of William Young, of W., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 304 and 529). He had a son, (or himself), rem. to Salem by 1744, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 410). Brother, Robert Walker.

#### CAPTAIN RICHARD WALKER LYNN, MASS.

The argument about the first two RICHARD WALKERS continues. The son of this Captain was so named, but there was a contemporary RICHARD WALKER, (if so), to him.

In Boston Transcript, Monday, Dec. 4, 1933, the following:

"7459, Nov. 20, 1933. There were certainly two Richard Walkers. Capt. Richard Walker of Lynn and Reading, born in England about 1611, married first Jane Talmage and second Sarah..... His son Richard Walker of Boston and Ipswich, born 1638, married 1661, Sarah Storey.

A professional genealogist who has been working on the Walker family, a long time, thinks that Capt. Richard of Lynn and Samuel of Woburn and George of Portsmouth, N. H. were brothers".

#### WALTER WALL OF N. J.

WALTER WALL, an early emigrant, for 1635, he was 16, bound for St. Christophers, and GARRAT WALL was, 1631, an early inhab. of Barbadoes, with Thomas and William Wall. They first settled at Gravesend, Long Island, with JOHN VAUGHAN, by 1656, where freeholder, and the source of other N. J. Settlers. He rem. bef. 1667 to become a First Settler of Middletown, N. J., where in 1676, he and his wife had land, 240 acres, and by 1679, his son, GARRAT (Jarret) Wall, and wife, had 120 acres, both prominent there. WALTER WALL, m. ANNE....., and d. after 1685-6, with fam., and WALTER WALL, JR.

(COMPEND., 1933, Vol. V, p. 637, lineage of O. E. M.).

#### ELIAKIM WARDWELL OF N. H. AND N. J.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p.873).

A new correspondent has been found, Mr. Arthur S. Wardwell of Brooklyn, who has made a specialty of this family. He gives the fatherhood of ELIAKIM, as THOMAS WARDWELL, and of Hampton, N. H.

ELIAKIM WARDWELL was baptized Nov. 23, 1634, and d. after May 10, 1702, in N. J. He m. Oct. 17, 1659, at Hampton, N. H., Lydia Perkins, who d. after Oct. 4, 1699, in New Jersey. Their children were:

i. Joseph, b. Dec. 29, 1660, d. May, 1735; ii. William, b. 1662, d. 1696; iii. Margaret, b. May 23, 1664, d. 1740; iv. Elizabeth, b. 1666, d. after June 28, 1709; v. Esther, b. 1668; vi. Lydia, b. 1670; vii. Mary, b. 1672, viii. Meribah, b. 1675; ix. Patience, b. 1677, and Eliakim, b. 1679.

#### MISS ETTA WARFIELD WASHINGTON

Direct descendant of FAM. and ANCESTRY of GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Aug. 5, 1841, near Romney, W. Va., (old Hampshire Co., Va.), whose father, at one time, lived on the "Swan Pond Lands", where ABRAHAM MONNETT, Rev. Sol., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1202), had his homestead, 1790, etc., and the tract was surveyed by GEORGE WASHINGTON, Surveyor. (Pictures taken on A SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, 1933, vide, ante, this PART, p. 976). See illustrations below.

#### MISS NANCY WARFIELD WASHINGTON

(Niece of the above), b. Mar. 31, 1860, with the same notation, (as supra). Both now living near Ridgeale, Hampshire Co., W. Va.



(Left), Miss NANCY WARFIELD WASHINGTON. Her aunt, MISS ETTA WARFIELD WASHINGTON, (Right).



Locations of the "OLD HULL STORE", near the "BRICK HOUSE"  
Montague, Sussex, New Jersey



A kodak view of the old house, now on the former HULL LAND, belonging to the family, where of which, MAJOR JOHN HULL, his brother, JUDGE SAMUEL HULL, et al. lived before 1800. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1190). Not far from this point was also another brother, BENJAMIN HULL, at the same period, (vide, ante, PART ONE, frontispiece, p. XX). There were inter-marriages with the Westbrook Fam., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1235); SMITHS, HUNTS, et al., and apparently the HULLS came to this section, from southeastward in Sussex, shortly after the Revolution.—O. E. M.



Another view of the OLD HULL SITE, as now is, it appearing that the present owner of the "BRICK HOUSE", (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1167-8), has a deed to his property, reciting the "Store-house on Hull Farm", all cornering on the description to a "flat-rock", still to be seen and identified by metes and bounds description in said deed.—O. E. M.



HIGHWAY MARKERS, or GUIDE POST, on state highway, Montague, Sussex Co., N. J., at the corner of intersection of dirt road, with the "BRICK HOUSE", running down a mile or so to the site of the old MINISINK CHURCH and graveyard, abandoned, few stones, and in underbrush, with a stone marker, of the site of the church, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1186). It is very probable that members of the HULL fam. are buried there. Just beyond the above intersection, upon which it corners, is the "OLD HULL HOUSE", (in ill.), and the "flat-rock").



HULL COLONIAL HOMESTEAD, (a 365 acre farm of beautiful proportions), located near Walpack Center, Sussex County, New Jersey, it being said that JOHN HULL WOOD and mother, NANCY HULL, died in this house, (vide, HULL FAM. in AMER., p. 390 and p. 373, under No. 884).





(Left), MISS NANCY WARFIELD WASHINGTON,  
MISS HELEN HULL MONNETTE,  
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE,  
MISS ETTA WARFIELD WASHINGTON.  
(vide, text, supra, this page).

#### WILLIAM WEBSTER, THE QUAKER

He was of WOODBRIDGE, but unrelated to the first notable, NATHAN WEBSTER, FOUNDER, there, who came in 1664-5, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 636; SHOTWELL, p. 11).

WILLIAM WEBSTER prob. came from Scotland, direct, and settled at Perth Amboy, in 1685, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 99). He was a free-man of the Town of W., and a consistent FRIEND as early as 1695. In SHOTWELL, (p. 12), is given much gen., which must be corrected and elab., and his m. to SUSANNA COWPERTHWAITTE is there noted, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 811). (Vide, DALLY, p. 86).

His relation to WILLIAM SUTTON, and wife, JANE, "about to remove from PISC. to BURLING., 1706, throws much light on the SUTTON gen., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1226).

THOMAS and ROBERT W., 1696-1701, (id. pp. 1132-3).

#### RICHARD WELLS OF SOUTHAMPTON, L. I.

He was there in 1637, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 159), and bids fair to have been the father of both WILLIAM WELLS, (vide, gen, post, p. indic.) and PHILLIP WELLS, surveyor, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 636. Ante, p. 1115).

#### WILLIAM WELSH

First Settler of PISCATAWAY. He is mentioned in Court Records, 1683, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 536).

#### WESTBROOK FAMILY

"With reference to the ancestry of CATHERINE WESTBROOK, first wife of MAJOR JOHN HULL, (1788-1851), she was the daughter of Wilhelmus Westbrook (the miller, at Millville, Montague township, Sussex Co., N. J.) and his wife, Alchie Westbrook, (the widow Jobes), the granddaughter of Benjamin Westbrook and wife, Catherine Westbrook (first cousins), a great granddaughter of Johannes Westbrook Jr. and his wife, Antje Roosa, a great great granddaughter of Johannes Westbrook Sr. and wife Lena Decker, (daughter of Lieutenant Jan Broerison Decker and wife, Aeltje or Heyltje Jacobs), and a great great

great granddaughter of Anthony Janz Van Westbrook and wife, Orrseltje Dirxcs, who was a court messenger and innkeeper at Albany, N. Y.; his wife was a well to do Dutch woman, (see Albany notarial records of 1660-62).

Alchie Westbrook was a daughter of Solomon Westbrook and wife, Hester Bevier, a granddaughter of Justice Anthony Westbrook and wife, Aeltje Van Etten, a great granddaughter of Johannes Westbrook Sr. and wife, Lena Decker, above.

Catherine Westbrook, wife of Benjamin, was a daughter of Cornelius Westbrook and wife, Antje Roosa, a granddaughter of Johannes Westbrook Sr. and wife, Lena Decker, above.

Antje Roosa, wife of Johannes Westbrook Jr., was a daughter of Captain Arien Roosa and wife, Maria Pels, and a granddaughter of Judge Albert Heymans Roosa and wife, Wyntje Ariens; Maria

Pels was a daughter of Judge Evert Pels and wife, Marytje Symens.

Hester Bevier, wife of Solomon Westbrook was a daughter of Jean Bevier and Catherine Montanye, a granddaughter of Louis Bevier and Marie Le Blanc. Catherine Montanye was a daughter of William Montanye and Eleanor De Hooges, (daughter of Anthony De Hooges), and a granddaughter of Dr. Johannes Montanye and Rachel De Forest.

Aeltje Van Etten, wife of Justice Anthony Westbrook, was a daughter of Capt. Jan Van Etten and wife, Jannetje Roosa, (daughter of Capt. Arien Roosa and wife, Maria Pels, mentioned above), and a granddaughter of Jacob Jansen Van Etten and Arnetje Ariens, (formerly Mrs. Tack).

Antje Roosa, wife of Cornelius Westbrook, was a daughter according to the best authorities, of Evert Roosa and Tientje Van Etten, (daughter of Jacob Jansen Van Etten above), and a granddaughter of Capt. Arien Roosa and Maria Pels, previously mentioned.—

A pretty good idea of the ancestry of CATHERINE WESTBROOK, the wife of MAJOR JOHN HULL.—W. J. C.

#### WETHERBY, error for WETHERILL

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 636).

Do not be misled by this name corruption, freq. in old records.—O. E. M.

It was incorrectly stated in PISC. list, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 74). THOMAS WETHERILL was F. S.

#### MICHAEL WHITE

He was a F. S. of W., Land grant Nov. 6, 1677, and in 1682, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 211 and PART FOUR, p. 531).

He had a wife, Mary, and d. 1692, leaving a will, dated 1690, Dec. 1, naming wife, Dau. Mary; and Richard Curtice, son of bro.-in-law. Isaac Curtice, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 814). JOHN CILLEY, and wife, MARGARET CILLEY, et al, witnesses, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 226 and idem, XXIII, p. 505). He d. 1690. (W. VIT. RECS., vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 262).

**MARY WHITE, DAUGHTER OF MICHAEL**

His dau. MARY WHITE, m. Dec. 25, 1699.

THOMAS MOORE, at W. (idem, p. 250), and they had child., rec. there: i. Thomas, b. Mar. 8, 1702; ii. Michael, b. Jan. 28, 1704; iii. Mary, b. Aug. 8, 1707; iv. Rachel, b. Jan. 7, 1709; v. Samuel, b. Sept. 1, 1712; vi. Hannah, b. Feb. 8, 1716-17; vii. Jonathan, b. Apl. 1, 1718. (Idem, pp. 257-8). See. also, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 619).

**CORNET JOHN WHITE OF THE RARITAN**

Springing out of the race of and kin to the foregoing was that JOHN WHITE of the Raritan, who April 26, 1682 was a grantee with John Palmer, Thomas Codrington, John Royce for "the Indian purchase of May 4, 1681, called Raritan". MESLER, pp. 11, et seq., imp.) and (ante, this PART, p. 1210).

He, commissioned Corret, 1683, "for the Inhabitants on Raritan River above Piscataway bounds, Thomas Codrington, Capt. of horse, John Rice Lieut. etc." (Gov. and Coun. of E. J., 1872, p. 97 and other refs.

In 1688 he was commissioned, as commissioner, with Mr. John Campbell for the County of Somerset, (LEAMING, p. 307) and in 1685, Mar. 14 he was constituted "John White of Raritan River, MIDDX Co. Gent.", as Justice of the Peace, (C. of Com. p. 119, Trenton, N. J.).

He figured in the records, with the others, and (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 564), as a part of "Roysefield", settlement.

His chief distinction lay in the m. of his dau. MARY WHITE to CAPT. JOHN CODRINGTON, son of the first THOMAS CODRINGTON, May 1, 1691, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 251).

(Vide, ante, CODRINGTON, this PART, p. 1173).

**JOHN WHITEACRE**

This surname ran the gauntlet of WHITAKER to WHITCHER, etc. The senior, JOHN WHITEACRE was in Woodbridge in 1670, or before, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531).

**ROBERT WHITE OF E. AND W.**

Said by HATFIELD (p. 99) to have been a brother of the first DENNIS WHITE, there, and with him one of the first eighty associates, 1665, (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 97 and 101).

He d. in 1682, will dated July 24 naming wife, and children; William, Andrew, Anne Lee, Elizabeth, and Mary Little, indicating son-in-law, Thomas Lee, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 135 and Vol. XXIII, p. 506).

In 1687-8, March 21, a deed to "Agatha White of the same place, (E.), widow", (idem, p. 135).

**DENNIS WHITE OF ELIZABETHTOWN**

Not much can be added to HATFIELD (sev. ref.), although he was one of the original eighty associates, owned land and was a neighbor to Matthias Hatfield, and persisted through the early records. By 1675 HATFIELD states that he had removed from the town, "as nothing more is heard of him." It is likely that he went to Delaware or Maryland.

**THE WILDERNESS ROAD**

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1161).

**BOONE'S ROAD—WARRIOR'S TRAIL.**

THE WILDERNESS ROAD to Kentucky was one of the very important pioneer roads of the country.

"Boone's Road, opened for the Transylvania Company, made a way thither. The result was a marvelous westward movement that for timeliness, heroism and ultimate success is without a parallel

in our annals. When the armies of the Revolutionary War are counted, that first army of twenty-five thousand men, women and children which hurried over Boone's little path, through dark Powell's Valley, over the "high-swung gateway" of Cumberland Gap, and down through the Laurel Wilderness to Crab Orchard, Danville, Lexington, and Louisville must not be forgotten. No army ever meant so much to the West; some did not mean more to the East." (HUBERT, p. 15).

Immigration in Kentucky, 1775. In twenty years came 100,000 people; population 1790, 73,000; 1800, 220,000.

"Their fathers and mothers told them of their travel to Kentucky from Virginia, or the Carolinas, or Maryland, or Pennsylvania. The greater portion of this travel in the early days was over the old Wilderness Road, though many persons made their way down the Ohio."

\* \* \* \* \*

"The distance from Philadelphia to the interior of Kentucky by way of Cumberland Gap was nearly eight hundred miles."

"From Virginia and the Carolinas all the immigrants naturally entered Kentucky by Cumberland Gap. The remarkable fact is that those also from Maryland and Pennsylvania went by the same route to a very large extent: the cause doubtless being the delays, difficulties, and perils of the voyage down the river." (SPEED, in FILSON) (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 94).

**"THE IMPORTANCE OF THE SETTLEMENT OF KENTUCKY AND OF THE WILDERNESS ROAD**

The Wilderness Road to Kentucky was one of the very important pioneer roads of the country. Over it struggled the early travelers who led the way in the settlement of the West, and who established the first commonwealth in the wilderness beyond the Mountains. Its history is picturesque and romantic and is rich in the traditions of the hardships and adventures and achievements of the explorers and hunters and pioneers for whom it was the path to the promised land of Kentucky. And yet, except for a few antiquarians and historians, and for the memories of it which persist among the people along its course, it is forgotten. Its usefulness as a thoroughfare is passed. With the automobile it may come back into its own, but at present no one travels over the whole length of this road that once was the only beaten path to Kentucky and was traveled by tens of thousands of pioneers."

To this the "OLD MINE ROAD", in Northwestern New Jersey, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1163), was a fitting compliment. Not so important, as the first, but still highly interesting in migratory development, of the early days. — O. E. M.

**WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR**

(Vide, ante, THIS PART, pp. 949 and 964).

**JOHN WILLIAMS OF E. J.**

A N. Y. Colonial, 1669, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 153). In list of inhabitants of E. J., 1701, JOHN WILLIAMS appears, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 68).

**JOHANNES or JOHN WILLIAMS OF P.**

At Manisquam, 1685, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 64).

One lived at P. before 1727, m. Mary Brower, ca. 1745. The latter was a dau. of JACOB BROWER, b. 1707, near Brooklyn, who m. Claestje Bogart, in 1727.

Mrs. D. W. Dennis, Bellefontaine, Ohio). (KINGS, pp. 338 et seq.).



**WILLIAM WILLIAMS OF  
CALVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND**  
(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 878).

The first illustrious representative of the name there, by 1665; prob. a son of the first EDWARD WILLIAMS, with a son, WILLIAM WILLIAMS, Jr., et al. (MONNET, p. 1109). He had a wife, SARAH WILLIAMS, who were clearly the parents of ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, who m. the first ISAAC MONNET, there, before 1700. In previous PARTS, in four places, her name was confused with her mother's ineptly, "SARAH", for "ELIZABETH". (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 424 and 425 and PART FIVE, pp. 653 and 725). (MONNET, pp. 369 and 972).

This Welsh family was prolific, and early in N. Y. and N. J., so that no gen. of differentiation has been attempted.—O. E. M.

(N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., REG. OF PED., Vol. II, pp. 3 et seq.).

**WINCKHLER OF NURNBERG, GERMANY**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 875).

As related to SOMMER, (q. v.), and, too, THIS PART, (vide, ante, pp. 959, NURNBERG, and 964, WINKLER).

Ancestry of Mrs. Orra Eugene Monnette, (HELEN MARIE KULL, vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 421), as recently set up, 1933, (COMPEND., Vol. V, p. 638).

The following coat-of-arms, so easily identifiable, as related to her ancestor, LEONARD WINCKHLER, was a rare, unusual and happy recovery, in a folio of 100 coats-of-arms, of Nurnberg fams., discovered by the writer, three years ago.—O. E. M.



**WINCKHLER  
COAT-OF-ARMS**

As granted to LEONHARD WINCKHLER, 1600. Ancestor of HELEN MARIE KULL, wife of Orra Eugene Monnette, (author).



**OBVERSE OF THE ABOVE**  
Certificate of grant of ARMS to  
**LEONHARD WINCKHLER.**  
(Modern WINKLER).

**JOHN WILKINS**

He was a First Settler of Woodbridge, in 1682. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 531).

**WINANS FAMILY IN AMERICA**

**JOHN (1) WINANS AND DESCENDANTS**

"JOHN (1) WINANS (b. about 1640, d. December 1694, at Elizabethtown, N. J.) was Dutch, a prominent man among the "80 Associates", who founded and settled Elizabethtown, N. J. He m. 1st, 1664, Aug. 25, in New Haven, Conn., SUSANNAH MELYN, (bap. June 14, 1643, in the Dutch Church, New Amsterdam, d. between 1688-92, at Elizabethtown, N. J.), daughter of CORNELIS and JANETJE MELYN."

**OBADIAH WINTER**

Admin. granted April 19, 1675, to MARGARET WINTER, alias Grabum, his wife, will dated March 1st, 1674-5, a facetious foot-note recites that his "bereaved widow" did, eight days later have license to marry William Taylor. The "funeral baked meats, did scarce coldly furnish forth the marriage tables."

(ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. xxxiv.).

**JOHN YEO OF MARYLAND**

An interesting, odd name, which got into N. J., and, with many other instances, is fully ill. of the colonial migration and interchange between N. J., and Maryland of family inheritances and members.

JOHN YEO, (sic. or YOE), had a wife, SOMILIA, and was called "JOHN YEO of Maryland", 1682, and had a land transaction with Thomas Budd, of Burlington, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 400), with other references, at other dates, in the same auth.

It is very provocative to suggest that JOHN YEO had come from N. H., to N. J., and then, as MARTIN, et al., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 884), went on to MARYLAND, what a field for further research, when the intended closing of the door by main (e) DICTIONARIES and genealogical PERFECTION shall have been evaporated.

How about that THOMAS YEO of Boston, 1650? SAVAGE, (Vol. IV, p. 668).



MAJOR JOHN HULL, 1788-1851

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1191).

As related to "OLD HULL STORE", (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1233); "THE BRICK HOUSE," (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1169); and NIAGARA COUNTY, N. Y., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 958).



## CONCLUSIVE REACTIONS

In GENEALOGY, one makes records—writes History. The present world social state is in turmoil. The GREAT DEPRESSION, 1929-1933, now, more than four years in duration, has reached its greatest force and lowest depths; tragical course, with economic change and loss; spiritual decline and human passions to the fore. Each man's hand is against that of another, internationally, nationally and individually, SELFISHLY. The spirit, play and propaganda of ICONOCLASM, SOCIALISM, COMMUNISM, FASCISTISM, PROFESSORIALISM, with little difference, in motive, only more variation in form and more intense in expression, are fearfully present. The WORLD is sad and sorrowful, with dread WAR and CONFLICT, lurking in the shadows.

This PART SIX was opened, in a field, where only pleasure, diversion, avocation, with some lawful pride and sure Americanism prevail, by the courage sustaining the HECHT Christmas message of 1933, (vide, ante, p. 904). This was unique, hopeful and strictly American. The year 1934 was optimised and inspired in the quotation of the CHAPIN prologue, "for reconsecration to the task ahead!" (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 905). As WE HOPE, LET US PRAY. MORE HISTORY may be written here and now, than in these short biographies of nearly three hundred years ago.

Will the AMERICAN CHARACTER, demonstrated to be strong and virile, battle thru, successfully, the storm of theory, impracticance and political expediency, and be able to arrive safely home—to the Haven of Blessed Heritage? GOD HELP!

An exalted task is finished, as far as PART SIX is concerned. It has been performed with fidelity and full charge, for many hours of time and with much expense of energy, against a physical capacity and fleshly endurance, which have been greatly strained during the last year, by reason of ill health. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 973). With the best of good feeling and personal satisfaction, the results are commended to all sincere friends, faithful adherents and ardent supporters, in this Herculean endeavor to present, in better coordination, the facts of history and genealogical values, of this particular Colonial section of "OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY: A PERIOD OF FIFTY YEARS, 1664-1714".

With every thought of faithful application to the original objective, that of recordal and statistical information to be assembled, within the range of careful, conscientious investigation, and with every measure of fidelity to the sincere purpose, that a meritorious REFERENCE SERIES should be set up for study and use, relative to the FIRST SETTLERS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, within or as related to, the COLONIZATION CENTER, of New Jersey, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 893), PART SIX is joyously and fortuitously sent forth upon a mission of helpfulness and goodwill to all.

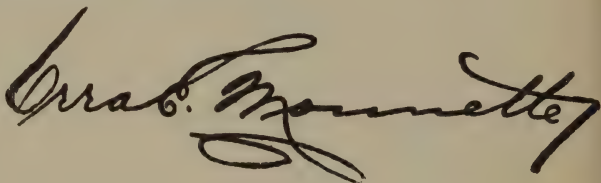
There may be honors and preferments in the compilation and publication field, in GENEALOGY, which are not for this author. However, the librarians, the reviewers, referencers and sponsors have been commendatory, and legion in number. (Vide, ante, this PART, pp. 907-920).

This editor is wholly satisfied and fully contented, that when these volumes are finally placed upon the library shelves, they will be taken down, again and again, by the many students and searchers, who cannot otherwise, in any form, cover this scope of New Jersey FIRST SETTLERS, without calling for and using these books of complete reference and personal adaptation, to each genealogical need.

Perchance, without the degree of "cum laude", from the Editor, or in the absence of the serious quip of the superfluous critic, there may appear a spirit of reciprocative gratitude, for this altruistic effort, as the cockles of this author's heart were warmed the more greatly by that assistant Librarian of the D. A. R. Memorial Continental Hall, at Washington, D. C., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 976; THE SECOND MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE, 1933), by her enthusiastic greeting, and saying; "We have no books in our Library, more eagerly asked for and continuously used—and oh! when will the index come?" The greater compliment

for any production is its daily use and application. Let the imperfections of composition and errors of statement, if any, dissolve away in the gracious acceptability of kindness. This writer, as a genealogist, has only desired GENEALOGICAL TRUTH, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 973, TRUTH).

This PART SIX is thus, frankly and genuinely, transmitted to a kind, sympathetic public, and with the love and affection of the writer, towards each and all of his gracious coworkers, or rather, as the German puts it, co-walkers, i. e. true "doppelganger freunde", in genealogical companionship.



Los Angeles, California,  
April 12, 1934.

## TWO INVALUABLE ITEMS

(Remarkable finds, just come to hand—O. E. M.)

### I. HENRY FREEMAN'S BOOK, 1772.

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 714).

The title page of this old book recites: "CONDUCTOR GENERALIS: Or, The Office, Duty And Authority Of Justices Of The Peace, High-Sheriffs, Under-Sheriffs, Coroners, Constables, Gaolers, Jury-Men, And Overseers Of The Poor. As Also The Office Of Clerks Of Assize, And Of The Peace, &c. Compiled chiefly from BURN'S JUSTICE and several other books on those Subjects, as far as they extend and can be adapted to these American Colonies. By JAMES PARKER, One of his Majesties Justices of the Peace for Middlesex County, in NEW-JERSEY. (Containing treatise by WILLIAM BLACKSTONE, and MAGNA CHARTA): printed at WOODBRIDGE in NEW-JERSEY, in year M.DCC.LXIV", (1764). Signature on fly-leaf:

*Henry Freeman his  
Boock bought august  
19-1772 Price 15 —*

### II. NEW HAMPSHIRE, 1634.

In current catalogue Number 549, Maggs Bros., London, Bibliotheca Americana, Part IX, (p. 125, Plate XXXI), is the map To WILLIAM WOOD'S NEW ENGLAND'S PROSPECT, 1634, showing PASCATAQUE RIVER, ISLANDS OF SHOULD'S, HILTON, STRABERY BANKE, etc.



## AUTHOR'S NOTE

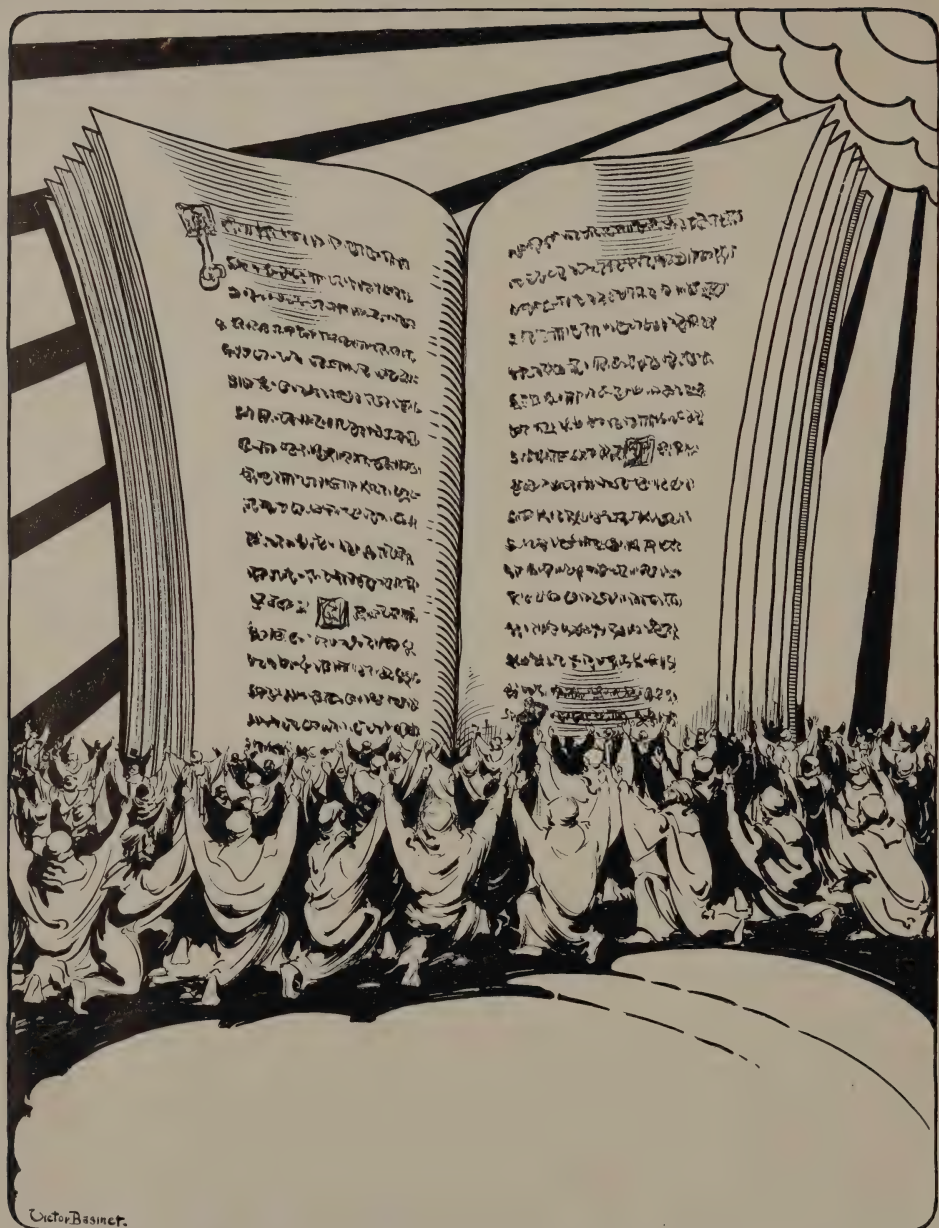
THIS INDEX and PART SEVEN, combined in one, for greater convenience, is really a continuation of a book previously issued from the printer, under the title of "FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714," denominated "PART SIX," PARTS ONE, TWO, THREE, FOUR and FIVE having been theretofore issued, of a SERIES to comprise eight or more PARTS, all of which should be secured before this edition is exhausted.

Necessarily and naturally the pagination continues, in sequence, from the last page of PART SIX, (p. 1242), so as to maintain accurate reference, as in the final index, to be supplementary to that presented herein of the first SIX PARTS, for it is hopefully expected to crown the whole SERIES, not only with the completest genealogical tabulations, possible, as may be further developed, but to make serviceable, all data and material, desired to be preserved, within the proper scope of this REFERENCE SERIES. THEREFORE, the historical connotations and genealogical deductions, already made, are subject to that final and perfect objective.

## HUMOURSOME PHASES

Burke said: "The commons do not abet humoursome, factious arms;" and humor is defined as "having more kindly sympathy with human nature and as often blended with pathos." It does take intellectuality to see the point, when one's own tough hide is being pricked, and it is pathetic when one cannot appreciate that the imperfections of others are but the reflection of his own.—O. E. M.

The frontispiece illustration, on the reverse, is quite the idolatry and worship, not blindly, but eagerly, of "FIRST SETTLERS," and though symbolic, it was first implanted in the writer, as an ideal, and among the "crowd" of devotees, if one just had "inner sight divine," there could be recognized, critics, scoffers, heraldic committees, professors, editors—and even this editor does not wish to be so very far from the "madding crowd," as his heart opens out to all.—O. E. M.



THE ABOVE ILLUSTRATION is reproduced from that marvel of audacious books, "The Autobiography of God," by Ernest R. Trattner, (long-time friend of this editor), which appears (as an ill., opp. p. 78), with the theme title of "BIBLIOLATRY. If men could easily make a fetch out of a block of stone, it is not at all surprising that in time they took to the worship of books." (All of which is shown here by the direct, express and written consent of that author, himself, and of the great publishing house of SCRIBNERS, with most gracious helpfulness to this writer.)

Likewise, the author of that inestimable book has presented to this author the original artist drawing, from which the illustration was made, which bears the signed autograph of the artist, VICTOR BASINET. This great art drawing, with its theme, now ornaments the genealogical library of this editor.—O. E. M.

(VIDE the reverse for HUMOURSOME PHASES.—O. E. M.)

(1244)



Colonial and Provincial History and Genealogy

FIRST SETTLERS  
OF  
YE PLANTATIONS  
OF  
PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY

1664-1714

*A Period of Fifty Years*

BY

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, B.A. ΦBK LL.D.

Author "MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY" 1911



FLORENS SUO ORBE MONET. (Chassant)

(A SERIES OF EIGHT OR MORE PARTS)

INDEX and  
PART SEVEN

THE LEROY CARMAN PRESS  
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA  
1935

COPYRIGHT, 1935, BY  
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

PRINTED IN THE  
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

THE LEROY CARMAN PRESS  
LOS ANGELES



This edition is limited to  
Three Hundred and Fifty copies,  
each signed by the compiler, of  
which this is number.....4.....

Orro Eugene Hammett

## PISCATAWAY

**PASCATAQUA, NEW HAMPSHIRE, 1621**—as shown by both river and surrounding region, backward from the bay, at Portsmouth,

(vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 74),  
 (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 219),  
 (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 363),  
 (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 623-a and p. 623-b),  
 (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 785).

**PISCATAWAY, NEW JERSEY**—(reduced from NEW PISCATAQUA), named from the above, by migrating settlers, and representing the first settlement or village, 1664, before Woodbridge, and also the original district of Middlesex County, and both sides of the Raritan River, including Somerset County, and part of Monmouth,

(vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 69),  
 (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 197),  
 (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 510),  
 (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 734).

**PISCATAWAY, MARYLAND, 1654**—(corrupted from Piscataway), and representing the river and section of environment, with little village, today, of the name in Prince George County,

(vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 364),  
 (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 723 and p. 880),  
 (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 978).

**PISCATAWAY, VIRGINIA**—a less prominent district, fronting upon and riparian to the Piscataway Creek, which is in Essex County, and which empties north-eastward into the Rappahannock River. It is clearly given as such on the Map of Virginia, appearing in the front of the U. S. Census, (Heads of Families), for Virginia, 1790, and in CAVALIERS, (Va., p. 361), 1658, it was called "Puscatoway," in "Potomeck freshes"; the same as "Pascataway Cr." (p. 372 and p. 442), "branches of Pascataway Cr." "side of Rappa. River"; and another, (p. 472), "upon Piscattaway Cr."

All of which is interesting and suggestive.

## WOODBRIDGE

**WOODBRIDGE, NEW JERSEY**—named after Rev. John Woodbridge, former, favorite pastor, to the church members, at Newbury, Mass., who, in 1665, began to emigrate to New Jersey. Beyond doubt, he went with them, remained for a time, returned to England and Newbury, and then returned to W.

(vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 80),  
 (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 514 et seq.),  
 (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 736).

**WOODBRIDGE**, Family of Rev. John Woodbridge, who gave the name to Woodbridge, New Jersey-Genealogy.

(vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 441).



# The South part of New-England, as it is Planted this yeare, 1634.



THE MAP TO WOOD'S NEW ENGLAND'S PROSPECT. 1634.  
See Item No. 299.

## THE FIRST DETAILED ACCOUNT OF MASSACHUSETTS

- 299 **WOOD (WILLIAM).** *Nevv Englands Prospects. A True, Lively, and Experimental Description of that part of America, commonly called Nevv England: Discovering the state of that Countrie, both as it stands to our new-come English Planters: and to the old native Inhabitants. Layng downe that which may both enrich the knowledge of the mind travelling Reader, or benefit the future Voyager.*

With folding woodcut map of the South part of Nevv-England, as it is Planted this yeare, 1634.

**First Edition.** Small 4to, half green straight-grain morocco, g. e.

London, Thomas Cotes for John Bellamie, 1634.

(See Illustration, Plate No. XXXI.)

£350

Church Catalogue No. 427. H. V. Jones "Adventures in Americana," 105.

"... The first detailed account of Massachusetts, gives a topographical account of the Massachusetts colony as far as it then extended, and also a full description of its fauna and flora.

"The second part treats 'Of Indians, their persons, cloathings, diet, natures, customs, lawes, marriages, worships, conjurations, warres, games, hunting, fishings, sports, language, death, and burials.'

"An Indian vocabulary of five pages is placed at the end, earlier than the works of Roger Williams and John Eliot. In the compilation of this vocabulary Wood may have been assisted by Roger Williams, who before he lived at Salem had made considerable progress in the Indian language. It is possible that he may also have had the co-operation of John Eliot, who came to New England in 1631, the same year as Roger Williams.

"Wood, according to his own account, lived four years in New England.

"The following reference on page 92 doubtless refers to Eliot: 'One of the **English** Preachers in a speciall good intent of doing good to their soules, had spent much time in attaining to their Language, wherein he is so good a proficient, that he can speak to their understanding, and they to his: much loving and respecting him for his love and counsell. It is hoped that he may be an instrument of good amongst them.'

"The map, which is dated in each Edition to correspond with its imprint, is more correct and fuller in its details than any previous one.

"The writer speaks of having lived in New England for four years (p. 8). He embarked for England August 15, 1633 (p. 44)."

NOTE: Map on reverse page, and above text, reproduced from Catalogue, Bibliotheca Americana, MAGGS BROS., (London), by express permission. PASCATAQUE and HILTON clearly appear.—O. E. M.



## PREFATORY NOTE

The completion of PART SIX of this Reference Series brought to the writer, compiler and editor the most joyous emotions imaginable, because there was rapidly approaching to conclusion a plan of helpfulness to historians and genealogists, either interested in or led to seek the origins of peoples and migratory movements in the particular section within the scope of this work. It never was an idle dream but a realistic ambition to see this objective accomplished. While it has been hoped to complete the purpose within the compass of six volumes, as originally outlined, yet it has taken the full six parts to cover the main and fundamental groundwork. The final genealogy has been given, in part, but mainly reserved for that modern form of presentation, with some embellishment, which is the accepted standard of this kind of work. To achieve the latter, it cannot be hoped to complete this Reference Series with less than eight parts, in final consummation. Therefore, PART SEVEN, already set up in preliminary presentation, yet to be revised, will go to the printer sometime during 1935.

The encomiums of praise and complimentary references, by individual letters, support the magazine reviews and editorial comments, which have been given almost unstinted from every quarter in the genealogical field. These book reviews and personal comments have been included in each part so that they may be preserved for future generations, that a contemporary appreciation of this altruistic endeavor may ever be shown. Hundreds of letters in congratulatory and laudable genealogy have come to the editor's desk, and the few criticisms arising from narrow, antagonistic motives and personal selfishness have been specifically castigated in PART SIX, but have scarcely marred the calm serenity of the wonderful cooperation given to the writer from every point of the historical world.

With the issuance of each part, both the need and desire for an ample index have been present, and graciously urged upon this editor. The expense of publication has grown with added numbers of pages and many illustrations not ordinarily given, for the money's worth, in any genealogical compilation, so that it has not been possible to include an index in each part, as issued. This was greatly to be desired and each publication was sent out, with a feeling that it was incomplete. Yet, each PART of this REFERENCE SERIES has had a certain continuity and general arrangement which has made it entirely practicable and usable by the real, conscientious searcher. It is not intended for the casual observer but for the deeper researcher after facts and data. Genealogical deductions, as the commencement of which in each case was carefully introduced by explanatory purpose and reference, have presented much genealogy from both quoted, referenced and personally compiled examples. This has been presented in each part, in alphabetical form, with reference in each case to authority and where the statement of this writer and editor has been given, upon his own profound and conscientious conviction, his initials have been always attached. He assumes full responsibility for any statement of his own, not predicated upon the work or the conclusion of another. There has been no guess work, no speculation, no inferential genealogy, intentionally presented. It may have occurred through quotation, but the responsibility can be adequately placed, in each case, as GENEALOGICAL TRUTH only has been sought for. It was the hope and still is the purpose of this writer to present in alphabetical array that final genealogy, without too much repetition, which should properly cover FIRST SETTLERS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, etc. The genealogical deductions already presented do not and will not please everyone nor is it to be expected that a final genealogy will satisfy every client. This writer has emphasized with some force that there is a difference of genealogical opinion and combativeness in the genealogical field, which grows out of three main causes: (a) a pedigree has been supplied for eligibility in a patriotic society, for instance; and, any suggestion of impairment of that particular lineage sets up antagonism and animosity, for the possessor is unwilling to surrender his rights, unless forced to do so; (b) editorial opinion is very difficult, and in some few cases highly unfair. It is not predicated upon personal genealogical research, almost in no instance, and once stated in a magazine column, editorially, as is perfectly human, no editor is willing to retrench, modify or to change his statements. Then, peculiarly, it affects

his pride, his sensitiveness and his holy proclamations, to have anyone else express a difference of opinion from his. This makes compilation very difficult to achieve; (c) the professional genealogist, that person who works for pay, which is the only thing that makes him "professional," (and which does not primarily establish either competency or expertness), having made his research and given his pronouncement, is entirely unwilling to backtrack and correct his own errors, particularly, if he has received pay for his work. It has not been easy to make it clear that this writer has not the slightest obligation to professionalism in genealogy, but the ever present contention that because one is a professional, i.e. he is more expert and more efficient, is impossible of evidence, for the standard of the game has been grossly impaired by the false assumptions of several who claim to be professionally expert, and are not. One can imagine the grotesque egotism of a professional who will advertise that he corrects pedigrees. That is a strange business, as the writer sees it, and to follow an error, for the pleasure of discomfiting some one else, reflects its own animus of illwill towards others. It is simply a "mud-slinging" or "muck-racking" attitude of mind, which belongs peculiarly to a few in the sequestered and cloistered sections of the genealogical field. The doors in this reference are closed to the layman and to the avocative, except that frequently appeals are made to him for financial contribution and support.

Therefore, this editor approaches an index for the first six parts of this Reference Series, with much joy and gladness. Here it is presented with every accurate reference as nearly true as human ability and careful technique can provide.

An acknowledgement must be made to Miss Jessie Winchell French of Santa Ana, California, for her more than one year's conscientious application to making out and setting up what is a most complete index as comprising place references and sur-name notations. It is a consummation which has been devoutly wished for and certainly will be gratefully received. It is a further aid to purpose of rendering this REFERENCE SERIES invaluable from its comparatively easy use, and is certain to make it the final and best handbook of JERSEY GENEALOGY, covering its scope.

To any of those who may not find it such, they are careless in thought and unwilling to recognize that the compiler has poured into this compilation hours and hours of time since 1912, many, many units of energy and physical application, together with a monetary cost for books, records, photostats and researches which, at the present moment, reaches to over forty thousands of dollars. That, it may possess, typographical or clerical, or from transcription of original records, errors, is quite possible, and further researches may change some genealogical statements and pedigree presentations, and, for these the kind word or helpful suggestion will always be graciously received. If a correction can be made in the final two parts to come forth, with clarity and for further helpfulness, it will be done.

In consideration of kindness, welcome, cordial reception of his undertaking and the rejoiced feelings of his soul, the writer, in a personal way, presents the index to PARTS ONE, TWO, THREE, FOUR, FIVE and SIX of his Reference Series to his subscribers, searchers, and librarians, with the belief that he has served to the best of his ability and with a noble purpose as unselfish and altruistic as ever could be given from one man to other men and women akin to him or similarly interested in this field of surname origin, historical review and migratory movement of the peoples of Europe to Colonial America.

With the expression of the Christmas Season of 1934 and for the New Year of 1935, this statement is made December 25th, 1934, in a compilation to be issued from the printer early in 1935.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

Los Angeles, California.



## Original Plan as Carried Out

In 1914, there was undertaken the historical and genealogical work indicated by the accompanying title page, of which PART ONE, PART TWO and PART THREE came from the press, 1930-31, and were then, as now, ready for delivery (though the edition is largely exhausted).

The labors of research and compilation have proceeded since that date, with more or less of interference of time, until seventeen large volumes of manuscript have been achieved. The long postponement of publication has been an anxious wait, both to the original subscribers and to the compiler himself.

Therefore, to avoid further delay, it was determined to print this valuable work, in PARTS, as a SERIES, each complete in itself, up to a certain point, in a natural development of the scope of the plan. The final objective is disclosed by the general outline, printed on pages 25 and 26 of PART ONE, and repeated here on the succeeding pages.

The research has been performed at prodigious labor, time and expense. As publication progresses it has seemed equitable to ask an increase of the price for each PART, as completed, which is to cover publication expenses, including printing, etc., solely. The genealogical research and historical presentation represented in this work is really the contribution of the compiler to this important and interesting field of genealogy. IT IS NOT A COMMERCIAL UNDERTAKING.

These PARTS comprise many pages of closely printed matter, largely in double column. It is a limited edition of 350 signed copies, on excellent paper, bound in Cellusuede, with several illustrations, maps, etc. When the SERIES has been completed, the PARTS can be assembled and bound in a single volume, or more, if desired, although the present binding is very durable.

Because of printing and other costs, no complimentary copies can be presented to anyone, and the reception of PARTS already printed will determine the number and extent of further publication of this SERIES.

Send all orders to the address first above, and, upon receipt of the cost price of each, any one PART or all, as may be desired, will be forwarded, carriage prepaid, to any address. If not satisfactory, it may be returned, and money will be refunded.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

January 1st, 1932. (orig.)

## IMPORTANT NOTATION

**NOTE:**—THIS SERIES INCLUDES SOURCE RECORDS AND GENEALOGICAL FOUNDATIONS IN NEW ENGLAND, PARTICULARLY, PISCATAQUA REGION, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AND MASSACHUSETTS; ENGLAND and SCOTLAND PROGENITORS, WITH WEST INDIAN MIGRATIONS, AS APPLIED TO LINEAGES, AND ESPECIALLY, THE HUGUENOTS, FRENCH PROTESTANT EMIGRES FROM FRANCE, BEFORE 1700.

## General Outline

**I**N lieu of a Table of Contents, the following General Outline of this work will exhibit the standard divisions or separate allocations into which it is proposed to arbitrarily divide this presentation of The First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, with a golden thread of connection running through each part, all made necessary by the voluminous records and history sources covered.

It is planned to complete this compilation in from eight to ten Parts, of which the latter half will comprise genealogical material and the assembling thereof, with reference to the Period of New Jersey Colonial History, from the year 1664 to 1714, a duration of Fifty Years, in the appearance of the First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey.

PART ONE as presented contains the preliminary and introductory matter, spokes of the wheel, or foundation stones, so to speak—certain historical references and surname lists, all of which are inductive of further elucidation in the later Part Numbers.

- A. **Part One:** Introductory and Historical: New Jersey, New York, and New England Sources. Surname Lists. First Settlers, Staten Island, Maps, Etc. THIS IS AN ESSENTIAL FOUNDATION TO THE WHOLE SERIES.
- B. **Part Two:** Vital Records of Piscataway and Woodbridge, although in part published elsewhere, many unfortunate errors are corrected, and other statistics included, which have been gathered from miscellaneous origins.
- C. **Part Three:** Gleanings from early New Jersey Records, Archives and printed sources, indicating surname reference and identification of the First Settlers by date, place and activities in community life for the Period.
- D. **Part Four:** Miscellaneous data concerning the First Settlers, with historical connotations and genealogical interpretations as may lend interest and historical development.
- E. **Part Five:** Articles by "GERER," first appearing in the department of "Jersey Genealogy," published by The Newark Evening News, of Newark, New Jersey, with revisions, corrections and amendments, as may be necessary.



**F. Part Six, and following Parts:** Genealogical, in modern form, of the First Settlers, with as complete data, as discoverable, of the first three or more generations in America of each surname in New Jersey.

Notes: Because each PART shall in itself be valuable and susceptible of use, within its scope, the right is reserved to discontinue or modify the presentation of the First Settlers, at the completion of any PART, or to modify or change the foregoing plan, as may seem to be advisable in the progress of compilation and printing. (Also, this plan is subject to the financial support received.)

Each section comprising quotations, which are purposely made liberal, for reference uses, and taken from other printed authorities, are reproduced in the particular case by and with the express consent of author and publisher, with full credit to him, and are employed herein as a general basis for discussion, amendment, correction or illumination, but so that the student of this work, will not be compelled to seek the original reference for the completion of his research.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

## Genealogies

### All source references re New Jersey Families

In PART THREE is printed a major list of the published genealogical compilations, books and magazine articles, relating to these families, so that other constructive genealogy can be consulted by reference, and recourse had thereto, either to support, confirm or to elucidate any conclusions presented.

This plan has been supplemented in each succeeding part. Vide.

## Bibliography

### Nomenclature in abbreviated references:

This includes practically every worthwhile and printed authority upon New Jersey genealogy, archives and records, and concerning colonial history, where referable to genealogical evidences.

In addition, other books, town histories, genealogies and printed authorities in the general field of genealogy, are employed because of their frequent use in this compilation. However, the following bibliography is not at all inclusive and is given here solely to shorten volume and page reference to the source adopted in the succeeding tabulation and compilation. In the event of book or record reference being made, not susceptible of frequent repetition, no attempt is made to give these in abbreviated form, which will account for their appearance in full in the context and omission from the appended list.

The block letters used singly refer to the more notable places, villages and towns appearing in the subject matter.

No list of abbreviations is specifically provided, since only those of general use in genealogical works and of common understanding will be employed.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

## PART SIX

	Page
Author's Note: Historic Review.....	885
Title Page .....	887
Signature Page .....	889
Genealogical Follies of 1933.....	890
The Famous Survey Map of 1769.....	891
Circle of N. J. Colonization Center.....	893
New Jersey Maps Already Presented.....	894
Table of Contents: PART FIVE.....	897
Illustrations: PART FIVE.....	902
Faith-Courage, a Christmas Wish, 1933.....	905
These Three—Heraldry .....	906
Monet or Monnet Coats-of-Arms.....	906
Book Reviews, Personal Comment.....	907
Ohioana Library .....	918
Literary, Genealogical and Historical Compilations of Orra Eugene Monnette.....	920
A Bibliography of the History of California, Cowan.....	921
Additional Biography of Orra Eugene Monnette.....	923
LAWRENCE (much confused) .....	926
Affidavit of Orra Eugene Monnette.....	927
Hon. John G. Winant, Governor of New Hampshire.....	931
DRAKE-HULL-SCRIBNER Evidences .....	932
HILTON—Affidavit of Mrs. Adele Hull-Kellogg.....	933
Memorabilia for HELEN HULL MONNETTE.....	941
General Outline of Series.....	942
General Bibliography of History and First Settler Families.....	943
Families and Surnames.....	944
Special Genealogical Treatment.....	944
A PROLEGOMENON: Introductory.....	945
Now Rouse, America by Ben Field.....	947
BIBLIOGRAPHY by Key words.....	948
Patronymics Distinguished .....	966
Editorial Excursus: Genealogical Opinion.....	967
The English Claim to North America.....	970
Around the Editorial Store: a Farce.....	972
New York Colonials: Marriages, LAWRENCE.....	974
A Second Monnette Pilgrimage.....	976
PISCATAWAY, Maryland .....	978
The Beginnings of New Jersey History.....	981
Raritan From The Indian "Raritang".....	983
New Jersey Iron Workers.....	984
New Jersey Lawyers.....	985



Old Virginia and Her Neighbors.....	986
WILLIAM PENN, England.....	988
PISCATAWAY in New York Colonial Records.....	989
Dedicatory Personifications .....	989
I. LAWRENCE, THE RESPLENDENT.....	et seq.
II. RICHARD HIGGINS, THE PIONEER IMMIGRANT.....	
III. THE QUAKERS AND WILLIAM PENN: THE LIPPINCOTT FAMILY.....	
IV. ALEXANDER ALLAIRE, HUGUENOT, OF NEW ROCHELLE.....	
V. HARRISON, THE MILITARY CHIEFTAIN.....	
VI. JOHN SMITH, SCOTCHMAN.....	
VII. A MARTIN IDENTIFICATION.....	
(In sequence to page 1026)	
LAWRENCE EVIDENCES .....	993-et. seq.
AFFIDAVIT of Oscar I. Martin.....	1020
Cemetery Inscriptions .....	1029
Samptown Baptist Graveyard.....	1030
Miscellaneous Cemetery Inscriptions.....	1034
(Ending).....	1058
Piscataway .....	1045
Pictorial Epitaphs .....	1054
FITZ RANDOLPH .....	1057
Maidenhead Heads of Family, 1722.....	1058
Deed Records of East Jersey.....	1061
(Running to).....	1104
JOHN REID, FIRST MAP SURVEYOR, 1683.....	1070-b
New York "Calendar of Land Papers".....	1104
(Ending).....	1124
SCRIBNER MIGRATIONS .....	1124
Original Patents and Surveys to First Settlers.....	1127
(Running to).....	1147
Journal of the Proprietors, 1685.....	1138
Other Recordal Entries, Deeds, etc.....	1148
Indexes at Surveyor and General's Office.....	1151
First White Man in New Jersey.....	1157
Reserves for PART SEVEN, (XXIII in number).....	1158
Special Treatment of First Settler Families, (ref., PARTS THREE, pp. 405 et seq.; FOUR, pp. 582 et seq.; and PART FIVE, pp. 786 et seq.; set up alphabetically in sequence) .....	1163
	et seq.
Sub-heads: Aertsen became Aeten or Aton, John Aeten of Somerset, David Alford (Alward) of W., Louis Allaire, the Great Huguenot, Jean (John) Allaire of Wood- bridge,, Ammonnet of Virginia, Andriessen or Andriess, Andries, Lawrence Andriessen of Bergen, Androvet of New Brunswick, Antrobus of New Jersey, James	

Armour of Perth Amboy, Stephen Arnold, F. S., John Aten, Jr., of Raritan, William Atkinson, Ayers or Ayres of Woodbridge, Henry Backer, (or Baker) of E., de Backer as Baker, Elizeus Barron of W., Hannah Batchelder, an Ilsley Widow, John Belconger (Conger), Jeremiah Bird in N. J., Alice Martin-Clark-Bishop, Samuel Blackford of Piscataway, Samuel Blackford's wife, Anne; Daniel Blackford, wife, Ruth Hull; Boice or Buys, (as orig.), of P., Bonham of Piscataway, Ephraim Bonham, David Bonnefoy of Staten Island, David De Bonrepos of Staten Island, David De Bonrepos of W., Mordecai Bowden, Braucher of Penna., The Christ-Braucher Bible, Brick House, Montague, Sussex, N. J., Bocker, Broecker of Pennsylvania, William Brown of W., George Browne of F. S. of W., Matthew Bunn, The Second of W.; Robert Burnett, Gent., Proprietor, Alexander Burrell of Prince George County, Maryland, Burrill-Hawkins; George Burrill Pedigree; Matthew Camfield (Canfield), John Campbell, Senior of P. A., Lord Neil Campbell, Dep. Gov.; Caleb Campbell of P., James Canada of Rowley, Mass.; John Carman, the First, Thomas Carman of Maryland, William LeRoy Carman, Printer, Carle-Cartee, "alias Tege," Corliss; Joseph Carter of Newbury, Mass., Nicholas Carter of Newton, L. I.; Philip Carteret, 1665; Warren Case Chart; John Catlin of Newark; John Catlin of W.; Benjamin Cevell of Piscataway, John Champante Agent for N. Y.; John Chambers, F. S., Shrewsbury, John Chambers, Junior, of P., William Chandler of Roxbury, Mass., William Chandler of Newbury, Mass., Timothy Chandler, Sr., of P., John Chaplin of W., Aquilla Chase, the First; Judah Chase, Mount Blanchard, Ohio; Child or Childs of Piscataway; John Cilley of W., Benjamin Coddington, Captain Thomas Codrington, Coe of Conn., and Long Island, Robert Cole of P., Colver Credit, Colver-Culver Family of N. J.; Edward Colver, the First; Robert Combs of W., John Conger of W. (Belconger), John Corbett of W., Jacob Cosart, F. S., Jacques Cossart, Immigrant; Cotton-Sprigg (Virginia); Thomas Cox of N. J., Cox of New Jersey, Philip Cox of N. J., Rev. Jacob Cozad, I; Anthony Cozar(t) of N. Y., Richard Crabb(e) of L. I., Nicholas Cross of N. J., Crow-Crowell Genealogy; Crowe or Crowell of W., Virginia Dare, Thomas Davis of W., and P., John De Camp of E., Peter De La Noy of E., Robert Dixon of W., Reverend Francis Doughty, Abraham Drake of P. and Newton, Francis Drake, County of Devon, Eng., Capt. George Drake of



P., George Drake of P., Jeremiah Drake of Piscataway, Jeremiah Drake of Essex, Jeremiah Drake of Santa Monica, California, John Drake of P., Rev. Soldier; Nathaniel Drake, Sr. of Roxbury, Nathaniel S. Drake, Nathaniel Drake of Sussex County, yeoman; Duke (in general) not P., David Dunham of Scotch Plains; Old John Dunham, Mill at W.; Junior John Dunham of P., Hugh Dunn, Jr., of P., Benjamin Dunn of Piscataway; Lourens Duyts, Thomas Eatton of Shrewsbury, Richard Ellingham of W., William Ellison of W., John and Daniel Erwen of W., Henry Eubanck of Virginia, George Ewbancke of W., Patrick Falconer, Richard Fennimore of Burlington, Barnard Fidler, Field of Flushing, Long Island, Benjamin Field of P., John Field of Piscataway, Samuel Fitz Randolph of Woodbridge, Rev. Ezekiel Fogg (not Togg) of Woodbridge, The Second Israel Folsom of P., Maj. Gen. Nathaniel Folsom, Ebenezer Foord of Rahway, Henry Forrest, Irishman of W., Benjamin Freeman of W., William Frost of P. A., William Frost of W., Mrs. Susa Young Gates, Salt Lake City, Utah, Hendrick Garretson, John Geddes of P., Gerer of Calvert County, Maryland, John Gerer of Calvert County, Maryland, Gerer, the nom de plume of the Author, Gibbs of New Jersey, William Gilbert of Piscataway, Robert Gilchrist, Elizabeth Glencross of Freehold, James Godfrey, Daniel Grasset, Henry Grubb of Burlington, Thomas Grub(b) of P., George Gwinnapp, Jonathan Haines, Judge Samuel Hale of W., Thomas Hall of Somerset, Col. Andrew Hamilton, John Hance, Sr., of Shrewsbury, Hand Family of Long Island and New Jersey, John Harrison, Revolutionary Soldier, Nehemiah Hand of Rahway, Tobias Hanson of Shrewsbury, George Hepburn of Charlestown, John Hepburn (var. spelled), of N. J., Hepburn of N. J., John Hepburn, Sr., F. S., John Hepburn, Jr., James Hepburn, Ephraim Herrman of Staten Island and Piscataway, Hilton Coat-of-Arms, Hilton Chart and Pedigree, William and Edward Hilton, Edward Hilton, of Hilton's Point, N. H., Hilton-Palmer, Christopher Palmer Record, Hilton Records at New Hampshire Historical Society, Mary, Daughter of Edward Hilton, wife of the First John Scriven, Thomas Holland of P., Colonel Robert Lettice Hooper, Samuel Hopkins of Woodbridge, Howell Family, Howell Family of New Jersey, Justice Adam Hude of W., Henry Hudson, The Great Explorer, Ephraim Huett of Connecticut; Rev. Joseph Hull's Burial Place, Hull's Meadow, Rev. Joseph Hull's Children, Benjamin Hull Tavern at P., Judge

Joseph Hull's Lands in Sussex, Judge Joseph Hull: Will; Hull Farm House Site, Montague, Sussex County, New Jersey; The Book of the Hulls, Benjamin Hull of Walpack, Lieut. Isaac Hull of the Revolution, Isaac Hull of Burlington, Isaac Hull, Jr., of Kentucky, Patience Hull, of Isaac, Jr., Major John Hull of N. J. and N. Y., Major John Hull, 1788-1851, of Montague, Sussex County, N. J., and Lewiston, Niagara Co., N. Y., Family of Rev. Joseph Hull, 1594-1665; Hull Arms; Grave of Rev. Joseph Hull, A. W. Gowen, Poem "To a Skull," Lewis Westbrook Hull of N. Y., Susan Hull-Everett of New Jersey, Hunt Origins (again), Hunterdon County Records, Ilsley of W., became Inslee, William Ilsley, Jr., William Ilsley, Patriarch of Newbury, Elisha Ilsley, F. S., John Ilsley, F. S., Joseph Ilsley, F. S., Mary Ilsley of W., Sara Ilsley of W., William Ilsley, Jr., F. S., International Congress of Genealogy, San Francisco, 1915, George Janeway of New Jersey, JANEWAY coat-of-arms, Pieter Janse or Jansen, John Jennings, Richard Johns of Maryland, Lawyer; Edward Jones of Piscataway, Edward Jones, Junior, of W., Jeffery Jones of Elizabethtown, Richard Jones of W., Richard Jones of New York, John Kanedy of P., George Keith of Perth Amboy, Adele Hull-Kellogg, Annie Lee Keller, John Kelly of Newbury, Mass., Nugient Kelly of W., Thomas Kemble, F. S., Henry Kimball of Piscataway, Speaker John Kinsey, 1716, Hendrickus Kip, Nicholas Kip, Jacobus Kip, Richard Kip, Kull of Stuttgart, Germany, Kull (Kullin), Wurttemberg Coat-of-Arms, Prof. Irving Stoddard Kull, Rutgers University, Obediah Laforce or Laforce of New Jersey, Laing of Scotland to N. J., Christiana Laing of P., Isabel Laing of P., John Laing of Piscataway, John Laing, Sr., of P., John Laing, Jr., of P., William Laing of Freehold, William Laing, Jr., of P., Lee's Virginia Legion, Latourette of Staten Island, Lawrence as Lauretsens, Lawrence Notations, Joseph Lawrence, of Flushing, Richard Laurence of Newark, N. J., Legay of Barbados, Thomas Leciter of P., Leonard, The Iron Mongers, LIBBY'S LAMENTABLE LAMENT, (p. 1199); Lincoln of Windham, Conn., Benjamin Lovell, Thomas Lowry, Abraham Luten of Woodbridge, David Mackenzie of P., George Mackenzie of E., John Mackenzie of P., Abraham Marlett, Jr. of W., Joseph Marlett of W., Josias (Josiah) Marlett of W. Gideon Marlett of Somerset, John Marshall of W., James Wilson Marshall, John Martin, the First, Grand children of John Martin, First, of Piscataway, Jonathan Martin



of Piscataway, Martin Family, as related to Runyon; John McCarty of Piscataway, Daniel MacDaniel, Robert MacClelland, William Merrill of Middletown, John Morrill, (Merrill), F. S. of W., Jacob Molines, William Molines, a French Huguenot, Thomas Mollyneux, MONET or MONNET et alia forms; MONNET COAT-OF-ARMS, Abraham Many (MONNET), Richmond Co., N. Y., Abraham Monnett, (1748-1810), Revolutionary Service; Benjamin Monnet of Los Angeles, California, MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, HELEN HULL MONNETTE, ISAAC MONNETT, REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER, ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, PIERRE MONNET OF LONDON, 1715; DR. MADISON WELCH MONNETT, AFFIDAVIT of same; Twelve Monnett brothers and sisters of Ohio, Nicholas Money of Delaware, Ohio, William Money, Litterateur, Money-Monnet, William Montgomery of N. J., Joanna Moore, Morehouse Genealogy and Origins, Col. Andrew Morehouse, John Morrill, John Morris, Nine Morris Generations in Direct Lineage; Governor Lewis Morris of New Jersey, Coll. Lewis Morris of Tinton, George Mount of N. J., Murrell Family, John Nixon or Nickson of R. I., John Nickson of N. J., Nixon in Sussex County, Mark Noble, William Noble, William Oliver of Gravesend, L. I., William Oliver of E., Orchard of Piscataway, John Paine, Sr., Benjamin Parker, James P(?)ecker of W., Elijah Phelps of New York and Canada; Piatt-Piat-Pyatt, Tunis Jansen Pier of Acquackanonk, William Piles, Pittinger, John Pollard, Thomas Laurentzen, Popinga, Adrian Post, Predmore or Pridmore Genealogy, Pyatt Family of P., Jacob Pyatt of W. and P., Thomas Pyatt of W. and P., Thomas Pyatt, II, of Pisc.; Raritan Settlers in 1681, (error, p. 122 instead of 92); Elias Rayno and Rano (Raynes), Hon. Luther Halsey Reichelderfer, James Reed, Reilly Family of Canada, Thomas Richards of Woodbridge, Ridgeway Family, Richard Ridgeway of N. J., Albertus Ringo, Progenitor, Roberts Coat-of-Arms, Roberts-Hilton, Hilton Family, Roberts, Hugh Roberts of Newark, Thomas Roberts of N. H., Rebecca, Wife of Governor Thomas Roberts of New Hampshire, 1641, Robertson, Surgeon, George Robertson of Maryland, Dr. George Robinson, Maryland Revolutionary Naval Officer, Robertson, Soldier, George Robertson, Dr. William Robertson of W., Robinson, (English form), Robert Rorey of P. (sometimes Rorie), Winifred Rorey, Spinster, of P., Edward Rouse of Jamaica, Jacob Roy

of New York, John Royno of E., Runyon or Runyan, (syn.), Runyon Bible, Amos Runyon Family, Vincent Runyon's Family (continued), Another Mayflower Lineage, Quartermaster Hugh Runyan, 1738-1823, Vincent Runyon's Family, (continued); Piscataway Branch of the Fourth Generation, Rachel Runyon, the Proud; Pioneers: Pope's Maine and N. H., Joseph Russell of Ashford, Conn., Martin Ryerson of Raritan, Obadiah Sale for Sealey (Cilley), Louis De Sancerre, Captain William Sandford of Bergen, Jonathan Sargent, Sr., of Branford, Conn., Jonathan Sargent, Jr., of Newark, John Sargent of W., Obediah Sargent of N. Y., Sayre Family from Long Island, Scott of Rattlesden, England, Jan (Jean) Scouten of P., Scribner of N. H., Vermont, N. Y., and Ohio; Daniel Scribner, John Scribner of Delaware, Ohio; Scudder Up-side-down, Scudder, a corrected N. J. Genealogy, Scudder Bible Records, Thomas Scudder of N. J., James Seaton, Amorous Adventurer, Rebecca Seaton, Wife of James, of W., Abraham Senior of Burlington, James Senior of Raritan, Casper Shaver (Schaeffer), John Jay Shearer of Bucyrus, Ohio, Henry Short, Shotwell Family, of W., John Shotwell (orig. Shadewell), Michael Simmons of Piscataway, Simpson or Symson, Edward Slater, of P., Sloat, err. for Slott, N. J., Admiral John Drake Sloat, Jacob Slott of Bergen, Smalley Records, Francis Small of N. H., Andrew Smalley of Pisc., John Smalley, Sen., of Piscataway, Anthony Wayne Smith of Ohio, Benjamin Smith of Sussex, Isaac Newton Smith of Sussex, John Smith (Smyth) Esqr. of Middlesex, Richard Smith, The Elder, Elizabeth, Daughter of Richard Smith, Sommer Records, Sommer Ancestry of Mrs. O. E. M., Sommer Records from Germany, William Spencer of Woodbridge, Thomas Sprigge of Calvert Co., Md., Squire or Squier, Crispin Squire, Livingston, N. J., Henry Stacy of W. J., Mahlon Stacy of W. J., Robert Stacy of W. J., Stanborough in Maryland, Mr. Josiah Stanborough of Long Island, Josiah Stanborough of Southampton, Josiah Stanborough, 3rd, of E. and Rahway, Elizabeth Stanborough, wife of Josiah, Nathan Stanborough of W. J., Nathan Stanborough of P., Recompense Stanborough of Scotch Plains, Stelle Descendants in New Jersey, Nicholas Stillwell, Hugh Stonnells of Piscataway, Penelope Stout, wife of Richard, The Alsatian Strubles, William Sutton, Sr., of P., William Sutton's Ancestry, William Sutton's Children, Chart of the Suttons of Basking Ridge, New Jersey, Sutton Family Coat-of-Arms, Zebulon Sutton, son of



Daniel (4), Arthur Symson, Arthur Symson of W., Daniel Talmadge, F. S. of E., Daniel Talmadge, Abraham Tappan of Newbury, Mass., Abraham Tappan, F. S. of W., Isaac Tappan, F. S. of W., John Taylor of W., Alexander Thompson of Middlesex, William Thorne, N. J., Progenitor. Israel Thorne (Thornton), Thomas Thorp of W., Tingley Genealogy, John Tingley, The First of N. J., Ebenezer Tingley and Son, Joseph, Joseph Tingley of Somerset, Jean (John) Trembly, or du Tremblay, Peter Trembley of Rahway, Jean (John) Trembly, William Trotter, The Second, or Jr., The House of Truax, Jacob Truax of N. J., John Trueman, Jan (John) Tunnison, Nathaniel Tuttle, of Elizabeth Town, Anthony Tyce of Staten Island, Captain John Underhill, Adventurer, John Underhill of Long Island and New Jersey; Van, as a Prenom?, Van Alstyne of N. J., Richard Van Arsdalen, Van Dyke in N. J., Van Dyke of New Jersey, Von Gelder, Henry Van Gelder of W., Van Horne Family of New Jersey, John Van Noy of Staten Island, Vliet, erroneously Fleet, Van Pelt Family, Hendrick Vroom of Staten Island, Vroom House, Anna Waldron, wife of John Smalley, Alexander Walker, Freeholder, Captain Richard Walker, Lynn, Mass., Walter Wall of N. J., Eliakim Wardwell of N. H. and N. J., Miss Etta Warfield Washington, Miss Nancy Warfield Washington, William Webster, The Quaker, Richard Wells of Southampton, L. I., William Welsh, Westbrook Family, Wetherly, error for Wetherill, Michael White, Mary White, Daughter of Michael, Cornet John White of the Raritan, John Whiteacre, Robert White of E. and W., Dennis White of Elizabethtown, The Wilderness Road, William The Conqueror, John Williams of E. J., Johannes or John Williams of P., William Williams of Calvert County, Maryland; Winckler of Nurnberg, Germany, Winckler Coat-of-Arms, John Wilkins, Winans Family in America, Obadiah Winter, John Yeo of Maryland, Glencross (omitted) (concluding).....

1238

Latest New Jersey History..... 1238

Who's Who in Genealogy..... 1238

Another Review ..... 1238

Kerr & Vreeland Families..... 1238

PERFECT GENEALOGISTS ..... 1238

ENGLISH RESEARCH ..... 1238

Spanish-Mexican Genealogical ..... 1238

College of Arms of the Noblesse of Canada..... 1239

Minutes of the Board of Proprietors of E. N. J..... 1239

Those Indexes ..... 1239

PART SEVEN .....	1239
CONCLUSIVE REACTIONS BY ORRA E. MONNETTE.....	1241-2
Two Invaluable Items.....	1242

## ILLUSTRATIONS

### PART SIX

	Page
FAMOUS SURVEY MAP of 1769 (frontispiece).....	886
Map of Eastern part of Province of N. Y., 1756.....	895
Map of Province of Pensilvania, 1756.....	896
SERENABIT .....	904
President of League of Western Writers.....	925
Jeremiah Drake and Family.....	935
Mrs. Adele Hull-Kellogg.....	936
Grand Castle at Falaise, Normandy.....	948-a
Memorial Du Guillaume Le Conquerant.....	948-b
Scioto Stock Farm.....	952-a
Oldtime Residence of Mervin Jeremiah Monnette.....	952-b
Louis de SANCERRE, 1342-1402.....	965
Map of British and French Settlements in North America, 1750.....	969
The Monnettes Three (Silhouettes).....	975
Piscataway, Maryland, Two Old Houses.....	978
Rare Moll Map of 1730.....	979
William Penn's Burial Place.....	987
Jordan Meeting House, Society of Friends, England.....	988
Lawrence quartered Washington (coat-of-arms).....	995
St. Albans Abbey, Herts., England.....	996
Ecclesiastical Map of Diocese of St. Albans.....	1007-8
Quaker Tract, 1661.....	1013
Quaker Tract, 1722.....	1014
Maison De Calvin a Noyon, France.....	1018-a
Hon. Georges Monnet, Cognac, Charente.....	1018-a
Isaac Minet, 1660-1745, Huguenot.....	1018-b
Hon. William Minet, 1851-1933.....	1018-b
Map of the Ford, Predmore Swamp and Inian's Ferry, 1678-1688.....	1021-2
Colonial Cemetery .....	1027
JUDGE BENJAMIN HULL: STONE.....	1028
Anna Tuthill Symmes: Stone.....	1028
Old German Geschlechtbuch: Nurnberg, 1610.....	1047
Die Hulle or de Holle, for HULL.....	1048
Gravestone of Samuel Drake at Samptown.....	1055
Gravestone of Huldah Drake at Samptown.....	1055
Gravestone of Sevier Davis at Samptown.....	1056
Cosart-Sutton-Higgins .....	1056
Burial Place of Rev. Joseph Hull, 1594-1665.....	1059



Gravestone of Governor Thomas Roberts, 1600-1674.....	1060
Coat-of-Arms of Thomas Roberts.....	1060
Famous Mapp of Rariton River, John Reid, 1683.....	1070-a
Olive Adelaide Hull-Monnette.....	1085
Colonial Furniture (3 ill.).....	1086
Will of Abraham Tappan of Newbury, 1670.....	1099
Same .....	1100
Jacob Kip, N. Y. Colonial, 1717.....	1107
Richard Kip, post Rev. War, 1791-1792.....	1107
Josephus Monnett, 1846, still living.....	1108
SCRIBNER LETTERS, Poultney, Vermont.....	1125
Reuben Stephens Letter, same.....	1126
Surveyor General's Office Perth Amboy, N. J.....	1137
Map of Sussex County, N. J.....	1149
Map of Warren County, N. J.....	1150
Monnette Family Heirlooms (four).....	1159
Same (four) .....	1160
Brick House, Montague, N. J.....	1167
Same, (four views altogether).....	1168
Brocker Coat-of-Arms .....	1169
The Old Westbrook Fort, Sussex, N. J.....	1185
Old Mine Road, Sussex, N. J.....	1185
Old Minisink Church site, same.....	1186
Old Shimer House, Sussex, N. J.....	1186
Hilton Coat-of-Arms .....	1188
Famous Hilton Castle.....	1188
Mr. Angevine W. Gowen, York Village, Me.....	1192
Janeway Coat-of-Arms .....	1194
Annie Lee Keller, Bucyrus, Ohio.....	1196
Kull Coat-of-Arms .....	1197
Madison W. Monnett.....	1203
William Money, his book-plate.....	1205
Martha (Money) Harvell of N. C.....	1205
Nine Morris Generations in Direct Lineage.....	1207-8
Gravestone of Elijah Phelps, Canada.....	1209
Will of Peter Runyon, Sr.....	1215-6
Robert Swartwout Talmadge.....	1228
Washington, Nancy and Etta Warfield.....	1232
"Old Hull Store" Brick House, Montague, N. J.....	1233
Same (3 views altogether).....	1234
Hull Colonial Homestead, N. J.....	1234
Washington, Etta and Nancy Warfield, in group.....	1235
Winckhler Coat-of-Arms .....	1237
Major John Hull, 1788-1851.....	1240
Signature Cut, O. E. M.....	1242
Henry Freeman, "his Boock," 1772.....	1242

FIRST SETTLERS  
OF  
YE PLANTATIONS  
OF  
PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY  
1664-1714  
*A Period of Fifty Years*  
BY  
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE

---

BOOK REVIEWS—PERSONAL COMMENTS

(Following the same expression of appreciation, as exemplified, by the introduction to this subject, vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 907.)

With all the vicissitudes, sorrows, tragedies of Life, there are many compensations; so that counting one's blessings is not only a reassuring privilege, but a proof-bearing certainty of happiness, based upon the favors and bounties of human existence, which call for much personal thankfulness.

Likewise, in any effort, well intended, conscientiously performed, at great investment of time, labor and expense, with a true altruistic spirit of helpfulness to others, there is sufficient reward, in the fact of service earnestly and capably done, and in this alone.

However, when the work finds enthusiastic acceptance, with every evidence that it has gained a deserved place in the esteem and recognition of men, the first normal satisfaction is not in the catering to one's lawful pride, which encomiums of praise stimulate, but in the rare delight of having afforded service, use and pleasure to others. For that alone, this author cares. If he has striven against unfair reviewers and prejudiced critics, though very few in number, he has lawfully revelled in the delights of favorable comment and gracious compliment. He would be just like the cad, or snob, or egotist, if he did not exhibit his gratitude and record, in the interest of each, the fair animadversion and the reasonable criticism, to preserve for the future, all contemporary estimates, of this day and fact of publication. In this the writer has not spared himself, and willingly sets forth even the specific cases of important disagreements with his presentations, both genealogical and historical.

With that proper gratitude and thankfulness thus exhibited, without loss of dignity, (because no other compiler does the same, for this is neither salesmanship nor publicity), the cordial and helpful statements of others are gratefully presented:



## LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copyright Office of the United States of America  
Washington, D. C.

Orra Eugene Monnette,  
Los Angeles, California.

Title of book: First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714. A Period of Fifty Years. By Orra Eugene Monnette of the United States. (A Series of Eight or More Parts.) Part Six. Colonial and Provincial History and Genealogy. Date of publication, April 12, 1934. Affidavit received, June 18, 1934. Copies received, May 28, 1934. Entry: Class A, No. 73125.

[SEAL]

Wm. L. Brown,  
Acting Register of Copyrights.

REVIEW: HUNTINGTON LIBRARY  
San Marino, California

Monnette, Orra Eugene

First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714 . . . Los Angeles, LeRoy Carman Press, 1930.

This is a comprehensive compilation of genealogical and historical data and references relative to Olde East New Jersey, taken in very large part from original sources.

The author has what is probably the most nearly complete collection of this sort of New Jersey material to be found in the country. From his own library and from all other available sources on the section of New Jersey covered, he has selected the best and edited and arranged it under different subject headings.

The work is issued in parts, six of which are already published. Each part contains either a reprint of outstanding value or some newly gleaned facts from obscure sources and is practically complete in itself. Among some of the more important features in the various parts are—

- Part I. List of Patentees with location of Patents.
- Part II. Genealogical notes on the Dunham Family.  
Olde East New Jersey Land Grants.  
Vital statistics of Piscataway and Woodbridge.  
Records of Friends of Rahway.  
Richard Smith of Piscataway and Woodbridge.
- Part III. Perth Amboy early settlers and Patentees.  
Cemetery records.  
Roster of soldiers in Colonial Wars.
- Part IV. Miscellaneous data on Woodbridge families and settlers.  
Middlesex County Court records.
- Part V. Origin of New Jersey Huguenot names.  
"Seven Notables"—Pierre Billiou, Richard Stockton, Israel Folsom, John Gilman, Judge Henry Freeman, Maj. James Giles and Luke Watson.  
"Jersey Genealogy" first printed by the author in Newark Evening News.
- Part VI. Lawrence and Lippincott families.  
Cemetery inscriptions.  
New Jersey Deeds from Deed Index in Secretary of State's Office.  
New York Calendar of Land Papers.  
Patents for land in Olde East New Jersey.

Each part has a Bibliography of the printed works of New Jersey history and genealogy, and of such other books as are used in the compilation of the work. Also there is a series of articles called "First Settler Families" which are very valuable for the lists of authorities consulted.

Mr. Monnette has given much attention to the Huguenots of New Jersey and New York.

There are discussions throughout the book regarding many genealogical problems which are often points of difference among genealogists.

Of historical value are the reproductions of rare maps, documents, letters, etc., and historians of New Jersey will find the book is a veritable mine of information for the time and places covered.

When the publication is complete, its value will be greatly enhanced by the index to be included in the last volume.

---

**"FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714. A PERIOD OF FIFTY YEARS.** By Orra Eugene Monnette, LL.D., Los Angeles, California, 1934. Part Six. Octavo, heavy suede, pp. 887 to 1242; por. 14 (1 group of 16); ills. 51; coats-of-arms 9; maps 10.

"With courage and good will the author has added over three hundred and fifty pages to the already published source material relative to his chosen theme and, thereby, has put all students of this vicinity still deeper in his debt. He has placed in the hands of amateurs, even those more skilled in genealogical pursuits, keys to unlock various store-houses of historical and genealogical material from which to plant their respective family trees, or, to write in quite prose the family chronicle. Among those in the present volume are: General Bibliography of First Settler Families; Cemetery inscriptions from Samptown; Springfield, Rahway, Connecticut Farms now Union, Scotch Plains, Piscataway, New Market, Stelton and Metuchen; Marriages at Westfield, New Jersey, from 1759; Middlesex County abstracts of deeds, taken from Deed Index in office of Secretary of State; Quotations from New York Calendar of Land Papers; Piscataway, Woodbridge and Perth Amboy Patents or Quit Rents, with indices to original record in Surveyor General's Office at Perth Amboy; Special Genealogical Treatment of First Settler Families, alphabetically arranged. In addition there is a wealth of illustration, with reproduction of several old and valuable New Jersey Maps."

(Publications of The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, Vol. XII, p. 206.)

---

### **WHAT A GOOD FRIEND, AND THE EDITOR OF NEW YORK HISTORY, JULY, 1934, THINKS OF PART SIX**

**"FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714. PART VI.** By Orra Eugene Monnette. (Los Angeles, 1934. Pp. 387. \$10.)

"The nation and all its component parts need more genealogical and historical friends like Mr. Monnette who gives so generously of his time and wealth to preserve the sources of our origins and developments. 'No documents; no history' wrote Langlois some years ago, a truth which historical scholars now generally recognize. More and more the professional historian has come to appreciate the value of the research work of the non-academic historian in the discovery and preservation of valuable records. In this particular work under review, the compiler has specialized in a section of old New Jersey. But Piscataway and Woodbridge have sent out their sons and daughters to enrich every portion of the whole country and hence the records of these places have come to have a national and not merely a local significance. This sixth installment contains new material on the Lawrence family, Richard Higgins, the Lippincotts, and the Huguenots. Cemetery records of Samptown Baptist Church, the Springfield Presbyterian Church, the Rahway Cemetery, the Scotch Plains Cemetery and other places are printed. An alphabetical list of the deeds recorded in East Jersey is included. The New York Calendar of Land Papers affords many items relating to Staten Island and New Jersey. Patents of first settlers of East Jersey are given with sketches of the early families. The numerous illustrations have among them portraits, coats-of-arms and the survey map of 1769, the Moll map of 1730, and the Reid map of the Raritan River of 1683. For genealogists and local historians this section of Mr. Monnette's collection of sources, like its predecessors, will be a mine of important information. It is hoped that other persons may be inspired to follow his example.

A. C. FLICK."

(NEW YORK HISTORY, Vol. XV, No. 3, July, 1934, p. 346.)



## LONDON, ENGLAND

## "IX—SETTLERS IN NEW JERSEY

"Through the kindness of our Fellow, Mr. Orra E. Monnette, of Los Angeles, we are able to add to the library a copy of the sixth volume of his monumental work entitled **FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY**. This is on the same general lines as the previous volumes (See **PROCEEDINGS**, Vol. XIV, pp. 418, 583), but is larger in size and has an even greater proportion of illustrations, not the least interesting of which are some reproductions of old maps. In the latter part of the volume genealogical information about a considerable number of families is arranged in alphabetical order, and this includes references to information scattered about in the previous unindexed volumes. A number of French Huguenot names are to be found in this section."

(**PROCEEDINGS OF THE HUGUENOT SOCIETY OF LONDON**,  
Vol. XV, No. 1, 1934, p. 175.)

---

## THE ORDER OF BOOKFELLOWS

"We have received the sixth part of Bookfellow Orra Eugene Monnette's monumental work, 'First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714.' It is a bewildering display of profound scholarship. We only wish he'd come over our way and included Short Hills so's we could read the inscriptions on the tombstones of our Lyons ancestors."

(**STEP LADDER**, Sept., 1934, pp. 164-5.)

---

## BOOKS, by WILBURN NEEDHAM

With Part Six, Orra Eugene Monnette brings closer to conclusion the monumental genealogical work, "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey." There are to be eight or more parts, of which, so far, this would appear by the pagination to be, by far, the largest. The series is supplemental to the "Monnet Family Genealogy" which Dr. Monnette, well-known both as a genealogist and as head of the Los Angeles Public Library, brought out in 1911. Mr. Clover has reviewed the first five parts, so that readers of the paper must be familiar with Dr. Monnette's purposes and what he has accomplished. The present volume is a costly affair, for it has not only been well printed on good paper, it contains many folding maps and plates, countless photographs and reproductions of old prints and maps and documents together with the coats-of-arms of the Monnet, Lawrence and other families.

In compiling this work, Dr. Monnette has not only gone into an amazing amount of research work, he has traveled over England, France and Germany, visiting ancient shrines and gathering data. His family contains both an old English colonizing group and a branch descended from William the Conqueror. However, the present volume is not concerned alone with the Monnets and Lawrences and the more recent Monnettes, but with the settlers of the entire region; and, for that reason, it will prove of value and interest to many families. Libraries, especially, will have to have copies, where they are large enough to entertain genealogical visitors. It is, indeed, a splendid, work, faithfully and earnestly performed, and containing much information about deeds and records, patents and land grants, with reproductions, and giving cemetery inscriptions. LeRoy Carman has made a beautiful book out of it, far removed from the austere and even ugly formats in which genealogies usually bury themselves. ("First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714." Illustrated. By Orra Eugene Monnette. The LeRoy Carman Press. Los Angeles.)

(**SATURDAY NIGHT**, June 30, 1934, Vol. 14, Number 40.)

## From THE GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY

London, England

June, 1934

## REVIEWS

"FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714, by Orra Eugene Monnette (The LeRoy Carman Press, Los Angeles, California, U. S. A. L10.00).

"Here is the sixth part of a work which will be complete in eight parts. This compilation becomes more elaborate and better illustrated with each part. It is not produced for profit, but by the subscriptions of enthusiastic genealogists. The compiler is skilled in his subject and outspoken about means and methods of which he does not approve. This part contains no less than 1242 pages of close matter, and maps and reproductions of views, portraits and other subjects relevant to genealogical research."

---

## NEWARK EVENING NEWS

Newark, N. J.

The appended clipping is from THE NEWARK EVENING NEWS of September 4, 1934.

Please accept our thanks for the copy of your recent publication.

THE EVENING NEWS PUBLISHING CO.

## "JERSEY PIONEERS:

"Indefatigably Dr. Orra Eugene Monnette continues his compilation of information about the Jersey pioneers, publishing now Part 6 of his series of volumes, this one dealing with 'First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714' (The LeRoy Carman Press, Los Angeles).

"As in his procedure, Dr. Monnette presents a mass of data. He begins with a reproduction of the noted survey map of 1769 from Smith's 'History of New Jersey.' An important feature of the book is a 'General Bibliography of History and First Settler Families.' There are numerous transcripts of cemetery inscriptions and of New Jersey deed records. One section of the book gives patents for lands in East New Jersey, another provides a calendar of New York land papers. The volume has some excellent reproduced illustrations."

---

## NATIONAL SOCIETY

## SONS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

Washington, D. C.

The Library has received from DR. ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE a gift, "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714," by Orra Eugene Monnette, Part Six, a valued addition to its collection for which I have the honor to return grateful acknowledgement.

(Signed) LOUIS CHARLES SMITH,  
Librarian General.

August 3, 1934.

[SEAL]



## GEORGE SHERWOOD

Record Searcher and Archivist

210, Strand, W. C. 2, London

Expert Advice

Tracing Pedigrees

Family History

The Right to Arms and Crest

June 12, 1934

Dear Dr. Monnette:

## "First Settlers," Part Six

The trouble with this book is that when you begin to dip into it, you cannot put it down. Oh, dear, no I'm not going to give it unstinted praise. To begin with, its "style" is execrable, according to the accepted canons. There is too much "O.E.M." and his family plastered over the pages—you never get away from them. Interesting, no doubt, to those who know them, but to others, irritating. Too many capital letters, too much irrelevance, no intelligible plan, and finally, the paper cover is a failure. It breaks off in your hand.

There are three reasons, I think, why genealogy is so fascinating. There is the pleasure of contemplating a reasonably water-tight (as to proofs), connected account of a family spreading over generations. You will not get that here. There is the pleasure of finding allusions to someone or something you know of, and adding a little to that knowledge. There is the pleasure of finding allusions to people or places in whom or in which you know some friend is interested, and you get the additional satisfaction of passing it on.

The author gives much of his space to objections to criticism or the demand for "proofs" for statements made. But is not this (the absence of such proofs) just what in the past has cast so much discredit on the study? The book as a whole is a direct contradiction to this frame of mind consisting, as it does, much of it, of a careful and laboriously accurate transcript of ancient records.

This is what constitutes its value. We read the author's discursive notes and remarks, expressed in the most curious travesty of the English language; but we do read, and read on, because the book is full of the unexpected and a mine of wealth to those who value facts and find amusement in opinions. I thank you for it, Dr. Monnette, and may you be long spared to bring the History to a triumphant conclusion, rounding it off with the completest Index that ever was.

Yours sincerely and obliged,  
George Sherwood.

Orra Eugene Monnette, B.A., LL.D.

Note:—Compliments from a true friend.

The editor humbly accepts the intended kindly criticisms, but would say that where the initials, "O.E.M.," have appeared, he thought it were highly honest to show that the statement was that of this writer—other material being from original records, or the ipse dixits of others, largely professional, seldom editorial.

The "style" is purposely made different from the dry-as-dust presentation of compilers, who put no "meat" on the bones of their skeletons, and the textual thrust is intentionally provocative—in no other way will the exclusives and exploiters be made to "roar," and Genealogical Truth secured.

If too many personal items have been presented, they have been duly explained, as Genealogy is personal, and it may not interest the reader, unless he has the same blood or history, but MANY THERE ARE, who are subscribers to this REFERENCE SERIES, not just the selfish. No apology is needed for format, arrangement, or flamboyancy, as one of the noted editorial "confidentes" wrote to "POPINGA"—"fulminations."—O. E. M.

### ANOTHER IMPORTANT NEW JERSEY ITEM

"Part Six of the very important work on New Jersey colonial and family history by Mr. Orra E. Monnette, entitled 'First Settlers of . . . Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey,' is now available.

"This part continues the high standard of material presented in the former five parts of the book by giving several facsimiles of rare maps and copies of manuscript records seldom to be had by the layman in genealogical researching.

"Among other features, Part Six contains a genealogy of the Lawrence family gleaned from many English records, and one of the well-known Lippincott family. Besides these there are numerous inscriptions from cemeteries, indices of deeds, etc. As the compiler states, when doing genealogical work for New Jersey families, one must of necessity, go from New Jersey records to those for New York, and so he has included in this number several extracts New York Calendar of Land Papers which show numerous familiar New Jersey names.

"When the promised index appears, these several parts will be the most useful of works to be had for East New Jersey.

(Signed) CLARA M. ROWELL,  
Genealogy Room,  
Los Angeles Public Library."

### THE INSTITUTE OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY

440-442 South Dearborn St.  
Chicago, Ill.

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Ave.,  
Los Angeles, Calif.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

You will be interested to learn that First Settlers of Piscataway and Olde East New Jersey is called for more frequently than any other book in our library.

Even before the publication of The Catalog, last week, twelve members were patiently waiting for their turn to borrow one or more parts of the series.

Were it not for the fact that there are many books we should have, at least one copy, you would be receiving our order for a second set.

Very truly yours,

THE INSTITUTE OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY.

By (Signed) EDITH M. COWAN,  
Edith M. Cowman, Librarian.

(Letterhead of)

PUBLIC MUSEUM

of

THE STATEN ISLAND INSTITUTE OF ARTS AND SCIENCES

Charles W. Leng, Director

Staten Island, N. Y.

August 10, 1934

Dear Mr. Monnette:

I write to acknowledge the receipt of PART VI of your valued contribution to the history and genealogy of this part of the world.

On page 1019, caption "John Smith, Scotchman," the discussion of the meaning of the word Scotchman brings to my memory that I have read that the word means peddler. See New Jersey Archives, 1st Series, Vol. XXI, p. 9, for confirmation, but I do not find any in the dictionaries we have here.

With kind regards, I am

Yours truly,  
(Signed) CHAS. W. LENG.



**PROUD OF MY NEW JERSEY COLLABORATORS**

"FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714." Part Six. By Orra Eugene Monnette. The LeRoy Carman Press. Los Angeles, Calif., 1934. Pp. 354. Illustrated.

This is the sixth volume of a series of eight or more to be printed on this subject. Like the previous volumes which have been reviewed in the PROCEEDINGS, it contains a mass of miscellaneous historical and genealogical matter pertaining to the old families of this region."

(PROCEEDINGS NEW JERSEY HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

Vol. 52, No. 4, Whole No. 199, p. 245.)

**BOSTON—THE SNUB OF THE UNIVERSE**

"Piscataway, N. J., history. Colonial and provincial history and genealogy, first settlers of ye plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714, a period of fifty years. By Orra Eugene Monnette. Pt. 6 Los Angeles, Calif., The LeRoy Carman Press, 1934, p. 890-1242 facsim. il. map, pl. por. 8". Address the author, 350 South Oxford Ave., Los Angeles, Calif."

(NEW ENGLAND HIST. & GEN. REG., Vol. LXXXVIII,

October, 1934, p. 402.)

**VIRGINIA CAVALIERS**

"PART SIX of the very important work on New Jersey colonial and family history by Mr. Orra E. Monnette, entitled 'First Settlers of . . . Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey,' is now available.

"This part continues the high standard of material presented in the former five parts of the book by giving several facsimiles of rare maps and copies of manuscript records seldom to be had by the layman in genealogical researching.

"Among other features, Part Six contains a genealogy of the Lawrence family gleaned from many English records, and one of the well-known Lippincott family. Besides these there are numerous inscriptions from cemeteries, indices of deeds, etc. As the compiler states, when doing genealogical work for New Jersey families, one must of necessity, go from New Jersey records to those of New York, and so he has included in this number several extracts New York Calendar of Land Papers which show numerous familiar New Jersey names.

"When the promised index appears, these several parts will be the most useful of works to be had for East New Jersey.

CLARA M. ROWELL."

Los Angeles, Calif.

(VIRGINIA HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, VOL. XLII, No. 4,

Oct., 1934, p. 374.)

**FIRST SETTLERS OF YE PLANTATIONS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY, 1664-1714**

By Orra Eugene Monnette, B.A. Part Six. The LeRoy Carman Press, Los Angeles, California, 1934. 8 vo., pp. 889-1242. Maps and many illustrations. Three hundred and fifty copies printed. Price 10 dollars.

This is another part of the admirable account of the first Settlers in a small portion of the State of New Jersey as set forth above. Mr. Monnette's industry is beyond praise, and he has gathered together an immense amount of material. We

should imagine that no other corner of the United States and certainly no corner of Great Britain has been the subject of so much genealogical research. English genealogists will be especially interested in the details given about the family of William Lawrence, who came to America in 1635 from St. Albans in Hertfordshire. But we cannot think it the least likely that in 1677 Thomas Lawrence of New York, Baker, was so described not because he was a baker by trade but because he was some connexion, possibly a descendant, of the de Baecker family of New York. In England, at that date to be described as a baker, meant either that the man actually carried on that trade or that he was a member of the Bakers' Company by patrimony, in which case he might or might not be an actual baker of bread. If Baker was a kind of second surname, as Mr. Monnette seems to think, "alias" would certainly have been added, as in the well-known instance, Oliver Cromwell als Williams. It seems most probable that in such matters the early English immigrants to America carried on the custom of the country from which they had come, and it can be shown that in innumerable instances they did so. We do not understand why Thomas Lawrence should not have been an actual maker of bread.

The illustration of the Memorial containing the supposed names of the Companions of William the Conqueror in 1066, makes it necessary to remind Mr. Monnette that no English historians of note were consulted as to the names to be inscribed upon the tablet, and that such names as are not to be found in contemporary chronicles, (of which names there are very few), or in Domesday Book, are very doubtful authenticity. The compilation called the "Roll of Battle Abbey" belongs to the thirteenth or fourteenth century, and has very little historical value.

There is no index to the part, but that no doubt is being reserved to complete the volume, and we feel sure that when it appears it will prove to be as thorough and complete as Mr. Monnette's previous labours would lead us to expect.

—T. C. D.

(THE GENEALOGISTS MAGAZINE, VOL. 6,  
DECEMBER, 1934, NO. 12, pp. 582.)

---

(NOTE: This editor is so appreciative and delighted over the above complimentary review, that, in the two points raised, he just wishes to offer; that there is no proof, or likelihood, of Thomas Lawrence, having been a baker, as on Map of 1683, his name appears as "LAW BAKER," without punctuation. Also, the Falaise Memorial and Battle Abbey Roll references are correct, and this author was not attempting to say that names are correctly sustained, as they appear in illustration, but THEY DO SO APPEAR, at Falaise.—O. E. M.)

---

### HUGUENOT SOCIETY OF FRANCE

"O. E. MONNETTE, First Settlers of ye Plantations of New Jersey (1664-1714), t. VI, Los Angeles, 1934.

Trois cent cinquante pages en petit texte sur deux colonnes abondamment illustrées, reproduisant un nombre prodigieux de fiches accumulées par le banquier généalogiste ami de notre Société (mentionnée avec éloge p. 959 et 1018), concernant de près ou de loin des familles établies en Amérique pendant un demi-siècle. Un index de 60,000 noms est annoncé parmi lesquels plus d'un nom français, comme celui de l'auteur."

(SOCIÉTÉ DE L'HISTOIRE du PROTESTANTISME  
FRANÇAIS; Bulletin, LXXXIIIe ANNÉE Septième de  
La 6e Série, 3. Juillet-Septembre 1934, p. 547)



**GREAT GERMAN LIBRARY AT BERLIN**

Preutzische Staatsbibliothek

Unter den Linden 38

Berlin NW7, den 15 Juni 1934

Für das der Staatsbibliothek gütigst überfandte Gefchenk:

O. E. Monnette, First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge,  
Old East New Jersey, P. 6, 1934.

beehre ich mich den verbindlichften Dank zu fagen.

Der Direktor der Erwerbungsabteilung

(Signed) Schmütgen.

Herrn  
Orra Eugene Monnette,  
Los Angeles.**GREAT FRENCH LIBRARY AT PARIS**

Bibliotheque Nationale

Paris, le 15 juin 1934

Don étrangers  
Monsieur,

La Bibliothèque Nationale vient de recevoir votre envoi le l'ouvrage suivant:

Orra Eugene Monnette: First settlers of ye plantations of Piscataqay and  
Woodbridge olde east New Jersey. Part Six.

J'ai l'honneur de vous exprimer nos remerciements pour ce don.

Agrées, je vous prie, Monsieur, l'assurance de ma considération la meilleure  
et de mes sentiments reconnaissants.

L'Administrateur général.

LeRoy Carman Printing Co.  
736-738 Ceres Ave.,  
Los Angeles, Calif.  
E. U.**THE NEWARK SUNDAY CALL**

Newark, N. J.

Editorial Rooms—June 10, 1934:

"PART SIX of a monumental genealogical work entitled 'First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey,' has recently appeared. The author, Orra Eugene Monnette of Los Angeles, Calif., is not a native Jerseyman, as one might suppose, though of Jersey descent. He was born in Ohio, and for many years has been a lawyer in California. There are to be eight or more parts in his work.

"The current volume presents a vast array of names and vital statistics. In the 300 or more crowded pages of small print there is much information on early New Jersey history and the pioneer settlers.

"Mr. Monnette does his genealogical labors with gusto; he retorts vigorously to critics of his researches and includes in Part Six a long affidavit that he made, setting forth in detail his experience and qualifications for this enterprise. He also puts in book reviews, personal tributes and stray bits of verse or prose quotations that seem to him appropriate to his subject.

"The book has some quaint colonial maps and many other illustrations, one of which is a photograph of Old Mine road in Walpack township, Sussex. The picture was taken by Harry C. Dorer, Sunday Call staff photographer. Mr. Monnette happened to see it in the artgravure section and liked it so much that he asked permission to use it."

## THE MISSISSIPPI VALLEY HISTORICAL REVIEW

Graduate School

Western Reserve University

## BOOK NOTES

First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, 1664-1714. By Orra Eugene Monnette. Part 5. (Los Angeles: The Author, 1933, 206 pp. \$8.25.) In this part which begins with page 645 and ends with page 884 the compiler carries forward his genealogical work on New Jersey settlers. This part includes a copy of the map of "New Jarsy" by Augustine Herrman; a sketch of Herrman; a table of contents and of illustrations for Part Four; acknowledgements, book reviews and personal comments on former parts of this series; a general outline of the series through Part Six; some additional biographical material on the compiler, including a list of patriotic and other affiliations and a certificate of pedigree; the introductory preface; bibliographical material, with a unique first item; a list of New Jersey Huguenot names with origins; historical, heraldic and genealogical authorities; "The Editorial Desk"; a cartoon with dialogue, "Doctors of Effete Genealogy, in Meeting"; miscellaneous material, a chronology of New Jersey from 1609 to 1670; historical notes on the original petitioners and patentees; a list of New Jersey governors; a dedication to seven notables; the body of the work on New Jersey genealogy; additional reviews and miscellaneous materials, including comments on "The Snob Racket" (Nation, March 1, 1933), by Samuel R. Morison (misspelled Morrison); a formal conclusion of page 883 followed by more genealogical notes on the next page.

Much of this material is valuable for the historian but until the final index appears it will be difficult to use it. The index "can only be assured by the full cooperation of all subscribers."

JACOB C. MEYER.

Arthur C. Cole,  
Managing Editor.

W. R. U.

PART SIX OF DR. MONNETTE'S SERIES OF BOOKS ON HISTORY  
OF JERSEY FAMILIES PRINTED

## Map of East Jersey and West Jersey of 1777 Is Reproduced

"Part Six of 'First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge of Olde East New Jersey' by Dr. Orra Eugene Monnette, of 350 South Oxford Avenue, Los Angeles, California, has been issued and is now ready for distribution. Readers no doubt remember the reviews this newspaper has given the other five parts of this important work and contribution to the history and genealogy of these early New Jersey families, from whom so many people of the present generation are descended and who now reside in most of the eastern, southeastern, middle and far western states of the Union.

## RICH SOURCE BOOK

"These publications are invaluable to the descendants of these many families covered in this great work, as well to the many thousands who are interested in family history and genealogy and historical and genealogical work. It will enable many to trace their lines of ancestry to these early American progenitors, who established our present great nation from their beginning on the eastern seaboard.

"The present generation has little conception of the trials, hardships and dangers these early ancestors underwent to build and establish the greatest republic on earth today.

"Part Six of the series contains 356 pages set two columns to the page in six and eight point type, which permits a great amount of material be included in a minimum amount of space. It also contains as a frontispiece, a large folding map of New Jersey, showing both East Jersey and West Jersey, a reproduction of one published December 1, 1777, and from surveys made in 1769, by order of the com-



missioners appointed to settle the boundary dispute between the colonies of New Jersey and New York.

#### CEMETERY LISTS PUBLISHED

"In addition the book contains many historical sketches of places in the colony and of the history and genealogy of many of the families of the regions in and around Piscataway and Woodbridge. Some parts of the Parish Registers of St. Albans Abbey of England are included. Many gravestone inscriptions are given from various graveyards and cemeteries, among which are Samptown, Middlesex county, N. J.; Presbyterian, at Springfield, N. J.; list of Revolutionary soldiers buried in Rahway cemetery, as well as others buried in the same cemetery; New Providence, N. J., cemetery; cemetery at the Conn farms; Baptist Church cemetery at Scotch Plains, N. J.; later burials in Rahway cemetery; marriages in Presbyterian church at Westfield, N. J.; burials in the Dunham cemetery; Piscataway cemetery inscriptions, and Baptist Church cemetery at Stelton, N. J."

(CLARKSBURG, W. VA., SUNDAY EXPONENT-TELEGRAM, Dec. 16, 1934.)

#### PERSONAL COMMENTS AND BOOK REVIEWS

January 28, 1935

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles, California.  
My dear Mr. Monnette:

I have enjoyed my studies in your "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge." Strangely enough, my incursions into the New Jersey field of genealogical study received their impetus from a search in Canada for a lost ancestor.

I traced a Rhode Island Spencer into Vermont and thence as a Tory into Canada. There I located him, or thought I did, in and about Napanee and Kingston. The marriage record said that Augustus Spencer married Sarah L. Conger, November 1, 1789, after banns published in July. Among other children, a son, Hazelton Spencer was baptized in 1799 by a traveling missionary named Langhorne.

The Conger trail led me to New Jersey, and into some very pleasant correspondence.

RUSH M. BLODGET.

(One of the most persistent and competent genealogists in California.)

JOHN B. HARVIE  
91 Mathewson Road  
Barrington, Rhode Island  
July 18, 1934

"PART VI arrived, like a welcome friend, at a most opportune time, when three of us—the two children and myself—were laid low with whooping cough, of all childish things for a grown man to 'ketch.' So I have been able to spend more time than usual in pouring through PART VI—and I have found many things of value and interest in it. In fact, as each part arrives, I find myself going back through the other parts, and each time I make a new discovery!

"Needless to say I am looking forward to PART VII, but you'll have to issue it in parts A and B if you keep up with PART VI! And may your health and enthusiasm continue to burn brightly and allow you to finish your labors. You have done a great task well for us Jerseymen, and I for one appreciate it. To be able to sit at my desk in Rhode Island, and read about my forbears in the state of my birth, getting more information and facts about them than it would be possible to gather in many, many trips to New Jersey—and all said facts coming by way of California—I never cease to marvel at your work, and I certainly count myself fortunate to be among the possessors of 'First Settlers.'

Sincerely yours,

(Signed) JOHN B. HARVIE."

## THE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA

1300 Locust St., Philadelphia

June 19, 1934

Dear Mr. Monnette:

I am directed by the Society to communicate to you their thanks for your continued kindness in the copy of Part Six of your notable work: The First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, Olde East New Jersey, without which it would be impossible to know the history of that section.

With renewed thanks, in which are included personal ones,

I have the honour to be,

Yours very respectfully,

(Signed) M. ATHERTON LEACH,  
Corresponding Secretary.

To Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles, California.

GEORGE J. MILLER

Counsellor at Law

176 Smith St., Perth Amboy, N. J.

December 6, 1934

Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles, Calif.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

I have carefully examined every volume of your "Ye Early Settlers of Piscataway," and as a close student of the history of this vicinity of New Jersey, I find the greatest collection of early historical information that has ever been gathered together in one place.

You have in your work uncovered many new and interesting facts. The publication of an index which is essential and I understand is now in the press, is going to make this great mass of information available to student and research worker. I look to a fountain of new essential information being released through the fine work which you have accomplished.

You have spent considerable time and money in the collection of your material, especially going to the original sources to insure accuracy.

You have devoted yourself so much to this work that it has affected your health. When a man lays down so much for the love of his project he is to be doubly praised for the great monument he has built.

Sincerely yours,

(Signed) GEORGE J. MILLER.

## THE LA SALLE &amp; KOCH COMPANY

Toledo, Ohio

June 29, 1934

Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles, Calif.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

The copy of the PART VI came two days ago and of course I appreciated your thoughtfulness in sending it to me.

You have made a fine contribution to the early family history of New Jersey and I am sure the descendants of those pioneers should feel deeply grateful for the amount of work you have expended on this subject.

If I am in position to contribute any information that may be helpful to you, please do not hesitate to call upon me.

With kind regards and many thanks for your kind letter and the book, I am,

Sincerely yours,

(Signed) WARREN CASE,  
324 Kenilworth, Toledo, Ohio.

WC:W



**FROM LETTER OF MILNOR LJUNGSTEDT**  
**Editor, The County Court Note-Book and Genealogical Fact**  
June 27, 1934

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,  
350 South Oxford St.,  
Los Angeles, Calif.

My dear Mr. Monnette:

"Your work is really astonishing and I find it very interesting. You see I have several New Jersey or part New Jersey lines . . . and while I think the SHARPS and the FRENCHS, and the MILNORS, were of West Jersey . . . at least in 1682 and after . . . still I don't know very much about them. I once started to explore Cape May county . . . I have a feeling, based on some fragments of fact, that my ROBINSON ancestor who bothers me so, may have come down from New England with the other sea-faring folk.

"The amount of material you have gathered together is not matched by anything I can recall. Documentation is what we so much need and it is so sadly lacking in the innumerable books that have been published . . . especially in the southern states. There is rather an amusing, perhaps one might say appealing, naivete in the manner in which the southern families rely upon oral tradition. I am quite sure some of them would be insulted if you suggested the need of recorded proof! Well, except for the trouble they make to those of us who demand historical exactness, perhaps it doesn't make much difference, after all."

Truly yours,  
MILNOR LJUNGSTEDT.

---

**AN EDITORIAL FROM THE SAME**

Note has been made heretofore of MR. MONNETTE'S valuable and beautiful books . . . The First Settlers of New Jersey. There is not space here to comment in detail as to their contents but they are recommended to all interested, especially for the large number of historic records thus made available.

(THE COUNTY COURT NOTE-BOOK, Dec., 1931, p. 66.)

---

**PHILIP H. WADDELL SMITH**

50 Hodge Road  
Princeton, New Jersey

June 27, 1934

Re Bickley, p. 1115:

"I happened to note this item—which you question as being error for Bingla.

"You may be interested to note of Stillwell's interesting comment on him in his Vol. III: 423 and IV: 380-82.

"I have also in my records a Mary Bickley, who was one of the so-called New Britain Purchasers in early Co. 1711 which further evidences the name though it may not be of material importance for your work."

---

**A FRIEND AND PASTOR OF THE EDITOR'S YOUTH, OHIO**

"Upon my recent visit to Fostoria, I found some awful gaps in the muster roll, but very few remnants of the old guard, which is prima facie evidence that we are all in process of vanishing so far as time is concerned, but from the standpoint of Eternity—well, that is the glowing side of the picture, for Christianity, Science and Human experience demonstrate that God has put us here not as tourists but as tenants where we finally abide forever."

Dr. John Wesley Hill.

January 8, 1935.

**LINCOLN MEMORIAL UNIVERSITY**  
**A Living Memorial Sustained by a Grateful People**  
 at  
**Cumberland Gap, Tennessee**  
**CHANCELLOR'S OFFICE**

**Dr. John Wesley Hill**  
**Chancellor**  
**Washington, D. C.**

**Munsey Building**

January 23, 1935

My dear Dr. Orra E.:

Many thanks for yours of the 15th. I appreciate your reference to the item about old Fostoria, relating as it does to my early association with your family, and particularly your Grandfather, George W. Hull, and Uncle, J. C. Fremont Hull. My, how the very thought of the days when such men appeared among us stirs my blood to a well nigh dangerous pressure.

I am working hard here for my fifty thousand dollar fund for our University by February 12th and hope to succeed. In fact, I must succeed. I believe if you manipulate the letters I sent you, you may be able to bring in some real substantial results. At any rate it is worth an earnest effort.

Faithfully yours,

(Signed) JOHN WESLEY HILL.

Dr. Orra E. Monnette, Trustee of the University,  
 Bank of America,  
 Los Angeles, Calif.

(Letterhead of)

**LINCOLN MEMORIAL UNIVERSITY**  
**Harrogate, Tennessee**  
 November 27, 1934

Dr. Orra E. Monnette,  
 Bank of America,  
 Los Angeles, Calif.

My dear Dr. Monnette:

We have just received such an interesting letter from Miss Sawyer of the Cabrillo Chapter, D. A. R. She says: "Mr. Monnette gave us a wonderful talk. We all feel as if we had walked your campus and visited with your fine young folks."

I cannot tell you how deeply I appreciate your helpfulness in this matter. It means so much to these Chapters to have a personal representative from the school and I do not know of any one whom I would rather have speak a word in our behalf than yourself.

Concerning the D. A. R. motion picture, it is a private film owned by Mrs. Pouch, whom you remember stood in the audience the day of Commencement and gave \$100.00 to the school in the name of the Approved Schools Committee. The film is entirely the pictures of academic procession and one or two spots on the campus. It might be something which you would like to possess and, if so, I will get in touch with Mrs. Pouch and arrange to have her make a duplicate for you. I do not believe that they cost an extravagant amount.

Thanking you again and again for your cooperation, I am,

Sincerely yours,

(Signed) STEWART W. McCLELLAND,  
 President of the University.

SWM:LM





Processional, at Commencement, June, 1934

# LINCOLN MEMORIAL UNIVERSITY, HARROGATE, TENNESSEE

Abraham Lincoln, Cumberland Gap, Old Wilderness Road, and Daniel Boone.

(Left to right) Major A. V. Dalrymple, Assistant Attorney General, U. S. A., Washington, D. C., Trustee.

Dr. C. C. Peale, Pastor, First Methodist Church, Columbus, Ohio.

Dr. John Wesley Hill, Chancellor, and Abraham Lincoln orator and exponent.

Dr. Orra E. Monnette, Trustee, who delivered Commencement address; Los Angeles, California.

Another view presents Mrs. Russell William Magna, President-General of D. A. R., who received degree.

Ancestors of some of these were representative of origins and migratory trails, from Olde East New Jersey.



AMERICANIZATION AND ABRAHAM LINCOLN PROGRAM

Los Angeles Breakfast Club, Wednesday morning, April 4, 1935

(Left to right)

Lieut. Francis Edward Evans, British Consul, at Los Angeles.  
Dr. Orra E. Monnette, President, Los Angeles Breakfast Club.  
Dr. John Wesley Hill, Chancellor, Lincoln Memorial University.  
Mr. Louis B. Mayer, V.-P. and Manager Production, Metro-Goldwyn-Mayer Studios.



## PERSONAL REFERENCES

As a member of the Institute of American Genealogy, it has been my pleasure to go over your "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge," which I obtained from their library, incidentally my ancestor Edmund Kinsey came to Bucks County, Pa., from Woodbridge.

\* \* \* \* \*

May I add my tribute to the many, and congratulate you on your great work. I feel they are a magnificent addition to genealogy in general and to the families of that section of New Jersey in particular.

(LETTER OF JOHN INGHAM KINSEY, ATTORNEY  
AND COUNCELOR AT LAW, EASTON, PENNSYLVANIA.  
EASTON TRUST BUILDING, AUGUST 16, 1934.)

## AN ORIGINAL SUPPORTER OF THIS SERIES

Elizabeth, New Jersey

My dear Mr. Monnette:

"It was good to hear from you after such a long silence. I've not been at all well during the past year, some of it seriously ill with heart and gall trouble. I am much better and am going out quite a bit again. I've enjoyed your books so much, and have them, the three volumes in leather, and am very proud of them. I hear great praise for your work everywhere."

ADELAIDE N. MEEK.

January 21, 1935.

Member Board of Assistants, Nat. Soc. of Mayflower,  
Descendants (of the latter, O. E. M. is also a member of  
the National Board of Assistants).—O. E. M.

## ANOTHER FROM THE SAME

(An Original Supporter of This Reference Series)

My dear Mr. Monnette:

Was very pleased to hear from you and that you are completing an Index. Am so glad for the set wasn't complete without it. I have just sent word to the bookbinder to wait for the Index—was glad your letter came when it did. What is to be your next work? A continuation of Piscataway, etc.? I shall always feel pleased that I helped in a small way—for it's the very best compilation on the history of that part of Jersey—so comprehensive—so true and so fine. I hear great praise of it at all the Libraries and other places.

While we don't have earthquakes and such in New Jersey—we do have "weather of sorts." Just now it's cold and snow and it's very uncomfortable. I hope you and your nice family will be at the next Congress in Plymouth. If I'm not mistaken you will soon have to put copper toes on your boots to keep the young men away, for you have a most attractive young daughter.

My regards to her and your wife,

Most sincerely yours,

(Signed) ADELAIDE N. MEEK.

February 6, 1935.

**EGERTON CRISPIN, M.D.**

Los Angeles, Calif.

January 19, 1935

Mr. Orra E. Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles, Calif.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

Thank you very much for the privilege of looking at the Genealogists' Magazine, which is being returned today.

I am in full accord with the reviewer's compliments to you for the industry and the very fine way in which you have gathered together and put up the material for the First Settlers of this section of old East New Jersey.

Cordially yours,

EC\*HD

(Signed) EGERTON CRISPIN,  
(Baronial Order of Runnemedede.)

**BIOGRAPHICAL ITEMS AND PERSONAL ACTIVITIES  
CONCERNING THE AUTHOR**

Prepared by his Secretary, Mrs. Dorothy Long (relating to a confidential service of over thirteen years, undiminished in enthusiasm over his character, kind attributes and achievements.—D. B. L.).

(Continuation, vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 923.)

(Not wishing to be, in the slightest, guilty of any immodesty, these are included, that my daughter shall always possess as a permanent record, these contemporary estimates, as it were autobiographical, but solely uninspired by the author.—O. E. M.)

- I. WHO'S WHO IN AMERICA, 1934-1935, (Vol. 18, p. 1692), revised and brought down to date.
- II. BIOGRAPHICAL DATA, compiled and filed in the archives of the Los Angeles Public Library, recently, by Miss Karel Lynn, (March 4, 1935), as Mr. Orra E. Monnette, was July 1, 1935, reappointed to the Board of Commissioners of the Library, by the Hon. Frank L. Shaw, Mayor of the City, to commence the 21st year of that service, and was immediately re-elected President of the Board to commence his 20th year, in that office.
- III. WHO'S WHO AMONG NORTH AMERICAN AUTHORS, 1933-1934-1935, (Vol. VI, p. 706).
- IV. WHO'S WHO IN GOVERNMENT, 1930, (Vol. I, p. 403).
- V. WHO'S WHO IN CALIFORNIA, 1928-1929, (Detwiler), p. 112.
- VI. PHI BETA KAPPA SOCIETY, General Catalog, 1922, pp. 501 and 912.
- VII. PRESIDENT, 1931-2 and 1934-5, THE BOOKPLATE ASSOCIATION INTERNATIONAL, (A world wide organ.).
- VIII. Elected, March 25, 1935, PRESIDENT of the LOS ANGELES BREAKFAST CLUB, a prominent organ., acting as host each Wednesday morning to distinguished visitors, from around the world, and has entertained Presidents of the U. S. A., Cabinet Officers and Foreign Ministers.



# CALIFORNIA STATE CHAMBER OF COMMERCE

Ferry Bldg., San Francisco  
Organized 1924

**Historical Activities:** Organization of a Subcommittee on Historical Diversion Monuments, Orra E. Monnette, Chairman, "to compile and approve a list of the principal historical spots in the state, and to devise a uniform and accurate system of direction markers calling to the attention of our travelling public these places of historical interest." Cooperation with the California State Department of Natural Resources and State Park Commission in the registration of landmarks under Chapter 184, Statutes of 1931. Promotion of state-wide "Know Your California" campaign, Frank H. Deuprey, Chairman, Publicity Department, by free distribution of outlines and reading lists for twelve months' study of California history.\*

(List of Organizations in California Interested in California History, by The California State Historical Association, 1933-1934, p. 5.)

(NOTE: \*The above work by inaugurated by O. E. M. in 1927, and has been continued under sub-com., (supra), but under State Dept., of Natural Resources, O. E. M. is Chairman of a special com., on Registration of Historical Sites, under the law referable as well to diversion markers.—D. B. L.)

## BANK OF AMERICA

January 26, 1935.

Mr. E. R. Frady, Business Manager,  
Chino Champion,  
Chino, Calif.

Dear Mr. Frady:

We wish to thank you for your request for a mat of Mr. Orra E. Monnette to use in connection with the publicity regarding his appearance in Chino to speak before the schools and the Rotary Club. We are glad to cooperate by sending you this mat, also a short historical sketch of Mr. Monnette. He is speaking before the school assembly, also the Rotary Club of Chino on Wednesday, January 30, on the subject, "Early History of Los Angeles."

Orra E. Monnette, Vice-President, Bank of America, Los Angeles, has been prominent in California banking circles and a civic leader for upwards of three decades. Coming to California from Ohio in 1907, he continued the practice of law, but shortly became interested in banking, taking a prominent part in the organization of three Los Angeles banking institutions.

Mr. Monnette has given largely of his time to civic affairs, serving as a director of the Chamber of Commerce of the United States, and upon important committees of the California State Chamber and the Los Angeles Chamber. He has been President of the Board of the Los Angeles Public Library since 1914.

A lawyer by profession, a banker by choice, a poet by inspiration and an orator of splendid voice and well-rounded phrases, Mr. Monnette is much in demand as a public speaker.

Yours sincerely,  
WINFIELD BARKLEY,  
Assistant Manager,  
Advertising and Publicity.

CC: Mr. Orra E. Monnette.  
WB:McD Encl.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, a native of Ohio and a life member of the Society, has been a member of the Board continuously since 1927,

though he had served prior to that, during which period he was President of the Society. He is at present Historian. By vocation he is a banker, though he adds to that the profession of lawyer, in which he was originally schooled, and that of genealogist. He writes poems, makes speeches and has been Chairman of the Board of Directors of the Free Public Library of the City of Los Angeles almost from the time when the memory of man runneth not to the contrary. His Revolutionary ancestor was Israel Clark.

(THE BULLETIN of the California State Society Sons of the Revolution, JULY-AUGUST-SEPTEMBER, 1934, Vol. XI, No. 3, p. 5.)

## LEAGUE OF WESTERN WRITERS, INC.

Eighth International Convention

Portland, Oregon, August 14-18, 1934

(Formal Minutes of Meeting)

"Mr. Orra E. Monnette of Los Angeles, President of the League, gave several remarkable addresses during the week. His messages and delivery were characterized by an enlivening vigor and force which left his hearers inspired for new and better work in creative writing. Seldom has the League been favored with such perception and frankness and withal such charming humor as Mr. Monnette shows in his talks. He is an ideal presiding officer, his ready wit and his logical resume of business session or lecture rounding out any program to its appropriate conclusion. Parrying, yet agreeing with the fine and aggressive state loyalty of Oregonians and Washingtonians, he nevertheless reserves large enthusiasm for his own beloved California."

## MAKING FRIENDS FOR THE BANK

By Orra E. Monnette

Vice-President, Los Angeles Main Office

From a purely selfish viewpoint to the members of our organization, the great drive for new trust business, now under way, is entitled to receive the full, enthusiastic, earnest cooperation of all the separate units of our great institution.

\* \* \* \*

## CREATES CLOSE BOND

The fine standing and excellent reputation of our institution offers a guiding, influential force for this special effort and appeal. In no direction can the importance of both public and private service be as well and thoroughly demonstrated, as in this field of trust operation. A client well and faithfully served, not only enhances his banking attachment, but makes him a friend, servant and publicizer in most favorable ways for the whole organization.

(BANKAMERICAN, Oct. 26, 1934, Vol. 4, No. 9, p. 1.)

## UP THE LADDER

Bookfellows Orra Eugene Monnette and Jay Roderic de Spain have engaged in a Monosyllabic Tilt, each writing a sonnet to the other in words of one syllable. Proves it can be done. Sonnets, too, Mr. Monnette, who is an ex-President of the League of Western Writers, says: "I think de Spain's Indian poem, which will soon be issued, is to be an American classic."

Professor Cotton Noe, the Poet Laureate of Kentucky, having retired from the University of Kentucky, is now enjoying life on the Pacific Coast. With his wife, he was the guest of Stella Knight Reuss at a tea at which many Bookfellows were present. Our information comes from Mrs. Reuss and Bookfellow Julia Boynton Green.

(THE STEP LADDER, March, 1935, p. 68.)

## WHITTIER NEWS

Whittier, California

March 26, 1935

REDS PLAYED IN KIWANIS CLUB  
SPEECHOrra Monnette, Banker, Unleaches  
Blast at Unamericanism

Lashing out at proponents of Communism in all its forms and staunchly upholding American institutions as descended to us through generations of democratic government and capitalistic economy, Orra E. Monnette, vice-president of the Bank of America, delivered to the Kiwanis Club today an outstanding address of the year in the club's succession of noon programs.

Mr. Monnette's subject was, "Opportunism or Americanism?" He defined opportunism as "taking advantage of opportunity or circumstance," or more specifically as "seeking immediate advantage with little regard for principles or ultimate consequence."

The speaker traced the reasons for respect of American institutions, and documented his argument by quotations from Lincoln and other great Americans that called for respect for ideas of our fathers. He said to gain the American perspective one must have knowledge of history, know the manners and customs of the age, hold appreciation for American principles and value the discipline of a pioneer nation.

He pointed out that all these doctrines of radical change started with the destructive premise.

"How can anyone in his right mind and with any sense of rhyme or reason favor the Soviet regime in Russia?" asked the speaker. He said it had destroyed an old order to set up one certainly more oppressive and tyrannical than the old.

"The democracy of America," defined the speaker, "is no frenzied mob bewildered by the babel of tongues and the screaming of speech. It is an eager citizenship, anxious for the general welfare, and having within it a tribunal of reason and conscience from which must ultimately emanate those judgments that are to direct the progress of mankind."

Mr. Monnette found occasion in his address to administer a stinging rebuke to the California Legislature for the admission of self-seeking measures for consideration, and for its manner of doing business. "A body in which men poke their fists in each other's faces cannot have any respect for order," said he, "or but little for law."

The speaker also blasted the Townsend Plan. "It is the craziest piece of nonsense ever dug up to fool the people," he declared.

It was the second time that Mr. Monnette had addressed the Kiwanis Club. He was given a veritable ovation at his close. Harold Coward introduced him.

Special music was furnished by a saxophone quartet composed of Arthur Price, Monte Wicker, Bob Charlton and Fred Woodward.

President W. F. Kroener conducted the meeting.

## SUTTON ERRORS

March 9, 1935.

Mr. E. F. Sutton,  
1150 Fifth Avenue,  
New York, N. Y.

Dear Mr. Sutton:

Acknowledging your letter, which is interesting and helpful, I am glad to know that you are identical with the author of "Genealogical Notes

of the Sutton Family of New Jersey, by Edward F. H. Sutton, 1900," of which I have a copy.

Regarding your statements, (pp. 20 and 21), as to Mary, "probably Doty," as marrying Zebulon Sutton, there is now question before Registrar McAuslan of the Mayflower Society, as I imagine several have qualified there under your statement.

Now, as to any possible mistakes of mine, which you might wish to correct, I am very happy to have you do so, wherever you find a statement, with my initials added—"O. E. M.," for which I am entirely responsible, but I would respectfully suggest that you furnish some evidence, documentary or record, changing any such statements of mine. Like most critics, where a pedigree is set up, which is in disagreement with their own, you seem to rest upon opinion evidence from others and I cannot accept that. Of course, it is ridiculous for you to quote some marginal "no," made by an interloper, who likes to deface other people's books in Public Libraries.

## UNPUBLISHED COX RECORDS

I have just received a letter from Mr. Louis R. Hamill, Matanzas, Cuba, in response to the carbon, which I sent you. He reaffirms his belief in the accuracy of these records, and says that you were hasty in your conclusions, as you offered no evidence, in disproof. He says that he has checked every one of my statements very carefully, and finds nothing out of line.

## GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS

Now, I think you have not noted carefully the heading in each case, where my genealogical material has been presented, under "Genealogical Deductions," and where the statement is not my own, and I give authority, it must rise or fall by that authority, without charging me with the responsibility for the inaccuracy—which I have definitely stated to be the plan of my work, in a dozen places.

With reference to the "Unpublished Cox Records," and the different items, under question by you, I have carefully disclosed the source, and when I read Mr. Hamill's letter, again, after his correspondence with you, I realize that he is acting in good faith.

I do not believe that genealogical disputes can ever be settled by personal opinion, largely prejudiced by theories adopted, which are self-serving. I have no object or motive re-SUTTON, as that is not my line. Therefore, in PART SEVEN, I shall give the controversy full play, and call attention to your challenge about it. I think you are bound to assume the burden of proving or disproving your corollary, by record or other proof, than by ipse dixit opinion, because I am more than willing to accept the result of your searches, if so undertaken, than the "Unpublished Cox Records," of which I know nothing, except by the gracious reference and help of Mr. Hamill, who has purchased my books and tried to assist me, in rendering a service, to those interested in Jersey genealogy.

It will be interesting to you to learn that not a one of those writing me critical letters, or assuming so much arrogance as to make marginal notations, in my books, in Public Libraries, has ever subscribed for a book or contributed any real data, in print or by document, which I could use for true genealogy.

However, I want naught but GENEALOGICAL TRUTH.

Thanking you for writing, with best wishes,

Very sincerely yours,

ORRA E. MONNETTE.



An Historical and Geographical Account  
OF THE  
PROVINCE and COUNTRY  
OF  
PENSILVANIA;  
AND OF  
*West-New-Jersey*  
IN  
AMERICA.

The Richness of the Soil, the Sweetness of the Situation the Wholesomeness of the Air, the Navigable Rivers, and others, the prodigious Encrease of Corn, the flourishing Condition of the City of *Philadelphia*, with the stately Buildings, and other Improvements there. The strange Creatures, as *Birds, Beasts, Fishes, and Fowls*, with the several sorts of *Minerals, Purging Waters, and Stones*, lately discovered. The *Natives, Aborigines*, their *Language, Religion, Laws, and Customs*; The first Planters, the *Dutch, Swedes, and English*, with the number of its Inhabitants; As also a Touch upon *George Keith's New Religion*, in his second Change since he left the *QUAKERS*

---

*With a Map of both Countries.*

---

By GABRIEL THOMAS,  
who resided there about Fifteen Years.

---

London, Printed for, and Sold by *A. Baldwin*, at  
the *Oxon Arms* in *Warwick-Lane*, 1698.

THE DEDICATION—"FRIEND WILLIAM PENN"  
(Reproduction of title page of "Pensilvania; And West-New-Jersey, In America. Gabriel Thomas"; original volume in the private genealogical library of the author.—O. E. M.)

(1287)

This is a historical map of the Delaware River region, showing the states of Pennsylvania, New Jersey, and Delaware. The map is oriented with North at the top. Major cities and towns are labeled, including Philadelphia, Camden, New Castle, and Dover. The Delaware River is shown flowing from the north towards the south, with numerous tributaries and smaller waterways. The map also includes a compass rose and a scale bar at the bottom, indicating distances in miles. The title 'DELAWARE RIVER' is prominently displayed at the top.

IMPORTANT CARTOGRAPHY, as showing WEST NEW JERSEY and PENNSYLVANIA, Bucks, Philadelphia and New Castle Counties, (later Delaware), and Hoorkil als Lewis R. and Town, 1698. (Reproduction of map, as appearing in "Pensylvania; And West-New-Jersey, In America. Gabriel Thomas"; see reverse.—O. E. M.)



THE PROPHECY OF OUR NATIONAL  
GREATNESS

"I see

Freedom's established reign; cities and men  
Numerous as sands upon the ocean shore,  
And empires rising where the sun descends!  
The Ohio soon shall glide by many a town  
Of Note! and where the Mississippi's stream,  
By forests shaded, now runs sweeping on,  
Nations shall grow, and states, not less in fame  
Than Greece and Rome of old! We, too, shall boast  
Our Scipios, Solons, Catos,—sages, chiefs,  
That in the lapse of time yet dormant lie,  
Waiting the joyous hour of life and light."

PHILIP FRENEAU, the American  
Poet in 1775. N. J.

(From OUR FIRST CENTURY, Great and  
Memorable Events.)

WHAT AND WHY IS A POET?  
Shelley says: "Poets are the hierophants of an  
unapprehended imagination."

A PACHYDERM

Some men are so very dense  
In their cerebral suspense,  
The hiatus of the mind  
So wide and queerly defined;  
The tissue within the skull,  
Bony, as the brain is dull;  
Limited in dimension,  
There is no comprehension  
Of anything fine and grand;  
Impotent to understand  
The finer, fairer graces,  
Voicing mere commonplaces.  
This, the somnambulant type,  
Succored on sausage and tripe,  
Dares to ask of the poet,  
What and why? Who can know it?  
—Orra Eugene Monnette.

INDEXES TO PARTS PRECEDING

EACH PART, as published, was succeeded in sequence by another PART, in the fore part of which was published a TABLE OF CONTENTS and LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS covering the preceding PART.

The titles of each separate paragraph or article are not closely followed in the succeeding indexes, but, in the case of subject or place evidences, the major or motivating theme is reproduced by suitable heading and paging, so that each and every important phase of this REFERENCE SERIES is immediately available by such page references.

However, the student and researcher must carefully note the following helps by which to find the material and data desired in a particular PART as;

TABLE OF CONTENTS, PART ONE,	p. 142.....	et seq.
ILLUSTRATIONS, PART ONE,	p. 142.....	et seq.
TABLE OF CONTENTS, PART TWO,	p. 325.....	et seq.
ILLUSTRATIONS, PART TWO,	p. 325.....	et seq.
TABLE OF CONTENTS, PART THREE,	p. 454.....	et seq.
ILLUSTRATIONS, PART THREE,	p. 455.....	et seq.
TABLE OF CONTENTS, PART FOUR,	p. 654.....	et seq.
ILLUSTRATIONS, PART FOUR,	p. 657.....	et seq.
TABLE OF CONTENTS, PART FIVE,	p. 897.....	et seq.
ILLUSTRATIONS, PART FIVE,	p. 902.....	et seq.
TABLE OF CONTENTS, PART SIX,	p. 1256.....	et seq.
ILLUSTRATIONS, PART SIX,	p. 1264.....	et seq.

Therefore, the following subject and place index, combined, will serve to make each object of study and point of search, immediately, of use and service, which taken together with the surname indices, which follow after, will present a complete set of indexes for this entire REFERENCE SERIES, excepting only the new context and records, to follow in this volume, as PART SEVEN, presenting certain interpretive subject sequence and genealogical deductions, in alphabetical order, not yet indexed in form, with this publication.—O. E. M.

## REFERENCE SERIES

This reference series of History and Genealogy of the Colonial and Provincial Periods of "Olde East New Jersey," with allied and interwoven facts, and certain geography, more or less remote, not to be omitted in any complete coverage of the field, originally planned to be set up, within the scope of the subject, has now presented over 1242 closely printed pages, fine type, double column, with bounteous illustrations, a total in number of 190, and with surname entries, in genealogical reference and deduction, running to excess of 80,000, as applied to cognomens: thus, in the six parts, already presented is in truth a "monumental" exhibition of this particular objective, that will ever be available to the student and searcher, if not to the supercilious critic, self-exploitive professional and self-centered editor, (a very limited number, in the face of many generous encomiums, of praise unstinted, coming from the more able, kindly disposed genealogical journalists, of note).

This reference series has proceeded to a total of six parts, printed, published and issued as follows:

PART ONE, October 1, 1930

PART FOUR, July 1, 1932

PART TWO, May 5, 1931

PART FIVE, April 12, 1933

PART THREE, October 1, 1931

PART SIX, April 12, 1934

## GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS

This form of presentation, in each PART, in alphabetical sequence, in order of SURNAME, has been purposely employed to give source, origin and AUTHORITY, for each genealogical statement, made, in favorable comparison to the undocumented claims, ipse dixit expressions and long compilations of those, who may seem to think that their editorial position, genealogical prestige, or elaborate formulas, entitle them, to claim superiority of merit or professional expertness, irrespective of the equal and perhaps, more authoritative, and more conscientious labors of others, who work not for monetary or reputational compensations, but, whose work, perhaps, amateur or avocative, may deserve the more positive appraisal of truth and authenticity. Consult the "Genealogical Follies of 1933," (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 890), which clear and pointed statements are not enjoyed by those in sequestered circles, as denominated here.

At the head of each series of GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS, very certain paragraphs explained and clarified both plan and purpose, as appear:

GENEALOGICAL NOTES of the DUNHAM FAMILY,

(PART TWO, pp. 179 et seq.)

RICHARD SMITH of PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE,

(PART TWO, pp. 287-290.)

GENEALOGICAL REFERENCES and PRELIMINARY DEDUCTIONS,

(PART THREE, pp. 405 et seq.)

GENEALOGICAL INDICATIONS, POINTED, (idem, pp. 402-4).

GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS, (PART FOUR, pp. 582 et seq.);

(PART FIVE, pp. 786 et seq.) and

(PART SIX, pp. 1163 et seq.)



## GENEALOGICAL COMPILATION

Not a single generation can, with positivity, be predicated upon another by any documentary authority, in strict application. Even a vital record, birth, death or marriage, cannot, and neither a will nor land grant can, do more than evidence a relationship between two or more persons. They are usually without identification. The pedigrees builded upon these documentary bases is simply GENEALOGICAL COMPILATION, even with logical experience employed in high minded deduction.

Because of the rare claims of experts (?), intelligentsia (?), editorial experience (?), it was interesting to analyse, for errors, typographical and compositional, a cross-section of a thousand pages of two of the older genealogical magazines, published in the cultured centers. The results were astonishing, and certainly lay in the dust all claims for genealogical perfection, vaunted by each of these excellent publications, where publication committees cater to favorites around the editorial shrine, to the exclusion of others, equally worthy. It is not the fault of the formula. It just cannot be done. To decry Bergen now exposed to ridicule, to announce Pelletreau as being "unreliable," to acclaim the Maine expert because he is hunting for forgeries alleged to be committed, three hundred years ago, to shout frensily at others, in this agreement with the exclusive propaganda, does not reflect favorably upon the laudable and painstaking efforts of those working outside of these organizations or editorial influences.

GENEALOGICAL COMPILATION is the best thought upon family relationships to be developed under goodwill efforts, not by expert, professional selfishness. It does not avail to claim that one ruminant can chew a larger and more juicy cud than another who may not be as close to the trough of critical ensilage and editorial fodder—O. E. M.

## REFERENCE SERIES INDEXES

It has been difficult to carry, without excessive expense and unnecessary delays in separate issuance, a complete INDEX, with each PART, although the author has been well aware of the demand for this additional equipment. However, any one taking time for examination and determination of the editorial plan, always in alphabetical order where longer records are presented, and in certain historical or subject sequence, would be enlightened by marking the definite continuity, not at first sight readily apparent.

However, generous patience is at last rewarded, as here is given the most complete INDEX, as to Place Names, Subjects and Genealogical Surnames, prenoms and cognomens, prepared with exacting labor and most conscientious application.

This is offered as a painstaking effort, expertly and well done.

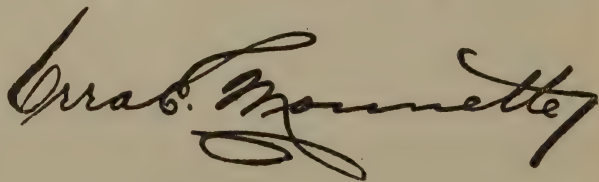
IT IS POSSIBLY TRUE THAT SOME TYPOGRAPHICAL OR MINOR ERRORS HAVE APPEARED, and much material has been given by quotation or by reference, and, it may be, to a few disputed pedigrees and genealogy, FOR THAT IS NECESSARY IN A REFERENCE SERIES, IF THE FIELD IS TO BE COVERED; BUT NOT

A SINGLE STATEMENT OF THIS EDITOR, PARTICULARLY WHERE HIS INITIALS "O. E. M." APPEAR, EXCEPT THAT IT IS BASED UPON RECORD OR OTHER AUTHORITY, OR UPON A CONVICTION REACHED BY GENEALOGICAL DETERMINATION AND DEDUCTION, OUTSIDE OF THE RANGE OF MERE SPECULATION AND GUESS-WORK. OF COURSE, THERE ARE ALLEGED PROFESSIONALS AND ALLEGED EXPERTS, WHO CLAIM THAT THEIR WORK IS NON-PUNCTURABLE, BECAUSE OF THEIR GREAT AND DISTINGUISHED LEARNING (?), ("EXPERIENCE," about which it is to laugh), SET APART AS HOLY AND INTOLERANT—BUT ALL **TIRES**, NO MATTER HOW TOUGH AND AC-"CORDED," BLOW OUT, MORE OR LESS, AND WEAR OUT, POSITIVELY.

GENEALOGY IS IMPERFECT, INACCURATE AND NOT WITH MUCH REAL DOCUMENTARY OR RECORD PROOF, AND THAT ALREADY PUBLISHED, IN MAGAZINE AND SEQUESTERED SPHERES, IS EVEN LESS LIKELY TO WITHSTAND THE ULTIMATE HISTORICAL REVELATION, IF AND WHEN REMOVED FROM THE RETREAT OF FAVORITISM OR PUBLICATION PRESTIGE.

THE MEEK, HUMBLE AVOCATIVE AND CONSCIENTIOUS PUBLISHER IS COMPELLED TO HOLD HIMSELF IN EMBATTLEMENT, AS BEST HE CAN, TO RESIST PURELY SELFISH ENCROACHMENTS AND INEQUITABLE COMMENTS, BY THOSE WHO CREATE NOTHING, AND WHOSE JEALOUSY IS AROUSED BY THE HARD, UNSELFISH WORKER, WHO SPENDS GENEROUSLY HIS MONEY, WITHOUT MONETARY GAIN, IN BEHALF OF THESE VERY PROPONENTS OF GENEALOGICAL DICTATORSHIP.

THE NOBLE FIELD OF GENEALOGY HAS ALWAYS BEEN IMPAIRED BY THE SELF-EXPLOITIVE CRITIC, AS WITH THE VAUNTING ARISTOCRAT OF FANCIFUL BLUE BLOOD? THESE RECURRING, PROVOCATIVE, STATEMENTS IN THIS WORK HAVE RECEIVED ALMOST UNIVERSAL ACCLAIM, (at least a thousand letters have so come), AS BEING COURAGEOUS APPEALS, IN THEIR VITAL FORM, FOR MORE GENERAL RECOGNITION OF THE FRAILTIES OF HUMAN MINDS AND THE SERIOUS NEED FOR GREATER ACCORD AND MORE BENEVOLENT ENCOURAGEMENT TO THOSE WHO ONLY DESIRE TO HELP, AND NOT TO MAKE MONEY OUT OF OTHERS OR REPUTATIONS AS GENEALOGICAL MONITORS, CRITICS AND CENSORS, WHOM NO ONE EITHER RESPECTS OR LOVES.

A large, stylized handwritten signature in dark ink, reading "Orra B. Munnell". The signature is written in a cursive style with long, sweeping strokes, particularly in the last name "Munnell".

Los Angeles, California,  
March 1, 1935.



PLACE and SUBJECT  
INDEX  
for  
FIRST SETTLERS  
of  
YE PLANTATIONS  
of  
PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY  
by  
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE

---

INDEXES TO PARTS ONE, TWO, THREE, FOUR, FIVE, SIX, of this REFERENCE SERIES, pages one (1) to twelve hundred and forty-two (1242) inclusive.

SUBJECT and PLACE INDEX. (Arranged alphabetically, with sufficient cross-references, so that every topical theme, editorial opinion, divergent excursion and historical genealogy can be found.—O. E. M.)

SPECIAL ATTENTION IS CALLED TO THE TABLE OF CONTENTS PRESENTED IN EACH PART, (excepting PART ONE, and including this PART SEVEN), together with LISTS OF ILLUSTRATIONS, and every place and surname, appearing thereon, being included in this INDEX.

(In each PART, GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS re SURNAMES appear in alphabetical order.—O. E. M.)

## A

- Abbey Church, St. Albans, England 313  
 Abbey, Memorial of Capt. Thomas 317  
 Abbreviated References 307  
 Aberdeen, Scotland 318 340 415 63 280 1198  
 Abigail, The ship 417  
 Abraham Smith Articles 10  
 Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy 9  
 27 139 477 478 609 612 615 419 315  
 Abstracts of Wills, Somerset House, London 316  
 Ackerly Coat-of-Arms 762  
 Ackerly Family Genealogical Notes 583 762  
 Acknowledgment of Compilation Co-operation 139  
 Acres Family Genealogical Notes 786  
 Adam's Descendants 948  
 Adams Family Genealogical Notes 582 583 786  
 Adams Family; Genealogy and History of Newbury 317  
 Adventure, The ship 165  
 Affidavit of John Worth 454  
 Albany, N. Y. 88 157 167 217 316 317 319 321 322 323  
 Albany, N. Y.; Calendar of Wills at 27  
 Albany, N. Y.; History, Collection and Records of 315  
 Alexandria, Va. 8  
 Alger Family of Maine, The 583  
 Alger Family Genealogical Notes 583  
 Aistrin Family Genealogical Notes 583  
 Allen Family Genealogical Notes 405 786  
 Allen, George and Ralph; One Line of Their Desc. in N. J. 317  
 Allaire Family Genealogical Notes 1016 1017  
 Americana 17 27 135 639 825 953  
 American Ancestry 27 318 319 321  
 American Ancestry Previous to Decl. of Independence 315  
 American and English Genealogies 27 476  
 America; A Catholic Weekly 906  
 American Archives 825  
 American Aristocracy 672 685 881  
 American Armoury and Blue Book 9 30 316 762  
 American Army by Bolton 17 27  
 American and Canadian Atlas 948  
 American Aristocracy 685 881  
 American Atlas 895 896 969  
 American Bankers Assn. 804  
 American Baptist Historical Society 197  
 American Bar Assn. 923  
 American Biography; a New Cyclopedia 473  
 American Colonization 21  
 American Colonists 672 1238  
 American Colonists in English Records 782  
 American Composite 672 469 654  
 American Council of Learned Societies 918  
 American Epitaphs and Inscriptions 401  
 American Family History 311  
 American Families 9 135 137 315 319 322 323 324 427 441 472 725  
 American Gazetteer 893 949  
 American Genealogist 331 949  
 American Genealogy 948  
 American Heraldry 14 15 16 17 18 672  
 American Heraldry Society, The 8  
 American Heraldica 32 315  
 American Historical Assn. 9 27 135 137 427 441 472 474 508 594  
 American Mercury Magazine, The 14 685 920  
 American Prisoners of Amer. Rev. 776  
 American Protoplasmic Aristocracy 684  
 American Revolution 322 328 590  
 Americans of Royal Descent 313 315 415 881  
 American Sabbath Tract Society 180  
 Alricks Family Genealogical Notes 405 583  
 Alricks of the Amsterdam Colony, Peter 317  
 Alston Family Genealogical Notes 583 584  
 Alward Family Genealogical Notes 787  
 Amboy, N. J. 35 37 39 40 47 56 57 59 63 65 73 87 109 110 118 173 174 228 225 246 247 287  
 Amboy Ferry at Tottenville 148  
 Amesbury, Mass.; Old Families of Salisbury and; 31 83 319 323 21 500 502 751 810  
 Ammonet (Jacob) of Virginia 317 473 568 1164  
 Amsterdam, Holland 116  
 Amwell, N. J. 559 560 558 561 562 563 564  
 Anabaptists 110  
 Ancestor Magazine, The 668 672 674 923 664  
 Ancestors in Silhouette 961  
 Ancestral Records and Portraits 27  
 Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Mass. 8  
 Ancient Heraldic Devices 15  
 Ancient Parish Registers of England and Wales 503  
 Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass. 28  
 Anderson and Perrine Families of N. J. 317  
 Andover, N. H.; History of 591  
 Andrews Family Genealogical Notes 584 787  
 Androvet, N. Y. 147  
 Anglo-American Records Foundation 312 949  
 Annals of Our Colonial Ancestors and Their Desc. 323  
 Annals of Newtown, N. Y. 31  
 Annandale, N. Y. 118 148  
 Annapolis; History of the County of 315  
 Annapolis, Nova Scotia; Calnek's History of 324  
 Anne, The ship 402 438  
 Antill Family Records 406  
 Antill, Edward; N. Y. Merchant of the 17th Century 317  
 Antiquarian Magazine, The 315  
 Antiquity of Surnames 480 481  
 Antrim Family of America; Records of the 473  
 Antrobus Family Genealogical Notes 584  
 Antrobus Family Armorial Bearings 1005  
 Appleton, Samuel; Memorial of 317  
 Appleton Family Genealogical Notes 584  
 Applegate Family Genealogical Notes 406 407 584  
 Aquehenouch, N. J. 52 53 57 109  
 Arbutus Lake, N. Y. 147 148  
 Ardmore, Penn. 23 313  
 Argonaut, The 905  
 Ark and Dove, The ship 330 365 622  
 Armorial Families 27 137 151  
 Armorial Families in N. J. 151  
 Armorial Du Poitou et Etat Des Nobles 316 682  
 Armorial General Du Poitou 31 315 330 426 482 682  
 Armorial Insignia of the Vaughans 477  
 Arms of Norway, The ship 777  
 Arnold Family Armorial Bearings 1006  
 Around the Editorial Stove 972  
 Articles of Woodbridge and Piscataway Men 1153 1154  
 Articles and Agreements re emigration to N. J. 77 78  
 Arlington, Mass. 323  
 Artillery Company of Mass. 315  
 Asbury Park, N. J. 318  
 Ash Swamp, The Battle of 81  
 Ashford, N. Y. 164  
 Aspinwall Notarial Records of Boston, Mass. 315  
 Assembly of N. J.; List of Members of the 42 64 473 698  
 Association Oath Rolls of the British Plantations 157 158 317  
 Assamhocking River 164 166  
 Assunpinke, N. J. 113  
 Atkins Family Genealogical Notes 760  
 Atkinson Family of Bucks County, Pa. 317  
 Atkinson Family Genealogical Notes 788  
 Auburn, Maine 321  
 Augur (Robert) of New Haven Colony; History of 317  
 Austen House, Staten Island, N. Y. 119  
 Augustine Friars Church 616  
 Author's Note: Perth Amboy 293 454  
 Averell-Avery Family, The 317 404  
 Averell Family Genealogical Notes 584  
 Avis (George) and His Desc. of Salem Co., N. J. 317



Axe River, England 290 291  
 Axminster, England 290  
 Ayers Family Genealogical Notes 788  
 Ayre's Jack Pine Nursery 465  
 Ayars (Robert) and His Desc. 317

## B

Bacon Family Genealogical Notes 584 585 788  
 Baillergeau Family Genealogical Notes 584  
 Bailliou Family Genealogical Notes 788  
 Bailey, Banks & Biddle Company 17 27 151  
 Bainbridge Family Genealogical Notes 789  
 Baltimore, Md. 158 224 316  
 Baltimore (Lord) Rent Roll 401 511  
 Bangor, Maine 322  
 Bangs, (Edward) The Pilgrim 317  
 Bangs Family, Genealogy of the 317 672  
 Bank of America 132 290 640 667 739 918 928  
 Bank of Italy 13  
 Baptist Church at Piscataway, N. J. 188 196 197 202  
 Baptists, History of the 172 200 950  
 Barbados, History of 473 800-a 800-b  
 Barbadoes, The Island of 401  
 Barber Family Genealogical Notes 789  
 Barberry Swamp 84  
 Barclays of New York, The 318  
 Barclays of Urie, General Account of the 318  
 Barefoote Family Genealogical Notes 586  
 Barnes Family Year Book 318  
 Barnstable Families 503 332  
 Baronial Order of Runnemede 9 27 29 320 609 668 1188  
 Barron Family Genealogical Notes 585  
 Barry's History of Framingham, Mass. 476  
 Bartlett Family Genealogical Notes 756 757  
 Batsford, Ltd. London, England 353  
 Battle Abbey, The Roll of 499 949  
 Bavaria, Germany 478  
 Becket Coat-of-Arms 791  
 Belfast, Maine 319  
 Belgic Gauls, The 400  
 Belgic Walloon Immigration 672  
 Bellamy River 364  
 Benedict's History of the Baptists 172  
 Benedict's History of Sutton, Mass. 476  
 Benedicts in America, Genealogy of the 318 672  
 Benjamin Hull Tavern at Piscataway, N. J. 735 831 1190  
 Bentley Manor, Staten Island, N. Y. 119 122 148 339 604 617  
 Benton Harbor, Mich. 431  
 Bergen Family, The 318  
 Berkshire, England 82  
 Berlin, Germany 658 911  
 Bermuda 158  
 Berry, Dep. Gov. John 401  
 Bethpage, Long Island, N. Y. 318  
 Beville Family of Virginia, Georgia, Florida, etc. 322  
 Bibliography 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 141 142 307 454 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 666  
 Bibliotheca Americana 1242  
 Bibliothèque Nationale, Paris, France 917  
 Bibliothèque Heraldiq 682  
 Billerica, Mass.; History of 28  
 Billopp Family Genealogical Notes 587  
 Billopp Farmer; History of Thomas and Anne 318  
 Billop's Point, Staten Island, N. Y. 27 147 893  
 Billop's Ferry at Tottenville 148  
 Billiou Family Genealogical Notes 700 702 703  
 Biltmore, N. C. 218  
 Binghamton, N. Y. 324  
 Bingley Family Genealogical Notes 587  
 Biographical Directory 424  
 Biography of Orre Eugene Monnette 667  
 Births Registered in Piscataway Town Records 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243  
 Bishop Family Genealogical Notes 745 746 747  
 Bishop Hull's Parish 830

Bishopgate, London 711  
 Black Point, N. Y. 147  
 Blackford Family Genealogical Notes 758 759 760  
 Blackshaw Family Genealogical Notes 759 760  
 Blackwell Family Genealogical Notes 587  
 Blackwell's Island, N. Y. 587  
 Bloodgood's Swamp 148  
 Bloomfield Family Genealogical Notes 407 499 587 588  
 Boast of Heraldry, The 972  
 Bodine's Pond 122  
 Bodine and Coffin Families; Annals of the Sinnott 317 323  
 Bolton's American Armory 17 27  
 Bonham Armorial Bearings 330  
 Bonham Family Genealogical Notes 27 139 186 327 329 330 332 318 407 588 589 761 762 687  
 Bonham, Will of Nicholas 408 409 455  
 Bonhame Creek 183  
 Bonhamtown, N. J.; First Settlers of 27 175 186 327 736  
 Bonney Genealogy 218 318  
 Book of the Hulls 135  
 Book Reviews 300 454 658 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920  
 Boone's Wilderness Trail 964 848 849  
 Borden (Richard and Jean), History and Genealogy of Desc. of 318  
 Bordentown, N. J. 174  
 Boston, Mass.; Registry of Deeds 146  
 Boston Daily Advertiser 431  
 Boston Evening Transcript 18 23 73 221 309 312 415 473 743 804 855 993  
 Boston Fire of 1760 611  
 Boston, Mass. 89 134 139 160 220 221 224 225 290 317 319 315 321 461 469 473 474 493 654  
 Boston, Mass.; History and Antiquities of 473  
 Boston, Reports of the Record Commissioners of 27  
 Boucher Family Genealogical Notes 589 590  
 Bound (Bowne) Family Genealogical Notes 407 590  
 Bound Brook 41 45 62 173 174 216 344 349 350 402 403 457  
 Bowne (William) of Yorkshire, Eng., and His Desc. 318 402  
 Bowne Family Genealogical Notes 407 590  
 Bottle Meadow 212  
 Bradford History of Plymouth Plantations 27  
 Bradford Family Genealogical Notes 590  
 Bradley's Brook 111  
 Brakeley Family of Lopatcong; Chronicles of the 318 797  
 Brakeley; In the Time of Mathias 318  
 Braintree, England 321  
 Braintree, Mass. 321 399  
 Bramham, England 42  
 Branford, Conn. 117 673  
 Brashear-Brashears Family, The 10 27 318  
 Brassier Family Genealogical Notes 407  
 Braucher (See Brocker)  
 Brearley Family; American Branch of the 318  
 Brees Family; Personal Reminiscences and General Sketch of the 318  
 Brewster Family Genealogical Notes 763  
 Brick House, Montague, N. J. 1167 1168 1169 1190  
 Bridon Family Genealogical Notes 590  
 Bridge Creek 148  
 Bridgewater, Mass.; History of North 323  
 Bridgewater, N. J. 174  
 Brinckerhoff, Family of Joris Dircksen 318  
 Brinspittal, England 246  
 Bristol, N. H. 220  
 Bristol and America 315  
 Brittain Family Genealogical Notes 590  
 British and Danish Earthworks, England 291  
 British and French Settlements in North America 969  
 British Family Names 330 473 590

- British Plantations, Association Oath Rolls of the 157 473  
 British West Indies 785 478  
 British Museum 646 650 658 894 915  
 Broucker Coat-of-Arms 1169  
 Brooklyn Eagle 115  
 Brooklyn, N. J. 175 219  
 Brookhaven, N. Y. 163  
 Brown Family Genealogical Notes 590  
 Brown University 615 842 1218  
 Browns, The New Jersey 473  
 Bryant Genealogies; Carteret and 318  
 Brynson (Brinson) Family Genealogical Notes 591  
 Brunswick, N. J. 65 114 174  
 Brutus Lake 148  
 Buckelew Family Genealogical Notes 799  
 Buckinghamshire, England 330  
 Buckworth Family Genealogical Notes 799  
 Bucyrus, Ohio 217 218  
 Bucyrus Public Library 880 918  
 Bucyrus Telegraph-Forum 918  
 Budd Family, The 318 407  
 Budd (Rev. Thomas) and His Desc. 318  
 Buffalo, N. Y. 332 478  
 Bugby Family Genealogical Notes 799  
 Builders of America 924  
 Bundling; Its Origin, Progress and Decline in America 473 479  
 Bunker Hill, N. Y. 148  
 Bunn Family of America; History of the 318  
 Bunn Family Genealogical Notes 799 800 801  
 Burgogne, France 417  
 Burlington and Mercer Counties, History of 27 113 405  
 Burlington First Settlers 698  
 Burnham Family Genealogical Notes 591  
 Burnham Woods 591  
 Burnett Family History, The 318  
 Burr Family; Gen. History of 318  
 Burrill Family Genealogical Notes 410  
 Burrill Family of Lynn 318  
 Burton, N. Y. 147  
 Burton Family Genealogical Notes 591 802  
 Butcher Family Genealogical Notes 802 804  
 Butler's Ferry at Tottenville 148  
 Butters, England 291  
 Button Family Genealogical Notes 591 592
- C**
- Caesar, Render Unto 663  
 Calais, Maine 316  
 Caledonia, The ship 399  
 Calendar of Historical MSS of N. Y. 151 153  
 Calendar of N. J. Records 113 205  
 Calendar of Wills Recorded at Albany, N. Y. 27  
 Calendar of Dutch N. Y. Historical MSS 474  
 California; A Bibliography of the History of 921 922  
 California College in China 668 1203  
 California Chronology 10 918 920  
 California in 1690 534  
 California Missions and Land Marks 329  
 California State Historical Marking Committee 640  
 California State Mayflower Society 139  
 California Society Sons of the Revolution 918  
 California Historic Genealogical Society 8 475  
 Calnek's History of Annapolis, Nova Scotia 324  
 Calvert County, Md. 22 285 314 1161  
 Calvinists of France 399 400  
 Cambridge, Mass. 315 316 488  
 Cambridge, History of 27 501  
 Camden, N. J. 323  
 Camden & Amboy Railroad 174  
 Camden Society 146  
 Camfield (Matthew) and Desc., History of 318  
 Canackawack, An Indian Chief 71  
 Canadian Atlas; American and 948  
 Canfield (Thomas) and Desc., History of 318  
 Canoo Hill 195  
 Canterbury, Court of; London 316 330  
 Cape Cod, Mass.; History of 27 225  
 Cape Cod, Freeman's History of 742  
 Cape May, N. J. 27 64 159 164 186 187  
 Capo di Monte 148  
 Carhart (Thomas) of Cornwall; Desc. of 318  
 Caribbees, N. Y. 154  
 Carman Family Genealogical Notes 592 1171  
 Carr's Island 84  
 Carteret Family Genealogical Notes 410  
 Carteret and Bryant Genealogies 318  
 Carvell Family Genealogical Notes 592  
 Case, Warren, Chart 1172  
 Castleton, Staten Island, N. Y. 119 148  
 Catalogue of Ye Names of Inhabitants of Piscataway 225  
 Cedar Brook 39 174 349  
 Census Documents of Staten Island Early Settlers 123 124 125 126  
 Ceremone's Bay 329  
 Chabosseau (Chabossant) Family Genealogical Notes 410  
 Chamber of Commerce of U. S. 927  
 Champagne, France 103  
 Champeaux Devises 474  
 Champion Genealogy, The 318  
 Chancery Lane, London, England 316  
 Chandler Family; Desc. of William and Annis 318  
 Chaplin Family Genealogical Notes 592  
 Chapman Family Genealogical Notes 592 593  
 Chapman of Ipswich, Mass.; Genealogy of Edward 318  
 Charles, the Second 43 47  
 Charleston, S. C. 196 198 321  
 Charlestown, Mass. 331  
 Charlestown, Mass.; Genealogies and Estates of 32  
 Charleston, West Va. 461  
 Chase-Townley Estates and Families in England 475 477  
 Chase (Aquila) and His Desc. 474  
 Chelsea Island 122  
 Cheesquakes, N. J. 110  
 Chesapeake Harbour 172  
 Cheeseman Family in the U. S.; Genealogy of the 318  
 Chester, Pa. 197  
 Chestnut Plain, N. J. 214  
 Chew; A New Jersey Family 318  
 Chicago, Ill. 320 322  
 Chillicothe, Ohio 849 853  
 Christopher Billopp House, Staten Island, N. Y. 119  
 Church of Christ, Woodbridge, N. J. 111  
 Church of Christ, Fairfield, Conn. 378  
 Church of England 63  
 Church of St. Andrews, Staten Island, N. Y. 28  
 Church Members at Woodbridge 111 142  
 Church of Threadneedle Str., London, Eng. 314  
 Churches of N. Y. and its Vicinity 315  
 Cilley Family Genealogical Notes 593 594 807  
 Cilley Family, The 318  
 Citizens Sponsoring Promotion of Maidenhead, N. J. 113 114  
 Citizens of Perth Amboy 339  
 Civil Officers in N. J. Prior to 1775 30 445  
 Clark (Israel); An Ohio Pioneer 474  
 Clark Genealogy and Some Desc. of Windsor, Conn. 319  
 Clark Family Genealogical Notes 410 594  
 Clarke's St. John Church, Elizabethtown, N. J. 63  
 Clarkson Coat-of-Arms 673  
 Clarkson Family Genealogical Notes 807 808  
 Clarksons of New York, The 673  
 Clarksburg, W. Va.; 879 916 919  
 Clarendon Press 473  
 Clawson Family Genealogical Notes 410 411 412  
 Clayton's History of Union County 477  
 Clements (Robert); Ancestry of 319  
 Cleveland, Ohio 317 318 320  
 Cliffs, Calvert Co., Md.; The 365 884  
 Clifton, N. Y. 148



- Clinker Lot Right Men 104 339 340 341 342 343  
344 345 346 347 348 349 350 454 456 462 598  
720
- Clinton, N. J. 45 62
- Cocheco River 364
- Cocheco, N. H. 220
- Cock-Cocks-Cox Family; History and Genealogy  
of the 319
- Coddington Family Genealogical Notes 594
- Coddington Family, Records of John of Wood-  
bridge 319
- Coe Family Genealogical Notes 412
- Coe (Robert), Puritan; His Ancestors and Desc.  
319
- Coffin (Coffyn) Family Genealogical Notes 413
- Coffin, Bodine Families; Annals of the Sinnott  
317 323
- Coffin Family in England 291
- Coffin Family; Life of Tristram Coffyn of Nan-  
tucket, Mass. 319
- Cohansey River 378
- Cohansey, N. J. 27 29 167 175 198 199 201
- Cohansey Baptist Church 190 198 201
- Cohansey Compact; Signers of the 378
- Colchester, England 330
- Collector Magazine, The 600
- Collections of N. J. Historical Society 27
- College of Arms, London 9 426 466 654 658 1239
- Collier Family Genealogical Notes 808 809
- Colonial Church in East Jersey 109
- Colonial Dames, Society of 27 274 838
- Colonial Documents of N. J. 430 950
- Colonial East N. J. 302
- Colonial Families of America 135 475 639 920
- Colonial Grants of Staten Island, Map of 122
- Colonial History of the State of N. Y. 288
- Colonial Immigration to America 302 311
- Colonial Period of N. J. 450
- Colonial Ministers 109 110 111 112
- Colonial New York 411 505
- Colonial and Revolutionary Sire, The 469
- Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Pa. 760
- Colonial Society of Americans of Royal Desc. 9
- Colonial Society of Pa. 9 316 848
- Colonial War Service 298 445 455 457 462
- Colonial Wars; General Society of 171
- Columbia, Mo. 323
- Columbia Historical Society 439
- Columbus, Ohio 218 320 429
- Colver-Culver Genealogy 319
- Colyton, England 134
- Comic History of England 672
- Comic History of Rome 672
- Company of the Plough 220
- Comparative Governments of England and Amer-  
ica 10 920
- Compendium of American Genealogy 9 27 139 477  
478 609 612 615 419 315
- Compleat Man, The 668
- Complete Guide to Heraldry, by Fox-Davies 606
- Commonwealth History of Mass. 316
- Composite American, The 469 654 672
- Compton Family Genealogical Notes 594 809
- Conant Family; History of the 319
- Conceit, A (poem by O. E. Monnette) 303
- Concessions and Agreements of Lords and Prop. of  
N. J. 42 72 78 184 341 506
- Concord, N. H. 23 315 318 320
- Conclusive Reactions 1241 1242
- Condit Family of Newark, N. J.; Records of the  
319
- Conesconke, N. J. 212
- Confidence, The ship 245 749
- Congressional Library, Wash., D. C. 585 639 646  
658 664 894 910 911
- Conger Family History 585 587
- Connecocheque, Pa. 201
- Connecticut Colony 117 378
- Connecticut; First Puritan Settlers of 29
- Connecticut Historical Society 8
- Connecticut Probate Records; Digest of the 316
- Connecticut River 45 183
- Connor's Pond 148
- Constitution, The ship 134 610 203 204
- Constitution of the U. S. 700
- Constitution of the Province of West Jersey 42
- Constitutional Convention 424
- Constables Hook 37
- Constance, The ship 218
- Contents, Tables of, see INDEX, herein
- Continental Congress 424 704 920
- Convergent Migration 468
- Cooper (Daniel) and Grace Runyon of Long Hill,  
N. J. 319 474
- Cooper Family Genealogical Notes 595
- Cooper's Plains, N. Y. 319 474
- Cooper (Martha Kinney); Ohioan Libr. Committee  
915 918
- Corbett Family Genealogical Notes 810
- Coriell Family Genealogical Notes 595
- Corrections of Published N. J. Records 546 547 654
- Corson Family; History of Desc. of Benj. 319
- Cornwall, England 318
- Cornwell (Cornell) Family Genealogical Notes 596
- Cottle Family Genealogical Notes 810 811
- Council of Prop. of East N. J. 104
- Council of First General Assembly of East N. J.  
547
- Council of Plymouth 220
- County Act of 1710; The 64 559
- County Magistrates in Year 1739 775 776
- County Division of East Jersey and West Jersey  
64 172 404
- Coursens of Sussex County, N. J. 319
- Courts of Long Island, N. Y. 119
- Court of Kensington 48
- Court of Canterbury, Somerset House, London 316
- Cowescomen 43 44
- Cow Harbor, Long Island, N. Y. 153
- Cowperthwaite Family Genealogical Notes 811 812
- Cox Family Genealogical Notes 596
- Crabb Meadow 164 413
- Crabb (Richard) of Wethersfield, Conn., and Long  
Island 412 413 457
- Crabb Family Genealogical Notes 596
- Crabbe Coat-of-Arms 596 597
- Crabbe Book Plate 597
- Crafts Family Genealogical Notes 812
- Craige Creek 206
- Craigforth, Aberdeen, Scotland 280
- Cranbury, N. J. 174
- Crane Family Genealogy 319
- Cranes Neck Creek 206 211 213 214
- Crawford County, Ohio; History of 610
- Creed, and National Optimism; A 10
- Crests of Leading Families in Great Britain and  
Ireland 315 474
- Crewkerne, England 134 1158
- Critical Period of American History 621
- Cris de Guerre Legendes Dictons 682
- Christiana, N. J. 164
- Crocheron's Hill 148
- Crookhorne, Pa. 330
- Cross Creek, N. J. 214
- Cromwell, House of 319
- Cromwell Family Genealogical Notes 813 495
- Crowe or Crowell Family Genealogical Notes 597
- Crowe (John) and His Desc. 319
- Crowell Family of Desc. of Samuel; Chart of the  
319
- Crozier's General Armory 315
- Culver-Culver Genealogy 319
- Cumberland County, N. J. 28 166 172
- Cumberland; History of Gloucester, Salem and 28  
158 835
- Cummings Family Genealogical Notes 319 813 814
- Cutter Family Genealogical Notes 815

## D

- Dally Family Genealogical Notes 597 598
- Dalrymple, Memoir of Sir James 319

- Dalrymple Family Genealogical Notes 598  
 Dalrymple Coat-of-Arms and Book Plate 598  
 Damariscove 221  
 Danckaerts (Jasper); Journal of 474 508 509 510  
 511 512 513 514 465 654 650  
 Danes 291  
 Daniel's History of Oxford, Mass. 476  
 Daniel Boone Trail 848 849  
 Daughters of American Colonists; Natl. Society of  
 315 477  
 Daughters of the American Revolution 69 332 378  
 833  
 Davis Family Genealogical Notes 815  
 David Lake, Staten Island, N. Y. 119  
 Dayton Family Genealogical Notes 816  
 De Bonrepos 402  
 Declaration of Independence 410 594 700 705  
 Dedham, Mass. 319  
 Dedication 4 134 326 454 494 699 700 701 991  
 Deeds and Land Grants of Olde East N. J. 43 44  
 45 46 47 48 49  
 Deed Record Indices 1151 1152 1155 1156 1157  
 Deed Records of East Jersey 1061 to 1070, incl.  
 Deerfield, N. H.; History of 323  
 Definition of First Settlers and Territorial Exten-  
 sions 35  
 DeForests of Avesnes, The 319  
 DeForest Family Genealogical Notes 816 817 818  
 DeHart's Point, N. Y. 147  
 DeHozier Family Genealogical Notes 608 609 654  
 Delaware County, Ohio 217 218  
 Delaware, The Clan of the 71  
 Delaware; Historical Society of 315  
 Delaware, Original Land Titles in 315 725  
 Delaware; History of the State of 315 722  
 Delaware River 36 45 62 64 102 164 165 172 191  
 206 324 327 350 359 360 506 508  
 DeMaupassant Coat-of-Arms 598  
 DeNeve (Don Felipe); Founder of Los Angeles 10  
 Dennis Family Genealogical Notes 598 599 741 742  
 743 744 745  
 Dennisiana 319 598 766  
 Denton Family Genealogical Notes 599 319  
 Dewey (Chauncey M.), Chronology and Ancestry  
 of 474  
 Deputies of First Assembly of East N. J. 547  
 Der Deutsche Roland 8 847  
 Derby, Conn. 203  
 Desmarets Family Genealogical Notes 599  
 Destructive Genealogy 312  
 Detroit, Mich. 318 321  
 Development of Self Government in N. J. 1238  
 Devonshire House Friends Records 330  
 Devonshire, England, Families 290  
 Devonshire, England 134 220 291 327 328 329 332  
 354 842  
 Dictionary of American Biography 918  
 Dictionary of Biographical Reference 31 330 476  
 Dictionnaire Des Devises Nobiliares et Historiques  
 427  
 Dictionnaire Historique et Genealogique Des Fam-  
 ilies 682  
 Dictionnaire Des Noms 682  
 Dictionnaire Des Devises Hist. et Heraldique 682  
 Dickerman Ancestry; Families of 873  
 Dilly (John) The Elder, of Woodbridge 599 600  
 Discovery and Settlement of Mississippi Valley  
 848 853  
 Divinity Hall, Cambridge, Mass. 488  
 Doctors of Effete Genealogy in Meeting 685  
 Documentary Chronology of East N. J. History  
 690 691  
 Documentary History of New York 28  
 Documents Relating to Colonial History of N. J.  
 67 68 101  
 Documents Relating to Colonial History of N. Y.  
 27 145 288  
 Dod (Daniel) of Branford, Conn.; Male Desc. of  
 673  
 Dog Swamp, N. J. 214  
 Don Felipe de Neve, Founder of Los Angeles 10  
 Dongan Manor House of Cassilton 119  
 Dongan Patent of 1686 108  
 Dongan Hills, Staten Island, N. Y. 119 122 143  
 148  
 Doomsday Book 480 486 984  
 Dorchester, Mass.; Records of First Church of 28  
 Dorchester, Mass. 134 220  
 Dorset, England 246 290  
 Dotey's Ferry at Tottenville 148  
 Doty-Doten Family American 319 660  
 Doty Family Genealogical Notes 413  
 Doughty Family of Long Island; The 400  
 Doughty Family Genealogical Notes 600  
 Dove Family Genealogical Notes 818  
 Dover Historical Collections 28  
 Dover, N. H. 23 63 70 83 89 167 183 220 223 224  
 225 320 364 952  
 Dover Settlement and the Hiltons, The 320  
 Dover, Staten Island, N. Y. 123  
 Drake's Bay, Calif. 329  
 Drake Coat-of-Arms 353 414 454 455  
 Drake Family in England and America 291 319  
 331  
 Drake Family Genealogical Notes 326 328 403 413  
 414 600 601 602 819 820 821  
 Drake Family in N. H. and N. J. 69 332  
 Drake Heirs Assn. 332  
 Drake of Hampton, N. H. 331  
 Drake, Sir Francis, Coat-of-Arms 326-a 353 354  
 Drake and His Yeomen 331  
 Drake, Jeremiah; Affidavit 932  
 Drake or Duke 403  
 Drinkwater (John); The Ancestry of 474  
 Drinkwater Family Genealogical Notes 319 414 415  
 Dublin, Ireland 165  
 Dublin Wills 402  
 Duer's Pond 148  
 Duke of York 148 160 184  
 Duke of York Record; Original Land Titles in  
 Delaware 315 725  
 Dunbarton, N. H.; History of 318  
 Dunham Burying Ground Deed 177 178 179  
 Dunhamtown, N. J. 195  
 Durham, N. H.; History of 70 830  
 Dunham Family Genealogy 177 178 179 180 181  
 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192  
 193 194 195 319 457 495 602 603  
 Dunham-on-Trent; History of 315 415  
 Dunhams of Woodbridge 194 195 196 456  
 Dunn Family Genealogical Notes 416 604 741  
 DuPuy's Point, N. Y. 147  
 Durham, N. Y.; History of 70 830  
 Durham, England 1188  
 Dutch Government 36  
 Dutch MSS of Colonial N. Y. 151  
 Dutch Nomenclature 115 116 117 142 566 567  
 Dutch Officers who took Oath at Piscataway 88  
 Dutch Patronymic, The 21  
 Dutch Surnames 120 121 122 123  
 Dutch Settlers 28 43 44 46 57 115 116 117 119 120  
 164 302 305 400 567  
 Dutch West India Company 510 651  
 Dutchess County, N. Y.; History of 315  
 Duxbury, Mass. 181

## E

- Eastern Division of N. J.; Map showing 128  
 Eastham, Mass. 183 185 191 218 219 224 225  
 Easthampton, Long Island, N. Y. 62 159 160 161  
 164  
 East Jersey; Maps of 894 1070-b  
 East Jersey; Whitehead's History of 63  
 East Jersey History; Contributions to 318 336  
 East Jersey Under the Proprietary Governments  
 28 36 69 450 505 506 507  
 East and West Jersey Division Line 548  
 East Orange, N. J. 317  
 Early Dutch Settlers of Monmouth Co., N. J. 28  
 Early Germans of N. J. 27  
 Early Inhabitants of Ipswich, Mass. 28  
 Early Long Island 28  
 Early Settlers of N. Y. and N. J. 157 to 166, incl.



Early Long Island Wills 29  
 Early Settlers of Amwell, N. J. 561 564  
 Eaton Family Genealogical Notes 604  
 Eaton Family; History, Genealogy and Biography of the 319  
 Edburton, England 63  
 Editorial Desk, The 663 683 882 941 967  
 Eddy Family Genealogical Notes 416 604  
 Eddy Family Assn. 416  
 Eddy Family in America, The 319  
 Eendracht, The ship 145  
 Edgerton, England 218  
 Edict of Nantes 21 120 144 145 146 186 314 316 354 401 487 674 847  
 Edinburgh, Scotland 39 319  
 Editorial Desk, The 683  
 Editorial Comment on Genealogical Values 13  
 Educational Outlook, The 10  
 Education in N. J. 1238  
 Elizabeth, N. J.; History of 28 62  
 Elizabeth River 45 62  
 Elizabethtown Grant 78 184 187; Bounds 731  
 Elizabeth, The ship 612 751  
 Elizabeth, Queen 291  
 Elizabethtown, N. J.; Original Eighty Associates of 102 103  
 Elizabethtown, N. J. 21 23 28 35 38 39 40 43 44 45 46 53 62 63 69 71 73 84 86 87 88 101 102 103 104 109 110 111 114 119 132 139 142 143 144 147 154 155 156 160 175 184 194 198 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 219 221 226 227 228 229 245 274 277 278 291 280 302 324 339 349 393 429 450 506 508 513 515  
 Elizabethan Navigator, The 327  
 Elsborg, N. J. 164  
 Eltingville, N. Y. 118  
 Ely, Revell and Stacey Families; Historical Narrative of the 319  
 Elyria, Ohio 429  
 Elsevier Press 491  
 Emanuel College, Cambridge 63  
 Emmott Family Genealogical Notes 604  
 Emott, James, Clerk 543 604  
 English Ancestry of N. J. Families 503 505 654  
 English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers 27  
 English Claim to North America 970  
 English Heraldry 149  
 English and American Genealogies 27  
 English Kills Creek, N. Y. 109  
 English Nobility 150  
 English Research 1238  
 English Settlers 4 21 119 120 302 305  
 English Surnames 330 473 474 591 607  
 England and Holland of the Pilgrims, The 28  
 Ephrata, Pa. 201  
 Episcopal Church Graveyard Epitaphs 366 367 368 369 370  
 Essex Antiquarian, The 27  
 Essex County, N. J. 40 49 47 64 172 173 174 175 217 218 277 390  
 Essex County, N. J.; History of 32 316  
 Essex County, Mass. 31 315 784  
 Essex, England 330  
 Essex County as of 1664-1714 Frontispiece  
 Essex and Hudson Counties, N. J.; History of 28  
 Essex Institute, Salem, Mass. 498  
 Essex, N. Y. 64  
 Espatin, N. Y. 154  
 Eton College 291  
 Everett of Dedham, Mass.; Desc. of Richard 319 404  
 Evergreen Cemetery, N. Y. C. 1049  
 Evening News Pub. Co. 458 665  
 Ewing, Genealogy of Early Settlers of Trenton and 28  
 Ewing, N. J. 100  
 Exeter, N. H.; History of 27  
 Exeter, N. H. 220 221

Exponent-Telegram, Clarksburg, W. Va. 8 79 916 919  
 Exterior and Interior Bounds of Hunterdon Co., N. J. 64

## F

Facsimile of Court Records of 1708 542  
 Fairbairn's Crests of Leading Families 315 474  
 Fairfield, Conn., Old Families of 378  
 Fairfield, Conn., History and Genealogy of Families of 315  
 Fairfield, by Jacobus 309  
 Fairfield, Conn. 331 378  
 Fairton, N. J. 378 454  
 Falaise, France 948-a 964  
 Fall River, N. J. 216  
 Falls of the Delaware, The 359 360 454  
 Falmouth, Mass. 278  
 Families Presented in Part V 898 899 900 901 902  
 Family Loyalty and Good Citizenship 13  
 Family Tree as Chart of Identification 10  
 Families of Special Mention in Part I, II and III 456 457  
 Families Resident in Piscataway, N. J. before 1700 757 758  
 Families and Surnames 456 457 658  
 Families of Ancient New Haven, Conn. 316  
 Family Crests, The Book of 474  
 Famous Concessions of the N. J. Proprietors 302  
 Famous Families of Mass. 315 323 324  
 Famous Trek, The 455 457 442  
 Farmer (Thomas and Anne Billopp); History of 319  
 Farmer (Thomas); Militia Regiment of 114 115 768 219  
 Farmer's Register 749  
 Farnsworth Memorial 319  
 Farnsworth Family Genealogical Notes 821 822  
 Federated Garden Clubs of N. Y. C. 590  
 Fenwick's (John) Colony at Salem, N. J. 28 164 165 166 407 876  
 Feudalism 150-151  
 Field Genealogy, The 822  
 Fields of N. J.; The 822  
 Field Genealogy in America 320  
 Field Family, The 320  
 Finn Settlers 164  
 First Baptist Church of Piscataway, N. J. 196 735  
 First Families of America 8 27  
 First Families of New England 332  
 First Legislative Assembly of N. J. 298 363 454 479 547 654  
 First Puritan Settlers of Conn. 29  
 First Settlers in N. J. 69 379 774  
 First Settlers of Distinction in Colonial N. J. 494 495 496  
 First Settlers of Piscataway 73; Woodbridge 81  
 First Settlers Series; Original Announcement of 33 Scope 34 et seq.  
 First White Man in N. J. 1157 774  
 Findlay, Ohio 429  
 Fishmongers Company; History of the 505  
 FitzRandolph Family Genealogical Notes 326 328 435 436 772 773 774 823 404  
 FitzRandolph Traditions 320 332  
 FitzRandolphs of N. J.; The 332  
 Five Isaac Kendalls of Ashford 10 475  
 Flatbush, N. Y. 116  
 Flemington, N. J. 64 23 318 323 469  
 Flushing, Long Island, N. Y. 123 152 153 145 162 163 167 168 225 361 420 953  
 Foundation History of Woodbridge, N. J. 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88  
 Founders of New England 28  
 Follett (Eliz. Dewey) Diary 823  
 Folsom Family Genealogical Notes 700 704 705 706  
 Folsom's History of Saco and Biddeford 785  
 Folsom Family; Genealogy of the 32  
 Fontenay, France 314  
 Force Family Genealogical Notes 401 823 824 825  
 Ford Family Genealogical Notes 320 416

Fordham, N. Y. 88  
 Forman Genealogy 320  
 Forum Magazine, The 920  
 Foreign Protestants and Aliens Resident in England 584  
 Forgeries in Old Records 971  
 Fort Hill, N. Y. 148  
 Fort Amsterdam 289  
 Fort James, N. Y. 43  
 Founders of Watertown, Mass. 582 655  
 Fountain House 119  
 Fox-Davies Armorial Families 137 482  
 Fox-Davies Complete Guide to Heraldry 606  
 Framingham, Mass.; Temple's History of 476  
 Framingham, Mass.; Barry's History of 476  
 France; Map of Ancient 444 443 455 463  
 France in Huguenot Times 679  
 Francis & Mary, The ship 601  
 Francis & James, The ship 189 225 435  
 Francaise a Nouvelle York 315  
 Franklin, N. J. 174  
 Franklin, History of the Lost State of 953  
 Frazee Genealogy 320 605  
 Freeholders of Middlesex Co., N. J. 356 357 358  
 379 380 381 550 551 552 654  
 Freeholders of Monmouth Co., N. J. 162  
 Freehold, N. J. 28 40 57 61 109 167 170 171  
 Freeholders of Essex Co., N. J. 552 553 554 555  
 Freeman Family Genealogical Notes 417 591 605  
 607 701 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714  
 715 716  
 Freemen of Southampton; List of the 160  
 Freeman Family of N. J. 28  
 Freeman's (Henry) Book 1242  
 Freeman, Mass., Bay Colony 30  
 Freeman's History of Cape Cod 742  
 French (Aaron) and His Desc. 673  
 French Bibliography, Hug. and Walloon 682  
 French Blood in America, The 474  
 French Church in New York 29  
 French (Thomas) of Burlington, N. J.; Desc. of 320  
 French Family Genealogical Notes 607  
 French Heraldry Offices 31 149 150 485  
 French Huguenot 311  
 French Noblesse 150  
 French Protestant Refugees; History of the 21 126  
 103 682 573  
 French Settlers 4 21 119 120  
 French Surnames 120 121 122 123  
 French and British Settlements in North America 969  
 Fresh Kills, N. Y. 120 121 122  
 Friends Church 63  
 Friends Movement 1012  
 Frigate Guerriere 204  
 Frisian Family, New Amsterdam 318  
 Fullarton Genealogical Notes 508  
 Fuller Genealogy 320

## G

Gage (John) of Ipswich, Mass.; Some Desc. of 320  
 Gage Family Genealogical Notes 607  
 Gannett Family Genealogical Notes 607  
 Gardiner's Island 160  
 Gazetteer & History of N. J. 28 335  
 Gazetteer of the State of N. H. 28  
 Gazetteer of Genealogical Dictionary of the World 316  
 Genealogical Authorities 142  
 Genealogical Directory, The 476  
 Genealogical Dictionary 243 313 749  
 Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island 27  
 Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England 31  
 Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and N. H. 28 637  
 221  
 Genealogical Dept. Los Angeles Public Library 462  
 Genealogical Guide to Early Settlers of America 28  
 Genealogical Digest, The 10

Genealogical Guild, The 10  
 Genealogical Indications; Family References 455  
 Genealogical Follies of 1933 890  
 Genealogical Magazine of N. J. 139 28 378  
 Genealogical Miscellany 454  
 Genealogical Motto 7  
 Genealogical Observations 308 454 478 967 et seq.  
 Genealogical Periodicals; Index of 475  
 Genealogical Perfection 486  
 Genealogical Quarterly 879 953  
 Genealogical References and Deductions 405 455  
 Genealogical Register of First Settlers of New England 28  
 Genealogical Record of First Settlers of Monmouth and Ocean Co. 169  
 Genealogical and Memorial History of N. J. 742  
 Genealogical Society of Pa. 8 30 139 222 223 331  
 394 474 659 908 919  
 Genealogical Tables 320  
 Genealogical Values 10 11 142 308  
 Genealogist, The 137 290  
 Genealogy, The Purpose of 4 7  
 Genealogy; Its Relation to History 4  
 Genealogy of Early Settlers in Trenton and Ewing 28  
 Genealogy of Long Island Families 473  
 Genealogy as a Pursuit 310 311 312 454  
 Genealogy and Memorial History of N. J. 321  
 Genealogy; N. Y. and N. J. 321  
 Genealogy and Patriotism 13  
 Genealogy and National Loyalty 12  
 Genealogy as a Pastime and Profession 311 316  
 Genealogy and Discussion 323 686  
 Genealogy; A Journal of American Ancestry 473  
 475  
 Genealogist's Magazine, The 474 973  
 Genealogists Guide to Printed Pedigrees 330 476  
 Genealogies 471  
 Genealogies of Passaic Valley 761 (Little)  
 Genealogies of First Settler Families of N. J. 317  
 318 319 320 321 322 323 324  
 General Bibliography of History of First Families 671  
 General Outline of First Settler Series 25 140 141  
 306 307 470 471  
 General Society of Mayflower Descendants 179  
 General Society of Colonial Wars 171  
 Gentlemen; Origin of the term 150  
 George Washington-Sulgrave Institution 8  
 Gentry Family in America, The 953  
 Geography (See Maps) 534-a 534-b  
 Geijer, Rouge Dragon 426  
 Geib's Hill 148  
 Gerer or Gerreau Family Genealogical Notes 417  
 418 nom de plume 1183  
 Gereardy Genealogical Notes 417  
 Gerer, Articles by 23 25 140 306 470 473 476  
 Gereardy (Philip) of New Amsterdam 320  
 Germans of N. J.; The Early 27 331 781  
 German Settlers 305  
 German Heraldry 32  
 Germantown and Vicinity; First Settlers of 431  
 Geurard Family of S. C.; A History of the 320  
 Gibbs Family Genealogical Notes 607  
 Giles Family Genealogical Notes 701 718 719 720  
 721  
 Giles Memorial, The 320 716 718  
 Giles Coat-of-Arms 718  
 Gilman Family Genealogical Notes 289 700 701  
 706 707 708 709  
 Gilman (John) of Exeter, N. H.; Record of 320  
 Girls Collegiate School, Glendora, Calif. 640  
 Glenn's Colonial Mansions 703  
 Gloucester, Salem and Cumberland; History of 28  
 158 835  
 Golden Hind, The ship 329  
 Good Housekeeping Magazine, The 920  
 Goodfellow, The ship 699  
 Gordon, Thomas F.; N. J. History 981  
 Goshen, N. Y. 324



Governor and Co. of the Mass. Bay in New England, The 290  
 Governor and Council of N. Y. Province 158  
 Grafton Magazine of History and Genealogy 10 28 32 323 920  
 Grand Army of the Republic 843  
 Grants and Concessions of Olde East N. J. 394 395 396  
 Grants of Lords Proprietors 518  
 Grant (Ulysses S.), The Ancestry of 475  
 Grasset Family Genealogical Notes 418  
 Gravelly Run 166  
 Gravesend, N. Y. 153 161 162 163 167 169 171  
 Great Britain, The Kingdom of 146  
 Great Britain and Ireland; Crests of Leading Families in 315 474  
 Great Bay, N. H. 2 70 221  
 Great Deer River 70  
 Great Kill, N. Y. 148  
 Great Island, N. H. 220  
 Great Neck, N. J. 216  
 Great Pond, N. J. 216  
 Great River, The 83  
 Great Road, The 324 454  
 Great Swamp, N. J. 213  
 Green Brook, N. J. 173 280  
 Greenland, N. H. 221  
 Greenland Family Genealogical Notes 608 513  
 Greenwich, Conn.; Ye Historie of Ye Town of 28 315  
 Grey's Inn, London 165  
 Griffin, The ship 164 165 166 331  
 Grover's Inheritance 52  
 Guilford, Conn. 62  
 Gunpowder River, Md. 880  
 Gutenberg Bible 664

## H

Haasimus 53  
 Hackingsack, N. J. 54 215  
 Hackensack River 52 37 205 211  
 Hackensack Church Records 28  
 Hagenbuch Coat-of-Arms 826  
 Hakluyt Society, The 478  
 Hale (Thomas) of Newbury, Mass.; Genealogy of Desc. of 320  
 Half Moon, The ship 690  
 Halifax, England 164  
 Hamilton, N. J. 100  
 Hammatt Papers 28 289  
 Hampton, N. H.; History of 28 331  
 Hampton, N. H. 83 89 220 224 225 329  
 Hampton, Mass. 500  
 Hampshire, England 220  
 Handbook of American Genealogy, The 475 673  
 Harlem, History of 28  
 Harpers Magazine 776  
 Harrison to Newark, N. J.; Five Generations 320  
 Harrison Family Genealogical Notes 608  
 Harris Family; Genealogical and Biographical Sketches of the 32  
 Harrogate, Tenn. 640  
 Hart (John), The Signer 320  
 Harte Family Genealogical Notes 827  
 Hartford, Conn. 62 321  
 Hartford, England 73 225  
 Hartshorne, N. J. 52  
 Hartwell Family, The 321  
 Harvey Book, The 430  
 Hatch (Thomas) of Barnstable 320  
 Hatfield Family Genealogical Notes 827 828  
 Haverhill, N. H. 224  
 Haverhill, Mass. 72 80 83 87 89 243 244 319 500  
 Hawkins Family Genealogical Notes 327 330 331 332  
 Hawkins Family; Plymouth Armada Heroes 320  
 Hawkins, Sir John 330-a  
 Haws Family and Their Seafaring Kin, The 673  
 Headley (Leonard) of Elizabethtown, N. J.; Desc. of 320  
 Heard Family Genealogical Notes 608

Henry IV 135 137  
 Henry & Francis, The ship 245 337 591  
 Henry of Navarre 150 151 674  
 Hendrick Family Genealogical Notes 608 828  
 Hendrick Genealogy; Daniel of Haverhill, Mass. 320  
 Hempstead, N. Y. 107 123 152 163 164 229 399  
 Heraldry, by Dallaway 481  
 Heraldry 14 15 16 17 18 30 149 308 481 644 654 656 684 686  
 Heraldry; by Orre Eugene Monnette 142 149 644  
 Heraldic Journal; Armorial Bearings and Gen. of Am. Fam. 316  
 Heraldications 149 150  
 Hercules, The ship 400 502  
 Herrman, The Great Map of Augustine 894 650  
 Hewes (Joshua) New England Pioneer 674  
 Higgins (Richard) of Plymouth and Eastham, Mass. 28 29 320  
 Higgins Family Genealogical Notes 419 608 687 774  
 High Court of Admiralty Examinations 402  
 Hillary Armorial Bearings 482  
 Hillary Family Genealogical Notes 482 654  
 Hilton Coat-of-Arms 1187 1188  
 Hilton Chart and Pedigree 29 1188  
 Hilton Castle, Durham, England 1188  
 Hilton Family Genealogical Notes 139 320 419 609  
 Hilton's Point, N. H. 220 364  
 Hiltons; The Dover Settlement and the 320  
 Hinckley Family Genealogy 502  
 Hingham, Mass. 321  
 Hingham Parish Council 838  
 Hingham Church, Norwich, England 839  
 Hinman's Connecticut Settlers 473  
 Historical Roadides in N. J. 31  
 Historical Society Library 49  
 Historical Notes Relative to the Petitioners 691 692 693  
 Historical and Genealogical Miscellany 406  
 Historical Society of Western Penn. 8  
 Historical Society of Berks Co., Penn. 8  
 Historical Society of Southern Calif. 8  
 Hofmeyer Family Genealogical Notes 419  
 Hog Island, N. Y. 587  
 Holgate's Genealogy of Distinguished Families 1004  
 Hollanders; Manners and Customs of the 115 116 117  
 Holland Hook Meadows 147  
 Holland, The Protestant Church of 400  
 Holland and Flatlands, Long Island; Genealogy of 324  
 Holland Society of N. Y. 28 316 411 632  
 Hollister, Calif. 331  
 Holmes (Obadiah), The American Family of Rev. 320  
 Holy Trinity Church, Wilmington, Del.; Records of 317  
 Homann's Map of Nova Anglia 497  
 Honorable Sires of New Jersey Desc. 654  
 Hoover, Herbert, President U. S. A. 658  
 Hope River 210 212 334  
 Hope, The ship 180  
 Hopewell, N. J.; Pioneers of Old 28 557 659  
 Hopewell Baptist Church 609  
 Hopewell, N. J. 64 100 110 113 114 192 316 474 557 562  
 Hopewell, N. J.; Inscriptions in Old Cohansey Cemetery 29  
 Hopkins (Johns-Hopkins) University 963  
 Hooper Family Genealogical Notes 829  
 Horner Family Genealogical Notes 829 830  
 House of Assembly, Princeton, N. J. 469  
 House of Representatives of N. J.; Journal of 29  
 Howard, The House of 475 587  
 Hoyt's Salisbury, Mass. Families 476  
 Hozier Family Genealogical Notes 609  
 Hubbard History; One Thousand Years of 320  
 Hudson County, N. J. 28 315  
 Hudson River 52 53 62 206 209 215 508  
 Hudson's (Henry) Log Book 167

Huguenot, N. Y. 148  
 Huguenot Heights 148  
 Huguenots in France, The 682 1158  
 Huguenots in Monmouth Co., N. J. 399 400  
 Huguenots in America 145 487  
 Huguenot Exodus from France 145  
 Huguenot Emigration to America 29 418 423 435 584 613  
 Huguenot Family of Minet, The 316 639  
 Huguenot Family, Memoirs of a 320  
 Huguenot Island 573  
 Huguenots on the Hackensack, The 319  
 Huguenots, The Roll of the 675  
 Huguenots in Virginia 986  
 Huguenot Memorialization 487  
 Huguenot Pioneers on Staten Island 489 126 144  
 Huguenot Park, Staten Island, N. Y. 487  
 Huguenot Memorial Assn. 487 977  
 Huguenot; Origin of the name 145  
 Huguenot Park Memorial Church 126 305 397 455 464  
 Huguenot Pedigrees 316 150  
 Huguenot Bible 488 654  
 Huguenot Builders of N. J. 399  
 Huguenot Pioneers 316 489  
 Huguenot Refugees 143  
 Huguenot Settlers of N. J. 144 145 302 305  
 Huguenot Shrine 397  
 Huguenot Surnames; Origin of N. J. 678 681 682  
 Huguenot, France 320  
 Huguenots; Stronghold of the 584  
 Huguenot Society of America 8 29 315 478 484  
 Huguenot Society of London 8 150 314 221 417 418 427 431 423 476 477 500 570 584 617 658 660 682 847  
 Huguenot Society of Penn. 8  
 Huguenot Society of Washington, D. C. 8  
 Huguenot Society of S. C. 8  
 Huguenot Society of the Founders of Manakin, Va. 8  
 Huguenot-Walloon New Netherland Commission, Inc. 700  
 Hull, Mrs. Adele-Kellogg, Affidavit 934  
 Hull Articles 10  
 Hull Club, The 880  
 Hull, N. J. 244  
 Hull Coat-of-Arms 137 136 298  
 Hull Homestead 1234  
 Hulls, The Book of the 135  
 Hull Family Assn. 10 29 135 137 475  
 Hull Family in America 134 135 321 420 476 456 546 608 610 918 920 930 976 686  
 Hull Family Ancestry 954  
 Hull Family in England 290  
 Hull Family Genealogical Notes 285 610 830 831 832 403  
 Hull Genealogy 743  
 Hull, Portrait of Benjamin XX  
 Hull (Joseph) Spelling Book 611  
 Hull (Joseph) and Some of His Desc. 135  
 Hull (John C. Fremont), A Distinguished Ohio Citizen 29 135  
 Hull (Benjamin) Tavern at Piscataway 73 735 830  
 Hull (Joseph), A Soldier of the Revolution 475  
 Hull (Richard); Records of Some of the Desc. of 135 137 203 204  
 Hull (George) and Some of His Desc. 475  
 Hull's Grave (Rev. Joseph) 1191  
 Hull, Mercy Stelle 378  
 Hull (William) 135  
 Hunt Family Genealogical Notes 611 832  
 Hunterdon County, N. J. 64 100 350 559 560 561 654 775  
 Hunterdon First Settlers 698  
 Hunterdon and Somerset Counties, N. J.; History of 29  
 Huntington, Long Island, N. Y. 153 154 155 164 568 655  
 Huntington, Long Island, N. Y.; Sketch of the Town of 32 163 475  
 Huntington Family in this Country 321

Huntington Library and Art Gallery 919  
 Hurd Family; History and Genealogy of the 321  
 Hutchinson (William) and Thos. Oliver; Genealogy of Desc. of 321

## I

Illustrations, Part I, 142; Part II, 325; Part III, 455; Part IV, 657; Part V, 902; Part VI as indic. herein.  
 Imperial Order of the Yellow Rose 1161  
 Immigrants in Penn. 476  
 Imperial Notation re First Settler Series 470  
 Iconoclastiana 968  
 Indentures of Lease and Release of Provinces of N. J. and N. Y. 48 49  
 Independence, N. J. 278  
 Index, Part I, 142; Part II, 325; Part III, 454; Part IV, 654; Part V, 897; Part VI, as indic. herein.  
 Index by Jessie Winchell French 1239  
 Indian Deed of N. J. 43  
 Indian Land Purchases 697  
 Indian Races 71  
 Indiana Historical Society 611  
 Indianapolis, Ind. 322 1204  
 Inglewood Park Cemetery 426  
 Inhabitants of East Jersey in 1701 68 547  
 Inians Family Genealogical Notes 400 611  
 Inian's Ferry 173 507  
 Inscriptions in First Presbyterian Churchyard 28  
 Institute Historical Collections, Mass. 315  
 Institute of American Genealogy 8 29 301 305 139 475 913  
 Institut Historique et Heraldique de France 923  
 Institut Francais de Washington 8  
 International Bookplate Assn. 668  
 International Blue Book 9  
 International Genealogical Congress 8 1182 1194  
 Introduction 22  
 Introductory Preface 138 302 454 467 670 671  
 Ipswich, Mass.; Early Inhabitants of 28  
 Ipswich, Mass. 83 87 89 243 244 289 290 313 317 318 322 500  
 Ipswich In the Mass. Bay Colony 29  
 Ipswich, The Ancient Records of the Town of 29  
 Ipswich, Three Hundred Years Gone By 469 476  
 I Remember, I Remember (Poem) 973  
 Ireland; Crests of Leading Families in Great Britain and 315 474  
 Irish Quakers 955  
 Irish Settlers 305  
 Irish Heraldry 674  
 Isle of Wight 430  
 Isle of Wight Church 199 202  
 Isle of Shoals 29 134 716

## J

Jamaica, Long Island, N. Y. 29 43 62 107 108 124 142 154 155 156 291 508 1158  
 Jamaica, Long Island, N. Y.; Original Settlers of 107 108  
 Jamaica, Long Island, N. Y.; Freeholders in 108  
 James, The ship 246 753  
 James, Earl of Perth 36  
 Jan of Rott 475 591 608 611 613 656  
 Janeway Articles 10  
 Janeway Coat-of-Arms 1194  
 Janeway, N. J. 317  
 Janeway Lineage 10 321 611  
 Jaques Family Genealogical Notes 747 748 749  
 Jersey Blues, The Corps 558 705 706  
 Jersey City, N. J. 174  
 Jersey Genealogy 29 140 304 306 418 460 470 473 476 579 580 655 665 739 et seq.  
 Jersey, Isle of 71 143  
 Jersey, The Old Prison Ship 368 776 985  
 Jegou's Island 165  
 Jewell Family Genealogical Notes 611  
 Jewell Register 321



John Carter Brown Library 650 894  
 John Hopkins University 963  
 John Rylands Library, The 880  
 John West Patent 1231  
 Jonathan, The ship 414  
 Journal of John Reading 738  
 Journal of Jasper Danckaerts 465 650 654  
 Journal of American Genealogy 590  
 Joy Family of America; English Ancestry and  
   Royal Desc. of 321  
 Judges and Assistants of Middlesex Co. Courts  
   542 543  
 Justice of the King's Bench 137

## K

Kearney Family Genealogical Notes 420  
 Kehackanick Kil 154  
 Keith's Survey Line 64 891  
 Keithians 190 334  
 Kellogg, Adele Hull-, Affidavit 934  
 Kembles of N. Y. and N. J. 321  
 Kendalls of Ashford, Five Isaac 10 475  
 Kendall Genealogy; Desc. of Thomas and Francis  
   321  
 Kendall Family Genealogical Notes 611  
 Kennay, Scotland 339  
 Kennebec River 220  
 Kennet River, England 83  
 Kent Family, The 321  
 Kent Family Genealogical Notes 750 751  
 Kent, The ship 165 821  
 Kentucky, History of 674  
 Kentucky, Daniel Boone: Wilderness Road 849 955  
   1153 1161  
 Kentucky State Historical Society 8 663 1161  
 Kessaywaky, N. J. 211  
 Kester Families, The Pound and 322  
 Kethering, England 512  
 Kil Achter Kol 510  
 Kildare, Ireland 148  
 Kill Van Kull 147 506 951 1158  
 Kilpatrick Family, The 316  
 Kilpatrick Family; Webster Family in the 324  
 Kimball Family in America; History of 321  
 Kimball Family Genealogical Notes 612  
 Kimberly, Minn. 465  
 Kings College, Aberdeen, Scotland 1198  
 King's Bench 290 546  
 Kings County, Long Island, N. Y.; Register of  
   Early Settlers of 29 119  
 Kingwood, N. J. 277  
 Kings Highway 73  
 Kingston, N. H. 220  
 King Phillip's War 426 435 718  
 Kingston, N. Y. 315  
 Kills, The 72 120  
 Killfish Road 148  
 Kittery, Maine 220 785  
 Kittery, Maine 637 785  
 Klein Coat-of-Arms 780  
 Klein Family Genealogical Notes 781 782  
 Kreischerville, N. Y. 118 148  
 Kress Family History 475  
 Kruzer-Pelton House, New Brighton, N. Y. 119  
 Kull Coat-of-Arms 1197  
 Kull-Cull-Coll Family 420  
 Kull Family of Penn. 29  
 Kyton, England 137 290

## L

La Bib. Nationale, Paris, France 474 150  
 Laconia, N. H. 220  
 La Crosse, Wis. 320  
 Ladd Family, The 321  
 Ladies Home Journal 920  
 Lady Day 53 54 55  
 La Fiesta de Los Angeles 640  
 La Forge Family Genealogical Notes 613 614  
 La France Protestante 682

La Garce, The frigate 651  
 La Hogue, Manor of 63 71  
 Lake Family Genealogical Notes 420  
 Lamprey River 364  
 Lancashire, England 180  
 Landholders Under Early N. J. Patents 57 58 59  
   60 61  
 Landy Cory Clark Articles 10  
 Land Grants of Olde East N. J. 205 to 216, incl.  
   298  
 Lane and N. J. Society 106 355  
 Langstaff Family Genealogical Notes 612 613 836  
   837  
 Lansing, Mich. 323  
 La Porte, Ind. 321  
 Larieres, France 491  
 La Rochelle, N. Y. 397  
 La Rochelle, France 144 314 680  
 Larue, Marion Co., Ohio 1162  
 La Sainte Bible, French Huguenot 491 492 654  
 Latourette Family Genealogical Notes 613  
 Latourette's Canal 148  
 Latourette, N. Y. 147  
 Latourette House, Staten Island, N. Y. 119  
 Lathrop-Lothrop Family in This Country 321  
 Lawrence Armorial Bearings 993 1003  
 Lawrence Family Genealogical Notes 420 423 613  
   974  
 Lawrence, N. J. 100 113 114  
 Lawrence Family Evidences 993 1009  
 Lawrence Family, General History of the 321  
 Lawrence, Kansas 322  
 Lawrence-Townley Estates in England 475 477  
 Lawrence of Ashton Hall 1003  
 Lawrence Genealogies 1003 1004  
 Lawrenceville Township, Records of 114  
 Lawrenceville, N. J. 29 956  
 Lawyers in N. J. 786 985  
 League of Western Writers 923 1238  
 Learning & Spicer 384 394 454 464  
 Learning Genealogical Notes 381 382  
 Lee's Genealogical and Memorial History of N. J.  
   742  
 Lee's Virginia Legion Rev. War 620 1161 1198  
 LeFebvre Family Genealogical Notes 423  
 LeFebvre's History 319  
 Le Franche Comte, France 417  
 Legalized Relations 479  
 Legare (Solomon); Biographical Sketches of 321  
 Legends, Stories and Folklore of Old Staten  
   Island 29  
 Legislative Assembly in N. J.; The First 171  
 Le Guide Francais 673  
 Leland Stanford University 609 927  
 Lenape Indians 505  
 Leonard Family Genealogical Notes 423  
 Leonard (Oliver B.) of Plainfield, N. Y. 29  
 Leonard's Genealogical Notes on the Dunham Fam-  
   ily 301  
 Leonard Family English Ancestry 423  
 Le Poligny, France 417  
 LeRoy Carman Press, The 1 295 298 300 304 451  
   458 459 463 663 129  
 Letchford, Notebook Kept by Thomas, in Boston  
   316  
 Letters Patent of Denization 146 584  
 Lewis (Edmund) of Lynn, Mass. 321  
 Lewiston, Maine 323 475  
 Leyden, Mass. 244  
 Leyden Church 187  
 Leyden, Holland 180 326  
 Leyden Documents relating to Pilgrim Fathers 29  
 Libby's Lamentable Lament 1199  
 Library of Congress 27 57 331 476  
 Life in N. J. in the Eighteenth Century 21  
 Lineage Book; Natl. Soc. of D. A. C. 315  
 Lincoln (Samuel); Desc. of 321  
 Lincoln (Abraham); Lineage of 321  
 Lincoln Club, The 668  
 Lincoln Family Genealogical Notes 614 1200  
 Lincoln Memorial University 640 927 1203

- Lippincott Family Genealogy 1015 1016  
 Lippincott Family in America 321  
 Lippincott's Gazetteer of the World 359 997  
 Lippincotts in England and America, The 956  
 Lists of Aliens Resident in England in 1618-1688 146  
 List of Civil Officers in N. J. 445  
 List of Militia Regiment from Piscataway 114 115  
 Littell's Pasiac Valley Genealogies 477  
 Little Bay, N. H. 70  
 Little Egg Harbour 64  
 Little (George); Desc. of 321  
 Llanfihangel Church 477  
 Lloyds of Dolobran 477  
 London, England 40 43 137 166 165 220 221 225  
 243 314 315 316 418 584 617 322 373 396 503  
 505 711 845  
 London, A Survey of 475  
 London, Tower of 505  
 Londonderry, The Siege of 782 956  
 Long Creek, N. H. 70  
 Longfield Family Genealogical Notes 614  
 Longjumeau, Treaty of 674  
 Long Island; History from Its Earliest Settlement to the Present Day 107  
 Long Island; Thompson's History of 107  
 Long Island Families; Genealogies of 32 318 473  
 797 863 877 1229  
 Long Island, N. Y.; History of 31 32 108 322  
 Lookout Place, N. Y. 148  
 Loomis (Joseph) of Windsor, Conn.; Desc. of 321  
 Loomis (Joseph) of Braintree, Eng.; Desc. of 321  
 Lord Baltimore's Rent Roll 511  
 Lopatcong, Warren Co., N. J. 797  
 Los Angeles Breakfast Club 7  
 Los Angeles, Calif. 23 197 223 217 218 291 295  
 299 303 304 315 318 320 321 400 459 460 461  
 464 467 640 642 668  
 Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce 417 923 1238  
 Los Angeles Public Library 13 462 667 909 918  
 928 1238  
 Los Angeles Historical Society 8  
 Los Angeles Evening Herald & Express 667  
 Los Angeles Times, The 132 684  
 Los Angeles Saturday Night, The 133 912 925  
 Lothrop Family Genealogical Notes 614  
 Lothrop-Lathrop Family in This Country 321  
 Lubberland, N. H. 70  
 Ludlam, N. J. 317  
 Ludlam (William) of Southampton, N. Y.; Desc. of 321  
 Luke Watson's Point, N. J. 1229  
 Lum, Tamblyn & Colyer, Counselors at Law 464  
 Lure of Los Angeles, The 1203  
 Luther (Martin) Bible 664  
 Lyme Regis, England 290  
 Lynn, Mass. 159 160 163 312 321 323  
 Lynn, Mass.; History of 29  
 Lynn Historical Society 312  
 Lyon Memorial; Family of Conn. and N. J. 321
- M**
- Madison, Wis. 320  
 Magazine Reviews 642 656  
 Magna Charta Barons 27 313 993  
 Magazine of American Genealogy 29 139 301 305  
 642  
 Maidenhead, N. J. 29 64 113 114 157 142 226 227  
 291 332 556 562 654  
 Maidenhead, N. J.; Families of 1058  
 Maidstone, Long Island, N. Y. 160  
 Maine and N. H.; Genealogical Dictionary of 28  
 221 637  
 Maine History; Sprague's Journal of 962  
 Maine Genealogist and Biographer; Quarterly Journal 316  
 Maine; Williamson's History of 785  
 Maine Wills (1640-1760) 29  
 Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder 324  
 Maine and N. H.; Pioneers of 30
- Maine Historical Society 31 70 317  
 Maine Province and Court Records 31  
 Malden, Mass. 477  
 Mamaroneck, N. Y. 156 157  
 Manchester, England 880  
 Manakin, Va.; Huguenot Society of the Founders of 8  
 Manet (Edouard); The Great Impressionist Painter of France 674  
 Manett (Peter); Will of 124  
 Manetto Hill 615  
 Manhattan, N. Y. 153 462  
 Mannings Island, N. Y. 587  
 Manning Family Genealogical Notes 615 616 842  
 Manning Families of New England 321  
 Manning Coat-of-Arms 475  
 Manor of Bentley, Staten Island, N. Y. 604 617  
 Manor of LaHouque Parish of St. Peter 63 71  
 Manor Houses and Historic Homes of Long Island and Staten Island 30  
 Manor of Shelter Island, Staten Island, N. Y. 119  
 Mantanzas, Cuba 1056 1175  
 Manti, Utah 319  
 Maple Island 216  
 Map of Augustine Herrman "New Jarsy" 650 723  
 Map of Ancient France 443 444 455 463  
 Maps of East Jersey 894 1070 736 1070-b  
 Marblehead, Mass. 63  
 March Family Genealogical Notes 617 749 750  
 Marietta, Georgia 135  
 Marion County, Ohio 217 218  
 Marlett Family Genealogical Notes 617  
 Marlborough, Duke of 291  
 Marriage Records of Woodbridge 247 248 249 250  
 251  
 Marriage Records; Reformed Dutch Church, N. Y. 31  
 Marriage Records of Piscataway, N. J. 226 227 228  
 229  
 Marsh, Genealogy of George 321  
 Marshall, James Wilson, Gold Discoverer 1200  
 Martiau (Nicholas), The Adventurous Huguenot 674  
 Martin Luther Bible 664  
 Martha's Vineyard, Mass.; History of 30 289 290  
 413  
 Martha Kinney Cooper Ohioana Libr. Committee 915 918  
 Martin Family of New England; Gen. and History of the 321  
 Martin Family; Everybody's Ancestry 322  
 Martin Family Genealogical Notes 423 740 741 762  
 842 843  
 Martin Family, Genealogy of the 321 423  
 Martin Family History 424 476  
 Maryland, Calvert Co. 364 978 1161  
 Maryland Historical Magazine 650  
 Maryland's Jurisdiction over the Whorekill 724  
 Maryland Archives 330 365 413  
 Maryland Historical Society 8 880  
 Massachusetts Magazine 30  
 Massachusetts; Famous Families of 319  
 Massachusetts Bay Colony 62 185 316 435  
 Massachusetts, Norfolk and Essex 783 784  
 Massachusetts; Pioneers of 31 502 503 584 585  
 591 716 749  
 Massachusetts; A Guide to Local History of 315  
 Massacre of St. Bartholomew's Even 674 847  
 Mattano Manamowauoc 43 44  
 Matthew's American Armory and Blue Book 762  
 9 30  
 Matinicum, N. J. 206  
 Mayflower Lineages 217 218  
 Mayflower Compact; Signers of the 27  
 Mayflower Descendants; Calif. Society of 9 27 139  
 Mayflower Descendants; Society of 30 179 217 218  
 291 332 484 640 668  
 Mayflower Desc. in Cape May County, N. J. 27  
 Mayflower, The 139 177 181 180 186 189 191 217  
 218 219 327 423 438 478 503 533  
 Mayflower Pilgrims 326



- Melfort, Earl of 333  
 Melyen Family Genealogical Notes 617  
 Mercer and Burlington Counties, N. J.; History of 27 113 405  
 Mercer County, N. J. 36 71 99 100 114 174 359  
 Mercer County, Map of 100 113 142  
 Merrimac River 84 220  
 Mespath Kills, Long Island, N. Y. 123  
 Mespath, N. Y. 109 152 153  
 Methodist Early Preachers 1158  
 Metuchen, N. J.; Cemetery Inscriptions 1053  
 Metuchen and Her History 567 568 655  
 Metuchen, N. J. 111 64 65 142 175 291 562  
 Metuchen, N. J.; Story of 111  
 Mexican War 700 803  
 Mexico City, Mexico 8  
 Michell Fence Case 984  
 Middlesex County, N. J. 40 57 59 64 69 71 73 81 100 113 120  
 Middlesex County, Map of 65  
 Middlesex, N. J. 40 57 59 64 69 71 73 132 139 142 143 172 177 190 194 200 202 217 222 223 243 246 277 350 390 391 392 460 464 469 776  
 Middlesex Courts; Ye Olde 676 534  
 Middlesex Court Minutes 542  
 Middlesex Counties, N. J.; Union and 32 222 734  
 Middlesex County, N. J.; Courts of 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 654  
 Middlesex County, N. J.; History of 172 173 174  
 Middlesex County, N. Y.; Outline Map of 34  
 Middlesex County; Freeholders 379 454 550 734 1098  
 Middlesex County Officials 545  
 Middletown, Conn. 317  
 Middletown, N. J. 36 37 38 39 40 53 54 55 73 87 88 102 109 155 156 166 171 172 175 198 199 211 212 215 216 245 279 323 363  
 Middletown, N. Y. 322  
 Middleboro, Mass. 30 217  
 Middleborough, N. Y. 152 153  
 Milan, Italy 847  
 Militia Regiment of Thomas Farmer; List of 768  
 Militia Records of the Year 1673 87  
 Militia Regiment from Piscataway 114 115  
 Militia Regiment of the Year 1715 142  
 Mill River 206  
 Millstone, N. J. Church 400  
 Millstone River 37 513  
 Milton, N. J. 208 320  
 Milward Family Genealogical Notes 617  
 Milwaukee, Wis. 473  
 Miscellaneous Cemetery Inscriptions 1034 1035 1036  
 Mississippi Valley Historical Review 642 662  
 Mississippi Valley; Discovery and Settlement of 848 853  
 Molleson Family Genealogical Notes 843 844 845  
 Monee's Point, N. Y. 118 121 126 147 398 417 562 893  
 Monet (Claude), The Water Lillies 425 568 676 684 847  
 Monet (Isaac) of N. Y. C. and Calvert Co., Md. 401 457 425 (Monnet)  
 Monet (Pierre) and His Desc. 124 606-a 606-b  
 Monnet Name Variations 568 614 484 1242  
 Monnet (Pierre) Sr. 572-a et seq.  
 Monnet Plains 676 840  
 Monnet Coat-of-Arms 1 129 401 426 427 428 449 455 457 483 573 606 618 906 1202  
 Monnet Family Genealogy 1 9 10 30 124 285 302 322 326 400 423 457 484 614 615 654 676 739 845 847 918 976 920 424 425 426 427 396  
 Monnet Family Motto 1 129 847  
 Monnet Memorial, Staten Island, N. Y. 305 397 398 455 457 487  
 Monnett Medicine Company, Indianapolis, Ind. 1204 Affidavit Dr. Madison Welch Monnett  
 Monnette Family Heirlooms 1159 1160  
 Monnette Pedigrees 848  
 Monnette, Mrs. Orra Eugene 455  
 Monnette, Helen Hull; American Pedigree of 4 425 457 526 641 941  
 Monnette, Helen Hull; Revolutionary Sires of 10  
 Monnette Pilgrimages, The 10 845 847 976 977  
 Monnette, Orra Eugene; Biographical Accounts of 9 640 667 923 Affidavit 927  
 Monnette, Orra Eugene; Compilations of 10 920  
 Monnette, Orra Eugene; Creed of 7  
 Monnette, Orra Eugene; Affiliations of 8  
 Monnette, Orra Eugene; Mayflower Lineage of 217 218 219  
 Monnette Articles 10  
 Monmouth Patentees, Grantees and First Settlers 167 168 169 170 171 298  
 Monmouth Patent 167  
 Monmouth and Ocean Counties, N. J.; History of 31  
 Monmouth County, N. J. 57 60 64 100 113 143 162 167 168 170 171 173 174 218 246 350  
 Monmouth County, N. J.; History of 316  
 Monmouth County, N. J.; Early Settlers of 780 781 1158  
 Monmouth County, N. J.; Early Dutch Settlers of 28  
 Montague, N. J. 217 218 1167 1168 1169 1190  
 Montpelier, Vermont 319  
 Monumental Inscriptions, Woodbridge Cemeteries 454 456  
 Monumental Inscriptions of British West Indies 478  
 Moore, Hon. Samuel 494  
 Moravian Cemetery 119  
 Morehouse (Gershom), of Redding, Conn.; Ancestry of 322  
 Morehouse Family Genealogical Notes 10 426 429 619  
 Morgan's Rangers 81  
 Moriarty Coat-of-Arms 617 (Mariarte)  
 Moriarty Family Genealogical Notes 617  
 Mormon Church, Salt Lake City, Utah 412  
 Moore Family Genealogical Notes 618 619  
 Morrill Kindred in America 322  
 Morrow County, Ohio 217 218 285  
 Morris County, N. J.; History of 30 64  
 Morris of Morrisania; Desc. of Lewis 322  
 Morris Family Genealogical Notes 619  
 Morris Family of Penn. 321  
 Morris County, N. J. 45 62 218 350  
 Morristown, N. J. 191 198 199 202 280 348  
 Morristown, N. J.; Records of First Presbyterian Church of 676  
 Morse's Creek 45 62  
 Morton (George) of Plymouth Colony 322  
 Mottoes in Heraldry 481 482  
 Most Noble Order of the Garter 135  
 Muddy River and Brookline Records 30  
 Mullins Family Genealogical Notes 617 618  
 Munday Family Genealogical Notes 852 853  
 Munday (Nicholas) and Desc. who Settled in N. J. 322  
 Munsell's Genealogical Index 30

## N

- Names Originating in Piscataqua, N. H. 76 77  
 Name Recurrence 314 454 463  
 Name Similarity 485 486  
 Name Variations 141 307 402 403 404  
 Names of First Settlers of Piscataway and Woodbridge 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99  
 Nantucket, Mass. 319  
 Naples, Italy 847  
 Naraticong Indians 71  
 Narrations of Newark 30  
 Narumsunck, N. J. 215  
 Nation Magazine, The 880 920  
 National Cyclopaedia of American Biography 9 322  
 National S. A. R. Library 880  
 National Historical Society of Paris 676  
 National Genealogical Society 8  
 Natural Science Assn. of Staten Island 118  
 Naumkeag, Mass. 220  
 Navesink, N. J. 52 53 101 102 172 209 215 506

- Navesink River 171 216  
 Nebraska Historical Library 533  
 Nebraska Ancestral Lineages 533 625 654  
 Nebraska and Midwest Genealogical Record 533  
 Nebraska Genealogical Society 533  
 Neesaquank River 153  
 Nerwetacunk, N. J. 215  
 New American Biographic Dictionary 316 424  
 New Amsterdam and Its People 817  
 New Amsterdam 21 62 161 359 360 505 506  
 New Albion, Calif. 329  
 New Albion, N. Y. 506  
 Newark, N. J. 30 36 37 38 39 43 45 62 87 88 109  
 110 117 119 140 142 154 155 207 213 214 216  
 217 291 319 458 460 464 506 665  
 Newark, N. J.; List of First Settlers of 117 119  
 Newark, N. J.; Warrants of Survey for Lands in 346  
 Newark Evening News 10 23 25 29 298 304 306  
 140 291 458 460 470 473 476 579 580 581 655  
 739  
 New Bedford, Mass. 321  
 New Brighton Assn. 147  
 New Britain Township; History of 77  
 New Britain, Conn. 469  
 New Brunswick, N. J. 30 173 174 175 280 326 360  
 400 430 534 551 1158  
 New Brunswick; History of 27 40  
 New Brunswick Historical Club 356  
 New Brunswick, The Beginnings of 361 454  
 New Brunswick, Freeholders of 358  
 New Brunswick Constables; List of 545  
 New Brunswick Surveyors; List of 545  
 New Brunswick, First Settlers of 361  
 Newbury, Mass. 62 69 72 78 82 80 84 85 86 89  
 134 170 184 195 243 244 245 246 247 317 320  
 323 328 400 495 498 500  
 Newbury, Mass.; History of 27 82 83 86 87 184  
 748  
 Newbury, Mass.; Vital Records of 498  
 Newbury, Mass.; Original Settlers of 85  
 Newbury Town Records 83 84 85  
 New Castle, N. J. 164  
 New Castle, N. H. 220  
 New Castle, Penn. 279 280  
 New Castle on Delaware; Records of the Court of 316  
 News Courier, Plainfield, N. J. 196  
 New Durham, N. J. 175  
 New England, Founders of 28  
 New England Settlers 21  
 New England Historic Genealogical Society 8 62  
 461 473 474 478 484 488 502 590 909 910 915  
 New England Colonization Prior to 1664 21  
 New England; Genealogical Register of First Set-  
 tlers of 28  
 New England, The Real Founders of 315  
 New England Historical Genealogical Register 23  
 30 62 86 135 146 218 291 312 318 320 322 324  
 332 401 406 417 418 431 433 441 448 576 577  
 578 858 605 639 660 722  
 New England Families; Ancestral Heads of 316  
 Newfields, N. H.; History of 30  
 New Hampshire Pioneers 637 656 638  
 New Hampshire, Gazetteer of the State of 28 315  
 364  
 New Hampshire Historical Society 8 313  
 New Hampshire; Expansion of 219  
 New Hampshire; Pioneers of Maine and 30  
 New Hampshire; History of 315  
 New Hampshire; First Planting of 414  
 New Hampshire, State Papers 30  
 New Hampshire; Genealogical Dictionary of Maine  
 and 28  
 New Hampshire Genealogical Record 30 70 326  
 332 416 432  
 New Hampshire; Genealogical and Family History  
 of 30  
 New Haven, Conn. 62 134 135 137 163 164 152  
 280 305 316 319 318 280 305 316 319 322 378  
 New Haven, Conn.; History of 27  
 New Haven Genealogical Magazine 316  
 New Jersey and New York Records 31  
 New Jersey as it Appeared to Early Observers 508  
 New Jersey Archives 27 67 68 88 101 113 114 351  
 New Jersey Coast in Three Centuries 27  
 New Jersey Colonial Civil List 445  
 New Jersey Colonial Documents 396 518  
 New Jersey Eras, Two 454  
 New Jersey Colonial History 21 25 140  
 New Jersey Colonization Center 893 941  
 New Jersey Commissions; Abstracts of 474 654  
 New Jersey Commissions; Civil and Military 545  
 546  
 New Jersey Constitution 383  
 New Jersey, Derivation of the Name of 71  
 New Jersey Families 30  
 New Jersey First Leg. Assembly 171 363 547  
 New Jersey, Gazetteer of the State of 28  
 New Jersey, Genealogical Magazine of 28  
 New Jersey, Genealogical and Memorial History of 29  
 New Jersey, Geographically in 1656 505 654  
 New Jersey Governors; List of 697 698  
 New Jersey Grants and Concessions in Carteret's  
 Time 385 386  
 New Jersey; Grants and Concessions and Original  
 Constitutions 29  
 New Jersey History; Beginnings of 42 142 505 981  
 New Jersey; History of 42 420 981 1158  
 New Jersey; Historical Collections of the State of 29 86  
 New Jersey; Historical and Genealogical Miscel-  
 lany 32  
 New Jersey, Historical Roadside of 21  
 New Jersey Historical Society 8 23 36 42 49 51 57  
 69 77 203 204 222 299 305 372 370 371 417 448  
 450 460 464 473 477 484 495 499 504 508 520  
 533 550 594  
 New Jersey Historical Society; Collections of 27  
 318  
 New Jersey Historical Society; Proceedings of the  
 31 69 70 114 315 323 324  
 New Jersey in the Revolution 620  
 New Jersey in 1789 893  
 New Jersey Iron Workers 984  
 New Jersey; Index to Wills 32  
 New Jersey Journal, Governor and Council 31  
 New Jersey Judiciary; History of the 1238  
 New Jersey Laws of the Proprietors 390 391  
 New Jersey Place Names 677  
 New Jersey Legislature; Bicentennial Anniversary  
 of 547  
 New Jersey, Map of 504  
 New Jersey Migration to Ohio 621  
 New Jersey Revolutionary Soldiers Buried in Ohio  
 620  
 New Jersey Roads 768 869 985  
 New Jersey Settlers in Delaware 725  
 New Jersey Society of Colonial Dames 316  
 New Jersey Society of Colonial Wars 30 464  
 New Jersey State Library 305  
 New Jersey Vital Records 32  
 New London, Conn. 201  
 New Market, N. J. 175 201  
 New Market, N. J.; Monumental Inscriptions 371  
 New Netherlands 88 116 145 152 217  
 New Paltz, N. Y. 319 316  
 New Piscataqua, N. J. 78 174  
 New Plymouth, N. Y. 152 185  
 New Plymouth, Mass. 180 183 220  
 New Rochelle, Long Island, N. Y. 124 145  
 Newport, Rhode Island 167 171  
 New Salem, Mass. 220  
 New Salem, N. J. 166  
 Newton, Mass.; History of 29  
 Newton, N. J. 165  
 Newtown, N. Y. 108 109 142 288 289 290 291 152  
 153 161  
 Newtown, Long Island; Early Settlers of 780  
 Newtown, N. Y.; Freeholders in 109  
 Newtown, Annals of 587  
 New Windsor, Freeholders of 358



New Windsor Constables, Surveyors and Overseers 545  
 New York Calendar of Land Papers 1104 1109 to 1123, incl.  
 New York City, N. Y. 135 137 290 305 315 318 397 462 469 779  
 New York Colonials 107 et seq. 118 151 et seq. 568 974 989 777 778 779 974  
 New York Colonial History 87 88  
 New York Colonial MSS 112 113 379  
 New York Colonial Records of Surnames 151  
 New York Colonial Settlers 151 152 153 154 155 156 157  
 New York, Documentary History of 28  
 New York; Documents re to Colonial History of 474 27  
 New York Genealogical and Biographical Society 8 10 17 22 23 29 30 133 139 166 279 285 292 299 317 318 320 322 323 332 382 396 399 400 401 402 403 412 430 448 462 463 474 476 558 575 590 605 611 663 914  
 New York State Historical Assn. 8 301 304 463 594 662  
 New York Historical Society 139 321 417  
 New York Historical Society Collections 30  
 New York Marriages 974 30  
 New York of Yesterday, The 322  
 New York Public Library 509  
 New York State Library 89 379  
 New York, Reports of State Historian 30  
 Niagara County, N. Y. 135  
 Nicholls (Richard); Proclamation of Gov. 692  
 Nine Roads of New Brunswick, The 768 869  
 Niort, France 314  
 Noe Family Genealogical Notes 622  
 Noodle's Island 221  
 Norfolk County, Mass. 783  
 Norman Conquest 189  
 Norris Family; Genealogy of the 476 613  
 Norsumcom Neck, N. J. 213  
 Northam, N. H. 220  
 Northampton, Mass. 324  
 North America in 1690; Map of 534  
 North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Record 465 642 919  
 Northfield, N. Y. 148  
 Nottinghamshire, England 224 326  
 Nova Caesarea; History of the Colony of 32 43 981  
 Nova Caesarea; First Governor of 143  
 Nova Scotia 153  
 Norwich, Conn.; History of 318  
 Norwich, England 190  
 Nurnberg, Germany 959 1237 856  
 Nuthall Family Genealogical Notes 622  
 Nuthall Coat-of-Arms 622

## O

Oath of Allegiance and Fidelitie 81 101 102 494 495  
 Oath Rolls of the British Plantations 157 158  
 Obiter Dicta 478  
 Obrisset (John), Huguenot 454  
 Ocean County, N. J. 31  
 "Ocean Breeze" 126  
 Ochiltree, Scotland 565  
 Odiorne's Point, N. H. 219  
 Ogden Family in America 322 676 677  
 Ohio Rev. War Soldiers 620  
 Ohio State Bar Assn. 923  
 Ohio Tornado of 1804 1162  
 Ohio Wesleyan University 30 916 918 927  
 Ohioana Bibliographical Library 853  
 Old Cohansey Burying Ground 29 835  
 Old Deeds 142  
 Olde East New Jersey 42 45  
 Olde East New Jersey; Map of 128 205  
 Olde East New Jersey Patentees 51 57 142  
 Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass. 21 500 502 751 810 31 83 319 323  
 Old French Church, Boston, Mass. 493 654

Old Fort Moore 10  
 Old Hunterdon County 28  
 Old Ironsides 203 134  
 Old Kittery and Her Families 29  
 Old Mine Road 1163 1169 1236 1185  
 Old Northampton Manor 511 512  
 Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly 8 10 29 30 135 166 285 321 420 435 474 476 484 594 608 611 920 929  
 Old Orchard Shoal 118  
 Old Place Creek 148  
 Old Philadelphia Families 635  
 Old Portsmouth, N. H.; Records of 414  
 Old Strawberry Bank, N. H. 326 328 414  
 Old Swedes Church; Records of 317  
 Old Wilderness Road 1161 1236  
 Olden Family Genealogical Notes 622 623  
 Oldman's Creek 165  
 Oliver Family Genealogical Notes 623 763  
 Oliver (Thomas); Genealogy of Desc. of Wm. Hutchinson 321  
 Oliver; Ancestry of Mary 322  
 Onomatology 480  
 Opdyck Genealogy 322  
 Opekon, Virginia 199 202  
 Oranges in Essex County, N. J.; History of 30 32 316  
 Orange, Conn. 320  
 Order of Bookfellows 659  
 Origin of N. J. Huguenot Surnames 678 681 682  
 Original Announcement of First Settler Series 33  
 Original Eighty Associates of Elizabethtown 102 103  
 Origine Et Pratique Des Armories, Monet 455  
 Original Lists of Persons of Quality 30  
 Original Narratives of Early American History 508  
 Original Settlers of Jamaica 107  
 Outward Bound, The sloop 429  
 Outwest Magazine 925  
 "Our Homes" Magazine 31  
 Overpeck Creek 37 52 209  
 Oyer & Terminer; The Court of 156  
 Oyster River 70 364  
 Oxford, Mass.; History of 476  
 Oxford, Mass.; Records of 476  
 Oxford, England 481

## P

Pacific Mutual Life Insurance Company 791  
 Paine Genealogy 322 854  
 Painter Family Genealogical Notes 854  
 Panama Pacific Exposition 8  
 Paris, France 917  
 Parliament Closs 36  
 Parish Registers of St. Albans Abbey 998 999 1000 1001 1002 1003  
 Parker in America 322  
 Parker Family of N. J. 457 400  
 Parker Family of N. H. 400  
 Parker Party 87  
 Parker River 83  
 Parker (James), The Printer of Woodbridge 430  
 Parker Family Genealogical Notes 430  
 Part Six, Tables of Contents; Illustrations, vide, ante, this part, pp. 1256 et seq.  
 Pasadena, Calif. 219 476 823  
 Pascataqua, N. H., Patents 364  
 Pascataqua, N. H.; Sketch Map of 364 455 463  
 Passaic County, N. J.; History of 27  
 Passaic Valley; Family Records of 29 477  
 Pastors of Piscataqua 199 200 201 202  
 Patents for Land in Piscataway 106  
 Patents for Lands in Perth Amboy, N. J. 347 454  
 Patents for Lands on Quit-Red in Woodbridge 107  
 Patents and Land Grants of Olde East N. J. 205 to 216 incl., 52 to 61 incl.  
 Patentees of Flushing, N. Y. 162  
 Patentees of Monmouth County, N. J. 162  
 Paterson, N. J. 23 317  
 Pearce Family Genealogical Notes 752

- Peapack Settlement 775  
 Pedigree Papers in Patriotic Societies 479  
 Peerage and Pedigree 476 479  
 Peirce Family Genealogical Notes 431  
 Peirce (Daniel), Founder of Woodbridge and Newbury, Mass. 86  
 Pekin, China 668 1203  
 Penn (William); Complete Works of 959  
 Penn (William); Burial Place 987  
 Pennsylvania German 311  
 Pennsylvania German Society 8 781  
 Pennsylvania Genealogical Society 316  
 Pennsylvania; Petitioners of 785  
 Pennsylvania Historical Society 316  
 Pennsylvania Journal 383  
 Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography 316 318 677  
 Pequot War 477  
 Perine's Creek 147  
 Perrine (Daniel) The Huguenot and His Desc. 143 322 399 455 457  
 Perine East Farm, N. Y. 143  
 Perine Families of N. J.; Anderson and 317  
 Perine Homestead; Location of the 143  
 Perine House; History of 119 143  
 Period, Fifty Years 21  
 Perrinville, N. Y. 399  
 Persons Who Received Patents from Prop. in 1670 82  
 Persons Inhabiting Province of West N. J. 394 395 396  
 Perth, Earl of 333 336 341  
 Perth Amboy, N. J.; Patents for Lands 347 454  
 Perth Amboy, Citizens of 339  
 Perth Amboy, Map of 293 305 455 463  
 Perth Amboy Evening News 924  
 Perth Amboy; Whitehead's History of 399  
 Perth Amboy, N. J.; Warrants of Survey for Lands 346  
 Perth Amboy, N. J. 27 35 37 39 40 47 56 57 59 63 65 73 87 102 104 109 110 132 167 174 469 476 335 et seq.  
 Perth Amboy and First Settlers 335 336 337 454  
 Perth Amboy, Freeholders of 357 358  
 Perth Amboy, Officials of 545  
 Peter's Wigwam 549 983  
 Petition; Signers of Newark, Elizabethtown and Piscataway 88  
 Petitions of N. Y. Colonial Settlers 153 154 155 156 157 689  
 Petition of Woodbridge Inhabitants for Church 112  
 Petitioners of Pennsylvania 785  
 Petitioners of 1744 49  
 Petitioners, Orig. for N. J. Settlement 689  
 Phi Alpha Delta Law Fraternity 923  
 Phi Beta Kappa Alumni of So. Calif. 10 920 927  
 Phi Kappa Psi 640 924 1238  
 Philip, The ship 69 72 690  
 Phillips Family Genealogical Notes 854 855  
 Philadelphia Turnpike 148  
 Philadelphia Families; Old 635  
 Philadelphia Baptist Assn. 197 198  
 Philadelphia, Pa. 36 42 165 173 196 197 200 223 224 247 316 322 359  
 Platt Family, The 322  
 Pickering, Canada 278  
 Pictorial Epitaphs 1054 1055  
 Pilgrim Fathers; English Ancestry and Homes of the 27  
 Pike Family Genealogical Notes 623 752 753 754  
 Pilgrims, The Story of the 430  
 Pilgrims in Their Three Homes, The 430  
 Pilgrim Fathers; Documents relating to 29  
 Pilot Family Genealogical Notes 623  
 Pioneers of Old Hopewell, N. J. 28 557 654  
 Pioneers of Maine and N. H. 30 221 476  
 Pioneers of Mass. 31 321 749  
 Piscataqua Plantations 785  
 Piscataqua Churches 196 548  
 Piscataqua Church; History of 198 199 200 201  
 Piscataqua Pioneers 74 75 76 77 142 664 757  
 Piscataqua, N. H. 69 134 187 196 197 219 220 221 363 364 454 513 623 1158  
 Piscataqua, Maine 174 198 637 1242  
 Piscataway, Earlier Settlement at 548 654 734  
 Piscataway, First Baptist Church of 31  
 Piscataway, Seventh-Day Baptist Church of 548  
 Piscataway, Freeholders of 358  
 Piscataway, Persons Who Took the Oath at 88  
 Piscataway, Militia Regiment from 114 115  
 Piscataway, Meaning of the Name of 70  
 Piscataway, Maryland 364 365 454 978  
 Piscataway, Officials of 543 544  
 Piscataway, Pioneer Planters of 77 396  
 Piscataway, Patents for Land in 106 351  
 Piscataway Tombstone Inscriptions 366 367 368 369 370 454 456 459 1057 1058 1045  
 Piscataway Town Records 456; Marriages, Births and Deaths 226 to 243 incl.  
 Piscataway Families, Two Early 457 435  
 Piscataway Town Book 222 225  
 Piscataway; Warrants for Survey 104  
 Piscataway, N. J. 174 175 350 510 551 396 574 989  
 Piscataway Vital Records 31 223  
 Piscataway, Warrants of Survey in 104  
 Pitlochrie, Scotland 508  
 Pittsfield, Mass. 135  
 Pittsburgh, Pa. 218  
 Plainfield, N. J.; Records of 279  
 Plainfield, N. J. 23 72 179 180 196 201 222 247 277 278 332 469  
 Plantaganet Ancestry, The 316  
 Planters of the Commonwealth 316  
 Pleasant Plains, N. Y. 118  
 Plymouth, Ancient Landmarks of 28 332  
 Plymouth Armada Heroes 320 330 331 332  
 Plymouth Colony 177 183 189 190 191 195 217 218 289 400 495 502  
 Plymouth Church 415  
 Plymouth, England 221 320 330  
 Plymouth Harbor, England 329  
 Plymouth, Mass. 158 181 184 185 218 221 225 326 329 330  
 Plymouth Plantation; History of 27 578  
 Plum Island Sound 83  
 Poitou, France; Archives de 316; Map 679  
 Poitiers, France 225 400 401 314  
 Political History 157  
 Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts 502 503 584 585 591 716  
 Pope's Pioneers of Maine and N. H. 1218  
 Population at Amer. Rev. 774  
 Portepeck, N. J. 210 211 215  
 Portsmouth, N. H. 8 31 69 83 89 219 220 221 223 326 328 364 431  
 Portsmouth, Rhode Island 330  
 Portus Novae Albionis 329  
 Portland Point, N. J. 211  
 Portland, Maine 322 324  
 Post-Prandial Mints, England 880  
 Potomac River 364  
 Potter Families, Genealogy of the 322  
 Pottstown, Pa. 320  
 Pound and Kester Families, The 322  
 Prall's River 122 148  
 Prerogative Court of Canterbury 330  
 Presbyterian Church in America 335  
 Presbyterians 110  
 Presbyterian Church in Trenton, N. J.; History of 28  
 Presbyterian Church; History of the 27  
 Presbyterian Church, Jamaica, Long Island 107  
 Press Notices re First Settler Series 132 133 291 298 454 458 459 460 461 462 463 464  
 Preutzische Staatsbibliothek, Berlin, Germany 658 911  
 Preston Genealogy 322  
 Pridmore's Swamp 361  
 Prince's Bay, N. Y. 118 147 148 149  
 Printed Genealogies 454 456  
 Princeton University 424 773 856 1238  
 Princeton, N. J. 100 174 856 769



Princeton, N. J.; History of 1238 31 431  
 Princeton, N. J.; House of Assembly 469  
 Princeton Origins 770 771  
 Priority of Settlement 404 548  
 Problematic Genealogy 309  
 Proclamation of Gov. Richard Nicholls 692  
 Prominent Families of the U. S. 503  
 Prominent Families 319 320 321 322  
 Prominent Families in America 322 332  
 Proprietary Era of N. J. 396  
 Proprietors of East Jersey 51 1138 1158  
 Protestant Exiles from France 146  
 Protestant Congregations 48  
 Protestants; Persecution of French 21  
 Province of New Jersey 384  
 Province of West Jersey 394  
 Provincial Era of N. J. 396  
 Providence, Rhode Island 500  
 Public Record Office, London 51  
 Pumpine Point 206  
 Puritan Fathers; Romantic Story of the 31  
 Puritan Settlers of Conn. 31  
 Putnam's Monthly Historical Magazine 584 591 610  
 Pyatt-Fleurisson Family 431  
 Pyatt Family of N. J. 31 322

## Q

Quaker Development 81 79 110 190  
 Quaker Tract 1013 1014  
 Quaker Preachers 508  
 Quaker Marriages in Woodbridge and Vicinity 277 278  
 Quakers; History of the 63  
 Quakerism; Beginnings of 1012  
 Quarterly Journal of N. J. Historical Assn. 139  
 Queens County, N. Y.; History of 31  
 Queens County, N. Y.; Annals of 31  
 Queenstown, N. Y. 84 86 156 157 162 119  
 Queenstown, Battle of 84 86  
 Quibbletown, N. J. 175  
 Quinanicut Island 257 270  
 Quintipartite Line 350  
 Quit Renters 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 351 352 454

## R

Racoon Creek, N. J. 164 165  
 Radnor, Delaware Co., Ohio 1162  
 Rahway 36 45 62 63 78 81 87 110 175 277 278  
 Rahway, Settlers and Landowners at 732  
 Rahway Township and Village 732  
 Rahway and Plainfield, N. J.; Records of 279 299  
 Rahway Cemetery Inscriptions 1037 1040 1050  
 Rahway River 184 205 206 214  
 Rambles About Portsmouth 31 431  
 Ramsey Ancestry 10 322  
 Raritan 983 1211 736  
 Raritan Lots, The 362  
 Raritan and Its Early Holland Settlers, The 31  
 Raritan Landing, N. J. 175  
 Raritan River 279 288 324 450 505 506 507 508  
 Raritan River, Map of 350  
 Rattlesden, England 476 1220  
 Raynes Origins 221  
 Reading (John); Journal of 738  
 Reading, Mass.; History of 28  
 Real Founders of New England, The 30  
 Redding, Conn. 322  
 Red Shining Star Poems 10 918 920  
 Redlands, Calif.; University of 1203  
 Reformed Dutch Church of N. Y.; Marriage Records of 31  
 Regelsdorfer Coat-of-Arms 857 (Reichelsdorffer)  
 Register of Early Settlers of Kings Co., N. Y. 29  
 Registrar of the East Jersey Proprietors 335  
 Registry of Deeds, Boston, Mass. 146  
 Regroon's Creek 123  
 Relation of Genealogy to Modern Civilization 10  
 Religion in the Jerseys 109 110 111

Religious Institutions of the Settlements in N. J. 62  
 Religious Influences in Olde East N. J. 63  
 Remonstrance of Inhabitants of East Jersey to the King 67 68  
 Rensselaerwyck, The yacht 411  
 Revell and Stacey Families; History of 319  
 Revocation of Edict of Nantes 21 120 144 186 314 316 354 401 443 444  
 Revolutionary Sires of Helen Hull Monnette 10  
 Revolutionary Soldiers Buried in Ohio 30 620  
 Revolutionary and Ancestral Records 32  
 Revolutionary War 184  
 Revolutionary Soldiers Buried in Rahway Cemetery 1051 1052 1036  
 Revolutionary Soldiers of N. J. 776  
 Rent Roll of Calvert County 724  
 Rhode Island Monmouth Assn. 168  
 Rhode Islanders, Ancestry of Thirty-three 317  
 Rhode Island 167  
 Rhode Island; Vital Records of 315  
 Rhode Island Genealogical Dictionary 161  
 Richmond, Bayles History of 324  
 Richmond, N. Y. 27 29 118 119 120 121 122 123 149 156 157 277  
 Richmond County Records 124 125 126  
 Richmond Plank Road, Map of the 148  
 Richmond Republican 148  
 Richmond, Va. 477  
 Richmond, England 406  
 Ridley Creek 190  
 Ridgefield, Conn. 321  
 Ridings of Yorkshire, The Three 119  
 Ringos, Village of 564 775  
 Ringo Station, Amwell, N. J. 560 562  
 Right of an American Citizen to Bear Arms 15 16 17 18  
 Robeson (Andrew) of Scotland, N. J. and Penn. 322  
 Robertson Genealogy 10  
 Robertson, A Short History of the Clan 960  
 Roberts Family Coat-of-Arms 960 1212 1060  
 Roberts Family in the Kilpatrick Family 322  
 Rockland, Maine 318  
 Rockyhill, N. J. 564 562  
 Rolfe and Rolph Family 433  
 Roll of the Dominion of Va. 158  
 Romansee, N. J. 210  
 Rome, Italy 847  
 Roome (Peter Willimse); Desc. of 322  
 Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, President of U. S. A. 912  
 Rossville, N. Y. 118 143 147  
 Rouge Dragon Pursuivant of Arms 914  
 Roussillon, French Province of 151  
 Royal Historical Society 150  
 Royal Historical Society 673  
 Royce, The Washington Elm House 858 859  
 Royce Family Genealogical Notes 858 859 860 861  
 Royce Coat-of-Arms 859 756  
 Royal Spanish-American Society of Genealogy and Heraldry 8  
 Roysefield, N. J. 174 564 565  
 Roxbury, Mass. 31 83 318  
 Runyon Family; Genealogy of the 322  
 Runyon Family Genealogical Notes 625 626 627 628 629 496  
 Runyon (Grace) of Long Hill, N. J.; Desc. of Daniel Cooper and 319 474  
 Rustdorp, N. Y. 153 154  
 Rutgers University 356 449 459 550 1098  
 Rutland, Vermont 316 320 477  
 Rye, N. Y. 157 171  
 Rylands (John) Library, The 880

## S

Sabbatarian Society 179 180 189 190 198  
 Sackville Press, The 503  
 Sacunk Indians 344  
 Salem, Mass. 168 244 315 321 322 500

- Salem, N. J. 64 166 172  
 Salem, Mass.; Annals of 31 474  
 Salem County, N. J.; First Settlers of 163 164  
 Salem Witchcraft 496 500  
 Salem, Mass.; Essex Institute 498  
 Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.; Old Families of 31 83 319 323  
 Salisbury, Mass.; Old Families of 321 476  
 Salisbury, N. H.; History of 31  
 Salmon Fall River 364  
 Salt Lake City, Utah 412 1182  
 Samptown Baptist Cemetery Inscriptions 1030  
 1031 1032 1033 1034 1046 1049  
 Samptown, N. J. 175 371  
 Samptown Cemetery, N. J. 1030 1049  
 Sandford, Captain William 401  
 Sandy Beach, N. J. 214  
 Sandy Hook, N. J. 211 215  
 Sandwich, Mass. 167 181 494 498  
 San Francisco, Calif. 291 329  
 Sanhican Indians 505  
 Sandy Hook, Long Island, N. Y. 154  
 San Pasqual, The Battle of 10  
 Santa Monica, Calif. 1177  
 Santa Barbara, Calif. 640 817  
 Sapoy, England 165  
 Savage's Genealogical Dictionary 332 473 476 503  
 Savoy Family Genealogical Notes 432  
 Savoie; The House of 426  
 Saxons 291  
 Sayre; Lineage of Thomas 476  
 Scarborough, Maine 434  
 Scharf's History of Western Maryland 609  
 Schenectady Patent; History of the 30  
 Schoenberger, Lois Drake, Affidavit of 935  
 Schraalenberg, N. J. 319  
 Schlegel Family Genealogical Notes 862 863  
 Schlegel Stock-of-Arms 862  
 Scioto Stock Farm 952-a  
 Scituate, Mass. 181 189 218 224 244 326  
 Scope of Contents: Definition 35  
 Scotch Settlers 4 21 302 305 333 334  
 Scotch Plains, N. J. 334 780 1039  
 Scots in East N. J. 332 333 334 335 454  
 Scots in Fams. 1213  
 Scribner Articles 10  
 Scudder Family Genealogical Notes 863 867  
 Sea Dog of Devon, A 332  
 Sealey Brothers of the Isles of Shoals 322  
 Secretarial Comment 667  
 Sectional Jealousy in America 311  
 Security First National Bank 803  
 Seely Family; Genealogy of the 323 (Cilley)  
 Seguin's Point, N. Y. 121 123 147 148  
 Setauket, N. Y. 163  
 Settlers in N. Y. Colonial Records 151  
 Settlers and Landowners at Rahway, N. J. 732  
 Seven Notables, The 689  
 Severance Genealogy, The 323  
 Severance Family Genealogical Notes 629 630  
 Seventh-Day Baptist Church at Piscataway 548  
 436  
 Shadwell Family Genealogical Notes 435 630  
 Shelly House, London, England 505  
 Shelter Island, Long Island, N. Y. 118 168  
 Shield, The ship 821  
 Shingle Hill in Piscataway, N. J. 984  
 Ship Tavern, The 72  
 Shoal Harbour 214  
 Shotwell Family Genealogical Notes 435 630  
 Shrewsbury, N. H. 220  
 Shrewsbury, Mass. 287  
 Shrewsbury, N. J. 31 36 37 57 60 87 88 155 171  
 210 215 216 279  
 Shropham, England 289  
 Shutter's Island, N. Y. 119  
 Siebmacher's Grosses Und Allgemeines Wappen-  
 buch 32  
 Sikakus; Plantation 52  
 Signers of Petition to the King 67 68  
 Signers of the Mayflower Compact 27  
 Silhouettes 961 975  
 Silverwood Family 435  
 Singleterry (Richard); Desc. of 323  
 Singletary (Jonathan) and Witchcraft 501  
 Singletary of Mass. 500 495  
 Sinnott, Bodine and Coffin Families 317 323  
 Sketches of First Settlers in Newton, N. J. 27  
 Skillmans of America and Their Kin 474 476  
 Skinner Family Genealogical Notes 630  
 Slagle Articles 10 (Schlegel)  
 Sloe Swamp, N. J. 215  
 Small (Edward); Desc. of 316  
 Smalley Family Genealogical Notes 435 436 866  
 Smith (Abraham) Articles 10  
 Smith, Anthony Wayne, Affidavit 1223  
 Smith Colonial Families of the U. S. 476  
 Smith Family Genealogical Notes 630 631  
 Smith (Rev. John); A Narrative of the 498  
 Smith, John, Scotchman 1019  
 Smith's History of N. J. 891  
 Smith (Elizabeth); Portrait of XX  
 Smith (Richard) Genealogical Notes 161 287 437  
 457  
 Smith Wills of N. Y. 32  
 Smithfield, N. Y. 156 163  
 Smithtown, N. Y. 32 71 156 161 163 164 288 289  
 290  
 Somerset County, N. J. 172 173 174 175  
 Smoking Point, N. Y. 122 123 147  
 Snob Racket, The 880  
 Snow Family 438  
 Society of Antiquarians 481  
 Society of Americans of Royal Descent 668 669  
 Society of Colonial Sons and Daughters 290  
 Society of Friends 165 183  
 Society of Genealogists 8 449 466 658 913  
 Society of Colonial Wars 9 27 31 161 363 435 455  
 469 479 484 692  
 Society of Sons of Liberty 81  
 Society for Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign  
 Parts 63 109  
 Society of Sons and Daughters of the Pilgrims  
 477 668  
 Society of the Governor and Company of Mass. 8  
 Society of Old Plymouth Colony Desc. 8  
 Societe de l'Histoire du Protestantisme Francais 8  
 Society of Mayflower Desc. 9 27 139 217 218  
 Society of Sons of the Am. Rev. 9 10 32 218 406  
 484 640 668  
 Society of Sons of the Revolution, 1915 10  
 Society of Founders and Patriots of America 9  
 Society of Washington 9  
 Society of the War of 1812 9  
 Society of Desc. of Knights of Most Noble Order  
 of the Garter 9  
 Society of Imperial Order of the Yellow Rose 9  
 Society of the Order of Lafayette 9  
 Society of the Military Order of Pulaski 9  
 Society of the Order of the White Crane 9  
 Society of the Order of Knights of Golden Horse  
 Shoe 9  
 Sole-Sowly-Soule; Biog. and Genealogy of 323  
 Soldiers in King Philip's War 27  
 Somers Family Genealogical Notes 631 866 868  
 Somer Islands 158  
 Somerset, N. J. 226 228  
 Somerset Counties, N. J.; History of Hunterdon  
 and 29  
 Somerset House, London, England 502 316 845  
 Somerset County Historical Quarterly 411 591 677  
 Somerset County Delineations 565  
 Somerset, England 330 830  
 Somerset County, N. J.; Centennial History of 30  
 Somerville, N. J. 319  
 Sonneborne, N. Y. 318  
 Soper Family Genealogical Notes 631  
 Sotzmann's German Map of N. J. 563 562  
 South Carolina Settlers 21  
 Southold, Long Island; Early Residents of 779 780  
 Southold Petitioners to Conn. Colony 779  
 South Orange, N. J. 322  
 Southfield, N. Y. 143



- Southampton, Long Island; Town Records of 31  
 Southampton, N. Y. 124 159 160 161 163 164  
 Southampton, England 220 245 246  
 Southampton, Long Island, N. Y.; History of 32  
 Southampton, Long Island, N. Y.; First Book of  
 Records of 32 159  
 South River 174  
 South Weymouth, Mass. 321  
 Spicer Genealogical Notes 381 382  
 Spirit of Patriotism 10 32  
 Spirit of '76 Magazine 28  
 Spirit of Los Angeles, The 10  
 Spotswood, N. J. 174 565 655  
 Spotted Cow, The ship 622  
 Sprigg Genealogy 510  
 Springfield, Ohio 319  
 Sprague's Journal of Maine History 962  
 Squamsco River 364  
 Squamscott, N. H. 220  
 Stacey Families; Historical Narrative of the Ely,  
 Revell and 319  
 Staffordshire, England 400  
 Stamford, Conn. 163 321  
 Stanton Manor 165  
 State Historian of N. Y. 114 115 139  
 Staten Island, N. Y. 21 27 36 40 43 44 46 50 89  
 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 143 285 291  
 305 321 328 505 506  
 Staten Island and Its People; A History of 677  
 Staten Island; First Settlers of 119 120 121 122  
 123 124 125 126 489 977  
 Staten Island, N. Y.; Short History of 29  
 Staten Island; Legends, Stories and Folklore of  
 Old 29  
 Staten Island Antiquarian Society 143  
 Staten Island, Annals of 27  
 Staten Island Place Names 147 148 149  
 Staten Island Natural Science Assn. 118 147  
 Staten Island, N. Y.; Purchase of 340  
 Staten Island Institute of Arts and Sciences 139  
 908 915  
 Staten Island, N. Y. Historical Society 32 139  
 Staten Island, N. Y.; Old Map of 118  
 Stelle; Four Generations in America of the Hugue-  
 not Family 323 378  
 Stelle (Poncet) and Some of His Desc. 323  
 Stelle Family Genealogical Notes 378 439 868 869  
 Stelle Signatures 455  
 Stelton Baptist Church Inscriptions 371  
 Stelton Baptist Church 196 201  
 Stevenson (Thomas) of London and His Desc. 323  
 Stevenson Family of Long Island and N. J. 323  
 Stillwell's Historical Misc. of N. J. 430  
 Stillwell Genealogy 143  
 Stockton Family Genealogical Notes 700 703 704  
 Stockton Coat-of-Arms 703  
 Stockton Family of N. J. 323  
 Stockton Genealogy, The 323  
 Stockton (Richard); Desc. of 323  
 Stokes Family; Desc. of Thomas and Mary 323  
 Stone (Thickstone) Family Genealogical Notes 438  
 Stony Brook Settlers 769 771  
 Story of an Old Farm, The 30 71  
 Stout's Place, N. J. 52  
 Stout Family; History of the 32 323 477  
 Stow's Survey of London 477 503  
 Strange Genealogy, The 477  
 Stratham, N. H. 221  
 Stratton, Baron of 184  
 Strawberry Bank, N. H. 74 220 326 328 364  
 Strawberry Hill in W. 984  
 Stuttgart, Castle of 121 1197  
 St. Albans Abbey, Parish Registers of 317 998 999  
 1000 1001 1002 996 997 1002 1003  
 St. Albans, England 313 419  
 St. Andrew Church, Staten Island 28  
 St. Andrews Church Grant 122  
 St. Bartholomew Massacre 487 674 847  
 St. Christopher, Isle of 491  
 St. Hilaire, France 482  
 St. John's Churchyard Inscriptions 28  
 St. John's Church; History of 109 63  
 St. Jean d'Arc; The Siege of 1003  
 St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J. 331  
 St. Martin, France 145 146  
 St. Nicholas Genealogical Record 476  
 St. Nicholas Society of N. Y. 31 476  
 St. Paul's Cathedral, London, Eng. 711  
 St. Peter, Parish of 31 63 71  
 Submission, The ship 760  
 Suffolk, Mass. 146  
 Suffolk County, N. Y. 119 779  
 Suffolk, England 412 498  
 Sunken Marsh, N. J. 209 211 215  
 Surnames 480 485  
 Surname Lists 90 142 479 480  
 Surname Derivation in Holland 116 117  
 Surnames; Origin of N. J. Huguenot 678 681 682  
 Surnames of the British Isles, History of 477 480  
 487 499  
 Surname List of Staten Island Settlers 144  
 Surname List of John Fenwick's Colony 166  
 Surname Purity 486  
 Surname Origin 485 654  
 Surveys of Land in Piscataway 104 105 106  
 Surveys of Land in Elizabethtown, N. J. 349  
 Survey Map of 1769 891 892 885 886  
 Sussex County, N. J. 50 71 134 135 217 218 546  
 775 1163 1185- 1186  
 Sussex County, Del.; Records of 315  
 Sussex and Warren Counties, N. J.; History of 32  
 Sussex and Warren Counties, N. J.; History of  
 32; 1149 1150  
 Sussex County, N. J.; Outline Map of 1149  
 Sutton, England 326  
 Sutton, Mass.; History of 476  
 Sutton Family Coat-of-Arms 1227  
 Sutton Family of N. J.; Genealogical Notes on  
 the 323 400  
 Sutton Family Genealogical Notes 869 970  
 Swaim (Swem) Family 438  
 Swallow, The ship 331  
 Swedes (Old) Church, Records of 317  
 Swedish Settlers 164  
 Swedesboro, N. J. 164  
 Swiss Heraldry 32  
 Syracuse, N. Y. 319

## T

- Tables of Contents, see INDEX, herein.  
 Talmadge Gen. of Lynn, Mass.; Desc. of 323  
 Talmadge Family of America 677  
 Talmadge Coat-of-Arms 1228  
 Tappan, N. J. 52 206 215  
 Tappan's Creek 148  
 Tappan (Toppan) (Abraham); Genealogy and  
 Desc. of 323 401  
 Taunton, Mass. 180 289  
 Taunton, Mass.; History of 28  
 Tax List of Hunterdon County, N. J. 561  
 Temoignages 314  
 Temple's History of Framingham, Mass. 476  
 Tenterden, England 400  
 Terminer, The Court of Oyer and 156  
 Territorial Extent of the New Settlements in N. J.  
 62 142  
 Testaments de l'Officialite de Bescancon 682  
 Tews Neck, Long Island, N. Y. 71  
 Texas Weekly, The 845  
 "These Three" (Poem) 906  
 Thickston(e) or Stone Family 438  
 Thingorawis, An Indian Chief 71  
 Thirty-three Rhode Islanders 31  
 Thirty Years War 186  
 Thomas Family of Md.; Genealogical Notes of the  
 323  
 Thomas Book, The 316 317 323  
 Thompson's Island, N. H. 220  
 Thompson's (David) Settlement 365  
 Thompson's History of Long Island 107  
 Thompson's Creek 45 62

Thompson's Point, N. J. 1229  
 Thorne (William) and Some of His Desc. 400  
 Thorp Letters re Quakers 963 1158  
 Threadneedle Street Church, London, England 418  
 584 617  
 Threadneedle Street, London, England 505  
 Three Bridges; The Village of 64  
 Three Sisters, The ship 429  
 Thyssen or Tyce Family 438 441 457  
 Tingley Genealogy 1229  
 Tingley (Samuel); Desc. of 477  
 Tincum, N. J. 164  
 Tinton, Manor of 52  
 Tombstone Inscriptions in Dunham Burial Ground  
 178 179  
 Tottenville, N. Y. 118 122 148  
 Tower of London 505  
 Touring Club de France 8  
 Townsmen of Southampton, List of the 160  
 Transportation and Travel in N. J. 1238  
 Train Band of N. J. 719  
 Treaty of Longjumeau 674  
 Trenton, N. J.; History of Presbyterian Church in  
 28  
 Trenton and Ewing; Genealogy of Early Settlers  
 of 28  
 Trenton, N. J. 305 319 351 356 359 360 394 473  
 477 550 23 73 167 173 181 193 205 288  
 Trotter's Bridge 83 84  
 Trevour's Island 221  
 Trinity College, Oxford, England 481  
 Trotter Family Genealogical Notes 634 635  
 Truelove, The ship 703 766  
 Truro, Cape Cod; Land marks and Sea marks 32  
 Truth, a poem by O. E. M. 973  
 Tuttle Family Genealogical Notes 396  
 Tuttle (John); Desc. of 323  
 Twelve Lot Men 362  
 Two Early Piscataway Families 457  
 Two New Jersey Eras 454  
 Tyssen Family Genealogical Notes 323  
 Tyce Family Genealogical Notes 438 441 457

## U

Ulster County, N. Y.; Wills 32  
 Ulster County, N. Y.; Probate Records of 315  
 United States Seven-Dollar Bill 904  
 United States Coast and Geodetic Survey 147  
 United States Frigate Constitution 203 204  
 United States Constitution 359  
 United States Chamber of Commerce 640 658 927  
 United States Navy 203 204  
 University of Iowa 662  
 University of Southern California 923  
 Union and Middlesex Counties, History of 32 222  
 474  
 Union County; Early History of 28 29 39 45 674  
 Uniontown, N. J. 175  
 Uplifters Club, The 640 920  
 Utrecht, Province of, Holland 117  
 Utah Genealogical Society 410 412

## V

Vail Family of N. J. 635  
 Vail (John) Ancestry 324  
 Vail Manuscripts 222  
 Valley Forge Historical Society 8  
 Valley Forge 148  
 Valley of the Iron Hill 143  
 Valentine's Manual 147 148  
 Van Buskirk Family in America 477  
 Van Court Family Genealogical Notes 635  
 Vanderbilt's Landing 148  
 Vanderbilt House 119  
 Van Rensselaer's New Yorkers 319  
 Vaughan Family 441  
 Vaughan's, Armorial Insignia of the 477  
 Vanquellin's Creek 206 211 214  
 Vermont Historical Society 8

Vermont, N. Y. 315  
 Versailles, Court of 151  
 Victory, The ship 331  
 Vienna, Austria 475  
 Vineland, N. J. 317  
 Vineland Historical and Antiq. Society 378  
 Virginia 534  
 Virginia Cavalier 311  
 Virginia Carvel (Poem by O. E. M.) 592  
 Virginia Historical Magazine 963  
 Virginia Historical Society 568  
 Virginia Magazine of History and Biography 637  
 909 911  
 Virginia Plantations 21  
 Virginia Military Land Warrants 1161  
 Virginia Wills and Administration 963  
 Virginia Legion of the Rev. War 620 1161 1198  
 Vocabulary Test and Monosyllabic Essay on Art 10

## W

Wakakak, N. J. 52  
 Waldensian Settlement 122  
 Walker Family Genealogical Notes 441 763 764  
 765 872 873  
 Walkers of the Plymouth Colony, Memorial of the  
 324  
 Walloons, The Story of the 638 639 656  
 Walloon Settlers 119 122 400 678  
 Walloon Pioneers of N. J. 305  
 Walloon Tercentenary, The 700  
 Wandowenock, N. Y. 108 109  
 Wantage Recorder Press 424 476  
 Wappenrole von Zeurich, Sie 317  
 Warington Worthies, Profiles of 961  
 Warren Counties, N. J.; History of Sussex and 32  
 Warren, N. J. 71 174  
 Warrants of Survey in Piscataway 104  
 Warrants of Survey in Newark, N. J. 346  
 Warrants of Survey in Perth Amboy, N. J. 346  
 Washington Society of Alexandria, Va. 8  
 Washington, N. J. 100  
 Washington, D. C. 23 69 323 324 458 469 640  
 Watertown, Mass., Settlers 582  
 Watson Family Genealogical Notes 701 721 722  
 723 724 725  
 Watson's (Luke) Point, N. J. 1229  
 Weavers Company of London 477 570 655  
 Webster's International Dictionary 425 70  
 Webster Family in the Kilpatrick Family 324  
 Webster (John); Desc. of 324  
 Welcome, The ship 152 289 290  
 Wells (William) and His Desc. 478  
 Wesleyan University 855  
 Westbury, N. Y. 277  
 West Chester, N. J. 227 228  
 Westchester County, N. Y.; History of 317 32  
 Westchester, N. Y. 119 280  
 Westchester County, N. Y. Early Wills 32  
 Westerly, Rhode Island 192 198 201  
 Western Journal of Education 947  
 Western Reserve University 642 662  
 West Amwell 564  
 Westfield, N. J. 122 322; Marriages 1041  
 Westfield Presbyterian Church 32  
 Westfield, N. J. 174 277 556 654  
 Westlake School for Girls 640  
 Westminster Abbey 780  
 West Indies 478  
 West India Company 506  
 West Family Register, The 324 609  
 West N. J. Society 346 347  
 West (John) Patent 1231  
 West Virginia Dept. of Archives and History 461  
 West Jersey, Constitution of Province of 42  
 West Jersey, Concessions and Agreements of the  
 People of 42  
 Wethersfield, Conn. 164 413  
 Wethersfield, Conn.; History of Ancient 289 317  
 Weymouth, Mass. 331  
 Whale Pond Brook 210  
 When The Slip Gets By (Poem) 972



- Whistler Cemetery 426  
 Whitehead's History of East Jersey 63  
 Whitehead's History of Perth Amboy 399  
 Whitehead (Daniel) and His Desc. 400  
 White House, Washington, D. C. 912  
 Whitney Family of Conn. 324  
 Who's Who in America 9 667 918 924  
 Who's Who in Genealogy 1238  
 Who's Who in California 9  
 Who's Who in Government 9  
 Who's Who in Finance, Banking and Insurance 9  
 Who's Who Among North American Authors 9  
 Wicaco, N. J. 164  
 Wills; Cal. of Albany, N. Y. 27  
 Williamson's History of Maine 785  
 William & Mary College 459  
 William, The Conqueror 948-a 948-b  
 Wilmington, Del. 317  
 Wilmington, Del.; Records of 317  
 Wilson and Allied Families 324  
 Willet Genealogy 324  
 Winckler Coat-of-Arms 1237  
 Windsor, Conn. 62 134 219 321 329  
 Windsor, N. J. 100 174  
 Wingate Family Genealogical Notes 874  
 Wingfield Family, Some Records of the 478  
 Winnacunnet, N. H. 220 221  
 Winnicut River 364  
 Winstay Chapel 477  
 Winter Family Genealogical Notes 875  
 Winthrop Fleet, The 317  
 Woburn, Mass. 312  
 Woburn, Mass.; History of 31  
 Woodbridge Constables, List of 544  
 Woodbridge Cemetery Inscriptions 371 to 377, incl.  
 Woodbridge Charter 515 654  
 Woodbridge Church Members 111 1158  
 Woodbridge Patents for Land on Quit Rent 107  
 Woodbridge Town Records of Marriages, Births  
 and Deaths 247 to 262, incl.  
 Woodbridge; Persons Who Took the Oath in 89  
 Woodbridge Family Genealogical Notes 441 442  
 574 737  
 Woodbridge Vital Records 32 221 243 737  
 Woodbridge; Geographical Location of 350  
 Woodbridge Overseers; List of 544 545  
 Woodbridge; Original Boundaries of 173 174  
 Woodbridge Town Records 456 522  
 Woodbridge; Desc. of Thomas 318  
 Woodbridge (John); Desc. of 324; Rev. 441 519  
 Woodbridge Family, The 324  
 Woodbridge; Freeholders of 357  
 Woodbridge and Vicinity; History of 28 81 115  
 405 514  
 Woodbridge; Early History of 175  
 Woodbridge; Genealogical Miscellany re 30  
 Woodbridge Patentees 518 654  
 Woodbridge Origins and Corporation 514 654  
 Woodbridge First Settlers 71 81 97 111 112 736  
 Woodbridge Surveyors; List of 545  
 Woodbridge; Founder of the Town of 519 520  
 Woodbridge Town Clericus 520  
 Woodbridge Highways 521  
 Woodbridge As a Chartered Town 521  
 Woodbury Creek, N. J. 164  
 Woodbury, Conn.; History of Ancient 315  
 Wooden Family Genealogical Notes 875 876  
 Woodman Party 87  
 Woodruffs of N. J.; The 324  
 Woodside Lake, N. Y. 147  
 Woodstock, Conn.; History of 32 687  
 Woodrow, N. Y. 118  
 Worcester, Mass. 319 320 321  
 Worledge Family Genealogical Notes 876 877  
 World Encompassed 329  
 Worth (John); Affidavit of 349 350 454 877  
 Worth Family Genealogical Notes 877  
 Worthies of England 966  
 Wright Family Genealogical Notes 877 878  
 Wurtemberg, Germany 121 847 (Stuttgart)
- Y**
- Yardbury, England 291  
 Yarmouth, Mass.; History of Old 478  
 Yarmouth; Annals of 244  
 Yarmouth, Mass. 80 87 167 168 181 244 247  
 Year Book of Society 10; S. of R., 1915  
 Yenching University of Peking, China 1203  
 Yonge (Walter); Diary of 332  
 Yonkers, N. Y. 88  
 York Village, Maine 1191  
 York Family, The 324  
 York Deeds 317  
 York, Duke of 148 160 184 333  
 York (Duke of) Record; Original Land Titles in  
 Del. 315 725  
 Yorke Family Genealogical Notes 442  
 Yorkshire, England 165 318 319  
 Yosemite, The 10  
 Your Family Tree 9
- Z**
- Zanesville, Ohio 218

## FIRST PLANTERS OF WEST NEW JERSEY

Listed in The American Genealogist, by Thomas Allen Glenn, (1899; orig. letter to O. E. M., from Meliden, Prestatyn, North Wales, Dec. 17, 1914); (Vol. I., pp. 26, et seq.).

These should be consulted for the revelations of surname origins, exchanging with Piscataway and Woodbridge, particularly in Quaker relationships, and transfers to Pennsylvania counties, as Bucks, etc.

## PISCATAWAY AS IN WEST NEW JERSEY

"Thus it appears that in 1687-88 lands were being rapidly taken up, and the West Jersey proprietors were pushing their claims eastward to within three miles of the mouth of the Raritan. Piscataway and Inian's Ferry were held to be within the bounds of West Jersey. In a letter written to the East Jersey proprietors in England about this time we are informed that Thomas Budd had made a large purchase of land of the Indians in what properly belonged to East Jersey, and that on his way from New York with the goods he had purchased to pay off the Indians he was arrested by the authority of the Governor and Council of East Jersey at John Inian's Ferry. The account says \* \* \*

"This controversy between the proprietors of the respective provinces of East and West Jersey continued only until September 5, 1688, when Governors Coxe and Barclay agreed upon a compromise line, at a meeting in London."  
 (CLAYTON, pp. 438-9)

## THE FIRST WHALE FISHING COMPANY

"1678-9, February 14. Charter for a whale fishing company consisting of Joseph Huet, Thomas Ingram, Richard Dais, Isaac Bennet, RANDALL HUET, Thomas Huet, HENRY LEONARD SAMUEL LEONARD, John Whitlock, John Crafford (Crawford), THOMAS APPLGATE and CHARLES DENNIS," (ARCH. VOL. XXI, p. 42).

PERSONAL and SURNAME  
INDEX  
for  
FIRST SETTLERS  
of  
YE PLANTATIONS  
of  
PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY  
by  
ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE

---

INDEXES TO PARTS ONE, TWO, THREE, FOUR, FIVE, SIX, of this REFERENCE SERIES, pages one (1) to twelve hundred and forty-two (1242) inclusive.

SPECIAL ATTENTION IS CALLED TO THE TABLE OF CONTENTS PRESENTED IN EACH PART, (excepting PART ONE, and including this PART SEVEN), together with LISTS OF ILLUSTRATIONS, and every place and surname, appearing thereon, being included in this INDEX.

**SPECIAL ATTENTION IS ALSO CALLED TO SURNAME VARIATIONS**

as by change and corruption, wrong and accepted usage, mistaken orthography, clerical and printing errors, phonetic idiosyncracies, translated or transferred names, and recorded dissymmetrics;

AN ATTEMPT HAS BEEN MADE TO GROUP THESE IN UNITS OF BETTER UNDERSTOOD COGNOMENS, choosing those which seemingly are more clearly cognate, but this is a difficult task, so searchers should use this INDEX, by hunting for that other possible form or cross reference, which will best answer the searcher's surname inquiry.

LIKEWISE, keep in mind patronymics and surnames of foreign derivation, as affected by language, particularly where of Dutch and French origin, with both prefix and suffix, as used in separate syllables, as "von" or "van," meaning only "from," without the slightest indication of either nobility or distinction; also, as "Don," "Fitz," "Mac," "sen," "zen," "ap" or "op," "O," "son," etc., simply meaning "son of," and usually being dropped in usage; and, also all French additions and incorporations, of "A" or "Am," "de," "de la," "du," "des," "le," "la," "si," etc., being frequently elided or altogether disused, or, having been separate syllables or words, by usage were consolidated with the original name as "de la Warr" which became "Delaware." MONNET or MONET, as with BONNET or BONET, pronounced in French as MON-AY, and BON-AY, ran the gamut of over fifty variations.

Strange as it may seem, in the face of the prevailing language, or local dialect, the foreign name frequently surrendered ignominiously to the common pronunciation and was popularly changed, against the wish and insistence of the bearer. Amusingly, in New Jersey, occasionally sobriquets were added or took the places of the original names; some aliases appeared, and some vocational appellatives gave rise to final names, as "Tentmaker" became "Tessachmacker."

Every personal name and surname is to be found in the following INDEX, with proper paging, so that if a searcher miss in his first search, he should look again, for it is therein to be found.—O. E. M.

(In each PART, GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS re SURNAMES appear in alphabetical order.—O. E. M.)



## A

**ABBET** (See Abbott)  
**ABELINE**  
 Jean 793  
 Marianne Bodine 793  
**ABELL**  
 Pieter 162  
**ABEREL**  
 Lydia Morehouse 1034  
**ABBEY**  
 Thomas 317  
**ABBOT(T)**  
 Daniel 1151  
 George 166  
 John 698  
 Mary 166  
 Thomas 552  
**ABRAHAM**  
 James 357 380 550 1062  
**ACKERLY**  
 Ann 582 762  
 Benjamin 582 732 762  
 Christopher 582  
 Henry 582 762 763 870  
 Mary 90 93 582 601 762 763  
 870 1011  
 Robert 762 779 794  
 Samuel 762  
 Simon 1058  
 Thomas 582  
 William 582 762  
**ACKER ACRES AKERS**  
 Andrew 1062  
 Anne Runyon 786 628  
 E. DeCamp 1042  
 John 786 799 1042 1051  
 William 786 113 114 1214  
**ACKERMAN AKERMAN**  
**ACREMAN ACKMAN**  
 (See Aikman)  
 David 57 445  
 John 361  
 Laurence 52 1155  
 Nahum 74  
 Peter 1092  
 William 1151  
**ACKEN ACKON ACTON**  
 Benjamin 167 394  
 John 50 547 1036  
 Joseph 556  
**ADAIRE ADEARE**  
 James 1030  
 Mary 1030  
 Rachel 1030  
 Rebecca 1030  
 Samuel 1030  
 Sarah Rappleyea 1030  
**ADAMS**  
 Ann 582  
 Anna 583  
 Ackerly 655  
 Abigail 90 97 583  
 Alexander 70 73 79 90 93 105  
 106 170 229 352 353 537 583  
 757 870 984 1062 1130  
 Agnes 371  
 Abraham 583 1062  
 Andrew N. 317  
 Arthur 445  
 Charles 74  
 Christopher 74  
 Cornelius 582  
 Eliza 1191  
 Elijah 1191  
 Eleanor Wilmot 317 583  
 Elizabeth Kent 247 249 262  
 583 750  
 Elizabeth Fenwick 166  
 Elizabeth 97 229 247 248 251  
 261 262 263 264 574 583 597  
 786 880

## ADAMS (Continued)

Esther Allen 786  
 Hannah 229 247 248 251 261  
 262 263 266 574 583 597 607  
 786  
 Harvey 1191  
 Henry 575 583  
 I. Smith 317  
 Isaac 1191  
 James 93 229 582 1191  
 John 59 82 90 97 107 162 166  
 247 249 251 261 262 263 351  
 356 357 371 394 445 454 519  
 523 531 536 558 568 574 583  
 597 750 786 880 994 1036  
 1051 1062 1140 1141 1151  
 Joseph 97 251 262 583  
 Jonathan 394  
 Josiah 1191  
 Lillian T. 960  
 Maria Lucinda 1191  
 Margaret Eubb 582  
 Martha 582  
 Margaret 229 582 1191  
 Mary 90 97 225 226 229 247  
 251 582 583 870 1191 1226  
 Mary Cowgill 582  
 Patience Ann 1191  
 Patience Hull 1190 1191  
 Rebecca 90 251 262 288 438  
 583 751 1221  
 Rebecca Potter 583  
 Robert 84 85 317 338 566 583  
 1190 1191  
 Thomas 90 93 97 82 89 152  
 229 251 262 288 531 582 583  
 806 1062 1070 1221 1222  
 1226  
**ADAMSON**  
 Mrs. Frank 935  
**ADDIS**  
 Richard 1062  
**ADDISON**  
 A. C. 31  
**ADEARE** (See Adaire)  
**ADIE** (See Eddy)  
 John 607 1062  
**ADOLPHUS**  
 Gustavus 651 690 774  
**ADRIAN ADRIANSE**  
 Gozen 122 1121  
 John 392  
 Joost 144  
 Marten 116  
 Maryn 690  
 William 1005  
**AELTSE**  
 Cornelius 555  
 Jurrie 555  
**AERSTEN AERSEN**  
**ARIENSON AETON ATON**  
 (See Aistrin)  
 Adrian 1164  
 Aert 567  
 Cathryne 1164  
 Elizabeth 1163  
 Gerrit 1120  
 Jan 567 1155 1163  
 Jane 1164  
 John 1163 1164  
 Richard 1163  
 Rodolf 1164  
 Thomas 1163 1164  
**AGAR**  
 Edward 152  
**AICKMAN**  
 William 566  
**AIDE** (See Eddy)  
 Allison 263  
 Elizabeth 263  
 James 263

## AIDE (Continued)

John 263 379 416  
 Marian 263  
**AIM**  
 Joseph 49 547  
**AISDALE**  
 William 338  
**AISTRIN AESTEN**  
**AERTZEN**  
 Anna Maria 583 629 862  
 Dorthea 583  
 Jacob 583  
 Richard 583  
**AITHERNIE**  
 Lady 338  
**AKER(S)** (See Acker)  
 Anne Runyon 628  
 William 113 114 1214  
**AKERMAN** (See Ackerman)  
**AKIN**  
 Elizabeth 1041  
 Thomas 731  
**ALBERS ALBERTS**  
**ALBERTUS**  
 Hans 53 58 119 1155  
 John 109  
 William 556 1058  
**ALBERTS** (See Albers)  
**ALBERTSON**  
 William 394 445  
**ALBINI**  
 Adeliza 997  
 Agnes 997  
 William 997  
**ALCOCK**  
 John 830  
**ALDEN**  
 Abigail 218  
 Ebenezer 218  
 John 218  
 Priscilla Molines 218  
**ALDRIDGE**  
 George 776  
**ALEXANDER**  
 Andrew 39  
 David 337  
 Catherine 430  
 George 39 390 1151  
 James 340 345 346 445 1062  
 1063 1064 1074 1155  
 John 340  
 Johnston A. 293  
 William 445 1062  
**ALFRED, the Great** 591  
**ALFORD** (See Alward)  
**ALGER** (See Auger)  
 Abigail 549  
 Andrew 583  
 Archibald 368  
 Arthur 583  
 Arthur M. 583 638  
 Benjamin 170  
 Gertie 583  
 Mary 97 355 583 708 747  
 Mary Gilman 707  
 Rebecca Averill 247 263 583  
 821  
 Susannah 93 583 707 747  
 Thomas 86 82 90 97 215 519  
 531 533 536 537 583 624 637  
 707 747 776 1062 1063 1151  
 William 90 97 170 247 263 355  
 519 533 538 583 747 821 874  
 1062 1079  
**ALGUS**  
 Markos 394  
**ALLAIRE**  
 Alexander 992 1016 1017 1018  
 1164 1166  
 Anne 1164  
 Catherine 1164

**ALLAIRE (Continued)**

Elizabeth 1164  
 Jacques 1017  
 John 1017 1018 1164  
 Louis 1016 1017 1164  
 Martha 1166  
 Mary 1164  
 Peter 1164  
 Pierre 1017 1018 1164  
 Philip 1164  
 Rebekah 1164  
 Rachel 1164  
 Sarah 1164

**ALLBADO**

Cornelius 561 1058  
 Ely 561  
 John 561

**ALLEN**

Abigail 540  
 Andrew 567  
 Caleb 68  
 Charles 74 552  
 Daniel 520 1151  
 David 786  
 David Osborn 1034  
 Deliverance 251 261 263 269  
 749

Elizabeth 251 262 263 274 761  
 766 786

Elizabeth Howland 786

Eliasheb 786

Elisha 786

Ephraim 54 60 786 873 1151  
 1155

Eunice 1042

Experience 786 822 1181

Esther 786

Esther Smith 786

George 61 68 167 293 317 347  
 356 532 733 811 815 873

1062 1143 1144 1151

Hannah 1034 1038

Henry 786

James Lane 964

Jane 251 262 263

Jediah 60 61 90 445

Jedediah 745 766 786 822 1180

John 59 68 80 82 90 97 109

167 168 213 219 247 250 251

261 262 263 322 405 445 519

520 521 533 536 538 539 540

544 552 578 583 608 787 794

800 1038 1062 1074 1103

1104 1151 1228

Joan 1000

Joseph 1039

Jonathan 50 342 552 731 786

Judah 54 155 391 786 1138

1151 1155

Lydia 873

Margery Burnett 1170

Mary 251 262 786

Mary Andrews 787

Martha Shotwell 281

Matthew 394

Mercy 251

Meribah 786

Miriam 278

Nathan 361 557 564 738 775

786 1062 1170

Ocella 251 263

Patience 786

Phebe 278

Ralph 317 786

Rehoboth 786

Samuel 163 251 262 357 379

544 557 1034 1078 1192

1193

Sarah 251 262 775 1040

Susannah 251 262 263

Susannah Alger 583

Walter 122

**ALLEN (Continued)**

William 83 589  
 Zachariah 615

**ALLERTON**

Isaac 151 152 503 533 777 778

**ALLISON (See Ellison)**

Joseph 358 381

Samuel 985

**ALLING**

John 49 67 554 731

Joseph 50 547

Martha Shotwell 277

Samuel 119 277 554

**ALMY**

Christopher 168 169 172 216

619 1155

Elizabeth 619

Elizabeth Cornell 619

Job 168

**ALRICHS ELRICKS**

Anna Marie Wessels 419 405

583

Aistrin 583

Everet (Everts) 360 394 405

George 406 (Aldridge)

Hermanus 405 406 726

Jacob 152 405 419 317 359

725 778

Jacobus 726

Maria 441

Peter 153 154 155 317 405 419

510 511 513 583 697 722

725 726 778 779

Sigfridus 726

Wessell 583 726

**ALSOP**

John 1192

Richard 109

**ALSTON ALSTONE****ELSTONE ELSTON**

Abraham 1077

Arthur 725

Benjamin 584 747

David 120 371 379 357 550

Dinah 584 747

Dorothy 251 263

Enoch 1077

Elizabeth 371

Ephraim 584 747

Hannah 371 584 747

Isaac 371

Joanna 584 747

Jonathan 371 550

John 90 97 112 144 251 263

357 379 503 533 544 581

583 584 599 708 746 747

749 1062 1065

Joseph 371

Margaret 192 278 584 747

1201

Mary 251 263 371 1062

Mary Bishop 584

Peter 59 90 115 144 583 584

740 1077 1094 1098 1201

Rachel Gilman 708

Richard 1158

Samuel 584 747

Sarah Miller 584

Thomas 90 371

Ursula 371

William 115 122 584 1077

1112

**ALT AULT**

Michael 571

**ALTON**

Thomas 539

**ALWARD ALLWARD**

Ann 97 247 250 272 787 858

Alexander 787

Benedictus 787

**ALWARD (Continued)**

Benjamin 357 379 550 787  
 1098 1163

Christian 97 247 250 270 541

618 787

David 115 357 550 787 1062

1088 1098 1163

Henry 97 247 249 251 263

532 618 787 872 1062 1067

1081 1163

James 1062

John 115 251 263 357 397 544

787 1098 1104

Joseph 787

Judith Hendricks 247 249 251

263 618 787

Margaret 1163

Mary 1163

Samuel 787

Sarah 1163

Sarah Compton 809

**AMADAS**

Philip 970

**AMBLER**

Anne Brewster 763

John 763

**AMMONET AMMONNET**

AMONET (See Monnet) 1164

**ANDERSON ANDRIESEN**

Andrew 358 381

Andreas 90

Anne Reid 1070

Cornelius 558 561 1058

Enoch 1058

Eliakim 698

Jacob 1058

Jannetye 1164

Johannes 1062

Joseph 1058

Joshua 558

Josias 567

Joris 567

John 445 546 698 714 1036

1051 1070 1164

Lawrence 53 57 355 387 547

1155 1164

Martha Freeman 714

Nathaniel 554

Nettie 1042 1051

Peter 1164 1180

Thomas 166

**ANDREVET ANDRIVET****ANDROVETTE**

Charles 1164

Daniel 1164

Eugene 148

Jean 120 126 144 489

John 120 1164

Peter 1123 1164

**ANDREWS ANDROS****ANDRUS**

Abigail 584

Andreas 1062 1064

Arney 207 208

Cornelius 113 561

Deborah 585 790

Dorcas Smith 247 251 261 262

263 496 787

Edmund 90 155 445 697 698

718

Elizabeth 584

Enoch 113 557 698

Ephraim 56 59 89 90 97 107

207 262 263 247 251 261

351 355 356 445 496 499

519 521 536 537 538 544

585 787 790 1062 1141 1165

1182

Frank D. 317 378 29

Hannah 584 607



**ANDREWS (Continued)**

Hepzibah 97 496 584 616 823  
842 1197  
Joachim 101 102 207  
Joshua 113 561  
Joseph 97 251 262 496 584  
616 787  
Judediah 97 208 523 531 787  
1062 1229  
Lawrence 55 215 391 445  
Mary 97 247 264 584 585 787  
790  
Mary Pike 787  
Mathew Page 956  
Martha Moore 429  
Richard 429  
Samuel 108  
Susanna 251 261 262 263 787  
Thomas 496 584 616 787

**ANDRIESEN (See Anderson)****ANDROS (See Andrews)****ANDROVETTE**

(See Andrevet)

**ANIRELL**

Joseph 68

**ANJOU**

Gustave 315 419 709 710 711  
716 991

**ANNABLE**

Anthony 406

**ANNE, Queen** 341 384 385 396  
488 493 510 757

**ANSELL**

Mary 614

**ANTERBUS ANTROBUS**

Alice Denton 1000  
Barbara Lilburne 1000 1001  
1002

Benjamin 584 1164 1166  
Elizabeth 998 999 1000  
Elizabeth Rolfe 1000  
Elizabeth Machelsfeld 1005  
Edward 1005

Ellen 1000  
Ellen Lilburne 1000  
Felix 1005

Henrie 999 1001 1005

Jane 999 1001

Joane 315 612 613 999 993  
997 1000 1001 1024

Joan Arnold 613 997 1002

Jane Arnold 1000

John 999 1005

Katherine 1000

Lawrence 1164

Marie 999 1001

Mary Fitzwalter 1005

Philip 1005

Ralph 1005

Robert 999 1005

Roger 999 1000 1001

Rose Daye 1005

Thomas 997 1005

Walter 613 997 999 1000 1001  
1002 1003 1005

William 998 999 1000 1001  
1005

**ANTHONY**

Allard 213

Annetje 430

**ANTILL ANTHILL**

Anne 406

Anne Morris 406

Catherine 406

Charles 406

Edward 93 122 156 317 358  
362 380 402 445 542 550  
578 736 776 1021 1062 1075  
1116

Elizabeth 406

Elizabeth Bowne 156 436

George 406

**ANTILL (Continued)**

John 406

Robert Henry 406

Sarah 406

William 406

**ANTRIM ANTRUM**

Anne 787

Elizabeth 787

Frances Butcher 787 802

Harriet Stockton 473

Isaac 787 1211

James 787

John 787 796 802 804 1103

Mary 787

Mary Hanse 1184

Thomas 787

**ANTROBUS (See Anterbus)****APPLE**

E. A. 1111

**APPLEBY**

Deborah Buys 804

William 804

**APPLEGATE**

Ann 1062

Bartholomew 154 162 406

Benjamin 170 358 381 407 544

550 584 1062

Daniel 584 1062 1155 407

Elizabeth 162 406 407 441 584

1062

Helena 406

Joanna 407 999

Joanna Gibbons 584

Jacob 550 1062

Joseph 407

John 162 357 380 406 543 550

584 1062 1063 1073

John Stilwell 958

Margaret 999

Richard 406 407 584 999

Robert 999

Thomas 153 162 357 358 380

406 407 441 550 584 994

1009 1151 1155

William 1062 1065

Zebulon 550 1062 1063

**APPLETON**

Francis Henry 290

Isaac 584

John 540 584

Judith Everet 584

Robert 584

Samuel 317 322 584 593

Thomas 359 584

William S. 322 503 584

**APTE (See Banta)**

Derrick 57

Sype 57

Viard 57

**ARBUCKLE**

John 338

**ARBUTHNOT**

David 162 531 788

**ARCHER**

John 1106

**ARDWIN**

Matthew 122 1114

**ARENTZ ARENTSE****ARRENTS**

Clause 122 1117

Jacob 90 1155

**ARGO**

Elaine 1218

Elizabeth 1218

**ARIENS**

Annetje 1235

Wyntje 1235

**ARIENSON (See Aersten)****ARLINGTON**

386

**ARMINTEN**

James 200

**ARMITAGE**

Enoch 557 558 561 698

Thomas 163 950

**ARMOUR**

James 90 1063 1074 1164

**ARMSBY**

Abraham 732

**ARMSTRONG**

George 49

**ARNAL(L)**

Richard 561

Stephen 357 379

**ARNETT**

Daniel 547

David 50 547 552

Isaac 552

James 49 552

John 49

**ARNOLD ARNALL**

Abraham 1000

Agatha Fransham 1006

Amy Wykes 1006

Alice 1006

Anne 998 1001

Anne Foster 1000

Antonie 999

Bowley 1062 1063 1217

Bridgett 1006

Christian 999

Emme 999 1000

Elizabeth 998 1001

Isaac 974

James 315 999

Jane 1000

Joane 613 1000 1002

Joane Winter 1000

Joanna 997 998

John 998 999 1000 1001 1002

1006

Johanis 998

Judith 999

Judith Clarke 1000

Marie 998 1000 1002

Martha 998

Margaret Smyth 1006

Mary Barley 1006

Rafe 1006

Rachel 1006

Rebecca 998 1001

Richard 394 445 999 1006 1058

1164

Roger 1006

Rogerum 1006

Sarah 998 999

Stephen 168 169 540 1063

1098 1155 1164

Thomas 582 1000 1001 1006

1164

William 1000 1002

Williamson 1000 1001

**ARONS**

Jacob 90

**ARONSON**

John 90

**ARROWSMITH**

Edmond 120 122 1112

Edward 125 170

Joseph 120 122 1113 1114

Thomas 120

**ARSENE**

Janacay 156 605

**ARSLEY**

Robert 1155

**ARTHUR**

Robert 1116 1117

**ARUNDELL**

Anne 331

**ARWIN**

Thomas 1063

**ASHBROOK**

John A. 445

**ASHFIELD**

Lewis 1063  
 Lewis Morris 445  
 Mary 1063  
 Richard 340 1155

**ASHLEY ASHLEE****ATCHLEE**

Benjamin 552  
 Joshua 358 381  
 Robert 68  
 Thomas 358 381 543 774 1063  
 1154

**ASHMAN**

Robert 108 163

**ASHMORE**

Anthony 532

**ASHTON**

Daniel 999  
 Elizabeth FitzRandolph 170  
 James 54 60 68 170 172 363  
 507 999 1155  
 John 389 788  
 Joseph 280 788  
 Mary FitzRandolph 280 788  
 Robert 726  
 William 61

**ASSTOLL**

Isaak 561

**ATCHLEY (See Ashley)**

Benjamin 1063  
 Joshua 552 1063  
 Thomas 551

**ATKINS**

Charles 351 768  
 Edward 386 389 760 1148  
 John 760 1000  
 Robert 386 389 760 1148  
 Samuel 73 93 590 757 760 785  
 Thomas 760  
 William 760

**ATKINSON**

Anne 999  
 Elizabeth Smith 1165  
 George 90 788  
 Hannah 1165  
 James 361 445  
 Jasper 788 1165  
 John 85 277 281 731 826 998  
 Samuel 738 1104 1170 1190  
 Sarah Null 788  
 Susannah Hadden 277 281 788  
 826  
 Theodore 989  
 Thomas 361 1103  
 William 782 998 999 1165

**ATLEE ATLEY**

William 775 985

**ATWATER**

Edward 27

**ATWOOD**

Hannah 417 709  
 John 417  
 Leigh 1118 1119

**AUGER (See also Alger)**

Benjamin 115  
 Edwin P. 317  
 Robert 317  
 Susannah 226 228  
 Thomas 82 89 109 115 351 527  
 1139

**AULT (See Alt)**

John 74  
 Michael 571

**AUSTUS**

John 90

**AUSTIN**

Jannette 1016  
 John 27 31  
 Moses 759 793  
 Richard 777  
 Robert 1063

**AUSTIN (Continued)**

Susana 715  
 Susanna Blackford 759 793

**AUTEN**

Thomas 567

**AVERILL (Everett)**

Francis 821  
 John 82 584 722 779 821  
 Joseph 821  
 Mary 1037  
 Nicholas 821  
 Phebe 821  
 Rebecca 93 247 583 821  
 Samuel 821  
 Thomas 638

**AVERY**

Clara A. 317  
 Sarah 865

**AVIS**

George 317

**AXTELL**

Daniel 1063  
 William 1063 1064

**AXTON**

Winifred 628

**AYLORD**

John 1001  
 Marie Antrobus 1001

**AYERS AYRES AIRES**

Aaron 252 263 576  
 Abigail 370  
 Abbey 1034  
 Abraham 357 379 550  
 Agnes 1000 1002  
 Benajah 252 576 1063  
 Benjamin 252 263 577  
 Catharine 1030  
 Daniel 1034  
 David 252 263 576 577  
 Edward 74  
 Elizabeth 252 263 541 577  
 Elizabeth Compton 247 248  
 263 577 805  
 Francis 115 252 263 576  
 Frazee 716  
 Hannah 243 251 261 262 263  
 529 531 788  
 Hannah Pike 576 753 754 788  
 H. B. 465 473  
 James 252 263 357 379 550  
 577 589 1063  
 Jacob 252 263 357 379 550  
 577 1063  
 Joanna 97 112 251 252 261  
 263 576  
 Joanna Freeman 249  
 Joanna Jones 247 251 262  
 John 90 97 111 112 115 243  
 252 262 263 275 542 576  
 577 737 775 788 1062 1063  
 1151  
 Jonathan 252 263 576 1063  
 Joseph 59 90 97 247 248 251  
 252 262 263 357 379 541  
 576 1062 1063  
 Joshua 767 1030  
 Keziah Dunn 1178  
 Marie 541  
 Mary 97 112 247 249 251 252  
 261 262 263 276 371 576  
 738  
 Mary Creshaw 247 248 275  
 737 577  
 Mary Walker 247 251 263 576  
 Moses 252 576  
 Nathan 589  
 Nathaniel 252 576  
 Obadiah 56 59 72 82 85 90 97  
 107 112 115 247 248 251  
 252 261 262 263 351 357

**AYERS (Continued)**

379 371 519 525 526 528  
 529 531 536 544 558 576  
 577 753 754 755 788 805  
 808 985 1030 1062 1063  
 1069 1070 1082 1084 1139  
 1151 1165 1182  
 Patience 252 263 576 577 589  
 Phebe 97 112 252 263 576  
 Phebe Camp 247 248 263 576  
 589  
 Rachel 251 252 263 576 577  
 Rebecca 252 263 576  
 Rhoda 252 263 577  
 Reuben 811  
 Robert 112 251 263 317 357  
 379 576 1163  
 Sarah 251 261 263 576 1030  
 Sarah Drake 767  
 Samuel 59 90 97 115 252 263  
 357 379 537 539 541 544  
 550 576 577 809 1063  
 Simeon 370  
 Susannah 1042  
 Temperance Bonham 589  
 Thomas 112 115 251 252 261  
 262 263 576 1053 1057 1063  
 William 446 541  
 Zebulon 252 263 576 589

**B****BACCUS**

Samuel 163

**BACHELLER BACHILER**

(See Batchelder)

Hannah 1063  
 Stephen 74 220

**BACKER (See Baker)**

Ephraim 547  
 Jacob 153  
 Jans 177  
 John 104

**BACOLO (Buckelieu)**

Margaretta 1231

**BACON**

Ann 252 263 585 708 788  
 Benjamin 97 252 263 243 394  
 585  
 Daniel 788  
 Elizabeth 584 622 829  
 Jeremiah 97 252 263 585 788  
 John 166 394 445 585 709  
 Joseph 97 252 263 585 788  
 Lucy 745  
 Martha 243 252 263 585 708  
 788 1151  
 Martha Foxwell 243 585 708  
 Nathaniel 584 604 622 788  
 Samuel 55 89 97 107 214 243  
 252 263 351 355 394 445  
 519 529 531 544 584 585  
 708 788 1063 1139 1141  
 1151 1155  
 William 585 788  
 William Plumb 401

**BADCOCK**

Jose 383

**BADGER**

Giles 85  
 Nathaniel 85  
 Richard 85

**BADGLEY BAGLEY**

Anna 1034  
 Anthony 552  
 Charles 394  
 George 552  
 James 547 552 556  
 John 547 552  
 Phoebe 1034



**BAETZER**

Catharina Romana 318

**BAGLEY** (See Badgley)**BAINBRIDGE** (See Bembridge)

60

Alice 789

Edmund 789

Edward 1058

Guy 1058

J. I. 1193

John 113 114 157 394 556 789

1058

Joseph 789 1063 1151

Sarah 556 789

**BAILLERGEAU** (See

Ballergeau) 655 678 679 700

Daniel 584

Henry 584

Jacob 146 584 698 1016 1104

James 584

Jane 584

Joan Morris 584

Marguerite 584

Mary 584

**BAINS**

Samuel 1058

**BAIRD**

Charles W. 29 317 418 423

613 679

H. M. 674

James 775

**BAKER BACKER** (de)

Abigail 1038 1042

Abraham 68

Anna Harveson 765

Catherine Edgar 765

Cornelius 765 776 1063

Daniel 358 381 1038 1063

Elizabeth 1038 1044

Ephraim 49 552 1042

Fanny 1044

Hannah 1044

Henry 552 556 765 766 1038

1044 1165

Jacob 90 552 765 1023 1165

Jane Osborn 1042

Jonathan 1038

John 43 46 50 90 93 97 101

102 210 344 345 348 356

383 385 552 689 692 693

694 731 733 765 766 1063

1155

Lawrence 1165

Lewis 445

Margaret 53 59 104 350 1050

1155

Margaret Stuyvesant 210 1165

Mary 765

Mary Cutter 765

Mary Hatfield 765

Matthias 765 1036 1051

Miller 1038

Moses 1038

Nathaniel 552 556

Nicholas 1165

Peter 1044

Phoebe 1038

Rachel 1044

Richard 93 1044

Samuel 82 97 531

Sarah 765

Sarah Skinner 1038

Stephen 1038

Susanna 765

Susanna Lee 765

Thomas 49 161 552 731 1038

Thomas Lawrence 1165

Timothy 114 557 1058 1193

William 765

**BALDING BALDRING** (See

Baldwin)

Caleb 226 228 229

**BALDING** (Continued)

Enoch 698

Hannah 229

John 362

Martha Smalley 226 228

Samuel 229

**BALDRIDGE**

Adam 394

**BALDWIN** (See Baldring)

Aaron 554

Amos 554

Anna 1038

Benjamin 54 58 1155 1220 119

C. C. 318

Caleb 554 788

Daniel 554

David 554

Ebenezer 554

Elijah 554

Elnathan 558 1063 1095 788

Enos 552

Esebell 1172

Ezekial 554

George 568

Hannah 796 860

Hannah Sargent 1220

Israel 554

Jemima 1038

Joanna 1038

John 53 58 117 154 520 554

1155 119

Jonas 554

Jonathan 416 1063

Joseph 554 788

Joshua 554

Lewis 1038

Martha Smalley 788

Mathias 50 552

Moses 554

Nathan 554 1038

Nehemiah 554

Robert 554

Samuel 561

Sarah 416 1038 1058

Silvanus 554

Stephen 554

Susannah Kittell 416

Thomas 1038

Timothy 796

**BALL** 53 58 117 119 733

David 552 1034

Edward 1151 1155

Ezekial 554

Isaac 554

John 229 582 1155

Jonathan 554

Jonas 554

Joseph 554

Levy 340

Mary 229 1034

Nathaniel 554

Richard 229

Robert 571

Samuel 554

Thomas 554

Timothy 554

Uzal 1034

**BALLARD** 738

John 738

**BALLENGER**

Henry 394 445 446

Mary 1211

**BALLERGEAU**

BAILLERGEAU

Jacob 144 300 431

James 372

Jane 372 430

**BALTIMORE**, Lord 359 511

512

**BALTS**

John 733

**BALTZER** 677**BAMBERGER**

Louis 57

**BAMBRIDGE BAINBRIDGE**

Joseph 1151

**BAMFORD**

Eleanor M. 320 576

**BANCROFT**

George 653

**BANDOVAN**

Jacques 123

**BANET** (See Bennett)

Jeremiah 67

**BANGS**

Charles H. 317

Edward 317 1011 1223

Francis 218 795

Hannah Smalley 866 1223

John 866 1223

Lydia 1011

Lydia Hicks 1011

Nathan 958

**BANKER**

Gerrard 17 27 158 891

**BANKS**

Charles Edward 18 27 30 133

139 149 290 305 312 316

317 585 609 655 965

Elizabeth Antrobis 1000

James 554 1000 1155

**BANTA** (Epke)

Theodore M. 318 476

**BANTAL** 57**BARACLIFF**

William 557

**BARBER BARBOUR** 477 482

499 599 675

Ann 1016

Claude 103

Daniel 74

Edward 789

Elizabeth 789

Francis 93 101 102 103 120

122 125 144 206 209 625

789 984 1112

Henry 330 473 590

John 29 135 590

Joseph 789

Margaret 1016

Mary Davis 789

S. 738

Samuel 789

Sarah 789

William 554 789

**BARBERIE BARBERIE****BARBERRY BARBAREE**

318

John 144 157 158 339 350

1016 1063 1065 1067 1073

1122

Peter 1016 1063 1121

**BARCLAY**

David 51 79 333 338 341 347

387 388 391 789 1082 1143

1151

Elizabeth 1030

Elizabeth Thomason 540

John 39 57 58 60 90 93 170

279 293 334 338 339 347

349 350 351 357 379 380

445 541 546 550 789 1016

1063 1064 1066 1070 1076

1078 1134 1135 1138 1140

1145 1151 1232

Katherine 339

Mary 1030

Robert 51 79 93 170 279 293

333 334 338 339 341 345

346 347 387 388 389 445

566 598 697 733 734 789

844 845 1016 1030 1063

1077 1138 1141 1151

Thomas 59 789

**BARCULO BARKELOW**

Conrad 768

**BARD 144**

Peter 445 1104

**BARDEN**

Benjamin 60

**BARDSLEY 477 482 486 588 678**

Charles Wareing 473

**BARFOOTE BARFORD**

585 586

Mary 586 608

Walter 586 608 637 638 657

**BAREMORE BARMORE 581**

Henry 115 790

William 790

**BARENTSEN**

Thys 153 702

**BARKELOW BARKLOW****BARCALOW BARKELIEU**

(See Buckalien) (See Bacolo)

Cooneroad 541 542 543 768

Daniel 551

**BARKER**

C. R. 23

E. Frye 290

John 608

Samuel 108

Thomas 51 79 293 341 346

347 387 388 389 566 1063

1141 1151

William 123 124 159 552 1117

1121

**BARKSTEAD**

Joshua 592

**BARLEY**

John 1206

Mary 1006

**BARLOW**

Abigail 603 788

Arthur 970

John 1063

Robert 1151

**BARNABY**

Andrew 508

**BARNARD**

Abigail Phillips 855

Francis 1063 1065

James 855

John 582

**BARNES**

Charles 161

Elesius 540

Elisha 544

Hannah 790

James 331

Jane 93 225 226 228 633 790

869 1226

Jonathan 790

John 790 870

Joshua 160 161

Lydia 156 790

Mary 790

Mary Plummer 790

Samuel 357 379 550

T. C. 318

Tyse 124 125 156

Thomas 1155

William 159 161 162

**BARNET**

Euton 1063 1068

Isaac 49

Joseph 552

Samuel 104

**BARNHAM (See Burnham)****BARRACK**

Houtiel 775

**BARRACLIFF**

William 698

**BARRATT BARRET**

D. W. 962 1007

James 394

**BARRATT (Continued)**

Richard 159 160

Sarah 812

Zurviah Dunn 1178

**BARRON**

Androus 252 261 264 585 790

Deborah 372 375

Deborah Andrews 585 790

Elizeus 97 247 252 261 264

531 585 787 790 1165

Eliza 372

Ellis 320 377 582 585 790

Grace 585 790

Hannah 585 790

James 1124

Johanna 372

John 585 790

Mary 252 261 264 585 790

Mary Andrews 247 264 585

787 790

Michael 166 361 394 445 697

Moses 585 790

Peter 585

Samuel 372 375 790

Sarah 585 790

Sarah Stone 377

Susannah 585 790

William 1124

**BARROW 97 (See Borrow)****BARRY 476**

Henry 124

**BARSHAM**

John 74

William 582

**BARSTOW**

Michael 582

**BART**

Benjamin 567

**BARTELS**

Harmen 153 702

**BARTHALOWMEW**

Jean 1157

Joseph 764

**BARTLESON**

Andrew 394

**BARTIN**

Thomas 394

**BARTLET(T)**

Benjamin 756

Christopher 85

Elizabeth French 469

Gracia 756

J. Gardner 319 502

John 85 756 790

Mercy 218

Nathan 74

Richard 74 85

Thomas 70 73 79 93 105 352

582 607 756 757 790 1064

1134 1136

**BARTON**

Ellen C. 1204

Ellis 372

Gilbert 550 1064

Hannah 1064 1145 1180

Hannah Hull 610

Joseph 445

Noah 1064

Roger 152

Sarah 372

Thomas 445 1124

William 610 1064 1145 1180

**BARTOW**

Basil 1064

Edward 366

John 1064 1155

Madeline Frances 162

Paul 1098

Thomas 339 345 712 1064

1066

William 366

**BASHART**

John 1067

**BASNETT**

Elizabeth 394

Richard 394 445 796

**BASON**

Nicklas 567

**BASSE**

Jeremiah 90 113 125 293 346

347 360 393 445 542 546

564 565 697 698 982 1064

1104

Koenradis 556

**BASSETT**

William 166

**BASTIANE**

Francisco 1114

**BATCHELDER BACHELLER**

Hannah 1165 1193

John 76 1165

N. H. 442

**BATEMAN**

John 378

**BATES**

Benjamin 1064

William 394 445 447

**BATLEY**

J. M. 838 917

**BATSFORD**

B. T. 353

**BATT**

Nicholas 85

**BATTSON**

Edward 884 1162

Stephen 884

**BAWTA (Banta)**

Weart 67

**BAKTER**

George 153 162

Richard 520

Thomas 152 162

**BAYARD**

Anna Stuyvesant 652

Balthazar 153 387 445

Nicholas 52 126 153 154 156

158 872 994 1151

Peter 445 503 513 652

Samuel 652 1064 1084

**BAYLEY BAYLES BAILEY**

BAILY 17 27 147 148 324 614

Charlotte 1042

Daniel 358 381 541 551 774

1063 1192

David 1034

Eleanor Jackson 631

Elias 778 780

James 552

John 43 46 47 69 83 85 93 97

102 103 108 124 175 198

336 342 343 345 506 507

551 689 690 692 779 780

790 794 991 1034 1069 1070

Jonas 631

Jonathan 726

Joseph 155 568

Lewis 584

Nicholas 155 692

Phoebe 1034 1206

Phoebe Caroline 1034

Rebecca 124 790

Richard M. 27

Samuel 358 381 551 1034 1064

1094

Stephen 779

Thomas 552 692

William 1042

**BAYNTON**

Peter 445

**BAZLER**

Adolphe 568



**BEACH BEECH 119**

David 554  
 Ezekial 554  
 Helen 322  
 John 1034  
 Josiah 554  
 Mary Royce 322  
 Richard 58 103 104 348 582  
 1151 1155  
 Samuel 554  
 Zopher 119 391 392 554

**BEAGLE****BEAKMAN BEEKMAN 473**

475 557  
 Adrian 1064  
 Alletta A. 1031  
 George 28  
 Gerardus 1064 1069 1074  
 John 1064  
 Martin 790 1064  
 Matthew 541  
 Metje 790 791  
 Susanna 790  
 William 1064  
 Wilhelmus 503

**BEAKES**

Edmond 1104  
 Ruth 1104  
 William 361 698 1104

**BEALS**

Mrs. Allen E. 1034

**BEALSMAN****BEAMONT BEAUMOND**

Ann 1000  
 Catherine 613 997 1000 1002  
 Elizabeth 1000 1001  
 Hannah 1000  
 John 1000  
 Marie 1001  
 William 1000

**BEAN(E) 604**

Hannah Lisson 790 838  
 John 571 637 638 672 704 790  
 838 848 871  
 Joseph 776  
 Joshua 672  
 Mary C. 894

**BEARD**

Mary Andrews 584  
 Thomas 584

**BEATY**

Erkuries 1064  
 John 1064 1082  
 Richard 1064 1082

**BEAUDREAU**

Charles 673

**BEAULIEU (See Billou)**

Isaac 146

**BEBOU BIEBEAU 80**

Coverse 115  
 Christian 791 1064  
 Christina Molleson 602 791  
 Ebenezer 791  
 Elizabeth Vigneau 790  
 Jacques 790  
 Jacob 790 791  
 John 790 791 1064  
 Margaret 791  
 Martyje 790 791  
 Mary Miller 791  
 Metje Beekman 79 791  
 Mertien 791  
 Peter 115 602 790 791  
 Sarah 791  
 Sarah Jewell 791  
 Sarah Darling 791

**BECKETT 315**

Alexander 726  
 Christopher 564 791

**BECKETT (Continued)**

Dudley 74  
 Hannah 791  
 John 791  
 Margaret 791  
 Mary 217 361 791  
 Sarah 791  
 Sarah Jennings 791  
 Thomas 791  
 W. W. 318  
 Wesley Wilbur 791  
 William 726 777 791

**BECKWITH**

Leonard 1117  
 S. W. 332

**BEDDARD**

Thomas 162 1009

**BEDELL 473**

Abraham 50  
 Anne Runyon 629  
 John 629  
 Joseph 487  
 Robert 120 489

**BEDFORD**

Stephen 68 552  
 Zopher 554

**BEDIENT**

Mordecai 90

**BEDINE**

Hester 124

**BEDLOW**

Elizabeth 1111  
 Isaac 52 55 753 155  
 Jean 55

**BEECH (See Beach)****BEEDLE**

John 552

**BEEKMAN (See Beakman)****BEER**

Jonathan 445  
 Richard 582  
 Thomas 927

**BEETS BETTS**

Joanna 863  
 Nane 152 777  
 Richard 780 863  
 Thomas 152 777

**BELCHER 70 477**

Andrew 1151  
 Jonathan 445 698 773

**BELKNAP BELLNAP**

Samuel 161 315 378 545 1064

**BELL**

C. H. 27  
 Henry 68  
 Jabesh 1177  
 Kathleen 658

**BELLAMY**

Edward 685  
 John 726

**BELLANGER (See Billinger)**

Theopholis 166

**BELLANGE**

Ives 166

**BELLCONGER BELCONGER**

(See Conger) 56 950  
 Franklin Parker 1165  
 John 89 90 519 544 585 950  
 1165 1196  
 Mary 1165  
 Sarah 1165  
 Sarah Kelly 950 1196

**BELLEVILLE**

John 123

**BELLEW (See Billou)****BELLIS**

Peter 90

**BELLY**

Elias 289

**BEMIS**

Joseph 582

**BEMBRIDGE BAINBRIDGE**

Joseph 55 60 93 362 1151 1155

**BEND**

Abraham 543

**BENDALL**

Philip 122 125 1112

**BENDER**

Anna 781  
 Hans Jacob 781  
 Maude H. 204 1221

**BENEDICT BENYDICK 172**

476  
 D. 950  
 Henry Marvin 318 672  
 Mary Bridgham 792  
 Thomas 44 46 93 102 108 342  
 568 689 690 692 693 779  
 792  
 William H. 27 40 41 350 361  
 430 508 574 626 768 1021

**BENEW**

John 1124

**BENG**

Jacob 1064 1068

**BENHAM (See Bonham) 792**

Richard 109

**BENJAMIN**

Richard 779 780

**BENNETT BANET BENEW**

Abijah 90  
 Abraham 90 362 383 539 540  
 543 551  
 Adolphus 1043  
 Adrian 551 567 1062 1064  
 A. F. 410

Arie 67 358 381

Arthur 74 825

Cornelius 551

Folkert 551

Jacob 736 1064 1067

Jeremiah 68 378

John 378 561 1064

Peter 156 651

Richard 651

Sarah 203

Smith W. 927

Thomas 378

**BENOIT 678**

Sarah Monnie 679

**BENSON**

Dirck 1064 1119

Thomas 394

**BENTFIELD**

William 153

**BENTHALL**

Walter 51 293 346 347 389  
 566 1064

**BENTLEY 119****BEORNHAM (See Burnham)****BERDEN BERDIN**

Benjamin 55

Francis 54

**BERELEY BIRELEY**

C. E. 676

**BERGEN**

Garetta 1231

Jacob 1064

Teunis 29 318 438 1005

**BERGER**

Johann 797

**BERKELY**

Lord John 43 45 47 52 62 64  
 78 165 184 198 328 350 385  
 386 410 506 515 518 690  
 970

**BERNARD**

Francis 445 698 1062 1063  
 1064

**BERNAU**

Charles A. 474

**BERNHAM (See Burnham)**

**BERNON**

Gabriel 1016 1164

**BERRIAN BERRIEN**

John 445 775 1065

Margaret 1065

Martha 194 603 1178

Peter 1193

**BERRONE**

Michael 394

**BERRY**

Francina 1151 1219

Henry 540 1065 1078 1232

John 38 52 55 57 67 153 205

216 355 356 387 391 401

445 457 547 693 733 872

974 1121 1151

Joseph 156

Nedemiah Sandford 1219

Rachel 1182

Richard 393 445 1151 1219

Sarah 715

William 74 85 97 115 414 637

951

**BERRYMAN**

Jane 122

Leonard 1114

Thomas 124 1106 1109

**BERTHAM**

Nicholas 55

**BERTOWE**

Paul 358 381

**BESCHER**

Thomas 777

**BESWICK**

Francis 394

**BETHELL**

William 279

**BETTEN**

Daniel 734

**BETTS**

Joanna 863 1192

Nane 777 152

Richard 109 154 289 152 557

780 863 1192

Thomas 109 152 777

Sarah 1192

**BEUNE**

Aty 68

**BEVIER**

Catherine Montayne 1235

Hester 1235

Jean 1235

Louis 487 1235

Marie LeBlanc 1235

**BEVILLE**

322

**BEYER**

Barbara 1054

**BEWRS**

William 125

**BIBB**

Thomas 394

**RIBOUT (See Rebout)**

John 90 630

**BICE BOYCE**

James 113

**BICKFORD**

Samuel 93 242

**BICKLEY**

Johannis 555

William 60

**BIEBEAU (See Rebout)****BIDDLE**

17 27

Aaron 151

William 394 445 503 558 698

738 796 829 1103

**BIRELEY (See Bereley)****BIGELOW**

John 582

Lucy 1182

Moses 959

**BILES**

Benjamin 574

Charles 361 556

Sarah 556

William 361 376 802

**BILLARD**

Samuel 552

**BILLING**

Edward 341

**BILLINGER**

Edward 165

**BILLIOU BILLIEU****BILLEAU BALLOU**

BALLEAU 125 431 581 678

739 756 789

Abigail 603 788 790

Anne 788

Bartholomew 571

Catherine 703

Charles 572

Christene 703

Elias 289

Force 571

Francis 572 703 838

Francoise 703

Francoise de Bois 702 703

Ida Suebring 703

Isaac 120 144 300 571 702 703

1062 1115 1117 1119

Jacobus 703

Jacob 158 702 703 768

John 120 571 702 703 818

1122

Margaret 703

Marie 126 702

Martha 702 1166

Nathaniel 702

Peter 70 73 79 89 90 94 105

120 123 153 216 352 702

703 757 768 838 1106 1129

1130 1155 1166

Petro 146

Pierre 105 126 143 151 300

324 352 423 456 487 489

603 642 699 700 702 703

820 910 991 1065 1106 90

Susannah Keno 788

Thomas 603 788 790

**BILLOP(P) (See Farmer)**

Anne 587 605

Charles 318 319

Christopher 90 120 122 125

144 148 155 355 587 604

617 655 1065 1117

Joseph 120 123 124 144 157

347 539 587 590 1065 1119

1146

Mary 587

Mary Davis 149

Mary Farmer 149

Thomas 120 149

**BILLINGE**

Edward 386 387 388 407

**BILLS**

Thomas 1065

**BINGE**

Jacob 358 381

**BINGS**

William 114

**BINS**

Alexander 1065

**BINGLA BINGLEY**

BINGLER 243

Ann 264

Ann Taylor 247 624

Anna 252 264

Elizabeth 243 252 263 532

Elizabeth Preston 243 587 624

855

Henry 90

Jacob 1154

**BINGLA (Continued)**

John 90 97 252 275 536 587

737

Martha 97 247 249 252 541

624

Mary 97 247 249 250 271 275

361 624 737 855

Sara 252

Thomas 785 1230

William 79 82 85 90 97 107

219 243 247 252 264 275

351 361 390 519 530 531

532 536 537 538 585 587

624 735 737 855 1058 1062

1065 1074 1115 1151

**BIRD 484**

Abigail 1165

Abigail Jones 1165 1195

Andrew 90 539

Elisha 557

Hannah 1165

Jeremiah 349 1155 1165 1195

John 169 552

Joseph 372 374 552 1165

Mary 1165

Martha 1165

Prudence 1165

Rachel 1165

Reuben 552

Ursula 372 374

**BISCO**

Nathaniel 582

**BIRDSALL 473****BISE**

Daniel 1065

**BISHOP 80 185**

Alice Clark 792 869

Alice Martin 1165

Ann 90 252 264 540 745 746

Catherine 747

Christopher 208

Damaris 225 626 633 869 1226

Daniel 747

David 355 583 707 746 747

792 1141 1151

Elizabeth 746

Gurs Aaron 714

Hannah 746

Hetty 372

James 90 219 792 1065

Japheth 375

Joanna 746

Joane Lawrence 1000

Job 855

Jonathan 52 89 82 90 97 252

263 433 445 499 521 532

533 536 537 538 539 542

544 545 546 594 732 733

734 745 746 747 815 851

1065

John 55 59 80 81 82 84 85 86

87 88 89 90 97 102 112 107

159 219 244 265 267 268

269 270 271 272 343 351

355 356 372 378 379 390

391 392 393 402 409 445

449 507 514 517 518 519

521 522 528 529 530 531

532 536 537 538 539 540

541 542 544 545 546 581

585 594 599 691 707 732

733 736 737 745 746 747

748 750 751 808 813 815

851 1000 1065 1070 1139

1151 1163 1182 1230

Joshua 1065

Joseph 1065

Katherine 277 281

Lydia 90 97 252 263 264 745

747

Marie 90 97 747 792



**BISHOP (Continued)**

Marie Alger 747  
 Mary 226 227 247 249 252  
 264 438 584 609 707 737  
 745 747 1050 1151  
 Mary Alger 355 583  
 Mary Collier 808  
 May 747  
 Moses 219 357 379 550 708  
 747  
 Nathaniel 161 378 747  
 Noah 59 90 97 111 219 244  
 252 263 264 379 533 536  
 537 539 544 732 733 734  
 745 746 747 1065  
 Rebecca 84 90 97 536 746 747  
 Rebecca Kent 244 707 745 746  
 747 750  
 Richard 94 105 352 609 790  
 792 869 1155 1165  
 Ruth 252 264 745 747  
 Samuel 747  
 Sarah 252 263 378 745 747  
 Susannah 372  
 Thomas 372 747  
 William 1010

**BISPHAM**

Joshua 445

**BISSELL**

John 487 1109

**BISSET**

David 1065

John 550 1065

**BISSONNETTE**

Claude 123

**BIYON**

Isaac 124  
 Jacob 124  
 Maria 124  
 Martha 124  
 Perize 124  
 Peter 124  
 Pierre 144

**BLACK**

Alexander 97 253 248 275 737  
 Foreman 253 275 737  
 James 253 275 552  
 James Johnson 737  
 Jane 253 275 737  
 John 338  
 Johnson 253 275  
 Malcolm 338  
 Ursula 253  
 Ursula Brown 275 737  
 William 394

**BLACKFORD BLATCHFORD**

Ann 94 226 227 282 602 616  
 758 759 792 793 853 1030  
 1165  
 Anne Smalley 626 629 1198  
 Anne Munday 792 853  
 Anthony 122 759 1114 1165  
 Benjamin 229 758 759 760  
 792 853 1030 1049  
 Cornelius 1046  
 Daniel 79 90 94 114 226 227  
 229 379 539 540 758 759  
 760 792 1031 1065 1166  
 David 94 1030  
 Edward 758  
 Elizabeth 94 226 227 758 792  
 1030 1175  
 Ephraim 1030  
 Hannah 602 758 759 767 792  
 1040  
 Hannah Martin 760 1030  
 Hannah Smalley 1223  
 Hope Munday 759 853  
 Isaac 758  
 James R. 760  
 Jeremiah 551 759 792 1030  
 Joanna 1033

**BLACKFORD (Continued)**

John 90 94 114 229 539 543  
 758 759 760 780 792 842  
 853 1030 1040 1049 1065  
 Joseph 229 552 758 759 792  
 845 1065  
 Kezia 226 228 229 759 792  
 845 844 1166 1218  
 Lewis 1030  
 Margaret 1031  
 Mary 758 759 792 793 1030  
 1040 1046 1049 1198  
 Mary Staats 758  
 Mathias 1114 1165  
 Matthew 759 792 1065  
 Mercy 229 759 792  
 Nathan 1030  
 Nathaniel 759 760 792 1030  
 1065  
 Nicholas 758 1165  
 Peter 1165  
 Providence 94 226 228 595  
 626 629 758 759 792 853  
 1046 1214  
 Rachel 229 759 792 1030  
 Randolph 1030  
 Rebecca 229 759 792  
 Robert 1065 1122 1142  
 Runyon 1046  
 Ruth 229 759 792 1031  
 Ruth Hull 226 227 759 792  
 845 1166  
 Samuel 73 76 79 90 94 106  
 114 122 229 355 438 581  
 602 626 629 758 759 760  
 767 792 844 845 853 1065  
 1113 1132 1158 1165 1166  
 1172 1198 1223  
 Sarah 759 793  
 Sarah Ann Martin 1030  
 Sophia 1030  
 Susanna 759 793  
 Zerviah Martin 792

**BLACKLEACH**

Dorcas 749

**BLACKMAN**

Bryan 170

**BLACKSHAW 175 198 581**

Abraham 760  
 Alice Burgess 760  
 Arent 760  
 David 402  
 Eleanor 229 242 760  
 Jacob 760  
 Joseph 94 229 242 760  
 Martha 760  
 Mary 760  
 Nathaniel 760  
 Nehemiah 760  
 Phebe 760  
 Rachel 402  
 Randall 361 760  
 Randolph 361 760  
 Robert 94 229 760  
 Samuel 402  
 Sarah 760  
 Thomas 59 73 79 94 105 229  
 242 352 759 760 793 1155  
 Timothy 229 760

**BLACKSTONE**

William 1242

**BLACKWELL**

Andrew 564  
 Mary Manning 587 616  
 Robert 94 104 109 558 561  
 587 616 1058

**BLACKWOOD**

Robert 348 566 785 1151 1170

**BLACKLY**

Aren 54

**BLAGG**

Benjamin 209 726

Henry 721

**BLAIN(E)**

James 1065  
 William 551 1065

**BLAIR**

Alexander 551

**BLAKE**

Jasper 74  
 Joseph 74  
 Nicholas 214

**BLAKLEY**

Aron 58

**BLAKMAN**

Adam 349

**BLAMLES BRAMLESS**

Roger 219

**BLANCHARD**

John 144 342 540 731 776  
 Peter 731  
 Susanne Rezeau 144

**BLAND**

Elias 339 1062 1065 1066  
 1067 1068 1069  
 Isabella 74  
 John 290 339

**BLANE**

William 358 381

**BLATCHFORD****BLACKFORD**

Christopher 758

Peter 758

William 758

**BLATCHLEY**

Aaron 117 1151 1155 54  
 Thomas 117 119

**BLAUM**

Gerrit Dircksen 777

**BLEKER**

William Tunison 116

**BLEW**

Margaret 815 356 1151

**BLISS**

Leslie E. 919

**BLOETGOET (See Bloodgood)****BLOODGOOD**

Aaron 151 1030  
 Arientje 793  
 Elizabeth 277 281 284 607  
 Francis 94 154 550 793 1010  
 Frans 473  
 Frans Jansen 793  
 Gach 287  
 Geertie 793  
 George 793  
 Isabella 793  
 James 97  
 John 793  
 Judith 277 793  
 Lysbeth 793  
 Lysbeth Jans 793  
 Mary 284 287  
 Mary Brinkerhoff 793  
 Mary Clement 793  
 Mary Gach 277 281  
 Mary Van Valkenburgh 793  
 Neltje 793  
 Oliver 793  
 Pepperal 793  
 Rebecca Thickstone 1042  
 Robert 793  
 Samuel 1042  
 Sarah 793 1030  
 William 148 277 281 284 287  
 357 379 550 793 1065

**BLOOMFIELD**

BLUMFIELD 59 185 244

Abraham 207

Alice 252

Alice Heard 252

**BLOOMFIELD (Continued)**

Ann 372  
 Ann Eliza 371  
 Asa 252 275 737  
 Benjamin 219 357 371 379 407  
 550 588 1065 1066  
 Benoni 252 264  
 Catherine 252 737  
 Catherine Weeks 248 251 252  
 275 737  
 Cromwellian Thomas 495 496  
 Daniel 109  
 Ebenezer 252 275 757  
 Elias 371  
 Elsie 252  
 Elsie Heard 248 264 587  
 Elizabeth 248 250 261 276  
 371 372 738  
 Elizabeth Dennis 212 248 264  
 496 588 742 743  
 Elizabeth Wood 371 372  
 Esther 97 112 371  
 Eunice 252 261 275 371  
 Eunice Dunham 248 249 252  
 275 407 737  
 Ezekial 59 89 90 97 115 219  
 244 248 252 261 263 264  
 275 357 371 379 407 445  
 496 499 521 524 531 536  
 537 538 542 544 545 587  
 588 603 737 738 767 774  
 776 823 862 1065 1066 1075  
 1182  
 Hannah 252 261 264 275 737  
 Hester 252 264 282  
 Hester Dunham 248 249 252  
 264  
 Hope 263 264  
 Hope Fitzrandolph 248 252  
 263 407 496 588 823  
 Hopewell 97 112  
 Isaac 264 371  
 Isaiah 252  
 Jany 244  
 Jeremiah 248 251 252 264 275  
 357  
 John 56 59 82 85 86 90 97  
 107 208 214 219 248 252  
 261 263 264 344 357 351  
 371 372 379 407 495 496  
 479 519 522 523 526 530  
 531 533 536 537 539 541  
 542 550 587 588 751 737  
 1063 1065 1066 1067 1073  
 1139 1182  
 Jonathan 276 371 372 738  
 1065  
 Joseph 84 86 97 112 219 244  
 248 249 252 261 264 275  
 357 371 379 495 499 544  
 545 550 588 737 1065 1066  
 1075 1092  
 Judith 737  
 Katherine 252 275  
 Martha 275 737  
 Mary 244 252 261 264 275  
 371 372 407 495 499 501  
 502 587 588 602 737  
 Mary Hyde 374  
 Moses 252 264 275 371 401  
 737 776 1066  
 Nancy 371  
 Nathan 371  
 Nathaniel 89 90 97 219 244  
 252 261 263 264 407 499  
 524 531 536 587 588 603  
 696 742 743 760  
 Phebe 252 264 587  
 Rebecca 244 252 261 263 264  
 499 588 862  
 Richard 252 264 357 379 550  
 1066

**BLOOMFIELD (Continued)**

Robert 476 1036 1051  
 Rose 252 264  
 Rose Higgins 248 249 264  
 Ruth 244 252 261 263 264  
 499 587 588  
 Samuel 371 1066  
 Sarah 97 244 248 252 261 263  
 264 266 371 372 496 499  
 587 743 775  
 Sarah Moore 248 250 264 496  
 587 619  
 Susannah 371  
 Thomas 82 84 85 86 89 90 97  
 107 208 209 212 214 219  
 244 248 250 252 261 263  
 264 318 351 357 371 379  
 388 407 445 449 494 495  
 496 497 499 500 501 502  
 507 518 519 522 523 524  
 525 526 530 531 533 539  
 587 588 603 696 742 743  
 760 991 1066 1070 1139  
 1141 1158  
 Ursula 252 275 737  
 William 495  
**BLOW**  
 William 788  
**BOARTON BORTON**  
 John 802  
**BOCKOUT**  
 Peter 109  
**BODINE BODIN BOUDIN**  
**BODIEN** 317 323  
 Eleazor 793  
 Esther 793  
 Esther Bridon 793  
 Francis 793  
 Francois 120  
 Henry 572  
 Hester 124  
 Isaac 567 793  
 Jacob 541  
 Jean 120 144 170 487 489 792  
 John 120 123 124 144 154  
 157 358 381 1063 1066 1075  
 1120 1121 1123  
 Marianne 793  
 Mary 793  
 Peter 114 358 380 543 572  
 1063  
 Vincent 1066  
 William 1034  
**BODFISH**  
 Bridget 502  
**BODGE** 435  
 George M. 27  
 Henry 74  
**BOEGERT** (See Bogart)  
**BOELEUZ** (See Billieu)  
 Jacob 158  
**BOELL**  
 Thomas 392 445 1066 1069  
 1070 1091 1151  
**BOETCHER** (See Boucher)  
**BOGARDUS**  
 Everardus 151 152 117  
**BOGART** 318 324  
 Claestjie 1236  
 Evert Willemse 117  
 Jan 67  
 Theunis Gisbertse 120  
**BOGGS**  
 Ann 1066  
 Charles S. 997  
 Mary Lawrence 997  
 Robert 997  
**BOICE** (See Boyce)  
**BOINELL** (See Bunnell)  
 Isaac 393  
 Nathaniel 393

**BOISELLAUD**

John 156  
**BOISET**  
 Jeanne Suzanne 843  
**BOLES**  
 Joseph 74  
 William 1058  
**BOLLEN** 144  
 Anna 794 1151  
 Anne 558 588 589 633  
 Anne Bowne 797  
 Anne Vauquellens 794  
 Benjamin 280  
 Charles 123  
 Elizabeth Godfrey 170  
 George 156 1066  
 James 68 90 94 103 120 123  
 143 155 170 211 215 206  
 207 225 245 280 288 343  
 344 355 387 388 445 456  
 507 517 531 616 625 626  
 633 694 696 738 794 797  
 843 877 1066 1148 1151  
 1154 1155 1192  
 John 280 1066  
 Joseph 280  
 Mary 794  
 Thomas 280  
**BOLMER**  
 Garret 567  
**BOLTON**  
 Charles Knowles 17 27 30 315  
 320 417 608 623  
 Robert 32  
**BOMAN BOWMAN**  
 Henry 215 60  
**BOMGAT**  
 Roeloff 67  
**BONAMY** (See Bonne)  
 Mary 268  
**BONARDEL**  
 Louise 569  
**BON COEUR** (See Bunker) 486  
**BOND**  
 Benjamin 68 94 104 115 128  
 342 349 358 380 541 543  
 552 731 1066 1155  
 Grinston 90  
 Isaac 547  
 Jane 694  
 Jonathan 694  
 John 85  
 Joseph 101 102 103 348 520  
 521 1155  
 Marie 57  
 Mary 53 213  
 Robert 49 97 101 102 103 159  
 160 161 166 213 387 445  
 507 517 552 694 1155  
 Samuel 554  
 Stephen 58 117 119 445  
 William 358 380 541 581 1063  
 1066 1122  
**BONEY** (See Bonne)  
 Thomas 782  
**BONHAM BONHOMME**  
**BONAM BONUM** 193 223  
 224 292 364 436 739  
 Aaman 146 365  
 Abalom 589  
 Anam 330 792 793 824 835  
 Agnes 588  
 Amariah 332 589 822 1064  
 1066  
 Ambrose 589  
 Amos 589  
 Anclie Fox 589  
 Ann Hunt 588  
 Ann Martin 589  
 Ann Stout 589 633  
 Anne 589 622 633



**BONHAM (Continued)**

Blethwaite 589  
 Catherine 793  
 Daniel 589  
 Deborah Harker 589  
 Elijah 94 106 327 355 588  
 Elizabeth 70 73 94 105 201  
     226 228 327 330 352 588  
     757 793 865  
 Elizabeth Bacon 622  
 Elizabeth Martin 589  
 Elizabeth Morris 589 1166  
 Ephraim 589 793 794 1166  
 Gabriel 589  
 George 327 330 408 503 589  
 Hannah 94 226 227 229 242  
     327 416 588 838 1151  
 Hannah Fuller 186 189 218  
     223 226 327 408 575 588  
     823  
 Hannah Buckingham Heath  
     589  
 Hezekiah 59 73 79 90 94 105  
     106 113 114 175 186 187  
     189 191 192 196 198 200  
     218 229 242 327 332 352  
     355 408 416 438 456 548  
     557 558 561 564 581 588  
     589 628 629 757 762 788  
     793 794 958 1058 1066 1132  
     1151 1158 1166 1213  
 Humphrey 589  
 Isiah 332 589  
 Jacob 588 687  
 Jane 229 242 327 588 589 793  
 Jean 156 407  
 Jemima Harker 589  
 Jeremiah 332 588 589 794  
 John 330 503 620 793  
 Josiah 332 589  
 Kiar 558  
 Malakiah 218 332 558 589  
     1058 1166  
 Marie 94  
 Mary 94 186 191 192 193 194  
     218 223 224 226 229 242  
     327 416 575 588 589 1166  
 Mary Dunn 416 588  
 Mary Fox 589  
 Martha Runyon 589 628  
 Mercy 628  
 Milledge L. 330  
 Nehemiah 332 438 558 561  
     564 588 589 628 633  
 Nicholas 70 73 75 80 88 89  
     90 94 105 106 113 175 185  
     186 189 198 218 223 226  
     229 242 327 329 330 335  
     352 408 409 416 455 456  
     557 575 581 588 655 674  
     736 737 751 757 761 762  
     793 823 835 838 865 991  
     1066 1129 1133 1151 1155  
 Obadiah 332 589  
 Patience Ayers 589  
 Priscilla 229 327 588  
 Prudence Heath 794  
 Rebecca 589  
 Rebecca Rittenhouse 589  
 Richard 94  
 Robert 957 1158  
 Samuel 90 229 242 327 330  
     416 557 588 687 698 762  
     793 1058 1066 1166  
 Sarah 94 186 187 192 223 226  
     227 229 327 416 575 588  
     589 602 628 823  
 Sarah Compton 589  
 Sarah Morton 503  
 Susannah 589 793 1166  
 Susannah Jones 589  
 Temperance 589

**BONHAM (Continued)**

Thomas 330  
 Uriah 332 589 794  
 Voris 1039  
 William 330 588 589 793  
 Zacharia 332 589 1058 1166  
 Zedekiah 193 332 369 588 589  
     794 1057  
 Zephaniah 332 589  
 Zerviah 589  
**BONNE BONNEY BONAMY**  
**BONAMAY BONY BONNY**  
 (See Bowne) 318 457 681  
 Charles L. 318  
 Elizabeth 94 97 248 249 268  
     402 998  
 James 402  
 John 402 403  
 Joseph 90 97 112 218 794 1066  
     1067 1198  
 Mary 97 248 249  
 Robert 999  
 Thomas 218 998 794  
 William 403 999  
**BONNEFOY 402**  
 David 489 1017 1166  
 Katherine 1166  
**BONNELL BONNEL**  
**BUNALL**  
 Aaron 620 1038  
 Abigail 761  
 Benjamin 49 552 761 1038  
 Betsey 761  
 Chloe 761  
 David 50 552 1038  
 Elizabeth Allen 761  
 Hannah 1038  
 Hannah Miller 761  
 Henry 1038  
 Hezekiah 561  
 Hommuel 68  
 Isaac 67 552 1064 1066  
 James 552  
 John 761  
 Joseph 50 445 552 731 1038  
 Mary 761  
 Martha 1038  
 Nancy 1038  
 Nathaniel 50 53 67 94 102  
     103 151 348 445 552 581  
     731 761 1038 1155  
 Phebe 1038  
 Rachel Van Winkle 761  
 Samuel 97 247  
 Sarah 761 1038  
 Sarah Carter 761  
 Syney 1038  
 William 487 1038  
**BONNER**  
 John William 1224  
 Louise Fickinger 1224  
 Mary Smith 1224  
**BONNIN**  
 Gouste 158  
**BONREPOS**  
 David 120 489  
 Gabnell 571  
**BONYTHON**  
 Richard 814  
**BOOKEY**  
 Abraham 1151  
**BOONE**  
 Andrew 90  
 Daniel 849 964 1159 1161  
 Thomas 445 698  
**BOOT**  
 Nicholas 152  
**BOOTH**  
 Benjamin 1124  
 George 1121

**BOOTH (Continued)**

John 521 719 779 780 794  
 Joseph 726  
 Mary Giles 719 794  
**BOOTTOE**  
 Gabriel 90  
**BORD**  
 Elisha 561  
**BORDEN BURDIN BORDIN**  
     60 61 68  
 Benjamin 68 169 170 210 445  
     1155  
 Francis 170 1016 1155 1180  
 Hattie 318  
 James 68  
 Joan 318  
 John 1155  
 Joseph 445 698 985  
 Peter 571  
 Richard 169 170 318  
 Samuel 120 394 445  
**BOREMAN**  
 Henry 541  
**BORNSTRA**  
 Gertrude 152  
**BORRE BORE**  
 Agnes Spencer 1224  
 John 1225  
 Joshua 361  
**BORROWS BURROWS**  
**BARROWS BURUGHS**  
**BORROUGHS BURROUGHS**  
 Crawley 796 860 861  
 Eden 801  
 Edward 801  
 Elizabeth 801 860  
 Elizabeth Crawley 860  
 Elizabeth Royce 860  
 Esther 97 112  
 Eunice 801  
 Hannah 801  
 John 73 90 97 289 356 539  
     540 541 542 543 546 547  
     550 552 599 613 698 712  
     736 757 774 778 780 796  
     801 809 826 860 861 1045  
     1058 1062 1063 1067 1068  
     1178  
 Mary 801  
 Mary Crawley 796 860  
 Rachel 801  
 Samuel 796 860 1067  
 Stephen 50 796 801  
 Thomas 557 558 561 801  
**BORT**  
 Andries 567  
**BORTLETT (See Bartlett)**  
**BORTON (See Boarton)**  
 Anne 796  
 John 394 445 796  
**BORUM BOREM**  
 Aaron 94 144  
 Aria 358 380 1067 1070 1098  
 Aton 541  
 Henry 541  
 John 358 380 551 1098  
 Sarah 541  
**BOSSCH**  
 Jan 120  
 Joshua 120  
**BOSS**  
 Hendrick 555  
**BOSTER**  
 James 399  
 Sara Perrine 399  
**BOSTOE**  
 Anna 208  
**BOSTWICK BOSTICK 160**  
 David 377  
 Hannah 377  
 Henry 1067  
 John 159

**BOTTA**

Charles 950

**BOTSFORD**

Elizabeth 796

Elizabeth Fletcher 796

Elnathan 796

Esther 796

Hannah 796

Hannah Baldwin 796

Henry 796

Joanna 796

John 94 796

Joseph 796

Mary 796

Samuel 796

Sarah 796

Timothy 796

**BOUCHIER BOUTCHER****BOUCHER BURCHER****BOURCHIER BUSCHER**

480 484 681

Anne 73 224 502 590 602 626

633 796

Frances 787

Humphrey 503

Jonathan 590

John 73 225 590 612 626 698

787 796

Peter 571

William 796

**BOUDOIN**

Pierre 126

**BOUNCLIFT**

William 1058

**BOUCQUET**

Annette 489

Jerome 489

**BOUDINOT 144**

Elias 796 1121 1122

Elli 158

Mordecai 362

**BOUGHTON**

Ann 1034

Coleman 1035

**BOULES (See Bowles)**

Joseph 125

**BOULDER BOULTER**

Elnathan 561

Nathaniel 74

**BOULLOUGNE (de)****BOLLINGER**

Louis 608 609

**BOULTENHOUSE**

Andres 1192

**BOULTON 596****BOUNCE**

James 49 547

**BOUND BOUNDE BUNE****BONNE (See Bowne) 175 198**

403 445 473 486 575

Andrew 362 520 546

Elizabeth 590 591 605 607 633

Gersham 362 402

Grinston 1067 1072

James 456 547 590 605 607

632

John 387 388 391 506 507 547

556 593

Mary 607 632

Obadiah 392 541 556

Thomas 456 543

William 456 590

**BOURNE**

Gerrard 169

**BOWDEN 1199**

Mordecai 1166

Thomas 1166

**BOWDITCH**

Harold 660 909

**BOWNE (See Bound) 60 67 80**

Andrew 68 156 173 393 407

445 698 712 734 797 856

983 1151 1155 1164

Anne 796 797

Elizabeth 156 172 248 406 711

712 713 714 797 820

Frances Bowman 780 781

Gersham 60 156 797 1151 1155

Hannah Field 1009

James 67 90 153 156 169 170

171 172 345 363 407 445

711 712 713 796 797 1138

1155 1164

Jonathan 172

John 52 55 60 68 94 102 153

154 155 156 162 163 167

168 171 172 345 403 407

445 690 711 715 774 780

781 796 797 814 831 875

983 994 1009 1010 1025

1058 1151 1155 1183

Lidea 1151

Lydia Holmes 780 796

Mary 248 797

Mary Beckett 361

Mary Stout 712 713 797

Obadiah 90 345 445 781

Philip 407 797

Robert 277

Samuel 361 769

Sarah Hartshorn 277

Thomas 162 163 725 797

Truth 163

William 68 152 162 163 169

170 171 172 318 407 445

780 796 797

**BOWEN**

Clarence Winthrop 32 639

John 1091

**BOWERS 125 473**

James 386

**BOWIE**

John 541

**BOWLER**

Garet 68

**BOWMAN BOMAN**

Andrew 120

Edward 797

Francis 780

Henry 54 726 780 797 1155

John 629 797

Nathaniel 582

Providence Runyon 629 797

Thomas 115 394 567 771 780

797

William Dodgson 963

**BOWNEY**

James 1036 1051

**BOWS**

Thomas 554

**BOY 431**

Johanni Petro 146

**BOYCE BOICE (See Buys) 80**

Abraham 1030

Cornelius 358 380 651 725

1030 1032 1098

Daniel 1062

Elijah 1030

George 358 380 551

Hannah 1032

Ira 1030

Jacob 358 380 551 798 1030

1050 1098 1166

Janet Manning 436

Jane 1227

John 68 358 380 1030

Mary 1030

Mary Martin 1030 1050

Mary Marlett 1166

Neeltje Breessee 798

**BOYCE (Continued)**

Peter M. 1030 1050

Rachel 1032

Rebecca 1030

**BOYD**

Eunice Allen 1042

John 337 1047

**BOYER**

Alexander 153

**BOYLES**

John 965

**BOYLSTON**

Thomas 582

**BRABLE (Crabb)**

Thomas 60

**BRACEY BRAKELEY**

Matthias 1042

Sarah Miller 1042

**BRACKETT 481**

Anthony 74

John 101 102 387 445 765

Thomas 765

**BRADBERRY BRADBURY**

John 1155

Richard 445

**BRADFORD 27 29 229 319**

323 578

Elizabeth Soule 590

Samuel 785

Thomas 785

William 27 157 384 430 533

546 590 592 600 655 726

778 1067 1121 1122

**BRADGLEY BADGLEY**

James 50 547

John 50 547

**BRADISH**

James 780

**BRADLEY 111**

Ann Lum 798

Daniel 798

Elizabeth 753 663 798

Henry 85

Joshua 56 82 89 90 97 107

248 252 253 261 263 264

351 519 522 527 531 532

798 1067 1140 1151

Judith 252 253 261 263 264

Margaret 248

Nathan 532

William 693

**BRADSTREET**

Humphrey 76 752

Sarah 1067

Sarah Pearce 752

**BRADWAY**

Edward 166 394 445

**BRADY**

Ursula 1221

**BRAGDON**

Albert M. 965

Lester 965

**BRAKELEY (See Supra)**

Anna Barbara Klein 797

Catarine Fein 797

Catherine 797

George 774 797

Matthias 318 797

**BRAINE**

Elizabeth 1151

James 51 79 341 387 388 389

**BRAINARD BRAINERD**

David 508

Homer W. 575

John 1067 1068

**BRAISTED**

William 120

**BRAITHWAITE**

Ann LaFever 876

James 584

William 394 445 876



**BRAMMA**  
 Benjamin 394 445  
**BRANDERETH**  
 Timothy 394 445  
**BRANDOW** 316  
**BRANDSEN**  
 Frances 1225  
 Henry 1225  
**BRANSFORD**  
 Clifton Wood 317 473  
**BRANSON**  
 Thomas 1104  
**BRANT**  
 David 1036 1042 1051  
 Elizabeth 1038  
 Lewis 1036 1042 1051  
 Mary 1038 1042  
 Phebe 1038  
 Samuel 50 342 1042 1067  
 Susannah 1042  
 William 50 342 552 1038  
**BRASHER** (See Brassier)  
**BRASHET** (See Brassier)  
 Abraham 158  
**BRASHIER** (See Brassier)  
**BRASS**  
 Henry 551  
**BRASSIER BRASIER**  
**BRASSEUR BRASHER**  
**BRASHEAR BRASSIEUR**  
 10 27 407 455 457 482 486  
 508 679 681  
 Abraham 157 407 1124  
 Ambrose 572  
 Anne 782 1214 1227  
 Ann Dalrymple 598  
 Francis 551  
 Henry 778 551  
 Henry Sinclair 27 318  
 John 158 598  
 Lawrence 1053  
 Sarah 1053  
 Susanna 1053  
**BRATCHE**  
 James 1067  
**BRATTEN**  
 Adam 561  
**BRATUS**  
 Adam 1058  
**BRAUN**  
 Anna Katharine 868  
**BRAUCHER** (See Brocker)  
**BRAZEE** (See Breese)  
**BRAY**  
 Ann 200 202 862  
 Anna 1217  
 Daniel 551 1217  
 John 60 67 68 74 170 1151  
**BREADING** (See Bredon)  
**BREARLEY BRYERLEY**  
 David 983  
 John 113 114 318 394 556 557  
 726  
**BRECOUNT**  
 David 1036 1051  
**BREDLEY**  
 Joshua 56  
**BREDON BRIDON**  
**BREDON BREEDING**  
**BREADING** (See Breton)  
 Elizabeth 618  
 Esther 793  
 Francis 120 124 144 590 618  
 793 798 1016 493  
 Francois 590  
 James 709  
 Nathaniel 445  
 Samuel 618 798  
 Susanne 590  
 Thomas 153 590 778  
**BREECK**  
 Richard 53

**BREED** 160  
 Allen 159  
**BREEDEN BRIDON**  
**BRYDON BREDON**  
 Francis 493  
**BREEDING** (See Bredon)  
**BREESE BRAZEE BRESSEE**  
**BRIES BREEZE BREETZ**  
**BREETS** 318 407  
 Cornelius 90 144 539  
 Elizabeth Paulus 411 748  
 Folkhart 73 757 798  
 Gerbrant 412 798  
 Greetie 798  
 Hannah 822  
 Hannah Field 822  
 Hendrick 412 567 798 822  
 Libshe 798  
 Mary 412  
 Nealtje Jansz 798  
 Symon 158  
 Vnon 798  
 Weintie 798  
**BREEMUT**  
 Solomon 552  
**BRENON**  
 Esther 682  
 Gabriel 682  
 Gerald 331  
 William 331  
**BRESSEE** (See Breese)  
**BRETON** (See Bredon)  
 Francis 124  
 Hester Bedine 124  
 Mary 120  
 Nathaniel 120  
 Nicholas 120  
 Susanna Russha 124  
 William 120  
**BREVELL**  
 John 1120  
**BREVOORT** 116  
**BREWER**  
 John 782  
 Nicholas 1122  
 Rosalia Amanda 1204  
 Sebringth 1122  
 Thomas 782  
**BREWSTER**  
 Anne 372 763  
 Benjamin 763  
 Betsey 372  
 Charles W. 31 431  
 Daniel 763  
 Ebenezer 763  
 Francis 152 763 798  
 Francis Gilbert 763  
 Hannah 763  
 James 372  
 John 74 798  
 Joseph 152 763  
 Lois Diamant 763  
 Love 792  
 Lucinda Carll 763  
 Mary 372  
 Mary Crawford 763  
 Nathaniel 798  
 Phebe 372  
 Polly Gibson Seely 763  
 Rebecca Peck 763  
 Ruth 763  
 Samuel 372 763  
 Sarah 372 763  
 Timothy 372  
 William 533 798  
**BREYANDT**  
 Cornelis 615  
 Margaret 615  
**BRIAN**  
 Jacob 1067

**BRIANT** (See Bryant)  
 Simeon 547  
**BRICK**  
 John 166 445  
**BRIDGEN**  
 John 212  
**BRIDGEMAN**  
 Robert 76 90 293 338 347  
 1067 1144 1151  
**BRIDGHAM**  
 Mary 792  
**BRIDGES**  
 Charles 162 994  
 John 122 125 156 390 1067  
 1112  
 Robert 312  
 Sarah 974  
 Thomas 378  
**BRIDON** (See Bredon)  
**BRIERLY** (See Brearley)  
 John 394  
**BRIES** (See Breese)  
**BIGGS**  
 Benjamin 950  
 Elizabeth 596  
 John 950  
 Luther A. 950  
 L. V. 321  
 Samuel 950  
 William 316 613 997 998  
**BRIGHT**  
 Henry 582  
 John Ury 845  
**BRIGHTWEN**  
 William 394 796  
**BRILL**  
 E. J. 29  
**BRINKLEY**  
 William 108  
**BRINKERHOFF**  
 Dirck 1067  
 Joris Dirckson 318  
 Mary 793  
**BRINLEY BRINTLEY**  
**BRINDLEY BRIMLEY**  
**BRINGLEY** 59 94 175 198  
 Alma H. 469 963 1213 1218  
 Daniel 361  
 Elizabeth 94 226 227 229 574  
 603 1067  
 Elizabeth Corliss 810  
 Francis 156 169 170 1225  
 Francis W. 293  
 John 94 229  
 Lydia 229 574  
 Mary 229 574  
 Simon 55 59 70 73 76 78 80  
 90 94 104 105 106 229 242  
 352 355 537 540 541 574  
 757 870 1067 1128 1151  
 1155 1225  
 William 56 1141 1155  
**BRINSON** (See Brunson)  
**BRISCOE**  
 Abigail 809  
 Abigail Compton 595  
 Joseph 595  
**BRISLER**  
 John 357  
**BRISTOW**  
 Anne Darnell 1006  
 Francis 1006  
**BRITNELL**  
 Richard 108  
**BRITT**  
 E. W. 777  
**BRITAIN BRITTON**  
**BRITTIN**  
 Anne Stillwell 590  
 Benjamin 590 798

**BRITAIN (Continued)**

Charlotte Colon 1018  
 Cornelis 1018  
 Daniel 90 97 111 144 253 264  
 375 379 590 539 541 542  
 545 734 798 854 1065 1066  
 1067  
 Deliverence 590  
 Elizabeth 97 111 253 264 590  
 575 835  
 Elizabeth Powell 590 798  
 Joseph 798  
 Lionel 361 590 785  
 Maria 798  
 Marie 590  
 Mary 122 253 264 590 1115  
 Mary DuChesne 798  
 Mercy  
 Nathaniel 122 123 124 125 590  
 703 798 1111 1117 1122  
 Nicholas 119 590  
 Richard 90 537 539 543 768  
 798 1067  
 Robert 726  
 William 109 122 125 289 357  
 379 590 798 1067 1072  
 1098

**BRITZ**

Elizabeth 420

**BROCKEL**

Abraham 1066

**BROCKER BROECKER**

BRUCKER BRAUCHER  
 BROUGHER BORACKER,  
 et alia 455 482 486 508 679  
 681 776 1169

Catherine 426 776 848 932 937

1166 1203

Christopher 776 1166 1169

Conrad 426

James Whitcomb 1169

Michael 776 1169

**BROCKHOLST**

Henry 445 1193

**BROCKHOUSE**

Firan 115

**BROADWELL BRODWELL**

John 50 552

Josiah 50 552

Mary 780 1151

Richard 556

Sarah 1092

William 49 58 90 104 214 216

348 731 1151 1155

**BROCKE**

Joan Lawrence 1000

John 1000

R. A. 568

**BROCKHOLL BROCKHALL**

(See Brokaw)

**BROCKET**

John 103

**BRODERICK****BRODERWICK**

Daniel 757

Esther 229

Martha 229

Mary 229 866

Thomas 73 229

**BRODHEAD**

John Runyon 474

**BROGOON**

Charles 738

John 90 539

Peter 90 529

**BROKAW BROCKHOLL****BROCKHALL BROCA****BROKAH**

Abraham 567

Adam 1038

**BROKAW (Continued)**

Anthony 564 566 1151

David 1049

George Tuttle 635

Jan 567

John 541 1038

Rebecca 1033

Sarah 1049

Sarah Tingley 1049

Susanna 1151

Temperence 1038

**BRONSON (See Brunson)****BROOK BROOKES**

Abraham 555

Amy 277

Ann Shotwell 277

Charles 277

Elijah 229

Elizabeth 90 229

Francis 73 94 229

Hannah 97 248 249 267

Ivins 229

James 1065 1067 1073

John 50 63 81 94 110 219 456

736 800

John V. 835

J. B. 117

Mary 248 249 275 615 738

Philip 342 855

Richard 161

Roger 503

Samuel 342 552 1040

Thomas 582

**BROOKFIELD**

Abigail 1037

Benjamin 552 1036 1037 1051

Hulda 1037

Jacob 50 552 1037 1038

John 50

Lewis Anderson 1037

Lucy 1037

Mary 1040

William 1143 1144

**BROOKLIN**

William 74

**BROOKMAN**

W. 293

**BROOMFIELD**

Ellis 372

Hope 282

Louis 952

Richard 372

**BROTHERTON**

Alice Schooley 799

Ann 278 281 283 284 799

Ann Shotwell 277 280 798

Elizabeth 283 799

Grace 281 283 799

Henry 219 277 280 283 284

544 798 799 840

James 284 799

John 283 799

Mary 283 799

Mercy Schooley 799

**BROUGHMAN**

John 162

**BROUGHTON**

John 775

Mary 1121

Sampson Shelton 1121

**BROWN BROWNE BRUEN****BROWN**

Aaron 554

Abraham 54 169 170 172 582

799 1151 1155

Agnes 253 275 372 591 737

Andrew 67 74 253 264 275

357 372 379 550 737 982

1067

Ann 94 226 228 740

Anna 372

**BROWN (Continued)**

Annabel 253 275 372 737

Annabel Gordon 591

Annabel Knocks 248 249 264

Arthur 340 1064 1067 1069

1228

Asher 1038

Barnet 554

Benjamin 552

Caleb 554 1038

Carlisle 372 1041

Catherine 372

Charlotte Cowdray 473

Christian 253 264 275 372 737

Daniel 58 372 726

David 90

Edith M. 429

Edward 154

Eleazar 554

Eliza 1043

Elizabeth 83 85 372 1038

Esther 372

Eunice 253 275 737

Francis 152 372

George 90 97 112 122 144 248

249 253 264 275 338 361

372 379 532 590 600 732

737 799 1066 1067 1081

1170 1200

Gordon 253 275 737

Grier 253 264

Hannah 58 372 1038

Harriet 372

Henry 1044 1151

Hendrick 554

Hester 58

Huma 1042

Isaac 94 773 1044

Jack 429

James 54 60 83 85 253 264

275 357 372 379 544 550

591 737 1063 1067 1151

1155

Jane 532 1044 1067

Jean 1228

J. F. 378 735

Job 554

John 54 58 60 67 90 94 115

117 119 144 154 158 209

217 293 339 346 347 358

372 379 381 388 392 417

445 520 521 532 537 545

554 691 737 814 1062 1067

1077 1093 1103 1144 1145

1155 1228

John Carter 650 894

John Hendricks 1176

Joseph 253 275 372 394 445

521 554 737 1038 1067

Katherine 1155

Letitia 372

Lilly 372

Marie 1067 1081

Mary 345 372

Mary Jaques 748

Mary Lippincott 799

Matthew 550

Moses 554

Nathaniel 1044

Nicholas 54 60 87 169 170 172

345 391 392 1155

Obadiah 76 117 119 154 209

507 554 691

Phebe 1038 1042

Philena Phipps 429

Philip 372

Richard 83 85 582 718 748 780

Robert 544 550 1067

S. A. (Mrs.) 590 605

Sally Ogden 1038

Samuel 219



**BROWN (Continued)**

Sarah 253 275 372 737  
 Sarah Harrison 773  
 Stephen 552 554 776  
 Thomas 83 85 219 253 264  
     275 372 429 554 591 737  
     1067 1155  
 Timothy 554  
 Ursula 97 248 253 275 737  
 William 67 68 90 94 97 160  
     219 253 264 275 357 372  
     379 393 536 554 542 544  
     567 591 731 737 799 1067  
     1169

William L. 911

**BROWNING**

Charles H. 27 313 415 881  
     926 972 993 994 1004

**BROWNLEE**

Avis Yates 139 291

**BROWER BROUER**

Adam 152  
 Claestjie Bogart 1236  
 Jacob 1236  
 Johannis 556  
 Mary 1236  
 Tunis Hendrickson 116

**BROWSE**

Edward 152

**BRUEN (See Brown).****BRUERE**

Peter 837

**BRUFF**

James 552

**BRUMFIELD**

Thomas 355

**BRUNSON BRINSON****BRIMSON BRONSON 315**

Barefoot 76 90 94 542 546 586  
     770 774 830 1064 1067 1068  
 Daniel 60 73 77 79 90 94 360  
     591 770 771 1231  
 Francis 90 94 830  
 Francis Greenland 770 771 830  
 Margaret 1231  
 Ruth 830  
 Samuel 1124

**BRUNSWICK****BRUNSWYCKE**

Lyzbeth 617

**BRUTNELL**

Richard 108

**BRUSH 473**

Richard 568  
 Thomas 568 779 780

**BRUYN**

Johannis 556

**BRYAN BRIANT**

Issac 215 1155  
 Thomas 394 445 1103

**BRYANT**

Abigail 1042  
 Abigail Baker 1042  
 Cornelius 1042  
 Ebenezer 1041  
 Elizabeth Woodruff 1041  
 Isaac 1042  
 John 552 556 731 1042  
 Lucretia Hole 1042  
 Mary 1042  
 Nancy 1042  
 Sarah 1042  
 Simeon 552  
 William 339 557 558 561 698  
     731 771 1042 1058 1068

**BRYCE**

Joseph 169

**BRYER**

Joseph 1155

**BRYNSON (See Brunson)****BRUCE**

H. Addington 964

**BUCK**

John 90

**BUCKALIEU BUCKALEW****BUCKLIEW BUCKALOW****BUCKALOE BARKELOW**

Abraham 550 1068 1077  
 Conrad 358 381 1154  
 David 550  
 Francis 357 380 540  
 Frederick 90 358 380 545 539  
     550 1067 1068  
 George 358 380 545 1068  
 John 358 380 550 551 736  
     1068  
 Margaret 540  
 Marie Lambert 799  
 Martha 540  
 Obadiah 550 1068 1079  
 Peter 59 90 122 125 170 358  
     380 550 799 1068 1098  
 Pierre 144 799  
 William 358 380

**BUCKLEY 289**

Abraham 394

Fra 68

Lawrence 316

Peter 545

**BUCKWORTH**

Bryant 90 125 799

Charles 799

Elizabeth 799

**BUDD 455 457**

James 394 407 445

John 340 360 407 738 779 780

796 1155

Susannah 407

Thomas 94 155 318 394 407

445 508 766 785 1230 1237

William 394 407 445

**BUFFIN**

Michael 1103

**BUFFINGTON**

Richard 394

**BUGENHAGEN**

Johan 664

**BUGBY BUGBEE**

Abigail 799

Edward 799 848

Experience Pitcher 799

John 799

Joseph 799

Josiah 799

Richard 799

Samuel 115 799

Sarah Hubbard 799

**BUGSLEY**

Matthew 90

**BUISSENET**

Claude 1121

**BULL**

Henry 169

John 109 1114

Richard 445 564 738

**BULLARD**

Elizabeth 808

George 582

**BULLIN**

John 55

**BULLOCK**

Joseph 445

Richard 780

**BULLUS**

Samuel 1066

**BULNER**

Paulus 567

**BUNDY**

Mary 630

**BUNKER**

James 74

Joseph 74

Mary Powell 318 473

**BUNN**

Christopher 540

David 372

Edward 800

Esther 244 800 1068

Eunice 253 275 737 800 1068

Frederick Albert 800

Hannah 97 248 249 269 800

801 840

Hannah Williams 800

Hester 97 244 248 250 271 281

282 531 754 800 801

Jackson 1065 1068

James 800

Jean 800 801

John 800

Joseph 357 379 800 1068

Joshua 800 1068

Lois 800 801

Mary 253 275 737 800

Matthew 56 82 97 107 244

351 357 379 446 519 531

800 840 1065 1068 1140

1170 1180

Micajah 357 379 800 1068

Miles 90 97 115 244 253 275

379 537 539 540 541 713

715 734 737 800 1068 1073

1075 1078

Nathaniel 244 253 275 531

532 737 800 1140 1170

Peter 800

Rachel Place 801

Reuben 800 801

Rhoda 253 275 737 800

Sarah 253 275 372 737 800

837 1170

Sarah Langstaff 800 801 837

Sarajah 550 800 801 1062 1066

William 90 115 253 275 372

539 541 542 544 733 737

800 801 824 837

**BUNNELL BUNALL****BUNNALL BONNEL****BONNELL**

Joseph 605

Mary Frazee 605

Nathaniel 58 101 520 521

Samuel 90 253 540

Susanna 253

**BUNTING**

Samuel 796 1068

**BURBRIDE**

John 540

**BURD**

Edward 1066

**BURE**

Jonathan 394

**BURDEN BURDAN****BURDINE BURDEIN**

(See Borden)

Benjamin 169 339 392 933

Francis 54 61 1151

Hannah Webster 277

Job 277

John 54 60

Mary 165

Peter 115

Walter 165

**BURGEAU**

Abraham 1065 1068

**BURGER BURGHER**

Elias 120

Engeltie 109

Gerret 158

Johannes 120

Sarah 1114

**BURGESS BURGESS 158**

Alice 760  
 Margaret 229 801  
 Mary 229 801 861 1068  
 Mary Wainwright 801  
 Moses 229 358 380 543 551  
 801 1068  
 Nicholas 73 94 226 229 757  
 801  
 Rachel 801  
 Ralph 726  
 Robert 564

**BURGOUN**

Peter 90

**BURKE 319 320 321 322 324**

Arthur Meredyth 322 332 503  
 John 90  
 John Bernard 949

**BURLEIGH**

Joseph 1068

**BURLEY**

Robert 410  
 Susannah 575  
 William 575

**BURLING 561**

James 1068  
 Sarah 277  
 Thomas 277

**BURLINGAME**

Josiah 1124

**BURNHAM BURNAM****BERNHAM BARNHAM****BEORNHAM BYRNHOLDE**

Anne 1001  
 Benedicke 503  
 Elizabeth Wells 591 612  
 Francis 503  
 John 76 591 612 998  
 Joseph 726  
 Katherine 1000  
 Marie Lawrence 313 591 584  
 612 613 991 993 997 1001  
 1024  
 Mary 591 612 630 865 998  
 1211  
 Nathaniel 998  
 Richard 76  
 Rod H. 591  
 Robert 74 637 1001  
 Roderick 801  
 Ruth 997 998  
 Sarah 998  
 Thomas 76 313 591 584 612  
 613 801 991 993 997 998  
 1001 1024  
 Walter 591

**BURNET BURNETT**

Andrew 1187  
 Cornelius 736  
 Daniel 1038  
 Darkia Conger 1042  
 Esther 382  
 Ichabod 50 731  
 Isabel 1170 1205  
 Jacobus 1077  
 John 79 340 357 380 390 550  
 853 1064 1068 1170  
 J. R. 673  
 Margery 1170  
 Matthias 50 552 1042  
 Mordecai 731  
 Obadiah 390  
 Patrick 1170  
 Peter 1068  
 Robert 51 94 293 339 389 390  
 446 566 1062 1068 1075  
 1151 1170 1198 1205  
 Sarah 721  
 Thomas 159 160 382 554  
 Timothy 1038  
 William 318 357 380 446 550

**BURNET (Continued)**

698 1063 1065 1068 1070  
 1077

**BURNS**

Elizabeth 375  
 John 375  
 Ruth 375  
 William 733

**BURR 104**

Aaron 774 1068  
 Eunice 378  
 Eunice Dennie 315  
 Henry 1103 1196  
 Horace 316  
 Joanna 430  
 Joseph 738  
 Nelson R. 1238  
 Priscilla 1196  
 Rebecca 838

**BURRAGE**

Francis 776

**BURRELL BURRELL****BURRILL BURL 119 155 455**

457 484 681  
 Alexander 1170  
 Alexander Hawkins 1170  
 Eleanor Dent 1170  
 Ellen Madge 318 1170  
 Ephraim 90 521  
 Francis 410 801 1170 776  
 George 318 410 870 1170  
 Jane 410  
 John 54 155 410 776 801 1170  
 Lewis 776  
 Moses 90 410  
 Pierre 776  
 Robert 1170  
 Samuel 90 94 264 410 541 737  
 801 1158  
 Susannah 94 264 410 801

**BURRIAN BERRIAN**

John 546

**BURROUGHS (See Borrowers)**

Charles 564  
 Charlotte 367  
 Jeremiah 109  
 Jonathan 564  
 John 109 170 557 564  
 Joseph 109  
 Mary Oakley 170  
 Steven 170  
 Thomas 170 557

**BURSLEY**

John 76 871

**BURSTEDO**

John 551

**BURT**

Benjamin 831  
 Joseph 1192

**BURTIS**

Elizabeth 698  
 John 698

**BURTON BORTON****BARTON 126**

Charles 785 802  
 Eleanor Persall 1000  
 Elizabeth 94 104 147 280 591  
 630 801 802 1000 1198  
 George 782  
 Isabel Nodall 1000  
 Jane 1000  
 Jane Lovet 1000  
 John 120 144 147 394 591 599  
 630 721 777 782 801 802  
 1000 1001  
 Margaret 1171  
 Rebecca 1171  
 Sara 1001  
 Thomas 76 782  
 Walter 1000  
 William 725 726 801 1000  
 1171

**BURWELL (See Burrell)**

Bethis 999  
 Ephraim 117 119 410 999  
 George 999  
 John 1155  
 Joshua 554  
 Moses 410  
 Nathaniel 999  
 Zachariah 117

**BURY**

Peter 1069

**BUSCHER (See Bouchier)****BUSELELL**

Frances 125 126

**BUSH**

Abraham 554  
 Hannah 1039  
 Henry 1058  
 John 552  
 Joshua 1030

**BUSHSHORT**

John 1068 1075

**BUSTILL**

Samuel 1104  
 William 446

**BUSUM**

David 567

**BUTCHER (See Bouchier)**

Anne 802 804  
 Frances 802  
 John 166 394 802 804  
 Mary 804  
 Margaret 802  
 Richard 394 802 804  
 Samuel 804  
 Thomas 802 804  
 William 802 804

**BUTLER**

Amos 253 264  
 Anthony 1068 1074  
 Anto 49  
 Edward 561  
 Francis 547  
 Giles 804  
 James 120 541 737  
 Joan 804 813  
 John 804 985  
 Jonas 804  
 Jonathan 804  
 Mehitable 97 112 253 264  
 Mehitable Chaplin 1173  
 Nicholas 290  
 Nicholas Murray 157  
 Richard 804  
 Samuel 49 97 112 253 264 547  
 1068 1080 1173  
 Thomas 156

**BUTTERS**

Isaac 554

**BUTTERWORTH**

Noah 1068

**BUTTON**

William 73 94 378 394 591

592 637 638 757 805

**BUYS (de) (See Boyce) 412**

Adam 804  
 Cornelius 804  
 Deborah 804  
 Femmetje Jans 804  
 Hendrick 567 804  
 Hendrickson 804  
 Hilleteye 804  
 Ida Lubbertse 804  
 Jacob 804  
 Jacobus 567  
 Jan Cornelise 153 804  
 John 94 551 736  
 Lubbert 804  
 Machteld Gerrets 804  
 Margriete 804  
 Mary Field 804  
 Thys 804



**BUYS (de) (Continued)**

Tryntien 804  
Willemetje Tyssen 804

**BYARD**

Nicholas 90

**BYERLY**

681  
Thomas 157 446 546 1122 1123

**BYLINGE**

Edward 51 79 97 394 698 756

**BYRAM**

218 804  
Abigail Alden 218

**Ebenezer**

218

**Hananah**

218  
Hannah Hayward 218

**Japheth**

420 775  
**BYRNHOLDE (See Burnham)**

**BYVANCK**

Anthony 1068 1071

**BYWATER**

Geass 166

**C****CABOT**

310 328  
John 970  
Sebastian 505 970

**CADELL**

T. 481

**CADWALLADER**

Thomas 775

**CADMUS**

57  
Arie 555

**CAEN COEN**

Thomas 120

**CAFE**

Edward 350

**CAFFMEN**

Caleb 1058

**CAHAEN**

John 394

**CAHART CARHART 575****CAIRNS**

Alexander 1070

**CAKET**

John 539

**CALDWELL**

484  
Allen 94 1063 1068 1072

**John**

1072

**CALGHOUN**

David 557

**CALIER**

Michael 153

**CALKINS CAULKINS**

Deborah 756 860

F. M. (Mrs.) 318

Hugh 533 848 860

John 860

Sarah Royce 860

**CALL**

Elizabeth 634

Thomas 634

**CALLINGER**

Henry 446

**CALNEK**

W. A. 315

**CALOW**

John 564

**CALVERT**

Philip 652

**CALVIN**

John 200 443 1018

**CAM**

Helen 972

**CAMDEN**

146

**CAMELL**

Cornelius 551

**CAMERON**

Donald 1069

Eugenius 1069

Eugenin 1151

Evan 293 347 1069

Richard L. 1223

Robert 338

**CAMFIELD (See Canfield) 53**

David 554

Ebenezer 58 117 554

Ephriam 554

John B. 1030

Joseph 58

Margaret Ann 1030

Matthew 58 117 119

Thomas 554

**CAMMACK CAMOCK**

Nathaniel 60 1155

**CAMP (Same as de Camp) 54**

Joseph 446 554

Phebe 97 247 248 576

Nathaniel 554

Samuel 554

William 57 117 119 213 1155

**CAMPBELL**

A. 532

Alexander 1069

Anna Lorena 1051

Anne Boutcher 633

Archibald 170 293 337 347

348 390 566 1069 1142 1170

1229  
Arthur 1141

Caleb 73 90 94 97 229 248

253 265 357 373 379 515

595 757 844 1069 1170 1171

Catherine 603 1178

Collin 338 1069

Daniel 1142

David 242 293 338 347 357

373 379 550 1069 1144 1170

1171

Duncan 358 381 551 1069

1154 1170

Douglas 115

Gannett 1069

Gannieta 1170

George 1069

Helen 1170

James 358 380 551 627 633

1227

Joanna 842

John 60 61 90 94 97 112 115

293 334 337 338 346 347

357 379 391 446 542 566

769 1066 1069 1138 1145

1151 1170 1198 1236

John A. 1043

Jonathan 357 379 1069

Marien 1069

Mary 229 253 265 347 373

1145 1170

Mary Compton 248 265 515

595 1171

Nathaniel 554

Neil 90 293 334 337 346 347

391 446 566 583 697 769

821 1116 1143 1145 1146

1147 1151 1170 1171

Othniel 1170

Rachel 253 265

Richard 94 242

Robert 57 337 338 381 551

1067 1069 1154 1170

Samuel 554

Sarah 373

William 338 1069 1170

**CAMPION CAMPYON**

(See Compton) (See Champion)

577 681

Ann 737 805 872

**CAMPION (Continued)**

Clement 76 804

Elizabeth 248 805

Elizabeth Freeman 804

Francis 373 737 805 872

James 785

Joanna 737 805 872

John 90 248 251 275 373 711

712 737 785 804 805 872

Martha 373

Martha Walker 248 251 275

737 805 872

Mary 373 805

Nichols 619

Polly 248 250 805

Richard 804

William 785

**CAN**

Henrie 1001

Penelope Lawrence 1001

**CANADA KANEDA**

James 1171

**CAND**

Joseph 68

**CANDEAVER**

Jacob 775

**CANENBURGE**

Johannes 393

**CANFIELD (See Camfield)**

Ebenezer 216 1156

Francis 1151

Frederick A. 318

Israel 119

Matthew 216 318 1155 1170

Phebe 1170

Thomas 318 1170

**CANNARO**

Isaac 1082

**CANNEY**

Sarah 874

Thomas 74 874

**CANNON CANON 472**

Abraham 120 123 489 974

Andrew 120 123 124 125 489

1109 1116

Andros 120 125 126

Anthony 572

D. A. 779

Isaac 782

John 572

Jonas 572

Philip 571 572

**CANSON**

Peters 446

**CANTER**

Emma 94 226 229

**CANTWELL**

William 394

**CAPLES**

Grace Stelle 1231

**CARARY**

Roger 394 446

**CARDELL CARDALL****CARDALE**

Ralph 162 824 1005

Thomas 1064 1069 1091

**CARHART 575**

Anthony 805

John 90 97 219 540 805 1069

1156

Mary 1065 1069

Mary E. 318

Mary Lord 805

Robert 219 805 1069 1156

Thomas 59 90 97 120 122 124

144 170 318 536 538 805

810 1069 1119 1122 1173

William 550 805 1069 1077

1156

**CARLE CARLL CURLE 59**

Adam 571 158  
 Benjamin 73 94 226 227 229  
 735 757 805  
 Elizabeth Yorke 442  
 Emma 870  
 Ephraim 166  
 Jacob 94  
 John 229 620 775  
 Lucinda 763  
 Rosanna 229  
 Sarah 226 228 229 805  
 Sarah Hull 226 227 229  
 Thomas 107 123 805  
 Timothy 78 94 105 106 352  
 355 631 805 869 870

**CARLIS (See Corle Corliss)**

Adam 158

**CARLYSLE**

Margaert 605

**CARMAN**

Abigail 153 714 774 1171 1178  
 Benjamin 777 1171  
 Caleb 108 153 394 557 561  
 564 592 778 805 806 814  
 1050 1114 1171 1229  
 Elizabeth 806 1171  
 Ephraim 806  
 Florence 592 1171  
 Hannah 1171  
 Henrietta Hollingsworth 1171  
 Jacob 806  
 James 550 1069 1171  
 John 152 153 155 156 163  
 592 691 778 806 1088 1171  
 Joshua 1171  
 LeRoy 298 300 304 451 458  
 463 642  
 Margaret Burton 1171  
 Mary Antoinette Hodgkin 1171  
 Mary Ellen 1205  
 Michael 722  
 Rebecca 1171  
 Rebecca Burton 1171  
 Richard 357 379 544 550 714  
 806 1053 1069 1071 1174  
 1178  
 Ruth Dortha Matson 1171  
 Samuel 151 170 357 380 806  
 Susan 1171  
 Susan Coleman 1171  
 Thomas 546 1171  
 William 1171  
 William Burton 1171  
 William Henry 1171  
 William Leroy 1171  
 William Snyder 1171

**CARMES**

Anne 90  
 Thomas 90

**CARNELL**

Jacobus 551

**CARNES**

Alexander 357 379 550 1063  
 1069  
 Peter 1069 1077  
 Richard 1065 1069  
 Thomas 347

**CARNEY**

Thomas 166

**CARPENTER**

Abigail 832  
 Deborah 1039  
 Hope 716 731  
 James 552 1039  
 John 108 558 561  
 L. G. 595  
 Nathan 1124 1220  
 Samuel 394 446  
 Simon 1225  
 William 166

**CARR 473**

George 74 84  
 Louis 158  
 Robert 169 215  
 Thomas 682 1109

**CARRICK**

George 768

**CARRINGTON 59**

Benjamin 539  
 John 90 293 345 346 347 350  
 392 393 446 538 544 1069  
 1143 1145  
 Margaret 90 347 1143  
 Martha 293

**CARSON**

Charles 1069  
 Daniel 1069  
 Rob 1078

**CARSTIED**

Lucas 738

**CARTEE CAUTE CARLE**

Emma 1178 1227  
 George 1172  
 Lewis 1069  
 Philip 1171  
 Timothy 90 1128 1132 1156  
 1171 1172 1178 1227

**CARTER 53**

Benjamin 552  
 Elizabeth 998  
 Emma 226 229  
 Isabel Haveland 226 227 229  
 James 552  
 John 94 226 227 229 806 997  
 998 1151 1155  
 Joseph 85 1172  
 Mary 229 1172  
 Nicholas 58 94 101 102 103  
 109 209 210 211 348 520  
 521 780 805 806 984 1155  
 1172  
 Richard 76  
 Ruth Burnham 997 998  
 Samuel 67 68 90 393 731 806  
 Sarah 761  
 Tabitha 282  
 Thomas 170 1225  
 Timothy 70 73 94 757  
 William 726  
 Zebulon 158

**CARTERET 101 243 246 318**

681  
 Elizabeth 71 90 156 216 340  
 362 386 410 420 760 816  
 1095 1134 1148 1151  
 Elizabeth Lawrence 974 997  
 1012 1021 1025 1069  
 Elizabeth Smith 592 634  
 George 43 45 47 52 55 62 64  
 69 71 78 184 198 216 328  
 341 344 350 362 363 385  
 386 395 410 420 423 430  
 506 513 514 515 518 630  
 690 733 970 1012 1021 1024  
 1025 1064 1066 1069 1070  
 1134 1148 1155 1156

**Helier 62**

James 94 514 1111  
 Philip 40 43 47 52 53 55 56  
 62 71 72 78 80 81 82 84 86  
 87 90 97 102 103 107 143  
 153 154 155 156 184 205 206  
 207 208 211 212 216 287  
 288 328 336 341 342 344  
 348 350 351 363 385 386  
 387 405 410 420 430 437  
 442 446 455 456 457 500  
 507 510 513 514 515 517  
 518 519 566 584 592 594  
 604 613 616 624 626 630  
 634 690 691 696 697 704

**CARTERET (Continued)**

733 750 754 807 974 997  
 1026 1134 1140 1151 1153  
 1154 1155 1172 1187 1211

**CARVER**

John 430

**CARVEL CARVILLE**

Cornelius 510  
 Jacob 592  
 Lewis 592  
 Richard 592  
 Robert 592  
 Virginia 592  
 William 557 592

**CARWITHY**

Caleb 101 102 103 209 533  
 634 806  
 David 123 170 533 806  
 Elizabeth 806  
 Martha 806

**CARTWRIGHT 389****CASCORBI**

Paul 951 954

**CASDORP**

Henry 1070

**CASSART COSART**

Francis 358 381

**CASE CASSE**

Agnes 209 806  
 Amos 75  
 Augustus S. 1030  
 Edward 104 209 806 1156  
 Emanuel 209 806  
 Emeline Runyon 1030  
 Henry 155 779 780  
 John 123 157  
 Joseph 209 806  
 Mary 209 806  
 Penelope 209 806  
 Sarah 209 806  
 Thomas 109  
 Warren 1223  
 William 207 209

**CASEY**

Jonathan 1110

**CASIER CAZIER**

Jean 124  
 John 124  
 Philip 489 1070 1102  
 Susannah 124

**CASPER 677****CASTORP**

Henry 1092

**CATE**

James 75

**CATHCART**

Charlotte 366  
 Isaac 366  
 Sarah E. 366

**CATTERLIN CATLIN****CATERLAIN CATLING 53**

119 318  
 Alice 253 265  
 Ann 229  
 Barnard 97 253 265  
 Barnett 229 533  
 Francis 541

John 115 117 119 154 547  
 1151 1155 1172

Jonathan 115

Joseph 50 253 265  
 Mary 229 1151 1172  
 Nathaniel 253 265  
 Peter 120

**CATTELL**

William 166

**CAUTE CARTEE CARLE**

Timothy 637

**CAVIE**

Christian 338



## CAVE

Joyce 90

## CAVELL CEVELL

Benjamin 94 1172

## CAWOOD

Benjamin 806

Phebe 806

Ruth 281 284

Sarah 806

Thomas 73 79 90 97 219 531

532 537 538 539 757 780

806 1062 1063 1070 1077

## CEELING

Joseph 394

## CEVELL (See Cavell)

## CHABOUSSANT

## CHABOSSEAU 144 432 455

457 625 681

Catherina 410

Isaac 410

James 410

Jane 410

Jean 144 410 489

John 410 572 573

Louisa 410

Mary 410

Peter 410

## CHADBOURNE

Humphrey 75

William 220

## CHADEAYNA

John 1120

## CHADWELL (See Shotwell)

435

## CHADWICK

Charles 582

Howard 315 415

## CHADYNE

Henry 410

John 410

Marie 489

Martha 410

Mary 410

## CHAFFEN

John 394 446

## CHALLER

Hendrick 555

## CHALLWELL SHOTWELL

John 318 541

## CHALMERS

John 337

Marion 337

Robert 337

Stephen 114 698

William 782

## CHAMBERLAIN

Arthur H. 923 925

Elijah 1030

Henry 552 1070

John 552 776 801 1001 1070

Marie Bemont 1001

Phebe Manning 1030

Richard 552 1070

William 60 558

## CHAMBERS 61 630

David 358 381 1070

Hannah 1173

John 54 73 94 170 288 540

543 545 757 1062 1070 1155

1156 1172

Mary 1070 1172

Richard 1172

Robert 1068 1070

Sarah 284

Sarah Webster 281

Theodore Frelinghuysen 27

331 709

Thomas 152 1172

William 281 284

## CHAMNIS

John 54

## CHAMPANTE

John 1172

## CHAMPEAUX 480 481

## CHAMPERNON 586

Francis 221 595 785

## CHAMPION (See Campion)

Claude 805

Emojene D. 1201

John 1106 1119 1158

Matthew 446

Sealy 103

## CHAMPNEY

Edward 166 394 558 880

James 166

John 166 1155 1156

Joseph 1179

Priscilla Fenwick 166

## CHANDLER 175 198 200

Abigail 94 226 229 242 628

957 1172

Abigail Tappan 1172

Abraham 229 1070 1173

Adonijah 229

Alexander 230

Annis 318

Annis Hooker 1172

Elizabeth 229 230 549

Elizabeth Jones 226 227 1173

George A. 32 323

Hester 578 1172

Isaac 230 1173

James 50 552

Janet Shaw 226 228 1172

Jenette 229 230

Jeremiah 230

John 552

Joseph 1172

Lydia 1172

Martha 229 242 1172

Mary 229 1172

Mary Carter 1172

Mary Lord 1172

Nathaniel 166

Rachel 230

Rhoda 230

Samuel 50 73 94 226 227 229

230 342 552 549 757 1172

1173

Sarah 230 1172

Sarah Blackford 759 793

Sarah Perigo 230 1172

Stephen 230

Thomas Bradbury 64 81

Timothy 73 90 94 226 229

230 242 628 757 857 1070

1172 1173

William 84 85 318

## CHANNELL CHANEL

Abraham FitzJohn 998

Wealthy Cox 998

Leon LeLanne 998

Harriet Evelyn Goodrich 998

## CHAPIN

W. W. 905

## CHAPLIN 681

Benjamin 1173

Charles 592

Clement 782

Isaac 592

John 68 97 112 519 539 737

1066 1173

Mary 1173

Mehitable 1173

## CHAPMAN

Ann 593 631

Ann Jenks 593

David 75

Ebenezer 593

## CHAPMAN (Continued)

Edward 318 592 593

Elizabeth 593

Elizabeth Smith 593

Gabriel 710

Jacob 318 320 593 704

John 592 593 738

Levi 75

Martha 593

Martha Davis 592 593

Mary 593 611

Mary Eiers 593

Mary Symonds 592

Patience 593

Phebe 593

Rebecca 593

Robert 76 593 698 1103

Samuel 593

Thomas 732

William 503 592 593 639

## CHAPRON

Peter 698

## CHARLEMAGNE 613

## CHARLES II 43 45 46 47 78

101 109 165 184 328 333

340 341 384 385 386 387

407 410 417 499 583 586

974

## CHARLETON

Richard 1109 1111

## CHARLEY

Joseph 90

## CHARTIER

Francis 122

## CHASTAIN

J. G. 954

## CHASSANT 482

A. 427 474

Tausin H. 474

## CHASMORE

Richard 108

## CHASE 437

Abraham 932 933

Ann Wheeler 587

Aquila 474 587 1173

Elizabeth Bingley 243 587

John 243

John Carroll 474 587 664 686

956 1173

Josiah 75

Judah 932 933 935 953 1173

Susan 935

Susan Hull 932 935 1173

William 587 742 932 933

## CHATFIELD

Admah 1225

John 378 394

Thomas 161 164 1225

## CHATTWELL SHOTWELL

John 125 126

## CHEDEAYNE

## CHABOUSSANT

Jean 489

## CHEESMAN

Joseph 1070

Richard 540 543

Samuel 318

William 54 55 60 68 169 172

210 358 381 545 550 551

1070 1071 1155 1156

## CHEETE

George 172

## CHEEVER

George B. 958

## CHENEY

Hannah 289

John 85 1193

## CHENERY

Lambert 582

**CHERRY**

Thomas 1070

**CHESHIRE**

John 698

**CHESLEY**

Jonathan 75

Philip 75

**CHESNEY** (See MacChesney)

Robert 1076

**CHESTON**

Roger 779

**CHEW** 317 318

Francis Woodward 806

Richard 162 806

Thomas 806

**CHICHESTER**

James 568

**CHILD CHILDS CHILDE**

John 340

Richard 1173

Samuel 1173 1184

**CHILTON**

Rebecca 848

**CHIMBEL** (Poss. Kimball)

David 97 112

Jonathan 97 112

Rachel 97 112

**CHINARD**

Gilbert 963

**CHITTING**

Henry 1006

Susan Darnell 1006

**CHIVVIS**

Anne 413

William 413

**CHOTTWELL** (See Shotwell)

John 126

**CHRISTEAD**

Hans 1106

**CHRISTIAN**

Mrs. Charles A. 823

**CHRISTIANSEN**

Barent 57

Cornelis 55 57 1091 1151 1156

Hendrick 690 1009

**CHRISTOPHER** 119 120

Hans 125

**CHRISTOPHELL**

Hans 122 1115

**CROCHERON** (See Sushan)

812

**CHUBS**

Charles 68

**CHURCH**

Benjamin 792

Garrett 582

**CHURCHILL**

Elizabeth Drake 291

William 1109

Winston 291

**CHURCHWOOD**

Hannah 860

Hannah Baldwin 860

Josiah 860

**CHUTE CHUTTE**

George 169 1183

**CILLEY SEALY SEELEY** 76

77 93 96 103 123 144 486

681

Edward 777

George 807

James 732

John 593 594 777 807 1173

1235

J. P. 318

Joseph 594

Margaret 594 1173 1235

Martha 593

Mary 593 594 807

**CILLEY** (Continued)

Nancy Walker 593 594

Nathan 593

Obadiah 594

Richard 505 593 807

Robert 505 533 593 594 806

807 1173

William 807

**CISSERSON**

Abraham 572

**CLAESSON** (See Clawson)**CLAIBORNE**

William 1180

**CLAINE** 681**CLAIS**

Jacob 101 102

**CLAMPITT**

William 726

**CLARE** (de)

Gilbert 1188

Richard 1188

**CLARK CLARKE**

Aaron 594 1043

Aaron Badgley 1050

Abraham 253 265 342 552 594

689 700 720 731 732 733

807 964 983 1036 1037 1050

1051 1058

(Err. p. 807)

Abigail 594 792

Abigail Tingley 871

Abigail Woodruff 1041

Agnes 1037 1043 1050

Alice 792

Alice Martin 1165

Almira 612 834 864 917 932

934 937 938 939

Almira Croll 1044

Amirynthia 1043 1050

Andrew 594 1037

Ann 94 230 574 702 720

Anna Wood 1037

Anne Giles 622 771

Avis Lawrence 1000

Benjamin 59 70 72 73 79 80

90 94 97 105 106 230 293

337 347 352 392 410 418

537 542 543 545 552 557

574 622 623 702 719 720

721 731 807 1068 1070 1071

1077 1130 1143 1144 1151

1181

(Err. p. 807)

Bradway 123

Calob 1037

Catharine 1037 1050

Cassandra Lawrence 1000

Cavalier 594 1037 1050

Charles 552 557 564 698

Charity 1025 1026

Clara Frazee 1043 1050

Charity Scudder 1041

Daniel 49 50 319 342 552 594

697 777 848 937 974 1037

1042 1190

David 552 1036 1037 1038

1051

David Brooks 1044

Deborah 1038

Dennis 1037 1050

Dorothy 1118 1151

Edward 122 125 1112 1118

1151

Elizabeth 594 720 1030 1037

1050

Elizabeth Tucker 1042

Eliza 1037

Ephriam 67 68 393 731

Esther 1042

Esther Bugby Wilson 799

**CLARK** (Continued)

Ethel M. 1050

Faith 600

George 790 792 1165

Hannah 594 1037 1038 1043

1050

Hannah Drake 1177

Hannah Miller 1042

Henry 50 552 556 731

Hester 731

Hugh 582

Humes 1038

Huma Brown 1042

Ichabod 1043

Isaac 49 261 265 532 1037

1050

Israel 10 474 594 799 864 920

Issam 261

Jacob 1042 1043

James 50 75 115 230 342 358

381 540 551 552 720 1037

1038 1042 1050 1177

Jennie Fields 1044

Jeremiah 1037 1050 1051

Jesse 1041

Job 1050

Joanna Marsh 1042

Joatham 50 552 1038

John 49 50 67 68 75 85 103

230 342 345 358 381 393

545 551 552 720 731 981

1000 1038 1042 1070 1072

1151

John Brown 1044

John Lamb 1037 1043 1050

John Marsh 1037 1050 1051

John R. 605 925 1029 1034

1036 1037 1043 1046 1050

1051 1053

Jonathan 50

Joseph 68 552 721 731

Joshua 393 552 1037

Judith 1000

Landy Cory 10

Lewis P. 1050

Lydia Griffith 594

Margaret 622

Margaret Baker 1050

Margaret Pike 1043

Maria L. 1050

Martha 792

Mary 253 265 704 706 721

1037 1038 1043 1050

Mary Brown 1044 1050

Mary Kendall 864

Mary Lee 1037 1050

Mathias 552 1036 1051

Matthew 721

Moses 554

Moses Payne 1037

Nathaniel 50

Noah 1039

Patience Lamb 1039

P. A. 733

Phebe Tappan 1043

Polly 1038

Rachel 1037 1042 1050

Rachel Cole 1037 1070

Rachel Corsen 1037 1050

Ralph 1000

Richard 67 68 94 344 345 348

520 731 733 779 807 1030

1042 1151 1156

Robert 1036 1037 1050 1051

Roger 1169

Ruth 1037

Saba 1042

Samuel 67 68 97 109 135 163

253 265 393 399 731 776

1037 1050

Sarah 230 594 720 1038

Sarah Hatfield 1037 1050



**CLARK (Continued)**

Sarah Terrill 1037 1050  
 Stephen 1043  
 Susan M. 1037  
 Susan Roll 1037 1050  
 Susan Winans 594  
 Temperence 1043  
 Thomas 68 342 552 594 776  
     807 871 1024 1025 1026  
     1036 1037 1050 1051 1070  
 Walter 167 168 169 170 507  
     690  
 Wilbur 1041  
 William 50 556 726 731 1037  
     1042 1050 1070 1075  
**CLARKSON** 59 80 82 106 355  
 Abigail 283  
 Agnes 283 807 808  
 Bethier 370 372  
 Bethia FitzRandolph 808  
 Catharine 842  
 Christian 253 265 281 282 372  
     708 807 808 1179  
 Christiana 199 202 869  
 Gerardus 673  
 James 59 90 97 210 253 265  
     283 357 372 379 532 533 708  
     734 737 807 808 811 844  
     1065 1070  
 John 115 283 357 369 370 372  
     379 539 544 550 807 808  
     1070  
 Joseph 807  
 Judah 807  
 Margaret 283  
 Margery 1053  
 Mary 372  
 Matthew 157 673 974 1070  
     1117 1118  
 Peter 1030  
 Rachel 708  
 Robert 219 372 807 808 1065  
     1070  
 Sarah 708 1030  
 Thomas 533 808  
**CLASSEN (See Clawson)**  
**CLAUD** 425  
**CLAUGHTON**  
 James 1180  
**CLAWSON CLAUSON**  
**CLASSEN CLOSSEN**  
**CLAESSEN CLAES CLAUS**  
**CLAUSE** 59 106 473  
 Aaron 554  
 Annah 281  
 Andrew 1030 1046  
 Antum 94  
 Arien 411  
 Charlotta 1030  
 Cornelius 52 114 152 358 380  
     412 551 1046 1155 1156  
 Elizabeth Hull 594 831  
 Franz 514  
 Geertie 411  
 George Boise 1046  
 Gerbrant 67 392 411 412 446  
 Gerritt 1117  
 Hance Dedrick 391  
 Harpert 411  
 Idah 1033  
 Immetie 514  
 Isaacher 1046  
 Jacob 101 572  
 James 82 544 1046  
 Jan 53 411 702  
 John 73 79 90 94 115 357 379  
     412 544 552 594 736 757  
     808 831 1030 1070 1079  
     1082  
 Jonathan 1046  
 Josias 541 567

**CLAWSON (Continued)**

Leuther Martin 1030  
 Marie 541  
 Mary 601 1046  
 Mary Breese 412  
 Peter 411  
 Rutger 412  
 Samuel 1067 1071  
 Sarah 226  
 Sybout 1105  
 Thomas 551  
 Thomas William 94  
 Tryntie 411  
 Valentyn 514  
 William 59 73 76 79 90 94 151  
     379 411 412 537 539 541  
     567 594 601 726 734 757  
     777 807 808 813 1024 1030  
     1067 1070  
 Seriah 1030  
**CLAYTON** 477 548 587 622  
     625  
 Asher 1103  
 David 68 551  
 Jan 67  
 John 54 60 67 68 213 1151  
     1155 1156  
 W. Woodford 27 32 117 474  
 Zebulon 60 1066 1070 1103  
     1193  
**CLEAK**  
 John 97  
**CLEAVES**  
 John 554  
**CLEFT**  
 Samuel 796  
**CLEMENCEAU**  
 Georges 676  
**CLEMENT** 472  
 Abraham 725  
 Alice 1001  
 Daniel 97 808  
 Edward 60 1071 1151  
 James 163 541 793  
 Job 75 638  
 John 27  
 John B. 957 971  
 Jonathan 76 97 104 808 1062  
     1070  
 Mary 793  
 Robert 76 90 97 319 402 808  
     848 1071 1158  
 Samuel 446  
 Sarah 612  
 Thomas 166  
 William 1001  
 William Montgomery 473 475  
**CLENDENNING**  
 Floyd E. 935  
**CLERE**  
 John 330  
**CLEVENGER**  
 John 547 1158 1200  
**CLEVELAND**  
 Frances Folsom 706  
 Stephen Grover 706  
**CLEWS**  
 William 446  
**CLIDE**  
 John 737  
**CLIFFORD**  
 Ann Chapman 593  
 John 593  
**CLIFTON**  
 Hope 167  
 Thomas 167 169  
**CLINTON**  
 Charles 503  
**CLISBY**  
 James 57  
 Samuel 554

**CLOIZOT**

G. 316  
 Niort G. 427  
**CLOSE**  
 Garibrant 554  
**CLOSSEN (See Clawson)**  
**CLOTHIER**  
 Henry 1103 1211  
**CLOW**  
 Joyse 90  
**CLOWES**  
 Sarah 745  
**CLUCKE**  
 John 550  
**CLUNY**  
 Robert 347  
**CLUTE** 323  
 J. J. 27  
**COAK**  
 Garret 114  
**COATES**  
 Samuel 1192  
 William 1192  
**COBB**  
 Andrew B. 437  
 Ebenezer 437  
 Elizabeth 437  
 John 437  
 Lemuel 437  
 Mary 181  
 Mary Smith 437  
 Sarah Hinckley 502  
 Thomas 437  
 William 50 547  
**COBBERLEY**  
 Thomas 1068  
**COBBIT**  
 Nicholas 552  
**COBERT**  
 Luke 552  
**COBURN**  
 Ann 747  
 John 115  
 William 115  
**COCK**  
 John 162  
**COCKAPEER**  
 Derick 90  
**COCKBURN**  
 John 293 338 418 1077  
**COCKEFAIR**  
 Alexander 554  
**COCKESON**  
 Derrick 358 381  
**COCKEVER**  
 Derrick 551  
**COCK COCKS (See Cox)**  
**COCK(LE)**  
 Robert 1155 1156  
**COCKRON COCHRAN**  
 John 109 289 554 1071  
 Peter 1071 1073  
 Richard 1071  
**CODDINGTON**  
**CODDRINGTON (inc. of)**  
 Anna 253 254 261 264 265  
     594  
 Asher 1036 1051  
 Benjamin 97 219 253 254 264  
     265 357 372 373 379 550  
     590 595 1173  
 Daniel 594  
 Elizabeth 254 265 287 594  
     1040 1173  
 Elizabeth Oliver 594  
 Elizabeth Watson 727  
 Emma 244  
 Experience 373  
 Hannah 244 253 264 594

**CODDINGTON (Continued)**

Hannah Gardner 244  
 Hannah Price 594  
 Herbert G. 319 578 1173  
 Isaac 372  
 Jaho 1045  
 James 97 373 594  
 John 59 90 97 151 219 244  
 248 251 253 254 261 264  
 265 319 357 370 372 373  
 379 495 531 533 537 544  
 550 578 594 655 732 1065  
 1071 1236  
 Joseph 97 219 253 265 594  
 Katherine 1173  
 Lula 373  
 Margaret 97 254 265 1173  
 Martha 1041  
 Mary 97 112 254 265 372 373  
 594  
 Mary White 248 251 265 594  
 1236  
 O. L. 1173  
 Peggy 373  
 Rachel 594  
 Richard 254 265 594  
 Robert 373  
 Sarah 253 264 594 1166  
 Sarah Oliver 594  
 Thomas 55 59 60 90 97 123  
 215 344 345 446 507 536  
 542 565 566 594 634 727  
 734 1071 1118 1138 1151  
 1173 1211 1236  
 William 169 170  
 Zedekiah 1057  
 Zedekiah Bonham 369 370  
 Jeremiah 370 1045  
 Zuriah 1057

**CODEBER**  
 Jacob 1118

**CODGWILL**  
 Nathaniel 552

**CODMAS**  
 Abraham 554  
 Honns 554  
 Thomas 554

**CODRET (Monet) 123**  
 Peter 123 614

**CODRIACK**  
 Halleck 59 76 89 90 97 208  
 212 213 253 264 519 520  
 521 531 536 537 808 1071  
 1151 1202  
 Jane 253 264 532  
 Jeane 253  
 Peter 97 253 264 533 590 808  
 1067 1071

**CODRINGTON**  
 (See Coddington)

**COE 455 457 508 581 596**  
 Abigail Carman 153 171  
 Abraham 1173  
 Benjamin 108 119 153 155 163  
 399 412 554 778 1171 1173  
 1213  
 Hannah 413  
 Jane 412 1213  
 John 109 153 163 399 412 561  
 726 778 780 1173 1213  
 Joseph 1071  
 Mary 1173  
 Matthew 637 638  
 Peter 765  
 Rhoda Drake 765  
 Robert 108 152 153 154 155  
 163 164 319 399 412 543  
 692 693 778 780 1173 1175  
 1213  
 Wright 413

**COENRAATS**  
 Octavo 1071

**COERTEN**

Geurt 1156  
 Myndert 153 702

**COEVERT (See Covert)**

**COEVERDEN**  
 Jan Hans 567

**COFFEE**  
 William 572

**COFFIN 83 84 85 86 87 108**  
 219 290 317 319 323 328  
 433 434 455 457 472 495  
 499 587  
 Agnes 291  
 Allen 319  
 James 156  
 Joane 291  
 John 169  
 Joshua 27 82 169 577 1156  
 Peter 75 151 291 413 456 637  
 Robert 76  
 Stephen 413  
 Tristram 76 83 84 85 151 155  
 156 291 319 413 533 782  
 1100

**COKER**  
 Robert 85

**COKE**  
 Jacob 54

**COLBURN**  
 Mary Fisher 1057

**COLCORD**  
 Edward 75 415 638

**COLCOT**  
 Jeremiah 94 813

**COLDNETT**  
 Halek 59

**COLDRINGTON**  
 (See Coddington)  
 Thomas 37

**COLE 422**  
 Abraham 120 122 124 126 156  
 418  
 Amos 221 1030  
 Arthur C. 642 738  
 Barbara 282  
 Edward 170  
 Elizabeth 1030  
 Freeman 1071  
 Hannah 219  
 Isaac 1040  
 Jacob 1040  
 James 49 59 90 253 547 737  
 John 68 152  
 Joseph 50 68 552  
 Mary 94 575 612  
 Nathaniel 108  
 Rachel 1037  
 Robert 73 83 90 94 346 533  
 575 757 1071  
 Samuel 166 394 446  
 Sylvester 49 547 552  
 William 94 253 547 552 780  
 1068

**COLEMAN**  
 Benjamin 1061 1227  
 David 554  
 Emma Lewis 939  
 Henry 1024  
 Hester 710  
 James 123  
 John 120 690 1058  
 Joseph 169 170  
 R. V. 918  
 Sarah 1227  
 Susan 1171  
 Thomas 83 113 114 557  
 William 85 1058

**COLET**  
 Peter 152

**COLIE**  
 James 552

**COLIN 681**

**COLINGES**  
 Elizabeth 230  
 Joseph 230  
 Moses 230

**COLLIER 464**  
 Benjamin 156  
 Benoni 808  
 Deborah 97 226 228 248 251  
 808  
 Elizabeth 808 837  
 Elizabeth Bullard 808  
 Elizabeth Jones 808  
 Hannah 97 112 253 261 265  
 266 808 809  
 Hannah Dennis 248 264 265  
 808  
 James 253 266 809 1071  
 Jemima 97 248 249 268 808  
 John 155 253 265 394 808 809  
 1071  
 Lobia 248 251  
 Lydia 226 229 870 1227  
 Mary 808  
 Michael 777  
 Morris 357 379  
 Moses 90 97 264 253 261 265  
 288 531 533 538 540 544  
 743 787 808 809 1071  
 Zobia 253 265 809

**COLLINS**  
 Benjamin 115  
 Ebenezer 1182  
 Francis 394 446 796 1103  
 Isaac 1213  
 James 1058  
 John 293 347 348 358 361 381  
 1068 1103 1145 1147  
 Lewis 674  
 Margaret 90 97 541  
 Mary 90 1103  
 Matthew 90 1064 1071  
 Moses 115  
 Rachel Folsom 1182  
 Richard H. 674  
 Ross 664  
 Thomas 90  
 V. Lansing 410  
 William 552  
 Zebulon 1071

**COLLYN**  
 Jean 145

**COLON**  
 Charlotte 1018

**COLTER COULTER**  
 Samuel 1151

**COLVE**  
 Anthony 154 507 994

**COLVER (See Culver)**  
 F. L. 319  
 Samuel 170

**COMBS**  
 Dennis 357 379 1066 1071  
 1174  
 Elias 1071  
 Eunice Dennis 745 1174  
 Francis 109  
 Jeffrey 1104  
 John 446 550 1071  
 Jonathan 551 1070 1071  
 Joseph 561  
 Robert 745 806 1071 1174  
 Solomon 1065 1071 1078  
 Thomas 123 550 561 1071  
 1174

**COMELY**  
 Henry 1111

**COMFORT**  
 John 1058

**COMINET (See Minet) 681**



**COMMOK**

Nathaniel 54

**COMPTON COMTON**

Abigail 595

Andrew 1044

Benjamin 841

Cornelius 595 1072

Daniel 275 737 1044

David 97 253 264 265 357 379  
595 809 1069 1071

Elikiam 275 737

Elizabeth 247 253 264 265 266  
275 577 737 809Elizabeth Munday 248 250 264  
809 852 853

Esther 253 265

Esther Martin 248 250 265 809  
1201

Gabriel 1071

Hannah 253 265 809

Jacob 1158

James 357 379 550 862 1071  
1201

Jane 595

John 59 76 90 97 111 115 248  
250 251 253 264 265 266275 357 379 446 532 539  
544 595 655 737 764 809852 853 1066 1071 1072  
1170Jonathan 97 115 248 251 253  
264 265 533 539 589 595

809 876 1071 1201

Margaret 436

Margaret Martin 1201

Martin 1053

Martha 1044

Martha Walker 248 251

Mary 97 244 248 253 261 264  
265 275 373 515 595 601

737 809 1053 1171

Mary Blackford 1030

Mary Brown 1044

Mary Wilmot 595

Rachel 253 265 275 809

Rezia Runyon 862

Richard 68 595 809 1072 1193

Samuel 253 266 357 379 550  
809 1030Sarah 94 226 253 261 264 265  
589 595 601 809 1210

Susannah 595

William 56 59 60 82 89 90 97  
107 115 162 169 170 172244 289 253 261 264 265  
351 357 379 515 519 522523 524 526 530 531 533  
537 550 593 595 601 655809 841 1019 1024 1072  
1140 1156 1171**COMSTOCK**

Philip 1124

**COMPYON CAMPION**

(See Compton)

Ann 253 275

Daniel 253 275

Elikiam 253 275

Francis 253 275

Joanna 253 275

John 253 275

Matraha 253

Mauris 253

Polly 272

Rachel 253

**CONANT**

F. O. 319

**CONARO**

Isaac 1072

Robert 166

**CONATY**

Francis J. 909

**CONDIT** 319

John 58 119

**CONE**

Jane 90 97 248 249 269 1195

**CONGER** (See Bellconger) 185  
740

Abigail 254 587 1044

Ann 254 266

Benjamin 587 809 1174

Charles Greenwood Barker 585

Darkia 1042

David 254 266

Elizabeth 254 264 585

Enos 261 265 587

Franklin Barker 585 879 950

Gershon 97 254 266 587 809  
1174

Hannah 97 227 248 249

Joanna 254 264 601 602 823  
879Job 219 254 265 357 379 543  
550 587 809 879 1072 1174John 56 58 82 90 97 107 112  
119 206 207 208 214 254

261 264 265 287 351 519

522 531 533 536 537 544

577 585 596 732 776 809  
818 950 1071 1072 1139

1174

Jonah 585 879

Jonathan 97 254 264 587 809  
1174Joseph 207 219 254 265 287  
587 809 1174

Kexiah 594

Lediah 97 254 264 587

Lydia 254 265 587

Mary 97 112 254 264 585 809  
823 1041

Phebe 254 266

Rachel 254 265 587

Sarah 90 97 112 254 261 264  
265 282 585 1174

Sarah Kelly 809

Samuel 554 1044

**CONGREVE**

Charles 1120

**CONINE**

Derrick 358 380 1072 1090

Philip 358 380

**CONKLIN CONKLING**

Ananias 161

Benjamin 101 102 104

David 552 1041

John 169 568 779 780

Joseph 552

Joshua 552

Sarah Davis 1041

Timothy 568

**CONLIE**

John 1073

**CONNER**

John 554

Joseph 542

Mary Folsom 1182

Timothy 831 1023 1182

**CONNERSON**

John 67

**CONNET(T)**

Benjamin 1042 1073

Esther Frazee 1042

Gardner 50 552 556

Henry 50 552 731

James 542 737

Jonathan 552 1073

Matthew 552 731

Samuel 547

**CONNIE**

Dorick 543

**CONOIU**

Derick 1064

**CONROY**

J. J. 820

**CONTESSE**

Marie 857

**COURTLAND**

Stephen 1112

**CONVERSE**

Samuel 543 554

**CONWAY**

Benjamin 367

Grace Miller 367

Hannah 373

John 367 373

**COPELAND** 277

Copperthwaite 277

Margaret Flatt 277

Mary 277 278

Susannah 1181

Susannah Atkinson 277

**COPPERTHWAITE**

(See Cowperthwaite)

Hugh 162

**COO** (See de Cow)

Jan 289

**COOCH**

John 520

**COOK** 54

Abigail 860

Arthur 1103

Benjamin 68

Elinor Rorey 1213

Elizabeth 277

Ellis 159 160

Francis 218 533

Garrett 1193

George 499 500

Hannah 170 218 501 502 1156

Henry 1058

Jane 218 857

John 56 169 170 501 567 1072

1084 1156

Joseph 500 502

Josias 1223

Lewis D. 582

Mary 501

Mary Lampson 501

Philip 501 502

Robert 152 964

Samuel 501 564

Sarah 501

Stephen 60

Susanna 500 501 502

Thomas 61 170 391 392 393

446 1156

William 94 226 228 446 557

1213

**COOL** (See Kull) 422 486

Cornelis Jansen 777

Cornelis Lamberse 777

Jacob 158

Lambert Cornelissen 152

Peter Jansen 152

**COOLEY** 630

Eli F. 28

John 158 1067 1072

Robert 90

**COOLIDGE**

George 331

John 582

**COOPER**

Ann 595 635

Ann Clarke 574

Arthur E. 319 474 626

Benjamin 1072

Daniel 94 115 319 340 345 349

361 595 626 629 635 809

829

David 446 474

**COOPER (Continued)**

Elizabeth 605 721  
 George Burrill 1170  
 Grace Runyon 319 474 595  
 626 629  
 John 49 90 94 159 160 209  
 355 393 446 502 1039 1220  
 Joseph 394 446 809  
 Margaret Rebout 791  
 Martha Kinney 915 918  
 Mary 1220  
 Myers Y. 918  
 Philip 791  
 Providence 842  
 Sarah 499  
 Sarah Burnett 721  
 Symon 54 170 216 1155 1156  
 Thomas 51 79 94 160 293 341  
 346 347 387 388 565 566  
 721 779 1072 1141 1151  
 1156  
 William 166 394 446 796 809  
 1124  
 William Durant 584

**COORANGE**

Cooran 1151

**CORADO**

Isaac 545

**CORBIN**

Alvis L. 429  
 Orra 429  
 Frances Harrison 320  
 Henrietta 429  
 Winthrop 429

**CORBET CORBETT****CORBIT CORBITT**

Andrew 338  
 Elizabeth 1174  
 Elizabeth Adams 247 248 264  
 786 810  
 Elizabeth Cramer 248 265 810  
 George 1106 1111 1174  
 Isaac 124 809  
 Jacob 120 122 125 126 809  
 810 1112 1174 1209  
 John 97 123 125 247 248 250  
 254 264 265 338 532 755  
 786 809 818 1174 1182  
 Margaret 810  
 Mary 254 264 810  
 Mary Pike 265  
 Roger 725 727  
 Sarah 265  
 Sarah Pike 248 250 705 810

**CORNBURY**

Edward 90 384 446 545

**CORBY**

John 554

**CORDEN**

Benjamin 68

Richard 68

**CORDELL**

Joane 1000

**CORDESSE**

Anthony 1181

**COREY CORY**

Abner 1036 1041 1051  
 Elizabeth Aiken 1041  
 El Nathan 731  
 Jacob 1042  
 John 49 159 160 393  
 Joseph 50 547 732  
 Joseph Freeman 1041  
 Phebe 1042  
 Sarah 1042  
 Susannah Maxfield 1042  
 Zopher 1041

**CORHEAD**

Agnes 338

**CORIELL CORYEL 80**

Abner S. 436

**CORIELL (Continued)**

Abraham 94 596 1030  
 Agnes 436 596  
 Andrew 436  
 Catharine Blue 436  
 David 94 106 358 380 436 543  
 595 596 853 1030 1066 1072  
 Deborah 1030  
 Elias 596  
 Elsie 436 853  
 Elsie Slack 595  
 Emanuel 564  
 Ira 436  
 Jane 596  
 Janet Manning Boice 436  
 Margaret Elliott 436  
 Margaret Giles 436  
 Mary Job 436  
 Richard 436  
 Sarah 1030  
 Susan 596

**CORIRWAY**

Mercy 1180

**CORKS**

William 383

**CORLISS CORLES****CORLEIS CORLE CARLE**

Benjamin 551 810 1072 1075  
 Deborah 810 1184  
 Dinah 810  
 Elizabeth 810  
 George 1151  
 Hannah 810 1016  
 Joan 810  
 John 358 381 810 1154  
 Joseph 810  
 Mary 810  
 Timothy 810  
 William 810 1072

**CORNBURY, Lord 63****CORNE**

Peter 1071 1072

Simon 126 489

**CORNELIS CORNELIUS****CORNELISON 116 473**

Aaron 162  
 Aeltje 411  
 Ariaen 411  
 Claes 411  
 Daniel 542 774  
 Derick 126  
 Gerrit 153 702  
 Henrick 411  
 Jacob 122 126 1111  
 Jan 152  
 John 162 394 774 821  
 Kasper 125  
 Lanse 394  
 Mary Usleton 126  
 Mathias 391  
 Matthew 446 547  
 Nicholas 411  
 Peter 109 152 411 1180  
 Roeloff 411  
 Sarah 411  
 Van Matheus 67

**CORNELL (See Cornwell)**

Ann 596  
 Cornelius 358 381 551  
 Elizabeth Briggs 596  
 Jacobus 358 381  
 John 558 596  
 Joshua 596  
 Mary 596  
 Rebecca 596  
 Richard 123 162 596 974 1025  
 1106 1114 1115 1116  
 Samuel 596 600  
 Sarah 596  
 Thomas 596  
 William 557 558 561 596 1193

**CORNISH**

Benjamin 109

**CORNHILL**

Richard 162 994

**CORNWELL CORNWALL**

(See Cornell)

**CORPELIAS**

Daniel 768

**CORPES (See Corlies)**

John 94 230

Mercy 230

Rebecca 230

**CORRIEL (See Coriel)****CORSE**

Jacob 567

**CORSEN CORSAN****COURSEN 37 126 156**

Arent 651

Benjamin 319

Christian 120

Cornelis 94 120 122 125 126

144 1072 1112 1113 1118

1211

Hendrick 60 769

Hiram 319

Jacob 567

John 338

Joseph 383

Josiah 1113

Joshua 122

Nicholas 53

Peter 122 446

**CORSER**

Charles H. 368

**CORT**

Timothy 55

**CORTELIU CORTELYOU****CORTLIEU CURTILLEAU**

Jacques 120 153 215 489 510

513 690 983 1073 1106 1107

1110 1111 1156 636

Peter 564 974 1073 1102 1117

1119

**CORTLANDT 521**

Stephen 1116 1117 1118

**CORTOR**

John 554

**CORVINE**

Bartholomew 557 561

George 557

**CORWIN CURWIN**

Anna Haines 1041

John 780

Matthias 779

Stephen 1041

**CORWITH 123****CORY**

Elnathan 552

John 552

Joseph 552 568

**COSAR**

Anthony 114

**COSART COZART**

Frances 551

Jacob 1056

Jacques 153

**COSBY**

Grace 715

William 446 698 715

**COSHO CROCHERON**

John 219

**COSIER**

Sarah 124

**COSMAN**

John 1073

**COSTER**

Hendrick Jansen 116



**COSTIGIN**

Francis 358 381

**COTGRAVE**

Randle 953

**COTHEAL COTHIEL****COTHELL COTTLE**

Albert 367

Alexander 367 369 811

Ann 810 811

Augusta 367

Charlotte 367 811

Charlotte Burrow 367

David 367

David Evans 367

Edward 810

Eleanor 811

Eleazar 811

Elizabeth 367 811

Ezra 810 811

G. Augusta 1058

Henry 811

Isaac 367 776 810 811

Jacob 811

Jennet 811

Katherine 367

Louisa Ann 367

Margaret 811

Mary Woodbridge 810

Rachel 811

Sarah 810 811

Sarah Ring 810

Sarah Rolfe 810 811

Susanna 810 811

William 810 811 818

**COTHREN 315****COTTER COTTAR CUTTER**

76

Eleanor 97 815

Elenor 356

Elizabeth 738 814

Ephriam 814 815

Frances 814

Gershom 814

Hepzibah 814

Janet 814 815 858

Jennet 97 248 250 265

Mary 765 814

Mary Pike 755 815

Nathaniel 814

Richard 97 755 776 814 815 854

Rebecca 814

Rebecca Rolfe 815

Ruhumah 814

Samuel 814

Sarah 749 814

Thomas 814

William 56 76 97 206 212 356

519 571 692 811 814 815

858 1141 1151

**COTTEREL COTTERELL**

Eleazer 60 67 811 1156

**COTTLE (See Cotheal)**

Jacob 769

**COTTNAM**

Abraham 1072

**COTTON 1174**

Henry 811

John 181

Samuel 49

**COUCH**

Joseph 75

**COUER**

July 122

**COUES**

Peter 75

**COULIE**

John 347 1144

**COULSEN**

Jacob 120 489

**COULTER**

Ann 1030

Ann Frazee 1046

W. J. 424 476 956

**COULTON**

Zacariah 552

**COUNET**

Samuel 50 547

**COURSEN COURSON**

(See Corsen) 319

Cornelius 124 125 487 489

507 564 566 1072 1151

Daniel 124

Hendrick 566 1072

Jacob 1223

Mattie 124

Peter 489

**COURSEY (de)**

Henry 94 813 1072 1073

**COURTELIU (See Courtelieu)**

Jacques 636

**COURTLAND**

Tevanus 748

**COUSIER**

Anne 487

**COUSINS COUZINS**

COZZENS COUSENS

**COUZENS**

Andres 733

Bernard 1219

Grace Sandford 1219

Thomas 1058

**COUSSEAU 144**

Jacob 489

**COUTEAU**

Isaac 571

**COVE**

Grace 1058

**COVERS 90**

John 539

**COVENTRY**

Henry 386

**COVERT 116 473**

Elizabeth 165

Isaac 1072

Johanes 567

**COVINGTON**

John 90

**COVNRYE**

William 385

**COWAN**

Barbara 338

Edith M. 913

Marjery 338

Meriam 27 248 249 268

Patrick 985

Robert Ernest 921 951

Robert Grannis 921 951

**COWARD**

Thomas 357 379

**COWEN**

A. W. 1192

**COWENHOVEN****COUVENHOVEN****COUVVENHOVEN 104**

Cornelius 170 358 381 552

1070

Dominicus 552 1072

Elias 1072

Isaac 551

Jacob 1072

John 552 1070 1072 1074

Lucas 358 381

Luke 552

Peter 103 104 358 381 1163

William 358 381 543 1072

**COWGILL**

Mary 582

**COWLEY**

John 293 1000

Elizabeth Antrobus 1000

**COWPERTHWAITE**

Elizabeth 811

Hugh 811 812 1009 162

John 811 812

Susannah 278 281 811 1235

**COX COXE COCK COCKS**

54 473

Ann 635

Ann Trembly 596

Anna 1174

Charles 1151

Daniel 90 446 556 557 558

561 597 698 715 738 756

774 797 814 1072 1120

David 79

Elizabeth Blackford 1175

George Williams 319

Hannah Trembly 1175 1227

Isaac 1175

John 68 172 446 818 829

John Clay 1175 1226

Jonathan 998

Joseph 552

Mary 1207 1227

Moses 75

Naomi Smith 998

Peter 596

Philip 596 655 1174 1175 1214

1227 1229

Phineas 1072

Rachel 851

Rebecca 814

Sarah Sutton 1175

Thomas 51 60 67 68 169 170

172 389 441 1069 1151 1156

1175

Wealthy 998

William 358 381 542 1072

**COXSHON**

Peter 125

**COZAD (Cozart)**

Abigail Tingley 1229

Thomas 1229

**COZAR (Cozart)**

Anthony 73 757

John 124

**COZART (Cosart-Cossart)**

(See Supra)

Anna 1174

Anna Cox 1174

Anthony 1174 1175

David 1174

Elizabeth Valentine 1175

Hannah Trembly 1174

Jacob 1174 1175

Jacques 1174

Janetye 1174

Job 1174

Joseph 1174

Judith 1175

Leah 1174

Lydia Williams 1174 1175

Rachel Gelson 1174

Styntie Joris 1174

Van Horn 1174

**CRAB CRABB CRABBE**

(See Brable) 289 364

Alice 412

Alice Wright 688 877

Alse 413

Elizabeth Wright 1175

Goodman 152

Hannah Emmons 412 688

1175

Henry 164 412 413 425 511

596 688 812 1175

Henry Wright 413 688 878

Jacob 153 413 725 779

Jacobus 722

John 604

Margaret Wilson 1175

**CRAB (Continued)**

Margery Loe 455 484 508 676  
681 1001  
Ralph 1175  
Richard 152 153 164 412 413  
456 457 596 597 688 778  
812 877 1106 1173 1175  
Robert 596  
Thomas 90 597 688 812 878  
1001 1175  
William 597

**CRADDOCK 583****CRAFFORD**

John 214 394

**CRAFT CROFT CROFTS****CRAFTS**

Alice 812  
Ephraim 812  
George 94 1072  
Griffin 812 848  
Hannah 812  
James 90 94 394 812  
John 216 812 1072  
Joseph 170  
Mary Hudson 812  
Rebecca Wheelock 812  
Samuel 1072  
Thomas 812

**CRAIG CRAOGE CRAGE****CRAGG CRAGGE**

Abigail Ferrill 1041  
Alexander 358 381 1072  
Andrew 49 67 68 90 342 552  
731  
Catherine 1044  
David 1036 1051  
Elizabeth 597  
James 337 552 556 1041  
Jane 1040  
John 50 90 170 337 342 349  
446 552 597 618 1068 1072  
1156  
Margaret 98 248 250 270 618  
Peter 1036 1051  
Timothy 552 1040  
Ursula 98 246 248 250 271  
430 618

**CRAGON**

Harvey Allen 956

**CRALING**

Jonathan O. 394

**CRAM**

Argentine Cromwell 813  
Benjamin 813

**CRAMER**

Desire 874  
Elizabeth 98 248 265 810  
Elizabeth Carwithy 806  
Jeremiah 282  
John 67 68 90 282 533 738  
Rachel 254 265  
Sarah 282  
William 53 98 101 102 170  
213 254 265 348 520 521  
721 725 728 731 732 806  
812 850 984 1155

**CRANACH**

Lucas 664

**CRANDALL**

John 98 533

**CRANFIELD**

Robert 568

**CRANE CRAIN 54 473**

Ann 1039  
Azariah 57 117 392 446 521  
554 1151 1155 1156  
Benjamin 50 342 552 554  
Caleb 50 547 552 554  
Charles 554  
Christopher 50 552

**CRANE (Continued)**

Daniel 57 58 393  
David 554 1039  
Delivered 117  
Elias 554  
Elihu 554  
Elijah 366 554  
Elizabeth 1042  
Ellery Bicknell 319  
Ezekial 554  
Gamaliel 554  
Hannah 1051  
Isaac 552 1041  
Israel 554  
James 50 552 1042  
Jasper 53 57 58 117 119 151  
154 387 446 520 521 1151  
1155  
Jedediah 554  
Jeremiah 49 67 342 393 554  
731  
Jerusha 1039 1044  
John 57 58 117 342 349 446  
552 554 556 731 776 1044  
John Treat 554  
Jonathan 50 342 547 552 556  
731 776  
Joseph 554 1042 1155  
Josiah 554 1039 1044  
Lewis 554  
Martha 1039  
Mary 1044  
Mary Conger 1041  
Mathias 552  
Moses 49  
Nathaniel 50 342 552 554  
Noah 554  
Obadiah 1039  
Phineas 554  
Robert 554 778  
Ruth Miller 1042  
Samuel 554  
Sarah 1039  
Sarah Cathcart 366  
Sarah Meeker 1042  
Solomon 554  
Stephen 53 58 67 101 102 103  
342 348 446 554 731 984  
1039 1044 1155  
Timothy 1041  
William 58 554

**CRAWFORD 199 202**

Andrew 357 380 1072  
Elizabeth 1151  
John 60 170 446 1151 1156  
Mary 763  
Mary Caroline 315  
William 550 1072

**CRAPOOL**

Peter 571

**CRAWEN 564****CRAWLEY 404**

Ambrose 860 861  
Elizabeth 796 860 861  
Marie 782 796 860  
Mary 1019  
Mary Stanley 860 861  
Thomas 76

**CREAGER (Cregier)**

Martin 726 983 1123

**CREAL**

David 551

**CREED**

William 108

**CREESEY**

Eliot 552

John 394

**CREGER CREGIER****CREAGER CROEGER**

Jacobus 393  
Jannetie 1123  
Martin 726 983 1123

**CREMER**

Thomas 386 389

**CRESHAW**

Mary 577

**CRESHON (See Crocheron)****CRESIS**

Arthur 394

**CRASSE**

John 383

**CRESSON**

Jacques 510  
Jacob 122  
Peter 122 1112 1113  
Pierre 510 514 489

**CREW**

Sir Thomas 386 389 1148

**CRICHTON**

John 338

**CRICFIELD**

William 115

**CRIEGER**

Martin 778

**CRIM**

Charles Smith 426  
Ella Elizabeth 426 930  
John 777

**CRIPPS**

John 394 446  
Nathaniel 446

**CRISPE**

Benjamin 582

**CRISPEN CRISPIN**

Abigail 812  
Ann Jasper 812  
Benjamin 812  
Egerton 585  
John 812  
Joseph 812  
Margaret Owen 812  
Mary 812  
Mary Shinn 703  
Mary Stockton 632  
Mary Wetherell 812  
Paul 571  
Sarah Barrett 812  
Silas 361 632 703 812  
William 361 777 812

**CROCHERON (See Cusho)**

(See Susan) 59 122 431

Abraham 124 812

Ann 124 812

Eli 812

Jacobo 146

Jean 94 120 144 489 793 1072  
1073

John 120 122 124 812 813  
1018 1072 219

Jonathan 1110

Jonsia 1115 123

Mary 124 247 248 275 737  
812 577

Nicholas 120 124 793 812

**CROEGIER**

Gerret Dirckse 798

Nealtje Jansz 798

**CROEL (See Crowell)****CROFTS (See Craft)**

William 389

**CROWWELL (See Crowell)**

165 170 575 740  
Alice Wiseman 813  
Ann 813  
Argentine 813  
Benjamin 90 98 248 250 254  
261 265 379 433 499 533  
737 813 1073  
Dorothy 813  
Ebenezer 254 265



**CROMWELL** (Continued)

Elizabeth 813  
 Giles 84 499 813  
 Hannah 254 265  
 James 738  
 Joan Butler 804 813  
 John 56 82 85 89 94 98 107  
 207 211 254 265 351 499  
 519 522 530 531 585 637  
 733 804 813 875 1073 1140  
 John Gabriel 319  
 Joseph 254 261 265 533 813  
 Margaret 791 813  
 Mary 248  
 Oliver 499 502 777 1206  
 Philip 599 637 638 791 813  
 Sarah 248 249 254 261 265  
 269 276 737 813  
 Sarah Rolfe 248 250 813  
 Thomas 83 85 90 499 531 533  
 813  
 William 499 813  
 Yelverton 247 248

**CRONENBURGH**  
 Catherine 854

**CROOK**  
 John 1072

**CROSLEY** (See Crossley)

**CROSS** (See Glencross)

Elsie D. 1188 1211  
 Frank Clay 920 1175  
 Joseph 394  
 Nicholas 1175

**CROSENS**  
 Ely 120  
 John 94

**CROSSLEY CROSLY**

George 813  
 Henry 68 90 94 158 780 813  
 1073

**CROW CROWE CROE** (See Crowell)

181 248  
 David 372  
 Deborah 1176  
 Edward 744 1175  
 Eleanor 372  
 Elizabeth 1175 1176  
 Hannah 1176  
 Hannah Hathaway 1175  
 Henry 551  
 John 319 742 1073 1175 1176  
 Joseph 536 744  
 Mary 744  
 Mary Lathrop 1175  
 Richard 1073  
 Samuel 357 372 379 550 1063  
 1073 1098 1175  
 Sarah 372  
 Thomas 782 1176  
 T. Y. 319  
 Yelverton 744 1176

**CROWELL CROWEL**

**CROEL CROELL** (See Crow)

248 472  
 Abigail 597  
 Agnes 254 265  
 Anable 254 265  
 Ann 597  
 Barnabus 597  
 Bathsuba 597  
 Benjamin 254 266 597 1073  
 Catherine 254 265  
 Christian 254 265 372  
 Daniel 597  
 Edward 98 170 219 248 251  
 250 357 372 379 540 542  
 544 550 597 600 614 636  
 751 808 1068 1073  
 Elisha 597  
 Elizabeth 254 261 265 372  
 597 628

**CROWELL** (Continued)

Elizaebth Craig 597  
 Elizabeth Pike 248 250 261  
 265  
 Enos 254 266  
 Eunice 372  
 Experience Higgins 761  
 Francis 372 374  
 Hannah 98 112 248 251 254  
 266 277 597 738  
 Hannah Adams 247 248 266  
 597  
 James 254 265 372 274  
 John 90 170 244 254 265 597  
 636 761  
 John Stephen 319  
 Joseph 90 98 254 265 372 597  
 1073  
 Lydia 597  
 Mary 98 248 254 261 265 266  
 597 298 743 744 751  
 Mary Lothrop 597 614 751  
 Peggy 372  
 Samuel 254 265 319 394 597  
 726  
 Sarah 248 250 254 265 266  
 372 597  
 Sarah Soule 248 251  
 Sarah Veal 248 251 597 636  
 Seth 248 254 266  
 Thankful 261 265 597  
 Thomas 254 266 1073  
 Yelverton 98 115 244 247 248  
 254 266 597 598 786 1073

**CROWLEY**

Mary 90 94

**CROWNE**

Jonathan 49 547

**CROUSE CROOSE****CROOSEN**

Dirck 1118  
 Gerrit 122 1111 1117 1118  
 Hendryck 1118

**CROUSON** (See Crocheron)

Jousia 123

**CROZIER CROSIER 17**

William Armstrong 315

**CRUGAR**

Jacobus 393

**CRUICIGER**

Casper 664

**CRUISE CRUIZE**

Derick 120 157

Garrett 120

**CRULLINS**

Dorothes 430

Henry 430

**CRUMMEL**

Benjamin 539

**CRUSEY**

John 394

**CRUSHROUNE**

(See Crocheron)

John 94

**CRUZER CRUSIER 120**

Alexander 1073

**CRUYER 116****CUBBINS**

William R. 1213

**CUDWORTH 575****CULDEN**

William 540

**CULL** (See Kull) 121 420 422

Arthur 80 87

Jacob 147

**CULLER**

John O. 1042

**CULLUM**

William 698

**CULVER COLVER**

Abigail 1174  
 Adam 1175  
 Ann Ellis 1174  
 David 1174  
 Edward 951 1174  
 Francis B. 880  
 Frederick Lathrop 951  
 Jabez 1174  
 James 1174  
 John 1174  
 Mary Winthrop 1174  
 Robert 1174  
 Samuel 60 170 1073 1156  
 Sarah 1174  
 Sarah Winthrop 1174  
 Thomas 1174

**CUMMINGS CUMMINS****COMMIN COMANS 80 681**

Albert Oren 319  
 Benjamin 94  
 Christian 814  
 David 90 115 549 813 814  
 1073 1083  
 George 90 94 108 120 122  
 125 144 155 379 726 813  
 814 1073 1111 1121  
 Isaac 319 813 814  
 Jane 814  
 John 814 1058  
 Margaret 814  
 Mary 814  
 Richard 414 638 814  
 Thomas 814 1058  
 William 814 1121

**CUNDIT**

Daniel 554

Isaac 554

John 554

Samuel 554

**CUNNINGHAM**

Jannett 337

Patrick 338

William 338

**CURELL CURLE CARLE**

Sarah 226 227

**CURLEAR**

James 162

**CURLO** (Carle)

Benjamin 94

**CURREY**

Catharine 90

Robert 337

Thomas 90

**CURRO**

Catharine 91

Thomas 91

**CURSE 126****CURTIS CURTICE**

Alice 602 628

Catherine 124

Catherine Balliou 702

C. B. 400

Elizabeth 814 880 1158

Henry 582

Isaac 1235

Jane 823 1158

John 58 91 117 119 390 391

392 394 446 532 547 814

951 1151 1155

Joseph 75

Joshua 378

Mary 98 112 532 814 1016

Richard 122 124 594 702 1110

1112 1235

Robert 814 824 1195

Samuel 880 1110 1111 1158

Sarah 806

Thomas 394 558 561 602 823

1058

**CURTILLEAU CORTELYOU**

Jacques 153

**CURWIN CORWIN**

Anna Haines 1041  
John 780  
Matthias 779  
Stephen 1041

**CURYSLET**

John 94

**CUSE**

Edward 53

**CUSHANE**

John 94

**CUSHAY**

Thomas 28

**CUSHMAN**

Thomas 50 181 552

**CUSHRON**

John 122

**CUTLER**

James 582

**CUTT CUTTS**

Bridget 639  
John 838  
Richard 75 414  
Robert 75 98

**CUTTER COTTER 81**

Ann 373  
Elizabeth 248 251 276 373  
630  
Elizabeth Foord 374  
Ephriam 1065 1073  
Janet 1072  
John 373  
Joseph 373  
Kelcy 373  
Keturah 373 376  
Mary 98 112 254 373  
Mary Pike 248 250 265  
Rebecca 254 265  
Richard 91 111 219 248 250  
254 265 357 374 379 539  
542 550  
Samuel 373  
Sarah 248 249 254 265 269  
376 1044  
William 98 373 376 433 532  
533 1062 1067 1072  
William R. 441

**CUTTING**

John 85  
Richard 582

**CUYLER**

Henry 1073

**D****DAGLISH DAGLESH**

(See Douglas)

Robert 54 117 119 378

**DAGWORTHY**

John 540 564 775  
Joseph 349

**DAILY (See Dally)****DALBOE**

Peter 446  
Wolla 394 446

**DALE**

Raymond E. 533

**DALLAWAY**

James 481

**DALLIUS**

Domaine 1118

**DALLY DAILY DAILLE 112**

195 223 299 325 401 468  
500 514 515 521 547 584  
590  
Charles 254 267 815  
Elizabeth 254 267 815  
Jeremiah 598  
John 120 124 358 381 489  
1110 1154

**DALLY (Continued)**

Joseph W. 28 514 597 741  
Mary 598  
Nicholas 358 381 1154  
Peter 120  
Samuel 254 267 598 815

**DALRYMPLE DALRUMPLE**

Ann 598  
Christian 598  
Henry 598  
James 319 341 598  
Jean 598  
John 598 566 780 1151  
Joseph 598  
Martha 598  
William 598 780 1162

**DALTON**

Philemon 815  
Samuel 531 815

**DAM**

John 75  
Samuel 75

**DAMAN**

Elizabeth 123

**DAMELD**

Johannes 567

**DANCKAERTS DANKERS**

Janneke Schilders 508  
Jasper 405 465 474 508 509  
511 513 549 650 652 653  
663 769 925 1187  
Pieter 508

**DANDRIDGE**

Anne Spottswood 320  
Danske 791

**DANE**

Annis Hooker 1172  
Daniel 98 112  
John 1172

**DANFORD**

Samuel 1058

**DANIEL DANIELL****DANIELS**

Jacob 91 1041  
John 94 572  
Mary Demoney (Monet) 1041  
Rachel 1030 1049  
Randolph 1030 1049  
Richard 394  
Robert 582  
William 394

**DARBY**

Benjamin 552  
Ephriam 765 831  
John 742  
William 50 67 547 552 780  
1037

**DARE**

Ananias 986  
Benoni 1176  
Eleanor White 986  
Marie J. Liggett 592  
Nathaniel 884 1162  
Virginia 986 1176  
William 884 1176

**DARKE**

Samuel 361  
William 361

**DARKIN**

Richard 394 446

**DARLING**

Elizabeth 254 266 815  
George 91 98 254 266 532 536  
537 735 815 1073 1202

Joseph 815

Mary 815

Richard 108 568 815

Sarah 791

Thomas 104 731

**DARNALL DARNELL**

Anne 1006  
Elizabeth 1006

**DARNALL (Continued)**

John 1006 1112  
Mary 1006  
Susan Lawrence 1006  
William 123 1113

**DASAL**

William 67

**DATRIDGE (See Dodridge)**

Frances Moore 248 250  
Philip 98 248 250

**DAUBER**

Anna May 868

**DAVENPORT**

Bridget 1073  
Francis 91 394 446 546 558  
822  
Humphrey 1193  
Nathaniel 1106 1111  
Susannah 822  
William 1073

**DAVID**

Daniel 248 250 254 267  
David 254  
Elnathan 1192  
Fulke 161  
Hester 254 267  
Lydia 254  
Mary 254 267  
Mary Mann 248 250 267  
Moertye 213  
Nicholas 154  
Thomas 216 539 567

**DAVIL**

Othinol 50 547

**DAVIS DAVIES 175 198 200**

201 319  
Andrew 94 816  
Benjamin 772  
Caleb 554  
Catherine 1052  
Christian Stites 1030  
Christian 98 254 815 816  
David 816  
Dorothy 194 230  
Ebenezer 554  
Edith 1179  
Elyah 194 230 342 349 552  
1156

Elizabeth 772 1042  
Elizabeth Gannett 226 227  
607 815

Elizabeth Sandford 1219

Elnathan 113

Fulke 108 159 161 692

George 768

Hannah 194 230 549

Hannah Dunham 193 226 230

Henry 358 381 545 551 772

842 1073

Hope Fitzrandolph 772

Isaac 772 1030

Isabella 1073

James 83 612 1219

Jemima 1030 1046 1056

John 50 54 57 75 91 166 199

202 552 556 593 772 815

816 1156 1219

Jonathan 94 226 227 554 556

607 815 816 1058

Joseph 549 552 561 1044

Joshua 1030 1046 1056

Josiah 73 194 226 230 757

Lydia 816 1044

Margaret Blew 815

Martha 592 593

Martha Cilley 593

Mary 94 149 194 230 254 788

815 816 1042 1176

Mary Drake 602

Mary Dunham 248 815 816

Mary Hull 1176

Nathan 550 772



**DAVIS (Continued)**

Nathaniel 49 342 547 816  
 Nedemiah Sandford 1219  
 Nicholas 167 168 169 170 171  
 507 690  
 Phoebe 91 587 816  
 Rachel Baker 1044  
 Rachel Fitzrandolph 1030  
 Richard 54 60 67 68 170 211  
 1151 1156  
 Samuel 94 108 113 507 554  
 788 815 816 1063 1176 1192  
 Sarah 772 1041 1178  
 Servior 1030 1046 1056  
 Solomon 738 775  
 Stephen 53 117 119 1039 1156  
 1199  
 Thomas 58 67 75 91 98 163  
 248 249 356 379 537 539  
 544 554 602 734 735 737  
 815 816 1063 1066 1069  
 1073 1151 1176 1219  
 Timothy 554  
 Trustrum 737  
 Walter Goodman 322  
 William 27 149 201 1073  
 William T. 28 29 32 139 147  
 332 677 908  
 W. W. H. 315  
 Zachariah 94 816

**DAVIDSON DAVIDSON**  
 Ananias 1073  
 Andrew 551  
 Daniel 1073  
 Daniel Brinton 542  
 George 540 629 1073  
 James 1073  
 John 550 551 1073  
 Josiah 358 551 1073  
 Nathaniel 1073  
 Nettie Adams 1190  
 Obadiah 551  
 Robert 550 551 1063 1073  
 Rosanna Runyon 629  
 Thomas 1109  
 William 551 1040.

**DAWEZE**

John 1124

**DAWLEY**

Jonathan 1111

**DAWSON**

Richard 94

**DAY DAYE (See Dey)**

Amos 552 1039  
 Edward Warren 320  
 David 552  
 Dorothy 608 828  
 Eliza 1039  
 George 58 67 117 119  
 Humphry 115  
 John 446 796 804  
 Jonathan 554  
 Joseph 554  
 Mary 1039  
 Mulford 1038  
 Nancy 1039  
 Paul 554  
 Polly 1039  
 Rose 1005  
 Samuel 1039  
 Tudor 1005

**DAYTON 80**

Ann 1217  
 Anna 1052  
 Daniel 1217  
 Elias 94 816 1052  
 Eliza 1052  
 Elizabeth 370 1052 1217  
 Elizabeth Woodruff 816  
 Evaline Runyon 1052  
 Firman 1052

**DAYTON (Continued)**

Jacob 394 446 1116  
 Jesse 1030 1217  
 John 1052  
 Jonathan 50 342 552 732 816  
 983 1052 1217  
 Mary 370  
 Nancy 1052  
 Rachel 1052  
 Rachel Runyon 1217  
 Ralph 94 161 816  
 Reune 1052  
 Robert 816  
 Samuel 159 160 370 816 845  
 1052  
 Simeon 1052 1217  
 Sophia Blackford 1030  
 William Lewis 816

**DEACON**

George 91 394 446 546 1104  
 Isaac 1058  
 John 446

**DEAKE DRACK 403**

**DEAL**

Samuel 1073

**DEALLY**

Joseph 545

**DEAN DEEN DEANE 473**

Aaron 358 380 551  
 Daniel 98 219 248 250 254  
 267 816 1073  
 John 545 557  
 Rebecca 254 267 816  
 Rebecca Philips 248 250 267  
 816  
 Samuel 108  
 Sarah 254 267 816  
 Susannah 254 267 816  
 Thomas 75 554 611  
 William 254 267 816

**de ANCETTE**

Isaac 158

**DEARBORN**

Godfrey 75  
 John 31 939

**DEARE**

John 357 550 1073 1098  
 Jonathan 776 1063 1073  
 William 550

**DEATS**

Henry 620  
 Hiram E. 23 469

**de BACKER de BAECKER**

(See Baker)  
 Claes 411  
 Geertie Nannincks 411  
 Jacob 1023

**DEBAUN**

Jan 1124

**DeBOIS**

Louis 120

**de BONIS**

Hester Money (See Monet)  
 615

Louis 615

**de BONREPOS 124 402 456**

Blanche 1166  
 David 50 357 380 402 493  
 702 953 1017 1098 1120  
 1166  
 Elie 1017 1166  
 Martha Billion 702 1166  
 Mary Moore 1166  
 Sarah Coddington 1166

**de BOULLOUGNE**

Louis 608

**DEBOWE DEBOUGH**

Frederick 561  
 James 552 1062 1077

**DeCAMP CAMP**

Benjamin 1040  
 David 1043  
 Deborah Moore 1038  
 Deborah Morris 1176 1178  
 Freelove 1178  
 Gideon 1038  
 Hendrick 816  
 Henry 357 380 550 816 1040  
 1176  
 James 1036 1051  
 John 552 816 1038 1042 1176  
 1178  
 Lambert 552 1036 1051  
 Laurens Janse 816  
 Lawrence 489  
 Maria de Lamars 816  
 Mary 1051  
 Mary Frazee 1038  
 Morris 1038  
 Moses 1042  
 Phebe 1043  
 Sarah 780 1040 1043 1178  
 Sarah Ross 1042

**De CANTILLION**

Henry Remson 1035

**DECENT de CENNE**

de SENNE  
 John 89 91 98 532 816 1073  
 1179 1130 1151  
 Sarah 98 248 249 268

**DeCHENE**

Anthony 489

**DeCIE**

Isaac 489

**DECKER 120 126**

Aeltje Jacobs 1235  
 Amelia Stickney 959 1186  
 Catharine 835  
 Daniel 1169  
 Jan Broerson 1235  
 John 738  
 Lena 1235

**DeCLEW**

Lewis 571

**DECOU**

Isaac 446

**DECOWS**

Isaac 1104

**DECOY**

Jacob 1116

**de DECKER**

Johannes 120 126 152

**DEDRAS**

Wander 67

**DEDRICK**

Hans 215 388 391 446 507  
 1151

John 541

**DEEDS**

George M. 1044

**DEERING**

Joanna 75

**DEFEBUE 572**

**de FOREST FORREST**

David 157  
 Emily J. 817  
 Hendrick 152 157 816  
 Isaac 152 157 158 777 816  
 817 818  
 Jesse 126 678 700 816  
 John William 319 678  
 Mary 157  
 Nicholas 158  
 Rachel 816 1235  
 Robert W. (Mrs.) 638 678  
 817

**DEFT**

R. P. 430

**De GARMO**

Jacob 50

**De GRACIER** (See Grasset)

Garret 144 158

**de GRAEFF**

Peter 152

**DeGROOT 126**

Jan 67

Pier 67

Staes 120

William Pietersen 120

**de HART de HEART**

Balthazar 52 55 155 206 207

210 630 696 778 1023

Cornelius 358 381 551

Daniel 53 58 104 120 155 210

348 393

Elias 91 144 170 539

Gilbert 1073

Guyzbut 91 539

Jacob 446 552 1124

John 1073 1084

Mathias 552 1176

Samuel 552

Simon Aertsen 510

**De HOOGES**

Anthony 1235

Eleanor 1235

**D'HOZIER (Hozier) 150 424**

425 426 483 485 598

Ambroise Louis Marie 485

Ch. Rene 485

Etienne 485

Louis Pierre 485

Louis Roger 485

Pierre 485

Samuel 582

**de HUBERT**

Jeromons 1010

**DEIN**

Samuel 108

**DEIS**

John 1151

**de JARDIN**

John 103

**DELAMAR**

Maria 816

Stephen 571

**de la MONTAIGNE**

Isaac 158

Johanes 126

Winsendt 158

**de la MUCE**

Oliver 622

**DELANCEY**

Edward F. 321

Oliver 1068

Peter 1082

Stephen 737

**DELANO 681****De la NOY**

Abraham 152 1118

Peter 155 1118 1176

**DELAPLACE**

Jacob 571

**DELAPLANE**

John 166

Nicholas 158

**De La PRIE 72****DELAREE 155**

Poncet 818

**de LAURIER**

Catharine 869

Eugenia 869

**DELAWARE de la WELL**

de la VALLE

Abraham 571

Hubert 571

**DELAWARE (Continued)**

John 94 144 344 507 565 566

734 1071 1151 1211

Lord 359

Mary 181

Peter 571

Thomas 153 155 162

**DELBOE**

Peter 394

**De Le FONTAINE 120****DELL**

Elizabeth 394

**DEMADZIAS**

David Sr. and Jr. 55

John 55

Samuel 55

**de MAINTENON 491****DEMARIE (See Desmarest)**

David 57

John 57

Samuel 57

**de MARKENFIELD**

Nyan 613

**De MAUPASSANT****MAUPASSANT****COMPASSANT**

Alexander 598

Guy 598

Martha Pinhorne 598

Roger 598

**DEMERITT**

Moses 75

**de MOLAY**

Jacques Bernard 925

**DEMMING**

Samuel 166

**DEMON (deMonet)**

Peter 91 151

**DeMONEY (See Monet) 50 73**

120 144 404 418

David 777

Henry 552 556

Marrianne 418

Mary 1041

**DEMONT**

Peter 539

**DEMOULINS (See Molin) 598****de MOWBRAY**

Agnes de Albini 994

Margaret 997

Roger 997

William 997

**deMUFF**

Jacob 1117

John Garrats 1116

**De MUN**

Peter 151

**DENECK DENICKE**

Albert 91 529

Andrew 738

**DENERD**

John 394

**de NEVE**

Don Felipe 10 918 920

**DENHAM**

James 550

**DENMAN**

Jacob 1035

John 90 289 342 349 547 552

556 731 733

Mathias 1035

Philip 552 1035

Phoebe 1035

Sally 1035

Sarah 1035

Stephen 1035

Thomas 554

William 1035

**DENN**

James 166

**DENNET**

John 75

**DENNIE**

Sir Thomas 503

Thomas 503

**DENNIS**

Abigail 255 267 1016

Abraham 572

Agnes 255

Agnes Sharp 267 503

Anne 255

Ann Thorp 248 251 634

Ann West 1016

Charles 60 91 254 266 407

743 745

C. Woodward 1016

Daniel 958

D. W. (Mrs.) 1236

Ebenezer 157

Elizabeth 98 208 212 226 227

248 249 254 264 266 496

588 616 741 742 743 744

745 767 1074

Esther 1156

Eunice 254 266 744 745 774

1174

Francis 572

Frederick 572

George 572 766

Hannah 98 248 254 266 743

745 808

Increase Lippincott 1016

Isaac 432

Jacob 438 440 1016

Jesse 319

John 56 59 82 89 91 98 107

208 210 244 248 249 254

255 261 266 351 358 380

405 496 503 519 520 521

522 525 526 530 531 536

537 543 544 552 572 575

587 596 598 616 741 742

743 744 745 766 767 771

776 780 808 823 852 1062

1074 1139 1151 1180 1219

John Upshur 1212

Jonathan 82 89 91 98 112 115

208 212 248 251 254 255

261 266 267 357 379 496

531 550 598 599 619 634

733 741 744 745 766 767

776 787 1071 1074 1228

Joseph 91 98 208 212 254 266

531 532 538 541 741 742

744 745 766 767 807 1063

1074

Junis 1074

Lucy Bacon 745

Maria 254

Maria Elizabeth Robertson

1212

Mary 254 255 261 266 267

541 599 741 742 743 744

745 748 767

Mary Crowell 248 266 598

743 744 751

Mary Lothrop 597

Mary Sandford 1219

Naomi 745

Philip 255 267 503 745

Philis 112

Priscilla 745

Rachel 254 255 266 596 744

745 1016

Rachel Hull 248 249 266 575

744 745

Rachel Moore 496 619 743

745

Reliance 744

Robert 56 69 70 78 80 82 87

89 91 98 107 208 212 223



**DENNIS** (Continued)

244 254 261 266 343 346  
 351 356 382 442 446 498  
 507 514 517 518 519 522  
 523 528 529 531 544 575  
 598 599 691 707 741 742  
 743 744 745 752 754 766  
 767 800 991 1074 1139 1154  
 1158 1180

Samuel 54 56 59 61 81 82 87

88 89 91 98 107 156 157

170 183 185 244 248 254

255 261 266 267 268 269

271 351 379 388 390 391

392 393 409 446 498 499

519 522 530 531 532 533

536 537 538 539 542 546

547 575 597 598 599 715

734 735 741 742 743 744

745 748 750 751 766 767

787 814 818 1016 1065 1066

1071 1074 1139 1151 1156

1172 1174 1180 1182 1229

Sarah 98 226 227 254 261

266 438 599 616 742 744

745 771 772 808 823 1219

Sarah Bloomfield 248 496 587

742 743 823

Sarah Clowes 745

Sarah Howland 743 744

Sarah Moore 498

Thomas 244 544 575 741 766

Walter 503

Zibiah 1016

**DENNISON DENISON****DENISTON**

Daniel 531 818

John 358 381 551 818 1065

1074

Robert 76 117 119 154 507

818

**DENO**

Daniel 561

**DENSLIE DENSLEY**

Abraham 98 1062 1074

**DENT**

Eleanor 1170

**DENTON 80**

Abigail 599

Abigail Stevenson 599

Alice 999 1000

Benjamin 957

Daniel 43 46 69 73 88 101

102 107 108 152 154 163

175 185 198 207 217 342

399 500 506 508 584 599

655 689 690 692 693 694

728 757 760 778 780 784

843 991 1010 1074 1123

1129 1138 1158 1181 1229

Francis 1000

Hannah 599

Hannah Leonard 599

John 152 777 998

Katherine Burnham 1000

Margery 999

Nathaniel 46 102 107 108 154

155 156 163 342 399 689

690 692 693 694 778 780

Richard 152 163 399 503 599

692 694 778 998 999 1001

1010 1171

Robert 503

Samuel 163 599

Sarah 599

Susan 999

**DEPEW**

Chauncey M. 474

**DePEYSTER dePUYSTER**

Gerardus 736 1074

Isaac 158

John 1118

**DEPRE**

John 125

**dePUY dePUIS DEPEW**

dePUE 122 126 319

Anne 557

John 120 493 775

Luke 109

Nicholas 120 778 797

**DERICKSEN**

Aaron 109

**DERIMER**

Peter 1067 1074

**DESBORROW**

John 1072

Joseph 1072

**DESCHAMPS**

Isaac 1151

**DESHLER**

Charles D. 776 886

**deSIGNEY DESSIGNERY**

Ann 248 250 255 266

Anne Alnard 858

Anne Rogers 265 266

Benjamin 1074

Mary 255 266

Peter 91 98 144 248 250 255

265 266 532 584 726 810

816 818 840 858 1152

**de SILLE**

Daniel 152

Nicasius 152

**DESMAREST des MARETTE****DEMAREST de MARES 55**

67 144 675 681

Daniel 571

David 67 123 126 155 211

487 1120 1151 1156 1211

David D. 319 446

Joan 67

John 446 1120 1151

Peter 571

Philip 571

Samuel 67 491 599

William 571

**DeSMETH**

Conrad 1074

**DESSWAY DESSWAY****DESHOWAY DISSOWAY****DUSHOY**

Mark 91 125 157 1076 1119

1120 1121 1122

**DETER**

Samuel G. 50 547

**de TONGE 67****DEUELL**

Benjamin 169 170 1156

**DEVAL**

Anne Marie Monet 425

Jacques 425

**deVAUX**

Abraham 489

**DEVEREAUX**

John 170

**DEVILL**

Benjamin 54

**DEVINE**

Jacob 572

John 571

**DEVIT**

Barne 768

**DEVOE DEVOT**

Abraham 571

**DEVONISH**

Bernard 394 395 446 482

Martha 482

**DEVORE DEFORE**

Francis 571

**de VRIES**

David Peterson 120 722

**de WELLES**

Endo 997

John 997

Margaret de Mowbray 997

Mary 997

Maud Greystock 997

**de WILDE**

John 68 756

**De WITT**

Johan 599

Paulus 94

**DEWSBURY**

John 394 796

**DEXTER 31**

Barney 575

Henry M. 28

Timothy 1239

**DEY DAY DYE**

Derrick 446

Elizabeth 120

George 1156

James 1076

John 1074

Theunis 446

Vincent 1076

William 1076

**DEYO**

Christian 126 487 853

**DIAMENT**

Lois 763

**DIAMOND**

John 75

**DICKE**

Mary 91

**DICKERMAN**

E. D. 673

G. S. 673

Horace 305 416 1176

Thomas 673

**DICKERSON (See Dixon) 319**

John 726

Jonathan 271 731 1035

Louis 1035

Philemon 779

Thomas 693

William 1035

**DICKESON (See Dixon)**

Jonathan 271

**DICKINSON DICKENSON**

John 101 102 552 1035

Jonathan 985

Martha 1035

Morris 1058

Nathaniel 1035

Peter 552

Sarah 1035

**DICKMAN DICMAN****DYKEMAN**

Hugh 54 1156

**DICKSON (See Dixon)**

Anthony 394

David 72

Thomas 554

**DIDEAU**

Robert 544

**DIDRICKS**

Hans 52 87

**DIE**

John 94

**DIEDERICH**

Emil Karl 976

**DIER DYER**

Elizabeth 1074

**DIERCK**

Konyn 1090

**DIKE**

Mary 91

**DILDINE DILDIN**

Francis 358 381 543 1074  
George 567  
Lena 1074  
Mary 1074

**DILLON DILLIN**

James 170 736

**DILLY DILLEY DILLE****DILLIE DILL**

Aaron 255 275 737  
Abigail 599 600  
Benjamin 599  
George 599  
Hannah 255 275 600 737  
Ichabod 600  
John 56 82 89 98 107 112 144  
208 209 214 255 266 351  
522 531 533 584 598 599  
600 655 733 737 748 1067  
1072 1073 1141 1156  
Jonathan 98 219 255 266 275  
357 380 539 599 600 737  
1078 1079

Joseph 599  
Mercy 600  
Ruth 98 112 600  
Samuel 599  
Sarah 255 266 275 600 737  
Susannah 255 266 600  
Thomas 600

**DILWORTH**

Samuel 611

**DIMSDALE**

Robert 394 446 564

**DINGLEY**

Sarah 416 605

**DIRCXS**

Orrseltie 1235

**DISBROW DISBORROW**

Benjamin 1074  
Griffin 358 380 550 1074  
Henry 1074  
John 358 380 550 1074  
Joseph 1074

**DISSOWAY DESWAY****DUSSOWAY 122 126**

Gabriel 120  
Gabriel P. 315  
Marcus 120  
Mark 122 125

**DITTRICK**

Gertrude 191  
Howard D. 1191

**DIX**

Edward 582  
Margaret 98 248 251 273

**DIXON**

Anne 1001  
Peter 75  
Robert 91 1176

**DOALE DOLE**

Joseph 1065 1066  
Richard 1066

**DOANE**

Betsy 1042  
Ephriam 866  
John 1042 1223  
Mary Smalley 866  
Phoebe de Money 1042

**DOBBS**

John 1071

**DOBINS**

Daniel 91

**DOBREE**

Elisha 1148 1152

**DOBSON**

Abigail 607

**DOBY DOBBIE DOBIE**

(See Doty)  
John 338 1151  
Samuel 59

**DOCKMINQUE**

Paul 390

**DOCKWRA**

George 1074  
Mary 710 711  
Rebecca 624 856  
Rebecca Prince 94 96  
William 51 79 91 94 293 337  
347 389 566 856 1074 1134  
1141 1151

**DODD**

Aaron 437  
B. L. 673  
Daniel 54 119 446 554 673  
Daniel D. 1151 1156  
Ebenezer 119  
Isaac 554  
John 554  
Samuel 54 119 554 1156  
Stephen 554  
Thomas 554

**DODDRIDGE DODRIDGE****DADRIDGE DOLIDRIDGE**

Frances Moore 248 250 266  
619  
Philip 91 98 248 250 266 619  
1074 1098

**DODGE**

D. 1053  
Ruth 1053

**DODIMAN**

Richard 123 1110 1111

**DODSWORTH**

John 550

**DOE**

John 1124

**DOEGNET**

Paul 394

**DOELL (See Dove)**

John 91 94 811

**DOFERING**

Karl Friedrich von Frank 475

**DOGGESHALL**

John 215

**DOGGETT**

John 582

**DOGWORTHY**

John 1156

**DOLE DOALE (See Dole)**

John 531 818  
John Baptist 571  
Joseph 91 98 538 1074  
Richard 74 84 85 91 98 206  
208 212 433 532 538 608  
757 1074 1128 1151

**DOLIDRIDGE DODRIDGE**

(See Dadridge)  
Philip 357 380

**DONALDSON**

Elizabeth Van Rodenburgh  
653  
John 653  
William 732

**DONET DONEE**

Abraham 572  
George 572

**DONGAN 108**

John 1123  
Thomas 120 122 144 151 157  
169 170 210 805 837 1115  
1122 1123  
Walter 1122 1123

**DONIPHAN 605****DOOLHAAGEN**

John 556

**DOREMUS**

Abraham 555  
Cornelius C. 555  
Peter 556  
Thomas 556

**DORER**

Harry C. 1185

**DORLAND DORLANT 125**

Francois 609  
Garret 567 1068 1075  
Jan 430  
John 609  
Lambert 120 122 1112 1122  
Mary Bishop 609

**DORSETT**

James 55 60 68 1156

**DORRINGTON**

John 50

**DOTEY DOTY DOTIE (See Doughty) 55 59 106 175 198 200**

Abigail Springer 226 228  
Amy 600 632  
Benjamin 94 115 230 600  
Catherine 413  
Daniel 58 230  
Desire 600  
Ebenezer 230  
Edward 94 114 218 230 319  
600 785 820 1230  
Elias 600  
Elizabeth 226 228 230 600  
632 852

Elizabeth Hull 832

Esther 230

Ethan Allen 319 400

Faith Clarke 600

Francis 230 600 850

George 552

Isaac 91 94 114 230 539 543

600 1075

Jacob 94 600

James 91 94 226 228 230 539

540 543 866

Jane 230 540 541

Jane Harman 226 600

Joan 230

Joanna 230

John 79 94 115 230 549 600

Jonathan 94 115 230 540 1227

Joseph 94 115 230 552 600

Margaret 230 1041

Mary 230 600 1227

Micajah 230

Moses 230

Osie Skillman 600

Patience Sutton 1227

Peter 413

Phebe 230

Phebe Slater 226 228 886

Samuel 55 58 68 70 73 88 89

91 94 104 105 106 114 226

227 230 352 355 532 536

537 539 547 549 600 757

780 832 1039 1044 1072

1075 1128 1130 1132 1156

Sarah 230 822

Thomas 230 600

William 94 230

**DOUCINAT**

Susanne Marie 489

**DOUGALL**

John 785

**DOUGHTY (See Doty) 457**

473 474 575

Benjamin 358 381 627 770

771 776 1154

Daniel 446 775

Elias 109 155 156 162 289

401 974 994 1009 1010 1109

1111 1116 1117 1181

Elizabeth 94 226 228

Eunice 373

Francis 109 152 153 401 777

778 957 1009 1010 1105

1176



**DOUGHTY (Continued)**

Jacob 401 446 1103 1176 1192  
John 152 777  
Mary 1009  
William 373

**DOUGLAS DOUGLASS****DUGLIS DAGLISH****DALGASH 119**

Charles 338  
Robert 58 533 1156  
Thomas 394  
William 55 122 216 338 358  
381 446 1113 1156

**DOUNDS**

Samuel 94

**DOURALL 122****DOUSX**

Harman 1156

**DOUTHY**

Francois 289

**DOVE DOELL (See Dow) 91**

Alexander 818 819 837 1075  
1147

Anne 818

Charlotte 818

David 157

Elizabeth 818

Francis 818

Hannah 818

Isabel 818

Janet Gordon 818

John 120 818 819 837 1068  
1075 1122

Margaret 818

Mary 818 837

Peter 818

Samuel 818

**DOW (See Dove)**

Aroy 554

Joseph 331

Thomas 85

**DOWNHAM (See Dunham)**

Edmund 67 68

**DOWNING**

Dennis 75

Capt. John 75

**DOWSON**

Josiah 381

**DOXEY**

Thomas 156

**DRAKE DRACK (See Deake)**

Aaron 1177

Aaron Kelse 1177

Abigail 230 602 809

Abraham 94 199 201 230 231  
358 380 413 455 457 541  
543 601 602 637 638 764  
1053 1075 1176 1177

Agnes 609 820 1176

Alza 94 115 413

Andrew 94 115 226 227 230  
231 379 381 601 734 819  
820 844 1046 1053 1054  
1075 1176 1177 1179

Ann 94 231 549 574 601 602  
1040 1177 1217

Anna 231

Anna Dayton 1052

Anna Dunn 602 767 768

Anna Maria 368

Anna Dunn 226 227 1178

Anne Fitzrandolph 602

Anne Walker 217 601 602 603  
768

Anne Wells 1178

Anthony 571

Augustine 1176

Barbara Scott 601

Benjamin 91 94 199 201 231  
355 558 561 564 601 602  
609 626 628 655 813 820

**DRAKE (Continued)**

Bernard 291

Bernard William Francis 291

Catherine 231 371 767 819  
820 844 1030 1032 1046  
1049 1218

Charity Faurot 601

Charles 819 820 1177

Charlotte 1031 1049

Christian 231 574

Christian Dunn 602

Christian Mollison 602 844

Daniel 226 230 358 380 576  
601 602 609 780 820 1039  
1053 1075 1198

David 94 115 231 601 764 819  
820 1068 1075 1176

Deborah 230 601

Delilah 231

Deliverance 231

Deliverance Wooden 602 1176  
1177

Dorothy 820 1030 1032 1049

Drury 932

Ebenezer 106 226 227 230  
231 358 381 543 602 767  
768 1178 1179

Edmond 414 602 609 820 953  
1218

Edward 226 229 231 414 819

Elisha 1176

Eliza 1177

Eliza Fitzrandolph 1031

Elizabeth 68 124 226 230 231  
242 291 326 371 416 574  
601 603 626 627 628 765  
767 819 820 1053 1176 1177  
1178 1217

Elizabeth Foster 1177

Elizabeth Hull 226 227 601

Elizabeth Nixon 1177

Elizabeth Reeder 820

Elizabeth Stelle 1177

Emley 231

Enoch 820

Ephriam 231 602 767 1030  
1031 1049

Esther 231

Esther Langstaff 226 227 837

Experience 231

Fitzrandolph 231 551 819 820  
1179

Francis 31 55 67 69 70 73 76  
78 79 80 89 91 94 104 105  
106 115 184 199 201 212 223  
226 230 231 242 291 326  
327 328 329 330 331 351  
353 354 355 362 414 416  
441 455 456 459 503 532  
534 537 574 595 600 601  
602 609 630 632 636 638  
673 681 704 757 761 762  
764 765 766 767 819 848  
861 872 875 986 991 1029  
1046 1075 1128 1151 1156  
1176 1194 1226

Francis Golden 820

George 55 59 67 68 70 73 77  
78 79 89 91 94 105 106 124  
151 189 202 223 226 228  
230 231 242 326 351 355  
358 362 371 381 392 393  
401 404 439 441 446 537  
538 542 551 581 601 623  
630 657 735 757 762 763  
764 766 767 769 796 819  
865 869 1021 1024 1052  
1053 1062 1075 1128 1129  
1131 1132 1133 1156 1173  
1176 1177 1189 1217

Gerardus 554

Gershom 791 861 871 1214

**DRAKE (Continued)**

Hannah 230 231 416 601 602  
768 820 1046 1053 1177

Hannah Blackford 602 758  
759 767

Hannah Dunham 602 819

Hannah Fitzrandolph 226 227  
601 819 820 844 1177 1179

Hannah Seabrook 602

Hannah Stout 602 819

Henry 321 820

Hezekiah 231

Hugh 231 1177 1179

Huldah 371 1030 1046 1055  
1057 1217

Ida 1177

Isaac 94 199 201 230 552 576  
601 602 620 767 768 1198

Joanna 819

Jacob 94 151 230 231 554 574  
601 602 765 844 1162 1176  
1177

James 226 227 231 356 357  
837

Jane 1177

Jane Laing 1198

Jeremiah 189 226 227 231 358  
381 551 819 820 926 932  
933 935 938 939 940 952  
953 1075 1173 1177 1179

Jerusha 820

Johannah 226 228 231

John 59 67 68 79 73 77 78  
79 89 90 94 105 106 124  
151 175 180 187 189 191  
192 198 199 201 223 226  
228 230 231 291 326 355  
362 371 403 413 414 416  
446 456 532 536 537 539  
540 542 543 546 574 581  
595 601 609 627 735 757  
767 768 777 809 819 820  
821 835 836 844 865 879  
1052 1053 1075 1132 1176  
1177 1178 1210

John Bray 1053

Johnson 1138

Jonas 768

Jonathan 91 94 114 231 368  
539 541 544 601 764 1075  
1176 1177

Joseph 79 94 114 124 217 230  
231 371 414 551 574 601  
602 603 655 768 780 1030  
1032 1046 1049 1075 1177  
1178 1210

Joshua 230 551 809

Judah 1031 1032

Louis L. 600

Louis Stoughton 319 331 332  
761

Lucy 1031 1049

Lydia 231 819 1040

Margery 1053

Martha 230 231 371 1177  
1179

Martha Dunn 189 226 227  
819 1179

Mary 69 77 91 226 228 230  
231 242 441 574 601 602  
764 765 766 767 809 819  
820 1053 1177 1217

Mary Clawson 601

Mary Kitchen 932

Mary Munday 1177

Mary Oliver 226 228 601 623  
763 1176

Mary Runyon 602 628 819

Mary Vail 226 229 819

Mary Walker 326 416 601  
636

**DRAKE (Continued)**

Mercy 194 202 217 218 226  
 231 378 439 601 602 603  
 763 766 869 1049 1178  
 Mercy Piatt 602  
 Nancy 1053  
 Nancy Harriet 1177  
 Nancy Runyon 1177 1217  
 Nathan 609 820  
 Nathaniel 76 230 231 414 441  
 576 602 637 638 809 1030  
 1032 1049 1176 1177 1209  
 Nicholas 571 820  
 Patience 230 231  
 Patience Walker 226 229 601  
 628 861 872  
 Phebe 1032 1049  
 Phebe Reeder 820  
 Philip 231 358 381 574 602  
 1062 1075  
 Rachel 226 228 231 609 628  
 819 820 1030 1031 1046  
 1049 1201 1217  
 Rachel Ann 1177  
 Rachel Fitzrandolph 767  
 Ralph 820  
 Randolph 1053  
 Rebecca 199 201 230 231 574  
 602 820 844 879 1177  
 Rebecca Dunham 1177  
 Rebecca Trotter 187 226 413  
 601 602 609 635 819 844  
 1178  
 Reuben 231 767  
 Reune 1217  
 Rhoda 765  
 Richard 1176  
 Robert 76 403 414 542 561  
 564 601 602 1176  
 Roger 782  
 Rolland Russell 1177  
 Ruth 226 228 231 574 819  
 1177 1179 1210  
 Ruth Dunn 602  
 Samuel 79 94 115 124 199 201  
 226 231 358 371 380 473  
 551 574 601 759 792 802  
 821 831 1030 1031 1032  
 1046 1055 1057 1075 1177  
 1198  
 Samuel Gardner 28 331  
 Simeon 231 1031 1049  
 Sarah 199 201 230 231 574  
 594 601 602 609 610 705  
 767 809 819 820 844 845  
 861 1030 1031 1040 1049  
 1179 1218  
 Sarah Clawson 226  
 Sarah Compton 595 601 809  
 1210  
 Sarah Martin 1177  
 Stout 1031 1049  
 Susan Munday 1052  
 Susannah 230 231 601 609  
 819 1176  
 Susannah Farnsworth 819 820  
 Tamar Jones 820  
 Tamsen Harris 935  
 Thaddeus 1030 1031 1049  
 Thomas 331 414 503 602 623  
 819 820  
 Wilbur A. 1177  
 William 231 557 601 602 609  
 764 819 820 1053 1162 1176  
 Zachariah 602 609 819 820  
 Zephaniah 1177  
 Zerviah 231

**DRAPER**

Alexander 726

**DREGEAN**

Maria 441

**DRENNAN**

William 338

**DREW**

John 552 1035  
 Polly 1035  
 William 75

**DRIGGS**

Laurence LaTourette 489

**DRINKWATER**

Edward 567  
 Elizabeth Haskell 415  
 Hugh 415  
 Jane Latham 415  
 John 94 414 415 474 813  
 Joseph 415  
 Mathew 415  
 Micajah 415  
 Nicholas 120 144 602  
 Thomas 415

**DRISIUS**

Samuel 120 124 152 1009

**DROOGESADT**

Henry 430  
 Margarte Stuyvesant 430

**DRUITT**

Benjamin 91

**DRUMMOND**

Evan 345 1063 1064 1067  
 1075  
 Gawen 1075 1156  
 James 333 334 373 375 1075  
 1076  
 John 51 79 341 387 388 389  
 1151  
 Josiah H. 672  
 Peggy 373  
 Phebe Moore 373 375  
 Robert 540

**DRURY**

Daniel 998  
 Ebenezer 998  
 Laura 998  
 Luther 998  
 Sarah Flagg 998

**DUANE**

Anthony 1075  
 James 1075

**DuBARRY**

Duchess 569

John 571

**DuBOIS DuBOYCE deBUYS**

(See Boyce) 126 319  
 Abraham 166 567 1071 1073  
 Christian 702  
 Francoise 126 151 702  
 James 1073  
 John 571 572  
 Louis 487 489 702 820 1111  
 Peter 572  
 Raphael 572

**DUBURY**

Daniel 550

**DUCANE**

Benjamin 571

**duCHESNE**

Annette Boucquet 489  
 Anthony 489  
 Maria Poillon 855  
 Mary 798  
 Sara 419 615  
 Susanna 1230

**duCLOUX**

Margherit 847

**DUDIN**

Mary 1075

**DUDLEY**

Ann 609  
 Dean 317 672 704  
 Joseph 402 697  
 Mercy 98 442  
 Samuel 75  
 Thomas 75 442

**DUER**

319  
 Anne 1190  
 Eleanor 763 1210  
 Thomas 1075  
 William 1124

**DuFEVRE DuFAVOUR deFEBRE duFOUR duFAVRE (See Lefebvre)**

David 153  
 John 74 94 231 300 423 757  
 Marie 847  
 Paul Samuel 1119  
 Susan 231

**DUFFIELD**

Benjamin 360 796

**DUFOO**

J. F. dePardo 1238

**DUGDALE**

William 1066 1075

**DuHARMENSON**

55

**DUKE (See Drake)**

Edward 403  
 Francis 73 89 91 94 403 414  
 735 757 815 831 1177 1183  
 1193

James 1162

Richard 365 403

Thomas 403

**DULHAGEN**

Frederick 551

**DUMMER**

Richard 85

Stephen 85

**DUMONT (See Demont)**

(See Monet)

Margaret 622

Margate Hendricks 622

Peter 446 567

Wallerand 622

**DUNA**

Hugh 55

**DUNCAN DUNKEN**

George 446

Gyles 337

John 337

Thomas 1063

William 551

**DUNDAS**

James 57 60 91 94 293 347  
 391 392 446 538 542 566  
 818 1075 1142 1145 1151  
 1170

**DUNGAN DUNIGAN**

Deborah Drake 601

Elizabeth Weaver 601

Jeremiah 601

Mary Drake 601

Thomas 125 210 601

**DUNHAM DONHAM****DENHAM DOWNHAM**

Abigail 181 1042

Abigail Ballou 603 790

Abraham 232 1046

Adaline 1045

Alayson 178

Amanda 1046

Amos 244

Ann 177 217 218 603 611 655  
 831 938 1178

Ann Elizabeth 178

Anna 194 232

Ara 1046

Azariah 178 182 194 201 232  
 446 551 1044 1045

Azerial 549

Bathsheba 194 232

Benajah 55 70 73 74 78 80  
 87 88 89 91 94 104 105

106 114 181 182 183 184

185 191 192 193 194 201

218 224 226 228 231 232



## DUNHAM (Continued)

242 325 351 352 355 366  
 367 379 543 549 602 603  
 719 734 736 757 815 853  
 876 1075 1128 1156 1178  
 1179  
 Benjamin 91 94 98 112 181  
 194 195 200 219 232 255  
 267 358 369 373 380 501  
 539 540 544 551 603 737  
 1052 1074 1075 1076 1078  
 1151  
 Benjamin Manning 179 1045  
 Brazilla 179 1045  
 Caleb S. 179 1045  
 Catherine 366 369 1075  
 Catherine Campbell 603  
 Cornelia 178  
 Daniel 94 181 193 551 603  
 1179 1201  
 Daniel S. 178 232  
 Darius 958  
 David 50 91 94 98 112 157  
 177 178 179 194 201 219  
 232 255 266 342 357 373  
 379 407 501 539 540 541  
 544 550 552 590 603 712  
 713 714 731 734 737 743  
 820 1038 1044 1045 1070  
 1074 1075 1163 1177 1178  
 1179 1182  
 Delilah 232  
 Dinah 231 232 549  
 Dinah Fitzrandolph 193 226  
 227  
 Dorothy 194 232 242 336 367  
 549 603 1178  
 Dorothy Martin 192 193 194  
 200 218 226 228 1178  
 Dorothy Smith 1179  
 Edmond 59 70 74 79 89 91  
 94 105 106 115 175 178  
 181 183 185 186 187 189  
 190 191 192 193 194 196  
 198 199 200 201 218 224  
 226 227 228 231 232 352  
 355 379 436 456 537 538  
 539 540 542 543 546 548  
 549 702 734 735 757 835  
 836 1044 1075 1076 1078  
 1129 1132 1151 1178 1201  
 Edward 157 226 231 355 358  
 380 542 603  
 Eli 194 232 242  
 Elijah 194 232 366 367 369  
 370 603 1044 1076 1178  
 Elisha 169 194 232 551 603  
 714 1076 1178  
 Eliza 178 1045  
 Elizabeth 178 179 181 183 185  
 186 190 192 193 194 201  
 224 226 231 232 255 267  
 369 370 603 1031 1045  
 Elizabeth Bonham 200  
 Elizabeth Drake 603  
 Elizabeth Dunn 1178  
 Elizabeth Edwards 1046  
 Elizabeth Freeman 714  
 Elizabeth Martin 1049 1201  
 Elizabeth Tilson 181 183 224  
 815  
 Emma Dunn 1178  
 Ephriam 193 194 201 226 228  
 231 232 255 275 346 436  
 549 551 737 1031 1049 1075  
 1076  
 Esther 193 194 232 255 496  
 602 603 1065 1075  
 Esther Rolfe 249 250 266 603  
 Eunice 244 248 249 255 261  
 266 275 407 603 737  
 Francis 232

## DUNHAM (Continued)

Freelove Lambert 1038  
 Gertrude 1046  
 Goodman 415  
 Grace 1045  
 Grace R. 179  
 Hannah 181 193 194 201 226  
 231 232 602 819  
 Hannah Martin 603  
 Hester 98 232 248 249 264  
 Hester Wormall 181  
 Hezekiah 193 194 226 232  
 242 603 1078 1179  
 Isaac 194 232  
 Isaac Walton 319 415 495  
 500 501 639 972  
 James 370 1071  
 Jane 194 232 549 1045  
 Jane Amelia 178  
 Jane Piatt 179 182 194 201  
 603 878  
 Jemima 232  
 Jephthah 177  
 Jeremiah 94 177 179 194 232  
 1044 1046  
 Jerusha 255 267  
 Joan Piatt 226 228 1178  
 Joanna 255 267 275 737  
 Joanna Thornell 249 267 603  
 Joannah 98 112  
 Johannah 541 603  
 John 56 177 180 181 193 194  
 217 218 226 232 242 266  
 319 369 370 415 498 503  
 549 575 602 603 655 788  
 790 840 972 991 1076 1177  
 1178  
 John Stelle 369  
 Jonathan 59 72 82 89 91 94  
 98 107 115 154 175 178 179  
 181 182 183 188 193 194  
 195 196 201 226 231 232  
 244 249 250 261 266 267  
 288 325 351 357 358 373  
 380 415 433 436 446 456  
 495 496 497 500 501 502  
 510 519 531 544 549 551  
 602 603 655 737 743 805  
 820 840 878 984 991 1041  
 1045 1070 1074 1075 1076  
 1094 1141 1178 1179 1182  
 Joseph 178 181 255 266 357  
 379 550  
 Josiah 232  
 Katherine 255 267  
 Keziah 179 232 1045  
 Lewis 1034 1049 1076  
 Luke 94  
 Lydia 244  
 Martey 178  
 Martha 232  
 Martha Berrian 194 603 1178  
 Martha Drake 1177  
 Martha Falloway 181  
 Martha Knott 181  
 Martha Wooden 226 229 603  
 876  
 Martin 193 194 226 229 232  
 603 876 1075 1218  
 Mary 91 98 178 181 183 185  
 186 190 193 194 195 200  
 201 226 227 228 229 231  
 232 240 248 249 251 255  
 261 266 267 369 370 373  
 407 436 501 537 540 541  
 549 603 713 714 737 738  
 815 820 876 1042 1044 1065  
 1074 1075 1076 1201  
 Mary Bloomfield 502 602  
 Mary Bonham 92 94 218 224  
 226 588  
 Mary Cobb 181

## DUNHAM (Continued)

Mary Delano 181  
 Mary Drake 602 603  
 Mary Ford 178 182  
 Mary Freeman 607 713 820  
 Mary Gilman 603 1178  
 Mary Sharp 603 1178  
 Mary Smith 498  
 Mercy 232 242 1044 1201  
 Mercy Drake 194 217 218  
 Mercy Norton 181  
 Nathan 232  
 Nathaniel 91 98 112 219 244  
 249 255 261 266 267 275  
 501 537 539 540 541 544  
 603 737 1065 1075  
 Nehemiah 94 193 231 551  
 Nelson 178 1045  
 Noah 179 1045  
 Persis 181  
 Phebe 194 232 549  
 Phebe Smalley 194 226 228  
 436  
 Priscilla 193 194 232 603  
 1201  
 Rachel 193 194 232 603 1034  
 1049 1052  
 Rebecca 193 231 232 1045  
 1177 1179  
 Rebecca Dunn 1179  
 Richard 244 255 267 602  
 Ruth 194 201 232 1045 1201  
 Ruth Drake 1177  
 Ruth Dunn 1178 1179  
 Ruth Sharp 603 1178  
 Samuel 115 181 194 201 232  
 255 266 603 794 1075  
 Sarah 178 193 231 232 266  
 603 1044 1046  
 Stephen 193 232  
 Susannah 179 194 232 1045  
 Susannah Kinnean 790  
 Tabitha 232  
 Thomas 181  
 Uriah 178  
 William 503  
 Zerviah 194 232  
**DUNLAP DUNLOP**  
 Agnes 337  
 John 337  
 Mary 1033  
 William 337  
**DUNN DUN DONNE**  
 Abigail 370  
 Abigail Carman 1178  
 Abigail Eliza 1045  
 Abner 765  
 Alexander 366 370 1052 1138  
 Allis 1031 1049  
 Ann 226 227 232 767 768  
 1178 1218  
 Ann Elizabeth 604  
 Anna 602  
 Amy 233 1031  
 Amy Sutton 227 229  
 Asa 1046 1218  
 Azariah 1179  
 Benajah 233 1076  
 Benjamin 115 189 227 232  
 233 358 362 366 371 380  
 401 416 551 776 819 1021  
 1075 1076 1178 1179  
 Carman 370 1045  
 Catherine Drake 819  
 Christian 602  
 Clawson 1031 1049  
 Cornelia 1045  
 Daniel 370 1045  
 David 871 1218  
 Ebenezer 1178  
 Edith 370 1045  
 Edith Davis 1179

**DUNN (Continued)**

Eleanor 332  
 Eliza 1052  
 Elizabeth 91 94 189 200 226  
 227 228 232 233 370 371  
 416 496 538 549 626 627  
 1045 1046 1177  
 Elizabeth Drake 94 326 416  
 601 627 628 765 767 819  
 1217  
 Elizabeth Dunham 603 1214  
 1217  
 Elizabeth Martin 192 227 228  
 416 602 767 1178  
 Emma 1178  
 Emma Sutton 1227  
 Ephriam 1076 1178  
 Esther 232 233 549 1218  
 Esther Dunham 603  
 Esther Martin 192 416 629  
 Esther Rennals 1217  
 Eunice 233  
 Eunice Hull 831 1179  
 Eunice Tingley 871  
 Experience 233 366  
 Francis 232 233 416  
 Gershom 765  
 Hannah 233 765 766 869  
 Hannah Drake 416  
 Hattie 1044  
 Hester 200 549  
 Hezekiah 233 551 765 766  
 Hopewell 765  
 Hugh 56 67 68 69 70 72 73  
 76 79 80 81 82 89 91 94  
 105 106 107 114 157 175  
 184 186 187 189 191 192  
 193 198 199 200 201 206  
 213 216 223 224 227 228  
 229 232 233 242 324 326  
 343 351 352 355 369 370  
 371 416 442 496 507 514  
 517 518 519 530 531 536  
 537 538 539 543 549 578  
 581 588 600 602 626 627  
 628 691 707 734 735 741  
 745 757 765 767 811 819  
 835 876 991 1065 1067 1069  
 1072 1075 1076 1128 1133  
 1139 1154 1156 1158 1172  
 1177 1179 1217 1227  
 Isaac 765  
 Jacob 1076 1178  
 James 233 1044 1052  
 Jane 1214 1218  
 Jemima 765  
 Jephtha 233  
 Jeremiah 227 232 233 358 369  
 371 380 551 831 1076 1087  
 1178 1179  
 Joel 1217 1218  
 John 232 233 503 765 1031  
 John Stelle 370  
 Jonathan 189 232 416 549  
 Joseph 79 94 115 189 192 200  
 232 233 369 416 549 551  
 765 766 1076 1178 1218  
 Justus 776  
 Kezia 233 1178  
 Lewis 366  
 Lokiah 233  
 Lydia 765  
 Martha 189 226 227 228 232  
 233 416 496 604 626 628  
 819 1177 1178 1179 1201  
 Martin 765  
 Mary 186 189 232 233 369  
 416 588 604 820 1178 1217  
 Mary Martin 1218  
 Mercy 1218  
 Micajah 233 371 549 551 603  
 871 1214 1217 1218

**DUNN (Continued)**

Moses 765  
 Nakum 1044  
 Namiah 233  
 Nathaniel 369  
 Nehemiah 1179  
 Phebe 1052  
 Phineas 232 233 358 369 370  
 381 551 610 688 831 1076  
 1178 1179  
 Rachel 233 366 371 1179 1218  
 Rachel Hull 1179  
 Rachel Runyon 1217 1218  
 Rachel Thompson 1179  
 Rebecca 232 549 1178 1179  
 Reuben 233  
 Ruth 232 368 602 1178 1179  
 Samuel 79 94 114 189 192  
 200 232 233 358 379 380  
 416 541 543 549 603 627  
 734 871 1178 1217  
 Sarah 233 1052 1178 1218  
 Sarah Johnstons 416  
 Thomas 741  
 Ursula 1178  
 William 180  
 Zachariah 1178 1179  
 Zecharias 232  
 Zurviah 1178  
**DUNNING**  
 James 1031  
 Michael 738 1123  
 Phineas 1031  
 Sarah 1031  
**DUNOYER**  
 Norbert 435  
**DUNSTER**  
 Charles 1075 1076 1156  
 Chase 1062  
 Daniel 1062 1070 1076  
 Daniel Donaldson 340  
 James 1076  
 Thomas 1076  
**DUPEAU** 199 202  
**DUPONT dePONT**  
 John 571  
 Louis 604 655  
 du PUY dePUY de PEW  
 dePUE  
 Catalyna 124  
 Francois 474  
 Geertje Williams 474  
 John 125 1118  
 Nicholas 52 55 153 489  
 Peter 148  
**DURANT DURAND DURAN**  
 Briant 1035  
 John 1035  
 Rachel 1035  
 Samuel 554 1035  
**DURAST**  
 Jacques 847  
**DURHAM**  
 Benjamin 55  
 Elizabeth 166  
 John 1156  
 Richard 166  
**DURIE DURIER**  
 Isabel 338  
 John 57  
**DURYEA** 57 473  
**DURLAN**  
 Garret 114  
**DURRELL**  
 Philip 75  
**DUSENBURY**  
**DUSENBERRY**  
 Ellis 124  
 Mary E. Carhart 318 805  
**DUSONS**  
 Mary Robison 248 250  
 Richard 98 248 250

**du SOUL**

Jean 572  
**DUSSAWAY DUSOCHOY**  
 (See Dissoway)  
 Mark 94 124 489 1114  
**DUTCH**  
 Lawrence 162  
**DUTCHER**  
 John 554  
 du TOICT  
 Arnout 153  
 du TRUDLE  
 Jacob 67  
**DUXBURY**  
 Elias 94 120 122 124 126 144  
 157 974 1119 1121  
 Mary 157 1119  
**DUYCKINCK DUYCKING**  
**DYCKEN** 58  
 Evert 358 380 551 1098  
 Gerritt 58  
**DUYTZ DUYTZ DUITZ**  
**DUYTZEN**  
 Catalyntie 1180  
 Hans 1180  
 Jan 1180  
 Jannetje Jeurians 1180  
 Lourens 1180  
 Margaret 1180  
 Neeltje Adriaens 1180  
 Ytie Jans 1180  
**DWELLY**  
 E. 469 546 830  
**DYCE**  
 James 357 380  
 William 122  
**DYCKMAN DYKEMAN**  
 (See Dickman)  
 Hugh 170  
**DYE DIE (See Dey)**  
 Dirck 555  
 Isaac 170 1072  
 James 550 1064 1070  
 James Hanson 120  
 John 357 380 550  
 Joseph 550  
 Vincent 550  
 William 550 567  
**DYER DYRE**  
 Charles 572  
 George 865  
 Henry 821  
 Mary 726 821 872  
 Matthew 821  
 Sarah 726  
 William 155 725 726 821 865  
 872 880 1111 1112  

**E**

**EAGLES**  
 Thomas 554  
**EAGLESFIELD**  
 Mary 1035  
 Sarah 1035  
 Thomas 1035  
**EARDELEY**  
 William A. 474  
**EARLE**  
 David 1038  
 Edward 52 216 392 393 446  
 1038 1151  
 Elizabeth 1038  
 Joanna 1038  
 John 104 1038 1039 1148  
 Margaret 1044  
 Mary Crispen 812  
 Melinda 1190  
 Phebe Gardner 1045  
 Robert C. 1044



**EARLE (Continued)**

Thomas 812  
William 738 1009

**EARSKEN ERSKINE**

John 393

**EAST**

Daniel 289

**EASTELL**

Wm. 68

**EASTHAM 438**

**EASTLAND**

Joseph 394

**EASTMAN**

George 572  
John R. 27 221 591 630 1211  
Phillip 502  
Roger 502  
Susanna 502  
**EASTON 169**  
John 83 584  
Nicholas 83  
Peter 215 1155 1156

**EASTOW**

William 75

**EASTWOOD**

Abraham 255 267  
Benjamin 1071  
Elizabeth 283  
Israel 283  
John 98 255 267 282 283  
Lydia 255 267 282 283  
Sarah 282  
William 282

**EASTY**

Jeffry 779

**EATON EATON 61 319**

Arthur W. H. 400  
David 1162  
George 812  
Gwenllian Morgan 604  
Isaac 604 1162  
Jeguisah 1180  
John 446 582 785 1162 1180  
Joseph 604 777 1162  
Lilley 28  
Michael 166  
Nellie Zadda Rice Mollyneaux 1162  
Rebecca Stout 604  
Robert 698 1058  
Theophilis 164 782  
Thomas 170 743 745 1138 1180

**EATY**

George 1058

**EAZAR**

John 108

**EBELL**

Alice 635

**EBERLEIN**

Harold Donaldson 30

**ECCLES**

Richard 501

**EDDY (See Addie Adie Aide)**

455 457  
Allison 255  
Elison 267 416  
Elizabeth 255 267 416  
Elizabeth Edwards 249 267 416 604  
Gawen 255 267 416 811  
James 255 267 416 604  
Jane 267  
Jean 255 416  
John 98 115 249 255 267 416 582 604 1077  
Marion 255 267 416  
Mary Gage 604  
Miriam 255  
Robert 255 267 416  
Sarah Cottle 811  
Thomas 255 267 416

**EDDY (Continued)**

William 255 267 416  
William S. 469 604  
W. H. (Mrs.) 319

**EDGAR**

Alexander 373 550 805 821  
Anabel 821  
Bethiah 373  
Catherine 765 821  
Catherine Forrester 821  
Clarkson 373 594  
David 373 377 821 1036 1051  
Elizabeth 373 1053  
Experience 373  
Ginnet 373 374 376  
Hannah 373  
Isabel 373  
James 373 1071 1077  
Janet 373 821  
Janet Knox 821  
John 373  
Margaret 337 373  
Mary 373 805 1053  
Mary Smith 821  
Peter K. 821  
Phebe 373  
Sarah Clark 594  
Thomas 98 112 357 373 374 377 380 550 776 821 1053  
William 98 373 732 821

**EDGECOMB**

John 785

**EDGERLY**

Justice Thomas 75

**EDMUNDS EDMONDS**

Downs 383  
John 68

**EDMUNDSON**

William 94 279 507 508 770

**EDOUART**

August 961

**EDRIDGE**

John 974

**EDSALL 53**

Ann 974 1025  
Benjamin B. 963  
John 67  
Jonathan 1106  
Philip W. 1238  
Samuel 37 52 55 57 91 98 153 155 156 205 209 216 355 387 391 446 507 517 566 694 778 858 974 1025 1151 1156

Thomas 401

Verlet 55

**EDWARD III 400**

**EDWARD IV 316**

**EDWARD, Earl of Sandwich**

389 386

**EDWARDS**

Aaron 1035  
Abigail 1035  
Abiath 170  
Allison Neele 416  
Elizabeth 98 249 267 416 604 1046  
Haman 91 94  
James 416  
Joseph 383  
Mervyn 478  
Morgan 159 193 197 200 201 202 950  
Nathaniel 1035  
Obadiah 60  
Sarah 710 711  
Thomas 293 339 347 533 1076 1145 1147  
Wullam 161

**EFFINGHAM ELLINGHAM**

Richard 1077 1180 562

**EGBERT EGBERTS**

Daniel 1077  
Garret 104  
Govert 120  
John 554  
Susanne Le Tillier 489  
Thomas 1117  
Tunis 120 122 489  
William 554

**EGBERTSON**

Abraham 399  
Francyntje Perrine 399  
Isaac 551  
Lawrence 552

**EGE 561**

Ralph 28 626

**EGGERS**

George 1077

**EIERS EIRE (See Ayres)**

Mary 593  
Sumon 582  
William 446 541 542 593 1077 1232

**EILOS**

James 409

**EISTELL**

Thomas 68 547

**ELBERTSEN**

Gilbert 109

**ELCE**

John 1010

**ELDER 326**

**ELDRIDGE**

Aaron 383  
Chas. Wm. 323  
Eli 446  
Ezekial 394 446  
Jonathan 557

**ELEMETEREN**

Abram 567

**ELINGHAM**

Richard 562

**ELIOT ELIOTT ELLIOT**

**ELLIOTT**

Joanna 373  
John 513 582  
Joseph 373  
Margaret 436  
Robert 75 434

**ELIZABETH, Queen 329 487**

**ELL**

Anna 868

**ELLAND**

Andrew 361

**ELLINGHAM**

(See Effingham)  
Richard 91 98 562

**ELLIS 477**

Aaron 1077  
Ann 1174  
George 822  
James Alfred 318  
John 1174  
Joseph 446  
Roger 169 170 1156  
Simeon 446  
Susanna 822  
Thomas 796  
William 1077

**ELLISON ELISON**

**ELLERSON (freq. Allison)**  
Cornelia 808  
Emme 1180  
Enoch 255 267 1180  
John 91 163 399 1064 1073 1077 1082 1180  
Joseph 1067 1077  
Mary 255 267 429 1180  
Mary Dunham 602  
Mary Singletary 500 501

**ELLISON (Continued)**

Richard 698 1180  
 Samuel 550  
 Seth 358 380 550 1077  
 Thomas 91 539 550 768 1069  
 1077 1180  
 William 91 98 225 267 405  
 532 538 539 542 544 603  
 1062 1077 1180 1182

**ELLSTONE ELSTON (See**

Alston) 90 97 120 486 583  
 Abraham 825 1077  
 Agnes 825  
 Anna 825  
 Benjamin 373 1041  
 Elizabeth 126  
 Enoch 1077  
 Hulda 1040  
 John 89 91 144 219 373 575  
 584 779 780 825  
 Margaret 94 227 228 278 740  
 Margaret Waller 1041  
 Peter 91 98 144 357 380 532  
 533 537 540 544 550 740  
 1077 1098 1156  
 Ruth 373  
 Samuel 552 825  
 Spencer 550  
 Thomas 550  
 William 98 122 126 552 590  
 1067 1077

**ELMER**

Daniel 151  
 Jonathan 791  
 Lucius 28  
 Theophilus 446

**ELMORE**

George 1077

**ELRICK (See Alricks) 406****ELRINGTON**

Francis 1077 1156

**ELSLY ELSLIE ELSLEY**

ENSLIE (See Ilsley)  
 Elisha 55 59 81 102 107 351  
 355 518 525 527 529 1077  
 1098  
 John 56 107 351 379 392 1077

**ELSWORTH**

Christopher 983

**ELTON**

Anthony 394

**ELWELL**

Jacob 166

**ELWOOD**

Thomas 988

**ELY 319 322 323**

John 557 1077  
 Joshua 394 557 558 561 1077  
 Noah 1039 1042  
 Puah 1042  
 Richard 554 1077  
 Reuben Pownall 319  
 William 554 1077

**ELZEVIER 491**

Daniel 490 492  
 Louys 490 492

**EMANS**

Catharine 436  
 John 162  
 Peter 1077

**EMBLY**

John 446

**EMBREE**

John 162

**EMERY**

Anthony 75  
 John 85  
 S. H. 28

**EMERSON**

John 75  
 Samuel 75  
 Thomas 1156

**EMLEY**

John 446  
 Samuel 698  
 William 394 446 1104  
**EMMONS EMONS**  
 Benjamin 551  
 Hannah 412 688 1175  
 John 567  
 Peter 552 1064  
 Thomas 412 688 1175

**EMOTT EMMOTT 58**

George 604 776  
 James 58 91 94 104 123 157  
 158 293 337 338 347 350  
 356 446 538 604 655 657  
 1025 1064 1071 1077 1143  
 1144 1151 1181  
 John 552 604  
 Mary Lawrence 604 1025  
 William 604 725 726

**EMSDEN**

Francis 814  
 Isaac 814

**ENDICOTT 87**

G. 504  
 W. 504

**ENGLAND**

Philip 726

**ENGLISH**

David 170  
 Isaac 1066  
 James 1077  
 John 91 94 536  
 Joseph 556

**ENO**

Joel N. 219

**ENSLIE ENSLEY**

(See Ilsley)  
 John 446  
 Margaret 763

**ENYARD 60**

Gillis 122  
 John 1098  
 Jollis 120

**EPKE (Banta)**

Cornelius 821  
 Derricke 821 1156  
 Hendrick 67 821  
 Sibah 67 821

**EPPEE**

Hendrick 392

**EPTY (Banta)**

Cornelius 57

**ERIKSON**

Michael 1077

**ERSKINE**

John 67 104

**ERWIN ERVINE ERVANE**

(See Irwin)  
 Daniel 98 248 249 267 736  
 1180  
 Edward 1180  
 Hannah Brooks 248 249 267  
 Hester 1180  
 John 1180  
 Margaret Sargeant 1180 1220

**ESSON (See Easton)**

Peter 169

**ESSAY**

Robert 53

**ESTELL ESTILL ESTALL**

Daniel 54 60 169 214 1156  
 Margaret 214  
 Peter 54  
 Samuel 210  
 Thomas 67 68 547 552 1077  
 William 1070 1077

**ESTES**

Matthew 75

**ETOILE (See Stelle)**

Poncet 435

**EUBB**

Margaret 94 582

**EVANS**

Bradbury 672  
 David 357 380 550  
 Edward 1162  
 James 561 1058  
 John 893 1104 1119 1121 1122  
 1123 1124  
 Rebecca Drake 820  
 Richard 819 820  
 Thomas 114 394 561 1058  
 William 394 446

**EVELMAN**

John 1068 1073 1077

**EVERSON**

Alfred 1035  
 George 1077 1082  
 Hendrick 394  
 Nicholas 357 380 550 736

**EVERETT EVERET****EVERITT EVERIT**

(See Averill) 116  
 Daniel 821  
 Edward 821  
 Edward Franklin 319  
 Francis 219 357 379  
 Isaac 1192  
 James 158  
 John 108 373 404 561 564 584  
 821  
 Joseph 821  
 Judith 584  
 Mary 373  
 Mary Francis 1192  
 Matthew L. 1192  
 Nicholas 108  
 Richard 107 108 319 404 584  
 778 821  
 Samuel 561  
 Sarah 373  
 Susan Hull 1192  
 Torrey 476 613  
 William 75 373 785 821

**EVES**

Thomas 796

**EVINS (See Evans)**

Jean 98

**EWBANK EUBANKS****EUBANCK**

George 81 91 112 379 546 734  
 737 1180  
 Henry 726 1180

**EWEN EWAN 486**

C. L'Estrange 477

**EWER**

Ellen Antrobus 1000  
 Robert 1000

**EWOUTSE**

Maria 1231

**EYRE (See Eier)**

Elizabeth 1035  
 George 1066  
 William 1063 1074

**EYRYK**

Robert 807

**F****FABER (See LeFebure)**

Abraham 572

**FABYAN**

John 75

**FADEN**

William 891

**FAIRBAIRN 482 596 598**

James 315 474

**FAIRCHILD**

John 378

**FAIRFAX**

Thomas 677



**FAITHBORNE**

William 650

**FAITHOUT(E)**

Aaron 1039

Margaret 1077

**FALCONER FAULKNER****FAULKNER****FAUCONNIER**

David 94 293 339 566 1063

1077 1151

Edward 1180

Hannah Jones 1180

James 1180

John 347 1077 1143 1151

Patrick 91 98 119 532 788

955 1180 1229

Peter 546 1180

Pierre 955 1180

**FALLOWAY**

Martha 181

**FANDRAUN**

William 1069 1077

**FANEUIL**

Andrew 493 1016

Benjamin 411 493 1016 1164

John 493

Peter 1016

**FARESS**

Robert 552

**FARMER FFARMER**

Anne Billopp 318 319 587 605

Anthony 785

Brook 605

Christopher 339 605

Cornelia 367

Edward 605

Elizabeth 605

Jasper 605

John 28 313 315 332 339 364

605 785 1230

Mary 605

Rachel 367

Robert 339 605

Samuel 605

Sarah 1077

Thomas 91 94 144 157 301

318 319 325 339 362 367

413 429 446 456 539 540

542 546 587 597 604 614

636 655 711 712 713 716

734 747 749 759 769 791

800 840 851 856 861 981

1067 1077 1082 1196 1228

1229

William 726

William LaConte 120

William Penn 605

**FARNHAM FARNAM****FARNUM**

Hannah 860

John 750

Rebecca Kent 750

Ralph 75

**FARNSWORTH**

(See Pansworth) 55

Daniel 821 822

Francis 821

Henry 819 821 822

John 94 234 821 822

Mary 821 822

Moses Franklin 319

Nathaniel 821 822

Samuel 821 822

Susannah 94 234 819 821

Susanna Ellis 822

Thomas 74 78 94 105 106 234

352 355 360 637 698 735

757 821 822 1128 1132 1155

1156

**FARRAND**

Daniel 554

**FARRAND (Continued)**

Joseph 554

Nathaniel 554

Samuel 119 554 776

**FARRE**

Elias 394 446

**FARRET**

James 1009

**FARQUHAR**

William 736

**FARRINGTON****FARRINGTON**

Edmond 159 162 163 994

Edward 163 1009 1010

Jesse 277

John 159 162 394

Mary Copeland 277

Matthew 163 636

Sarah 636

Thomas 159 162 163 994 1009

**FARROW**

Francis 705 822

Hannah 700 704 705 706 822

John 705 822

**FARWELL**

Peter 801

**FAUCONNIER**

(See Faulconer) 144

Magdalene 1120

Peter 1120 1121

**FAUROT FAURET**

(See Fourat)

Charity 234 601

David 106 234 551 1077 1098

Elizabeth 234

Elizabeth Dove 818 819 837

Henry 74 94 234 300 543 757

775 801 818 837

Isaac 234 551

Rhoda 234

Susannah 234

**FAZET**

Christian 413

Sarah 413

**FEAKE FEAKES FEEKES**

Henry 780

James 163

John 710

Margaret 710

Robert 582

Tobias 162 778 994 1004 1009

1010

**FEARON**

Anne 636

**FEARSON**

Hendrick 392

**FEIN**

Catarina 797

**FELCH**

Daniel 75

**FELCHETH**

James 120

**FELT**

Joseph B. 474

**FENN**

James 344

**FENNELL**

Patrick 551

**FENNIMORE**

John 1181

Joseph 1181

Mary 1181 1206

Richard 384 1181

William 1181

**FENTON**

Daniel 953 981

Eleaser 394

John 170

Samuel 738

**FENWICK**

Anne 165 166

Elizabeth 165 166

Elizabeth Covert 165

John 98 155 164 165 166 298

325 386 394 407 446 456

508 779 974 1012

Mary Burdet 165 166

Priscilla 165 166

William 165

**FERETE**

Peter 125

**FERGUSON**

Daniel 1173

Elizabeth 587

Elspeth 338

Gilbert 338

Janet 338

John 587 985

Josias 1077

Mary 1025

**FERNALD**

Renald 75

**FERNOW**

B. 27 145 288 474

**FERNSIDE**

Hannah 830 874

**FERRET**

Margaret 338

**FERRIL**

Abigail 1041

**FERRIS**

Zachariah 378

**FERSCHE**

Peter 120

**FISCHERIN**

Martin 1156

**FIDLER**

Barnard 1181

John 558 1181

**FIDOE**

Richard 109

**FIELD**

Ambrose 822

Anthony 162 503 822 994

1181

Benjamin 77 94 162 163 394

551 564 605 775 822 837

923 925 947 994 1009 1181

1238

Charity 234 822

Darby 75

Elizabeth 822 1000 1009

Experience 94 605 775

Experience Allen 822 1181

Hannah 822 1009

Jemima 822

Jennie 1044

Jeremiah 74 91 94 358 379

380 542 546 551 567 757

776 804 822 826 1183

John 74 79 91 94 163 234

379 540 541 542 543 546

551 567 757 822 1058 1070

1077 1181

Joseph 542

Margaret 234

Margaret Giles 822

Mary 234 804

Nathaniel 822

Nehemiah 822

Osgood 320 822

Richard 551

Richard S. 951 981

Robert 109 162 738 822 994

1009 1170 1181

Samuel 779

Sarah 234 822

Sarah Dotey 822

Susanna 822

Susanna Davenport 822

## FIFTHIAN

William 170  
**FILDER**  
 Barnard 531 800  
**FILTON**  
 Peter 54  
**FINCH**  
 William 547

**FINDLEY FINLEY**  
 John 849

## FINLATER

Thomas 338

## FINLEY

Robert 1077  
 Samuel 1077

## FINNE

Thomas 561

## FIRMAN FIRMIN

Herman 91  
 Robert 162 582 994 1009

## FISH

John 503  
 Jonathan 503  
 Mary 627  
 Nathan 109  
 Nathaniel 503  
 William 627  
**FISHER FISCHER**  
 Adam 729 730 854  
 Dennis 394  
 Edward 1009 1010  
 Hendrick 358 380 383 446  
 1163  
 Johanna 368  
 Johannes 567 1078  
 John 551  
 Lidia Painter 729 730 854  
 Peter 557 564  
 Thomas 1111  
 William 1051

## FISKE

Ann Pike 753  
 David 582  
 John 689 753 986 621  
 Nathan 582

## FITCH

Daniel 74 226 227 234 551  
 757 774 805  
 James 234 551  
 Joseph 234 374  
 Prudence 374  
 Samuel 234 551 557 558 561  
 Sarah 234

## FITSWORTH TITSWORTH

William 1078

## FITS

Daniel 545  
 James H. 30  
 Richard 85

## FITZGARRATT FITZGARET

John 120 122 1109

## FITZMOLLESON

Thomas 94

## FITZPATRICK

Edwin 473

## FITZRANDOLPH

**RANDALL FITZRANDALL**  
 55 59 280 437 438 454 455  
 457 462 464 475 574 577  
 581 642

## RABEL

Abel 233  
 Abigail 474 377 773  
 Abigail Bird 1165  
 Abigail Vail 277  
 Amelia 366 1053  
 Ann 233 234 255 267 602 773  
 1032  
 Asa 370  
 Bathsheba 233 370 1033

## FITZRANDOLPH (Cont'd)

Benjamin 59 71 74 78 91 94  
 105 106 185 224 226 227  
 233 234 244 245 282 287  
 326 328 352 438 537 538  
 539 540 542 543 565 698  
 704 742 744 757 771 772  
 773 774 775 813 818 823  
 852 1032 1033 1046 1072  
 1075 1032 1033 1046 1072  
 1075 1078 1079 1130 1132  
 1138 1181  
 Bethia 233 808  
 Catherine 234 281  
 Catherine Hartshorne 245  
 Christian 98 225 267 377  
 Christopher 98 255 268  
 Daniel 773  
 David 94 106 115 233 255  
 276 358 370 380 544 549  
 601 738 844 1033 1049 1071  
 1078

Dinah 193 226 227 233  
 Easter 1040  
 Edgar 1032 1046  
 Edward 89 91 94 151 187 224  
 233 244 245 246 280 281  
 326 328 357 380 404 436  
 456 496 502 533 537 539  
 541 544 550 588 605 616  
 633 736 753 754 771 772  
 823 837 870 875 991 1057  
 1068 1078 1181 1197

## ELIZA

Elizabath 55 70 74 78 91 94  
 104 105 106 170 185 187  
 193 200 227 229 233 234  
 244 246 247 249 250 278  
 280 281 282 283 284 287  
 326 352 355 366 369 370  
 404 623 753 754 757 760  
 772 773 823 837 844 875  
 1032 1052 1078 1128 1156  
 1157

Elizabath Blossom 187 224  
 228 244 280 326 328 736  
 754 771 823 875

Elizabath Kinsey 277 281  
 Elizabath Manning 192 227  
 823

Elizabath Pridmore 772  
 Ephriam 233 366 551 869  
 1045 1050

Eseck 283 550  
 Eunice 773

Experience 255 268 618  
 Frances 287 372 374  
 Francis 242

George 287  
 Gilbert 1046  
 Ginnet Edgar 373 377

Grace 233 255 267 268 714  
 772 773 842

Grace Hull 249 267 268 618  
 743 830

Hannah 94 224 226 233 242  
 244 249 255 272 275 326  
 366 549 601 738 772 773

819 820 823 870 1032 1049  
 1057 1177 1179

Hannah Conger 227 248 249  
 Hannah Dove 818  
 Hannah Lee 773

Hartshorne 284 550  
 Hope 185 233 244 326 407  
 496 588 772 823

Howard Stelle 23 378 401 456  
 463 475 611 926 928 955  
 1172 1230

Hugh 234 283 368 1064 1073  
 1078

Huldah 773 1033 1049

## FITZRANDOLPH (Cont'd)

Huldah Laing 1033 1049  
 Isaac 98 233 245 247 249 255  
 262 267 268 287 358 381  
 624 772 773 818 1011 1031  
 1032 1033 1046 1078

Isabel 281 282 1033  
 Isabel Laing 1197

Jacob 233 281 282 357 380  
 550 1030 1049 1071 1078  
 1181

James 233 234 366 369 773  
 1057

Jane 282  
 Jane Hampton 245  
 Jane Ogborne 823

Janike 377  
 Jephthah 1033  
 Jeremiah 233 374 377 552  
 1178

Joannah 233 808  
 Joannah Conger 601 602 823  
 879

Job 262 773  
 Johanna 287

Johanna Kinsey 277 281  
 John 55 59 68 70 73 74 78  
 88 89 91 94 98 104 105

106 175 183 185 186 187  
 189 191 200 212 226 227  
 233 242 244 245 249 250

255 262 267 277 282 326  
 328 355 366 369 379 436  
 438 446 532 533 536 537

538 540 543 549 588 602  
 616 624 734 757 760 772  
 773 835 844 1033 1057 1070

1072 1074 1075 1077 1078  
 1128 1136 1156 1157

Julia 366  
 Juliette 1033

Katherine 278 281 282 283  
 284

Kezia 234  
 Kinsey 287

Lawrence 234  
 Lewis 366 1032 1050 1052  
 1057

Luranah 233  
 L. V. 320 332

Lydia 233  
 Malachi 233 551

Margaret 233 234 278 281 283  
 368 369 370 772 823 826  
 1197

Margaret Manning 227  
 Margaret Molleson 844

Margaret Robertson 771 772  
 823

Marie 1033  
 Martha 234 255 262 267 280  
 636 1032

Martha Bingley 624  
 Matthew 262 267  
 Martin 255

Mary 224 233 234 242 244  
 255 262 267 268 275 276  
 277 280 281 282 283 287

326 370 502 549 738 772  
 773 788 823 871 1033 1035  
 1197

Mary Ann 1032  
 Mary Bingla 247 249 268

Mary Brooks 248 249 275 738  
 Mary Dayton 370

Mary Dunlap 1033  
 Mary Holly 245 280 823  
 Mary Jones 249 267

Mary King 277  
 Mary Shotwell 277  
 Mercy 255 276 278 738



**FITZRANDOLPH (Cont'd)**

Molleson 106 233 551 1032  
 1049 1078 1218  
 Morris 1033  
 Moses 233 234 358 380 551  
 768 830 844 845 1078 1087  
 1178  
 Nathan 1045  
 Nathaniel 59 81 91 98 157  
 215 224 233 242 244 245  
 246 247 248 249 255 262  
 267 268 275 276 277 279  
 280 281 282 283 326 328  
 357 358 372 374 377 379  
 381 405 446 520 521 532  
 537 538 539 544 550 618  
 633 734 738 742 743 744  
 746 771 772 773 774 794  
 823 830 914 992 1073 1078  
 1141 1151 1181 1197 1198  
 1221  
 Nehemiah 1032 1049  
 Nicholas 743 830  
 Oliver Stelle 1033  
 Osa 1032 1033 1218  
 Peter 255 267 1032  
 Phebe 255 276 366 369 714  
 1032 1057  
 Phebe Pearsall 249 250 276  
 738  
 Phineas 370 1058  
 Prudence 227 228 233 255  
 267 278 280 842 1181  
 Polly 1032 1046  
 Rachel 233 234 255 268 276  
 278 281 366 636 738 767  
 773 1030 1045 1050 1201  
 1217  
 Rachel Hull 830  
 Rachel Stelle 869  
 Rebecca 233 370 773 1058  
 Rebecca Drake 879  
 Rebecca Mershon 879  
 Rebecca Seabrook 773  
 Resier 255 267  
 Reuben 234 844 1078  
 Reune 845 1053  
 Rhoda 773  
 Richard 281 287 357 380 550  
 1065 1070 1078  
 Robert 249 250 255 275 276  
 282 738 1033 1046 1078  
 Rosanna 234  
 Rose 255 267  
 Ruth 255 267 274 533 772  
 773 871  
 Ruth Higgins 249 267 268  
 1011  
 Sally 1049  
 Samuel 91 98 219 234 245 249  
 255 267 268 276 277 281  
 282 287 357 370 380 539  
 540 541 544 545 550 738  
 773 845 1033 1078 1181  
 1195 1197  
 Sarah 187 200 233 234 242  
 255 268 277 370 436 438  
 540 549 565 602 616 772  
 773 1030 1032 1033 1046  
 1049 1053  
 Sarah Bonham 187 192 588  
 602 823  
 Sarah Dennis 438 744 771 772  
 823  
 Sarah Molleson 844  
 Sarah Platt 1031  
 Sarah Potter 249 250 267  
 Scaur 377  
 Simeon 1033  
 Soilla 1050  
 Stelle 1033  
 Stuart 377

**FITZRANDOLPH (Cont'd)**

Suraiah 233  
 Susannah 233 234 255 268  
 277 281 1181  
 Temperance 187 233 242  
 Thomas 59 68 71 74 78 91 94  
 105 106 114 185 192 193  
 200 227 233 244 255 277  
 282 326 328 355 369 370  
 436 446 536 537 538 539  
 549 616 735 738 757 772  
 809 823 842 844 1066 1078  
 1130 1131 1151 1179  
 Trustring 255 267  
 Ursula 374 377  
 William 255 267  
**FITZWALTER**  
 Mary 1005  
 Richard 1005  
**FLAGG**  
 Charles A. 315  
 Ebenezer 998  
 Elizabeth Carter 998  
 Ernest 638  
 Sarah 998  
 Thomas 582  
**FLAME**  
 Thomas 742  
**FLATT (See Vliet)**  
 Amasa 1031  
 Catherine 1031  
 James 94  
 John 776  
 Margaret 277  
 Sarah 1031  
 William 357 380 550 1098  
**FLEAKE**  
 Mary 162  
**FLEAMING**  
 Samuel 1078  
**FLEATHAME**  
 Edward 1151  
**FLEET**  
 Gertie 853  
 John 94  
**FLEMING**  
 John 582  
 Jordan A. 369  
 Samuel 357 380  
**FLEN**  
 Rhoda 1040  
**FLETCHER**  
 Elizabeth 796  
 Francis 329  
 Israel Pike 754  
 John 796  
 Joseph 754  
 Mary 1151  
 Pombestone 1151  
 Richard 346 1151 1156  
 Seth 104 1151  
 William 1036 1051  
**FLEURRISON FLEURY**  
 (See Piatt) 300 431 455 457  
 681  
 Daniel 146  
 Francis 571  
 Henry 572  
 Petro 146  
 Renatus 146 456  
 Rene 146 418 431  
**FLINT**  
 Anne 721  
 Martha Bockee 28  
 Thomas 721  
**FLICK**  
 Alexander C. 139 301 304 662  
 790 958 975 1104  
**FLOOD**  
 B. 374

**FLOYD**

John 503  
**FLUDD**  
 Eliza C. K. 321  
**FOERSMAN**  
 John 379  
**FOGG**  
 Daniel 75  
 David 1181  
 Ezekial 98 155 520 748 1181  
 John 1181  
 Ralph 1181  
 Susanna 1181  
**FOLANSBEE**  
 Thomas 75  
**FOLD**  
 Charles 98 112  
**FOLGER**  
 Herbert 27  
 Peter 290  
**FOLK**  
 Thomas 738  
**FOLKERSON**  
 Johannes 567  
**FOLKERSE**  
 Philip 1074  
**FOLKERT 411**  
**FOLKSTONE**  
 Johannes 543  
**FOLLET**  
 Charles 94  
 Elizabeth Dewey 823  
**FOLSON FOULSAM**  
**FULSHAM FOULSHAM**  
 Abigail 706  
 Benet 503  
 Ebenezer 705 1182  
 Edward 706  
 Elizabeth Knowles 951  
 Ephriam 75  
 Francis 706  
 Hannah Farrow 700 704 705  
 706 822  
 Israel 74 76 89 91 94 210  
 212 358 380 602 643 698  
 700 704 705 706 757 831  
 910 991 1023 1079 1098  
 1179 1181 1182  
 Jeremiah 705 706  
 John 75 320 637 638 704 705  
 706 777 871  
 Mary 704 705 706 750 1182  
 Mary Gilman 707  
 Nathaniel 74 76 88 91 94 212  
 637 638 700 704 705 706  
 757 822 827 1078 1079 1182  
 Peter 704  
 Rachel 705 1182  
 Rachel Berry 1182  
 Samuel 704 705 706 1182  
 Sarah 705 830 1182  
 Sarah Drake 601 602 705  
 1179  
 Sarah Hull 1182  
 Wendell Burt 951 1181  
**FONNOY**  
 Francis 561  
**FOPPE**  
 Jan 778  
**FOOT**  
 Isaac 377  
 Mary 377  
 Rebecca 377  
**FORBENOR**  
 Samuel 68  
**FORBES FORBUS 349 437**  
 Arthur 389  
 A. S. C. (Mrs.) 329  
 Jeane A. 880 958  
 John 39 60 338 346 994 1134  
 1151

**FORBUSH**

John 162  
**FORCE VORCE**  
 Agnes Elston 825  
 Benjamin 112 401 544 630  
 713 800 823 824 825 870  
 1062 1074 1078 1079 1103  
 1195  
 Charity 713 714 824 825  
 Charles 824  
 Damaris 98 249 276 738 823  
 824 825 828  
 Damaris Sutton 870  
 Elizabeth 246 249 251 255  
 267 824  
 Elizabeth Palmer 401 823 824  
 Ezra 825  
 Hannah 824  
 Hannah Freeman 714  
 Henry 374 824 1062 1079  
 Isaac 825  
 Jacob 825  
 James 825  
 John 255 267 824 1079  
 Joseph 1079  
 Lewis 1079  
 Lucretia Winchel 825  
 Manning 825  
 Manning Ferguson 825  
 Mark 401 823  
 Mary 249 255 262 268 374  
 714 824 1228  
 Mary Freeman 714  
 Mary Spencer 824  
 Matthew 91 98 111 115 249  
 250 255 262 267 268 401  
 457 533 539 630 737 823  
 1077 1079 1194  
 Obadiah 825  
 Peter 825  
 Prudence 825  
 Rachel Manning 825  
 Samuel 374 714 824 825 1036  
 1051  
 Sarah 98 111 255 262 267  
 268 1195  
 Sarah Morris 249 250 267 824  
 Stephen 1079  
 Thomas 115 374 401 551 776  
 823 824 825 1078 1079  
 Thomas Palmer 824 825  
 Timothy 825  
 William 825  
**FORD FOORD** 80 175 181 198  
 201 320 455 457  
 Andrew 605 1182  
 Charity 374  
 Charles 357 380 550 1079  
 Ebenezer 58 98 533 733 1182  
 Elias 98 112  
 Elizabeth 94 234 255 267 268  
 374  
 Elizabeth Freeman 94 234  
 255 267 268 374  
 Jacob 256 268 416 446  
 James 605  
 Janet 430  
 John 91 94 98 111 249 255  
 267 268 338 379 416 417  
 539 576 605 655 711 750  
 872 1066 1078 1079 1154  
 Lewis 367  
 Mary 373 374 376 750  
 Mary F. 178  
 Mary Kent 750  
 Oswald 605 631 655  
 Rachel 367  
 Robert 750  
 Samuel 374 416 550  
 Sarah 95 234 374 430  
 Sarah Baldwin 416  
 Sarah Dingley 416 605

**FORD (Continued)**

Thomas 162  
 William 98 112 120 357 358  
 373 374 376 380 381 416  
 550 552 605 736 1154  
**FORDHAM**  
 Florence 1171  
 John 163  
 Robert 163 691 1171  
**FOREWELL**  
 Martha 243  
**FORGANT**  
 John 533  
**FORLY**  
 John 109  
**FORMAN FOREMAN**  
**FURMAN (See Firman)**  
 Aaron 1010  
 Alexander 67 68  
 Elizabeth Runyon 629  
 Ezekial 1073 1079  
 George 170 362 1151 1156  
 John 91 98 256 268 289 338  
 550 780 1074 1079  
 Jonathan 1058  
 Joseph 1064 1074  
 Josiah 629 1058  
 Margaret 256 268  
 Mary 256 268 382  
 Richard 557 851 1058  
 Samuel 67 68 1058 1068  
 Thomas 67 1068  
 Ursula 256 268  
**FORREST FOREST FORIST**  
**FORRIST (de)**  
 Francis 394 446  
 Henry 98 1182  
 John 394  
 Margaret 338 1182  
**FORSTER FORRESTER**  
 (See Foster)  
 Andrew 1009  
 Catharine 821  
 Duffrey 1064  
 Joseph 552  
 Mary 279 406 1064 1068  
 Miles 59 91 104 157 279 280  
 293 338 339 346 347 348  
 446 566 575 737 756 757  
 1062 1063 1064 1069 1071  
 1073 1076 1077 1079 1080  
 1082 1094 1134 1135 1136  
 1142 1143 1146 1151 1195  
 Rebecca 279  
 Rebecca Lawry 279 280 756  
 757  
**FORSYTH**  
 James 338  
**FOSDICK** 617 618  
 Lucien J. 474 570  
**FOSHACH**  
 David 91  
**FOSTER (See Forster)**  
 Alice 1000  
 Andrew 114 561  
 Anna Marie 368  
 Anne 1000  
 Archer Gifford 368  
 Benjamin 234 368 551  
 Christopher 159 163  
 Ebenezer 374 574  
 Elizabeth 1177  
 Hannah 374 1158  
 Henry 108 693  
 James 374  
 Johanna 234  
 John 44 46 95 102 342 368  
 689 690 693 722  
 Martha 234 368 374  
 Mary 368  
 Miles 157 537 546 590 607  
 790

**FOSTER (Continued)**

Nathaniel 568  
 Priscilla 234  
 Salanthial 383  
 Samuel 378  
 Sarah 234 368  
 Stephen 374  
 Thomas 108 152 163 692 693  
 William 108 693  
 William Turner 368 693  
**FOUCKS**  
 John 163  
**FOULKS**  
 John 368  
 Sarah 368  
 Thomas 394  
**FOUNTAIN FOUNTAINE**  
**FONTAINE FONTYNE** 92  
 120  
 Anthony 122 125 144 489  
 1062 1114  
 Antoine 489  
 Charles 91 539 541 567 628  
 1064  
 Ephriam 551  
 Henry 91 144  
 James 567  
 Jaques 567  
 Petro 146  
 Reigniel 358 381  
 Reynier 541 1078 1079  
 Vincent 124  
**FOUPET**  
 Johans 124  
**FOURAT (See Faurot)**  
 Isaac 369  
 Mary 369  
 Esther 369  
**FWLER**  
 John 68 123  
 Joseph 152 780  
**FOX-DAVIES** 137 606  
**FOX**  
 Anclie 589  
 Christopher 1012  
 George 98 165 279 508 589  
 619 959 992 1010 1012 1015  
 Grace 1079  
 Humphrey 122  
 James 68  
 Joseph 1103  
 Mary 589 1079  
 Mary Lago 1012  
 Thomas 54 550 1069 1079  
**FOXWELL**  
 Martha 243 585  
**FOYE**  
 John 75  
**FRACY**  
 Joseph 53  
**FRAIN**  
 Ezaria 54  
**FRAMTON**  
 John 557 561  
**FRANCE**  
 Mathias 1091  
**FRANCHETTO**  
 Joseph 932  
**FRANCIS**  
 Charles William 321 423  
 Richard 1079  
 Thomas 1079  
 Timothy 1079  
 William 156 605  
**FRANKLIN** 81  
 Benjamin 340 698  
 William 85 446 517 546 698  
 1079  
**FRANKS**  
 Anne 1006  
 Thomas 1006



## FRANSHAM

Agatha 1006  
Geoffrey 1006

## FRASSISKO

Hendrick 555

FRAZEE FRAYSE FRAZEY  
(See Frazer) (See Phrasie) 53

58  
Abraham 552  
Agnes Clark 1043 1050  
Allen 1051  
Amanda 1043 1050  
Ann 1037 1041  
Anna 1031 1046  
Augustus 1035  
Benjamin 1036 1037 1051  
Benoni 1037 1041  
Betsy 1035  
Betsy Done 1042  
Catharine 1037  
Charity 1037 1041  
Chloe 1038  
Clara 1043  
Ebenezer 1043 1050  
Edward 605 728 1037 1054  
Eliphalet 605 1041 1054  
Elisha 374 605 1054 1079  
1163

Elizabeth 250 272 605 755  
1037 1038 1041

Elizabeth Cooper 605

Esther 1042

George 1036 1037 1051

Georgianna 1043 1050

Gershom 50 552

Hannah 635 1038 1043

Hannah Mills 1037

Henry 1038

Hiram 776

Humes 1041

Ira 1043 1051

Isaac 50 552 556 605 1054

Jacob 1037 1043

James 1037 1041

Jeremiah 1043 1050

Job 1041 1051

John 85 552 605 732 733

1031 1037 1042 1043 1046

1051 1054 1057

John Van Hise 1050

Jonathan 98 112 374 551 1041

1074 1079

Jonas 620 1042

Joseph 50 58 91 95 102 103

144 214 345 348 538 552

605 615 728 733 737 747

748 1054 1151 1156 1230

Josiah 50 1035 1038

Lydia 605

Madelia Roll 1043 1050

Marcus 1035

Margaret 282 1043 1050

Margaret Carlisle 605

Margaret Elstone 1042

Margaret Little 1050

Maria L. 1043

Martha 605

Martha Coddington 1041

Mary 282 605 1031 1050

Mary Bishop 1050

Mary De Money (See Monet)

605 615

Mary De Camp 1051

Mary Osborne 605

Mary Scudder 1042 1046

Mercy Oliver 605

Morris 1031 1042 1046

Moses 556 615 1079

Oren E. 320

Phebe 1031 1041 1046

Phebe Leonard 1046

Phineas 1043 1050

## FRAZEE (Continued)

Rebecca 1040

Samuel 605 1931 1046

Sarah 605 1035 1037 1043

Sarah Oliver 605

Shotwell 1050

Swan 571

Thomas 1038

Timothy 1046

William 605 733 1035 1037

1043 1050

William Ripley 1043

## FRAZER FRAZIER FRASER

(See Supra)

Elizabeth 249

Ephriam 791

Galeace 557

George 1079 1084

Isabella 1035

John 338 814

Margaret Cummings 814

## FREDERICK

Thomas 67 1156

## FREEBORNE

Gideon 54 61 170 1155 1156

## FREELAND

Abraham 1079

Enoch 1074 1075 1079

George 776

Jacob 1156

John 1156

## FREEMAN 10 25 28

Abel 417

Abigail Carmen 714

Agnes Hill 1000

Alden 317

Alexander 714 715

Andrew 417 709 716

Anne 710

Ann Elizabeth 256 268 607

627 713

Ann Parry 714

Ann Stearns 607

Anne Sutton 417

Ashbill 373

Azel 1053

Benajah 357 380

Benjamin 256 268 374 417

554 607 615 713 714 1182

Benoni 256 268 550 715

Catharine 710 715

Charity 714 715

Charity Force 713 824 825

Charity Taylor 714

Christian Clarkson 708

Christian Gilman 714

Daniel 23 320 417 607 701

709 717 1053

Desire Walker 713

Edmond 417 709 712 717

Edward 10 91 98 115 249 250

256 262 267 268 357 379

380 539 541 545 701 709

710 711 714 715 716 734

782 785 804 854 999

Elizabeth 98 249 256 267 268

373 416 709 710 711 714

715 726 804 1053

Elizabeth Bowne 172 248 250

268 402 416 417 590 591

605 607 633 711 714 797

820

Elizabeth Brown 417

Elizabeth Goffe 711

Elizabeth Goss 710

Elizabeth Hayes 715

Elizabeth Lawrence 710

Elizabeth Payne 714

Ellinor 714

Ellinor Ridden 607 714

Esther 374

## FREEMAN (Continued)

Esther Money (See Monet)

615 714

Euphenia Johnston 714

Frederick 27 716 726 1162

Gilman 714

Grace Cosby 715

Grace FitzRandolph 714

Gurs Aaron Bishop 714

Hannah 54 112 256 262 267

268 417 539 541 607 714

715 854 1156

Hannah Atwood 417 709

Hannah Philips 249 250 267

715

Henry 10 91 98 115 172 248

249 256 268 277 357 362

373 374 379 380 402 417

533 540 541 542 543 545

581 591 604 605 607 619

627 630 633 643 655 698

701 709 710 711 712 713

714 715 716 734 737 738

776 777 782 783 796 800

804 820 824 825 856 910

991 1053 1073 1079 1242

Helena 713

Hester 710

Hester Coleman 710

Isaac 256 268 373 374 550

607 713 714 715

Jamco 710

James 256 268 551 607 713

714 715 782 1053

Jedediah 417 554 712

Joanna 247 249

John 81 91 98 101 102 115

256 268 357 417 518 550

607 619 710 711 712 713

714 715 749 777 782 804

851 1000 1224

Jonathan 256 268 357 380

544 550 607 713 824 825

Joseph 256 268 550 607 710

711 713 1053

Josiah 714

Lavena 710

Lewis 714

Marcy 715

Margaret 710 1053

Margaret Cottle 811

Margaret Feake 710

Margaret Shotwell 715

Margaret Temple 710

Margery 782

Martha 417 714 715

Martha Moore 619 713 749

1224

Martin 710

Martmus 710

Mary 256 268 373 417 605

607 710 713 714 820 1053

Mary DeWitt 476

Mary Dockwra 710 711

Mary Moore 607 714

Mary Orell 710

Mary Reed 607 714 856

Mary Shotwell 417 715 716

Mary Stone 713

Mary Tappan 714

Matthew 716 1053

Melanchon 1079

Minerva 1034

Morris 713

Moses 256 267 358 381 715

Phebe FitzRandolph 714

Phineas 373

Rachel 256 262 267 268 373

607 627 713 714 715 1053

Ralph 710

Richard 480 572 999

Robert 715 754

**FREEMAN (Continued)**

Samuel 59 95 112 256 268 417  
 541 552 582 605 607 709  
 711 712 713 715 716 733  
 804 856 1036 1051  
 Sarah 256 268 373 374 417  
 607 710 713 714 716 874  
 1223 1224  
 Sarah Berry 715  
 Sarah Edwards 710 711  
 Sarah Tappan 607 714  
 Smith 373  
 Stephen 117 119 154 417 571  
 581 709 711 712 715 766  
 Susan 999  
 Susannah 374 607 726  
 Thomas 374 715 785  
 Timothy 554  
 T. W. 203  
 William 256 268 373 710 711  
 714 715 716  
 Willis 709 710

**FREMONT**

John Charles 803

**FREES**

John 1058

**FRELINGHUYSEN**

Thedorus 1079

**FRENCH 655 674 740**

Aaron 673  
 Agnes Laura Channell 998  
 Anne 91 249 266 270 607  
 Charles Newton 673  
 Elizabeth 502  
 George 107  
 Howard Barclay 320  
 Jessie 1239  
 Joanna Osburn 1042  
 John 56 82 91 98 115 170 248  
 249 256 266 268 351 519  
 533 539 552 568 607 631  
 757 790 796 797 1079 1080  
 1115 1140 1195  
 J. H. 28  
 John Lewis 998  
 Joseph 551 571 1080  
 Leon LeLanne 922 998  
 Mary 256 268 607  
 Mary Bonamy 248 249 268  
 Mary Bowne 607 797  
 Philip 157 1064 1065 1070  
 1071 1074 1079 1080 1120  
 Richard 394 547 605 607 698  
 Robert 552 1042  
 Sarah 256 268 607  
 Susannah 256 268 607 757  
 790  
 Thomas 320 394 607 737  
 William 256 268 358 381 551  
 607 776

**FRERE**

Hugo 487

**FRESNEAU FRENEAU**

Andrew 1062 1067 1080  
 Francis 1062  
 Peter 1062

**FRETA(LA)**

Edmond 1155 1156

**FRETTWELL**

Elizabeth 878  
 Elizabeth Wright 878  
 Joshua 878  
 Peter 394 446 558 878

**FRETZ**

Rev. A. J. 320

**FROKMORTON**

(Err. for Throckmorton)

Job 54

John 54

**FROM FROME FROOME**

Benjamin 543  
 Coursen 91 539

**FROMAGET FROMIGOT**

Stephen 91 1068 1080

**FROST**

Abner 50 547 552 556  
 Abraham 109  
 Charles 75  
 Elizabeth 540 722 1080  
 Henry 126 305 456 880  
 Janet Gordon 1182  
 Jedediah 552  
 John 75  
 Josephine C. 107 477  
 Lydia 722  
 Nicholas 75 785  
 Prudence 1041  
 Robert 540 1182  
 Sara 98 249 268  
 Thomas 540 545 1080  
 William 91 293 339 347 348  
 542 545 691 693 722 779  
 805 1076 1080 1135 1145  
 1147 1182 1228 1232

**FROWNDT**

Antonia H. 954

**FRY**

John 85

**FRYER**

Nathaniel 75

**FURBER**

William 75

**FURBISH**

William 75

**FURCH**

William 68 547

**FUNDWICK**

Doras 91

**FUNHUCK**

Aaron 561

**FULLER**

Edward 218 327 575 588 938  
 Elizabeth Tidd 87  
 Hannah 95 186 218 327 575  
 588 823  
 Jane Lothrop 189 218 327  
 575 614  
 Matthew 575  
 Samuel 186 189 218 223 327  
 503 575 614  
 Sarah 361  
 Thomas 871  
 William Hyslop 320

**FULLERTON**

James 48 81 95 170

John 508

Robert 39 91 95 170 293 338

339 349 389 391 508 537

1080 1117 1138 1151

Thomas 39 59 338 349 389

390 391 508 1079 1136 1138

1141 1151

**FULTON**

William 1031

**FURMAN (See Forman) 122**

John 109 162 340 345

Jonathan 561

Joseph 627

Josiah 109

Mary 627

Richard 557

Samuel 557 561

**FURNESS FURNIS**

Joseph 698

Samuel 394 698 796

**FURRETT FUROTT**

(See Faurott)

David 358 380

Isaac 571

**FURTH**

George 698

**FYDON**

Richard 289

**FYN**

Jonathan 289

**G****GABRY**

Peter 651

**GAELE**

William 163

**GAGE GAGUES GUAGE**

GACH 473

Annah 287

Arthur E. 320

Elizabeth 277 280 284 635

Elizabeth Bloodgood 277 281

607

Henry 56

Hester Chandler 578

John 83 320 578

Jonathan 520 521 578 607

Martha 287

Mary 277 281 284 287 604

Sarah 287

Thomas 277 280 281 284 287

357 380 521 544 550 604

607 635 1071 1098

**GALBREATH**

John 1151

**GALE 684**

Abel 108

Margaret M. 1206

Richard 582

**GALEY**

George 1058

**GALLAUDET**

Catherine 374

Thomas 374

**GALLATIN**

David 1075

**GALLIOTT**

Jacob 1121

**GALLOWAY**

Andrew 293 1151

**GALLUP**

Joane 218

**GAMES**

Robert 56

**GAMONET (See Monet)**

James 572

**GANDY**

Wallace 317 473

**GANNAPPAINE**

Samuel 1109

**GANNETT GANNITT****GANET GANIT****GANNETTE 56 59 88 739**

740

Abigail 607

Charlotte 234

Edward 95 115 234 541 543

607

Elizabeth 95 226 227 234 607

815

Esther 607

Hannah 234 607

Hannah Andrews 496 584 607

Henry 234

Joseph 95 234 532 607 787

Margaret 234

Matthew 91 98 224 496 532

538 584 607

Mehitable 95 234 242 442 607

Nicholas 352

Rebecca 234 607

Rehoboth 55 56 59 68 71 73

74 79 82 89 91 95 105 106

107 224 234 351 352 355

442 519 524 525 526 531

532 536 537 538 607 735

757 815 1074 1080 1129

1130 1132 1139 1155 1156



**GANNETT** (Continued)

Richard 607  
Robert 95 607  
Sarah 91 95 224 234 536 607  
Thomas 607

**GANO GEANO GAYNEAU**

123 144  
Daniel 561  
Francis 219  
Steven 561 564

**GARAERDY**

Philip 817

**GARD**

John 540

**GARDFILDSER**

James 166

**GARDNER GARDINER**

Aaron 1035  
Abigail 1035  
Benjamin 554  
C. C. 320 596  
Daniel 361  
Hannah 244 875  
Jacob 1035  
John 54 57 77 119 554 1151  
1155 1156  
Lionel 160 161  
Lyon 163 164 1009  
Matthew 738  
Mercy 227  
Pierre 510  
Rachel 1035  
Richard 60 170 244 546 875  
1151 1223  
Thomas 77 394 446 554 796  
1035  
William 1035

**GARE** 417**GAREAU GAROU** (See Gerer)

146 681  
Jacob 146  
John 121

**GAREY**

Cornelius 564

**GARFIELD**

Edward 582

**GARINER**

Isaac 146

**GARLAND**

Hannah 848 849  
James 849  
Mathias 849  
Nathaniel 848

**GARLICK**

Joshua 161

**GARNER**

Abigail Bonnell 761

**GARNET**

Rehoboth 206

**GARON** 431**GARRET GARRETT** 418

John 571  
Machteld 804  
Mathew 59  
William 74 95 234 757  
William Claus 95

**GARRETSON GERRETSEN**

122 126 1151  
Christopher 121  
Frederick 567  
Gerret 120  
Hendrick 74 79 95 757 1182  
John 121 125 126 1080 1106  
Lambert 1123  
Marten 116 111  
Wouter 121

**GARRIBRANT**

Closs 554  
Garret 554  
Peter 554

**GARRISON**

John 775  
Jonathan 1109  
Lambert 120  
Nicholas 121

**GARRITSE**

Henry 446

**GARTH**

Timothy 59

**GASKILL**

James 1031  
Sarah W. 1031

**GATES**

Susa Young 1182 1194

**GATCH** (See Gage)

Thomas 219

**GATHWAIT**

Henry 552

**GAUNT**

Annaniah 446 1104 1156  
Zachary 169

**GAURE** 418**GAWEN** 122**GAYNEAU GANO**

Etienne 123 111

**GEAREY** (See Gerer)

James 1058

**GED**

William 338

**GEDDES GEDDIS**

Elizabeth 95 1182  
James 540  
John 95 540 1067 1182  
Prudence King 1156

**GEDNEY** 558 561 604

Bartholomew 584  
Lida Cokefair 474

**GEEVE**

Eleanor 166

**GEIJER**

E. N. 466 596 658 914

**GELTON**

Rachel 1174

**GEMBLE**

Grisel 338

**GENEAU** (See Gano)

Etienne 489

**GENTRY**

Richard 953

**GEORGE II, King** 344 350**GEORGE**

William 1118

**GERAUD** 681**GERARD** (See Gerer)

(Also Gerreau) 67

Richard 365

**GERARDY GEREARDEY**

GERRARDE 455 457

Jan 417

John 503

Marie Pollet 417

Philip 152 153 320 417 418

**GERER GERRER GERRAR**

GERAR (See Girard) 10 22 25

121 221

Franz Joseph 417

Isaac 158

John 67 417 1162 1183

Philip 152 418

**GERERCY GERER**

(See Gareau Gerreau) 417

John 417

**GERITSE**

Jacob 121

**GERON GIRON**

John 572

**GERREAU GARREAU**

GEROW GEROE

(See Girard) 455 457 571

Jean 121 144 417 418 489

**GERREAU** (Continued)

John 121 417  
Marie 418  
Mary 417  
Perriye 702

Peter 571

**GERRISH**

Cap't. John 75

**GERRIT**

Simon 510

**GERRITSE GERRETZ**

Cornelius 555

Elsje 411

Garret 555

**GERRITSON GERRITSDEN**

GERITSEN

Hendrick 67

Seger 121

**GEURARD** 320

George C. 320

**GEYON GEYOUNG**

Jacques 125

**GIBBON GIBBONS**

Ambrose 75

Edmond 60 77 1074 1151 1156

Edward 362

Grant 446

Jemima Collier 248 249

Joanna Applegate 584

John 95

Jonathan 1062

Leonard 446

Mardia 67

Mordecai 60 77

Richard 52 54 77 98 162 168

169 170 212 214 249 363

402 441 506 584 690 983

1026 1151 1156

Ruth 1026

William 95 197 198 200

**GIBB GIBBS**

Abel 277

Andrew 91 155 362 974 1116

1117 1151 1156

Catharine 634

Catharine Trotter 96

Cutbury 601 607 634

Elizabeth 155

Elizabeth Haydock 277

Giles 607

John 77 158 338

Richard 358 362 381 551 1116

Robert 402

Thomas 154 155 1109

**GIBSON**

Agnes 1212

Bartholomew 347 389 1080

1082 1143 1151

Elizabeth 346

Grace 256 268

Jemima 256 268

Jemima Collier 248 249 268

808

Richard 162 248 256 268 357

380 808 1080

Samuel 91 293 347 1080 1144

1145

William 51 79 192 341 387

388 389 548

**GIDEON**

Freeborn 169

**GIDDINGS**

George 313 584 613 993 997

998 1002

Jane Lawrence 313

Joan Lawrence 313 584 613

993 997 998 1002

**GIFFORD**

Ananias 54 1155 1156

Archer 368

Christopher 54 1155 1156

William 169 1156

**GILBERT**

Elizabeth 287  
Francis 763  
Giles 1183  
Henry 970  
James 1151  
Jane Compton 595  
Jeffery 595  
John 1170 1183  
Josiah 554  
Polly Gibson Seeley 763  
Thomas 595 1183  
William 95 735 1183

**GILCHRIST GILCREST**

James 256 268  
Janet 1151  
Marion Hude 1189  
Miriam 256 268  
Robert 98 256 268 276 338  
374 379 541 543 738 808  
1080 1183 1189

**GILDEMEESTER**

Christopher 1074 1080

**GILDERSLEEVE****GILDERSLEVE**

John 554 1039  
Joseph 1039  
Mary 1039  
Richard 152 163 780 1105

**GILES GYLES GYLIS****GYLLIS (See Gyllis) 59 70 83**

Abigail Munday 720 853  
Andrew 91  
Anna 718 719  
Anne 95 234 622 720 771  
Edward 716 721  
Eliza 95 719  
Elizabeth 72 95 622 716 718  
719 771 843 866 871  
Elizabeth Tidd 721  
Emmaline 1031  
Experience Martin 1031  
Hannah 166  
Henry 234 720  
James 71 74 76 78 80 91 95  
105 106 115 122 234 352  
355 391 409 532 536 537  
543 577 622 643 699 701  
716 718 719 720 721 757  
769 771 794 836 853 866  
871 991 1070 1080 1111  
1129 1130 1131 1151 1155  
1156 1195 1214

Jane 95 249 251 622 719 771  
877

John 55 785  
Judith 720  
Katharine 232 719 720  
Margaret 436 822  
Mark 637 638 716  
Mary 719 720 794  
Matthew 71 74 76 77 79 91 95  
105 106 227 234 352 355  
543 623 638 716 718 719  
720 757 771 822 853 1080  
1130 1131 1133

Nelson M. 1031  
O. E. 716  
Peter 719  
Phebe 234  
Phebe Hendricks 227 719 720  
822

Robert 782  
Samuel 83 85  
Sarah 95 227 229 623 713 719  
771 877  
Thomas 716 718 719  
William 719

**GILLFILLAN**

John 338 1182

**GILLELAND**

David 551 1080  
John 338

**GILLIS GILLIES GILLES**

Benjamin 726  
Elizabeth Pittinger 430  
Henry 785  
James 122 155  
John 430  
Mabel R. 1200  
Richard 726  
William 756

**GILLUM**

Charles 552

**GILMAN GILLMAN**

Abigail 737  
Abigail Maverick 707  
Abraham 709  
Ann Bacon 708 788  
Anne 234 370 709 1057  
Arthur 320 706  
Benjamin 234 708  
Caroline 368  
Charles 55 56 59 69 70 71 72  
73 74 76 78 80 87 89 91 95  
104 105 106 107 114 157  
184 223 226 227 234 242  
247 249 343 351 352 355  
356 379 442 507 514 517  
518 519 520 521 524 526  
530 531 536 537 539 540  
543 581 583 691 701 704  
706 707 708 734 741 745  
747 757 792 835 984 991  
1080 1128 1130 1138 1141  
1154 1155 1156 1196 1198  
1220

Christian 708 714  
Daniel 704 707  
David 708 709  
Edmond 378  
Edward 75 76 91 234 289 637  
638 701 704 706 707 708  
709 728 731

Elizabeth 95 227 228 234 242  
708 709 1151

Elizabeth Goddard 708  
Elizabeth Hilton 609  
Elizabeth Papers 707  
Ellen 369  
Ezekial 707  
George 368  
Grace York 707  
Hannah 378 708  
Hannah Robinson 227 228 708  
858

Hannah Sheppard 708 709  
Harriet Webb 368  
James 234 369 708  
James Clarkson 708  
Joanna 234 368 708 1001

John 59 69 71 74 75 77 79  
88 89 91 95 104 105 106  
154 187 189 210 223 227  
228 234 242 320 352 355  
368 370 378 388 391 442  
446 500 507 517 519 536  
537 538 547 551 581 609  
637 638 643 699 700 701  
704 706 707 708 735 741  
745 757 788 801 825 838  
858 871 910 991 1075 1079  
1080 1129 1132 1141 1154  
1156

Joseph 219 234 242 374 379  
539 540 544 708 709 734  
Joshua 707  
Katherine 242  
Lydia 369  
Margaret 368 1001  
Martha 709

**GILMAN (Continued)**

Mary 95 227 234 242 368 603  
614 704 707 708 1178  
Mary Alger 583 708  
Mary Bishop 226 227 249 707  
745 792  
Mary Clark 704 706  
Matthew 242  
Mercy 708 709  
Moses 704 705  
Owen 709  
Rachel 234 378 707 708 709  
Rachel Clarkson 708  
Richard 999  
Robert 1001  
Rose Rysse 706  
Samuel 369  
Sarah 234 708 709  
Sarah Clarkson 708  
Sarah DeCamp 1040  
Susannah 234 708  
William 708 999 1040 1080

**GINKENS (Err. for Jenkins)**

Anna 1042  
Griffith 554

**GINNINS (Err. for Jennings)**

John 67 91 95 538

**GIRNEST**

James 124

**GIRARD (See Gerer)**

Isaac 158

**GISBERTSON**

Wonter 162

**GYLES (See Giles)**

James 324

**GLANFIELD**

Peter 75

**GLEANE**

Anthony 109 1111

**GLENCROSS (See Cross)**

Elizabeth 1183  
William 1026 1080 1175

**GLENNEY**

Walter L. 445

**GLOVER 544**

Charles 95 622 736 779 780  
John 571 725  
Jonh Robinson 98

**GOBLE**

Daniel 874  
Robert 874

**GODDARD**

Benjamin 825  
Elizabeth 95 708  
George S. 1200 1219  
John 75 637 638 707 708 825  
Welthen 707 825 870

**GODFREY**

Carlos E. 379 381  
Daniel 56  
Edward 623  
Elizabeth 170  
James 55 71 74 77 78 95 104  
105 106 351 352 757 1080  
1128 1155 1156 1183  
John 355 500 501 841  
Jonathan 496

**GODIN**

Peter 726  
William 726

**GODOWN**

Kathleine 857

**GOELET**

Jacobus 158

**GOFF GOFFE**

Arthur J. 595  
Elizabeth 711  
John 85

**GOLD**

John 68



**GOLDEN**

Anne dePaw 557  
Francis 820  
James 219 816  
Jane Lane 557  
Joseph 557  
Minna VanDycke 557

**GOLDING**

William 385

**GOLDRIND**

William 162

**GOLDSBERRY**

Louise Dunham 639  
Robert 123 1111

**GOLDSMITH 160**

Ralph 169  
Thomas 159

**GOLDWELL**

James 98 256 268  
Mary Hews 256 268

**GOLDWEYER**

Martha Moyce 754

**GOMEZ**

Stephen 505  
John 95

**GONING (Err. for Jennings)****GONZALES**

John 1119

**GOODALE**

Ann 87 623 752  
Elizabeth 87 623 752  
John 87 623 752  
Richard 85  
Susanna 247  
Susanna Taylor 1228

**GOODDEN**

Amos 1079 1080  
David 747  
Moses 747

**GOODFELLOW**

Comfort 256 268  
Ezekial 357 380  
Hosekiah 845  
Samuel 98 256 268  
Timothy 256 268

**GOODMAN**

Charles 347 1064 1080 1146  
Dalgish 521  
John 177 415 972  
Richard 692  
Robert 521  
Thomas 152

**GOODRICH**

Bartholomew 346  
Edward 1156  
Elizur 998  
Harriet Evelyn 998  
Laura Drury 998  
Merton Taylor 962

**GOODSPEED**

Mary 502

**GOODWIN**

Amos 95 219  
Daniel 75  
Edward 394  
John 166

**GOOLD**

Jarvice 75

**GORDON**

Alexander 75  
Andrew 357 380 550 1064  
7074 1080 1087 1156  
Annabel 338 591  
Anne 1080  
Augustine 293 347 566 1080  
1145 1147  
Bessie 338  
Charles 339 1080 1081 1134  
1135 1151

**GORDON (Continued)**

Francis Greenland 771  
George 339 1080 1151  
Helen 339  
Jannet 339 1080 1182  
Jannet Mudie 851  
John 39 357 380 550 554 770  
771 1073 1077 1080 1151  
Jonathan 550 1077  
Margaret 818  
Mary 629  
Peter 357 380 550 614 1079  
1080  
Robert 51 79 293 333 334 339  
341 387 388 389 508 1080  
1151  
Thomas 39 59 71 74 79 91 95  
105 157 170 293 334 338  
339 346 347 348 392 393  
446 456 538 540 546 566  
575 737 757 818 851 1076  
1079 1080 1081 1082 1091  
1134 1136 1138 1141 1142  
1143 1146 1147 1182 1232  
Thomas F. 28 951 953 981  
1067

**GORGES 363**

Ferdinando 220 595  
Robert 623

**GOSLIN**

John 544

**GOSLING**

David 1081  
Mary 1103  
John 394 446 698 1103

**GOSMER 160**

John 150 160

**GOSNEY**

John 544 1081 1090

**GOSS GOSSE**

Elizabeth 710  
John 582

**GOUGET 426 625**

A. 315 682

**GOULD**

Cora Smith 469 477 498  
Daniel 169 1156  
George H. 469  
James 554  
John 67 556 731  
Patience 575  
Thomas 554

**GOULDER**

Maria 1039

**GOULDING**

Joseph 162  
William 162 167 168 394 506  
690 1105

**GOUVNEUR**

Abraham 124

**GOVAN**

Katherine 338

**GOVERNAR**

Samuel 554

**GOWEN**

Angevine 965 1190 1191 1192  
Jansen 1106  
Peter Jansen 1111 1112  
William 75 692

**GRABHAM GRABUM**

(Syn. for Winter)

Hester 268  
Josiah 98 256 268 533  
Margaret 256 268 519  
Obadiah 98 256 268 519 533  
Winter 98

**GRACE**

Math. 219

**GRACHOISE**

Robert 95

**GRAFF**

Henry 564

**GRAFTON**

Richard 997

**GRAHAM 55 350**

Alexander 338  
Augustus 1117 1118 1122  
1123  
Isabella 1206 1207  
James 55 95 122 156 216 507  
564 566 734 1081 1088 1112  
1114 1151 1206 1211  
Thomas 338

**GRANGE (de la)**

Arnold 508 513

**GRANT**

Alexander 166  
Andrew 337 356  
Christopher 582  
Joseph 219  
Matthew 475  
Neil 564  
Victor Bruce 664 672 674  
971  
Ulysses S. 475

**GRASSET GREASIE**

GRASIE 56 106 107 455 457  
615 625 681  
Augustus 121 124 144 158 300  
418 589 615  
Catherine 418  
Daniel 82 98 351 418 519 520  
522 523 527 531 1081 1140  
1183

David 144

Garret 144

Henry 487

Marianne 121 418 615

Mary 418

Matthew 418 1071

Samuel 418 489

**GRAUW**

Johannes 567

**GRAVES**

Elizabeth 442  
James 75  
Jonathan 727  
Mary Sanderson 249 268  
Robert 98 249 250 268  
Sarah Sanderson 249 250  
William 442  
Zachary 101 102

**GRAY GREA GREY**

Benjamin 256 268 357 380  
550 826 1081  
Ebenezer 1081  
Elizabeth 91 111 256 268 721  
826  
Elizabeth Frost 722  
Elizabeth Hollen 249 268 826  
Elizabeth Watson 722  
Eunice 871  
Hannah 208 209 825 1042  
1081  
Henry 91 693 722  
John 95 101 102 103 109 152  
207 208 210 338 552 721  
722 727 728 778 780 825  
826 854  
Joseph 91 98 111 115 249 256  
268 357 380 533 541 542  
544 550 557 737 825 826  
871 1081  
Joshua 728  
Lydia Frost 722  
Miles 725  
Nathaniel 50  
Nicholas 91  
Robert 95  
Samuel 219 688 725 727 728  
825 1230

**GRAY (Continued)**

Thomas 338 591 599 949  
William 552 554

**GRAYBAUM (See Winter)**

214  
Obadiah 826

**GRAZILIER 552**

Elias 552

**GREA (See Gray)**

Hannah 95

**GREASIE (See Grasset) 121**

Catharine 91

Daniel 107

David 91

**GREEDY**

Thomas 162 780

**GREELY**

A. W. 319

**GREENAWAY**

Henry 340

**GREEN GREENE**

Ephriam 552

George 557 564

Henry 60 75

James 248 249 374

Joane Arnold 1000

John 503 568

Miriam Cowan 248 249

Samuel 738 1058 1103 1104

Thomas 556

William 1000

**GREENFIELD 125****GREENHILL**

Martha 740

**GREENLAND 219 324 442 475**

638 739

Francis 770 771

Henry 55 71 76 78 80 84 85

89 91 95 104 105 106 155

156 209 242 352 353 362

390 391 401 423 431 507

510 513 531 536 537 538

549 586 608 610 614 633

637 655 702 719 764 770

771 816 821 825 836 877

1021 1062 1081 1128 1129

1136 1151 1155 1156

Mary 77 84 95 608 1151

Mary Barefoot 608

Ruth 633

**GREENLEAF**

Edmund 85

**GREENMAN**

John 95 769

**GREENVILLE**

Barnard 386 389 1148

John 1148

**GREER GRIER 374**

James 98 248 249 268 533

1067

Miriam Cowan 248 249 268

**GREYSTOCK**

Maude 997

Ralph 997

**GRIER GRIERSON**

(See Greer)

Fergus 338

James 338 1081

**GRIGGS**

Daniel 775 1067 1082

John 1077 1082

Samuel 551

**GRIFFIN**

Benjamin 79 293 347 350 391

Clarence 465

Edward 162 1010

John 75 373

Robert 1035

William 394

**GRIFFING**

Edward 162 547

**GRIFFIS**

William Eliot 618 638 678

**GRIFFITH 164 464**

Alexander 91 545 546

Benjamin 58 74 91 95 98 279

280 338 393 446 537 736

737 757 805 829 857 1024

1081 1143 1146 1147 1151

1195 1226

Edward 234 1053

Elizabeth 635

Elizabeth Gage 277 280

Isaac 1053

John 98 157 234 277 280 379

635 734 1053 1063 1067

1081

Lydia 594

Margaret 1053

Mary 829 1024 1081

Mary Hooper 280

Rachel 234

Rebecca 1053

Richard 532

Robert 166

Sarah 234

Thomas 554 1081 1082

Thomas S. 950

**GRIMES**

Gilbert 802

Joseph 378

**GRISCOM**

Andrew 166

**GRISSELL**

John 824

**GROENFELD**

Peter 125

**GROOM GROOME**

Coursen 91

Elizabeth 1151

Letitia 1082

Mary 1082

Peter 95 358 381 543 545 551

1082

Samuel 79 336 337 341 387

388 389 446 547 719 788

1063 1074 1151

Stacy 1082

Thomas 1082

William 1082

**GRONDIE**

Daniel 540

**GRONEN**

Lafty 68

**GROSS**

Benjamin 95 106 358 380 551

**GROVER**

Hannah 602 626 1151

Hannah Lawrence 1026

James 52 54 55 60 68 102 153

154 162 168 169 170 172

209 212 387 446 506 507

690 984 1151 1156

Joseph 60 1026 1151

Safety 60 1151 1156

Thomas 726

**GROVES**

James 546

Marie 112 541

Mary 98

Robert 98 111 541

William T. 1227

**GRUBB GRUB GRUBBE**

GRUBS 106 175 198

Elizabeth 1183

Henry 360 698 796 802 1183

Jane Hooks 227 234

Jeane 1183

Jeannet 1183

Joanna 234

John 360 726

Margaret 234

Mary 826 1183

**GRUBB (Continued)**

Mary Perkins 1183

Thomas 74 79 91 95 227 234

379 536 542 543 546 757

826 865 1071 1081 1082

1133 1138 1183

**GRUBER**

Jacob 1158

**GRUMMAN**

Ichabod 554

**GRUNENDIKE**

John 551

**GUARD**

John 115

GUERRY 418

**GUERRANT**

Peter D. 664 675

**GUEREAU (See Gerer)**

Jane 953

**GUEST**

Henry 776

John 1082

William 551

**GUIGARD 320**

Johannis 682

**GUIMOND 681****GUION GUYON**

Louis 126

**GUINAP GWUINAP**

George 698 851

**GULICK**

Jochum 551 1082 1117

John 1071 1082

**GUNDY**

John 1212

**GUNNER**

James 68

**GUNNING**

George 1058

**GUNNISON**

Hugh 75

**GUNSON**

Joan Lawrence 1001

Walter 1001

**GUNTER**

Mary 814

Philip 91 95

**GUPPY**

M. A. 880

**GUPTAIL**

Thomas 75

**GUSS**

John 358 381

**GUSTICH**

Benjamin 95

**GUTHRIE**

Samuel 1082 1151 1164

**GUY**

Bridget 166

Nicholas 582

Richard 166 394 446

**GUYBERSON**

John 173 734

**GUYBERTSEN**

Hester 1156

**GUYLOCK**

Joachim 162

**GUYON 675 681**

Jacob 121

Jacques 121 122 124 125 144

157 489 1110 1121

Louis 126

Sarah Cosier 124

**GWEENOP**

George 1058

**GWILLIM**

John 414 449

**GWUINAP GUINAP**

George 964 1058 1183

William 777



**H****HACKEDORN**

George 937  
 Leslie George 937  
 Lucinda Shurr 937  
 Pauline 937 938  
 William Edgar 937

**HACKETT**

Frank W. 31 414  
 William H. 75 810 811

**HACKWAERT**

Robert 411  
 Roelant 411

**HADDEN HADEN HADDON****HEADEN HEDDEN**

(See Hayden)

Cornelius 374  
 Elizabeth 284 1158  
 Ephriam 826  
 Garrett 826  
 George 826  
 John 826 1158  
 Margaret 284 374  
 Margaret Fitzrandolph 281  
 826 1197  
 Mary 374  
 Susannah 277 281 788 826  
 Thomas 281 284 357 374 380  
 826 1082 1098 1197

**HADLEY**

Leonard 58

**HAFF 473****HAFTON**

John 91

**HAGELMAN 405****HAGEMAN HEGEMAN 116**

Arientje Bloetgoet 793  
 Benjamin 1084  
 Dallius 358 381  
 Dalloms 736 776  
 Dally 551  
 Denys 550  
 Hendrick 793  
 John F. 31  
 Joseph 775  
 Thomas 358 381

**HAGENBUCH HAGENBACH**

484  
 Andreas 826  
 Johann Gaspar 827  
 Michael 826  
 Peter von 827

**HAGER**

William 582

**HAGERMAN**

Dolin 362  
 Dolius 543 545

**HAGEWOUT**

Leffert 550

**HAGGERTY (Hagerte)**

Nicholas 561

**HAGGETT**

Henry 599

**HAIG HAIGE 57**

Mary 293 348 1081 1082 1094  
 1146

Obadiah 1094

William 57 91 104 293 337

338 346 347 394 446 805

1079 1082 1151

**HAIGHT HEIGHT**

John 1064 1066

Joseph 985

**HAIL**

Samuel 111

**HAINES HAINS**

(See Haynes)

Abigail Miller 1042

Anna 1041

David 1042

Edward 91 98 248 249 268

**HAINES (Continued)**

Elizabeth Jewell 1041

Henry 98

James 779

John 91

Jonathan 56 599

Joseph 1041

Richard 151 323

Sara Decent 248 249 268

**HALE HAILE (Hall) 611 740**

Apphiaz 577

Jacob 545

James 1219

John 748 811 1182

Joris 567

Lydia Musgrave 577

Mary 256 268 577

Mercy 1004

Nathan 544

Robert Safford 320

Samuel 55 59 82 91 98 107

245 256 262 263 264 265

266 267 268 269 270 271

272 273 274 276 351 356

403 416 446 499 501 519

520 521 522 523 524 526

529 531 536 537 538 543

544 546 577 599 619 738

744 824 1019 1082 1182

1183 1184 1193

Sarah 256 262 268 577

Sarah Cottle 811

Sarah Ilsley 245 262 577 1193

Sarah Jacques 748

Thomas 85 245 262 320 577

1184

Thomasin 245

**HALEY**

Andrew 75

**HALKER**

John 112

**HALL (See Hale)**

(Watch for err. for Hull)

Benjamin 91

David 42

Elizabeth 431 1184

George 567 1069 1184

Gheery 1184

Hannah 1144 1151

John 28 75 76 169 170 172

788 1184

Jonas 61

Joseph 91 431

Justinian 95 227 735 740

Jutt 68

Katherine 1184

Kezia 874

Mary Hall 227

Mary Martin 740

Ralph 75 637

Richard 95 123 507 566 731

734 762 1151 1184 1211

Samuel 107 390 542

Thomas 151 446 1009 1184

Walter 172

William 91 166 394 446 552

757

Yakominca 1184

**HALLE**

Richard 1113

**HALLET HALLETT**

Andrew 742

Israel 277

Naomi Shotwell 277

Samuel 109

William 109 412 632 1009

1010 1122

**HALLIDAY**

Thomas 63 81 95 110

**HALLOCK HALIACK 473**

Peter 779

William 780

**HALLOWAY HOLLOWAY**

Andrew 1080

John 365 1162

**HALSEY 28**

Abigail 1035

Abigail Williams 1024

Anne 1035

Daniel 1042

Elizabeth 1035

Francis White 953 961

Isaac 1035 1042

Joseph 67 68 342 393 552 731

1035

Rachel 1042

Rebecca Garthwaite 1042

Sarah 1035

Silas 554

Thomas 159 160 953 1035

**HALSTED**

Caleb 552

John 776

**HAM**

Tamson 75

William 75

**HAMER**

Ibbetson 1082

**HAMERSLEY**

John 1082

**HAMILL**

Louis Robert 1036 1175 1227

**HAMILTON**

Abel 75

Agnes 1082 1184

Andrew 60 91 171 293 339

345 346 347 394 446 508

543 566 630 697 746 785

987 1076 1080 1081 1082

1151 1184 1189 1206

David 75

Elizabeth 1082

Francis Frazee 605

James 340 345 1082

John 340 357 380 446 546

698 892 985 1064 1077 1079

1082 1084 1156 1184 1232

Robert 55 60 68 170 216 542

1152 1156

**HAMLIN**

Andrew F. 430

**HAMMATT 289 631****HAMMELL 395**

John 394

**HAMMOND**

Joseph 75

Otis G. 23 958

Richard 724

Willima 390 582

**HAMPTON 160**

Abigail 1039

Abraham 552 780 1039

Andrew 393 446 731 1082

1083

Elizabeth Cook 277

Jacob 552

James 159 349 1156

Jane 245 823

John 61 170 347 399 547 776

814 1073 1077 1082 1134

1143 1151

Jonathan 342 552 1051

Joseph 277

Sarah 277 394

Thomas 394

William 394 1080 1083

**HANACKSON**

Thomas 68

**HANCE 54 60 533**

Benjamin 884

John 54 155 169 170 215 391

392 446 547 884 1016

**HANCOCK**

Deborah Ann Wright 1031  
Francis 390 1141  
George 1083  
Godfrey 394 446  
Isabella 166  
John 166 693 1031 1083 1104  
1151

Richard 166 394 446  
William 166 383 446

**HAND** 80 175 198

Aaron 1035  
Abraham 95  
Benjamin 160  
David 1035  
Hannah 1035  
Henry 383  
Jesse 383  
John 159 160 161 383 446 456  
1035 1184  
Jonathan 446  
Lois 1035  
Lydia 1184  
Mary Talmadge 160  
Nehemiah 552 1184  
Phebe 1035  
Phoebe Morgan 1042  
Rachel 1035  
Rebecca Wrighton 1035  
Rebeka 1035  
Richard 1058  
Shamgar 394 1184  
Stephen 155 161 1042  
William 554 1035

**HANDY**

Richard 49 547

**HANKENCE**

William 358 381

**HANKESON**

Richard 68  
Thomas 541

**HANKINS**

Daniel 1083  
Jonathan 1083  
Mary 1083  
Richard 1083  
William 545 551  
Zachariah 1083

**HANKINSON**

Jane 1143

**HANNA HANNAH** 424

George 317  
Michael 378

**HANNIFORD**

Abigail 599  
John 599

**HANSCOMBE**

Alice 1001

**HANSE (See Hance)**

Deborah Corleis 1184  
Elizabeth 1184  
Elizabeth Hanson 1184  
Isaac 1184

John 60 387 1138 1151 1155  
1156 1162 1172 1173 1184  
1187

Judith 1184  
Mary 1184  
Tobias 1187

**HANSEN HANSON****HANDSON** 116

Benjamin 1187  
Elizabeth 1184 1187  
Folker 1151

Hans 1105  
Isaac 1123 1187  
Joseph 1187

Michael 567  
Thomas 75 1184 1187  
Timothy 1187

Tobias 60 169 1138 1151 1155  
1156 1172 1184 1187

**HANSWORTH** 175 198**HANWAY**

Allen 166

**HAORG**

Jacob 213

**HAPMAN**

Hance 394

**HARACIS**

John 394

**HARBERT**

Francis 60  
Thomas 60 67

**HARBOR**

Francis 1156  
Samuel 1156  
Thomas 170

**HARCOURT HARCOTT****HARCUT HARKOUT**

Daniel 67 446 1083  
Richard 108

**HARD**

James 374  
John 105 374 352  
Mary 374  
Nathaniel 374

**HARDEN HARDIN**

Benjamin 113 114  
Martin 125  
William 155

**HARDENBURG**

Adolph 541  
Sarah 541

**HARDINE** 98 249 251

Michael 348

**HARDING**

Benjamin 557  
Lucy 1206  
Martin 1058  
N. Dermott 315  
Thomas 394

**HARDMAN**

Judith 1184

**HARDWIN** 125

Marten 125  
Thomas 91

**HARDY HARDIE**

Alexander 91  
Josiah 446 698  
Richard 1110  
Robert 338 818 1144 1151  
William 91

**HARGENS**

Eliakem 55

**HARK**

William 1010

**HARKER** 160

Deborah 589  
Jemima 589  
Richard 108 153  
William 152 159

**HARKUTT**

Daniel 543

**HARLAKENDEN**

Roger 500

**HARLEY**

Rudolph 775

**HARLOW**

Vincent T. 473 478 800

**HARMANSON**

Dowe 52 55 1155 1156  
Garret 555  
Hans 446

**HARMAN HARMON****HERMAN HERMON** 122

Ann 156 1201  
Jane 95 226 227 600  
Thomas 791

**HARNED** 473

Anna 278  
Annah Closson 281  
Alida Cilas Miller 277  
Jonathan 277 278 1098  
John 277  
Judith Bloodgood 277  
Mary Bonham 1166  
Nathaniel 277 281  
Phebe Laing 277  
Sarah Laing 277

**HARNETT**

Edward 568

**HARPENDEN** 316**HARPER**

Alexander 557 698 774  
Anne Hendrix 227  
Richard 227

**HARRIMAN HERRIMAN**

622  
George 446  
John 67 68 91 95 104 393 446  
552 696 728 731 1156  
Leonard 374  
Richard 696  
Stephen 731  
William 49 552

**HARRINGTON**

Robert 582

**HARRIOTT HERRIOTT**

Andrew 357 380 550  
David 357 380 550 776 1083  
1143 1170 1222  
George 1084  
Helen Campbell 1170  
John 1163  
Samuel 394 1084

**HARRIS** 437

Daniel 101 102  
Edward Doubleday 575  
Flora K. 623  
Folkerd Hendrick 567  
George 74 757  
Henry 728  
Jacob 935 953

Katherine 98 249 251  
Martha 1031

Mary 227 228 842 1031  
Nicholas 356

Obadiah 98

Sarah J. 320

Samuel 50 547

Susan Chase 935

Thamsen 932 935

William 91 114 358 362 380  
542 551 567 826 1183

**HARRISON** 54 320

Amos 554

Anne 999

Anna Symmes 1028

Benjamin 157 345 782 1019  
1028 1063 1064 1072 1073  
1075 1083 1090 1156 1178  
1184

Carsly 1184

Daniel 58

Edmond 95

Edward 91 95 379 539 769  
772 773 811 1019 1184

Elizabeth 772 773 879 1018  
1019 1083 1184 1223

Elizabeth Hull 1011

Elizabeth Kearney 420 1184

English 1184

Gannatta 840 1183

George 58 554 1019 1199

Grace 1184

Henry 541 542 546 963 1083

Isaac 554 1036 1052 1184

Jabez 554

James 361 1184

Joane 998



**HARRISON (Continued)**

John 74 79 91 95 104 106  
 109 117 157 162 339 345  
 349 355 379 404 420 446  
 539 541 542 543 546 554  
 558 564 566 608 610 611  
 612 692 712 716 738 757  
 768 774 782 785 827 848  
 860 861 879 974 992 998  
 999 1011 1018 1019 1062  
 1063 1064 1065 1067 1069  
 1070 1071 1072 1073 1077  
 1081 1082 1083 1084 1096  
 1097 1102 1119 1152 1156  
 1184 1198  
 Johnston 1148  
 Joseph 54 58 446 554 1076  
 1155 1156  
 Katherine 999  
 Mary 249 250 276 420 608  
 738 1019 1184  
 Matthew 1039  
 Moses 554  
 Nathaniel 554  
 Polly 1184 1223  
 Rachel 345 712 1184  
 Richard 117 119 554 608 698  
 827 848 992 998 999 1018  
 1019 1156  
 Ruth Fitzrandolph 772 773  
 Samuel 521 554 776 1018 1019  
 1156 1184  
 Sarah 157 772 773 999  
 Stephen 554  
 Susannah 782  
 Thomas 999  
 Timothy 50 552  
 William 91 95 379 446 566  
 1036 1052 1077 1083 1184  
 William Henry 1028  
**HARROD HEROD**  
 James 780  
 John 768  
**HART HARTE (See de Heart)**  
 Albert Bushnell 316 834 958  
 Alse 827  
 Balthazer 827  
 Catherine 827  
 Charity 827  
 Daniel 827 1151 1155  
 Deborah 863  
 Edward 153 162 558 561 705  
 827 994 1009 1010  
 Hearte 827  
 Jacob 827 1151  
 Jeremiah 572  
 Jerome A. (Mrs.) 594  
 John 109 114 289 320 432 446  
 557 558 561 564 627 638  
 700 705 785 816 827 983  
 1200 1221 1230  
 Joseph 558 561 733 1151  
 Leah 827  
 Nathaniel 558  
 Nicholas 152 778 827  
 Ralph 557 558 851 1058  
 Rebecca 1200  
 Robert 725  
 Sara 152 778  
 Sara Runyon 627  
 Thomas 51 79 95 152 169 170  
 293 341 346 347 387 388  
 389 393 566 778 1076 1083  
 1141 1151 1156  
**HARTSHORNE**  
**HARTSHORN**  
 Catherine 245  
 Elizabeth Brown 277  
 Hugh 79 277 341 383 387 388  
 389 1062 1084 1151 1156  
 Margaret 281 282 1084  
 Mercy 958 1026

**HARTSHORNE (Continued)**

Richard 52 55 60 68 170 171  
 209 211 212 215 388 391  
 392 446 456 507 508 547  
 756 958 983 1015 1151 1155  
 1156  
 Robert 446  
 Sarah 277  
 Thomas 67  
 William 1156  
**HARTWELL** 321  
**HARTWICK**  
 Berrant 358 381 551  
 Lawrence 358 380  
**HARVELL**  
 Martha Money 1205  
**HARVESON**  
 Anna 765  
**HARVEY HARVEYE**  
**HARVIE**  
 John 338 710  
 Matthias 162  
 Minerva 1204  
**HARUMO**  
 John 274  
**HASBROUCK**  
 Jean 487  
**HASKELL**  
 Elizabeth 415  
 John 415  
 Patience Soule 415  
**HASKINS**  
 Caesar 394  
**HASLEWOOD**  
 Clayborne 155  
 George 446  
**HASSAM**  
 John T. 320  
**HASTING HASTINGS**  
 Jacob Hendrickse 1123  
 Thomas 582  
**HATCH**  
 Elizabeth 256 276 737  
 John 75 256 276 737  
 Joseph 256 269 276 737  
 Sarah 256 320 544  
 Sarah Cromwell 269 276 737  
 Tobias 115 248 256 269 276  
 541 542 737  
**HATFIELD HETFIELD**  
**HETFELSEN** 53 103 430 432  
 587 604 605 616 634  
 Aaron 828  
 Abraham 121 144 393 731 828  
 Ann 377  
 Cornelius 342 393 731 828  
 Damaris 714 828  
 Damaris Force 825  
 Edwin F. 28 39 44 45 101  
 102 103 456 594  
 Hannah Freeman 714  
 Isaac 67 825 828  
 John 532  
 Magdaleen Maria Melyn 828  
 Marion Melyn 617  
 Mary 765  
 Mathias 58 102 342 348 556  
 617 714 731 776 827 828  
 Oliver Spencer 828  
 Peter 827  
 Thomas 827 828  
**HATHAWAY**  
 Hannah 1175  
 John 1175  
**HATTER**  
 Benjamin 393  
**HATTON**  
 Elizabeth 1155  
**HATWOOD**  
 James 1064

**HAUCHWOUT**

Favius 405  
**HAUDON**  
 Michael 347  
**HAUGHTON**  
 Thomas 1058  
**HAUGHWOUT OOUTHOUT**  
 Egbert 121  
 Favius 405  
 Lefferd 1084  
 Peter 121  
**HAVENS**  
 Fred. C. 1023  
 John 60 169 172 1155 1156  
**HAVILAND**  
 Caleb 1084  
 David 564  
 Isabel 226 227  
 Joseph 162 541  
 William 95 163  
**HAWARDIN HOWARDEN**  
 Michael 1077 1083  
 Thomas 805 1076 1084 1089  
**HAWDEN**  
 Michael 566 1069 1084  
**HAWKES**  
 George W. 592  
**HAWKINS** 317 454 462 464  
 475  
 C. N. 331  
 Elizabeth Holman 331  
 George 331  
 Henry 331  
 Jacob 360  
 James 1170  
 Jeffery 331 360 361  
 Joane 1000 1002  
 John 327 330 331 332 455 456  
 503  
 Joseph 330  
 Mary W. S. 320 330 331 332  
 Ralph 331  
 Richard 327 330 331  
 Robert 331  
 Roger 327 330 331 360 456  
 991 1173  
 Thomas 331 1170  
 William 327 330 331  
**HAUKINSON**  
 Peter 91  
 Richard 91  
 Thomas 91  
**HAWLINGS**  
 Abraham 395  
**HAWES HAWS**  
 George W. 673  
 John 169  
**HAWTHORNE**  
 William 841  
**HAXTON**  
 Annie A. 27  
**HAYCOCK**  
 John 361  
**HAYDOCK** 473  
 Elizabeth 277  
 John 277  
 Margaret 278  
 Mary Shotwell 277  
**HAYES HAYE**  
 Abigail Cook 860  
 Andrew 1064 1074 1079 1082  
 1083 1084  
 Charles Well 478  
 Elizabeth 715  
 Jacob 738  
 James 109  
 John 75  
 Joseph 554  
 Michael 1073 1084  
 Robert 554 715  
 Thomas 119 554

**HAYMAN**

Nicholas 567

**HAYNES HAINES**

Charles 60 170 1156

Edward 532

James 348 1156

John 101 102 212

Jonathan 82 85 86 98 106 351

519 531 532 1074 1084 1141  
1183

Thomas 1078

William 1103

**HAYWARD**

Ebenezer 1067

George 779

Hannah 218

James 1084

John 1084

William 437

**HAYWOOD**

John 341 1104 1151

Mary 1104

Thomas 54

**HAZARD HAZZARD**

Gershon 109

Jonathan 109 289 1025

Robert 169

Samuel 1071 1084

Thomas 780

**HAZELTINE**

Mary 636

John 636

**HAZELWOOD**

Anne Butcher 802

Claiborne 611

Elizabeth 802

George 394 802

Jane 802

John 802

Thomas 802

**HAZEN**

Ann Smith 1223

Henry A. 28

Jacob 1223

**HAZLETT**

Mathew 75

**HEAD**

Depew 915

Florence Roberts 916

**HEADEN HADDEN**

Thomas 550

**HEADLEY 58**

Abner 1035

Esther Shipman 1035

Joseph 50 552

Leonard 91 95 101 102 103

320 348 1151 1156

Robert 554

Samuel 552 1039

Sarah 1151

**HEADY**

Ebenezer 554

Eleazer 554

Ephriam 277 281

Jedediah 554

Joseph 554

Nehemiah 554

Obadiah 554

Susannah Fitzrandolph 277

281

**HEALY**

Sarah 749

**HEARD HURD 112 316 320**

323 438

Alice 227 252

Amelia 1034

Benjamin 625

Elizabeth 374

Elizabeth Hull 608

Elizabeth Roberts 625

Elsie 248 264 587

James 169 170 374 608 638

**HEARD (Continued)**

John 75 76 81 89 91 227 352

357 374 380 446 531 539

540 541 543 544 545 550

608 637 674 776 785 1068

1074 1084 1156 1163 1176

Luke 85 608

Margaret 374

Mary 374

Mary Thornell 608

Michael 374

Nathaniel 374 550 574 608

637 825

N. E. 321

Sally Ann 374

Samuel 608

William 357 374 380 550 608

1070

**HEASH**

Andrew 394

**HEATH**

Andrew 557 738

Hannah Buckingham 589

John 1058 1071

Prudence 794

Sarah 599

**HEATHCOTE**

Caleb 1118 1121

George 361 1151

Margaret 1151

**HEATHFIELD**

Mathias 101 211

**HEBURN HEBORN****HEBRON**

Barbara 282

Edward 282

Elizabeth 282

Grace 282

John 277 281 1080

Sarah Laing 277 281

William 282

**HECHT**

R. S. 904

**HECKEWELDER 70****HEDDEN HADDEN**

Edward 119

**HEDGE HEDGES**

Anne Fenwick 166

Samuel 166 394 446

Thomas 163

William 161

**HEDGER**

Henry 123

John 277

Joseph 163

Mary Fitzrandolph 277

Uriah 552

William 163

**HEELY**

L. C. 401 578

**HEENWICK**

Cornelius 206

**HEGE**

Francis 561

**HEGEMAN 474****HEIGHT**

John 552 1076 1084 1087

Samuel 1082 1083

**HEIGHTON**

Joan 1000

**HEINTZE**

A. 951

**HELBORNE**

Thomas 1155 1156

**HELDREN**

Henry 561

**HELEFIELD**

Mathias 53

**HELEKEM**

Thomas 54

**HELLEN 484****HELME HULMES**

Israel 206 446 697 1105

**HELMIGHSEN**

Roelof 67

**HELMSLEY**

Joseph 394

**HEMINGWAY**

Ann 828

Anna 256 268

Elizabeth Hewes 828

Mary 256 268 828

Ralph 828

Robert 98 256 268 511 828

**HEMSLEY**

Joseph 1104

**HEMSTEAD**

Jeremiah 753

**HEMTEN**

Tobias 54

**HENCHMAN**

Daniel 435

**HENDERSON**

Archibald 964

H. S. Turner (Mrs.) 1206

Isham 848 849

James B. 1035

John 338 1063

**HENDRICK HENDRICKS****HENDRIX**

Abraham 50 95 235 828

Anna 152

Anne 227 235

Anthony 1151

Baker 552

Benjamin 235

Charles T. 320 608

Cornelius 95 114 226 227 235

Daem 152

Daniel 55 59 60 71 74 76 77

78 80 85 91 95 104 105 106

224 242 320 352 355 537

576 608 753 754 757 828

1068 1084 1128 1132 1151

1155 1156

Dorothy 224 576

Dorothy Pike 224 576 608

753 754 828

Elizabeth Brinley 226 227 235

Ezra 785

Hannah 224 234 242 576 787

828

Hannah Moore 227 228 608

828

Hans 152

Henry 561 571 572

Isaac 50 552 556

Israel 224 576

Jabez 55 58 71 74 77 78 89

91 95 105 106 224 227 228

234 242 288 352 355 532

537 543 576 595 608 719

735 757 787 828 1081 1084

1128 1133 1151 1155 1156

Jacob 67 152 360

Jeremiah 561

Johannes 561

John 122 224 235 349 576 828

1156

Jonathan 224

Iotham 576

Judith 787

Lawrence 571

Leonard 1156

Margaret 622

Mary 224 235

Mary Stockbridge 828

Peter 235 561

Phebe 95 227 719 720

Ryck 153 702

Sarah 234 235 242 828



**HENDRICK (Continued)**

Simon 235  
William 98 154  
Winifred 235

**HENDRICKSON**

**HENDRICKSEN** 122  
Cornelius 1084 1095 1157  
Daniel 67 358 381 1079  
Essia 1120  
Folkert 567  
Hause 58 1120  
Hendrick 1123  
Jan 153 567  
Johannes 557  
John 358 380 432 1113  
Judith 98 247 249 263  
Teunis 116  
Volckert 411  
William 121

**HENDRICKSPEARE**

John 1151

**HENMAN**

Jonas 554

**HENNON**

(See Harmon Hermon)

**HENNYON**

Roger 1073

**HENRY** 677

George 1081  
John 91 1068  
Michael 1083

**HENRY IV** 290 847**HENRY VI** 290**HENRY VII** 316 970**HENSHAW**

Elizabeth 374  
Samuel 374

**HEPBURN HEPBORNE****HEPBOURNE**

Abigail 1187  
Anna Lawrie 1187  
Edward 1187  
Elizabeth 1187  
Elizabeth Montgomery 1187  
George 1187  
Hannah 1187  
James 358 381 552 1077 1084 1187  
John 358 381 551 1062 1073 1084 1088 1098 1187 1200  
Katherine 1187  
Naomi 1187  
Rebecca 1187  
Richard 1187  
Sally 1187  
Sarah 1187  
Sarah Laing 1187  
Stacy 1084

**HERBER**

Thomas 54

**HERBERT** 60

Anne 432  
John 779 780  
Metje 411  
Thomas 393  
Walter 67

**HERITAGE**

Richard 446

**HERMAN HERRMAN**

(See Harman)

Anna Margaretta 652  
Anna Regniers 653  
Araminta 653  
Augustine 95 121 152 154 336 340 506 508 513 646 650 651 652 653 690 724 725 777 778 779 891 894 1187  
Beatrice 778  
Beatrice Redal 651  
Casparus 395 652 653

**HERMAN (Continued)**

Catherine 653  
Egbert 816  
Elizabeth Van Rodenburgh 653  
Ephriam 154 510 513 650 652 653 779 951 1010 1187  
Femmetje 1194  
F. H. 1168  
Francina 652  
George 652  
Hannah 653  
Isabella Trent 653  
Jane 226 227  
John 122 653  
Judith 652  
Katherine Williams 653  
Mary 653  
Peter 962  
Susanna Huyberts 653

**HERNE**

John 68

**HERON**

William 113

**HERRICK**

James 159  
William 780

**HERRIMAN**

John 268 349

**HERRIN HERIN**

Isaac 558 698  
John 558

**HERRING**

Isaac 775

**HERRIOTT HERIOT****HERIOTT**

Abigail 374  
David 91 144 337 374 379 446 544 545  
Effia 374  
Ephriam 374  
George 374 375  
Joanna 374 375  
John 540 545 1071  
Mary 374 375  
Peggy 374  
Samuel 374 1065

**HERRISEN**

Richard 54

**HERRON**

Isabella Vandah 1204

**HERTSORNE**

Richard 55

**HESIOTT**

Stephen 1114

**HESELLE HESSELLS**

Peter 446 1156

**HETGER**

Joseph 1010

**HETFIELD HEATFIELD**

(See Hatfield)

Abraham 552  
Cornelius 67 552  
David 552  
Isaac 552  
Jacob 552  
John 552  
Joseph 50 552  
Mathias 103 552 1155 1236  
Matthew 1156  
Samuel 552  
William 1084

**HEWES HEWS HUSE (See**

Hughes) 681  
Aaron 877  
Elizabeth 828  
Joshua 83 674 877  
Mary 268  
Providence Worth 877  
Richard 357 380 550

**HEWETT HUET**

David 95  
Ephriam 1190  
Joseph 1156  
Randall 44 95 1156 1190  
Sarah 284 541  
Thomas 60 1151 1155 1156

**HEWLETT**

George 61

**HEWLINGS**

Abraham 446  
Thomas 446  
William 395

**HEWSTON**

Robert 554

**HEYDEN**

William 1156

**HEYERDAHL**

Olaf Schon 429

**HEYNES**

James 215

**HEYWOOD HAYWOOD**

John 79 387 388 389

Thomas 385

**HIBBETS**

Charles 550

**HIBBLE**

Sara 1001

**HIBLER**

Simon 797

**HICKS** 473

Amy Brook 277  
Florence Carmen 1171  
Gabriel 1156  
Hardwood Long 778  
John 153 162 163 778 780 856 1009 1010 1105 1171 1181  
Lydia 1011  
Samuel 277  
Thomas 163

**HIDER**

William 357 380 800

**HIGBE HIGBEE HIGBY**

Edward 108 856  
John 552

**HIGGINBOTTOM**

Richard 779

**HIGGINS (See Huggins)** 28 29

88 438 739  
Alice 235  
Alice Newbould 227 228 1011  
A. L. 853 918  
Anna 627  
Anne 235 608 999 1011  
Azariah 608 655  
Benjamin 219 225 235 775 991 1011 1019 1178 1184  
Cornelius 91  
Edward 550 1184  
Elikian 55 74 91 95 106 212 225 227 228 235 355 536 537 757 1011 1080 1084 1128 1151 1155  
Elizabeth 235 775 1000 1001 1056 1226 1227  
Elizabeth Field 1000  
Elizabeth Hull 227 1011  
Elizabeth Oliver 227 228 763 1011  
Elizabeth Rogers 1011 1227  
Estelle Deyo 853  
Experience 761  
Francis 1001  
Frank Wayland 419  
George 98  
Gershom 50 342 552  
Hannah 801 1011  
Hannah Cole 219  
Hannah Stout 564  
James 235 774 879 1011

**HIGGINS (Continued)**

Jedediah 60 67 68 71 74 78 91  
 95 105 106 173 225 235  
 345 352 379 446 536 538  
 540 543 551 558 564 608  
 719 735 757 768 769 774  
 1011 1067 1068 1073 1077  
 1080 1084 1129 1151 1154  
 1156  
 Joane 998 999 1001  
 John 761 998 1001  
 Jonathan 225 235 552 1011  
 1227  
 Joseph 551 564 608 774 1084  
 Joshua 235  
 Judah 225  
 Judiah 352 355 358 381  
 Katherine Chapin 28 320 419  
 828 991 1010  
 Lydia 225 1011  
 Lydia Bangs 1011  
 Lydia Chandler 225 1011  
 Martin 761  
 Mary 71 74 98 105 212 225  
 227 235 352 404 419 438  
 496 564 608 740 757 761  
 762 774 856 1011 1012  
 1156  
 Mary Hale 577  
 Mary Newbold 1011  
 Mary Yates 225 419 619 879  
 991 1011 1012  
 Michael 235 774 1073 1075  
 1084  
 Nicholas 998  
 Orra Walter 219  
 Phebe 235  
 Phebe Trotter 635  
 Rachel 235 608  
 Rebecca 95 225 227 228 740  
 761 762 1011  
 Rhoda 235  
 Richard 10 28 29 74 78 89 91  
 95 105 158 170 183 212  
 219 225 227 320 352 404  
 419 438 496 541 575 576  
 581 608 619 635 655 733  
 740 761 762 828 829 848  
 856 879 920 991 992 999  
 1010 1011 1012 1084 1223  
 Robert 999 1001  
 Roger 999 1001  
 Rose 98 235 248 249  
 Ruth 98 249 267 268 1011  
 Samuel 219  
 Sarah 98 235 249 250 270 496  
 619 1011  
 Sarah Stout 608  
 Thomas 60 67 68 71 74 79 80  
 91 95 105 106 158 225 227  
 235 242 352 355 393 446  
 536 538 540 543 735 757  
 760 761 774 775 836 856  
 984 998 999 1001 1011 1019  
 1084 1129 1130 1131 1132  
 1172 1178 1189  
 Walter 419 999 1000 1001  
 William 225 1011  
 Zerach 91 95 104 225 227 228  
 235 537 635 763 1011

**HIGH**  
 John 556  
 William 1072 1084

**HIGLEY**  
 Samuel 541

**HILAIRE** 678 679 681

**HILBURN**  
 Thomas 61 446

**HILDRETH**  
 C. G. 617  
 Joseph 383  
 Thomas 159 160

**HILL (See Hull) 219 477**

Abraham 393  
 Agnes 1000  
 Benjamin 403  
 Enoch 91 403  
 Frances 1193  
 Frank Alden 1004  
 George 74 77 95 183 403 757  
 Henry 102  
 James 361 395  
 John 70 75 403 1084  
 Joseph 114 608 1058 1192  
 Nathaniel 70  
 Rachel Higgins 608  
 Sarah 1217  
 Thomas 50 731  
 Valentine 70  
 William 67 95 103 123 403  
 731 1156

**HILLARD (See Hillyer)**  
 John 395

**HILLARY HILLERY**  
**HILLIARY HILLIARD**  
**HILLIER HILLORY**  
 (See Hilaire) 472 484 505  
 Ann 426 848  
 Chamberly 482  
 Edward 482  
 James 620  
 Jane 482  
 John 482 489 609 726 768 779  
 Joseph 482  
 Martha Devonish 482  
 Nicholas 777  
 Stephen 482  
 Thomas 482 511 609 1162  
 William 426

**HILTON** 221 455 457 623  
 Agnes Gibson 1212  
 Ann Dudley 609  
 Charles 609 637 1189  
 Ebenezer 75  
 Edward 75 76 220 363 414  
 419 609 623 637 638 639  
 838 863 938 939 940 976  
 1188 1189 1212  
 Elizabeth 609  
 James 77 419  
 John 419 505 1212  
 Katharine 1189  
 Mary 76 419 609 863 938 939  
 940 1189  
 Rebecca 423 625 1212  
 Rebecca Symmons 609  
 Robert 782  
 Roger 609  
 Samuel 609  
 Sobriety 609  
 Susannah 609  
 Sybilla de Lumley 1188  
 Thomas 1212  
 William 75 76 85 220 363 414  
 419 505 609 623 637 638  
 870 1188 1212

**HILLYER** 126  
 John 121  
 Mathew 121

**HINCKMAN**  
 James 446  
 John 162 446 994 1010  
 Jonathan 1110

**HINCKLEY** 320 400 494 503  
 Bethia Lathrop 502  
 Bridget Bodfish 502  
 Elisha 400  
 Elizabeth 400 430 502 584 782  
 John 502  
 Marie 502  
 Mary 502 782  
 Mary Fitzrandolph 502 823  
 Mary Goodspeed 502

**HINCKLEY (Continued)**

Samuel 400 430 502 503 609  
 782 823  
 Sarah 430 502 782  
 Susan 782  
 Susannah 246 498 502 602  
 787  
 Thomas 246 400 430 498 502  
 503

**HIND HINDE HINDES**  
**HINDOS HYNES**  
 Benjamin 552  
 James 49 547 552 1151  
 Joane Lawrence 1000  
 John 50 67 68 103 108  
 Joseph 63 552  
 Peter 1040  
 Rebecca Sayre 1042  
 Samuel 50 552 556  
 Stephen 547 552 1042  
 William 1000

**HINE**  
 Charles Gilbert 29 143

**HINGHAM** 496  
 Edward 289

**HINKLE**  
 George 698  
 Henry 698

**HINMAN** 473  
 Royal R. 29 31 692

**HINNIS**  
 Charles 54

**HITCHCOCK**  
 Anthony 1035

**HITCHING**  
 F. K. 330 474  
 S. 330 474

**HIX (See Hicks)**  
 Thomas 974

**HIXON HICKSON**  
 Benjamin 1084  
 John 557 561  
 Joseph 557  
 Phebe Giles 720  
 William 113 114 395 558 720

**HOADLEY**  
 B. J. 923 929

**HOAGLAND HOGHLAND**  
**HOOGLANDT HOGHLANDT**  
 53 55  
 Anne 774  
 Christopher 52 55 1077 1106  
 1155 1156  
 Derrick 112 557 564 775  
 Dirck 124  
 Elizabeth 124  
 Garret 1084  
 John 446 775  
 Richard 557 564 1087

**HOBBART** 122  
 Josiah 779  
 Peter 584

**HOBBES**  
 Elizabeth 557  
 Morris 75

**HOBBY**  
 John 429 780  
 Martha 429

**HODGDON**  
 Nicholas 75

**HODGE**  
 John 338

**HODGIN**  
 Mary Antoinette 1171

**HODGSON HOGSON**  
 Robert 1009  
 William 346 348 540 542 543  
 622 736 1064 1068 1076  
 1081 1083 1084 1146 1147  
 1232



**HOER**  
Col. E. 923

**HOFF**  
Arbour 1031  
John 1084  
Mary 1031  
Peter 166 567  
Powell 1193  
William 698

**HOFFMAN** 116  
Nicholas 1070 1084

**HOFFMEYER HOFFMIRE**  
405 406 455 457  
Anna Maria Alricks 419  
L. B. 1192  
Mary 171 419 435 441  
Samuel 170 419 435  
William 419 609 1192

**HOGBIN**  
Dorothea 166

**HOGENA**  
Rachel Ball 1035

**HOGGE HOGG HOG HUGG**  
Grissel 337  
John 91 93 337 395

**HOKES**  
William 115

**HOLBERT**  
James 983

**HOLCOM HOLCOMB**  
John 557 564  
Mary 1031  
Nathaniel 1031  
Richard 1031

**HOLCORN**  
Catharine 1052  
Isaac 1052  
Joseph 1052 1053  
Peter 1052  
Rachel 1052  
Rhoda 1052 1053  
Simon 1053

**HOLDEN HOULDEN**

**HOLDING**  
Agnes Lawrence 1000  
Joseph 849  
Justinian 582  
Thomas 1000  
William 1058

**HOLDRON**  
Denius 162

**HOLE**  
Charles 49 547  
Lucretia 1042

**HOLGATE**  
Jerome B. 948

**HOLIDAY HOLLIDAY**  
Harry 1036  
Thomas 456

**HOLLAND (See Hollen)**  
Ann 1189  
Daniel 95 1189  
Elizabeth 91 249 1189  
Frances 1189  
Francis 115 249 541 1084  
Henry 157  
Louisa Jane 1212  
Margaret 250 1189  
Mary 249 250  
Sarah 111  
Thomas 59 95 1066 1189  
Winifred 95  
Winifred Pound 1189

**HOLLEN HOLLON**  
(See Holland)  
Elizabeth 98 249 268 821  
Francis 98 249 256 268 826  
Margaret 250  
Mary 98 249 250 256 268 272

**HOLLEN (Continued)**  
Mehitable 256 268  
Sarah 98 256  
Sarah Frost 268

**HOLLETT**  
George 54

**HOLLIMAN (See Holman)**  
Samuel 169

**HOLLINSHEAD**  
Daniel 345 1067 1083 1084  
1156  
Francis 1075 1084 1086  
John 91 395 446

**HOLLINGSWORTH**  
Henrietta 1171

**HOLLISTER** 289

**HOLLOWAY**  
Avis 829  
Elizabeth Bacon 622 829  
Jane 726  
John 622 829 874  
Olin E. 829  
Tobias 829

**HOLLY**  
Mary 245 280 823  
Joseph 245 280 823  
Rose 823

**HOLMAN HOLLIMAN** 169  
Alfred L. 960  
Elizabeth 331  
Francis 550 985  
Robert 68

**HOLMES HOLM HOLME** 55  
60  
Benjamin 446  
Frank R. 316  
Israel 395  
James 446  
John 166 395 446  
Jonathan 52 54 55 155 169  
172 446 507 1151 1156  
Joseph 122 124 1119  
Josiah 546  
J. T. 320  
Lydia 780 796  
Obadiah 60 68 121 122 123  
125 144 147 156 166 167  
168 169 172 320 395 507  
690 780 796 1111 1114 1115  
1117 1156  
Robert 91  
Samuel 162 1156

**HOLT**  
Elizabeth Harrison 773  
Nicholas 85  
Samuel 773

**HOLTON** 80  
Isabel Runyon 1217  
John 358 381 551 628 1087  
1098 1217 1218  
Joseph 1053  
Martha Runyon 628  
Sarah 1217  
Thomas 551

**HOLWORTHY**  
Richard 948 949

**HOMAN HOMANN** 103 497  
Benjamin 101 102 348  
Johann Baptist 497

**HOME HOMES (See Hume)**  
Andrew 340 1071 1076 1080  
1087  
Ann 399  
Archibald 446  
Elizabeth 1087  
John 350 1087  
Joseph 399

**HOMGALL**  
Charles 338

**HOMPTON**  
William 357 380

**HONEYMAN**  
A. Van Doren 23 29 31 51  
464 622 674 677 1029 1030  
1034

**HONMAN**  
John 50 547

**HONT (See Hunt)**  
Raef 289  
Thomas 289

**HOOD (See Hude)**  
Adam 98 338

**HOOF**  
Peter 91

**HOOKER**  
Annis 1172  
Francis 54  
Thomas 1172

**HOOKS HOOKE HOOK**  
Jane 95 227  
John 91 95 1071  
William 75 551 826 861 1087  
1183 1210

**HOOLMAN**  
Robert 67

**HOOPER**  
Charles 371 829  
Clement 552 1087  
Daniel 60 91 95 124 566 809  
829 1024  
Elizabeth 829  
Henry 829  
Isabella 829  
James 543 566 829 1087  
John 829 162  
King 829  
Maria 617 829  
Mary 91 95 280 538 829 1024  
1087  
Nicholas 1084 1087  
Reynolds 829  
Richard 371 829  
Robert 829 1070 1075 1076  
1087 1225  
Robert Lettuce 446 566 829  
1189  
R. S. 95  
Sarah 829

**HOOPS**  
Joshua 361

**HOOST**  
William 95 379

**HOOTON**  
John 395 446  
Thomas 166 395

**HOOVER**  
Herbert Clark 158 609 655  
658 843  
Theodore Jesse 609 843  
William H. 728

**HOPE**  
William 1058

**HOPER**  
John 162

**HOPHAM**  
Mary Painter 729 730 854  
Peter 729 730 854

**HOPKINS** 472 473  
Constance 218 438  
Ebenezer 446  
Giles 742  
Hannah 1155 1156  
John 74 95 348 963  
Samuel 103 104 154 507 1189  
Stephen 218 219 438 600

**HOPKINSON**  
Francis 446 983

**HOPLEY**  
John E. 958

- HOPPOCK**  
Cornelis 564  
James 775
- HOPWOOD**  
William 630
- HORABIN**  
John 169
- HORN HORNE**  
George 1169  
Simon 115 551 757  
William 115 551
- HORDELL**  
John 210
- HORNER** 80  
Frances 91 539 770 830  
Frances Brynson 830  
Isaac 771 788 829 830 1087  
1158  
John 74 79 91 95 170 395  
446 539 551 757 770 771  
774 788 822 829 830 1064  
1070 1080 1089 1136  
Joseph 1087  
Joshua 830  
Mary 829 830 1158  
Mary Farnsworth 822  
Rachel 830  
Samuel 552 771 830 1069 1070
- HORNET HORNETT**  
(See Harned)  
Jonathan 357 380 550  
Nathaniel 550
- HORRY**  
John 571
- HORSEMAN**  
Duke 1058  
William 1058
- HORSLEY**  
Charles 44 95
- HORSTE HORST**  
Elizabeth 125
- HORTON**  
Barnabas 779  
Benjamin 779 780  
Francis 75  
Joshua 552
- HOSIER (d'Hozier)**  
Charles Rene 608 609 682  
Samuel 582 609  
Ursula Streeter 609
- HOSKINS**  
Robert 155 877
- HOSLER**  
Peter 933
- HOSSTEAD**  
Jonas 108
- HOTTEN**  
John Camden 30 332 674 677
- HOUGH**  
Oliver 317
- HOUGHTON** 621  
Catherine Runyon 557  
Jane 557  
Joab 557  
John 95 557 771 1087  
Joseph 557  
Richard 557  
Thomas 557 1068
- HOULDEN (See Holden)**  
William 59
- HOULDING**  
Edmund 395
- HOUSE**  
Erasmus 103
- HOUSEL**  
John 775
- HOUSEMAN**  
Charles 121
- HOUTHOUT OUTHOUT**  
Fabius 102 172 359
- HOVIOF**  
Ocilia 98 112
- HOWARD** 475  
Dorothy 997  
Frances 534 997  
G. E. 535  
James 552  
John 503 738  
William 1087
- HOWARDINE HAWARDEN**  
Michael 1147  
Thomas 107 351 1142
- HOWDEN**  
Michael 446
- HOWE** 160 383  
Daniel 159 160 161  
Edward 582  
John 1058  
Paul S. 27
- HOWELL** 159 160 161  
Aaron 1189  
Benjamin 437  
Daniel 564 588 698 774 1058  
1189  
David 554 1189  
Edmond 395 844  
Edward 159 160 1189  
Elizabeth Smith 437  
George R. 32  
James 953  
John 95 844 1189  
Levi 1223  
Mary Bonham 588  
Mica 552  
Mordecai 1189  
Obediah 775  
Phebe Smith 1223  
Sarah 95 602 819 844 1189  
Simon 95 1189  
Thomas 395 446 1189
- HOWLAND**  
Elizabeth 786  
Henry 743 744  
Mary Newland 744  
Sarah 743 744
- HOYT** 433 476 502  
Albert H. 64 86 751  
David W. 319 321 323 500  
751  
Samuel 162
- HUAS**  
Richard 545
- HUBBARD** 320  
Benjamin 108  
George 610 848  
Hannah 617  
James 121 122 154 162 167  
168 170 211 1113  
John 799  
Rebecca Wells 799  
Sarah 799  
William 799
- HUBBELL**  
Nathaniel 342 551 731
- HUBER**  
John 54
- HUCKINS**  
Robert 75
- HUCKLINGS**  
Roger 880
- HUDDLESTONE**  
Joseph 124  
William 124 1026 1118
- HUDDY HUDIE (See Hude)**  
Hugh 91 446 546  
James 544
- HUDE HUDDIE HOOD**  
**HOODE**  
Adam 81 91 98 107 126 157  
245 256 262 269 340 347
- HUDE (Continued)**  
351 357 371 379 380 446  
533 539 540 541 543 546  
734 737 758 808 826 1062  
1063 1065 1066 1070 1073  
1076 1087 1122 1141 1156  
1170 1189  
Aeltje 152 777  
Agnes 256 269 1189  
Andrew 219  
Andries 151 152 153 411 776  
777  
Gertrude Bornstra 152  
James 219 358 362 381 446  
543 550 1087 1189  
John 98 163 256 262 269  
Marah 256  
Marion 245 808 1189  
Mary 256 269 371  
Peter 152 778  
Robert 256 269 357 380 446  
776 1087 1189  
Stephen 552
- HUDSON**  
Henry 121 147 163 167 505  
690 722 1189  
John 395  
Mary 812  
Robert 95  
Stephen 164  
Thomas 77  
William 91 95 347 540 545  
1087
- HUET HUETT HUIT**  
**HUITT** 681  
James 572  
John 572  
Joseph 169 172  
Randall 153 169 170 211  
Thomas 211  
Vincent 572
- HUFF**  
Charles 561 1058  
Derick 114  
Joseph 561  
Powell 114  
Richard 157  
Thomas 114 561 1058  
Tunis 561  
William 561 1058
- HUGBERTS**  
Catherine 703
- HUGG (See Hogge)** 395  
John 446 1104
- HUGGINS**  
Rachel Borrowes 801  
Roger 796
- HUGHES**  
Elijah 383  
Hugh 546  
Humphrey 382 446  
James 1087  
John 123  
Judith 382  
Memucan 383  
Richard 540 1087  
William 395
- HUGHSTIS**  
Walter 395
- HUGLAND** 55
- HULING**  
Jacob 446
- HULIT HULITT HULLITT**  
**HULET HULETT**  
George 169 172 1087 1151  
1155 1156  
John 1016  
Thomas 1068  
Timothy 552  
Zibiah 1016



**HULL HULLE deHULLE  
deHYLL HOLL HOLLE  
HOOLE (See Hall) 1 10 20**

84 88 120 134 135 136 157  
170 172 175 177 187 198  
199 201 219 224 285 290  
298 317 320 325 328 364  
413 422 435 449 455 472  
476 484 676 677 687

Abigail 235  
Abner 1192  
Adele 936  
Agnes 291  
Alienor 135  
Amy Eleanor 135  
Ann 831 1209  
Anna 620  
Anne Duer 1190  
Anne Dunham 177 217 218  
603 611 831 938 1178  
Anne Scott 1191 1192  
Artemissa Scribner 217 218 612  
834 880 917 932 934 935  
998  
Benia 67  
Benjamin 20 50 55 59 67 68  
69 70 71 73 74 76 78 79  
89 91 95 98 104 105 106  
115 134 135 142 151 182  
217 218 223 224 235 242  
285 286 288 343 351 352  
355 356 358 364 371 379  
380 393 403 413 416 442  
456 514 517 532 536 537  
538 539 540 541 542 543  
544 545 546 549 575 581  
594 601 602 610 616 628  
630 643 655 691 700 705  
712 716 718 719 734 735  
741 744 745 757 759 774  
775 776 788 796 805 830  
831 834 836 844 854 866  
880 934 935 963 985 991  
1011 1020 1023 1028 1029  
1031 1046 1048 1053 1055  
1056 1057 1065 1066 1068  
1070 1076 1078 1079 1080  
1082 1077 1091 1096 1097  
1098 1129 1131 1132 1138  
1152 1154 1155 1156 1158  
1165 1173 1176 1178 1179  
1180 1190 1210 1223 1226  
1232

Catherine 831  
Catherine Westbrook 1191  
1235  
Charles E. 1191  
Clinton T. 475  
Cora Dell 917 932 933 934  
Cornelia 1053 1057  
Dodovah 638 830 874 1190  
1191  
Dorothy 1190  
Dorothy Parker 1000  
Edward 135 1082  
Elias 957  
Elizabeth 95 226 227 235 594  
600 601 608 830 831 832  
1011 1053 1054 1190  
Elizabeth Manning 842  
Elizabeth Slater 866  
Elizabeth Smith 217 218 610  
788 834 934 935 1173 1234  
Elizabeth Weygant 831  
Esther 235  
Eunice 235 831 1179  
George 134 183 475 697  
George Washington 135 151  
217 218 426 546 608 610  
612 655 834 917 932 933  
934 935 937 938 939 940

**HULL (Continued)**

998 1018 1184 1196 1204  
1226

Gershom 74 79 91 95 193 200  
235 539 649 757 831 832  
1072 1087

Grace 98 235 249 267 268 618  
743 830

Grissell 1190  
Hannah 77 235 576 610 1171  
1180

Hannah Fernside 830 874  
Hepzibah 95 228 235 832 877  
Hope 830 874

Hopestill 227 228 235 720 759  
852

Hopewell 55 60 69 71 72 73  
74 76 78 80 82 87 88 89  
91 95 104 105 134 170 184

206 223 224 227 228 235  
242 324 343 344 351 352  
355 379 388 391 403 442  
446 456 479 507 514 517  
518 519 523 524 526 530  
531 532 536 537 538 539  
540 542 543 551 581 600  
610 622 626 627 643 691  
707 712 734 735 736 740  
741 745 757 759 766 769  
792 831 852 957 984 991  
1028 1029 1066 1075 1080  
1087 1098 1129 1131 1133  
1138 1151 1154 1155 1156  
1158 1190 1194

Humphrey 157 610 655 697  
1080 1087 1180

Imogene 429

Isaac 134 177 203 204 217  
218 235 325 441 456 603  
610 611 620 655 694 697  
775 831 938 1158 1161 1162  
1178 1180 1191 1203 1209  
1222

Isabella Reid 610  
Jacob 831 1082 1179  
James R. 775  
James W. 135  
Jane Robinson 1192  
Jasper Girard 429 932 933 935  
937 957 1166 1204  
Joane 1190  
Joane Coffin 291  
Joane Peson 134 290 842  
John 85 134 135 170 172 217  
218 235 290 339 357 380  
420 441 576 610 620 655  
775 1000 1084 1087 1098  
1169 1184 1191 1192 1209  
1211 1232 1235 1240

John Charles Fremont 10 29  
135 920 932 938 940 954  
Joseph 50 75 77 91 95 134  
135 180 203 227 228 235  
290 291 406 413 416 456  
475 541 546 547 578 581  
589 608 610 611 616 634  
655 657 681 679 698 716  
775 830 832 842 848 869  
874 880 938 956 962 1028  
1059 1068 1075 1082 1087  
1098 1158 1159 1162 1178  
1179 1190 1191 1192 1209  
1217 1222 1223

Laura Evaline 934  
Lewis Wesley 932 933 934  
Lewis Westbrook 1192  
Lydia 235 610  
Manning 832  
Margaret 235 830  
Margaret Martin 832 1028  
Margaret Munday 832

**HULL (Continued)**

Martha 235 242 1053 1054

Mary 95 227 228 235 242 626  
627 830 831 852 878 1176  
1201 1210

Mary Jane 1204  
Mary Jane Monnette 429 929  
Mary Manning 227 439 600  
601 616 830 831 832 869  
878 1210

Mary Martin 479 626 627 740  
759

Mary Seward 830  
Massie Vaughan 441  
Mehitable 91

Mercy 227 228 235 378 439  
454 540 611 821 832 869  
878 1210

Mercy Jewel 832  
Meshach 831 1179  
Moses 235 832  
Naomi 634 1190  
Nancy 1234

Olive Adelaide 135 217 218  
285 286 325 420 426 429  
612 641 848 855 864 917  
927 932 933 934 937 940  
998 1085 1159 1162 1204

Oliver 135  
Patience 1190 1191  
Peter 1053 1054 1057  
Phebe Hunt 831  
Phineas 638  
Priscilla 1190 1191  
Puella Follett 135  
Rachel 91 98 235 242 248 249  
575 744 830 1179  
Rachel Yorke 442 610 616 744  
805 830 1011  
Rebecca 623  
Reuben 637 638 830 831 874  
1053 1054 1057 1190  
Rhoda Martin 831  
Richard 134 135 137 203 344  
697 1082  
Robert 134 290  
Ruth 95 226 227 235 242 759  
792 845 1166 1190

Samuel 55 59 68 69 71 74 76  
79 91 95 98 105 106 134  
193 224 227 235 352 355  
378 403 439 531 537 542  
601 610 616 741 757 830  
831 832 842 853 869 878  
880 1029 1053 1054 1071  
1087 1129 1130 1132 1138  
1139 1155 1156 1158 1169  
1190 1210 1213 1232

Sarah 95 226 227 235 788 830  
831 1053 1054 1165 1179  
1182 1190

Sarah Bennett 203  
Sarah Drake 594 601 602 610  
705 1179  
Stephen 957  
Susan 932 935 1173  
Susan Vaughan 217 218 441  
Susanna 235 1053 1054  
Susannah Stelle 96 227 228  
610 830 869 1178 1217  
Temperance 235 616 1190  
Thomas 134 290 829 842  
Tristram 95 235 242 291 551  
598 831 1190

William 134 135 290 505 842  
William Christie 475 1058  
Zeriah 831

**HULLEY (See Hull)**  
Joseph 547

**HULMES HULMS**  
(See Holmes)

**HULMES (Continued)**

Israel 446  
Jonathan 87 363 387  
Obadiah 125 126 144 255

**HUME**

Andrew 1151  
Hannah 1228  
John 59 243 347 507 1144  
1145 1147 1151  
Katherine 98 249 269

**HUMPHREY HUMPHREYS**

Jeston 1071  
Joshua 446  
Mary 1087  
Rebecca 957  
Walter 77 796

**HUNKING**

Hercules 75  
John 75  
Mark 75

**HUNLOCK 395**

Edward 394 395 446 698

**HUNT 114**

Abigail 1192  
Ann 588 611  
Anna 832 855  
Anne Brewster 863  
David 832  
Edward 109 113 114 557 558  
611 832 1058 1192  
Elizabeth 1192  
Elizabeth Phillips 832  
Ezra M. 567  
Hannah 1192  
Jeane 832  
John 561 611 763 832 1058  
John E. 322  
Jonathan 1192  
Joseph 156  
Josiah 1073 1079 1087 1088  
Katherine Bishop 277 281  
Martha 1192  
Mary 611 832  
Mercy Hull 611 832  
Phebe 831  
Phoebe 611  
Ralph 109 113 114 395 545  
556 557 558 561 564 588  
611 630 775 780 788 832  
835 1058 1192  
Richard 114 611 832 1192  
1193 1222  
Samuel 113 114 558 561 588  
611 771 832  
Sarah 1192  
Sarah Betts 1192  
Sarah Roy 832  
Solomon 277 281 357 380 550  
1079  
Susanna 556 788  
Thomas 832 1192  
William 395 541 544

**HUNTER 575**

John 1143  
Jonathan 1070  
Robert 112 385 446 539 698  
711 1068 1079 1083  
Thomas 1088

**HUNTINGTON 475 568**

E. B. 321  
Ruth 1200  
Samuel 58 554  
Simon 321  
Thomas 53 117 119 446 1151  
1156

**HUNTRESS**

George 75

**HURD (See Heard)**

Dena D. 321  
Phebe 1206

**HURLBURT**

Archer Butler 964

**HURRY**

Anne Dixon 1001  
William 1001

**HURT**

Joseph 211

**HUSE**

Abel 85

**HUTCHINS HUTCHINGS**

Abram 1035  
George 1035  
Hugh 708  
John 85 1118 1121  
Margaret 1035  
Phebe 1039  
Phillip 219  
Samuel 1039  
Sarah Gilman 708

**HUTCHISON****HUTCHINSON****HUTCHESON 322 614**

Amos 1088  
Ann 756  
Benjamin 1088  
Duncan 362 1088  
Edward 152  
George 395 446 564 1075 1104  
James 358 381  
John 338 557 768 1088 1194  
Jonathan 552  
J. R. 401  
Joseph 1088  
Ralph 1110  
Robert 1077  
Thomas 395 557 779 1194  
William 321 358 381 552 1088

**HUTTON**

Alexander 1069  
Elijah 54  
Elizabeth 1156  
John 1069 1088  
Richard 337  
Samuel 1156

**HUYBERTS**

Susanna 653

**HUYUESANT**

Margaret 210

**HYDE (See Hude)**

Adam 374  
Ann Elizabeth Runyon 627  
Edward 98 446  
James 557 558 629  
Jesse 561  
John 627 1088  
Marion 374  
Mary 374 375  
Rachel 558 602 629  
Robert 374 375

**HYDER HIDER**

William 1098

**HYER**

Jacob 776

**HYGINES (See Higgins) 88**

Eliakim 89

**HYLLE**

Sir Robert 290

**HYMAN HYMEN**

Harry E. (Mrs.) 664 867  
Henry (Mrs.) 1221  
Mina 664

**HYNDS**

Stephen 342

**HYNES (See Hines)**

Charles 170  
Jonathan 733

**I****IEMANS**

Andries 153 702

**ILNES**

Abner 68 547

**ILSLEY ILLSLEY ISLEY****ILSLY ILSLEE INSLY****INSLIE 55 59 82 185 740**

Abner 547

Ann 256 262 269 1193

Barbara 245 577 744 832 1193

Benjamin 552 832 1088 1193

David 98 115 256 262 269 540

1193

Elisha 82 85 86 91 98 210 245

357 380 832 519 525 531

532 1088 1098 1139 1165

1193

Elizabeth 98 112 374

Gage 375

Grace 1088

Hannah 249 256 269 276 540

738 832 1165 1193 1194

Hannah Batchelder 1193

Hannah Poor 832 1193

Isaac 245 1193

Joanna 375

Joanna Herriott 374 375

John 82 85 86 91 98 112 210

245 256 262 269 374 375

392 446 499 531 532 533

536 539 540 544 566 734

735 800 832 1062 1078 1088

1139 1140 1141 1163 1193

Jonathan 91 98 219 256 269

357 374 380 539 540 541

544 550 1070 1088 1098

1163 1193

Joseph 245 256 269 552 1070

1088 1193

Lydia 1193

Margaret 374

Mary 98 245 256 269 499 744

832 1070 1193 1194

Mary Ayres 247 249 276 738

Rebekah 256 269 1193

Samuel 1088

Sarah 244 245 262 577 744

832 1193 1194

Sarah Little 1193

Thomas 540

William 85 91 98 115 157 245

247 249 256 262 269 276

379 532 539 577 732 734

738 744 832 1063 1084 1088

1100 1139 1165 1193 1194

Zebulon 374

**IMLAY**

John 1067

Samuel 1077

**INGHAM**

Jonas 557

**INGLIE**

William 91

**INGLISS**

Thomas 1077 1088

**INGOLDESBY**

Richard 446 698

**INGRAHAM INGRAM**

Elizabeth Blackford 1175

Thomas 1175

**INIANS INNIAINS INYANS**

(Orig. Onions) 556

Henry 1088

John 60 74 91 95 155 156 362

400 404 446 456 537 543

574 611 757 769 856 1021

1024 1065 1088 1136 1152

1156

Margaret 611

Marie 95

Mary 574 1024

Robert 611

Thomas 611



**INOINES**

John 391

**INNES**

Gilbert 77

J. H. 817

**INYARD INYART**

John 115 357 380 550

Jollis 121

Trientie 124

Yellis 124

**IRELAND**

John 77 91 347 358 381 540

545 757 1076 1077 1079

1081 1088 1145 1146

Thomas 107 163

**IRVING**

Washington 535

**ISAACS ISAACKS**

Abram 1068 1084

**ISHTON**

Mato 545

**ISLESTINE ISLETON**

(See Usleton)

Elener 541

Jacob 1083

Katherine 540 541

Mathias 358 380 550 1088

1098

Robert 1088

**IVES**

John 1088

Miles 582

**IVORISS**

Hendrick 391

**J****JABROWSKY (See Zabriskie)**

67

Alberdt 67

Jackor 67

**JACKSON 473**

Andrew 1227

Annabel 338

Deliverance 812

Eleanor 631

Elizabeth 278 281 631

F. Nevill 961

Francis 29 60

James 544 800 1068

John 75 338 631 768

Mary 278

Phebe 278

Richard 75

Robert 107 109 152 163 778

Thomas 338

William 338

**JACOBS**

Aaron 95

Aeltje 1235

Christopher 125

Elizabeth 1200

Eptkey 1156

Esther 1152

Hendrick 1105

John 999

Margaret 999

Mary Gilman 614

Nicholas 614

Peter 57

Symon 1152

Thomas 1156

Walling 1152

**JACOBSON JACOBSEN**

(See Jacobus)

Aroy 554

Christian 162

Cornelius 697

Edna L. 664 1017

**JACOBSON (Continued)**

Gruna 395

John 109

Joris 411

Peter 1111

**JACOBUS (See Jacobson)**

Donald Lines 309 311 315 316

378 475 949

Hendrick 555

Jan 556

Johannis 556

John 109

Peter 556

**JACQUES (See Jaquish)****JACQUET**

Jean Paul 778

Paul 395

**JAGGER**

John 159

**JAMIANE**

Nicholas 124

**JAMES II 333****JAMES, Duke of York 46 47 62**

78 102 184 386 1069

**JAMES, Earl of Perth 51 79**

387 388 389 1152

**JAMES**

Ab. 227

Bartlett Burliegh 474 508

Benjamin 74 79 95 227 543

757 835

Elizabeth 226 227

James 227

Mary Gilman 227

Richard 67 115 125 210 540

Robert 1088

Sarah 541

Sarah Shelton 227 834

Thomas 1088

William 169 201 210

**JAMISON JAMESON**

Archibald 338

David 338 345 417 456 1067

1079 1082 1083 1088 1120

Jacob 1088 1094

J. Franklin 474 508

William 1088

**JANEWAY 10 406**

Carrie Lucille 218 426 930

1162

George 1124 1194

G. Harold 604

Jacob 775 1194

James 611

Maria Roome 1194

Martha G. Leiper 1194

Richard 1088 1194

Sarah 1194

Sarah Van Zandt 1194

William 574 611 1194

William Francis 10 321 426

611 920

William Ralph 321 611

**JANS JANSE JANSEN**

Abraham 152 1194

Aert 395

Anna 615

Annetje 152

Anthony 152 153 817

Bastian 697

Christian 57

Claas 395 446

Clau 206

Coert 567

Cornelius 109 152

Femmetje 804

Femmetje Hermans 1194

Francyntje 399

Hendrick 109 116 399 780

Jan 697

Jiles 109

**JANS (Continued)**

Lawrence 116 122 157

Mary 123

Maudlinn 793

Neeltje 411 798

Nicholas 1194

Peter 121 152 155

Pieter 1194

Pieterje 411

Reuben 567

Symon 411

Teunis 58 1194

Ytie 1180

**JANSENVAN**

Cluos 55

**JANVRIN**

Jean 75

**JAQUART**

Charles 571

**JAQUISH JAKES****JAKES**

Abigail 375 748

Alice Lawrence 1000

Ann 98 249 250 270

Ann Knight 245 748

Annabel 375

Christian 375

Daniel 748

David 489

Deliverance Allen 247 249 269

749

Elizabeth 748

Hannah 256 269 375 499 744

748 749 1230

Henry 59 72 80 81 84 85 86

87 89 91 98 102 107 209

245 256 262 269 343 351

355 537 375 380 499 507

514 517 519 531 578 691

732 733 744 745 747 748

749 754 835 1074 1088 1139

1156 1181

Jeffry 1156

John 98 112 219 247 249 250

256 269 521 533 539 540

541 542 590 732 748 749

1066 1077 1088

Jonathan 91 98 219 256 269

379 521 533 732 748 749

1088

Martha 375

Mary 256 269 375 748 749

1042

Moses 749 1036 1052

Richard 256 269 578 748 749

1088

Ruth 748

Samuel 98 112 248 249 256

269 357 375 380 553 749

1067

Sarah 256 262 269 375 748

749

Sarah Cutter 269 749

Stephen 748 1088

Susanna 98 112 256 269 748

749

Susannah Merrick 249 250

256 748

Thomas 1000

William 256 269 375 749

**JARMYN**

John 124

**JARREAU 418****JARVIS**

Jabez 557 561

Stephen 568

**JASPER**

Ann 812

**JAY (See Joy) 54 321 681**

Augustus 126 503 1080

Cassius M. 218

**JAY (Continued)**

Hannah 54 60 170 218 1155  
1156 1157  
Joan Gallop 218  
John 215 218 1080  
Mercy Bartlett 218  
Pierre 126  
Thomas 218

**JEFFERS**

Rachel 1041

**JEFFRY JEFFERY**

JEFFERYS JEFFERIES 60  
Andrew 1089 1152  
Caleb 731  
Francis 54 210 215 1155 1156  
Jeremiah 845  
Thomas 732

**JEGOU JIGON JEGOW**

JAGON 300 655  
John 572  
Lydia 617  
Martlett 95  
Mary 95  
Peter 95 102 165 172 206 387  
395 405 446 611 697 725  
726 1157  
Pierre 611

**JELLISON**

John 547

**JELPELTON**

George 1041  
Sarah Lambert 1041

**JEMSON 588****JENANANE**

Steuven 125

**JENENS**

David 547

Samuel 547

**JENKINS 477**

Job 60  
John 167 169  
Jonathan 383  
Mary 1039  
Nathaniel 446  
Reginald 75

**JENKS**

Ann 593

**JENNER**

Rachel 402

Thomas 402

**JENNESS**

Francis 75  
John Scribner 29 364 414

**JENNINGS**

Benjamin 552  
David 50 547 732  
Henry 166 395  
Joanna Little 1042  
Jacob 50  
John 68 71 91 159 162 375  
430 538 622 726 736 757  
1194  
Nicholas 109  
Samuel 49 91 166 395 446  
546 547 698 1103  
Sarah 375 791  
Zebulon 49 547 552 556 1042

**JENNISON**

William 582

**JERALEMON**

Johannes 555

**JERLEY**

John 446

**JERMYN 124**

Stephen 125

**JEROME 350****JERONISON**

John 121

**JERSON**

John 54 1155 1156

**JERVIS**

Martin 395

**JESSUP**

Edward 780  
John 159 160

**JEURIANS**

Jannetje 1180

**JEWELL**

Abigail Bryant 1042  
Alice 999  
Anne 999  
Cornelius 835  
Elizabeth 1041  
George 50 55 58 71 74 77 78  
79 89 91 95 104 105 106  
107 109 123 144 348 352  
355 547 552 611 696 728  
757 778 793 835 850 1042  
1128 1152 1155 1156 1189

Helen 998

Isaac 552

Jane 835

John 49 358 380 446 546 552  
835 998 999

Joris 289

Joseph 958

Mary 835

Mercy 832

Richard 550

Samuel 611

Sarah 791 835

Susanna Pangburne 611

Thomas 321 611 831 835 1058

William 551 558

**JEWETT**

Benjamin 75

Isaac Appleton 317

Joseph 75 634

**JEYOUNG**

Jacob 125 126

Jaqus 125

**JILES (See Giles)**

Mathew 59

**JINKENS (See Jenkins)**

Robert 437

**JOB JOBB JOBBS**

George 54 60 171 551 1156  
John 55 60 169 211 550 1088  
1156

Mary 436

**JOES**

John 1152

**JOHN**

Daniel 58

JOHN, Earl of Bath 386 389

JOHN, Earl of Stair 128 456

**JOHNES**

Anne Brewster 372

Benjamin 773

Daniel 773 1088

David 773

Elizabeth 1042

Esther 773

Grace Fitzrandolph 773

Hannah 773

Martha Marsh 1042

Mary 1042

Richard 539 1162 1194 1195

Samuel 773

Sarah 773

Stephen 773 1088

William 372 1042

**JOHNSON JOHNSTON****JOHNSTONE****JOHNSTOWN JOHNSON**

Aaron 125

Abraham 372 375

Albert 1071

Andrew 293 340 346 357 446  
543 550 714 892 1062 1063  
1064 1067 1068 1072 1073  
1074 1079 1081 1082 1083  
1088 1089 1156

**JOHNSON (Continued)**

Anglice 116  
Ann 1035

Anthony 162

Augustus 575 1080 1089

Carson 162 1106

Christian 630

Collins H. 1227

Cornelius 357 380 550

David 554 1074 1089

Deborah Barren 372 375

Dirck 1115

Dower 375

Edward 429

Eliphalet 58 554 776

Elizabeth 235 521 733 1089

1095 1223

Elisha 520

Esther 375

Euphemia 714

Evelyn Lois 935

Ezekial 554

Fred J. 935

Garret 1058

George 91 338 575 1088 1089

Hendrick 74 95 235 399 757

1067 1089

Henry David Edward 426

Hezekiah 554

Isabel 764 1232

James 39 75 91 334 339 389

565 1138 1152

James Paul 935

Jane Ludwig 426 1204

Janet 430

Jean 493

John 54 58 61 95 105 109 117

119 157 162 235 293 334

338 339 340 346 347 348

349 352 392 446 447 493

508 546 550 561 565 566

731 1058 1063 1064 1067

1068 1069 1070 1073 1074

1076 1077 1081 1084 1087

1088 1089 1123 1135 1136

1144 1146 1155 1156 1232

Jooster 395

Jonathan 1063

Joseph 58 357 380 520 521

554 1067 1074 1156

Lamb 68

Lawrence 162

Lemuel 554

Lewis 357 380 446 550 1062

1064 1068 1071 1072 1073

1074 1089 1095

Levi 1080

Martha 429

Mary 235 634 1073

Mathias 550

Maude E. 23

Mindail 545

Mindert 1074 1088

Nathaniel 554

Nicholas 378

Patience Gould 575

Peter 121 122 123 124 1088

1110 1114 1117 1118 1209

Richard 166 395 446

Rulph 821

Rut 630 1058 1088

Samuel 552 554

Sarah 227 426

Stephen 1073 1089

Thomas 54 68 91 117 119 155  
166 207 388 390 391 393  
446 507 520 521 547 554  
1072 1074 1088 1089 1152  
1155 1156

Timothy 554

Uzal 554



**JOHNSON** (Continued)

William 53 58 91 101 102 103  
123 125 213 214 348 395  
521 551 698 732 733 768  
1111 1114 1156 1222

**JOHONNOT**

Daniel 493

**JOLESON**

John 50 547

**JOLINE**

Andrew 489 776  
John 552

**JOLLY JOLLEY**

Charles 358 381 1089  
Jean 1062

John 357 380 550 1062 1089

**JONCKER JUNKER**

Lambert 835

**JONE**

Poeter 126

**JONES**

Abraham 227  
Abigail 1165 1195  
Benjamin 59 74 79 91 95 112  
235 242 367 370 533 568  
583 632 703 707 708 747  
757 792 835 862 1062 1080  
1088

Caleb 1195

Catherine Decker 835

Daniel 50 115 256 269 1195

Dorcas 1195 1196

Edward 74 88 89 91 95 98  
115 121 160 235 248 249  
256 269 349 533 538 630  
737 814 824 835 857 1066  
1079 1084 1089 1156 1195

Elijah 235 1195

Eliphalet 115 256 269 357 375  
380 550 877 1195

Elizabeth 226 227 808 1173

Esther 235 835 1195

Hannah 256 269 1180 1195

Hester 256 269 1195

Iezekiah 1065

Isaac 1195

James 227

Jane 256 269 1195

Jane Cone 248 249 269 1195

Joanna 98 112 835

Job 1058

Jeffery 48 50 95 101 102 103  
211 342 348 447 541 547  
552 732 733 780 984 1165  
1181 1195

John 49 91 98 105 211 352  
531 532 536 538 568 835  
1089 1156 1180

Katherine 541

Lydia 235 1195

Margaret 256 269 1195

Marion Douglas 316

Mary 98 242 249 267 367 370  
835 862 1181

Mary Alger 583 747

Mary Gilman 707 747 792

Mary Stelle 877

Moses 256 269 1195

Obadiah 1039

Rachel 235 1195

Richard 60 98 115 256 269  
357 362 380 507 540 544  
550 552 566 734 1062 1074  
1089 1152 1156 1163 1195  
1211

Robert 169

Samuel 235 554 1058 1195

Sarah 235 256 269

Sarah Spencer 835

Sarah Stockton 632 703

Spencer 235 835

**JONES** (Continued)

Susannah 98 249 269 589 1166  
1195

Tamar 820

Thomas 164 378 1110

William 50 67 68 74 91 98  
173 536 552 734 757 760  
1065 1089 1097 1180 1195

Wolford 125

W. Worthey 31

Zerviah 235

**JONKEN**

Lonbert 67

**JOOST**

Burger 109

**JOOSTEN**

Symon 152

**JOOSTER**

John 395

**JORALOMAN**

Halmagh 555

Jacob 58

**JORDAN**

David Starr 9 952 977

Elizabeth Beaumont 1001

Henry 1001

Robert 75

**JORISEN JURRIANSE**

Harmen 555 1122

**JORISSEN JORRISSE****JURIANESSE** 122

Stephen 109

Teunis 152

Thomas 58

**JORUEE**

John 1120

**JOSEPH**

Edward 289

Frank L. 727 728

Vivien 1203

**JOSEPHSON**

Bertha E. 642

**JOSSELYN JOSLIN**

Joel Sawtell (Mrs.) 798

J. 959

**JOURD**

Malliard 123

**JOURDAN** (See Jordan)

Michael 571

William 571

**JOURNEY JURNEY****JOURNEAU** 126 681

Abraham 158

Jean 121 144

John 121

Moillart 121 489 1018

Philippe 158

**JOY** (See Jay)

Hannah 54 218

H. H. 321

Joane Gallup 218

John 218

Mercy Bartlett 218

Thomas 151 218

**JOYCE**

Henry 447

Jane Cummings 814

**JUDD**

Elizabeth Stockton 632

Sarah Freeman 417

Thomas 417

William 632

**JUDKINS**

Joseph 705

**JUNIGE**

Nicolas 289

**JUNIS**

Gilbert 1152

Gyles 1152

**JUNK**

James 338

**K****KAIGHN KAIGHIN**

John 395 447

**KALM** 81**KAMACK**

Nathaniel 1156

**KARMAN** (See Carman)

Richard 545

**KASTNER**

Paul 785

**KARTER** (See Carter)

Nicolas 289

**KATERLIN** (See Caterlin)

Francis 541

John 541

**KATTMABER**

Magdalen 337

**KAY KAYE**

Benjamin 738

Edward 613

Margaret 613

John 447 738 883

**KEAN**

Hamilton F. 139 658

**KEARNY KEARNEY** 321 455

457

Alexander 737

Elizabeth 420 1184

Elizabeth Brittain 835

Elizabeth Britz 420 575

Elizabeth Lawrence 997

Euphame 1081

Francis 575

Isabella 340

James 575

J. Lawrence 45

Joanna Lenox 575 835

John 1081 1090

Lawrence 997

Michael 151 339 420 543 575

835 997 1062 1064 1068

1069 1084 1090 1156

Phillip 339 357 380 420 447

550 575 1063 1064 1074

1075 1076 1078 1080 1087

1088 1090 1184

Ravand 420

Rebecca 284

Sarah Morris 420

Stephen W. W. 803

Susanna 284

Thomas 1068 1089 1090

**KEASBEY**

Edward 447

**KEELER** 477

Ralph 429

**KEEMS**

Joseph 447

**KEIFER**

Sarah J. Harris 320

**KEITH**

Charles Penrose 955

George 61 63 91 98 110 190

279 280 293 334 337 339

346 347 349 361 456 548

575 622 736 891 892 959

962 992 1016 1069 1070

1072 1090 1143 1152 1180

1196

Isabel 95

John 1145

**KELLER**

Annie Lee 1196

George 1196

**KELLOGG**

Adele Hull 926 933 934 935

941 954 961 1189 1196

Leonard G. 934 937

**KELLY**

Abigail 751 1196  
 Daniel 122 1115  
 David 1214  
 Deborah 1035  
 Elisha 256 269  
 Elizabeth 257 269  
 Hannah 256 257 262 269  
 John 85 91 115 338 357 380  
 550 809 1196  
 Katherine 256 262 269 338  
 Mary 91 257 262 269 809 830  
 950  
 Nugent 256 257 262 269 357  
 380 1174 1196  
 Owen 1196  
 Richard 257 269  
 Samuel 357 380 550 1196  
 Sarah 809 950 1196  
 Sarah Runyon 1214  
 Susanna 1196  
 William 1075 1196  
 William Insley 257 269

**KELSEY KELSIE**

Daniel 553  
 Joseph 349 1156  
 Prudence Bird 1165

**KEMBLE (See Kimball)****KEMERER**

Donald 1238

**KEMP**

Edward 738  
 William 54

**KEMPER**

Jacob 551

**KENDALL 592**

Anne Cole 612  
 Francis 321 611 871  
 Hannah 611  
 Isaac 475 593 611 629 920  
 Israel 611  
 Jacob 611  
 James 611  
 John 505 611  
 Katherine 998  
 Mary 611  
 Mary Chapman 593 611  
 Mary Russell 611 629  
 Samuel 611  
 Thomas 77 92 95 321 611  
 William 998

**KENDRICK**

J. M. D. 961

**KENFIELD (See Camfield)**

Mathew 53

**KENN**

Joseph 447

**KENNARD**

Edward 75

**KENNEDY**

Archibald 1075  
 Ellsworth 1204  
 Isabella Miller 1204  
 John 1196  
 Thad 1204

**KENNY**

John 338  
 Richard 547  
 Thomas 811

**KENO**

Susannah 788

**KENSY (See Kinsey)**

John 98

**KENT**

Abigail 751  
 Ann 245 750  
 Charity Freeman 714  
 David 89 92 98 115 245 257  
 269 357 380 550 750 751  
 766 1063

**KENT (Continued)**

Eleanor 245 288 750  
 Elizabeth 98 245 247 249 426  
 583 750 848  
 Geoffrey 505  
 Hannah 98 245 249 251 274  
 578 750 751 1228  
 Hannah Illsley 249  
 Henry 598 726  
 James 83  
 Jane 257  
 Jane Scott 249 250 269 751  
 Jeanette 426  
 John 358 381 551 750 1063  
 1090 1162  
 Katherine 262  
 Margery 245 750  
 Martha Dalrymple 598  
 Mary 245 750 751 1200  
 Nugent 249  
 Penelope 632  
 Rebecca 244 245 707 745 746  
 750  
 Richard 83 84 85 244 505 581  
 583 745 746 750 1001  
 Sarah 750  
 Stephen 56 59 80 82 83 85 86  
 87 89 92 98 107 115 245  
 249 250 257 269 288 343  
 351 501 507 514 518 519  
 523 524 531 585 691 745  
 749 750 751 766 790 1063  
 1076 1090 1140 1141 1152  
 1182 1196 1200  
 Susannah 257 269 751  
 Thomas 395  
 Thomasine 726  
 William 375 395 714

**KEPHART**

Calvin I. 23 69 332 403 469  
 600 602

**KERNES**

Thomas 378

**KERR**

John 358 380 1069  
 Samuel 1090  
 Walter 61 338

**KERRY**

John 95 105 352

**KERTLAND**

Philip 159

**KESTER 322**

Sarah Laing 277  
 Stephen 277

**KESTHEAD**

Sarah 55

**KETALLAZ**

Abraham 158

**KETCHELL KITCHELL**

Robert 521  
 Samuel 507 691

**KETCHUM KITCHAM 473**

Daniel 1090  
 John 164 558 568 779  
 Jonathan 1090  
 Richard 557  
 Samuel 109

**KETTERIL**

Murdin 1075

**KEVE**

J. F. 1198

**KEY**

John 395

**KEYES 473**

Robert 582

**KEYSBY**

Edward 166

**KEYSE**

John 836

**KEYSER**

Adrian 651  
 John 1090 1095

**KEYT**

John 731

**KIDNEY**

Jacob 555

**KIEFT 411 596**

William 690 697 994

**KIERSTED KIERSTED 55**

Hans 555

**KILLINGWORTH**

Agnes 1212  
 Prudence 836  
 Prudence Smith 836  
 Thomas 74 95 157 166 175  
 187 189 190 191 197 198  
 199 201 361 592 757 835  
 836 865

**KILLOCK**

Simon 487

**KILPATRICK 317 318 319 320**

321 322 323 324 356 871  
 Marion Douglas 316 322 324  
 Robert Jackson 316

**KIMACRY**

Thomas 163

**KIMBALL KIMBLE****KEMBLE 321 475 592 655**

Abigail 612 630 865  
 Ann 612  
 Benjamin 92 612  
 Catherine 1090  
 Daniel 612  
 David 1078  
 Edward 612  
 Elizabeth 612  
 Elizabeth Blackford 758 792  
 Elizabeth Chapman 583  
 Ellinor 612  
 George 612  
 Hannah 612 655  
 Henry 77 92 95 158 293 539  
 612 638 1076 1090 1145  
 1196  
 John 77 92 95 226 227 158  
 593 612 655 758 759 792  
 Joseph 612  
 Peter 358 380 447 550 1067  
 1090 1098  
 Richard 476 582 612 630 655  
 725 759 1196 1220  
 Robert 395  
 Sampson 1090  
 Samuel 77 612 1088  
 Sarah 612  
 Sarah Louise 9 609 952 997  
 1188 1212  
 Thomas 402 414 441 759 1196  
 Ursula Scott 612 759 1220

**KINCAID**

John 338

**KING 323**

Aaron 555  
 Catherine Laing 277  
 Hermanus 162  
 Jeremiah 553  
 J. Estelle Stewart 955  
 John 338 553 555 726 776  
 1121 1156  
 Joseph 277  
 Mary Bird 1165  
 Nathan 277  
 Peter 126  
 Robert 1080 1090  
 Samuel 780  
 Sarah 278  
 Thomas 837

**KINGDOM**

Jonathan 1111



**KINGDON**

John 123 124 125

**KINGHAM**

John 1039

**KINGMAN 323****KINGSBURY**

Henry 75

Susannah 754

**KINGSFORD**

Charles Lethbridge 475 477

**KINGSLAND**

Ann 1090

Elizabeth 208

Gustavis 555

Isaac 95 390 392 447 555 591

802 1152

John 802 1152

Nathaniel 95 154 208 214 401

555 802 1152

**KINGSTON**

J. 316 424

William 505

**KINNAN**

John 1066 1088

Richard 1066 1077

Thomas 1090

William 1066 1084

**KINNE**

Peter 567

**KINNEAR 484****KINNEAU**

Susanna 790

**KINSEY KENSY**

Benjamin 283

David 282

Edmond 280 282 283

Elizabeth 277 281 282

Grace 281 282 283 284 840

Grace Hull 618

Irving Robson 1051

James 282 287 447 985 1184

1196

Johannah 277 281

John 281 282 283 284 287 447

539 540 542 618 840 1088

1090 1196 1198

Jonathan 283 357 380 1090

Katherine 277

Mary 283 284 287

Mootry 277 1078

Samuel 282

Sarah 278 282 283 284

Sarah Fitzrandolph 277

Sarah Ogborne 280

**KINT**

Ely 555

Simon 555

**KIPPON**

John 338

**KIPPS KIP 321**

Abraham 1118

Antie 555

Hendricus 1107 1196

Jacob 1106

Jacobus 1107 1196

Nicholas 1107 1196

Richard 1107 1196

**KIRBY 473****KIRK**

Gabriel 169 172

Henry 75

**KIRKBRIDE**

Jane 42

Joseph 42 738 774 1084

**KIRKENDALL**

Jacob 558

**KIRKLAND**

John 338

**KIRKWOOD**

James 338

**KIRTLAND KYRTLAND 160**

Nathaniel 159

Philip 159

**KISSAM 477****KITCHELL**

Abraham 58

Margaret 54 1155 1156

Robert 117 119

Samuel 54 58 87 117 154 1155

1156

Susannah 416

**KITCHIN**

Mary 932

Thomas 895 896 969

**KIRTSHAW**

John 109

**KITELTAS (See Ketallaz)****KLAAS**

Elsje Gerretz 411

Willem 411

**KLAINÉ 681****KLASSEN (See Clawson)**

Hendrick 67

Willem 411 412 567

**KLEIN 681**

Abraham 781

Anna 782

Anna Barbara 797

Anna Bender 781

David 781

Dorthea 781

George 781 862

Godfried 797

Harriet 781

Heinrich 782

Henry 781

Jacob 781 797 868

Johan Isaac 868

Johannes 797

John George 780 781

John Jacob 868

Joseph 781

Leonhardt 781

Maria Catherine 781 862

Michael 781

Phillip 781

**KLINHOFF**

Paul 552

**KNAP KNAPP**

Henry 95 379

John 395

Thomas 340

William 582

**KNAPSON**

Benjamin 395

**KNELLER**

Godfrey 1203

**KNIFFEN KNIFFIN 32**

Harry A. 1042

**KNIGHT**

Ann 245

Anna 748

Bertha 941

John 83 85 431 582 1115

Richard 85 716 748 858

Roger 414

**KNOCKS**

Anable 98 248 249 264

**KNOLLYS**

Hansard 95 187 196 198

**KNOTT**

David 1090

Martha 181

**KNOWLES 321**

John 92 429 557 564 1058

Rebecca 429

Thomas 338 1090

**KNOWLTON**

Elizabeth 1000 1002

**KNOX 372**

Annabel Gordon 591

David 1090

Janet 821

William 591 1070

**KNYFF**

William 1010

**KOEK (See Cook)**

Frans 555

**KOERSON**

Jacob 567

**KOHL 681****KOLFF**

Cornelis G. 29

**KOLVER (See Culver)**

Jacob 153

**KORRIS**

George 337

**KOSTER**

Benjamin 1080 1090

**KOTTER**

William 89

**KRABLE (See Crabbe) 681****KRESS 475 477 631****KRIEGE**

Henry 690

**KRIST**

James 289

**KRITH**

Lawrence 549

**KROEZEN**

Elsje Gerretz 411

Gerret Dirckse 411

Neeltje Jans 411

**KRUZER 119****KUETOR**

Bernardus 567

**KULL KULLIN CULL****KUHL COLL COOL 121 152**

420 422 455 457 472 477

486

Arthur 120 121 122

Christian Gottlieb 1197

Christopher Gottlieb 426

Cornelius 1121

Helen Marie 218 421 641 875

930 1197 1237

Irving Stoddard 1197

Jacob 147 158

Johanna 1072

Nicholas 1197

**KUNSTER**

Charles 568

**KURTH**

Madelyn 964

**KUYFF 88****KUYKENDALL 558**

Jacob 738

**L****LABADIE (de)**

Jean 652

**LABONE**

William 369

**LABOURE**

Peter 571

**LABOYTEULX**

(See Le Boyteau)

Peter 358 380

**LACKERANCE**

Michael 395

**LACEY**

Abraham 553

David 553

Henry 553

**LACKMAN LACQUERMAN**

Louis 153 155

**LACROY LACROIX**

James 571

**LADD**

Daniel 244 595  
 John 321 447 796 1104  
 Jonathan 738 1104  
 Nathaniel 75 1094  
 Susannah 1083 1090  
 Warren 321  
 William 1081 1090

**LADNER**

Absolom 219 1031  
 Anna 1201  
 Edward S. 1031  
 Sally 1031

**LAFAYETTE 681**

Jacob 953

**LAFETRA LEFATRA 300**

Edmond 54 169 170 172 1152  
 1156  
 Edward 60  
 Hipolite 166

**La FLEUR La FLOWER**

(See Pyatt) 146 175 198 212 225

Elizabeth 235  
 Rene 300 418 431  
 Rene Platt 74 92  
 Thomas 92 144 235 418 431

**La FONTAINE (See Fountain)**

Antoine 121 144  
 Charel 121 489  
 Richard 121 489

**La FORGE La FORCE 80 126**

Abraham 614  
 Adrian 121 487 489  
 Ann M. 1031  
 Anna 614  
 Benjamin 1031  
 Daniel 614  
 David 489  
 Francis 95 614 617  
 Isaac 614  
 Jean 624  
 Jacob 614  
 John 95 98 114 144 539 543  
 544 551 614 624 629 845  
 861 1218  
 Joseph 624  
 Mary 614  
 Nathaniel 551  
 Nicholas 614 736 845  
 Obadiah 401 1197  
 Rachel 624 1034  
 Rachel Runyon 629  
 Rizpah 1031  
 Sarah 1040

**LAGO**

Mary 1012

**LAGRANGE**

Barnardus 1090

**LAINE (See Laing)**

John 114  
 William 114

**LAING LAYNG**

Abraham 283 1049 1198  
 Alexander 1198  
 Ann 278 281 282 759 1198  
 Anna Webster 277  
 Barbara 782  
 Benjamin 759 1031 1033 1049  
 1090 1198  
 Betsy Webster 277  
 Christian 95 227 616 842 1198  
 Christiana 284 1197 1198  
 David 92 277 281 283 1075  
 1088 1198  
 Elizabeth 278 281 282 283 284  
 1031 1198

**LAING (Continued)**

Elizabeth Shotwell 636 1198  
 Elizabeth Smith 277 281 282  
 Emalina 1033  
 George 759 782 1075 1090  
 1198  
 Gertrude 1049  
 Grace Moore 277  
 Hannah Clark 1043  
 Harriet 1034  
 Hulda 1031 1033 1049  
 Isaac 277 278 283 1198  
 Isabel 1197 1198  
 Jacob 278 284 1198  
 James 277 782  
 Jane 759 1198  
 John 74 79 80 92 95 277 280  
 281 282 283 284 345 349  
 351 616 636 757 759 836  
 842 992 1034 1080 1090  
 1093 1135 1197 1198  
 Joseph 277  
 Katherine Kinsey 277  
 Margaret 95 278 281 282 636  
 1197 1198  
 Margaret Vail 277  
 Martha 281 283 1198  
 Martha Martin 1197  
 Mary 277 278 282 283 1031  
 1033 1049 1198  
 Mary Blackford 758 759 782  
 Mary Shotwell 277  
 Mary Thorn 277 281  
 Mercy Fitzrandolph 278  
 Phebe 277  
 Rachel 278 1033 1049  
 Rhoda 1034  
 Samuel 277 281 759 1075 1198  
 Sarah 277 278 281 282 1187  
 1198  
 Sarah Marsh 277  
 Sarah Shotwell 277  
 Sarah Smith 277 281  
 Simeon 1031 1049  
 Susannah 278  
 Thomas 277  
 William 79 170 345 393 447  
 543 758 759 782 792 836  
 843 1043 1068 1090 1152  
 1197 1198

**LAKE 455 457 484**

Daniel 121 122 123 1119 1121  
 Hendrick 358 381  
 John 123 162 358 381 551  
 1117  
 Nicholas 358 381 545  
 Thomas 358 381

**LAKEMAN LACKMAN****LOOCKERMANS 121**

Abraham 122 123 124 126 974  
 1112 1117 1119 1120

Isaac 121

Jacob 1115

Lewis 121 122 125 1110

Louis 1110

Peter 121 122 1115 1121

**LAMB LUMB**

Edward 582

John 393 553 556

Patience 1039

**LAMBERSON****LAMBERTSON****LAMBUSTON 116**

Simon 550

Thomas 108

**LAMBERT**

David 553 731

Freelove 1038

James 553

John 50 55 67 77 395 447 547  
 553 556 731 732 780 799

**LAMBERT (Continued)**

802 1067 1090 1134 1152 1156

Joseph 1039

Marie 799

Mark 571

Richard 732 1067

Robert 1155

Roger 53 58 67 103 104 155

209 213 214 348 393 520

521 732 1156

Sarah 1041

Thomas 166 395 447 557 561

698 738 1103 1104

William 567

**LAMBERTZEN**

Cornelius 951

**LAME**

George 553

**la MONTAGNE**

Johannes 152 777

**LAMOREE**

Peter 572

**LAMOS 70****LAMSON**

Albert H. 664

Barnabas 501

Daniel 555

Eleazer 119 555

Joseph 75 77

Mary 501

Thomas 555

**LANCEY (DeLancey)**

Oliver 1073 1074

Peter 1074

Stephen 1074

**LAND**

Edmund 122 1113 1156

Edward 126

**LANDER**

John 1058

William 1058

**LANDEVINTER**

Peter 68

**LANDIS**

Henry 564 775

Rebecca 558 629

William 1058

**LANDROSE**

William 219

**LANE 106 121 122 323**

Abraham 551 1119

Alexander H. (Mrs.) 545

Benjamin 553

Cornelius 1091

Daniel 1040

Gizebert 775

Hendrick 358 381 551

James 358 381

Jane 557

Jannetje 557

Sarah 1041

Thomas 390 393

Tyson 122

Wheaton J. 1238

**LANEN**

Matthys Janse 472

**LANGDON**

Catherine 375

Tobias 75

**LANGE LANG (See Laing)**

James 95

John 75

**LANGHORN**

Richard 386

Thomas 386

**LANGSTAFF LANGSTAF****LANGSTAFFE****LANGSTROTH**

**LONGSTAFF 219 442 486**  
 524 677 739



**LANGSTAFF** (Continued)

Bethell 92  
 Charles 801  
 Charlotte 837  
 Esther 226 227 236 837  
 Esther Smalley 837  
 Henry 76 95 115 185 235 236  
 242 540 543 551 612 613  
 622 637 638 736 740 801  
 836 837 853 861 1090 1098  
 Hester 801 837  
 James 837  
 John 55 59 67 68 71 73 74  
 76 78 79 80 87 89 92 95  
 105 115 185 187 190 225  
 235 236 242 352 355 447  
 519 526 531 536 537 539  
 551 588 595 610 612 613  
 702 719 735 740 757 800  
 801 818 823 836 837 870  
 875 1072 1077 1080 1090  
 1092 1098 1103 1130 1131  
 1135 1138 1152 1155 1156  
 1197  
 Laban 837  
 Lucilla 235 837  
 Martha 92 235 236 242 801  
 836 837  
 Martha Martin 740 836  
 Mary 235 236 801 837  
 Mary Dove 818 837  
 Moses 837  
 Peter 236 837  
 Priscilla 227 229 236 801 837  
 1226  
 Priscilla Bonham 588  
 Samuel 236 837  
 Sarah 236 800 801 837 853  
 1090 1092

**LANNEN LANNING****LANING**

Aaron S. 775  
 Richard 557 698 1058  
 Robert 113 557 558 1058

**LANT**

Thomas 92

**LaPRAIRIE** (See Vauquellen)

72 82 89 213  
 Peter 571  
 Robert 155 507 519 531

**LAQUERE**

Isaac 358 381

**LARABY**

Thomas 75

**LARANS**

Elizabeth 125  
 John 108

**LARCHEY** 475

Loredan 678 682

**LARGUIER**

John 572

**LARGILLIER**

Nicholas 124

**LARGY LARGEY LEAGEY**

(See Le Gerreau) 417 625  
 Benjamin 837  
 Elizabeth 837  
 Eugenia 491  
 Jacob 837  
 James 104 121 123 417 491  
 837 1114  
 John 572  
 William 520 521

**LARISON**

William 1058

**LARKINS**

Francis 358 381

**LAROY LARY**

Sara 499

**LARRABEE**

Thomas 1191

**LARSELENE** 126**LARSON**

William 558 561

**LART**

Charles E. 150 424

**LARTA**

Nic. 68

**La RUE** (See Rue) 55 300

Abraham 561 1162  
 Jacques 52 122 216 1152 1155  
 1157

James 561 1097  
 John 1072 1083 1097 1098  
 Joseph 1095 1097  
 Lewis 572  
 Mathew 489 1094 1097 1098  
 1114 1162  
 Peter 558 561 1152  
 Samuel 1095

**LARZALIERE**

Francoise Billion 702 838  
 Jacob 121 489  
 Nicholas 121 702 838

**La SERRE**

Charles F. 424

**LASHELLS**

Ralph 1090

**LASSON LASSEN**

Charles 572  
 James 571  
 John 572  
 Nicholas 75 571  
 Peter 1115

**LAST**

Francis 379

**LASWALL**

William 395

**LATEN**

William 68

**LATHAM**

Jane 415  
 Job 1065  
 Joseph 541  
 Miriam Allen 278  
 Thomas 278

**LATHROP LOTHROP**

Bethia 502  
 Harriet 1031  
 Jane 189 218 575  
 John 189 575  
 John 189 575  
 Lebbeus 1031  
 Mary 1175

**LATINIERE**

Solomon 489

**La TOURETTE** 119 148 397

655 681  
 Cornelius 487  
 David 121 487 613  
 Henri 613  
 James 124 613  
 Jean 121 489 613  
 John 121 124 1031  
 Marie Mercereau 489  
 Peter 121  
 Pierre 121 144 613  
 Ruth Blackford 1031

**LANDER**

Harry 836

**LAURAN**

Andrew 158

**LAURANT**

Jacques 300

**LAURUS**

Frans 1111

Hans 122

**LAUS**

John 162

**LAHOR**

Jan 567

**LAW**

Lyman 162

**LAWRELL**

William 330

**LAWRENCE** 125 289 290 313

316 317 400 455 457 463  
 475 575 631 681 1116 1117  
 1122 1134 1138 1155 1156  
 1189 1210  
 Abbott 1004  
 Abigail 613  
 Abraham 103  
 Adam 997  
 Agnes 1000 1001 1002  
 Agnes Ayres 1000 1002  
 Alice 998 999 1001 1002 1003  
 1026

Alice Hanscombe 1001

Alice Tuftneale 1001

Ann Edsall 974 1025

Anne 1001 1003 1006

Anne Franks 1006

Avis 1000

Barbara 1000 1002

Barbara Rogers 1000 1002

Barnabie 999 1000 1001 1002  
 1003

Benjamin 68 546 1026 1066  
 1090

Braye 998 999 1000 1001 1002  
 1003

Cassandra 1000

Catharine Beaumont 613 997  
 1000 1002

Charity Clark 1025

Christoffel 1005

Daniel 1025

David 967 997 1025

Deborah 1026

Deborah Smith 613 974 1025

Deborah Woodhill 997

Dorothy Wrottesley 1006

Edmund 997

Edward 998 1001 1002 1003

Effingham 997

Elinor 997

Elisha 60 420 423 447 997  
 1024 1026 1156 1164

Elizabeth 68 71 121 125 437  
 520 634 710 799 974 997  
 998 999 1000 1001 1002  
 1003

Elizabeth Knowlton 1000 1002

Elizabeth Myn 1006

Elizabeth Scudder 1026

Elizabeth Smith 420 592 974  
 993 997 1025 1026 1224

Elizabeth Wilshire 1000

Francis 1000 1002

George 395

Hannah 1026

Hans 155 1118

Harriet 1035

Henry 999 1000 1002 1003

Isabel 1001 1002

Isabel Mollineux 997

James 67 68 114 173 345 546  
 734 985 997 1000 1002 1003  
 1026 1090

Jane 313 584 613 997 998 999  
 1002

Joan 584 613 993 1000 1001  
 1002 1003

Joan Autrobus 313 612 613  
 871 993 997 1000 1002 1024  
 1025 1026

Joan Hawkins 1000 1002

Joan Heighton 1000 1002

Joan Lowen 1000 1002

**LAWRENCE (Continued)**

Joanna 999 1002  
 Johanns 1058  
 John 68 109 152 154 158 162  
 163 289 313 399 420 447  
 546 553 582 584 592 691  
 736 778 880 886 892 967  
 985 991 994 997 998 999  
 1000 1001 1002 1003 1004  
 1005 1006 1009 1010 1023  
 1024 1025 1026 1050 1091  
 1116 1123 1198  
 John Brown 997  
 John Watson 997  
 Jonathan 967 1025  
 Joseph 68 546 997 1025 1026  
 1052 1066 1091 1156 1198  
 Lawrence 392  
 Lucy 1026  
 Marcus 395 447  
 Margaret 1000  
 Margaret Kaye 613  
 Margaret Roberts 613 997  
 1000 1002  
 Marie 313 584 591 612 613  
 801 991 993 997 999 1000  
 1001 1002 1003 1024  
 Marie Arnold 1000 1002  
 Marie Simons 1000  
 Marie Wilkinson 1002  
 Martha 974 1025  
 Mary 92 420 604 1001 1002  
 1003 1023 1024 1025 1123  
 Mary de Welles 997  
 Mary Ferguson 1025  
 Mary Townley 1004 1025  
 Matilda Washington 1003  
 Mercy 958  
 Mercy Hartshorne 1026  
 Otto 92 95 420 520 536 1138  
 Patience Sackett 997  
 Paul William (Mrs.) 993  
 Penelope 1000 1001  
 Rachel 1026  
 Ralph 1002  
 Rebecca 999 1002  
 Richard 117 119 395 447 838  
 991 998 999 1001 1002 1003  
 1024 1025 1090 1123 1198  
 1199 1238  
 Robert 383 447 993 997 1003  
 1004 1026  
 Ruth Gibbons 1026  
 Samuel 1025 1026 1046  
 Sarah 999 1025  
 Sarah Bridges 974  
 Stephen 999 1000 1001 1002  
 1003  
 Susan 1006  
 Susannah 974 1004 1025 1050  
 Thomas 37 52 55 67 74 79  
 92 95 98 109 155 156 157  
 210 289 290 313 321 362  
 391 401 420 423 462 513  
 536 539 584 612 613 614  
 623 624 656 736 757 778  
 780 880 926 955 967 974  
 991 993 994 997 998 1000  
 1001 1002 1003 1004 1005  
 1021 1023 1024 1025 1026  
 1035 1074 1084 1090 1091  
 1092 1109 1116 1117 1122  
 1134 1138 1155 1156 1189  
 1210  
 Walter 998 1000 1001 1002  
 William 55 60 67 68 71 77  
 92 109 153 155 157 162  
 169 170 209 212 289 313  
 361 363 391 392 393 399  
 420 423 437 447 456 553  
 561 584 592 613 634 656  
 778 811 951 958 967 974

**LAWRENCE (Continued)**

991 993 994 997 998 1000  
 1001 1002 1003 1004 1005  
 1006 1009 1010 1024 1025  
 1026 1089 1091 1109 1120  
 1152 1156 1224  
 W. H. 965  
**LAWRENCE-ARCHER**  
 J. H. 478  
**LAWRENCE-TOWNLEY** 475  
**LAWRENSEN LAURENSEN**  
**LAURONSON LAURONSZ**  
 Christian 109  
 James 109 289 780  
 Johannes 113 114 556  
 John 109 780  
**LAWRIE LAURIE LAWR**  
**LAURY (See Lowry)** 55 324  
 335 346 347 349 388  
 Abigail 1152  
 Anna 1187 1200  
 Gawn 79 92 95 98 170 293  
 336 337 341 386 387 389  
 391 395 407 447 537 538  
 548 636 697 769 1012 1090  
 1091 1134 1138 1152 1164  
 1200  
 George 1134  
 James 1187 1200  
 Mary 1152  
 Rebecca 279 280 756  
 Thomas 55 95 95 170 756 757  
 1091 1134 1135 1136 1152  
 1187 1200  
**LAWSON**  
 Agnes 337 1222  
 John 166  
 Tivella 337  
**LAWTON**  
 Thomas 215  
**LAYCOCK**  
 Joseph 219  
 Robert 54  
**LAYNG (See Laing)**  
 William 379  
**LAYTON LAETON** 55  
 Anne Runyon 629  
 James 358 380 1087  
 Jan 567  
 John 629 780  
 Violet 862 1214  
 William 60 77 169 172 211  
 1156  
**LAZAR**  
 John 107  
**LEA LEE** 80 200  
 Abraham 765 1042  
 Adam 1051 1073  
 Agnes Hude 1189  
 David 545 1068 1073 1083  
 1084 1091  
 Francis 122 1109  
 Francis Bazley 29 321 394 659  
 Gershom 819 1177  
 Hannah 773  
 Henry 316 1161 1198  
 Isaac Steward 1049  
 Jane 549  
 John 98 115 122 125 542 550  
 586 637 1031 1042 1049  
 1065 1081 1088 1091 1112  
 1122 1189  
 Joseph 1036 1052  
 Joshua 1036 1052  
 Lydia 1051  
 Mary Baker 765  
 Mary Drake 819  
 Nancy 1049  
 Nickolas 126  
 Robert 765

**LEA (Continued)**

Robert E. 620  
 Sarah Baker 765  
 Sidney 639  
 Susannah 765  
 Thomas 59 505 541 728 838  
 1062 1065 1236  
**LEACH LEECH**  
 Frank Willing 635 673  
 John 672  
 M. Atherton 139 223 299 908  
 1058  
**LEACOCK**  
 Robert 61 77 1155 1156  
**LEADER**  
 Richard 75  
**LEAGEy LeGAY (See Largy)**  
 Jacob 1199  
 John 1158  
 William 1152  
**LEAGRY**  
 William 104  
**LEAKE**  
 Richard 92 539  
**LEAMING** 321 340 381 403  
 404 445 454 462 464  
 Aaron 29 382 383 384 393  
 394 447 457  
 Christopher 382 383  
 Deborah 382  
 Esther Burnett 382  
 Jonathan 383  
 Lydia Parsons 382  
 Mary Foreman 382  
 Thomas 382 383  
**LEARTH LEATH LEITH**  
 Anne 257  
 Ann French 249 257 270  
 James 249 257 270  
 Margaret 257 270  
**LEAVITT LEVET** 75  
 Christopher 623  
 Dudley 75  
 Elizabeth 607 610  
 Isabella B. 75  
 Thomas 75  
**LEBERSTEIN**  
 Gabriel 567  
**Le BLANC**  
 Marie 1235  
**LeBOYTEUX LABOYTEAU**  
**LEBAYTOO**  
 Gabriel 95 1064 1091  
 Isaac 572  
 Peter 551 1098  
**le CANCELEER**  
 Jean 153  
**LECITER**  
 Thomas 95 771 1199  
**LeCLARKE leCLERC**  
 John 571  
 Peter 571  
**LECON**  
 Nickolas 637  
**LeCONT LeCONTE LACONT**  
 LaCOUNT 124 144  
 Andrew 572  
 Francis 1017  
 Francois 158  
 Hester 124  
 John 121 124 156 571 1120  
 Lewis 571 572  
 Margaret 124  
 Peter 124 170 1065 1090 1119  
 1120  
 Pierre 489 703  
 William 120 121 124 489  
**LEDDELL**  
 Esther 871



**leDUKE**

Isa 572

**LEE (See Lea)****LEED LEEDS**

Abigail Dennis 1016

Daniel 54 92 395 447 546 1155  
1156 1181

Mary 632

Philo 1016

Thomas 1156

William 60 1152 1156 1199

**LEES**

William 114

**LEETES LEETS**

Francis 92

Samuel 1106

**LeFEBVRE leFEBER****leFEVER duFAVRE** 12 431455 457 477 482 638 675  
679 681

Abraham 410 423 572 573

Ann 852 876

Anthony 571

Daniel 146 584

Edmund 170 172

Gratian 572

Henry 523

Hippolitus 395 423 432 447 785

832 876 1230

Hippolite Lafeta 166

Humphrey 503

James 571

Jean 144 423

John 300 571 572

Joshua 571

Marie 423

Mary 121 126

Peter 153 571 572

Pierre 152 423

Ralph 316 503

Simon 487

**LEFFERTS** 116

Elizabeth Morris 322

**LEFFINGTON**

Dorcas Soley 838

John 838

Mary Norcross 838

Rebecca Burr 838

**LeFLEUR (See Pyatt)**

Henry Simonds 572

Reni 757

Stephen 572

Thomas 757

**LEFORGE**

John 358 380

Nicholas 358 380

**LeFRANC**

Jeanne 1018

**LeGEREAU LEGARE****LEGER LEGAR** 104 121 123

397 417 418 679

Eugenia 121 144 300 417 438

702 837 869

Isaiah 571

Solomon 321

William 520 521

**LEGGER**

William 209

**LEGGETT**

Mary Marsh 277

Reuben 277

**LeGORGE**

Abram 362

**LEGRANGE**

Bernardus 551 985

**LeGUINE** 126**LeHAND**

M. A. 912

**LEHFIELD**

William 1058

**LEIGH**

Adam 357 380

Ichabod 775

John 357 380

Joseph 1091

Thomas 209

**LEIGHTON (See Latham)** 415

Mary 625

Thomas 75

**LEIPER**

Martha G. 1194

**LEITH (See Learth)**

Anne French 607

James 607

Margaret 607

**LELAND** 199 202**leMAITRE**

Claude 153 702

**LeMAN**

James 572

**LeMERCIER**

Andrew 488

**LeMONE (See Monet)**

Lewis 571

Peter 572

**LEMON**

Martine 1091

Robert 57

**LEMOYNE LeMOINE**

(See Monet) 121 689

John 682

**LEMSTRY**

Francis 54

**LENG**Charles W. 139 147 677 908  
915**LENNON LENON** 80 200

David 236

Enoch 236

James 236 549

Joanna 575 835

Lucy 549

Lydia 236

Richard 236 553

Ruth 236

**LeNOBLE**

Samuel 571

**leNOIR**

John 572

**LEONARD LENARD****LENNARD** 169 455 457

Anne Runyon 626 627 771

Catherine 532 808 838 1152

Daniel 92 423 1091

Hannah 599

Hannah Lawrence 1026

Henry 170 216 423 546 625

626 771 984 1079 1138 1156

1199

James 169 170 210 551 984

1069 1084 1091 1199

John 599 1091 1095 1138

1156 1199

Nathaniel 541 543 626 627

771 1026 1058 1156 1199

Oliver B. 23 28 29 30 31 77

179 180 185 187 194 196

197 222 301 322 332 378

396 403 423 435 442 456

495 574 575 578 589 602

625 639 659 704 735 741

743 756 760 762 767 878

952 956 1057 1181 1223

Philip 1199

Samuel 60 92 95 106 201 216

340 345 355 358 379 380

423 447 541 543 545 550

**LEONARD (Continued)**

768 774 776 1062 1064

1071 1072 1074 1075 1076

1077 1079 1080 1081 1083

1087 1089 1091 1092 1101

1138 1156 1170 1199

Sarah 92

Sarah Heath 599

Solomon 1199

Susanna Witham 632

Thomas 77 89 98 101 102 211

340 379 423 447 519 520

531 539 540 541 543 546

627 632 712 736 748 771

774 775 808 813 838 856

1064 1083 1089 1091 1138

1152 1156 1199 1230

**LEONARDSON**

Jacob 109

Paulus 52

**LePERE** 455 457**LEPINGTON**

(See Lippington)

**LEPORTES**

Christian 551

**LERMONT**

Alexander 337

**LEQUEAR LEQUIER**

(See Seguiet)

Anna 775

Isaac 551

**LEROY**

Charles 571

Esther 682

Robert 682

**LESEAUER LEFEBVRE**

Hypoc 395

**LESLIE LESLY**

Elizabeth 1090 1091

George 340 358 380 1062 1065

1068 1074 1080 1084 1089

1090 1091 1092

Margaret 338

Thomas 1092

**LeSOPER (See Soper)**

Aley 505

**LESSENBY LESENBE**

Henry 56 77 81 82 89 98 102

107 206 208 351 355 518

519 523 524 525 526 531

608 838 1091 1092 1140

**LESTER**

Teret 557 985

**LETFCHFORD**

Thomas 316

**LeTILLIER**

Jan 489

Susanne 489

**LeTOURRETTE****LATOURRETTE**

Jean 158

**LETTON LETIN LETEN**

LETON (See Luton)

J. H. (Mrs.) 926

J. H. L. 1211

Minerva Hamblin 857 1211

Walnovers 123

William 55

**LETTIS**

Abraham 550

Anne 92

Ezekial 1092

Francis 358 380 545 550 1068

1092

John 380

Peter 550

Sarah 806

Thomas 1103

William 53 58 59 92 104 210

339 348 358 380 520 521

732 984 1092 1134 1136

1152 1155 1156

**LEUPP**

John H. 367  
Margaret 367  
William 367

**LeVENTRE**

Walter 591

**LEVER**

Ede 1031 1049  
John 1031 1049  
Mary 1049  
William 1031 1049

**LEVERICH**

Caleb 109 568  
Eleazer 568  
William 568

**LEVERIDGE**

William 164

**LEVINE**

Jacob 572  
John 571

**LEWIS**

Alonzo 29 312 873  
Anna Marie 1051  
Edmund 321 582  
Frank G. 197  
Fessie 1090  
George Harlan 321  
Henry Franklin 1031  
Johanna 236  
John 115 163 447  
Leonard 123  
Levi 257 269  
Lorie 257  
Mary 227 229 1226  
Peter 75  
Richard 163  
Samuel 74 98 115 236 249 257  
269 533 757 1092 1163 1195  
Susanna Jones 249 257 269  
1195  
Thomas 125  
Virgil A. 964

**LEXINGTON**

Dorothy 95 415 813

**LEZERE**

Claus 57

**LIBBY LIBBEY**

Anthony 75  
Charles Thornton 28 221 637  
Isaac 75  
John 75 434  
Samuel 434  
William 434

**LIDLUN**

Jeremiah 49 547

**LIEVENS**

Marritje 411

**LIGHT**

Daniel 1058  
Dorothy 76 1092  
Dorothy Pearce 752  
John 77 638 752

**LIKEN**

Michael 281  
Sarah Schooley 281

**LILBURNE**

Ellen 1000

**LILLES**

Luke 161

**LILTON**

William 54

**LIN**

William 561

**LINAWEAVER**

A. L. 1173

**LINAS LINUS**

Eunice Burroughs 801  
Rodger 107 108

**LINCOLN**

592 656  
Abraham 321 474 614 668 781  
838 839  
Elizabeth Jacobs 1200  
Hannah 170 614 629 781 1200  
1219  
John 505 1076  
Mordecai 170 321 781 1092  
Richard 505  
Ruth Huntington 1200  
Samuel 321 614 629 860 1200  
1219  
Solomon 706  
Thomas 614 629 1200  
Waldo 321  
William E. 614 623

**LINDLY****LINDSEY LINDSAY****LINDSLEY LINSLEY**

Amos 555  
Benjamin 555  
Ebenezer 58 555  
Francis 54 58 77 119 1155  
1156  
John 711  
Joseph 521  
Josiah 555

**LINES LINE**

John 553  
Joseph 49  
Rachel 1040  
Roger 163  
William 553

**LINLE**

Francis 117

**LINNIUS**

John 95

**LINTRON**

Janet 338

**LIPE**

Peter 1074

**LIPPINCOTT LIPPINCUTT****LEPPINCUTT****LIPPINCOAT**

316 323 500  
588  
Abigail 60 166 321 956 1015  
1016 1152  
Ann Barber 1016  
Bartholoman 169  
Charles 321 956 1015  
Frederick James 447  
Freedom 447 708 1015 1016  
Grace 1016  
Hannah Owen 1016  
Hannah Shattock 1016  
Increase 1015 1016  
Jacob 1015 1016  
James 956 971  
Jannette Austin 1016  
J. B. 677  
John 54 61 170 799 1015 1016  
1155 1156 1172

Joseph 68  
Margaret Barber 1016  
Mary 799 1158  
Mary Curtis 1016  
Preserved 799 1015 1016  
Remembrance 54 60 68 170  
1015 1016 1152 1155 1156  
Restore 54 170 378 447 1015  
1016 1155 1156  
Richard 54 165 166 169 170  
321 388 956 1015 1016 1152  
1155 1156

**LIPPINGTON LEPPENTON****LIPPINGTON LEPINTON****LEPINGTON****LYFFINGTON**

Daniel 55 59 71 74 78 80 89  
92 95 105 106 186 212 226

**LIPPINGTON (Continued)**

227 242 352 355 588 592  
757 838 1091 1092 1128  
1132 1155 1156  
Dorothy 242 838  
Hannah 242 838  
Hannah Bonham 186 226 227  
242 588 838  
John 505 838  
Richard 242 838  
Samuel 1156

**LIPPITT**

Henry 169 170  
Moses 60 68 170

**LISK**

James 121

**LISSON LISTON LISTEN**

75  
Hannah 780 838  
John 838  
Morris 838  
Nicholas 76 638 790 838  
Robert 838

**LISTER**

Edward 600

**LITTLE LITTEL**

53 761  
Abraham 50 547 553  
Absolom 50  
Alice Poor 840  
Andrew 547 564  
Anthony 553  
Benjamin 50 553  
Constance 860  
Eliakiam 1039  
Ephriam 1124  
Francis 1226  
George 55 82 84 85 98 104  
107 170 321 351 519 531  
840 1092 1139 1193  
George Thomas 321  
Joanna 1042  
John 29 53 59 67 92 104 156  
170 208 348 393 553 556  
840 1088 1092 1152 1156  
Jonathan 553  
Joseph 170 553 840 1088 1092  
Margaret 1050  
Mary 840 1042  
Mercy 862  
Moses 170 556 840  
Nathaniel 553  
Robert 553  
Samuel 553  
Sarah 1193  
Thomas 862

**LITTLEHALE**

Richard 85

**LIVELY**

Susan 1224

**LIVERMORE**

John 582

**LIVINGSTON**

383  
Robert 503 837  
William 791 983

**LJUNDSTEDT**

Mrs. Milnor 919

**LLOYD LOYD**

Bridget 1092  
Elizabeth 1092  
Hannah Gilman 708  
John 550 708 1092  
Thomas 358 380 550 1092  
Timothy 357 380 1091 1092  
W. V. 477

**LOADE**

John 67

**LOAKISON**

Sarah 1184



**LOCK LOCKE**

John 75  
Joshua 1124  
**LOCKERMAN**  
**LOOCKERMAN**  
**LOCKERMANS**  
(See Lakeman)  
Govert 121 123 152 651 690  
777 983

**LOCKHART 557 1058**

Alexander 557 564  
Elizabeth 257 269  
Ephraim 98 112 257 269 357  
380 1073 1084 1163  
Garven 59 98 257 262 269  
Gawen 59 92 98 111 214 338  
532 544 732 1062 1072  
George 92 98 122 156 214 215  
389 536 1071 1092 1111  
1112 1152  
James 115 257 269 1083 1087  
Margaret 257 269  
Mary 257 262 269  
Samuel 257 269 1087

**LOCKMAN (See Lakeman)**

Abraham 121 124

**LOCKWOOD**

Daniel 693  
Robert 693

**LODGE**

N. Louise 322

**LOE**

Marjerie 1001

**LOWEY**

Abigail Dunham 1042  
Cornelius 1042

**LOFFTON LOFTON**

**LAFFTON**  
John 393 537 539 543

**LOGAN**

James 738 987

**LOINES 473**

**LOMBARD**

John 533  
Joses 561

**LONG**

Dorothy B. 664 667 923 926  
Harwood 778  
Henry 696  
John 358 381 571  
Peter 395  
Richard 1010  
Samuel 358 380

**LONGFIELD LANGVELT 475**

Cornelius 59 74 77 79 92 95  
345 362 399 401 447 457  
513 536 537 539 543 545  
546 575 614 757 778 840  
1021 1023 1024 1070 1072  
1081 1083 1084 1088 1089  
1090 1091 1092 1135 1136  
1152 1156

Henry 345 358 381 551 736  
1066 1070 1079 1091 1092

Mary 1091 1092

Rachel 1092

**LONGHORNE**

Constance 499

**LONGLEE**

Joseph 561

**LONGPRE (de)**

Claude 126 818

**LONGSTAFF (See Langstaff)**

Henry 358 380  
John 88 106 358 381  
Mary 436

**LONGSTREET**

Aaron 358 381 551  
Arre 1070  
Richard 552  
Stoffel 1092

**LONGWORTH**

Isaac 555  
Thomas 119 555

**LONSADEL (See Lonzada)**

Moses 1098

**LONZADA SOUZADA**

Moses 358

**LOOFBORROW**

**LOOFBROUGH**

**LOOFBURROW**

**LOUFBERRY LUFBERRY**

**LOVEBERRY**

Abigail 98 112  
Benjamin 281  
Gannetta Harrison 840  
Hannah 281 840  
Hannah Bunn 248 249 257  
269 800 840  
John 59 92 98 107 248 249  
257 269 281 338 351 357  
380 539 607 800 805 840  
1065 1067 1069 1073 1092  
1093 1141 1152 1195

Katherine 840

Mary 257 269 840

Matthew 840

Nathan 281 357 375 380 550

Nathaniel 840 1092

Rebecca 375

Ruth 840

Thomas 98 257 269 840 1092

William 840

**LOOKER 53 58**

John 50 92 393

John S. 564

Mary Higgins 1011

Sarah 282

William 58 67 68 92 95 104  
211 215 348 393 405 447  
520 521 731 813 1011 1079  
1089 1152 1155 1156

**LOOMIS**

Freeman 318 709 711

Joseph 321

**LOPER (Err. for Soper)**

Jacob 121

**LORAN**

Jaquis 55 300

**LORD**

John 840

Joshua 395

Katherine 840

Mary 805 840 1172

Nathan 75

Rebecca Phillips 805

Richard 152 778

Robert 532 805 840 841 1099

**LOREDON 475**

**LOREE**

James 1036 1052

**LORING**

Arthur G. 441

**LORTON LURTON**

John 1091

William 1092

**LOTHROP LATHROP 321**

Elizabeth 860

Jane 327 614

John 503 614 756 848 860

Joseph 614 656

Mary 597 614 751

Mary Ansell 614

Ruth Royce 860

Sarah 860

**LOTT LOTTS (See Letts)**

Englebert 1118

Francis 1098

John 821 1098

Peter 1091

William 1098

**LOUEL LOULES**

Thomas 98 126

**LOUGAN**

Thomas 1075

**LOUIS XIV 151 158**

**LOUIS XVI 491**

**LOUISSE**

John 1119

**LOURONSON**

Otto 125

**LOUZADA (See Lowzada) 106**

**LOVE**

Adelaide 1192

Ambrose 777

**LOVEBERRY**

(See Loofborrow)

John 219 541 545

William 219

**LOVELACE 154 157 385 386**

Francis 121 1111

John 447 698

Thomas 121 122 208 1119

**LOVELL LOVALL LOVEAL**

**LOVERALL**

Benjamin 532 1200

Calvin 236

Henry 95 197 199 202 236

456 853

John 1121

Luther 236

Martha 236

Thomas 1154

**LOVERELL (See Lovell)**

John 557

**LOVERIDGE LOVERAGE**

Hannah 1092

Margaret 92

Waldron 1092

William 92 155 447 539 1070

1092 1113

**LOVERING**

John 582

**LOVET**

Jane 1000

Samuel 395

**LOW LOWE**

Albert 567

Cornelius 358 380 551 1079

1082 1084 1092 1093

John 447 555

Nickolas 1092

Peter 551

Thomas 503

William 1031

**LOWELL 87**

James Russell 954

**LOWEN**

Joan 1000 1002

**LOWERS 486**

Otto 92

**LOWLE**

John 85

Percival 85

Richard 87

**LOWRENSI**

Laurence 67

**LOWRIER**

Michael 92

**LOWRY (See Lawrie)**

Otto 95

Thomas 71 74 79 95 105 352

757

**LOWZEDA (See Lonzada)**

Aaron 1076 106

**LOYER**

Fernand 673

**LUBBERS**

Cornelius 1152

**LUBBERSON**

Abraham 104 828

**LUBERTS LUBBERTSE**

Ida 804

John 67 216

**LUBY**

Jacob 1156

**LUCAS**

Friend 555 1093

Hiphzibith 367

John 1093

Nicholas 386 395 407 1012

Robert 361 367 1084 1093

Roelf 567

William 53

Woodledge 367 1093

**LUDDINGTON**

Thomas 119

**LUDLOW**

Gabriel 1026 1093 1121 1123

John 776

Joseph 731

Matthias 1042

Sarah 1042

Sarah Williams 1042

**LUDLUM LUDLAM**

(See Lidlun)

Abigail 1041

Anthony 159

Cornelius 553 556 1041

Elizabeth 156

Henry 155

Jeremiah 383 547 553

John 108

Joseph 155 383 553

Julia Parish 321

Obadiah 553 1041

Phoebe Marsh 1041

Rachel 1225

Rebecca Ross 1041

Sarah 1041

William 568

**LUDWIG LODWICK 484**

Charles 1092

Jane 426

Samuel 426

**LUETS**

John 1058

**LUFBERRY (See Loofborrow)****LUFF**

John 361

**LUFFTON**

John 92

**LUKE**

Catharine Munday 853

Henry 853

Mary Munday 853

William 853

**LUM LUME 160**

Amos 1039

Ann 798

Charles M. 464

Elizabeth 1039

John 159 1039

John Clark 1044

Mary Carpenter 1044

Susanna 262 269 798

**LUMAS**

William 1170

**LUMLEY (de)**

Sybilla 1188

**LUMMIS**

Edward 378

**LUMMOX**

William 564

**LUNDY**

Hannah 278

Jacob 277

Richard 1223

Sarah Hampton 277

**LUNT**

Henry 85

**LUPARDUS 80**

Christianus 1031 1046

Cornelia Martin 368

Elizabeth 1032

Eunice Martin 368

Henry S. 368

Martha 1031 1046

Martin 368

Mary 1031

Ruth Dunn 368

Samuel 1031

Sarah 1031

William 1031

**LURTON LURTING****LORTON**

Dorcas Jones 1195

John 550 1080

Robert 778 1079 1093 1195

1196

**LUTEN LUTIN LUTINE**

LUTON (See Letton) 55 68

122 123 321

Abraham 122 124 144 1090

1115 1119 1200

Ann 124

Cecil Randolph 1173

James 726 1110

Walrave 153 702 1200

**LUTHER**

Martin 443 455 571 664

William 571

**LUTZ 484 681****LUYTEN 681****LYFFINGTON**

(See Lippington)

Daniel 537

**LYFORD**

Francis 75

**LYLE LYELL**

Catherine 1093

David 293 339 346 347 348

390 447 1067 1076 1082

1083 1089 1091 1093 1147

1156

Fenwick 447 1093

John 358 381 551

Robert 358 381 1087

**LYMON**

Robert 53 117 119 1152 1156

**LYNAS**

John 108

**LYNCH**

Gabriel 568

**LYNES**

Roger 108

**LYNTEN**

John 289

**LYON LYONS**

Abby Smith 1035

Adrian 305 335 952 956 1127

1137

Benjamin 50 67 393 447 553

731

David 555

Donald K. 868

Ebenezzer 68 92 349 393 731

1156

Elijah 1035

Elizabeth 1156

Esther Warren 1035

Henry 53 54 58 67 98 103

104 117 119 155 213 348

388 390 391 393 447 507

547 1152 1155 1156

Isaac 555

John 447 555

Jonathan 555

**LYON (Continued)**

Joseph 50 67 68 393 555 731

Josiah 555

Lewis 1035

Mattoniah 555

May 58

Moses 1035

Nathaniel 555 731

Peter 553

Phoebe 1035

Samuel 54 58 117 553 1156

Sidney Elizabeth 321

Thomas 117 520 521 555 1156

Vivian Elsie 868

**M****MacCLELLAND****McCLELLAND McLELLAN**

Andrew 338

Margaret 338

Robert 98 338 532 561 1072

1093 1201

**MacDANIEL (L)****McDANIEL (L) 60 74 79 175**

198

Alexander 236

Ann 236

Daniel 92 95 225 228 229 236

556 758 818 870 1062 1201

Jane 236

John 95 115 236 1062 1093

Martha 715

Mary 95 236

Mary Sutton 225 228 229 870

William 551 714 715 1040

1069 1077 1098

**McDONALD McDONALD**

383

Alexander 1124

James M. 107

William 357 380

**MacDOWELL McDOWELL**

Alexander 196 197 357 380

566 567 1068 1083 1087

1088 1090 1092 1093

Isaac 1090 1093

Michael 1064

**MacFERRIN**

Samuel 1098

**MacFIELD**

John 1040

**MACHELSEFELD**

John 1005

Elizabeth 1005

**MACHET**

Pierre 144

**MACHILISON****MACHELLSON**

Elias 57

Enoch 58 391

**MacINTIRE McIntire****McINTYRE**

Isabells Frazier 1035

Iza May 1207

John 1070 1093

**MACKALL**

Charles O'Donnel 1224

Louise Fickinger Bonner 1224

**MacKANY McKANY****MACKANEY MAKANY**

David 89 98 213 351 416 519

531 758 849 1093 1140

John 1155

**MACKAY**

J. S. 319

**MACKIEING**

John 1152



**MacKENZIE McKENZIE**

MacKENZY 419 432  
 David 56 1200  
 George 51 1064 1077 1081  
 1093 1152 1200  
 George Norbury 9 27 135 476  
 669 938 961  
 Isabella 1079 1089 1093  
 John 54 58 1093 1200

**MACKESNE**

Robert 550

**MACKFERNS**

Samuel 358 380

**MacKINEN**

Daniel 158

**MacKNIGHT**

Patrick 540

**MACKRIDIAH**

William 358 381

**MacPHERSON 80**

Anne 844 845  
 James 845  
 Reuben 845  
 Samuel 1075  
 Sarah 845  
 William 845 1065

**MACSWAIN**

Daniel 1062

**MADAY**

David 267

**MADDOX MADDOCKS**

Derick 92  
 John 166 395 447

**MADEAK**

Derik 539

**MAGAW**

Alletta A. Beekman 1031  
 Joseph 1031

**MAGEE**

Benjamin 1042  
 Rachel Halsey 1042

**MAGELLAN 329****MAGGUIRE**

Felix 1077

**MAGHEE**

William 1087

**MAGNI or MAGNY**

(French for Manny)

**MAGNUS**

Helaine 23

**MAGOON**

Henry 838

**MAGROWDER**

Alexander 1183

**MAGRUDER**

James M. 957

**MAHAULT**

Etienne 489

Stephen 124

**MAHEW MAHIEU**

Daniel 570

Thomas 582

**MAIN**

Amos 75

**MAIR**

Charles 1035

Thomas 1035

**MAISTRE(LE)**

Francois 1155

**MAJOR**

Margaret 859

Richard 550

Robert 1058

**MAKANY MacKANY**

David 82 107

**MAKER**

Joseph 68

Moses 49 547

**MAKLEK**

John 125

**MALAIN MOLEYSN**

Jacob 53

**MALBOROW**

Henry 540

**MALCOLM**

Elsie Monnette 1204

James 1204

**MALHERBE**

Marie 126

**MALINGS**

John 126

**MALL (Wall)**

Jorat 68

**MALLER**

Samuel 95

**MALLETT (See Marlett)**

Peter 59

**MALONEY**

Mary 814

Thomas 532 814

**MANART (See Monet)**

Garat 125

**MANAT (See Monet)****MANEE (See Monet)****MANET (See Monet)****MANATTE (See Monet) 455**

457 462 463

Claude 568 674 676 684

Edward 568 674

Peter 456

**MANCE (err. for Manee)**

Abram 1063

**MANEE**

E. Stewart 305

**MANEZ (See Monet)**

Abraham 419

Pieter 419

Sara du Chesne 419

**MANFANSANT (Mompesson)**

Roger 92

**MANGLE**

Hannes 342

**MANIER (See Monet)**

James 842

Nicholas 211 842 1093

**MANLEY**

John 736

**MANN MAN**

Adrien 158

Edward 270

Elizabeth 257 270

Henry 270

John 257 270 532 533 818 840

Joseph 776

Lucy 1000

Mary 248 250 267

Peter 126

R. 155

Syman 123

**MANNAAT (See Monet)**

Gerrit 153 702 962

**MANNDEVILLE**

Emmanuel 1152

**MANNEN (Manning)**

Jeffery 88 89

John 59

**MANNERS**

John 564 1104

Mary Higgins 564

Rachel Stout 564

**MANNETT (See Monet)**

Mariae 146

**MANNICKS**

Geertjen 411

**MANNING (See Manen) 59**

199 202 224 401 436 739

Abigail 615

**MANNING (Continued)**

Alice 616 625 842

Andrew 1031 1049

Ann 71 74 95 236 758 792

Ann Blackford 226 227 616

758

Bathsheba 1053

Benajah 368

Benjamin 67 68 79 92 95 106

226 227 228 236 242 368

616 758 792 836 842 1032

1049 1076 1177

Catherine 236

Catherine Clarkson 842

Christian 236 842

Christian Laing 227 616 842

Christina 871 1218

Christiana Laing 1197

Clarkson 842

Daniel 236 773

David 1032 1053

Drake 236

Ebenezer 236 842

Edward 98 257 616

Elizabeth 95 192 227 236 270

616 823 842 1032

Elizabeth Dennis 226 227 248

249 257 616 744

Elizabeth Fitzrandolph 773

Enoch 236 842

Ephraim 236 551 773 842

1078

Eunice 842

Gershom 842 1098

Gesbrah 358 381

Grace 236 842

Grace Fitzrandolph 842 871

Hannah 1032

Hannah Vandevort ???

Henry 257 616

Hepsebah 92 106 227 236 282

355 496 600 1093 1132 1197

Hepsebah Andrews 584 823

831 842

Huldah 236

Isaac 236 358 381 773 780

842 1032 1075 1093

Israel 236 842

James 67 68 79 95 114 227

236 345 539 553 615 616

758 842 865 871 1053 1084

1090 1098 1197 1218

Janet 436

Jannet Edgar 842

Jeffery 55 71 73 74 78 80 92

95 104 105 106 185 227

236 242 352 355 475 496

536 537 584 587 600 615

616 656 735 758 764 792

823 831 842 870 872 984

1093 1128 1129 1130 1131

1132 1155 1197

Jeremiah 375 376 842 1053

1075 1076 1093

Joanna 236 367 842 1057

Joanna Drake 819

Jonathan 236

John 67 68 69 92 95 115 153

226 227 228 236 248 249

257 270 358 375 380 475

538 587 594 599 615 616

656 744 807 842 1032 1162

Jonathan 375

Joseph 67 68 79 92 95 114

227 236 367 537 539 543

616 633 797 842 1031 1045

1057 1090

Margaret 227 236 842 1032

Marie 375

Marie Rose 1001

Marthe 236 842 1053

**MANNING** (Continued)

Mary 95 227 236 248 250 278  
 280 368 375 439 587 600  
 601 616 830 831 832 842  
 869 878 1031 1049 1051  
 1053 1176 1210  
 Mary Ann Pyatt 1032  
 Mary Harris 227 228 842  
 Mary Moore 228  
 Mary Shotwell 227  
 Mary Stelle 1053  
 Mary Stillwell 228  
 Mary Vanderveer 1031  
 Moses 227  
 Nathan 368  
 Nathaniel 106 227 228 236  
 242 358 368 371 380 551  
 842 1057 1070 1074 1093  
 1162  
 Nicholas 616 638 1119  
 Paul 1032  
 Phoebe 1032 1033  
 Phoebe Drake 1049  
 Providence 1031  
 Providence Cooper 842  
 Prudence 236 242  
 Prudence Fitzrandolph 842  
 Rachel 236 368 375 825 842  
 Reuben 236  
 Rhoda Runyon 1032  
 Richard 236  
 Roger 1001  
 Ruth 236 1093  
 Samuel 236 1093  
 Sarah 227 616 773 842 1053  
 1093  
 Sarah Sutton 633  
 Sarah Van Pelt 842  
 Susanna 236 375 1032  
 Temperance 236  
 Temperance Hull 616 842  
 Thomas 615 842 1053  
 Thurston 358 381  
 Trustum 226 228 236 367 551  
 819 842 1031 1057  
 Ursillah 1040  
 William 236 533 616 842 1032  
 1093  
 William H. 321  
 Youney 236  
**MANNINGHAM** 594  
 George 587  
 Henry 616  
 Mary 616  
 Thomas 505 616 1001  
**MANOURY**  
 John 572  
**MANWARING**  
 Charles William 316  
**MANY or MANNY**  
 (See Monet)  
 James 878  
**MAPE**  
 Benjamin 861  
 Thomas 718 779  
**MAPLE** (See Shakemapple)  
 Benjamin 113 114 358 381 551  
 545 630 1093 1154  
 Catherine 630  
 Jacob 1093  
 L. S. 1172  
 William 1093  
**MARCKE**  
 George 92  
**MARDAIN**  
 Gershon 542  
**MARETT MARETE**  
**MARRET** (Melott)  
 Charles 572  
 Eli 572  
 Lewis 572  
 Peter 572

**MARIARTE** 484

Edward 511  
**MARION**  
 Francis 674  
**MARIUS** 57  
 Pieter Jacobse 154  
**MARKHAM**  
 Henry 95  
**MARLETT MARLET**  
**MARLOTT MERLETT**  
**MELOTT**  
 Abraham 74 92 121 122 123  
 124 125 144 236 617 628  
 703 758 1093 1117 1121  
 1200  
 Barent 121  
 Catherine Maple 630  
 Christinse 124  
 Christine Billion 703  
 Christine Pieterse 617  
 Corten 125  
 Dirck 617  
 Elizabeth 617 1084 1200  
 George 236 617 628 1067 1070  
 1077 1084 1093 1200 1214  
 Gideon 95 125 153 154 603  
 617 1075 1078 1094 1106  
 1200  
 Hannah 617  
 Isaac 121  
 Jannetje 617  
 Jeremiah 1200  
 John 617 1080 1092  
 John Peter 617  
 John Peterson 95 617 656  
 829  
 Joseph 92 1200 1232  
 Joshua 617 1106  
 Josiah 1090 1094 1200  
 Josias 95  
 Lysbeth Brinswycke 617  
 Margaret 617  
 Maria 617 628  
 Mary 236 617 829 1166 1200  
 Paul 617  
 Paulus 121 125 126 155 617  
 1106  
 Penelope 1200  
 Peter 617 1070  
 Rebecca 92  
 Richard 617 1200  
 Rizpah 236 628  
 Rizpah Runyon 617  
 Theodore 617  
 Theodorus 1073 1078 1084  
 Thomas 589 617 1087 1094  
 Vincent 236 617  
**MARRIOT MERRIOT**  
 Isaac 822  
 Susanna Field 822  
**MARRY MERRY**  
 Rebecca 1042  
**MARS**  
 Joseph 67  
**MARSDEN MARSTON**  
 Geertie Bloetgoet 793  
 John 793 994 1001 1009 1010  
 Sara Hibble 1001  
 W. A. 658 915  
**MARSELIS MARSELLES**  
 John 1081  
 Peter 1071  
**MARSELISSEN**  
**MARSALASON**  
**MARSELSON**  
 Eden 1098  
 Harmanus 1075  
**MARSER** (Mercier)  
 Dr. 358 380

**MARSHALL**

Agnes 337  
 Annapell 1170  
 Charles 124 957  
 Conrad 557  
 Edward 123 124 125 155 1110  
 Edward Chauncey 475  
 George 553  
 George W. 330 476 1187  
 James 553  
 James Wilson 1200  
 John 125 338 715 1170 1200  
 Mary Barnes 790  
 Michael 337 338  
 Philip 1200  
 Robert 637 790  
 Sara Wilson 1200  
 Thomas 162 312  
**MARSH MARCH**  
 Abraham 553  
 Alston 1051  
 Anne 1041 1046  
 Asher 1040  
 Benjamin 553 1040  
 Charles 1072 1088  
 Christopher 1076  
 Comfort 733 1152  
 Daniel 553 1036 1040 1052  
 David 50 553  
 Deborah Squire 1042  
 Dorcas Blackleach 749  
 E. J. 321  
 Elias 550 1063 1073 1079 1091  
 1093  
 Elizabeth 594  
 Elizabeth Coddington 1040  
 Ephraim 556  
 Eunice 1041  
 George 56 81 85 86 92 98  
 102 107 321 351 355 518  
 617 705 733 749 750 1077  
 1093 1141  
 Hannah 278  
 Harriet 1042  
 Harriet Robinson 1042  
 Henry 55 60 67 68 1155  
 Hugh 56 80 81 82 84 85 86  
 87 92 98 102 107 206 343  
 351 507 514 517 518 519  
 532 617 691 705 726 745  
 748 749 750 754 1074 1093  
 1100 1140 1172 1228 1230  
 Irene 1040  
 Jabish 1036 1052  
 Jacob 1042  
 James 278 750 1036 1052  
 Jemima 750  
 Joanna 1042  
 Johiel 1036 1052  
 John 50 67 92 278 349 553  
 732 733 750 1036 1040 1042  
 1052 1074 1078 1152  
 Jonathan 553 556  
 Joseph 50 278 280 342 357  
 380 447 732 733 1046 1062  
 1067 1078 1088 1152  
 Joshua 553 731  
 Judith 749  
 Maphiboseth 50 553 594 1040  
 Margaret Elston 278  
 Martha 1042  
 Martha Webster 278  
 Mary 98 250 251 274 277 278  
 532 578 617 1152 1228  
 Mary Brookfield 1040  
 Mary Copeland 278  
 Mary Foulsham 750  
 Mary Moore 1040  
 Mary Shotwell 278  
 Moody 750  
 Mordecai 278

**MARSH** (Continued)

Moses 553 1041  
Nancy Searing 1042  
Nathaniel 375 376  
Paul 725  
Phebe 1041  
Phebe Allen 278  
Robert 393  
Rolph 1036 1052  
Samuel 50 53 58 92 101 102  
103 209 280 348 532 732  
733 749 816 984 1036 1052  
1093 1152  
Squire 1040  
Stephen 1040  
Theodosia Pierson 375 376  
Thomas 1042  
True 750

**MARSON**

Elizabeth Lawrence 1000

William 1000

**MARTENS**

Nicolas 151

Roelof 411

**MARTENSE**

Francis 124

Garret 116

Stephen 124

**MARTENSEN**

Adrian 116

Hendrick 109

**MARTIAU**

Nicholas 487 674 843 986

**MARTILINE**

Jonathan 1110

**MARTINEAU MARTINO** 431

Francis 121 122 124 125 126

155 156 489 1110 1115 1119

Gaston 121 489

Philippo 146

**MARTLING** 126

Johannes 487 489

**MARSTON** (See Marsden)

John 162

William 75

**MARTIN MARTINE**

**MARTEN** 55 175 181 186 187

201 219 455 457 476

Abigail 239 243

Abraham 424 736 842 1093

Alice 792 1165

Amy 884

Ann 239 243 370 589 758 761

762 1053 1201

Ann Brown 226 228 740

Ann Gilman 1057

Anna 239 370 1057

Anna Ladner 1201

Azariah 1053

Benajah 239 551 1093

Beniah 368

Benjamin 59 79 92 95 114

192 193 200 227 228 239

242 288 358 368 380 416

538 540 543 548 549 551

589 592 613 735 740 741

760 792 809 860 866 876

1057 1076 1093 1152 1163

1201 1217

Catharine 239 367 1201

Catharine Strangman 1020

Charlotte 1045

Christopher 843 1165

Cornelia 368

Daniel 239

David 115 226 228 239 549

713 1032

Dinah 549

Dinah Pyatt 1201

Dorothy 95 192 193 194 218

226 228 239 242 243 288

416 1178 1227

**MARTIN** (Continued)

Dorothy Smith 228 236 287  
288 740 1178  
Easter 236 239 242 288  
Edmund 239 549  
Elikiam 1053  
Eliza Clark 1037  
Elizabeth 95 192 227 228 232  
236 239 278 288 416 549  
589 602 767 1031 1049 1178  
Elizabeth Doty 226 228  
Elizabeth Dunham 192 1201  
Elizabeth Moores 288  
Ellis 370 1057  
E. N. 667 909  
Ephriam 239 367 549 657  
1076 1079  
Esther 92 98 192 224 236 239  
242 248 250 265 288 592  
629 809 831 836 866 1201  
Esther Roberts 224 288 416  
423 424 625  
Eunice 368 1057  
Experience 1031 1032 1049  
Filoretta 239  
Forman 1020  
Frederick 1020 1021 1023  
George 951  
George C. 960 1060  
Gershom 115 357 380 541 544  
550 761 762 744 1194  
Gideon 239  
Grace 239  
Hannah 200 226 228 239 368  
549 603 760 1020 1057  
Hannah Smith 228 250 251  
Henry 95 104 740 1020  
Henry J. 321  
Hester 228 236 242 592  
Hester Roberts 740 751 761  
762 836 1011  
Hezekiah 239  
Humphrey 1032 1045 1049  
Isaac 77 115 424 549 571 761  
762 842  
Isaac Webb 762  
Jacob 239 551 761 1093 1177  
1201  
James 95 114 224 228 236  
239 242 250 251 549 551  
740 884 993 1031 1032 1049  
1177 1201  
Jeremiah 239 761 762 1088  
Joan 239  
Joanna 239  
John 56 59 69 70 71 72 73  
74 75 76 77 78 79 80 82  
87 88 89 92 95 98 104 105  
106 107 115 126 184 189  
190 192 193 194 205 207  
211 213 223 224 226 228  
236 239 242 243 287 288  
338 343 351 352 355 364  
404 416 423 424 436 442  
505 507 514 517 518 519  
523 526 528 530 531 532  
537 538 539 542 549 550  
551 581 592 625 691 696  
707 735 740 741 745 751  
758 761 762 776 782 809  
836 842 853 866 991 992  
993 1011 1020 1037 1053  
1066 1075 1076 1093 1129  
1132 1138 1140 1152 1154  
1155 1178 1184 1197 1200  
1201 1223 1227  
Jonathan 79 92 95 106 114  
192 193 200 227 228 239  
358 380 536 537 539 543  
550 612 613 635 740 741  
758 853 1087 1093 1131  
1152

**MARTIN** (Continued)

Josiah 239  
Joshua 115 228 239 243 358  
381 551 631 853 861 1093  
Lucia Walker 1201  
Luther 224 424 740 884 992  
Lydia 95 189 228 436 740 866  
1223  
Margaret 239 242 243 549 832  
1201 1217  
Margaret Alston 192 193 200  
1201  
Margaret Ellstone 227 228  
740  
Margaret Rennals 228 740 809  
876 1201  
Marie 239 831  
Marie Prower 843  
Martha 95 228 229 239 740  
809 836 876 1197 1201  
Martha Dunn 227 228 1201  
Martha Greenhill 740  
Martha Runyon 1201  
Mary 239 243 479 626 627  
740 759 1028 1031 1032  
1049 1050 1201 1218  
Mary Drake 226 228  
Mary Runyon 861  
Mary Salard 228  
Mercy 239 1032 1049 1201  
Mercy Dunham 1201  
Mercy Molleson 1032 1049  
Michael 368 1057  
Mores 370  
Moses 239 243 358 381 551  
853 861 1057 1093 1201  
Mulford 239 357 380 831 1052  
1089 1201  
Oscar 1057  
Oscar I. 1020 1023 1190 1201  
Patience 95 228 229 239 870  
1227  
Peter 239 358 380 540 541  
551 629 831 853 1071 1093  
1163 1201  
Philissa 549  
Philoreta Slater 866  
Priscilla 239  
Priscilla Dunham 1201  
Prudence 239  
Rachel 239 243 1201  
Rachel Fitzrandolph 1201  
Rebecca 239 761 762 842  
Rebecca Higgins 227 228 740  
1011  
Rebecca Seatown 288  
Reuben 239  
Reune 239 1032 1201  
Rhoda 239 831 1217  
Richard 75 115 228 239 288  
414 423 505 637 740 842  
854  
Robert 424 842 1093  
Roger 505  
Rosanna 239  
Rozannah 1032  
Runyon 1201  
Ruth Dunham 1201  
Samuel 115 357 380 540 544  
545 550 761 762 1032 1049  
1053 1177 1201  
Sarah 239 243 368 375 629  
740 761 762 1032 1049 1053  
1177 1201  
Sarah Trotter 228 229 635 740  
1201  
Sarah Sopers 228 239 631  
Silvester 572  
Smith 370 1057  
Susannah 239  
Susanna Anger 226 228  
Temperance 239 549



- MARTIN** (Continued)  
Theodore 1020  
Thomas 59 92 95 109 190  
227 228 239 539 544 581  
592 740 741 761 762 984  
1011 1093  
William 239 375 505 736 776  
884 1201  
Zacharia 239 761 762  
Zerviah 239 629 792  
Zerviah Hull 831
- MARVIN** 476  
George Richie 476
- MARY**, Queen of Scots 478 637
- MARYON**  
William 807
- MASACOR**  
Everit 115
- MASALASON**  
Edam 358 380
- MASH**  
John 95  
Joseph 95
- MASON**  
Ara Roberts 1211  
Hugh 582  
John 77 166 220 363 395 447  
456 637 706  
Robert 610  
Thomas 166 447  
William 395
- MASSE MASSEY**  
Elizabeth Mercereau 489  
James 777  
Joane 1001  
Pierre 489  
Samuel 843  
Sarah Wight 843  
Thomas 843  
William 726 843
- MASSERLE MESSEROLE**  
Paul 571  
Peter 571
- MASTEN MASTON**  
John 162
- MASTER MASTERS**  
Clement 61 1152  
Edgar Lee 984  
Francis 169 172 1152  
John 582  
Mary 1091 1093 1152  
Thomas 49 92  
William 395
- MATHER MATHERS**  
Cotton 442  
Thomas 362
- MATHIE MATHIES**  
**MATHIS MATHIAS**  
James 126  
John 95 379 818 1067 1083  
1093  
Samuell 691  
Thomas A. 518
- MATLACK**  
White 1069
- MATSON**  
John 985  
Peter 447  
Ruth Dorothea 1171
- MATTESON MATTISON**  
James 557  
Joseph 825
- MATTHEW MATTHEWS**  
Albert 578  
Elizabeth Crowell 1176  
Francis 75 76 637 843  
John 30 92 98 249 257 269  
316 347 538 542 568 1093  
1076 1145 1228  
Katherine 1228  
Katherine Hume 249 257 269
- MATTHEW** (Continued)  
Mary 257 1180  
Richard 77 395  
Robert 358 380 551 705  
Samuel 107 108 395 557 843  
1176  
Thomas 77 395 447 796 802  
Vincent 1123  
William 293
- MATTHIASON**  
Matthias 716
- MATTOCKS**  
Lewes 55
- MATTOON**  
Richard 75
- MATTOX MATTIX**  
Lewis 169 172 1155
- MAUDIE**  
David 263 268
- MAULEVERER**  
Anne 957
- MAUNSELL**  
Andrew 954
- MAURISON**  
Maurice 567 738  
William 567
- MAURY**  
Ann 320
- MAVERICK**  
Abigail 707  
Antipas 707  
Samuel 221
- MAXFELL**  
John 49  
Rachel 1040
- MAXFIELD**  
David 553  
John 342 553  
Susannah 1042
- MAXWELL**  
John 556  
Sarah 1093  
Thomas 1093
- MAYHEW**  
Matthew 155  
Thomas 290
- MAYLE MALE**  
Henry 109 604 855  
Jacob 604
- MAY** (See Mey)
- MAYNARD**  
John W. 739
- McALLISTER**  
Frances M. 1207
- McAULIN** 338  
John 338
- McAUSLAN**  
William Alexander 957
- McCABE**  
C. C. 937
- McCALMONT**  
William 338
- McCARTY**  
Ann Harman 1201  
John 156 1201
- McCHESNEY**  
Robert 1070
- McCLELLAND**  
(See MacClelland)
- McCLENAN**  
Thomas 557
- McCOLLUM**  
Daquance 357 380  
Dugle 1077 1093
- McCOMB**  
James 557
- McCORMICK**  
Henry 371 1032 1046  
Martha 1032 1046  
Martha Drake 371
- McCOY**  
Duncan 1067
- McCRACKIN**  
Joseph 1087
- McCRORY**  
Army 1204
- McDANIEL** (See MacDaniel)
- McDONALD** (See MacDonald)
- McDOWELL** (See MacDowell)
- McELESON**  
Joanis 67
- McEWEN McIGNE**  
Duncan 338  
John 338  
Robert 338  
Walter 338
- McGEE**  
William 551
- McGHIE**  
John 338
- McGREGOR**  
Patrick 389 1116
- McILROY**  
William 338
- McILVAINE McILWAINE**  
H. R. 1198  
William 1066
- McINTIRE McINTYRE**  
(See MacIntire)
- McKAY**  
John 383 557
- McKELLO**  
John 338
- McKENMAN**  
John 338
- McKENMAN**  
John 338
- McKENZIE** (See MacKenzie)
- McKILSON**  
Elias 391 392  
Enoch 391 392  
Hartman 392
- McKINNEY** 32  
William K. 1042
- McKINZIE**  
Sir George 389
- McKNIGHT**  
Charles 1069
- McLEAN**  
John 1122  
Peter 1067 1069 1089 1094
- McLEOD**  
Alexander 1035  
Mary 1035
- McLYENS MOLEYS**  
Jacob 210
- McMACHEN**  
William 1069
- McMILLAN**  
William 338
- McMINN**  
Emma Elizabeth Adams 317
- McNAIR**  
Harrison 962
- McQUEEN**  
John 338
- McREADER**  
William 1098
- MEACHAM**  
Jeremiah 161
- MEACKANY MacKANY**  
David 89
- MEACOCK**  
Peter 780
- MEAD**  
John 412  
Spencer P. 28 315

**MEADLIE**  
John 58  
**MEALEN**  
Robert 92  
**MEALSON**  
Anthony 395  
**MEARS**  
Nelson F. 11  
**MEDCALF(E)**  
Mathew 395 447  
**MEDIS**  
John 555  
**MECKLENBERG**  
Jan 117  
**MEDLEY**  
Richard 698  
**MEEK**  
William S. (Mrs.) 139 179  
**MEEKAT**  
John 67  
**MEEKEN**  
Benjamin 68  
**MEEKER MEAKER**  
Aaron 1039  
Abraham 50 553  
Benjamin 67 68 348 392 393  
731  
Daniel 49 50 342 547 553 731  
David 49 553  
Emilia 1035  
Enos 1039  
Frederick Wood 1051  
Isaac 50 555  
James 49 342 553 1039  
John 92 393 553 556 731 1035  
1228  
Jonathan 50 553  
Joseph 67 68 103 104 348 349  
393 541 984  
Mary 1039  
Mary Clark 1041 1051  
Mary Falconer Perrin 955  
Moses 547  
Nathaniel 553  
Robert 50 553  
Samuel 50 547 553 1041 1051  
Sarah 1042  
Stephen 50  
Uziel 59  
William 95 101 102 103 156  
348  
**MEGAPOLENSIS**  
Johannes 117  
John 1009  
**MEGGS**  
Mark 568  
**MEGIE**  
John 68 393 553 731 737  
Joseph 50 553 731  
**MEGIO MEGIE**  
John 67  
**MEHELM**  
John 447  
**MEINVILLE MIENVILLE**  
**MINVILLE MINVIELLE**  
Gabriel 92 156 158 206 207  
344 507 566 733 734 974  
1025 1065 1094 1111 1117  
1211  
Susannah Lawrence 974 1025  
**MEIS MEW**  
Noel 1152  
Richard 1152  
**MELANCTHON**  
Philip 664  
**MELCHER**  
Edward 75  
**MELFORT**  
John, Viscount of 293 346  
**MELLEYS MOLEYS**  
Jacob 348

**MELLICHAP**  
Stephen 1148  
**MELLICK 95**  
Andrew D. 30 71  
**MELLON**  
John 1091  
**MELOT MELLOTT MELOTT**  
**MERLETT** (See Marlett)  
Dory 115  
John Peterson 158  
Peter 158  
Thomas 115  
**MELVINE MELVIN**  
Frederick 1080  
James 561 1058  
John 96 1079 1081 1082 1094  
Thomas 219  
William 357 380 550 1068  
1091  
**MELYN MELYEN 53**  
Cornelis 121 144 151 152 153  
617 777 828 1237  
Hannah Hubbard 617  
Isaac 154 155 156 617  
Jacob 88 98 102 103 155 156  
210 212 213 217 617 634  
693 733 835 1114  
Jannetje 152 617 1237  
Joanna 828  
Magdalen 617  
Magdalen Maria 828  
Marian 617  
Samuel 696 737 835  
Sarah 835  
Susanna 617 1237  
**MENCKEN**  
Henry L. 11 684 963  
**MENDUM**  
Robert 75  
**MENELL 126**  
**MENESIER**  
Daniel 571  
**MENNET** (See Monet)  
Francis Elis 843  
Jeanne Suzanne Boiset 843  
Overton H. 843  
Samuel 843  
**MENOS(S)** (See Monet)  
Francis 572  
Gabriel 572  
**MENELAER**  
Claes 411  
Geertjen Mannicks 411  
**MEQUIRRICK**  
Donald 1152  
**MERCELL**  
William 68  
**MERCER MERCIER**  
**MARSIER**  
Anthony 785  
Hugh 604 1098  
John 572 620  
John 1213  
William 551 1094  
**MERCEREAU** (See Mershon)  
126 477  
Daniel 121 157 158 489  
Elizabeth 489  
James 571 572  
Jean 121  
John 121 571 777  
Joshua 121 144 300 410 489  
1070 1124  
Marie 489  
Marie (Mary) Chadyne 410  
489  
Paulus 121  
Sysanne Marie Doucinat 489  
Thomas 1078 1082 1094

**MERCIER MERCER**  
Charles 572  
**MEREDITH**  
Bridgewater 368  
**MERETT**  
William 126  
**MERLETT MERLET**  
**MORLATT MELOTT**  
(See Marlett)  
George 551  
Gideon 489 778  
John Peterson 1120  
Josias 567  
**MERRICK**  
Lettice 257  
Susanna 98 249 250 257 669  
748  
William 92 98 257  
**MERRILL** (poss. Morrill) 80  
Arthur Truman 1238  
Benjamin 557 561  
Catharina 964 1231  
John 85 1202  
Joseph 75 557  
Nathaniel 533 1202  
Philip 1119 1120  
Richard 121 125 489 964 1058  
1076 1094 1118 1122 1123  
1131 1177 1202  
Sarah Martin 1177  
Susannah 282  
Thomas 561  
William 60 122 557 558 561  
1113 1114 1119 1120 1201  
1202  
**MERRIOT MARRIOTT**  
Isaac 395 447  
Sarah Smith 281  
Thomas 281  
**MERRIT MERRITT 473**  
Roger 487  
Stephen 74 96 758  
William 1115 126  
**MERRY MARRY (Morry)**  
Anna 257 276 738  
Ebenezer 257 276 738  
Job 257 276 738  
Joseph 257 276 738 876  
Mary 257 276 738  
Phebe 257 276 738  
**MERSHON**  
Henry 114  
Rebecca 772  
**MERWIN 160**  
Robert 159 160  
**MESSECARET**  
Johannes 1064  
**MESSEKER**  
Hendrick 555  
**MESSELAER**  
Peter 1094  
**MESSELLS**  
Peter 216  
**MESSENGER**  
Andrew 107 108  
Henry 108  
Samuel 108  
**MESSLER 566 567**  
Abraham 30 957  
**METCALFE**  
Walter C. 964  
**METSELAER**  
Johanes 567  
**METZLER**  
Attie Catherine 1169  
Attie Hull 1169  
Charles Monnett 1166  
Reed 1169  
Theodore Hull 1166

**MEUTELAER 411****MEW MEIS**

Noel 1074  
Richard 51 79 341 387 388  
389 1074

**MEY MAY**

Cornelius Jacobsen 774 1009  
1157

**MICE**

Pier 68

**MICHAEL**

John 431

**MICHAUX MICHEAU**

F. A. 676

Paul 489

**MICHELSON**

Elias 507 547

**MICHELSON****MACHIELSONE**

Cornelius 1152  
Elias 213 388 447 1152  
Enoch 447 1152  
Hartman 670 447 1152  
Joannes 1152

**MICKE**

Richard 125

**MICKLE**

Archibald 447

John 447

William 447

**MICO**

Joseph 340

**MIDDADH MIDDAGH****MIDDAY**

Dirk 60 539 567

Peter 447

**MIDDLETON**

Hugh 395 447

John 837

**MIFFLIN 621****MILES**

John 67 68 104 393 728 800  
Leonard 547 731  
Mary 698

**MILFORD**

James 1090 1094

**MILFORT, Earl of 79****MILLARD**

Bailey 973

Michael 162 994

**MILLBURNE**

Andrew 561

**MILLCOMB**

Ann 361

**MILLER**

Aaron 49 342 553 1041

Abigail 1042

Abner 1043

Abraham 1043

Alida Cilar 277

Andrew 50 74 96 114 239 553

758 1041

Bebe Camp 1044

Benjamin 553 780 791

Cornelius 1042

Daniel 240 1032

David 553 1043

Delmar J. 1165

Dorothy 1035

Ebenezer 447

Eleazer 447

Elias Dayton 1044

Elizabeth 98 112

Enoch 50 553

Ephraim 240

George J. 469 542 617 676

1138 1158 1239

Gershom 240

Grace 367

**MILLER (Continued)**

Hannah 761

Hannah Clark 594

Henry 551

Imley 240

Isaac 1035

Isabella 1204

James 92 293 347 553 780

1063 1094 1143 1144 1145

1152

Johannah 1039

Johannes 1193

John 50 75 85 161 239 553

556 1041

Jonathan 553 1221

Joseph 166

Katherine FitzRandolph 278

Leonard 49 547

Margaret 338

Mamie E. 1165

Mary 239 791 1041

Mary Clark 1043

Melyn 594

Moses 49 553

Nathaniel 553 1035

Paul 362 775

Phebe Crane 1044

Phebe Valentine 1041

Richard 50 342 553 731

Robert 278

Samuel 342 553 731

Sarah 92 240 584 1032 1035

1042 1043

Sarah Ludlam 1041

Sarah Ross 1041

Silas 1044

Thomas 1084

Timothy 1035

William 49 59 68 96 342 393

553 556 561 731

William Irving 1043

**MILLS 160**

Daniel 447

Franklin 1190

Franklin Burwell 954

George 108

Hannah 1037

James 553 1036 1040 1052

1082

John 279 293 347 378 553

1043 1094 1143 1147

Joseph 553 556

Mary 1032

Nathaniel 108

Rachel 1043

Rachel Tooker 1040

Rebecca 98 112

Richard 159 553

Samuel 49 58 108 342 547

William 553

**MILLWRIGHT 56****MILNER**

William 1058

**MILTON**

Roger 395 447

**MILLWARD MILLWARD**

Ann 87 617 752

Ann Goodale 751

Charles 617

Elizabeth 87

Rebecca 87 617 633

Robert 617 1120 1123

Thomas 87 617 623 633 752

804

**MINET (See Monet)**

Isaac 316

William 316

**MINNE (See Monet) 121 147**

Peter 122 123 126 148

**MINOR**

Samuel 1077

**MINOT MINOTT (See Monet)**

George 503

Richard 736

**MINSHULL**

Francis 340

**MINTHORNE MINHORN**

Philip 158 609 843

Richard 843

**MINUIT (See Monet)**

Peter 151 697

**MISERALL (Mercereau)**

Peter 551

**MITCHELL MICHELL 67**

125

Charles 1058

Christopher 75

Ellen Pron 984

Experience 218

Jacob 67 553 731

James 50 553 1152

Jane Cooke 218

John 1081

Marie 59

Mary 350 618 1152

Matthew 163

Nathaniel 553

Richard 96 103 124 789 984

1111

Robert 390

Symon 984

Thomas 698

William 68 553

**MITTENS**

John 103

**MIXER**

Isaac 582

**MIZNER**

Conrad 1089

**MOELICH**

Johannes 73

**MOFFAT MOFFET**

Jean 338

Margaret 375

Mary 1184

Ruth Burns 318 375

Samuel 98 112 375

William 375

**MOHSON 98****MOLENAR (Mollyneux)**

Adrian 567

**MOLESWORTH****MOULDSWORTH**

Guy 604

William 604

**MOLINES MOLYN****MOLEYN MULLINS 466**

476

Guilluime 617 843

Isabel 997

Jacob 87 1202

Priscilla 218 617 618 656 843

845

William 487 617 618 963 1202

**MOLL**

John 508 513 652

**MOLLAT MOLLEAT****MARLETT**

Dorie 541

Doric 543

Gideon 544

**MOLLESON MOLESON****MILISON MOLLISON****MULLISON MULLERSON**

(See Monorgan) 175 198 739

Abraham 726

Alexander 725 843

Anne 240 844 845

Ann Eliza 1032

Ann Fitzrandolph 1032



**MOLLESON (Continued)**

Benjamin 844 845 1032  
 Catherine 845 1218  
 Catherine Drake 819 844  
 Christian 96 240 602 844  
 Christina 791  
 Daniel 845 1032  
 Elias 845  
 Eliza 1032  
 Elizabeth 845 1032  
 Elizabeth Drake 1032  
 George 1032  
 Gilbert 96 240 345 358 380  
     390 551 819 843 844 845  
     1031 1032 1049 1141  
 Hannah Boice 1032  
 Harriet 1032  
 Henry 240 551 726 791 819  
     844 845 1218  
 Henry Madison 1032  
 Isaac 845 1032  
 Jean 1094 1143  
 Joan 240 844  
 John 59 71 73 74 78 92 96  
     105 106 225 226 228 240  
     293 345 347 355 358 379  
     380 539 542 546 602 622  
     726 735 736 758 791 792  
     819 826 843 844 845 850  
     860 1032 1063 1067 1069  
     1075 1076 1081 1084 1093  
     1094 1131 1144 1145 1147  
     1166 1189 1214 1218

Joseph 759 845  
 Keturah 1032  
 Kezia 240  
 Kezia Blackford 792 844 845  
     1166 1218  
 Margaret 240 844  
 Mary Ann 1032  
 Mary Kennedy 1032  
 Mercy 845 1032  
 Priscilla 1032  
 Ruth 240 844 845 861 1032  
     1049 1218  
 Samuel Drake 1032  
 Sarah 96 240 250 844 845  
 Sarah Drake 819 844  
 Sarah Howell 602 819 844  
     1189  
 Thomas 726  
 Tryphena 1032

**MOLLINS MOLEYNS**

(See Molines) (See Moullains)  
 (See Melleyns)

Jacob 387 388 447

**MOLTON MOULTON**

Henry 1189

**MOLYNEAUX**

**MOLLYNEUX (Molines)**

**MOLLENEAU (See Molenaar)**

Anne 1123

Aria 1063 1077 1084 1090

Ariency 1184

Henry 793 1184 1202

Nellie Zada Rice 319 604 618

Peter 845 1123 1202

Thomas 532 845 1202

**MOMPESSON**

(See Manfasant)

Pinbourn 1122

Roger 447 546 1121 1122

**MONET (infra)****MONNET or MONET**

(Pron. in French, as "Mon-ay")

**MONNET MONNET****MONNETT MONETTE****MONNETTE MONNEE****MONEY MOUNET MONY****deMONEY MONE MOONEY****DeMONET DUMONT****MONIER MONNOE****MONNEE leMONE****leMOINE MOUNIER****MONETE MONAY MONIE****MONAT MONATT MONO****MANET MANNET****MANNETT MANETT****MANEE MANEY MANIE****MAUNEY MANIER****MANNETTE MANETTO****MANETO MANAAT****MANNAAT MANART****MAGNY MAGNI****MANARY MANEZ MANY****MUNNITT MUNNETT****MENNETT MYNOTT****MINETT MINET MONNIE****MINOT MINOTT MINNOT****MINNOTTE MINNET****MINNETTE MINATTE****MINEK MOYNEU****MOINEAU MONK****MONNORY deMONNINS****AMONNET AMMONET**

1 9 10 30 50 55 74 121 122  
 123 124 125 126 144 145  
 146 150 285 295 308 309  
 315 316 317 322 354 364  
 396 397 400 401 404 410  
 413 418 419 423 425 427  
 428 431 432 435 441 443  
 449 451 455 457 472 473  
 474 476 477 478 482 483  
 484 485 486 488 491 493  
 508 512 564 568 571 572  
 583 590 596 598 608 613  
 614 617 622 626 629 639  
 655 657 673 674 675 678  
 681 689 700 726 829 840  
 878

**Aaron 401****Abel 426****Abraham 74 92 98 124 126****144 300 401 418 419 425****426 573 614 615 620 656****725 768 776 847 848 849****932 937 950 977 1161 1166****1202 1203 1204 1232****Albert 568 614****Aley Schlegel (Slagle) 776****937****Alice Slagle 848****Ambrose 146 584****Amina Josephine 1203 1204****1205****Ann(e) 123 418 615 847****Ann (Catharine) 401****Ann Hillary 426 848****Anne Marie Josephine 425****Anna Jansen 615****Anna Dorothy Walton 1204****Antje 615****Army McCrory 1204****Auguste 418 615****Augustus Eddy 1204****Benjamin 1202****Catharina 418 431****Catharine 584 615****Catharine Braucher 426 776****848 932 1166 1203 1204****Catharine LaVendee 425 1203****1204 1205****Catharine Pillot 121 126 146****150 285 314 417 418 425****489 573 615 623 845 849****Charles 572****Claude 423 655 847****Cornelia Yost 1204****Dennis 571****Diane 986****Edward 655 847****Eli 572****MONET (Continued)**

Elizabeth 401 426 782

Elizabeth Kent 426 848

Elizabeth Osborne 848

Elizabeth Sweet 615

Elizabeth Williams 401 723

847 848 1237

Ellen C. Barton 1204

Elsie Catharine 1204

Elsie Slagle 426

Ephriam Braucher 1204

Esther 615 714

Ethel Clark Reid 1204

Etien 777

Frank S. 916

George 639 777 847 1018

Gerrit 423

Hannah 848

Hannah Garland 848

Henry 92 95 121 123 126 144

418 419 425 427 556 568

605 614 615 656 714 768

Hernando D. 922

Hester 615

Isaac 22 124 126 146 150 151

285 290 314 365 401 418

425 426 431 455 457 484

511 584 620 639 650 653

676 723 724 725 726 776

777 845 847 848 849 878

884 912 957 977 1018 1061

1158 1183 1202 1203 1237

Isabella Miller 1204

Isabella Vandah Herron 1204

Jacob 473 568 986

Jacques 569

James 571 848 849 1094 1158

Jane Ludwig 426

Jean 418 568 569 615 657

986 1158

Jean Andre 986

Jeanne Robineau 427

Jeannet Tucker 849

Jeremiah Crabb 426 776 848

937 1158 1160 1166

John 124 401 572 614 615

777

John Thomas 1204

John Wesley 848 853

Josephus 1108

Joves 782

Judith 986

LaPere Philibert 426

LaVendee 573

Lawrence 782

Lewis 571 572

Madeleine Pascal 425 568 847

Madison Welch 937 1203 1204

Maria Sweet 615

Marie 584 615

Marie LeFebvre 423

Marianne Grasset 121 418 615

Martha 572 615

Martha Ellen 1204

Mary 123 124 401 425 605

606 614 1041 1205

Mary Brooks 615

Mary Ellen Carmen 1205

Mary Etta Raymor 1204

Mary Jane 429 937 1166 1204

Mary LeFebvre 120 121

Mary Wayland 848

Mary Zouch 637

Matthieu 568 986

Melvin Henry 937 1203 1204

1205

Minerva Harvey 1204

Nicholas 1093 1205

Oliver 1204

Osborne 1166

Paul 571 572 573

Paul Gibson 977

**MONET (Continued)**

Paul Lonis 922  
 Peter 122 123 124 125 126  
 158 418 431 572 690 1081  
 1118 1119 1230  
 Petrus 615  
 Philibert 455 457 481 906  
 Phoebe 1042  
 Pierre 120 121 123 124 126  
 143 144 146 150 285 286  
 300 305 314 398 400 401  
 404 410 417 418 423 425  
 427 438 456 484 487 489  
 502 503 564 568 572 573  
 584 604 606 615 618 623  
 624 650 655 657 676 724  
 725 776 777 837 845 847  
 849 906 977 978 986 1016  
 1202 1203  
 Rachel 615  
 Rebecca Chilton 848  
 Rosalia Amanda Brewer 1204  
 Samuel 639 656 848 853 958  
 961 975  
 Sara 615  
 Sara duChesne 615  
 Sarah 248 250 401 679  
 Sarah Williams 653 725 847  
 878  
 Simon 571  
 Susannah 615  
 Susanne 418 615  
 Thomas 314 425 456 571 618  
 639 656  
 Wallace L. 637  
 William 401 426 639 848 849  
 922 1018 1205

**MONNETTE (See Monet)**

Carrie Lucile Janeway 218  
 426  
 Clark Fremont 426  
 Ella Elizabeth Crim 426  
 Francis Sylvester 426  
 Helen Hull 4 10 121 139 218  
 421 425 426 456 457 640  
 657 845 846 882 920 923  
 931 933 941 957 975 976  
 1203 1235  
 Helen Marie Kull 121 218 421  
 426 641 845 846 866 882  
 930 933 941 957 976 1197  
 1237  
 Isaac 1016  
 Jeremiah Crabb 958  
 John Abraham 977  
 Mervin Jeremiah 217 218 285  
 286 325 398 426 429 473  
 573 612 641 845 846 848  
 927 932 934 937 940 998  
 1085 1202 1203 1204  
 Olive Adelaide Hull 29 218  
 285 286 420 426 429 546  
 612 641 833 834 848 855  
 864 917 927 932 937 940  
 998 1124 1204  
 Orra Eugene 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8  
 9 10 11 13 17 23 26 27 28  
 29 30 31 32 33 41 124 127  
 129 130 132 133 135 138  
 139 141 142 147 148 151  
 179 180 197 202 217 218  
 222 223 252 285 290 291  
 293 295 296 297 298 299  
 300 301 303 304 307 309  
 312 314 315 318 320 321  
 322 323 324 326 329 331  
 332 350 364 366 377 379  
 384 390 393 396 398 399  
 400 401 402 408 411 412  
 421 423 426 430 434 435  
 437 438 441 442 445 448  
 449 450 451 452 453 455

**MONNETTE (Continued)**

458 459 460 461 462 463  
 464 465 466 467 469 471  
 473 474 475 476 477 478  
 479 480 481 482 484 487  
 488 493 496 497 498 499  
 503 508 534 542 545 546  
 547 558 567 571 572 573  
 576 581 582 585 586 587  
 591 592 595 598 599 600  
 603 604 606 608 610 611  
 612 614 618 623 625 633  
 634 638 641 642 643 644  
 646 647 648 649 653 658  
 659 660 661 662 663 664  
 666 667 668 669 671 672  
 673 676 682 683 687 701  
 703 704 709 712 716 718  
 723 728 734 736 739 741  
 750 751 759 760 761 781  
 782 785 802 823 829 830  
 845 846 848 849 850 853  
 864 866 875 879 880 882  
 883 887 907 908 909 910  
 911 912 913 914 915 916  
 917 918 919 920 921 922  
 923 924 925 926 927 931  
 932 933 934 935 937 938  
 939 940 941 943 947 948  
 952 957 965 966 967 973  
 974 975 998 1001 1007 1009  
 1010 1013 1014 1018 1020  
 1023 1034 1040 1043 1047  
 1048 1059 1060 1070 1085  
 1109 1169 1188 1194 1202  
 1203 1204 1212 1224 1235  
 1237 1238 1242

**MONKE**

Lucy Mann 1000  
 Thomas 1000

**MONORGAN MONORG**

(Molleson)  
 Gilbert 338 850

**MONROE (See Munro)**

Alexander 54 1155  
 Leonard 1124

**MONTAGUE****MONTAIGNE (de la)**

Jean 1009  
 Johannes 818 850  
 W. 1110

**MONTAYNE****MONTAYNE (de la)**

Catharine 1235  
 Eleanor DeHooges 1235  
 Johannes 1235  
 Rachel DeForest 1235  
 William 1235

**MONTEITH**

William 1091

**MONTFORT**

Samuel 567

**MONTGOMERY****MONTGOMERIE**

Elizabeth 1187  
 Isabell Burnett 1170 1205  
 J. Eglington 318  
 John 447 698  
 Robert 738 1072 1205  
 Roger 1205  
 Samuel 698  
 Sarah Stacy 1205  
 Thomas 358 381 551 1089  
 William 1205

**MONTONEY MONTANYEN**

Tunis 358 381

**MOODY (See Mudie)**

Caleb 752  
 Deborah 162

**MOODY (Continued)**

Henry 162  
 Sarah Pearce 752  
 William 83 85

**MOOR MUIR**

Donald 338  
 George 338

**MOORE MORE MORES****MOORES**

Agnes 375  
 Alexander 92 115 371 618  
 1045 1094  
 Ann 98 112 257 270 375 499  
 541 618  
 Ann Jaquish 249 250 270  
 Anna 278  
 Annapel 258 276 738  
 Benjamin 257 270 281 357 380  
 553 618 749 851 1065  
 Carpenter 258  
 Catherine 156  
 Catherine Clark 1037  
 Charles B. 575  
 Christian 92 257 270 618 1210  
 Christian Allward 247 250 270  
 618 787  
 Constance Longhorne 498 499  
 Daniel 257 375 550 553 590  
 851 1166  
 David 749  
 Deborah 257 271 278 749 851  
 Deliverance Brittain 590  
 Edmund 84 498 499  
 Edward 258 276 738 778  
 Elizabeth 98 228 250 251 257  
 270 278 288 375 496 499  
 590 618 619 751 850 851  
 1042 1210  
 Elizabeth Shotwell 278 281  
 Enoch 98 257 270 281 499  
 553 619 749 799 851  
 Esther 375  
 Experience 375  
 Experience Fitzrandolph 618  
 Frances 499 619 746 747 851  
 Francis 67 98 248 250 257 266  
 270 350 375 437 498 564  
 619 733 851  
 Frasee 375  
 Foreman 375  
 George 215  
 Gershom 109 547 850 851  
 Gorham 49 547  
 Grace 277  
 Grace Brotherton 799  
 Hanna Plumer 499 744  
 Hannah 92 98 227 228 250  
 257 270 271 272 375 498  
 608 618 619 749 787 828  
 851 1236  
 Hannah Jacques 499 744 748  
 Henry 278 357 380 550 618  
 1062 1087  
 Hope 257 258 276 738 851  
 Isaac 258 276 738 1037  
 Isabel 733 850 851  
 Jacob 775  
 Jacob B. 315 364  
 James 92 98 248 250 257 270  
 375 539 545 590 618 1065  
 1094  
 Joanna 278 531 1205  
 Joanna Prudden 558  
 John 63 68 89 92 98 99 109  
 112 115 153 157 159 160  
 219 249 250 251 257 258  
 270 271 276 357 375 379  
 380 390 447 498 499 532  
 538 539 540 543 544 546  
 550 558 581 590 618 619  
 711 712 713 714 734 738



**MOORE (Continued)**

746 749 763 778 780 799  
 800 850 851 878 1067 1075  
 1077 1091 1094 1130  
 Jonathan 258 270 276 373 375  
 498 499 738 1236  
 Joseph 257 258 270 738 749  
 850 851 1193  
 Margaret 257 270 284 618  
 1067  
 Margaret Craig 618  
 Marion 258 276 738  
 Martha 375 429 498 619 713  
 714 749 851 1224  
 Mary 228 257 258 262 270  
 271 276 288 371 375 498  
 531 607 618 738 746 749  
 851 1040 1045 1094 1166  
 1236  
 Mary Cragg 248 250 270  
 Mary Harrison 249 250 276  
 738 1019  
 Mary Ilsley 499 744 1011  
 1193 1194  
 Mary Oliver 249 250 257 270  
 619 749 763 851  
 Mary White 250 251 270 619  
 1236  
 Mary Wright 250 251 270 618  
 749 878  
 Matthew 56 59 82 85 89 92  
 99 107 190 207 210 245 250  
 257 262 270 351 379 414  
 429 494 498 499 519 520  
 521 522 531 536 537 539  
 544 618 619 656 713 735  
 736 746 747 749 787 792  
 814 850 1070 1072 1073  
 1090 1094 1140 1205 1228  
 Maurice 1176  
 Meletiah 257 270 618  
 Mercy 58 851 1058  
 Michael 257 270 357 375 380  
 550 619 1094 1236  
 Nathan 851  
 Nathaniel 219 414 558 561  
 564 1058  
 Nehemiah 257 270 618  
 Philip 375  
 Phoebe 373 375  
 Priscilla 257 270 618  
 Rachel 257 258 270 276 496  
 619 738 743 745 749 851  
 1236  
 Repentance 375 619  
 Richard 498  
 Robert 257 270 357 375 380  
 Samuel 45 53 59 71 74 81 82  
 84 85 86 89 92 99 102 105  
 106 107 109 115 151 154  
 155 156 205 206 207 208  
 209 210 219 245 246 249  
 250 257 258 262 270 276  
 278 288 351 352 355 356  
 357 375 380 387 391 447  
 449 494 496 497 498 499  
 500 501 514 515 518 519  
 520 521 522 523 524 525  
 526 527 528 530 531 532  
 533 536 537 538 539 542  
 544 547 550 587 618 619  
 633 656 735 738 742 743  
 744 745 746 748 749 750  
 758 769 794 799 850 851  
 858 991 1011 1019 1066  
 1074 1079 1081 1084 1087  
 1088 1090 1091 1094 1128  
 1129 1134 1138 1139 1140  
 1152 1155 1163 1182 1193  
 1194 1205 1209 1230 1236  
 Sara 498 618 738 744 749

**MOORE (Continued)**

Sarah 99 248 250 257 258 262  
 264 270 271 272 276 496  
 498 499 577 587 590 618  
 619 851  
 Sarah Cooper 499  
 Sarah Higgins 249 250 270  
 496 619 1011  
 Sarah Leroy 499 618  
 Sarah Parker 250 270  
 Sarah Savory 414  
 Sarah Skinner 618  
 Sissie 375  
 Susan 375  
 Susannah 708  
 Thomas 53 58 92 99 101 102  
 103 104 109 110 152 169  
 170 190 207 250 251 257  
 258 270 276 348 357 375  
 380 456 499 520 521 533  
 537 539 542 544 553 575  
 618 619 626 732 733 737  
 738 749 779 780 850 851  
 1080 1091 1094 1111 1152  
 1236  
 Ursula 375  
 William 58 85 92 96 99 115  
 247 250 257 271 357 380  
 498 533 542 544 550 567  
 618 749 787 818 840 851  
 1091 1094 1166

**MOORHEAD**

James 1089

**MOORTNEY (Mootry)**

John 375  
 Mary 375

**MOOTRY (Mutrie)**

John 99 357 380 533

**MORDEN**

Robert 842

**MOREHOUSE 10 29 455 457**

480  
 Aaron 430 619 952 1205  
 Abe 1206  
 Abby 1035  
 Abigail 429  
 Andrew 429 619 952 1205  
 1206  
 Benjamin 1035  
 Benjamin Haines 1035  
 Cornelius Starr 322  
 David 92 99 429 537 539 544  
 553 1035  
 Electa 1035  
 Gershom 322  
 Gideon 426  
 Hannah 429  
 Henrietta 429  
 James 430 619 952 1205  
 Joanna Burr 430  
 Johannah 429  
 Johanne 545  
 John 249 250 271 426 429  
 Jonathan 378 429  
 Joshua 429  
 Lydia 1035  
 Martha Hobby 429  
 Martha 429  
 Mary Ellison 429  
 Max 429  
 Maxene 429  
 Nathan 426  
 Phebe 429 952 1035  
 Phebe Hurd 1206  
 Rebecca Knowles 429  
 Richard Andrew 429  
 Samuel 429 619 952 1205  
 Sarah Sheriel 952 1206  
 Stephen 429 553  
 Susannah 429

**MOREHOUSE (Continued)**

Susannah Ogden 271  
 Thomas 426 429 430

**MORFORD 60**

John 54 68 1076 1088 1094  
 Thomas 54 550 1094

**MORGAN 126**

Catherine Hugberts 703  
 Charles 162 358 380 447 545  
 703 983 1092  
 Christopher 474  
 Daniel 550 1079 1084 1094  
 Frances 124 638  
 George 1063 1071  
 Gwellian 604  
 Hannah 860  
 James 550 860 1094  
 John 122 124 703 1112 1113  
 1203  
 Joseph 114  
 Nicholas 703  
 Richard 166  
 Simon 757  
 Thomas 121 122 124 157 162  
 1110  
 William 550 1068 1094

**MORIARTY MARIARTE 676**

Edward 617  
 Honor 617

**MORIN**

Marie 126  
 Peter 158

**MORLATT MORLOTT**

(See Marlett)  
 George 358 380  
 Thomas 358 380

**MORLIN**

John 55

**MORRETT**

William 67

**MORRICE**

Benjamin 219  
 John 219

**MORRILL MORRELL**

MURRELL 319 473  
 Abigail 1206  
 Abraham 322 612 630 1206  
 Anne 322  
 Hannah 1206  
 Isaac 872 1206  
 John 75 77 92 109 537 1090  
 1206  
 Jonathan 1206  
 Joseph 1206  
 Leavy 1206  
 Lydia 612 630  
 Lucy Harding 1206  
 Mary Fennimore 1206  
 Phebe Bailey 1206  
 Richard 1045 1058  
 Samuel 1065 1206  
 Sarah 1206  
 Sarah Clements 612  
 Susanna 1206  
 Thomas 109 123 162 1206  
 William 1058 1206  
**MORRIS 57 674**  
 Altha 1032 1049  
 Ann 257 262 270 406  
 Ann M. 1032  
 Anthony 727 796 802 851  
 1104  
 Benjamin 1079  
 Charles Lee 1207  
 David 1053  
 Deborah 1176 1178  
 Dennis 67 373 731 733  
 Elizabeth 54 589 727 1050  
 1155 1166  
 Elizabeth Almy 619



**MORRIS (Continued)**

Elizabeth Watson 851  
 Frances McAllister 1207  
 Freeman 1040  
 George 53 58 99 103 104 115  
 348 357 380 550 1067 1075  
 1094 1098 1155  
 Grace 619  
 Hamilton Fish 1207  
 Hannah 92 1228  
 Hannah Winter 1207  
 Isabella 406 420 1094  
 Isabella Graham 1206 1207  
 Iza May McIntire 1207  
 Jacob 1124 1207  
 James 553 1094  
 Jane 584 1053  
 John 58 89 99 250 251 257  
 267 270 349 357 375 380  
 447 531 541 550 731 1050  
 1053 1206 1230  
 Joseph 582 731  
 Justus 553  
 Law 395  
 Lewis 52 55 61 64 92 170  
 206 216 322 340 348 391  
 392 406 420 447 546 547  
 575 619 698 892 984 1069  
 1094 1110 1115 1117 1147  
 1152 1199  
 Lewis Lee 1207  
 Martha E. Wright 1207  
 Mary 257 262 270 619 1066  
 Mary Cox 1207  
 Mary Small 250 251 270  
 Mary Walton 1207  
 Maude 1226  
 Maude Burr 23 323 439 459  
 575 619 868  
 Moses 1062 1084  
 Priscilla 619  
 Prudence 619  
 Rachel 1053  
 Randolph 1032 1049  
 Redroe 166  
 Richard 619 1206  
 Richard Lee 1207  
 Robert 1076 1094  
 Robert Hunter 340 350 406  
 447 1064 1207  
 Rogers 1066  
 Ruth 373 1040  
 Samuel 50 547 555  
 Sarah 99 249 250 257 267 270  
 420 713 1050 1094  
 Sarah Pole 619  
 Stephen 555  
 Thomas 117 119 619 1062  
 1228  
 Tryntje Staats 1207  
 William 447 619 775 1104

**MORRISON**  
 Leonard Allison 321  
 Samuel E. 881

**MORROW**  
 Joseph 551 774

**MORSE MORRS**  
 Amos 553 1036 1052  
 Anthony 84 85 86  
 Jedediah 949  
 Joseph 553  
 Peter 103 732  
 Robert 67 103 732

**MORTON** 175 198  
 George 322 503  
 Mercy 181  
 Sarah 503

**MOSCHILD**  
 George 985

**MOSES**  
 James 139

**MOSES (Continued)**

John 75 765  
 Robert 208

**MOSS**  
 Alexander 166  
 Joseph 342 349  
 Peter 53 58 101 102 208 348  
 Robert 53 58 101 102 216 348

**MOTT**  
 Adam 152  
 Charles 1193  
 Gershom 170 447 775 892  
 1193  
 Hopper Stryker 322 401  
 Joanna 215  
 John 558 1090 1193  
 Lawrens 289  
 William 447 775

**MOTTREE MOOTRY**  
 John 219

**MOULDSWORTH**  
 Jonas 568  
 Winkfield 520 521

**MOULLAINS (Moleyns)**  
 Jacob 101

**MOULTON**  
 Henry 609  
 Sobriety Hilton 609

**MOUNT**  
 Elizabeth Seabrook 851  
 George 54 60 92 169 170 172  
 441 543 851 1095 1152 1206  
 Humphrey 96 357 380 550  
 1095  
 Katherine 851 1206  
 Massie 441 (Mercy)  
 Matthias 552 1083 1095  
 Matthew 357 380  
 Mercy 851  
 Nisbet 550 1095  
 Rachel Cox 851  
 Rebecca Wall 851  
 Richard 92 96 357 380 540  
 541 543 768 851 1074 1083  
 1095

**MOUNTAIN MONTAIGNE**

**laMONTAYNE**  
 Jean 851  
 Johannes 777  
 Joseph 851  
 Martha 851  
 Richard 851

**MOUTRIE (Mootry)**  
 John 541

**MOYCE**  
 Martha 754

**MUCHMORE**  
 Ebenezer 1078  
 Elizabeth 1035  
 David 1035  
 John 1035 555  
 Luce 1040  
 Mehitable 1035  
 Stephen 1035  
 Susanna 1035

**MUDGE** 322

**MUDIE MUDY MUDDAY**

**MUTHIE**  
 Anna 851  
 Christian 851  
 David 59 74 79 80 92 96 268  
 334 338 345 389 391 392  
 447 536 538 543 758 840  
 851 1072 1091 1095 1134  
 1138 1152 1146  
 Derick 92  
 Elizabeth 851  
 Isobel 851  
 James 92 338 851 1152

**MUDIE (Continued)**

Jannet 851  
 Jean 851  
 John 851  
 Katherine 851  
 Margaret 851  
 Mary 851  
 P. 293  
 William 858

**MUGLENER**  
 Aaron 92 539

**MUIRHEAD**  
 James 338  
 John 338 557 558 698 1094  
 Rebecca 557

**MUINER**  
 Alexander 92

**MULFORD**  
 Esther 1044  
 Ezekial 553  
 Harriet Marsh 1042  
 Jeremiah 553 1041  
 Jobe 553  
 John 160 161 1044  
 Jonathan 50 553  
 Lewis 49 553  
 Samuel 362  
 William 159 160 161

**MULINER (Molyneux)**  
 Awry 92  
 Henry 845  
 John 358 381

**MULLINS (See Molines)**  
 Philip 158  
 Priscilla 218

**MULLISON (See Molleson)**

**MUNDAY MUNDAYE**

**MUNDY MONDE**  
**MONDAY** 59 88 89 739  
 Abigail 240 540 720 853 1052  
 Abraham 240 243 1052 1053  
 1218  
 Ambrose 853  
 Amos 240 243 1052  
 Ann 240 243 792 852 853  
 1165  
 Anna 240  
 Asa 240 243  
 Azel 1053  
 Benajah 853  
 Benjamin 358 380 852 853  
 Catherine 853  
 Clawson 853  
 Coryiel 853  
 Daniel 852  
 David 536 853  
 Edward 852  
 Elizabeth 92 99 228 240 243  
 248 250 264 809 852 853  
 Elizabeth Doughty 226 228  
 852  
 Elsie 1214  
 Elsie Coryiel 853  
 Ezra F. 322 574  
 Hannah 1044  
 Henry 852 876 1053  
 Hephsebah 228  
 Hope 240 792 853  
 Hopestill 240  
 Hopestill Hull 729 852 853  
 Hopewell 96 115 240 358 381  
 852 853  
 Huldah 240  
 Hume 1053  
 Isaac 240  
 James 240 1052  
 Jane 1052 1053  
 Joan 240 243  
 Job 204 852  
 John 852 853 1201

**MUNDAY** (Continued)

Joseph 96 115 240 358 380  
551 844 852 853 861 1214  
Joshua 853  
Kittrell 853  
Levi 853  
Lovicy 1053  
Margaret 852 853  
Martha 853  
Mary 240 853 1177  
Mary Thickstone 1044  
Michael 1044  
Nicholas 55 59 71 73 74 77  
78 89 92 96 104 105 106  
114 157 226 227 228 240  
243 322 352 355 358 379  
381 536 537 539 543 544  
551 553 574 581 596 628  
636 720 734 758 759 809  
832 852 853 1076 1095 1128  
1129 1130 1132 1152 1155  
Phebe 853  
Phebe Hendricks 720  
Priscilla 853  
Rachel 240 243 852 1053  
Rachel Martin 1201  
Reuben 853  
Rhoda 853  
Ruth 240  
Samuel 358 381 551 852 853  
Sarah 853  
Sophia 853  
Susan 1052  
Thomas 240 358 381 852 853  
William 852

**MUNN** 473

John 555  
Joseph 555

**MUNNINGS**

George 582

**MUNRO MUNROE****MONROE**

Alexander 119  
Amos 1042  
Anna Ginkens 1042  
Daniel 540  
Hannah Bostwick 375  
Hugh 1095  
John 375  
Leonard 1220  
Olivia 375

**MUNSELL** 316 318 319 321

Joel 315 948  
W. W. 30

**MUNSON**

Mary 1035  
Stephen 874

**MURCHED**

John 561

**MURDOCK**

Patrick 293 347 1064 1076  
1095 1145

**MURFIN**

Robert 395

**MURFORD**

John 60  
Thomas 60

**MURFREID**

John 551

**MURLAT MARLETT**

Mary 99 250 251 274

**MURPHY MURPHEY**

Henry C. 115  
William 358 381

**MURRAY**

James 92  
Joseph 345 715 1064 1079  
1090 1095

**MURRNEY** (See Mutrie)

Elizabeth 375  
John 375

**MURSHORE** (See Mercereau)

Joseph 219

**MURTNEY** (See Mutrie) 375**MUSGRAVE**

Lydia 577

**MUSHROW** (See Mercereau)

Joshua 92 99 539

**MUSISE**

Cornelius 67

**MUSAM**

Katherine 1000

**MUSSELWHITE**

John 85

**MUTRIE MUTRY** (Mootry)

John 540 541 544

**MYN**

Elizabeth 1006  
George 1006

**MYERS MEYERS**

Albert Cook 955 959 1012  
Clifford R. 461 964

Cory 366

Emma 1204

Henry 551

Isabella Miller 1204

Nelson 1204

Pieter 158

Rachel 366

**N****NAGEL**

Jacobus 114

**NAHIHAN**

John 68

**NANNINCKS**

Geertie 411

**NANOS**

Peter 545

**NAPIER NEPER**

Alexander 619  
Henry 379 619  
John 465

**NAPP**

Henry 99

**NASH**

John 92  
John Henry 921 951

**NEAFIE NEFIE NEFIES****NEVINS NEVIUS**

Cornelis 126  
John 51  
Tobias 551

**NEAL NEALE NEIL****NEILE**

John 567 1095 1143 1144  
Patrick 1075  
Walter 75 505 623

**NEALSON** (See Neilson)

Anthony 395 447

**NEAU**

Elias 619

**NEEDHAM**

Edmund 159

**NEELE**

Allison 416

**NEIL** (See Neal)

John 293 347

**NEILSON** (See Nealson)

James 358 362 381 551  
Samuel 551 1091 1095

**NELSON** 615

E. T. 30  
John 75

**NELSON** (Continued)

Matthew 75  
William 23 27 317 477 499  
566 578 981 983 1018 1061

**NEPHEW**

Rowlef 543

**NEPIER NEPER NEPPAR**

(See Napier)

Alexander 1200  
John 56

**NESBIT** 58

James 555  
John 555 1039  
Joseph 561  
Mary 1039  
Robert 1092  
Samuel 119 555

**NETHORP**

Edward 395

**NEUTELAER**

Claes 411

**NEVE** (See deNeve) 122**NEVILL NEVILLE**

James 166 395 447  
John 339 357 380 1080 1084  
1087 1089 1090 1092 1094  
1095 1103  
Samuel 339 340 358 380 395  
447 550 736 776 1080 1082  
1084 1087 1089 1090 1092  
1094 1103

**NEVINS**

Cornellis 121

**NEVIUS**

Cornelis 156  
Johannes 622 1095  
Peter 1090 1095  
Roelif 567

**NEW(E) NOE NOEL**

Peter 122

**NEWBIE NEWBY**

Mark 395 396 447

**NEWBERRY NEWBURY**

Walter 171

**NEWBOLD NEWBOULD**

Alice 96 227 228 1011 1152  
Anne 1011  
Barzilla 447  
John 96 395 698  
Joshua 395 558 1103  
Mary 1011  
Michael 96 151 227 228 395  
1011  
Thomas 1103

**NEWBURNE**

William 771

**NEWBURY NEWBERRY**

Thomas 848  
Walter 782

**NEWELL** (Noel) (See Noe)

160  
James 358 380 550 1065 1095  
Robert 1093  
Thomas 159

**NEWKERCK NEWKIRK**

Peter 556

**NEWLAND**

Mary 744

**NEWMAN**

Abraham 152  
A. H. 1018  
John 60  
Walter 67 92  
William 87 96 169 170 172  
1092

**NEWMARK**

Maurice R. 1202

**NEWTON**

Brian 652 691 780  
 Bryant 108  
 Byron 792  
 Henry 1106 1111  
 John 383  
 Thomas 550 780 1089  
 William 959

**NICHOLET**

Charles 841

**NICHOLS NICHOLLS****NICKLASS NICHOLAS****NICOLLS** 38 39 167 175 198

350 363 385 506 508

C. W. (Mrs.) 469 631

Humphrey 119 555

John 77 338 571

Mathias 121 1152

Matthew 566

Richard 43 44 45 46 47 62 69

80 102 156 160 164 184 342

345 506 508 553 568 690

692 693 728 994 1040 1224

William 156 162 553 731 1109

1198

**NICHOLSON NICKELSON**

Richard 1077 1078

Samuel 166 395 558

**NICKLIN**

John Bayler Calvert 1174

**NIJHOFF**

Martinus 950

**NISBETT NISBET**

(See Nesbit)

James 1090

Robert 348 1147

**NISSEPAT**

Jasper 58 124

**NIVEN**

William 338

**NIXON NICKSON NICK**

Allen 1209

Elizabeth 1177 1209

James 1209

Jane 1209

Jeremiah 1209

John 1206

Margery 1209

Mary 1209

Matthew 1206

William 1092

**NOABEL** (See Noble)

Richard 166

**NOAKS NOAKES NOKES**

John 115 1066

**NOBLE** 80

Abel 190 200

Mark 205 1209

Thomas 96 549

William 162 994 1009 1010

1174 1209

**NODALL**

Isabel 1000

**NOE NOWEE NEWEE****NOWE NOEL NOWELL**

(Even Noll and Null in Va.)

122 625 681

Amos 1040

Daniel 376 550

Elizabeth 376

Hannah 376

Hannah Force 824

Isaac 357 380 550 1092

Jacob 572 1040 1042

James 571

Jean 546 1092

John 357 376 380 622 634 728

776 824 825 1062 1082 1092

Margaret 126

Margaret Clarke 622

Mary 376 622 634 1040 1214

1229

**NOE** (Continued)

Mary Ann 376

Mary Runoals 1041

Pierre 144 489

Peter 104 125 126 144 376

544 550 622 634 1068 1115

1214

Sarah 376

**NOEL** (See Noe)**NORCOTT**

Ebenezer 1165

**NORCROSS**

Jeremiah 582

Mary 838

Nathaniel 1192

**NORMAN**

William 75

**NORRIS**

Abigail 250 251 274 633

Henry 53 58 67 103 104 208

348 349 393 447 633 696

1155 1156

John 553

Kathleen 11 685

Mary 1039

Nathaniel 553

Obadiah 555

Robert 159

Samuel 342 349 547 1039

Thomas 551 1068 1092 1095

**NORTH**

Elizabeth Higgins 1000

Robert 1000

William 774

**NORTHEY**

Bethias 872

John 872

**NORTON**

George 1088

Humphrey 779

John 92 736

Mary Latham 956

Nathaniel 103 104

**NORWOOD**

Andrew 121 122 1106 1110

1111 1118

**NOTEMAN**

James 58

**NOVAK** (See Noaks)

John 1092

**NOWEE** (Noe)

John 219

**NOWELL NOEL NOE**

Peter 75

**NOWINIE**

John 544

**NOYES NOYCE NOYSE**

James 83 85

Martha Pearce 752

Thomas 59 752 1019

**NUTE**

James 75

**NUTTER**

Abigail 625

Anthony 612

Hatevil 75 874

Mary 874

**NUNEZ**

Daniel 543

**NUTHALL NUTALL**

NUTHILL 484 676

Betty 622

Eleanor 512

John 511 512 622 829

**NUTMAN NOTEMAN**

Isaac 50

James 119 555 622

**NYSEN**

Elton 567

Teunis 804

**O****OAKEY OAKIE OKEY****OXLEY**

Elizabeth 225 240

Jacob 362 541 543 545 1092

John 96 225 240

Mary 225 240

Tacey 225

William 362

**OAKFORD**

Charles 166

Wade 166

**OAKLEY OKELY**

(See Oakley) 473

Ephriam 50 553

Henry 557 561

John 1064

Mary 170

Mary Burroughs 801

Silvanus 553

Thomas 108 698 801 1058

**O'BRIEN**

Daniel 985

**OBRISSET** 354

John 353 354 454

**O'CALLAGHAN**

E. B. 28 151 153 474 575 777

**OCKERMAN** (See Ackerman)

Abraham 1079

**ODELL**

Jean 1039

John 50 1039

Richard 159 160

**ODEN**

Elizabeth 240

William 240

**ODER**

Thomas 166

**ODIORNE**

John 75

**OGBURN OGBURNE****OGBORN OGBORNE**

Jane Curtis 823

Jeremie 541

John 612

Sarah 280

**OGDEN** 160 322 676

Benjamin 58 68 104 348 349

C. B. 694

Daniel 49 553

David 53 58 59 101 102 103

119 348 447 520 521 546

553 555 694 1084 1094

Elihu 50

Elizabeth 58

Jacob 1220

Jane Bond 166 694

John 43 46 47 49 53 58 67 69

80 86 96 101 102 103 152

153 154 159 163 166 205

207 342 344 345 348 350

355 378 387 388 395 399

507 518 520 521 553 555

677 689 690 691 692 693

694 695 696 752 776 777

780 816 1092 1154 1155

Jonathan 53 58 67 68 92 96

101 102 103 392 393 694

731 1155

Joseph 50 68 104 207 348 553

555

Josiah 447 539 541 555

Moses 553

Nathaniel 358 381 392 555

Rachel 1220

Richard 152 163 694 695 777

Robert 49 349 447 553 731

Samuel 50 553 555



**OGDEN (Continued)**

Susanna 249 250 271  
Swain 555  
Thomas 50 553  
Uzal 555  
William 50 553

**OGILBY OGILSBIE 506 577**

Damaris Force 249 276 738  
824

John 99 249 276 738 824

William 782

**OGSTON**

Alexander 36

**OLDALE**

Samuel 395

**OLDEN**

Anne 240 622  
Benjamin 1084  
Charles S. 718  
David 1092  
Elizabeth 240 622  
Elizabeth Giles 622 623 719  
771

Hannah 240 622

James 551

John 96 240 358 381 551 622

720

Jonathan 1092

Joseph 551

Margaret 240 622

Mary 240

Mary Wetherell 622

Sarah 240 622

Susanna 240 622

Thomas 240 622 719 1092

Walter 623

Walter H. 469

William 68 74 77 79 92 96

115 240 356 358 380 543

544 546 551 557 567 622

623 718 719 720 736 758

771 1071 1080 1090

**OLDFIELD**

John 108 159

Jonathan 1092

Joseph 615

Martha Money (Monet) 615

**OLDHAM**

John 582

**OLEN**

Ananies 561

**OLENO**

Ezekial 561

**OLEY**

John 74 758

**OLFORD**

David 379

**OLIPHANT OLIF OLIFF**

Anthony 1155

Duncan 564

Janet 1152

John 1152

Lucy Cowin 474

Margaret 1152

William 338

**OLIVE OLIFF OLIFE**

(See Oliphant)

Anthony 54 58

Thomas 395 447 698

**OLIVER 393 656**

Abigail Ludlam 1041

Charles 157

David 53 96 104 350 553 623

732 737 1040 1155

Elizabeth 96 227 228 594 763

1011

Fanny 1040

James 338 1081

Jeremiah 553 1039

**OLIVER (Continued)**

John 85 553 638 763 1036

1040 1052 1191

Jonathan 1041

Joseph 357 380 550 1036 1040

1052 1062

Mary 92 96 226 228 249 250

257 270 322 601 619 623

749 762 763 851 1176

Mary Ackerly 762 763 870

1011

Mercy 605

Samuel 50 58 96 553 594 623

728 731 733 763 768 874

Sarah 594 605 1039

Thomas 92 321 763

William 53 58 75 92 96 101

102 103 151 226 228 348

379 505 553 601 604 623

634 638 728 732 762 763

870 1011 1155 1158 1176

1209

**OLEORENSHAW**

J. R. 476

**OMAN**

Benjamin 103

**ONDERDONCK 473**

**ONGE**

Isaak 210

**ONIONS (See Inians) 486**

John 55 623

Thomas 76

**ONSTOND**

Folpe 395

**ONWEGEN**

Cornelius Jan 567

**OPDYKE OPDYCKE**

Charles Wilson 322

Guisbert 152 162

Lawrence 114 567

**ORANGE, Prince of 510**

**ORCHARD**

Isabel 96 243 1209

**ORIEL 480**

**ORMSTON**

Charles 1092 1152

Joseph 1082 1141

**ORNSTON**

Joseph 390

**ORRA 853**

**ORRELL**

Lewis 710

Mary 710

**ORRY 681**

**ORTELIUS OERTEL**

**ORTELL**

Abraham 443 444

**OSBORN OSBORNE**

**OSBURN OSBURNE 472 484**

676

Bezaliel 725

Caleb 49 342 547 553

Catherine Poillon 855

Daniel 50 1039

Edward 68

Elias 553 728 731

Elizabeth 162 848 1039

George A. 449 459

Hannah 1039

Hannah Gray 1042

Henry 785

Isaac 731

Jane 1042

Jeremiah 67 101 102 344 348

393 541 728

Joanna 1042

John 49 50 67 161 317 342

393 553 728 731

Jonathan 395 1039

**OSBORN (Continued)**

Jonathan Hand 370

Joseph 50 101 102 103 104

348 731 1212

Kate Hamilton 322

Martha 1039

Mary 605 1042

Michael 1039

Moses 555

Priscilla Roberts 1212

Rachel 1035

Richard 170

Samuel 49 342 547 553

Sarah 280 605

Stephen 53 58 96 103 104 348

605 1225

Thomas 161

Timothy 555

William 50 96 109 1058 1193

**OSGOOD**

John 85 1152

**OSLETON (See Usleton)**

Francis 1120

**OSMAN OSMUN**

Mercy Drake 1032 1049

Richard 1032 1049

Thomas 779 780

**OSTERLAND**

Jacob 1092 1095

**OSWOOD**

Thomas 96

**OTIS**

Amos 30

Richard 75

**OTTER**

Joseph 1041

Margaret Doty 1041

**OUKE**

Jacob 358 381 567 1073 1092

William 358 381 447 551

**OUTHOUT HOUTHOUT 656**

Fabius 387 447 623 725 726

779 (Haughwout)

**OUTSTOUT 395**

**OVERMYER**

Mary Everett 1165

**OVERTON**

Isaac 779

Samuel 395

**OVIN 520**

**OWEN(S) 480**

Hannah 1016

John 553

Margaret 812

Richard 109

Susanna 287

**P**

**PACK (See Peck)**

Anna 99 250 272 733

Charles Lathrop 320

Elizabeth 282 634 1039

George 67 99 101 103 104 348

626 634 728 732 733 788

984 1155 1157 1221

Job 1039

John 1039

Mary 1221

**PAENCE**

Elias 125

**PAIGE PAGE 110 133 501**

Anthony 169 211 395

Edward 358 381

John 68 582

Lucius R. 27

William 358 381

**PAILLETT PALLET**

Daniel 146

**PAINE PAYNE 433 472**

Abraham 1078 1088

Albert W. 322 677

Alpheus 714

Anna 854

Anne 92 537

Antoine 60

Catharine 999

Ebenezer 782

Elizabeth 432 714 854 999

Iana 376

Isaac 1036 1052

John 77 123 153 395 780 796

825 854 1036 1052 1157

1209

Nathaniel 77 376 854 1067

1079

Peter 99 112 115 376 380 542

553 714 779 854

Rebecca 854

Robert Treat 677

Sarah Cushing 677

Susan 999

Thomas 598 785 854 999

William 414 503 582 999

**PAINTER PAYNTER**

Dogood 854

Joan 998

John 727 729 730 854 998

1058

Lida 854

Margaret 854

Mary 854

Richard 101 102 103 206 630

696 724 726 727 728 729

730 854 893 998 1230

Sarah 727 854

Sarah Whitehead 726

Thomas 729 730 854

**PALEMUS**

Johannes Theodorus 117

**PALHEEN**

Jan Doris 117

**PALMER**

Barnabas 76

Christopher 609 1189

Elizabeth 401 823

Esther 607

Henry 85

John 37 92 96 121 122 123

125 126 144 148 155 216

344 361 390 391 447 507

536 543 547 565 718 734

769 802 1092 1105 1113

1114 1116 1117 1152 1157

1211 1236

Maria 92

Richard 1058

Samuel 609

Sarah 121 1152

Susannah Hilton 609

Thomas 1071

William 85 780

**PALOT**

Mosi 146

**PANCOAST**

John 447 796

**PANCAST**

Joseph 1104

William 1104

**PANCRAS**

John 395

**PANGBORN PANGBORNE****PANGBURN PANGBURNIE**

Anne 92

Edmund 92 99 258 271

Joanna 99 112

John 258 271

**PANGBORN (Continued)**

Lydia 99 111 258 271

Peter 115

Richard 115 158 541 542 733

1065

Samuel 1092

Stephen 99 112 170

Susanna 611

**PANSWORTH**

(See Farnsworth)

Thomas 55

**PAPEGAY (See Poppinga) 514**

623

**PAEGOIA (See Poppinga)**

Johan 514

**PAPERS**

Elizabeth 707

Hamnatt 707

**PARAHAM PARHAM**

Margaret 92

Richard 92

**PARAN (See Perine)**

Margaret 92

**PARANT**

John 68

**PARAT (See Perreau)**

Henry 68

**PARCEL**

Henry 553

John 109

Nicholas 162 555 994 1010

Stephen 553

Thomas 553

**PARDEE**

George 104

**PARDEY 103****PARDON**

William 52 53 99 103 104 156

208 348 387 388 402 447

507 517 531 984 1155 1157

**PARING**

Mary 125

**PARIS**

F. J. 892

**PARK PARKE PARKES****PARKIS PARKHURST**

Andrew 558

Anne 557

Benjamin 53

George 53 205

Grace 608

Jeremi 53

John 557 558 561 564 630

1058

Joseph 557

Roger 545 557 558 561 630

Sarah Smith 630

**PARKER (Packer) PECKER**

Anne Bloodgood 473

Augustus G. 322 99 258 271

Benjamin 76 82 99 258 271

519 531 1095 1209

Catherine Alexander 430

Coll 219

Courtlandt 246

Daniel 99 258 271 1095

David 541

Elisha 56 59 72 82 89 92 99

107 126 216 246 250 258

262 271 339 340 345 347

351 379 400 430 447 501

502 519 520 522 531 532

533 537 539 540 543 544

546 574 584 603 618 623

720 736 737 774 826 872

1068 1073 1079 1084 1087

1089 1095 1096 1122 1141

1152 1157

**PARKER (Continued)**

Elizabeth 92 99 246 250 258

262 271 287 754

Elizabeth Hinckley 430 502

584

Elizabeth Laing 278 281

Felix 1035

George 54 258 271 278 281

287 1155 1157

Gertrude Skinner 430

Hannah 258 262 271

Hannah Rolph 246 250 271

430

James 42 128 246 340 400 430

447 546 574 584 618 655

776 1063 1067 1069 1077

1082 1084 1094 1095 1242

Jane Ballergeau 430

Janet Johnson 430

Joanna 430

Joanna Dunham 603

Johanna 541

John 58 67 68 96 101 102 103

104 106 115 207 246 258

271 287 348 392 430 447

540 541 543 546 551 1064

1072 1073 1075 1082 1084

1087 1089 1090 1092 1093

1094 1095 1157 1163 1209

Jonathan 1040 1081 1093

Joseph 54 61 68 99 169 172

258 271 391 447 547 1016

1152 1155

Martha Thorn 278

Mary 99 250 258 271 272

1095

Nahum 76

Nathaniel 287

Peter 54 60 169 172 215 363

1155 1157

Ralph 151 777

Robert 76 441

Samuel 92 99 246 258 262 271

374 376 430 539 541 584

603 618 623 736 776 984

1063 1095

Sarah 99 250 270 376 618

Sarah Ford 374 430

Thomas 68 83 84 85 92 99

216 258 271 441 520 536

807 1070 1078 1095

Ursula 258 271 406 1095

Ursula Craig 246 248 250 271

430 618

**PARKHURST**

(See Park and Parkis) 53 104

Benjamin 68 103 119 207 547

696 1095

George 582

Samuel 555

Stephen 1035

**PARKIS (See Parkhurst)**

Benjamin 56 104 107 215 348

351 390 391 447 519 1140

1152 1155 1157

Martha 1152

**PARLIER PERLIER**

Ann Rezeau 489

Jean 489 857

**PARLIVIE 58****PARMELY**

Giles 553

**PARNUM**

Richard 1095

**PARR 287****PARRAT PARROT****PERREAU**

William 49

**PARENT**

William 68

**PARROT(T)**

John 76  
Samuel 737  
William 553

**PARS**

John 67  
Silas 49

**PARSIL PARCEL**

Sarah 1035  
William 1035

**PARSONATE**

George 555

**PARSONS**

Elizabeth 382  
Jeffery 92 538  
John 361 382  
Lydia 382  
William 49 161 553

**PARTRIDGE**

John 76 153  
Thomas 163  
William 76 159

**PASCHALL**

William 854

**PASTIDO**

Joseph 92

**PATCHEN**

Anna 430  
Hannah Squire 430  
Jabez 430  
Susan Sprague 430  
Walter L. 430

**PATCHIN**

Lydia M. 322

**PATE**

Daniel 155  
William 447

**PATRICK**

Daniel 582  
David 163

**PATTEN**

Thomas 216

**PATTERSON**

Andrew 338  
Edward 172 363  
James 960  
Richard 1087 1092  
William 983

**PATTESHALL**

(See Tattersall)  
Richard 1111 1114 1115 1152

**PATTISON**

Edward 169  
William 698

**PAUL**

Daniel 76  
Philip 395 447

**PAULESSEN PAULISON**

116 412  
Cornelius 379  
Martin 393  
Michael 411  
Paulus 1110

**PAULUS POULIS**

412  
Elizabeth 411

**PAUW**

Michael 121 153 514 690

**PAW**

Michael 340

**PAWLE**

Samuel 58

**PAWSON**

John 53  
Thomas 1077

**PAXSON**

Henry 447

**PAXTON**

Elizabeth 1035

**PEABODY**

Annis 600 625  
John 600 625

**PEACE**

Joseph 447 557 698

**PEACHEE PEACHY**

William 395 447

**PEACOCK**

William 1087

**PEAGRAM**

John 447

**PEAKE**

John 92 538  
Ralph E. 1060  
William 208

**PEAKIN**

John 779

**PEARCE PEARSE PEIRCE**

**PIERCE PIERSE**  
(See Pierce) 455 457 486 581  
740

Andrew 555  
Ann 531 623  
Ann Goodale 623  
Ann Milward 617 751  
Anthony 582  
Daniel 456 507 514 517 518  
519 531 576 584 617 623  
624 656 690 691 745 751  
752 754 797

Dorothy 519 742 752  
Dorothy Pike 576 752  
Elizabeth 531  
Esther 740  
James 550  
John 67 76 99 358 540 553  
731 1043 1068  
Joshua 507 514 517 519 522  
523 529 531 544 576 585  
601 691 745 751 752 754

Martha 752  
Michael 780  
Rebecca 752  
Sarah 752  
Sophia Ann Wells 1043  
William 740

**PEARSALL**

473  
Catherine 1032  
John 109  
Nancy 1032  
Nathaniel 1116  
Phebe 249 250 276 738  
Samuel 853

**PEASE**

Harry C. 1043

**PEASLEY**

Joseph 85

**PEARSON PIERSON**

**PEIRSON** (See Pierson) 119  
Abigail 520 521 1181  
Abraham 117 521 553 555  
1157 1181

Benjamin 553  
Bethnel 555  
Daniel 553 555 556  
David 556  
David L. 30  
Eleanor 785  
Henry 50 160 553  
Isaac 447  
John 375 401 442 553 578 731  
737

Jonathan 30 315 555 609

Joseph 555  
Lemual 564  
Moses 437  
Rachel Smith 437  
Robert 558  
Ruth 401  
Ruth Woodbridge 578

**PEARSON (Continued)**

Samuel 555  
Theodosia 375  
Theophilus 58  
Thomas 92 117 395 520 521  
1152 1155 1157  
William 553 556

**PEARTREE**

William 843

**PEATY PETTY**

Edward 779 780  
Richard 725

**PECK PACK**

George 58  
Jeremiah 103 104 117 119 207  
348 696 1155 1157  
Joseph 58 119 555  
Rebecca 763

**PECKER (err. for Parker)**

James 531 1209

**PECKOVER**

Algernon C. 963  
Katherine C. 963

**PEDRICK**

Rodger 395

**PEEL**

John 1174

**PEIRCE PIERCE**

(See Pearce) 56  
Abraham 214  
Daniel 431  
Dorothy Pike 431  
Elizabeth Hall 431  
James 395  
Joshua 40 431  
Pierre 144  
Sarah 431  
Thomas 395  
William 402

**PELL**

Thomas 778

**PELLETREAU**

475  
William S. 29 31 32 160 456

**PELETT PELOT PELOTT**

(See Pillot) 121 322  
Francis 158

**PELS**

Evert 1235  
Maria 1235  
Marytje Symens 1235

**PELTON**

119

**PEMBERTON**

John 85

**PENCE**

125  
Brian 76 582

**PENDLETON**

Brian 76 582

**PENEY**

Henry 92

**PENFORD**

John 395

**PENGELLY**

Nicholas 123

**PENHALLON**

Samuel 612

**PENHORNE PINHORNE**

William 158

**PENIER PANIER**

Peter 1076

**PENN**

190  
Hannah 987  
John 340 344 987  
Letitia 987  
Richard 340 344  
Thomas 340 344  
William 51 78 79 99 165 166  
186 293 331 340 346 347  
359 386 387 388 389 395  
407 432 447 547 590 652



**PENN (Continued)**

659 698 711 719 724 738  
770 812 953 959 970 987  
988 992 1012 1069 1072  
1095 1136 1152 1198

**PENNINGTON**

Ephraim 117 119  
Isaac 988  
Judah 1220  
Mary Sandford 1220  
Samuel 555 1220

**PENNISTON**

Thomas 1026

**PENNOYRE**

Robert 162

**PENSHA**

John 92

**PENTON (err. for Denton)**

Daniel 692  
William 395 447

**PEPPERELL**

William 76

**PERATT PERREAU**

Henry 543

**PERCY PIERCY**

Henry 169 363

**PERHAM**

John 555

**PERIGO PEREGO****PEREGOE**

Alice 96 854  
David 240 854 1042 1087  
Elsie 228 240 1210  
Ezekial 67 74 92 96 228 240  
758 791 854 865 1210  
John 854  
Robert 854  
Sarah 230 240 854 1172  
Susannah Ayres 1042  
Thomas 240 854

**PERINE PERRINE PERON****PARRON PERRIN**

lePARRON 126 397 429 435 457  
626 661 681

Andrew 571

Ann Homes 399

Anna Falconer 955

Daniel 96 103 119 121 122 143

144 147 170 300 322 358

380 399 456 489 553 991

1084 1088 1095 1098 1109

1110

Delano 300

Edward 143 399 1194

Elizabeth 399

Francis 571

Francyntje 399

Henry 143 170 357 380 399

550 1092 1095 1098

Howard Delano 143 322 399

James 96 357 380 399 551 571

768 769 811 1091 1095 1098

Jean 152

John 158 357 380 399 550

1095 1098

Joseph 399

Joshua 71 74 79 96 105 352

399 758

Maria 399

Maria Thorell 143 399

Mary Falconer 955

Matthew 399 1073 1080 1091

Peter 143 170 357 380 399 550

1065 1082 1095 1098

Phoebe 1042

Pierre 144 399

Samuel 731

Sara 399

Thomas 143

William 399 1095

**PERING**

Mary 125

**PERKINS**

Abraham 76  
David 550  
Elizabeth Jaques 748  
Hannah 99 112  
Luke 748  
Lydia 873 1232  
Mary 1183  
Thomas 1183

**PERLE**

John 489

**PERLEY**

Sidney 31

**PERRCE (See Pierce)**

Daniel 56

**PERREAU 431**

Adriano 146

**PERRY PARRY**

Ann 714  
Arthur 555  
Benjamin 555  
Deborah 258 271  
Elizabeth 258 271  
Everett R. 909  
Thomas 258 271

**PERSALL**

Elenor 1000

**PERSON 119**

Abraham 54

Thomas 54

**PERTE**

John 68

**PERTH, Earl of 79 346 347****PESON PESSON 681**

Joane 134 290

**PETERS**

Capthene 1152  
Evan 1092 1095  
Godfrey 552 564 567  
John 162  
Leffert 1069  
Philip 775  
Styntie 1165

**PETERSON**

Abraham 152  
Arriot 1214  
Charles 432  
Gillis 778  
Godfrey 1058  
Hessell 447  
Johannes 67  
John 157 158 571  
Louris 109  
Mones 101  
Moses 101 102  
Olaf 503  
Peter 122 556 1118  
Roeloff 109  
Sanders 555  
Walter 395

**PETIT PETTIT PETITT**

Benjamin 49 342 553  
John 109  
Jonathan 1058  
Mary 1058  
Moses 109 557  
Nathaniel 109 395 447 1058  
Thomas 109

**PETTINGELL**

Charles I. 976 1188

**PETTINGER PITTINGER**

Elizabeth 369 371 1057  
John 96 369 371 1057 1088  
1157 1209  
Martha 369 371  
Philip 369  
Richard 1158 1209  
Sycha 1209

**PETTIS**

Thomas 289

**PETTY**

Anna 632  
Ebenezer 114  
John 395

**PEW**

Francis 122 1112 1115  
John 125

**PEWTINGER**

Richard 96

**PHARELTON (See Thornell)**

Israel 89 99

**PHARO (See Sirwo)**

Gervas 1104  
James 170

**PHARVE**

James 395

**PHELPS**

Anne Hull 1209  
Elijah 1209

**PHILBOWER 32****PHILBRICK**

Anne Roberts 625  
James 625  
Thomas 582

**PHILBROOKE**

Hannah 765  
John 765

**PHILHOWER**

Charles A. 1042

**PHILLIPPE**

Jules 435

**PHILIPS PHILLIPS****PHILLIPPS 116 322 330**

Abigail 632 855  
Abner 855  
Adelaide 855  
Adolph 1119  
Ann Hunt 611 855  
Christopher 855  
Elizabeth 832 855 1164  
Eliphant 112 854  
Ephraim 170 715 754 816 854  
855  
Esther 855  
Francis 630  
Frederick 513 1065 1066 1095  
1118  
George 582 855  
Hannah 99 114 249 250 267  
715  
Hannah Stockton 632  
Henry Byron 1194  
Jacob 1072  
Joanna 1065 1066 1095  
Johan 1164  
John 775 855  
Jonathan 855  
Joseph 109 855 1084  
Lawrence B. 31 476  
Margaret 514  
Mary 99 250 271 1095  
Mary Hunt 832  
Mary Seaman 855  
Matthew 555  
Mercy 99 250 715 754 854  
Nathaniel 1058  
Olive Clark 855  
Philip 113 114 353 557 854  
855 874 1065 1066 1095  
P. Lee 650  
Ralph David 1206  
Rebecca 99 112 248 250 267  
632 805 816 854  
Ruth 855  
Samuel 855  
Stephen 92 715 769 811 854  
Theophilus 96 109 113 556  
557 611 775 832 855

**PHILIPS (Continued)**

Thomas 725  
Wendall 855  
William 600 805 855  
Zerrababel 855

**PHIPPS**

Philena 429

**PHRASIE (Same as Frazee)**

Joseph 101

**PIAT PIATT PYAT PYATT**

31 201 225 322 455 457 740  
Abigail 1210

Asa 1210

Asher 1053

Benjamin 1032

Catherine Sherred 762

Daniel 762

Dinah 240 574 1201 1210

Elizabeth 240 367 574 1053

1210 1211

Elizabeth Lupardus 1032

Elizabeth Sheffield 225 431

878

Elsie 240

Elsie Perigo 1210

Ephriam 240 366 1032 1211

Experience 240

Frances 96

Francis 878 1079

Jacob 74 79 92 99 227 228

240 258 271 567 574 738

758 832 878 1095 1201 1210

James 92 96 226 228 240 358

367 551 574 869 878 1057

1079 1096 1210 1211 1217

Jane 179 194 603 878 1210

Joan 226 228 1178

John 240 537 762 878 1209

1210

Joshua 240 1210

Manning 1032

Margaret Coyle 1032

Martha 1210

Mary 240 439 574 1032 1210

Mary Ann 1032

Mary Hull 227 228 240 830

878 1201 1210

Mercy 240 366 369 574 602

1057 1210 1211

Mercy Hull 227 228 240 832

878 1210

Peter 240 574

Pierre 1210

Rachel 240 574 1210

Rene 78 80 92 96 105 146 212

225 235 258 271 352 418

431 456 735 878 1079 1082

1084 1095 1157 1201 1210

Ruth 240 367 574

Ruth Drake 226 228 240 574

1210 1211

Samuel 96 240 549 878 1210

Stelle 1053

Susanna 240 574

Thomas 74 79 80 92 96 227

228 240 370 371 439 574

758 832 869 878 1210 1217

William 1210

**PIDGEEON**

Anne 1095 1096

William 162 994 1009 1064

1072 1087

**PIER**

Abraham 555

Johannis 556

**PIERCE PEIRCE PEARSE**

56

Ann Millward 87

Catherine 1095

Daniel 47 72 80 81 82 83 85

86 87 99 107 153 205 246

290 343 349 350 351 387

404 447 991 1019 1070 1074

1075 1087 1092 1096 1140

1153 1154

Dorothy 170 258 271 1142

1157

Edward 1095

Elizabeth 87 99 246 249 251

273

Frederick Clifton 320 822

John 60 99 170 350 380 1078

1089 1095 1152

Joshua 76 80 82 85 87 99

107 170 258 271 343 351

356 414 1078 1092 1096

1041

Lewis 1079 1081 1095

Mary 249

Matthew 249

Sarah 258 271

Sarah Morris 249 250

**PIERCY PERCY**

Henry 1063 1064

**PIERRE**

Jean 777

**PIERSON PEARSON****PEIRSON (See Pearson)**

Abraham 119 154 159 160

1084

David 376

Harriett 1035

Hannah 376

Henry 50 159 163

John 49 81 99 159 265 275

276 277 376 1066 1067

Mary 376 1035

Oliver 1035

Polly 1041

Robert 1035

Ruth 376

Samuel 1041

Theodosia 376

Theophilus 99 111

Thomas 58 119

**PIETERSE PETERSE**

Christine 617

Luycas 697

Marcelis 67

Peter H. 556

Petrus 556

**PIETERSZEN PIETERSON**

Gillis 152 289

Jan 101 144

John 121

**PIGOTT 386**

PIKE 185 214 577 281 740

Ann 753 754

Charles 96

Dorothy 224 576 608 752 753

754 828

Dorothy Day 608 828

Elizabeth 246 248 250 258 262

265 271 276 326 755

Elizabeth Bloomfield 250 738

Elizabeth Fitzrandolph 227

228 249 250 753 754 823

**PIKE (Continued)**

Elizabeth Frazee 250 272 755

Elizabeth Parker 250 271 754

Esther 258 755

Grace 258 276 738

Grace Turnbull 250 251 272

755

Hannah 258 271 576 623 753

754 755 788 1193

Hester 258 262 271 272

Hester Bunn 248 250 271 754

800

Israel 753 754

James 376 550 753

Jannet 541

John 55 56 59 72 80 81 82 83

84 85 86 87 88 89 92 99

102 107 111 154 206 215

219 224 227 228 246 247

248 249 250 251 258 262

264 271 272 288 326 343

351 355 376 379 387 388

390 392 393 499 500 501

507 514 515 517 518 519

521 523 526 527 528 529

531 533 536 537 538 539

540 541 543 544 546 550

576 578 581 583 607 608

623 635 637 691 737 745

752 753 754 755 787 788

822 836 984 1096 1139 1140

1152 1153 1154 1173 1228

Joseph 99 219 249 250 258

262 271 272 376 540 576

623 753 754 755 854

Margaret 1043

Martha Moyce 754

Mary 99 206 246 247 248 250

258 265 271 272 276 376

541 623 637 720 738 753

754 755 787 815 854 877

Mary Phillips 250 271

Mary Truvel 635 753 754 755

Mercy 112

Mercy Phillips 250 715 754

854

Nathaniel 99 112 219 250 251

258 271 272 276 376 540

738 755 854

Penelope 755

Robert 83 85 431 576 752 753

754 787

Ruth 250 251 274 531 578

753 754 755 1228

Samuel 753 754

Sarah 99 111 248 250 258 262

265 271 272 533 623 753

754 755 810

Sarah Sanders 752 754

Sarah Stout 250 251 271 754

755

Susannah Kingsbury 754

Thomas 59 72 82 92 99 111

244 248 250 258 262 263

271 272 276 357 379 380

392 393 447 501 531 533

539 540 541 542 543 544

545 550 607 623 631 715

732 738 751 753 754 755

800 854 1073 1094 1095

1096 1182 1195

Timothy 258 272 755 1096

Truvel 623

William 258 272 550 755 854

1095

Zebulon 219 246 258 271 376

380 357 401 544 545 550

623 753 755 1083 1092 1093

Zebulon Montgomery 72 84 86

401

**PILES PILLES PYLES**

William 53 96 103 104 205  
207 208 348 447 576 593  
626 726 732 806 1157 1209

**PILLOT PILOT PILLET****PILLE PALOT PILLO****PILLEAU PILOTE****PILLOW PILLOE**

PELEAU PELLET 397 477  
482 484 617 625 676 677  
679 681 682 700

Abraham 571

Catherine 121 146 150 285  
314 417 425 489 573 623  
845 849

John 572

Joseph 777

Michael 513 571

Mose 146

Simon 571

Thomas 571 593

**PILLS 53****PILLSBURY**

E. E. 319

**PINDELL**

Thomas 96

**PINDER**

Henry 758

**PINE**

Jonathan 395

**PINHORNE PINHORN**

(See Penhorne) 157

Martha 598

Mary 1152

William 61 92 96 123 155 216

447 507 546 564 566 598

734 974 1118 1119 1121

1152 1211

**PINKHAM**

Richard 76

**PINOT**

Isaac 572

**PINTARD**

Anthony 393 1072

**PITCHER**

Andrew 777 799

Experience 799

Richard 777

Samuel 799

**PITMAN**

Mark 76

William 76

**PITNEY 577**

James 99 125 219 258 271 541

738

John 258 271

Jonathan 258 271 276 738

Samuel 258 271

Sarah 258 271

Susanna 258 271 276 738

**PITTINGER PEWTERER**

PETTINGER 455 457

Annetje Anthony 430

Dorothes 430

Elizabeth 430

Hendrick 430

James 346

Johannes 431

John 96 106 430 533 540 541

774

Mary Stillwell 431

Philip 431

Richard 103 430

Sycha 430

**PIXLEY**

Richard 764

**PLACE**

Rachel 801

**PLAISTED**

Roger 76

**PLANBORD**

Josias 68

**PLANCHE PLANCHES 31**

J. R. 677

**PLATT**

Isaac 164 568

Joanna 376 377

John 376 377

Zephania 1124

Zepebetus 568

**PLEDGER**

John 166 395 432 447 876

**PLESE**

Twirise 395

**FLOWMAN**

Matthew 157 604

**PLOYDEN**

Edmund 690

**PLUM PLUMM PLUMB****PLUMME 119**

John 503 555

Samuel 54 58 67 117 119 555

1155 1157

**PLUMMER PLUMER**

Ephriam 748

Francis 83 85

Hannah 499 744

Hannah Jaques 748

Joseph 83

Mary 790

Samuel 83 166

**PLUMSTEAD**

Clement 51 79 293 341 346

347 387 388 389 565 566

**POCOCK**

Thomas 386 389

**POFEN POSEN**

Henry 96

**POILLION POULLION**

POILLON 80 122 126

Adriance 855

Catherine 855

Jacob 121 489

Jacques 96 121 124 144 156

855

James 855 703

John 357 855 1073 1074

Maria 855

**POINSETT 472****POLAND**

Martin 551

**POLE**

John 291

Sarah 619

William 291

**POLHEMUS**

Adriana 703

Hannah 1052

Jacob 1096

Theodorus 1083

**POLLARD**

George 838

John 92 162 537 1209

**POLLET**

Marie 417

**POLLOCK**

John 92 293 338 339 347 1076

1096 1145

Rebecca 1096

**POLLORSE**

Bessie 337

John 337

**POLSON**

Dirk 58

**POMFRETT**

William 76

**POMFREY**

Walter 92

**POMLY**

Henry 126

**PONCET (Stelle) 435****POND**

John 1062

**PONTAINE (See Fontaine)**

Henry 92

**POOL**

John 553

Mary 1039

William 553

**POOR POORE**

Alice 840

Hannah 832 1103

John 85 1193

Rebecca 1020

Samuel 1020

Thomas 777

**POPE 424 500 502 503 584**

Charles Henry 31 476 677

James Henry 30

Jan 514

John 59 103 209 348 1157

Mary 209

Richard 76 1152

Samuel 49

Thomas 101 102 163 209

**POPINGA (See Papegay)**

(See Papegoia) 623 624 880

967 1198

Thomas Laurentzen 1210

**POPOMORA**

Sachem 167

**POPPELSDORF**

Effie TenEyck 1194

Sarah 1194

William 1194

**POPPLE**

Jacob 92 539

**PORTER**

Abell 1152

Cuthbert 985

George 1104

Hannah 1152

Henry 92

Ichabod 805

John 1089

Jonathan 568

Marmaduke 56

Noah 1124

Phebe 1035

Polly Campion 805

Robert 417

William 553

**PORTERFIELD**

John 447 557 561 584 698

1103 1104

**POST POSTE 473**

Adrian 67 87 121 152 208 447

1152 1210

Adrian P. 555

Frances 734

Frans J. 555

Hendrick 555

Henry 1058

Jacobus 555

Jacques 1018

Johannis 555

Masselis 556

Richard 159 160

William 92 539 541 544

**POSWELSE**

Martin 67

**POTTER 56**

Abraham 726

Amos 553

Anthony 322

Benjamin 1041

C. E. 70 322



**POTTER** (Continued)

Cuthbert 508 607  
 Daniel 49 342 547 553  
 David 731 1041  
 Deborah 376  
 Deliverance 99 247 250 263  
 Edward 240 801  
 Edward Crowell 272  
 Elias 1041  
 Elizabeth 258 271 855  
 Esther 1039  
 Frances 855  
 Francis Compyon 272  
 Hannah 1039 1041  
 Henry 92 96 99 115 258 271  
 376 533 539 855 1174  
 Ichabod 248 250 272  
 James 361  
 Jane 272  
 John 240 553 1039 1041  
 Joseph 50 342 553 1040 1041  
 Marmaduke 59 81 92 99 102  
 126 212 247 250 258 271  
 355 518 538 544 624 726  
 855 1072 1074 1096 1113  
 1183  
 Martha 240 258 271 801 855  
 Mary 228 240 258 271 855  
 1041  
 Mary Bingley 247 250 258  
 271 624 855  
 Matthias 1041  
 Miles 1068  
 Nancy 272  
 Noadiah 50 553 731 776 1039  
 Phineas 358 380 831 1023  
 1096  
 Polly Compyon 272  
 Priscilla 801  
 Rebecca 228 583  
 Reuben 376 550  
 Robert 240 801  
 Ruth 240 801  
 Samuel 49 54 58 60 68 74 96  
 115 119 228 240 342 350  
 553 731 758 801 855 1040  
 1155 1157  
 Sarah 99 240 249 250 267 801  
 1041  
 Sarah Randolph (Fitzrandolph)  
 272  
 Susannah 1041  
 Thomas 54 60 68 169 170 210  
 215 216 361 1138 1155 1157  
 William 240 583 801 855

**POTTERFIELD**

John 1058

**POTTS**

Joseph 1096  
 Samuel 1096  
 Stacy 1087  
 Thomas 558 561

**POULSE POUILSE**

Elizabeth 798  
 Johannes 67 798

**POULET**

James 571

**POULAIN**

Susannah 103 630

**POULISEN** 58

Dierch 67

**POULS**

Cornelius 539

**POUND** 56 106 280

Ann Laing 278  
 Anna 240 574  
 Bathsheba 237 240 278  
 Benjamin 237 278  
 Catherine Webster 278  
 David 240 278 1177  
 Elighrah 358

**POUND** (Continued)

Elijah 96 237 240 280 370  
 381 551 856 1096 1177 1214  
 Elizabeth 278  
 Elizabeth Drake 1177  
 Elizabeth Laing 278  
 Esther 240 574 856  
 Hugh 278  
 John 60 74 79 80 92 96 114  
 240 243 280 322 358 380  
 381 537 540 543 574 617  
 624 735 856 758 1075 1090  
 1095 1096 1133 1152 1189  
 1213  
 Joseph 240  
 Mary 856  
 Mary Shotwell 278  
 Rethsheba 370  
 Samuel 278  
 Sarah 278  
 Sarah King 278  
 Thomas 240 358 380 551 1096  
 1214  
 Vinebruch 228  
 Winefred 96 228 856 1189  
 1213  
 William 243 856  
 Zachariah 237

**POUWELSE**

Johannis 555

**POWELL POWLE**

Abraham 376  
 Catherine 532  
 Cornelius 92  
 Elizabeth 250 251 590 798  
 Elizabeth Thorpe 271 624 633  
 Jacob 1097  
 Katherine 262 271  
 Richard 92 99 102 104 212  
 215 250 251 262 271 393  
 519 532 536 537 538 571  
 590 604 624 633 798 1062  
 1066 1070 1072 1074 1096  
 1182  
 Richard Pitts 963  
 Robert 360 395 698  
 Roderick 101 102 104  
 Ruth 376  
 Sarah 284  
 Thomas 318 473 568 571 624  
 Wood 376

**POWELSON POULSON****PAULSON**

Abraham 413  
 Catherine 413  
 Cornelius 413 567 734  
 Henry 413  
 John 413  
 Lamatyce 413  
 Martin 821 67  
 Mary 413  
 Menna 413  
 Sophia 413  
 Thomas 1071

**POWER POWERS**

Avery 1105 1124 1162 1220  
 David 553  
 Samuel 711  
 Thomas 1220

**POWLISON**

Abraham 555  
 Enoch 555

**POWNALL**

Thomas 447 698

**PRALL PRAUL PRAULE****PRAEL**

Aaron 121 1114  
 Abraham 121 489 564  
 Arent 121 122 123 124 144  
 157 489 564 702 738 1117  
 Arent Jansen 126

**PRALL** (Continued)

Charity 376  
 Cornelius 376  
 Isaac 357 376 380  
 Marie Billiou 702  
 Peter 121 489 557 775  
 Wolford 1110

**PRATT** 222

Alice 999  
 Benajah 181  
 Enoch 28  
 James 92  
 Joanne 999  
 John 999  
 Persis Dunham 181  
 William 999

**PREDMORE** (See Pridmore)**PREGMORE** (See Pridmore)**PREIJERS**

Andryas 67

**PRENCE PRINCE**

Thomas 1223

**PRESE PRESI PRISE**

(See Price)  
 John 258 276  
 Mary 258 276  
 Rachel 258 276

**PRESOLE**

Thomas 544

**PRESTON**

Anne 782  
 C. 322  
 D. 322  
 Elizabeth 243 587 624 855  
 John 505  
 Levi 378  
 Roger 576 624  
 Samuel 726

**PRESWELL**

James 258 276  
 Margaret 258 276  
 Robert 258 276

**PREY**

Samuel 541

**PRICE**

Abraham 49 553  
 Benjamin 58 67 68 92 99 102  
 103 104 111 155 161 211  
 348 358 381 388 390 391  
 447 507 542 553 1083 1090  
 1152 1157  
 Christopher 99 258 271  
 Daniel 49 59 67 393 447 553  
 David 557 561  
 E. 370  
 Ebenezer 1041  
 Edward A. 317  
 Elizabeth Johnes 1042  
 Ephriam 59 67 393 731  
 Hannah 258 271 594  
 James 113 114  
 John 59 92 219 258 271 357  
 380 541 550 553 738 1058  
 Jonathan 553  
 Joseph 553  
 Mary 738  
 Nathaniel 553  
 Rachel 738  
 Rachel Jeffers 1041  
 Robert Friend 447  
 Samuel 553  
 Thomas 49 59 104 342 553  
 726 731 776 1094 1096  
 Timothy 553  
 William 1042

**PRICKET**

Josiah 1083

**PRIDHAM**

John 76

**PRIDMORE PREDMORE****PREGMORE**

Anne 96 237  
 Annie 574 775 856  
 Benjamin 96 115 170 362 574  
 856 1092 1094 1096 1210  
 Charles V. 1210  
 Christian Moore 1210  
 Daniel 763 1190 1210  
 Eleanor Duer 763 1210  
 Elizabeth 772  
 Elizabeth Moore 1210  
 George 237 856  
 Jacob 92 856  
 John 74 79 96 237 401 551  
 574 581 758 763 856 1011  
 1096 1210  
 Joseph 1210  
 Mary Hull 1210

**PRINE**

Nathaniel S. 31

**PRINCE PRINTZ 372**

Daniel 856  
 Elizabeth 624 856  
 Henry 74 92 96 356 540 546  
 624 711 758 770 771 856  
 John 697  
 Lydia 624 856  
 Mary 624 856  
 Rebecca 540 624  
 Rebecca Dockwra 94 96 856  
 Thomas 183 712 856

**PRINTZ**

Johan 514

**PRIOR 473**

W. W. 797

**PRIST 682****PRITCHARD**

John 258 272  
 Mary 258 272  
 Sarah 287  
 Thomas 92

**PRITE**

Benjamin 393  
 Thomas 393

**PROBASCO**

Jacob 92 539

**PROLL**

Wolford 122

**PROSMELL**

James 738  
 Margaret 738  
 Robert 738

**PROU**

Charles 984  
 Ellen 103 984

**PROUOE**

George 805

**PROUT**

Charity 1040  
 Ebenezer 698 1058

**PROVOST**

David 152 1094 1119  
 William 447

**PROW**

Peter 92

**PROWER**

Maria 843

**PRUDDEN**

Joanna 558  
 John 58 119 558

**PRYOR**

Andrew 553  
 George S. 333

**PUDIN**

John 125

**PUDDINGTON**

Elias 1109  
 Robert 780

**PUGH**

David 1162

**PUGSLEY**

Matthew 92

**PULLEN**

John 557

**PULLION**

Jacob 122 1110  
 Jacques 157 1117 1120 1123  
 James 1119  
 William 1120

**PURCELL PURSELL**

Daniel 541  
 John 1122  
 Thomas 1074 1081 1096 1119

**PURDEN**

William 68

**PURDINE**

Thomas 1152

**PURDY 447**

William 67

**PURPLE**

E. R. 321  
 Samuel S. 31 590

**PURRIER**

William 779

**PURSLEY**

Thomas 92 539

**PUSEY**

William Allen 964

**PUSLING**

Thomas 1118

**PUSSELL PUSEL**

John 115 567

Thomas 567

**PUTLAND**

Heron 1083 1095

**PUTNAM 473 610**

Anna Marie 1051  
 Benjamin 1051  
 Eben 290 674 877  
 Ellis Miles 1051  
 Herbert 664 910  
 Margaret Runyon 1051  
 Mary Manning 1051  
 Olive Marie 1051  
 William 1051

**PYKE (See Pike)**

John 156

Mary 156

**PYARD**

Nicholas 92

**PYATT (Same as Piatt)****Q****QUARRY QUARRIE**

Robert 92 447 546

**QUEMAN**

Hendrick 555  
 Johannes 555

**QUICK**

Catharine 1214  
 Francis 558

John 558

**QUINTON**

Tobias 166

**R****RADBOY**

John 50 547

**RADFORD**

Ann 698

**RADLEY**

John 553

**RAHMSTECK**

Barbara Beyer 1054  
 George 1054  
 Magdaline 1054

**RAIKES**

R. 481

**RAINS RAINES (See Raynes)**

Elias 432  
 Francis 414 431 432  
 Hannah 432  
 James 77  
 John 221 431 432 1158  
 Wakeman 431 432

**RAIT**

John 949

**RALEIGH**

Walter 969 970 986

**RALEMAN**

Jane 67

**RALPH ROLPH**

Benjamin 551  
 Joseph 59 546

**RAMBAUT**

Sieur 487

**RAMBO**

John 395 447  
 Peter 153

**RAMN**

John 338

**RAMS**

Anna Catarina 778  
 Christian Peterson 777 778

**RAMSDAIN**

Jan 289

**RAMSDEN**

Boynton 49 553  
 John 109

**RAMSEY**

Andrew 985  
 David 856  
 James 785  
 William 10 322 395 604 856  
 920 1071

**RAN**

John 1124

**RANDALL (See FitzRandolph)**

404

Edward 153

**RAND McNALLY 588****RANDOLPH**

(See Fitzrandolph) 199 201 317  
 324 472  
 Edward 92 447  
 Howard S. F. 133 292  
 Jacob 544  
 James 551  
 John F. 177 198  
 L. V. F. 23  
 Phineas 776  
 Stelle F. 23

**RANEAU (See Raynes) 682****RANKIN**

F. D. 23  
 Russell B. 28 139 600

**RANO (See Raynes)****RANSEL**

Justus 775

**RANSFORD**

Ralph 1087 1093 1096

**RAPALJE**

Annetje 1219  
 Daniel 377  
 George Jansen 121  
 Joris Jansen 489 1219  
 Ruth 377

**RAPE REAPE**

Sarah 54

**RAPELIER**

George 775

**RAPER (Rapier)**

Thomas 395 447 796

**RAPLEYEA**

Jacob 567

**RARLEMON**

Jacob 67

**RATTAN**

Dority 1039

John 49 547

**RATZER**

Bernard 891

**RAUSE (See Rouse)**

Edward 154 412

Jane 154 412

**RAWSON**

Edward 85

**RAY RAYE 221**

Robert 1096

**RAYMOR RAYMER**

Mary Etta 1204

**RAYNAUD 682****RAYNES RAYNO RANO****ROYNO RYNO RENAUD****RANEAU (See Rains) 76 77**

322 455 457

Clayton 1049

Elias 76 591 612 940 998 1124

1211

Eleanor 221 843

Elizabeth Paine 432

Francis 76 219 221 456 843

1213

Frederick 777

George 553

Hannah 612 864 940 998

Jean Baptist 777

Jesse Lee 964

John 99 219 221 357 476 550

731 733 843 1077 1098 1162

1211 1213

Joseph 221 959

Josephine E. 461 661 910 915

Levina 1033 1049

Mary 1033 1049

Mary Severance 591 612 998

1211

Michael 777

Nathan 843

Nathaniel 432 843

Pack 1033 1049

Peter 553

Rachel 1033

Sarah Ann 1033

Stephen 572

Wakeman 1211

William 1033

Wilson 1033

**RAYNOR RAYNER 221**

Edward 163

Joseph 159

Thurston 160 163 612

William 163

**REA**

Robert 61

**READ REED (See Reid)**

Andrew 985

Anna 1070

Charles 383 395 447 546 796

985

Israel 714 716 856

James 293 532

John 109 551 557 561 769

1063 1064 1069 1070

Joseph 558 561

J. Robertson 960

Margaret 1070

Mary 607 714 856

Thomas 557 558 561 714 716

856

William 561 1058

**READING**

George 447

John 96 395 447 546 564 567

698 738 1078 1104 1190

1192 1210 1225

**READING (Continued)**

Joseph 564

Miller K. 318

Thomas 564

**READER REEDER**

Anne Bonham 638

Benjamin 633

Elizabeth 820

Isaac 1058

Jacob 109 1058

Jeremiah 92 109 533 553 1069

1079 1096 1182

John 780

Joseph 109 114 698

Josiah 561

Phebe 820

Samuel 219

Sarah Folsom 705 1182

Thomas 705 779 1182

**REAP REAPE (See Rape) 54**

Sarah 61 168 210 564 1155

1157

William 167 168 169 210 507

690

**RECK**

George 540

**RECKLESS**

Daniel 578

**RECTOR**

Mary Ellison 429

Richard T. 429

**REDAL**

Beatrice 651

**REDFORD (See Ridford)**

Andrew 92 447 545 1093 1232

John 340

Thomas 92 96 379

William 92 350 392 447 1135

1152 1187

**REEDWOOD**

Jane Antrobus 1001

William 1001

**REEVE REEVES**

Aaron Gardner 1035

Catherine Walton 1035

Daniel 1035

Isaac 1035

James 779

Jane 1036

Joseph 447

Lois 1036

Mark 166 395 447

Mary 1036

Watts 1036

William 1036

**REGNIER REGNIERS**

(See Raynes)

Anna 653

Jacob 1120

Marthe 868

Paul 489

**REICHEL 322 682****REICHELSDORFFER****REGELSDORFFER 484**

Andreas 857

Hans 857

Johan 857 868

John Adam 1160 1211

Luther Halsey 1211

**REID (See Read)**

Bowes 1089

Ethel Clark 1204

Isabella 610

James 61 92 1211

John 36 40 61 92 99 170 279

293 334 338 339 347 349

362 393 447 1075 1078 1096

1142 1145 1147 1152 1157

Joseph 1075 1096

**REILLY**

Crowell Hull 1211

Hugh J. 1211

**REITSTAP (Also Rietstap)**

596 617

J. B. 330 426 682

J. G. 31

**RELSIE**

Abigail 540

**REMER**

Jaurien 567

**REMERTSON**

Hendrick 1157

**REMI**

William 553

**REMICK**

Christian 76

**REMSEN 116****RENAUD (Reno; see Raynes)**

221

Andrew 880

John 880

Peter 880

Stephen 880

**RENAUT 221****RENEAUX 221****RENEE RENEW (See Raynes)**

Daniel 572

Stephen 572

**RENESE**

Henry 92 539

**RENNIE**

Alexander 92

Marion 338

**RENO RAYNES**

Francis 221

**REYNOLDS RENNALS**

(Reynolds)

Benjamin 1217

Esther 1217

Jane 376

Margaret 228

Margaret Martin 1217

Mary 376

Nicholas 74 228 243

Sarah 99 112

William 219 376

**RENTSELAER 510****RENWICK**

John 338

**REPLEY**

Jeromus 565

**RESAT**

David 555

**RESCARRICK**

George 92 96 99 158 542 543

545 1067 1068 1076 1081

1083 1091 1093 1096 1136

Mary 1 96 1136

**RESSEY**

Joseph 68

**RESTON**

James 338

**RETAN**

Samuel 555

**REUTH ROUTH 200**

Lawrence 358 380 1072

**REVERE**

Paul 674

**REVELL 319 322**

Benjamin 1138

Fleming H. 474

Thomas 92 113 395 447 546

557

**REX**

John 555

**REYERSON**

Martin 96

**REYNIERES (See Regniers)**

Ouke 551



**REYNOLDS RUNOALS**

(See Renolds)

John 582 955 1095 1096  
 Margaret 96 740 809 1201  
 Michael 1082 1095  
 Nicholas 96 740 758 1201  
 Robert 692  
 Sarah 250 251 277 738  
 William 1098

**REYNORSON RYNIERSON**

Hendrik 545 567  
 Jacob 567

**REZEAU**

Anne 489  
 Anne Coursier 857  
 Jacques 857  
 Marie Cottesse 857  
 Rene 144 158 300 456 487  
 489 857  
 Susanne 144

**RHOYNO RAYNES 221**

John 76 221

**RHEA**

George 1073 1074  
 Jonathan 1064

**RHODES**

Charles 1067  
 John 107 108 726 1111  
 Mary 726  
 Richard 108  
 Robert 108  
 Thomas 76

**RICE (See Royce)**

Charles E. 948  
 G. D. 1238  
 John 736  
 Robert 625

**RICH**

Irma 321  
 Richard 625  
 Sarah 625  
 Shebnah 32

**RICHARD II 290****RICHARD COEUR de LION**

1003

**RICHARD RICHARDS**

Aaron 1036 1052  
 David 555  
 Giles 181  
 Hannah 634  
 Hannah Dunham 181  
 Joseph 985  
 Paul 124 793 1083 1110 1121  
 1211  
 Paulus 121 122 123 124 125  
 144 155 156 624 634 656  
 Stephen 124 1088  
 Thomas 54 58 119 338 447  
 555 1155 1157 1211

**RICHARDSON**

Bessie 337  
 Elizabeth Gilman 227 228 708  
 Ezekial 503  
 Henry 782  
 John 386 582 725  
 Richard 169 171 363 1152  
 1157  
 William 92 96 227 228 553  
 708 728 769 1152

**RICHMAN**

Thomas 173 734

**RICHMOND**

William 1076

**RICKER**

Abraham 555

**RICKETS**

William 553

**RICKOW**

Joshua 373 376  
 Keturah Cutter 373 376

**RIDALESTEN 533****RIDDELL**

Archibald 92 99 268 271 338  
 532 566 1063 1081 1093  
 1096 1152  
 Nathaniel 1141  
 Walter 390 1152 1157  
 William 395

**RIDDEN**

Ellinor 607 714

**RIDENOUR**

J. H. 953

**RIDER RYDER**

Jane 1115  
 Johannes 551  
 John 1109  
 Robert 122 1106 1109 1110  
 1111 1112 1113  
 Thomas 780  
 William 1084

**RIDFORD REDFORD**

Thomas 1081 1092 1096  
 William 59 1096

**RIDGELY**

Nicholas 730

**RIDGEWAY**

Abigail 96 1211  
 Abigail Stockton 632 771 857  
 Elizabeth 1211  
 Jane 1211  
 Job 804 1211  
 John 1158 1211  
 Joseph 1211  
 Josiah 1211  
 Mary 1211  
 Mary Stockton 632  
 Richard 96 170 359 361 395  
 405 545 556 632 703 771  
 804 830 857 1087 1104 1211  
 Sarah 1211  
 Thomas 170 1211

**RIDLON**

G. T. 323 960

**RIET**

Thomas 289

**RIETAN**

Peter 50

**RIETSERT**

I. 430

**RIGG RIGGS**

Ambrose 79 341 387 388 389  
 1152  
 Benjamin 1155  
 Daniel 555  
 Edward 54 58 117 119 1155  
 1157  
 Eupham 338  
 Joseph 117 555  
 Leah 1174  
 Simon 555  
 William 338 1152

**RIGHT (See Wright)**

Hannah 99 112  
 R. 395  
 William 92

**RIKER 109 289 611 587**

James 28 31 1004

**RILEY**

Crowell 938  
 R. Sanford (Mrs.) 1011

**RINATT**

James 92

**RINCE**

John 380

**RINDET RINDER**

John 540

**RING 126**

Richard 810

Sarah 810

**RINGLEY (err. for Bingley)**

William 59

**RINGO**

Albertus 114 158 557 857 1058  
 1211  
 Catrina 857  
 Cornelius 775 857  
 Henry 857  
 Jane Cook 857  
 John 557 564 775 851  
 Kathleine Godown 857  
 Margaret Major 857  
 Martha 857  
 Mary Rittenhouse 857  
 Peter 558 561 698 857 1058  
 Philip 113 557 558 561 564  
 588 775 857 1211  
 Philip Jansen 152 777 962  
 1211

**RINGROSE**

Hyacinthe 9

**RINIAN (See Runyon)**

Mary 540

**RIPLEY REPLEY**

Jeromus 1096

**RITCHIE**

Alexander 1152  
 John 1065 1067 1090 1091

**RITTENHOUSE**

Mary 857

Rebecca 589

**RIVER RIVERS**

Daniel 1152  
 David 1091  
 John 74 715 758

**RIYARS**

Robert 55

**ROADSBY**

William 1106

**ROBBINS ROBINS ROBIN**

59 473

Aaron 68 99 173 259 272 734

Anna 259 272

Anna Pack 250 272

Benjamin 99 259 272

Daniel 56 59 68 82 89 92 99

107 171 190 209 214 215

250 258 259 260 262 272

351 519 522 531 536 538

544 552 564 619 633 714

740 1067 1070 1072 1074

1087 1090 1093 1095 1096

1139 1141 1157

Hannah 259 272

Hannah Moore 250 272

Hope 99 250 258 259 262 270

272 619 713 714 746 749

851

John 259 272 1058

Jonathan 259 272

Joseph 99 250 258 272

Lydia 258 260 272 633

Mary 259 262 272 746

Mary Parker 250 272

Meribah 259 272

Moses 99 259 272 547

Nathaniel 68 92 99 190 259

272 536

Richard 68 92 99 250 258 259

272 619 998

Robert 998

Samuel 262

Thomas 557

**ROBERDEAU**

Daniel 615

Marianne 615

**ROBERTS 219 322 505 581**

Abigail Nutter 625

Agnes Killingworth 1212

Amos 555

Anne 625

Charles Rhoades 475

**ROBERTS (Continued)**

Elizabeth 625 1212  
 Esther 92 96 224 288 423 625  
 Florence 916  
 Frank H. 916  
 George 290 332  
 Giles 76  
 Hester 740 761 762 836 1011  
 Hugh 57 77 117 119 555 816  
 1157 1212  
 John 378 395 553 625 637  
 1096  
 Joseph 555  
 Margaret 613 997 1000 1002  
 Mary 1212  
 Mary Leighton 625  
 Moses 555  
 Nicholas 561 1058  
 Priscilla 1212  
 Rebecca 625 743 751 836 1212  
 Rebecca Hilton 423  
 Samuel 57 761 1212  
 Sarah 625  
 Sarah Bonnell 761  
 Thomas 69 76 92 96 109 224  
 288 423 558 561 564 581  
 613 623 625 637 638 656  
 740 743 751 761 836 960  
 1058 1060 1212  
 Thomasin 1212  
 Ulysse 682  
 William 637 638 740

**ROBERTSON (Robinson) 10**

505  
 Abigail 237  
 David 1096  
 George 1124 1212 1213  
 George Domville 1213  
 James 115  
 John 731 785 1096 1212  
 Louisa Jane Holland 1212  
 Margaret 337 771 772 823  
 Maria Elizabeth 1212  
 Mary Walters 1212  
 Patrick 1096  
 Sarah 237  
 Strowan 960  
 Thomas 109 289  
 Walter 105 106 237 352 355  
 1096 1131  
 William 50 96 152 280 540  
 960 1024 1064 1069 1096  
 1213

**ROBERTSTONE**

William 1081 1093

**ROBESON ROBISON**

(See Robinson)

Andrew 258 272 322 544 545  
 Elizabeth 258 272  
 Jannett 533  
 Jennett Cotter 248 250 258  
 265 272  
 John 37 59 76 99 248 250  
 258 265 272 533 540 541  
 544 566  
 Mary 248 250  
 Richard 395  
 Susanna Collier 248 250 258  
 272  
 Walker 60  
 William 342 379 539

**ROBINEAU**

Jeanne 427

**ROBINSON ROBERTSON**

(See Robeson)

Abigail 96 625  
 Abigail Chandler 628 857  
 Andrew 357 380 395 447 547  
 550 858 891 1083 1096 1098  
 Beverly 1066 1096  
 Charles 1068

**ROBINSON (Continued)**

Desiah 376  
 Elizabeth 858  
 Elizabeth Burton 1000  
 Hannah 96 227 228 625 708  
 858  
 Harriet 1042  
 Humphrey 953  
 Isaac 181 498  
 James 96 625 1072  
 Jane 1192  
 Jennett Cotter 811 858  
 John 55 74 83 92 96 107 112  
 156 216 351 355 376 479  
 507 533 538 539 545 758  
 801 808 811 828 537 544  
 554 545 556 565 566 625  
 706 734 815 858 865 1062  
 1071 1073 1074 1088 1094  
 1096 1141 1152 1211  
 Margaret 565 857 858 1152  
 Marie 1024  
 Robert 1000  
 Samuel 553  
 Sarah 628 857 1173  
 Susanna 632 1066  
 Susanna Collier 808 858  
 Thomas 109 625 780 858 1096  
 Walter 60 71 74 79 96 625  
 628 735 758 857 1132 1173  
 William 67 92 96 99 531 546  
 625 732 733 734 857 858  
 1066 1122 1152

**ROBSON 219**

George Ellis 1042 1051  
 Nettie Anderson 1042 1051  
 Olive Marie Putnam 1051  
 Richard 1051

**ROBY**

Samuel 76

**ROCKEAD**

John 1082

**ROCKEFELLER**

Henry Oscar 960

**ROCKMAN**

John 54

**ROCKWOOD**

Ann 871

Phebe 871

**RODMAN**

John 447 1009

Thomas 447

**ROE**

Anthony 76

Azel 376 377

Hannah Bostwick 377

Rebecca Foot 377

Richard 92

Robert 540 543

Uriah 738

**ROELEFSON**

John 567

**ROELOSTE**

Helemock 67

**ROGERS RODGERS 58**

Amos 552

Ann 259 262 265 266 272

Ann Alward 247 248 250 265

266 272 787 858

Anna Harned 278

Barbara 1000

Benjamin 54 60 1157

David 555

Elizabeth 259 273 858 1011

1227

George 76

Hannah 1011

Harry 545

Isaac 1096

Jabez 54 58 1155 1157

John 117 119 358 381 545 552

575 1068

**ROGERS (Continued)**

Jonas 568  
 Joseph 555 1227  
 Katherine B. 305 356  
 Mary 259 273 858  
 Matthew 1068  
 Nathan 175 200 201 456  
 Nathaniel 50  
 Robert 56 59 82 89 99 107  
 208 246 247 248 250 259  
 262 265 272 351 519 531  
 533 552 633 635 787 858  
 1068 1088 1096 1140 1211  
 Susannah 635  
 Thomas 99 259 272 582 858  
 1096 1227  
 Timothy 278  
 William 159 163 169 259 273  
 399 540 541 858 1039 1058

**ROLF ROLFE ROLPH**

(See Ralph) 59 322 434

Ann 1096

Anna 998

Appiah 259 272 577

Appiah Hale 577

Benjamin 92 99 219 249 250

259 272 357 376 379 380

433 434 455 457 532 533

539 540 544 577 603 734

810 1073

Edward 999

Elizabeth 259 272 577 998

1000

Esther 99 249 250 259 266

272 577 603

Faith 999

Francis 999

Hannah 99 246 248 250 430

Henry 85 92 96 112 259 273

349 379 433 533 539 543

578 603 734 1157

James 166 658 998 999

John 99 250 259 262 272 376

433 447 521 532 546 549

577 603 618 732 776 782

810 811 813 815 858 1074

1157

Jonathan 259 272 577

Joseph 99 433 533 544 575

603 815

Margaret 92 250 259 272

Mary 112 259 262 273 376

Mary Hale 577

Mary Higgins 249 250 272

Mary Hollon 249 250 272

Mary Scullard 433 603

Michael 999

Moses 92 99 112 157 249 250

259 262 264 265 269 272

273 275 357 376 379 380

433 447 533 537 539 540

541 543 546 577 590 603

734 761 762 808 1066 1067

1070 1088 1094 1096

Nathaniel 259 272 577

Nicholas 999

Rebecca 259 272 433 815

Richard 259 262 272 376 433

577

Robert 259 273 578

Samuel 99 112 259 272 376

433 577 1094

Sarah 99 248 250 259 262 272

273 578 810 811 813

Sarah Moore 250 272 577 618

William 998 999

**ROLISON (Rowlandson)**

Charles 380 1065

Richard 357

**ROLL**

Jehiel 1042

John 342 553 1036

**ROLL (Continued)**

Madelia 1043  
Mary 1036 1040  
Mary Jaques 1042

**ROLLAND 31****ROLLINS**

James 76

**ROMAINE**

Claes Jansen 392 447

**ROMAN**

William 1133

**ROMBOUT**

Francois 487

**ROMEYN**

Samuel 1090

**RONDLES**

John 551

**ROO**

Jan 289

**ROOME (See Vroom)**

Marie 1194

Peter Willemse 322

William (Mrs.) 591

**ROOSA**

Albert Heymans 1235

Antje 1235

Arien 1235

Evert 1235

Jannetje 1235

Maria Pels 1235

Tientje Van Etten 1235

**ROOSEVELT 322**

Franklin Delano 858

John 358 381

Nicholas 158 503 858

Theodore 953

**ROOT**

George M. 120 122

Winifred T. 642 662

**ROPER**

Daniel 49

Katherine 1174

Kathryn Stone 512

Verlinda 1174

William 512 1174

**ROREY RORIE**

Agnes 238 1213

Elinor 96 226 228 1213

Robert 74 96 228 238 243 758

856 1213

Winefield 1066

Winifred Pound 228 238 856

1213

**ROSA**

William 567

**ROSE**

Andrew 96 114

Marie 1001

Peter 698

Robert 159 160 161

Samuel 58 117 119

William 550

**ROSEHILL, Lord 1073****ROSENBOOM**

Hendrick 567

**ROSE-TROUP**

Francis 316

**ROSIE**

Jean 1118

Lidea 1121

**ROSIER**

Robert 92

**ROSS 108**

Anna Marie Lewis 1051

Benjamin 553

Catherine 376

Catherine Freeman 715

Catherine LaVendee Monnette

1203 1205

Daniel 49 58 342 553 556 731

1042

**ROSS (Continued)**

David 553

Elizabeth David 1042

George (See Royce) 49 50 53

58 68 103 104 342 348 391

393 530 531 553 731 860

1097 1157

Hannah 1041

Huldah 1033

Ichabod 1042

James 50 99 112 357 376 380

550

Jane 1042 1090

John 67 68 393 501 553 556

731 1033 1041

Jonathan 1042

Joseph 92 358 380 551

Linus High 847 937 1205

Margaret 376

Mary 92 501 535 536 1053

1076 1221

Mary Bryant 1042

Moline 1042

Moses 553

Nancy 369 1058

Nathaniel 50

Peter 31 107

Rachel 369 376 1058

Rebecca 1041

Richard 1053

Robert 1093

Samuel 49 369 553 1033 1058

Sarah 376 1041

Sarah Bryant 1042

Sarah Miller 1042

Sarah Scudder 1041

Susannah Ludlam 1042

Thomas 553

Timothy 1042

William 553 1051

**ROSSELL ROSELL**

John 109

Nathaniel 1058

**ROUL 67****ROULESON ROLSON**

Cornelius 1152

Daniel 1170

Tunis 52 1155 1157

**ROULET**

Thomas 1157

**ROUNCE**

Winifred 96

**ROUND 96**

Daniel 96

J. Horace 476

**ROUNERSON**

Henrik 539

Henry 92

**ROUSBY**

Christopher 733 1120

Elizabeth 733

Henry 733

Sarah 733 1120

William 733

**ROUSE ROUZE**

Alice 96 1181

Alice Manning 616 625 733

842

Annis Peabody 600 625

Edward 108 1213

Elizabeth Doty 600

Jane 1213

John 558 600 625

Simon 53 58 96 103 104 213

215 348 616 625 732 733

842 850 1157 1181 1213

**ROUTH ROTH**

Edward 237

Lawrence 74 96 237 758 1096

1098

Mehitable 237

**ROUTH (Continued)**

Thomas 237

Zacheus 237

**ROUTENHORS**

Andrew 561

**ROVE**

John 837

**ROWDE**

Alice 99

Symon 99

**ROWE**

Henry 555

**ROWELL**

Clara 1238

Clara M. 462 909

ROWLAND 103 473

Israel 99

Jacob 1096

John 361

Jonathan 551

Thomas 361

**ROWLANDSON ROLISON**

Charles 1098

**ROWLINSON**

John 108

**ROWLEY 84**

Elizabeth 92

Henry 326

John 52 540

Perez 1062 1073 1084

**ROY**

George W. 1213

Jacob 1213

Jacob Jacobsen 152 777

John 357 380 447 1097 1223

Peter 572

Petro 146

Samuel 1158

Sarah 832

**ROYCE ROYSE (See Rice)**

174

Abigail Cook 860

Constance Little 860

Deborah Caulkins 756 860

Elizabeth 99 756 860 874

Esther 860

George 860

Hannah Churchwood 860

Hannah Farnham 860

Hannah Morgan 860

Helen E. 625 859

Hester 861

Isaac 860

John 60 67 74 79 92 96 344

345 392 393 447 507 538

542 543 546 550 564 565

566 734 735 755 756 758

769 775 796 860 861 874

1071 1076 1078 1093 1096

1097 1133 1152 1173 1201

1211 1236

Jonathan 756 860

Lucy A. 859

Mary 322 756 860

Mary Burges 801 861

Mary Crawley 860

Mary Sims 860

Nathaniel 860

Nehemiah 859 860

Robert 533 584 625 656 755

756 858 859 860

Ruth 860

Samuel 96 115 622 736 860

861 1097

Sarah 860

Sarah Lathrop 860

Thomas 96 540 801 860 861

**ROYDON**

William 395

**ROYERSON**

Hendrick 92



**RUCKMAN**

James 1074 1079  
John 60 67 152 169 172 589  
Johna 67  
Susannah 589

**RUDDIAR**

Thomas 51

**RUDE**

Hannah 259 276 738  
Job 259 276 738  
Kesia 259 276 738

**RUDOLPHUS**

Peter 778

**RUDYARD 59**

John 92 96 379 539 540 545  
1083 1097  
Thomas 51 79 92 96 99 293  
337 340 341 346 347 351  
361 387 388 389 390 391  
395 447 536 547 565 697  
719 769 788 1016 1063  
1097 1138 1142

**RUE (See LaRue)**

John 357 380 550  
Joseph 550  
Matthew 357 380 550 1067

**RULE**

Jacob 1143 1144

**RULIFSON 58****RULON**

David 1091 1096

**RUMSEY**

Robert 166  
William 395

**RUMWORTH**

John 259 273  
Martha 259 273  
Sarah 259 273

**RUN(YON)**

Hugh 59

**RUNNEL RUNELL****RUNNELS RUNALL****RUNNALLS**

Job 76  
William 357 380

**RUNDEL 201****RUNNIE**

Benjamin 551

**RUNOALS REYNOLDS**

Mary 1042

**RUNYON RUNYEN****RUNYAN ROGNION 469**

614 682 740  
Aaron 557 628  
Abel 1044 1045  
Absolom 628  
Alice Curtis 628  
Alexander 371  
Alfie C. 1033  
Amos 1214  
Ann 200 202 228 237 243 366  
596 626 627 628 629 636  
771 786 845 1044 1045 1058  
1214 1217 1218  
Ann Elizabeth 627 713  
Ann Elizabeth Freeman 607  
627  
Ann Boucher 225 502 590  
602 626 633 802 1214 1227  
Ann Higgins 608 627  
Ann Van Court 629 635  
Anna 73 237 370 1033  
Anna Bray 200 202 862 1217  
Anna Savige 627 629 1217  
Asa 1033 1217  
Augustus 1044  
Benjamin 237 371 608 627 629  
635 862 1033 1214  
Betsey 1045  
Bonham 589 628  
Caroline 1033  
Catherine 557 1044 1045

**RUNYON (Continued)**

Catherine Quick 1214  
Charlotte 200 202 237 1217  
Christian 237 1217  
Christiana 1044 1045 1218  
Christina Stelle 1218  
Cornelia 1217  
Daniel 200 202 237 366 370  
371 1045 1058 1217  
David 1045 1218  
Derrick 626 629 635  
Elias 1030  
Elaine Argo 1218  
Elizabeth 237 241 629 871  
1033 1217 1218  
Elizabeth Argo 1218  
Elizabeth Crowe 628 -  
Elizabeth Dunn 226 228 416  
496 604 626 627 1201  
Elizabeth Trembly 596 629  
1214  
Elisha 1033  
Emalina Laing 1033  
Emeline 1030  
Enoch 1033 1217  
Enos 237 1033 1214  
Ephriam 237 243 626 628 845  
861 1033 1044 1045 1214  
1217 1218  
Esther 1033 1049  
Evaline 1052  
Eunice 871  
Firman 1033  
Francis 237 627 628 629 862  
1214  
Grace 237 319 474 595 626  
629 1215  
Hannah 627 1045  
Hannah Seabrooke 626  
Henry 322 564 625 626 629  
Hugh 496 627 629 771 1217  
Hulda 1033 1044  
Hulda Drake 1217  
Idah Clawson 1033  
Imlay 237 243 1218  
Isabel 1217  
Isabella 200 202  
Jacob 1033  
Jane 237 626 1040 1218  
Jane Dunn 1214  
Jane Van Court 629 635  
Jephthah 237 1033 1049 1218  
Jeremiah 1218  
Joanna Blackford 1033  
John 59 79 92 96 113 189 226  
228 237 241 243 366 416  
496 538 558 564 604 607  
617 626 627 629 713 862  
879 1033 1045 1049 1201  
1213 1214 1217 1218  
Jonathan 627 629  
Joseph 237 596 626 629 777  
1214 1217  
Joshua 237 243  
Julia 1033  
L. 237  
Lewis 237 871 1218  
Lucretia 629  
Luranah 1033  
Lydia 371  
Margaret 1033 1051  
Martha 237 589 626 628 1201  
Martha Dunn 496 604 626 628  
Matilda 200 202 1217  
Mary 106 237 243 366 371  
602 626 627 628 819 845  
861 1033 1045 1201 1214  
1217 1218  
Mary Dunn 604 629 1217  
Mary Gordon 629  
Mary Hull 626 627  
Martin 237 243 1033 1049

**RUNYON (Continued)**

Mercy 237 1044 1052 1214  
1217  
Mercy Bonham 628  
Micajah 237 1217  
Micajah Dunn 1218  
Nancy 1033 1177  
Nathaniel 627  
Oliver 1217  
Ozea Fitsrandolph 1033 1218  
P. A. 202  
Peter 79 96 226 228 237 358  
380 540 541 543 544 551  
595 596 604 626 629 759  
792 797 853 1052 1083 1214  
1215 1216 1217 1218  
Phebe 366 1045 1217  
Phebe Manning 1033  
Philip 596 1214  
Phineas 629  
Providence 237 629 797 1215  
1217  
Providence Blackford 226 228  
595 626 629 758 759 792  
1214 1215  
Prudence Smalley 629  
Rachel 200 202 237 243 370  
371 628 629 845 862 1201  
1217 1218  
Rachel Drake 226 228 628 845  
861 862 1201 1217  
Rachel Freeman 607 627 713  
Rachel Hyde 558 629 1033  
Rachel Trembly 1214  
Rebecca 237 243 1214  
Rebecca Brokaw 1033  
Rebecca Landis 558 629  
Reuben 237 358 381 551 627  
628 629 857 861 1217  
Reune 196 197 199 200 202  
226 228 237 243 358 370  
380 447 456 551 626 627  
628 735 845 861 862 869  
871 1033 1044 1045 1098  
1177 1201 1214 1217 1218  
Reune Bray 1217  
Reziah 237 243 357 380 550  
627 628 862  
Rhoda 237 1032 1217  
Richard 237 1033 1040 1215  
1217  
Rizpah 617 627 628 862  
Rosanna 237 629 1215  
Ruth Molleson 844 845 861  
1218  
Ruth 237 243 1033 1218  
Sally 177  
Samuel 237 561 564 627 628  
629 1217 1218  
Sarah 96 228 229 237 243 366  
626 627 629 633 870 1033  
1045 1058 1213 1217 1227  
Sarah Bonham 589 628  
Sarah Drake 861 1218  
Sarah Hill 1217  
Sarah Holton 1217  
Sarah Robinson 628 857  
Sarah Tingley 871 1218  
Sarah Wheaton 862 1214  
Sophia 1033 1217  
Susan 1033  
Susannah 627 628  
Thomas 113 237 496 557 558  
561 589 604 626 627 628  
629 811 1033 1214 1218  
Vincen 55 59 67 71 73 74  
78 79 89 92 96 104 105 106  
114 200 202 206 225 227  
228 237 324 352 355 366  
371 456 487 494 496 497  
502 538 539 541 542 547  
558 561 564 590 601 602

**RUNYON (Continued)**

605 607 609 625 626 627  
 633 636 656 713 735 758  
 769 788 792 796 797 802  
 837 861 870 984 991 1078  
 1087 1095 1128 1130 1152  
 1155 1157 1213 1214 1217  
 1218 1227

**RUPP**

Daniel 476

**RUSCOE**

William 108

**RUSH**

Joseph 533

**RUSHMORE 473****RUSS**

John 85

**RUSSELL**

Anna 1219

Benjamin 629 1218 1219

Elisha 1219

Hannah 1219

Hannah Lincoln 629 1200

1219

John 76 1219

Joseph 629 1200 1218 1219

Josiah 1219

Mary 611 629 1218 1219

Mary Dunn 1178

Nathan 1219

Peter 338

Phillips 727

Richard 395 447

Thomas 338

**RUTAN (See Vutan) 126**

David 547

John 547

**RUTMAN**

John 1157

**RUTTER**

Sarah 1103

Thomas 1103

**RUTTY**

Jesper 1041

Prudence Frost 1041

**RYCKEN**

Abraham 109

**RYERS 126****RYERSON REYERSON****RYERSE 121**

Adriac 116

Adriaen 960 1219

Albert Winslow 960

Annetje Rapalje 1219

Arie 121

Frans 1219

George 738 1193

Maerte 121

Martin 775 892 960 1184 1219

**RYKE**

Abraham 555

Isaac 556

Jacob 556

Johannis 556

Nicholas 556

**RYLANDS**

John 880

**RYSSSE (See Rice)**

Rose 706

**S****SABRENGH (See Seebring)**

Jacob 67

**SABRISCO (See Zabriskie)**

Albert 57

**SACKET SACKETT 477**

John 1192

Joseph 109 113 1192

Patience 997

Simon 1193

**SADLER**

Anthony 750

Richard 55 60 169 1157

Thomas 108 1010

**SAFFORD**

Moses 76

**SALE (poss. Seely)**

Daniel 734

Edward 553

Obadiah 68 393 731

**SALLEY SALLIE**

(See Seeley)

Daniel 349 553 1157 1219

Obadiah 1219

**SALLIER SALTER****SALYARS SELYER****SULLIER**

Abraham 862

Benjamin 862

Charles 92 99 259 273 735 758

862 1062 1092

Jeremiah 259 273 862

Joanna 259 273 862

John 862

Joseph 259 273 862

Mary 228 259 273 862

Mary Jones 862

Rebecca 259

Rebecca Bloomfield 862

Samuel 259 273 862

Zachariah 259 273 862

**SALING**

John William 1046 1052 1054

1057

Magdaline Rahmsteck 1054

William 1054

**SALINS 443****SALMON**

Margaret 1040

Nathaniel 553

Stephen 553

William 779

**SALSBUURY SALISBURY****SOLSBURRY 433**

Benjamin 99

Elizabeth 124

Evan 101 102 103 104 206 208

Sylvester 124

**SALTER SALTAR 167 441**

565 595

Abigail Clark 594

Ebenezer 776

Edwin 31 70 399 1004

Richard 61 67 99 392 447 541

781 836 1092 1093 1096

Sarah 781

Thomas 594 1084

**SALTONSTALL**

Richard 582

**SALYARS (See Solyer)****SAMPSON SAMSON**

Abram 761

Benjamin 761

Chloe Bonnell 761

David 553

Henry 218 637

Isaac 761

John 434

Nathan 1036

Moses 761

**SANBORN**

John 76

**SANCERRE (de) SANCERE****SANSEAU SENZEOUR****SENIOR**

Abraham 1219 1222

Cicily 1220 1222

Daniel 1219

Frances 1219

Francis 1219

**SANCERRE (Continued)**

Jacob 1219

James 1219 1220 1222

John 1219

Peter 1219

William 1222

**SANDERS (See Saunders)**

Elizabeth Lawrence 974 1025

John 810 974 1025

Sarah 752 754

William 871

**SANDERSON**

Mary 249 268

Robert 582

Sarah 99 249 250

**SANDFORD**

Anna 1219

Benjamin 96

Catherine 1219 1220

Catherine Van der Poel 1219

Catryna 1219

Elizabeth 1219

Francis 1220

Frankie 1219

Grace 1219

Henry 1219

Jan 1219

Jenne 1219

John 555 1042 1219

Katherine 1219

Maritie Van Imburgh 1219

Mary 1219 1220

Mary Smith 1219

Michael 1219

Nedemiah 1152 1219

Peregrine 1219

Peter 556 1219

Phoebe Swain 1042

Rachel 1220

Rachel Davids 1219

Richard 1219

Robert 1219

Sarah 1219 1220

Sarah Whartman 1219

William 52 77 92 211 447 457

518 546 547 802 1152 1219

**SANDS 473**

John 1118

**SARGENT SARGEANT**

(See Sergeant)

Cecelia 1089 1095

Hannah 1220

Isaac 437

John 92 259 276 1220

Jonathan 58 77 117 119 379

544 555 738 1220

Margaret 259 276 738 1180

1220

Mayr 1220

Obadiah 1180 1220

Ralph 571

Robert 259 276 738 1220

Samuel 250 259 276 339 738

1063 1220

Sarah 259 276 377 738 1220

Sissel 250 259 276 377 738

1078 1220

Thomas 555 1220

William 29 324 503 544

**SARTORI**

J. F. 803

**SATCHWELL (See Shotwell)**

Theophilus 500

**SATTERFIELD**

Mrs. Howard W. 1034 1182

**SATHERTHWAITE**

Elizabeth B. 23 305 1224

James 796

Joseph H. 305 351 1061

**SAUL SAULL**

Thomas 162 994 1009 1010

**SAUNDERS** (See Sanders)

Christopher 395 447  
Peter 556  
William 1229

**SAUTELL** (See Sawtell)

Henry 162

**SAVACOOT**

Nathan Whitfield 1051  
Olive L. 1036

**SAVAGE** 163 223 224 243 244

289 332 406 407 412 413  
433 435 438 442 473 474  
476 500 503 583 585 602  
603 607 608 609 617 627  
633 635 716

Anna 627 629 1217  
Elizabeth Smith 627 629

Henry 76

J. 578

James 31 313

John 627 726

Joseph 383

Mary 1065

Robert 1068

William 557 627 629

**SAVORY**

Mary Mitchell 618

Peter 358 380

Robert 618

Sarah 414 499 618

Thomas 618

William 618

**SAVOY SAVOYE SAVOIE**

435 443 682

Abraham 432

Breeta 432

David 432

Greta 432

Isaac 432

John 432

Joshua 432

Margrett 432

Peter 572

**SAWTELL** (Sautell)

Henry 109 162 994 1009

Richard 582

**SAWYER**

Ann 862

John 96 205 528 531 862

Mercy Little 862

**SAY** (See See)

Thomas 1090 1092 1095

**SAYLOR**

Robert 361

**SAYRE**

Caleb 555

Daniel 50 393 553 1220

Ebenezer 49

Elizabeth 1136

Ephriam 50 1042 1220

Ezekial 732

Francis 67 1220

Glenn Lytle Lansing 1220

Isaac 553 1036

James 1220

Job 159 160 1220

Jonas 166

Jonathan 553 1220

Joseph 50 103 104 378 553

1220

Martha 1220

Mary Davis 1042

Rebecca 1042

Richard 740

Sally 1036

Sarah 1220

Thomas 68 159 160 476 696

1220

**SCADLOCK**

Ellinor (Eleanor) 245 288 750

John 750

**SCADLOCK** (Continued)

Rebecca 750

Samuel 750

Sarah 750

Susannah 750

William 245 288 750

**SCALES**

John 23 31

Matthew 76

**SCHALEY** (See Schooley)

**SCAMMON**

Humphrey 76

Jane 76

Richard 76

**SCAMP**

George 768

**SCANLAND**

Darby 1077 1083 1091

**SCARDEFIELD**

Minnie E. 1051

**SCAREBORN**

Lucas 92

**SCAREHORN**

Lucas 539

**SCARRON**

Paul 491

**SCATOWN** (See Seatown)

Mary 250 251

Rebeckah 273

**SCATTERGOOD**

Thomas 1103

**SCHAEFER** (See Shaver)

Casper 1222

Raymond E. 1220

**SCHALEY** (See Schooley)

Robert 395

Thomas 395

**SCHANK SCHANKS**

(See Schenck)

Albert 358 381

Garret 1062

John 358 381

**SCHARFF** 609

J. Thomas 365

**SCHAY**

Jan Theuneszen 411

**SCHALENEX**

Isaac 553

**SCHELLINGER**

Jacob 617

Susanna Melyen 617

**SCHENCK SKENCK**

SHENCK (See Schank) 564

Albert 552 1091

Garret 447 1070 1074

Jacob 1097

Johannes 1089

John 552 1072

Luke 550

Roelof 1097

**SCHEPENS** 411

**SCHERMERHORN**

Lucas 567

**SCHILDERS** 513

Janneke 508

**SCHISSLER** 472 484

**SCHLEGEL (von) SLAGLE**

Aley 776 937

Anna Maria Aistrin 862

August Wilhelm 862

Christopher 776 781 782 857

862 863 868

Frederick 862

Jacob 781 782 862

John George 782

Maria Catherine Klein 781

Otto 862

**SCHMIDT**

Barbara Dorthea 868

**SCHNERMAN**

Jacobus 736

**SCHODDER**

Jan 289

**SCHOENBERGER**

Evelyn Lois 935

H. A. 932 935

Lois 935

Lois Drake 1173

**SCHOEPF**

Johann David 508

**SCHOLTEN** (See Schouten)

**SCHOOLEY SCHOLEY**

(See Schaley)

Robert 1058

Sarah 281

Thomas 558

William 775 1228

**SCHOONMAKER** 116

**SCHOUTEN SCOUTEN**

**SCHOLTEN**

John 1081 1152 1220

**SCHOVLEY**

William 558

**SCHURMAN**

Fernandus 1097

**SCHUYLER** 116

Abraham 358 381

Adoniah 1123

Arent 696 1157

Dirck 358 381 551 1068 1082

1093

Hamilton 962

John 447

Myndert 1124

Peter 72 696 1118

Philip 447 1079

**SCIDMORE** (See Skidmore)

Sarah 1114 1115

**SCOBY SCOBEY SCOBIE**

Alexander 1091 1097

John 357 380 550 1091

William 357 380 550 775 1091

1095 1097

**SCOFIELD** 29

**SCOOLEY** (See Schooley)

Alice 799

Elizabeth 799

Mary Smith 630

Mercy 799

Robert 796

William 630 799

**SCOT SCOTT SCOTTS**

Alexander 58

Anne 1191 1192

Asiah 92

Austin 550 1098

Barbara 601

Benjamin 395 447

Christian Dalrymple 598

Edmund 476

Euphan 338 1152

George 334 337 338 456 508

566 591 1070 1084 1092

1152

Henry 476 612 1196

Hugh 961

John 99 249 250 269 751

John 96 164 379 447 411 552

598 738 961 1010 1162

John A. 933

John Morin 1064 1079 1097

1101

Joseph 162 584

Margaret 338

Martha Whatlock 612

Randall 1209

Roger 1209

Samuel 349 1157



**SCOT (Continued)**

Thomas 612  
 Ursula 612 759 1220  
 William 60 163

**SCOTTOW 322**

Lydia 764  
 Joshua 636 764  
 Sarah 636 764  
 Thomas 638

**SCOUTEN (See Schouten) 59****SCRAWFOOT**

William 553

**SCREVEN (See Scriven)**

William 96 196 198

**SCRIBNER SCRIVENER****SCRIVEN SCRIVEN 10 76**

Almira Clark 612 834 864 917

932 934 938 961 998

Artemissa 217 218 612 629

834 917 932 933 934 938

939 940 961 998 1126 1160

1166 1220

Bridget Cutts 639

Charles 465 474 508 509 918

961

Daniel 1124 1125 1220 1221

Edward 639 938 939 940

Elias 432 639 940 1124 1162

Elizabeth 639

Hannah Rayno 432 612 864

940 998

Harvey 939

John 609 637 638 639 656 863

938 940 1124 1125 1162

1189 1220 1221

John Scriven 414 419

Joseph 639 961

Marie 1001

Mary 1189

Mary Hilton 609 639 863 938

939

Matthew 961

Peter 959 1124 1125 1126

1220

Reuben 1220

Samuel 432 612 639 834 864

917 932 934 938 939 940

959 1124 1125 1159 1162

1220 1221

Thomas 639 1001

William 637 639

**SCRIVEN SCRIVEN**

(See Scribner)

John 76 414 419 1189

Mary Hilton 419

William 414

**SCRIVENER (See Scribner)****SCUDAMORE SKIDMORE**

Thomas 164

**SCUDDER 473**

Amos 863 1221

Anna 863

Anne Marsh 1041

Benjamin 1036 1038 1041 1042

Charity 1041

Corbett 1041

Daniel 863 1117 1221

David 777 1116

Deborah 863 1221

Edward Wallace 867

Elias 1037 1038

Eliphalet 1037

Elizabeth 863 1026 1038

Elizabeth Moore 1042

Ephraim 556 863 1221

Henry 556 863 1221

Isaac 1036

Jacob 551 1036 1079

Jedediah 863 1221

Jemimah 1221

Joannah 863

**SCUDDER (Continued)**

Joanna Betts 863  
 John 50 99 109 112 342 553  
 556 863 1026 1037 1039  
 1042 1043 1221

Jonathan 568

Joseph 553 863 1036

Keturah 1221

Kezia 863

Lemuel 1071 1082

Marsh 1047

Mary 863 1042 1051

Mary Pack 1221

Matthias 1042

Nathan 1037

Phebe 863 1037 1221

Pierson 863

Prudence 1221

Rebecca 863

Rebekah 1039

Richard 49 342 553 698 863

867 1038 1042 1192 1221

Richard Betts 863

Samuel 50 342 553 1037

Sarah 1037 1041 1051

Sarah Cory 1038 1042

Sarah Davis 1042

Stites 1038

Susannah 1037

Thomas 553 568 863 1037

1039 1043 1221

William 1037

**SCULL (Skull)**

John 166 395

**SCULLARD**

Martha 746

Mary 433 603 746

Rebecca Kent 746 750

Samuel 83 85 746 750

Sarah 746

**SEABORN SEABORNE**

(See Seborn)

Bowles 92

Jacob 92

Johannes 92

**SEABRING (See Sebring)****SEABROOK SEABROOKE**

Charles 1097

Daniel 345

Elizabeth 851

Hannah 626

Hannah Grover 602 626

James 68 602 626 1157

Rebecca 773

**SEAFER**

Richard 379

**SEAGER**

Charles 571

**SEALEY SEALY (See Seeley)****SEALTON**

John 68

**SEAMAN 473**

John 1105

Mary 855

W. O. 855

**SEARING SEARINGS**

(See Serring) 473

Anne 1039 1041

Daniel 1042

Hannah Lors 1042

Jacob 1041

Joan 1040

John 50

Mary 1042

Nancy 1042

Simon 50 163 342 731

**SEARLE**

Edward 290

**SEARS (See Seeres) 58**

Joseph 395

**SEATON (See Seatown)**

Alexander 1221  
 James 92 99 195 535 536 727  
 1221 1222  
 Rebecca 92 536 1182 1221  
 1222 1228

**SEATOWN SEATOWNE****SEATOWN (See Seaton)**

James 288 583 1062

Mary 99 250 251

Rebecca 288

Rebecca Adams 583

**SEAVER**

Richard 734

**SEAVEY**

Hannah Philbrooke 765

Thomas 76

William 76

**SEBORN (See Seaborn)**

Bowles 539

Johannes 539

**SEBRING SEABRING**

(See Sabreng) (See Suebring)

Daniel 567 1095 1096

Jacob 567

Johannis 115

John 358 380

Roales 92 539

Roeliff 567

**SEDAM**

James 1033

**SEE (See Say)**

Isaac 121 125 1110

Mary 125

Thomas 1070

**SEEKEN**

Derick 216

**SEELEY SEELY SEALY**

SEALEY 318 322 486

(Correct form is Cilley)

Benjamin 378 629

Edward 865

Ephraim 378 629

George 725 865

John 76 865

Joseph 77 378 865

Mary 123 205 378 616

Mary Manning 842

Nathan 323 593

Nathaniel 865

Obadiah 728 865

Polly Gibson 763

Richard 76 629

Robert 77 93 96 103 123 134

144 164 323 401 456 457

505 533 568 582 616 629

694 696 697 728 731 778

842 865

Samuel 865

William 638 1071

(Examine Sale)

**SEERES SEARES (See Sears)**

Joseph 348 1155 1157

**SEGLAR**

Daniel 555

**SEQUIER SQUIRE SQUIER**

(See LeGuier)

Benjamin 631

Crispen 631

Elizabeth Jackson 631

Isaac 551

John 631

**SEGUINE 397**

Charles 103 121 144 571

James 489 572

Peter 584

Petro 146

**SEIFFERT**

Jacob 782

**SEIGLER**

Johannes 567

- SELLER**  
John 534 646 657
- SELLEY** (See Seeley)  
Benoni 76
- SELLINGER** (See St. Leger)  
486
- SELOVER**  
Daniel 551  
Isaac 551
- SELYER** (Sollier)  
Charles 115
- SENIOR** (See Sancerre)
- SENZEOUR** (See Sancerre)
- SERAH** 1157  
Nicholas 1157
- SERGEANT** (See Sargent)  
Joris 289
- SERRING SEARING**  
Isaac 553  
John 553  
Joseph 553  
Simon 553
- SERTELL**  
James 214 1096 1097
- SERTHEL SERTELL**  
James 207
- SERVAES**  
Tyse 104
- SESSIGNEY** (See Dessigney)  
Peter 519
- SETON** (See Seaton)
- SEVERANCE SEVERNE**  
**SEVERANS SEVERNE**  
Abigail Kimball 630 865  
Benjamin 76 109 630 865  
Berzaum 323  
Charles 323  
Ephriam 591 612 630 865 998 1211  
Francis Philips 630 865  
Henry Ormal 323  
John 76 77 93 588 612 627 628 629 630 712 865  
John F. 323  
Lewis 323  
Lydia Morrill 612 630  
Margaret 630 865  
Mary 591 612 998 1211  
Mary Burnham 591 612 630 865 998 1211  
Theophilus 630 865
- SEWALL SEWELL**  
Hannah Hull 576  
Henry 83 85 576 1100  
Jane 576  
John 163  
Peter 884  
Samuel 31 77 576 1092
- SEWARD**  
John 74 76 79 96 219 869  
Mary 830
- SEXTON**  
Charles 558
- SEYMOUR**  
Flora Warren 659
- SHABERLY**  
William 169
- SHACKERLY** (See Supra)  
Elizabeth 1114  
John 1114  
William 215
- SHACKFORD**  
John 613  
S. B. 677 1060  
Samuel 613  
William 96 612
- SHACKLADY**  
James 724 726
- SHACKLEY**  
John 726
- SHACKMAKLE**  
(See Shakemaple)  
Sarah 634
- SHADDING**  
William 163
- SHADDOCK**  
Samuel 169 172  
Thomas 169  
William 60 169
- SHADEWELL SHADWELL**  
**SHATSWELL SATCHWELL**  
(See Shotwell) (See Chatwell)  
(See Chadwell) 121 122 323 455 457 472 473 486  
Abraham 435 500  
Daniel 435 768  
John 121 357 380 435 768  
Joseph 357 380 768  
Mary 636  
Richard 435 608  
Theophilus 435 636  
Thomas 435
- SHAKEMAPLE** (Also Maple)  
689  
John 546 630 656  
Sarah Townley 630  
William 630
- SHAKEWELL** (See Shadewell)
- SHALTOSK**  
William 54
- SHAMGUNGEOE**  
Bash 172
- SHAMMIT**  
George 68
- SHAMQUESQUE**  
Barth 169
- SHAND**  
John 1152
- SHAPLEIGH**  
Alexander 76 785  
Nicholas 402
- SHARET** 121
- SHARP SHARPE**  
Abigail 733  
Agnes 248 267  
Anthony 166 390  
Elizabeth 715  
Hugh 447  
Isaac 340 447 1090  
Jannet 540  
John 67 545 561 1067 1097 1232  
Jonathan 1106  
Joseph 340 715 1091  
Mary 603 1178  
Mary Smith 250 251 273  
Philip 550 1071 1084  
Ruth 869 1178  
Ruth Stelle 603  
Samuel 1078 1093 1097  
Thomas 395 447  
William 93 96 250 251 273 337 357 379 380 395 533 539 566 719 1096 1222  
William S. 891 950 962 985
- SHARPLES**  
Stephen Paschall 321
- SHARRON** (Sharon) 166  
James 166
- SHARROTT**  
Richard 121
- SHATLOCK**  
William 388
- SHATSWELL** (See Shadewell)
- SHATTOCK SHATTUCK**  
Hannah 1016  
William 167 378 447 507 582 1016 1152 1155 1157
- SHAVER** (See Schaefer)
- SHAVERDE**  
Cornelius 166
- SHAW** 395  
Adam 1088  
Janet 96 226 228 1172  
John 447  
Jonathan 553  
Richard 161  
Robert 561 1192  
William 28
- SHEALE**  
Richard 966
- SHEARER**  
Benjamin 1222  
John Jay 1222
- SHEARMAN**  
William 169
- SHEARTREE**  
Francis 1106
- SHEATE**  
Stephen 68
- SHEDINE** (See Chaboussant)  
John 124  
Mary 124
- SHEETS**  
Harriet J. 1203
- SHEFFIELD**  
Elizabeth 96 225
- SHELBY** 290
- SHELDON**  
George 323
- SHELLY SHELLEY**  
Desire 99 250 251 630 872  
Giles 99 402 406 630 1062  
Henry C. 963  
John 630  
Percy Byssche 402 630 656  
Robert 505  
Thomas 505  
Timothy 630
- SHELSTON**  
Thomas 338
- SHELTON**  
Sarah 96 227 835
- SHENCK** (See Schenck) 564  
Albert 552  
John 552  
Luke 550
- SHEPARD SHEPPARD** 277  
Alice 99 259 273 736 737  
David 166 708  
Dickinson 447  
Eve 708  
Hannah 708  
Joanna 259 273  
Johanna 737  
John 447  
Mary Dennis 745  
Moses 447 745  
Samuel 81 99 259 264 273 402 533 546 630 736 787 831 1079 1097  
Thomas 447
- SHEPHARDSON**  
Daniel 634  
Elizabeth Call 634
- SHEPPIE** (See Shippey)  
Anne 259  
Annie 273  
John 99 259 273  
Judith 259 273  
Mary 259 273  
Susanna 99 259 273
- SHERBURNE**  
Henry 76  
John G. 76  
William 76
- SHERIDAN**  
Phil 1161

**SHERIF**

Caleb 54 61

**SHERMAN**

John 582 692

Thomas 163

**SHERMOCK**

Andrew 395

**SHERRED**

Catharine 762

**SHERRED (See Shearer)**

James 865

Mary Tankersley 865

Roger 865

William 726 865

**SHERRILL**

Henry 1206

Jane 1206

Sarah 952 1206

**SHERWOOD**

George 672 782

**SHIELDS**

John 1088 1097

Luke 729 730

Margaret 730

**SHILTON**

Dorothy O. 948

**SHIMER**

Abram 1186

**SHINN**

Clement 1157

George 1157

John 796 802 804 1103

Mary Stockton 632 703

Thomas 447 632 703 1103

**SHIPMAN**

Anne 1040

Benjamin 1157

David 555

Esther 1036

Joseph 1040

Phebe 1036

**SHIPPEY SHIPPY****SHEPPIE**

Ishmael 551 1097

Gershom 551 1097

John 93 737 1073 1097

Susannah 112

**SHIPPOY**

John 112

**SHOEMAKER**

Abraham 278

Margaret Laing 278

**SHORE SHORES**

William 155 520 521

**SHORROCK**

Matthew 710

**SHORT**

Anthony 83 85

Henry 83 85 532 1222

**SHOTWELL (See Shadewell)**

125

Abraham 93 96 101 102 103

144 278 280 283 284 287

323 344 348 349 533 630

696 802 812 865 1124 1152

1198 1222 1224

A. M. 630

Ambrose M. 323

Ann 277 280 630 798

Ann Foster 1000

Barsheba Pound 278

Benjamin 553

Clara 367

Clarkson 1033

Daniel 104 121 122 126 144

278 282 284 630 715 840

865 1078 1114 1220

Deborah 278

Deborah Moore 278

Eliza 282

Elizabeth 278 281 282 283 284

287 630 636 812 1198

**SHOTWELL (Continued)**

Elizabeth Burton 104 147 280

591 630 802 1198

Elizabeth Fitzrandolph 278

Elizabeth Jackson 278 281

Elizabeth Moore 278

Elizabeth Pound 278

Elizabeth Smith 278 281

Esther 1033 1049

George B. 367

Grace Webster 278 281

Hannah 278 284

Hannah Lundy 278

Isaac 278

Jacob 278 284

Jacob R. 533

John 93 96 104 121 122 123

147 216 278 280 281 282

283 284 287 323 349 550

553 591 630 732 802 865

974 992 1033 1049 1070

1081 1092 1097 1098 1113

1119 1123 1152 1157 1198

1222

Joseph 278 281 282 284 342

550 553 630 715 1079 1088

1093 1098

Joseph D. 278 280

Lydia 869

Margaret 93 282 630 715

Margaret Alstone 278

Margaret Haydock 278

Martha 277 281 630

Mary 227 277 278 281 282

283 284 417 630 715 716

Mary Jackson 278

Mary Manning 278 280

Naomi 277

Nicholas 284

Prudence 284

Rachel Laing 1033 1049

Richard 1000

Samuel 278 284 553

Sarah 277 278 280 282 284

630 1158 1224

Shobal 284

Susannah 278 281 630

Thomas 96 599 865

Titus 278

William 278

**SHOURDS**

Thomas 28

**SHOWERS**

Jonathan 555

**SHREVE**

Catharine Martin 1201

William 1201

**SHRIVES**

William 1065

**SHULL**

Genevieve Crawford 305 1127

1135 1137 1138 1151 1239

J. V. 305 1127

**SHUMAKER**

Jacob 785

**SHURR**

Lucinda 937

**SIBOUTSEN**

Marck 109

**SIEBMACHER**

J. 32

**SIERS**

Jonathan 58

Joseph 58

**SIGOURNEY SIGOURNIE**

323

Andrae (Andrew) 493 637

1017

Charles 639

Lydia Huntley 493 639 656

932 937

**SIGUM (See Seguire)**

Petro 146

**SILLCOCKS**

Valentine 1036 1052

**SILVER**

James 552 557 1097

John 1097

Mary 1097

Thomas 85

**SILVESTER (See Sylvester)**

Content 1225

Elizabeth 1225

John 1063

Nathaniel 167 1157 1225

**SILVERWOOD**

Joshua 171 419 435 441 1152

1157

Mary 93 419 435 441 1152

Mary Alricks 441

Mary Hoffmire 171

**SIMONDS (See Symonds)**

William 161

**SIMONS SIMMONS**

Arrent 555

John 546 825

Marie 1000

Michael 55 71 74 78 93 96

105 106 352 355 536 542

735 758 1070

**SIMONSON**

Aert Blanc 489

Barent 121

Luyster Pieter 109

William 121

**SIMPKIN SIMPKINS**

SIMKINS (See Symkins)

Daniel 763 870

John 96 348 763 870 1040

1155 1157

Mary Ackery 582 763 870

Michael 96 101 102 763 870

Nicholas 742 763 870

Vincent 582 598

**SIMPSON**

Arthur 93

John 50

Mary 761

**SIMS**

Mary 533

**SIMSON (See Simpson)**

Adam 1222

Alexander 553

Arthur 1068 1076 1097 1134

1136 1145 1222 1227 1228

Catharine 558

David 1222

Dongold 1222

James 1222

John 553 601

Margaret 1222 1228

Patrick 1222

Peter 162

Susannah Drake 601

**SINCLAIR**

Robert 514

**SINGER**

Cecil 377

**SINGLETARY****SINGLETERRY**

499 581

Benjamin 500 501

David 500 501

Esther 495

Hannah 195

John 154 974

Jonathan 93 96 99 194 195

244 266 288 415 449 494

495 496 497 500 501 502

507 519 587 991

Mary 93 500 501 537



**SINGLETARY (Continued)**

Mary Bloomfield 495 500 501  
502  
Nathaniel 500 501  
Richard 83 195 323 415 476  
495 500 501 502 599

**SINGLETON**

Phebe 1040  
Thomas 555

**SINNICKSON**

Anders 166

**SINNOTT**

M. E. 317 323

**SINTON**

John 338

**SIP**

Helmigh 555

**SIPP**

John 555

**SIRWO (See Pharo)**

James 67

**SITLER 472**

**SITTINGTON**

James 338

**SKEANE SKENE**

John 395 396 447 698

**SKEIN (See Skeane)**

John 796

**SKELTON**

Joseph 552 1073 1083 1087  
1090

**SKENOYE**

Thomas 68

**SKIBBOW**

Alushia Slater 865 866  
Anne 238 865  
Allitheyer 238  
Henry 74 96 238 758 801 830  
842 844 854  
Lewis 238 865  
Sarah Avery 865

**SKIDMORE SCUDAMORE**

**SCIDMORE**

John 108  
Sarah 122 123  
Thomas 568

**SKILLMAN 474 476**

Ann Hull 831  
Anna 1179  
John 831 1179  
Osie 600  
Thomas 101 103 109

**SKINNER SKINER 473**

Ann 99 112 259 276 614 630  
738

Ann Wright 630 878

Apphia 1036

Cortlandt 447 1090 1092

Dean 1040

Elizabeth 259 276 738 1090

Elizabeth Cutter 248 251 276  
630 738

Esther 259 276 738

Francis 99 11 630

Gertrude 430

Hannah 259 276 738

John 93 99 112 115 248 251  
259 276 357 377 380 532  
533 541 544 630 738 1075  
1195

Jonathan 1036

Richard 59 93 99 103 111 115

207 209 377 532 540 544

553 630 656 737 824 878

1097

Salmon 1040

Sarah 618 765

Stephen 447 1065 1073 1080

1088 1089 1090 1092 1095

1097

**SKINNER (Continued)**

Susannah 1090  
Susannah Poulain 630  
Thomas 358 380 390 550 826  
1073 1082 1087  
William 339 357 380 406 557  
1080 1092 1095

**WRIGHT 115**

**SKIRVEN**

Percy G. 725

**SLACK**

Cornelius 1058

Elsie 595

**SLADE**

Arthur 76

**SLAGLE (See Schlegel) 10 472**

484 676 682

Alice 848

Anna Maria Aistrin 629

Christopher 629

Elsie 426

Frederick 629

Hannah 426

Jacob 426 977

**SLATER (See Slaughter) 124**

Abraham 238 866

Alushia 238 865 866

Caleb 238 866

Conrad 96

David 96

Edward 59 67 71 73 74 78

89 93 96 104 105 106 115

189 212 226 228 238 243

351 352 355 391 392 393

409 415 447 531 532 536

537 538 539 543 547 588

596 604 719 735 758 775

836 865 866 1065 1066 1075

1076 1077 1079 1080 1084

1092 1095 1097 1128 1129

1152 1157 1182 1222

Elizabeth 238 243 414 813 865  
866

Elizabeth Bonham 226 228

588 865

Mary 157 238 243 865 866

Phebe 226 228 238 866 1227

Philoreta 238 243 866

Richard 1118 1119

Samuel 93 96 238 379 514

542 734 813 866

**SLATT 124**

**SLATTER (See Slater) 124**

Elizabeth 124

Richard 158

**SLATWOOD**

John 544

**SLAUGHTER 175 198**

Edward 55

Samuel 93 539

**SLEAGHT**

Barent 124

**SLEIGHT**

Peter 358 381 551

**SLEIGHT**

Anna Sutton 633

Hendrick 633

**SLOANE**

William M. 956

**SLOAT (See Slott) 124**

Jacob 1223

John Drake 1223

Pieter Jansen 1222

**SLOCUM SLOCOMB**

**SLOCOMB SLOKUM**

Abraham 54

Giles 215

John 54 60 169 172 209 213

215 391 392 447 507 1152

1155 1157

Nathaniel 60 1155 1157

**SLONE (See Sloane)**

Henry 775

**SLOOBY**

William 396

**SLOPER**

Nicholas 152

**SLOT (See Sloat)**

Jacobus 67

**SLOTT (See Sloat)**

Jacob 57

**SLUYTER**

Peter 508 511 513 652 769

**SMACK 106**

Henry 96

**SMALE (See Small)**

**SMALL (See Smalley) 438**

Edward 76 316 785

Francis 785 1223

Mary 99 250 251 270

Samuel 76

**SMALLEY 175 198 201 202**

225 455 486

Abraham 436 1223

Agnes Coriell 436

Andrew 436 1223

Ann 96 243 549 626 629 1165

1198

Ann Walden 866 1223 1231

Benjamin 189 227 228 238

243 358 380 801 1223

Catharine Emans 436

David 436

Easter 238 574

Edward 438 677 716 866

Elisha 106 189 193 194 226

228 238 243 436 549 845

1076 1097

Elizabeth 193 194 238 782

Elphiam 194 238 243

Esther 238 574 837

Esther Wood 228 229 837 866

1223

Experience 238

Francis 677 956 962

Hannah 96 225 228 238 435

866 1223

Henry 200

Hester 243

Isaac 60 68 79 88 89 96 189

216 225 228 229 238 243

358 380 381 392 409 435

447 536 537 539 540 542

543 545 546 547 589 712

735 837 844 860 861 866

1075 1093 1097 1132 1223

Jacob 96

James 193 194

Joan Molleson 844

John 55 59 71 73 74 78 79

88 93 96 105 106 175 183

185 187 189 191 194 198

216 225 228 238 243 352

355 435 436 532 537 539

553 576 610 677 704 735

740 758 760 835 866 1078

1089 1093 1097 1129 1130

1131 1133 1138 1152 1155

1157 1165 1223 1231 1232

Jonathan 96 189 238 358 380

436 549 551 1223

Joseph 79 96 115 238 367

435 1057

Joshua 106 238 435 629 1068

1087 1097

Leada 238

Lydia 189 194 238 243

Lydia Martin 189 194 228 436

740 866 1223

Margaret 238 243 367 1057

Margaret Burger 801

Margaret Compton 436

**SMALLEY (Continued)**

Martha 189 226 228 238 788  
 Martin 238  
 Mary 96 193 194 225 238 243  
 250 435 438 866 1223  
 Mary Dunham 193 226 228  
 436  
 Mary Langstaff 436  
 Mary White 228 1223  
 Mercy 238  
 Mercy Gardener 227 228  
 Phebe 189 194 226 228 238  
 436  
 Prudence 629  
 Robert 782  
 Sarah 238 436 1223  
 Sarah Fitzrandolph 436  
 Susannah Drake 819  
 Thomas 844  
 William 436 736

**SMART**

Isaac 166 396

**SMEDLEY**

Edward 961

**SMILES**

Samuel 573 682

**SMITH SMITHE SMYTH****SMYTHE**

Abby 1035 1040 1058  
 Abby C. G. 368  
 Abraham 10 107 108 163 284  
 399 477 555 620 930 1223  
 1224  
 Alexander 108  
 Alice 999  
 Andrew 447 557 558 561 564  
 630 633 775 1088 1089 1095  
 1101 1181  
 Ann 284 630 870 998 1223  
 Ann Hatfield 377  
 Annie Morrill 322  
 Anthony 1223  
 Anthony Wayne 1018 1223  
 1224  
 Benjamin 99 115 219 246 259  
 273 278 280 283 284 377  
 437 447 498 713 775 787  
 1092 1097 1198 1223 1224  
 Bernard 211  
 Bull 161  
 Caleb 437  
 Catharine 1033  
 Charles 630  
 Christian Johnson 630 1040  
 Clark 1036  
 Claus 125 126 1114 1115  
 Cooley 998  
 Cora 469  
 Daniel 42 396 447 1058  
 David 553 555  
 Deborah 259 273 288 377 613  
 974 1025  
 Deborah Collier 226 228 248  
 251 288 808  
 Dillie 59  
 Dorcas 99 246 247 251 496  
 498 787  
 Dorothy 93 96 228 238 259  
 273 287 288 289 740 751  
 998 1020 1178 1179  
 Ebenezer 246 498 555  
 Echobod 219  
 Edward 169 238 998 1152  
 1157 1164  
 Eleanor 93 288 595  
 Eleazer 378  
 Elias 358 381  
 Elikiham 553  
 Elisha 76  
 Elizabeth 20 71 93 142 163  
 217 218 238 246 259 262  
 273 277 278 281 283 284

**SMITH (Continued)**

288 290 377 420 437 498  
 541 583 592 593 610 627  
 629 630 631 634 751 788  
 834 836 934 935 974 993  
 997 998 999 1025 1033 1049  
 1173 1223 1224  
 Elizabeth Force 246 249 251  
 Elizabeth Harrison 1223  
 Elizabeth Johnson 1223  
 Elizabeth Lawrence 437  
 Elizabeth Moore 228 250 251  
 496 619 751  
 Elizabeth Pierce 246 249 251  
 273  
 Elizabeth Shotwell 278  
 Emanuel 558  
 Emmet L. 318 332  
 English 93  
 Esther 246 259 262 273 278  
 281 283 786  
 Esther Dunham 496 602  
 Ezekial 551  
 Frances 287  
 Francina Berry 1219  
 Francis 630 1104  
 Francis M. 475  
 Frank Sullivan (Mrs.) 419  
 991 1010  
 Frederick 447 546 985  
 Freeman 1223  
 George 630 1223  
 Hannah 96 228 250 251 259  
 273 288 437 630 751 1020  
 1036  
 Hannah Cheney 289  
 Harrison 1223  
 Hendrick Jansen 289  
 Henry 553 722 725 726 727  
 737 779 852 999  
 Hezekiah 1052  
 Hester 632  
 Howard 1223  
 Hugh Hamilton 273  
 Hynam 437  
 Ichabod 93 99 246 259 273  
 357 377 380 498 533 540  
 544 631 787 1097  
 Ida Elva 1223  
 Isaac 555 1223  
 Isaac Newton 1224  
 Isaac Parsel 1036  
 Israel 630  
 Jacob 556  
 James 96 163 289 357 377 380  
 447 544 545 555 776 780  
 1019 1020 1062 1066 1067  
 1068 1070 1074 1075 1077  
 1078 1082 1087 1090 1096  
 1097  
 Jane Kirkbride 42  
 Japheth 1223 1224  
 Jasper 113 114 162 420 557  
 564 630 775 1116  
 J. H. 315  
 John 20 42 54 55 56 59 60  
 69 70 80 81 82 87 89 93  
 96 99 102 107 109 115 152  
 153 156 163 166 169 209  
 211 213 215 219 223 246  
 247 283 288 289 290 338  
 343 351 355 357 363 378  
 380 388 396 442 447 449  
 469 476 494 496 497 498  
 502 503 507 514 517 518  
 519 522 523 525 526 529  
 530 531 536 538 544 550  
 555 558 561 564 578 581  
 582 584 593 602 609 630  
 631 656 688 691 712 713  
 714 742 745 746 752 754

**SMITH (Continued)**

787 790 800 808 974 991  
 992 998 999 1019 1020 1036  
 1062 1063 1067 1068 1071  
 1075 1077 1078 1079 1084  
 1087 1088 1089 1090 1091  
 1092 1093 1094 1095 1096  
 1097 1101 1139 1 141 1154  
 1157 1162 1170 1206 1223  
 1224  
 John F. 1023 1066  
 Jonathan 630 1058  
 Joseph 76 108 113 154 246  
 259 262 273 378 447 498  
 555 558 631 692 716 765  
 994  
 Josiah 1020  
 Joshua 1058 1103  
 Judith 630  
 Julia T. 203 204  
 J. Wells (Mrs.) 909  
 Keziah 630  
 Lawrence 340 352 380 543  
 Legget 1097  
 Leonard 543  
 Lloyd W. 437  
 Margaret 211 726 727 998 999  
 1006  
 Margaret Edgar 377  
 Marjory 630  
 Martin Van Buren 1223  
 Mary 246 250 251 259 262  
 273 283 284 287 288 437  
 498 558 630 751 821 1020  
 1219  
 Mary Bundy 630  
 Mary Frances Everitt 1192  
 Mary Harrison 420  
 Mary Seatown 250 251  
 Massy Taylor 278 281  
 Michael 53 346 356 391 1152  
 1157 1219  
 Mitchell 38  
 Morris 108 162  
 Moses 259 273 288 1036  
 Nane 777  
 Naomi 998  
 Nathan 259 273 288  
 Nathaniel 49 553 751 1020  
 Nehemiah 108  
 Nicholas 76 870 1119  
 P. H. W. 437  
 Phebe 273 287 1223  
 Phebe Canfield 1170  
 Philip 1152 1164  
 Philip H. Waddell 664 728  
 772  
 Polly 1223  
 Prudence 283 284 287 836  
 Prudence Fitzrandolph 278  
 280  
 Rachel 273 437 630 716  
 Ralph 361  
 Rebecca 259 273 288 541 751  
 1020 1021  
 Rebecca Adams 438 583 751  
 Rebeckah Seatown 273 288  
 Richard 42 59 71 74 76 79  
 85 89 93 99 105 106 109  
 152 153 154 155 156 159  
 160 161 163 164 207 208  
 216 228 238 247 250 251  
 259 262 273 281 288 289  
 290 298 299 325 330 346  
 352 355 360 396 401 413  
 436 437 438 447 455 456  
 457 496 505 531 536 537  
 538 539 561 564 581 583  
 592 593 595 613 619 631  
 634 636 638 656 688 689  
 707 735 740 750 751 758

**SMITH** (Continued)

777 778 870 873 961 974  
991 994 1024 1025 1072  
1078 1084 1097 1101 1128  
1129 1130 1131 1155 1157  
1158 1162 1221 1224

Robert 76 104 505 728 774  
780 1071 1076 1084 1146  
1174

Ruth Rapelje 377  
Samuel 32 43 56 59 82 89 93  
96 99 107 108 195 219 238  
246 247 249 251 259 262  
273 278 281 284 288 351  
437 447 496 498 519 522  
531 533 537 538 539 540  
541 544 558 581 602 603  
631 656 737 745 746 751  
796 886 981 1020 1040 1078  
1087 1097 1141 1157 1224

Samuel Gordon 952  
Sarah 246 259 273 277 281  
283 284 288 377 437 498  
558 630 751 999 1052 1223  
Sarah Birnham 998  
Sarah Fitzrandolph 438  
Sarah Freeman 712 713 714  
1223 1224

Sarah Morrell 1206  
Sarah Pound 278  
Sarah Shotwell 278 280 1224  
Sarah Stout 602 630 633  
Seth 396 796 1174  
Shubael 89 99 208 219 246  
259 273 278 280 283 284  
287 357 380 447 498 544  
550 800 1071 1074 1090  
1097

Simeon 266 1033 1049  
Susan Lively 1224  
Susanna 246 259 273 287 288  
630

Susannah Hinckley 246 498  
502 602 787

Thomas 59 74 76 85 93 99  
108 113 152 155 166 172  
226 228 238 246 248 251  
259 273 288 289 377 396  
438 447 498 505 533 536  
538 539 556 557 558 561  
564 630 726 734 758 808  
999 1020 1036 1068 1078  
1081 1089 1091 1096 1097  
1101 1109 1170 1195

Timothy 630 998  
Waite 108  
Walter 1036  
William 108 152 162 163 166  
243 284 358 377 381 401  
550 551 555 568 692 1006  
1025 1033 1040 1051  
Zebulon 49 547 553

**SMITON**

Benjamin 330

**SMOCK**

Garret 567  
Hendrick 358 380  
John 551  
Leandart 362 540 1092  
Leonard 543  
Lucas 358 380 550  
Luke 551 1089

**SMYTH SMYTHE**

(See Smith)

**SNAWSELL** (See Snowsell)

Martha Lawrence 974  
Thomas 974

**SNEDEKER SNEDIKER** 116

117  
Isaac 1084

**SNELL** 88

George 830  
James P. 29 32 589  
Joshua 1088 1152 1157

**SNELLING**

Joseph 362

**SNOOK**

William 558

**SNOW** 323 455 457 576

Constance Hopkins 218 438  
John 74 88 89 96 207 218  
438 758 866 1078  
Joseph 74 87 88 89 96 218  
438 615 734 758 866  
Josiah 862  
Mary 419 438  
Mary Smalley 438 866  
Nicholas 218 438 1223  
Thomas 638

**SNOWDEN**

Ann 830  
Benjamin 772  
Isaac 772 774 1077 1092  
Jedediah 772  
John 396 772  
Rachel 772  
Ruth Fitzrandolph 772  
William 698

**SNOWFELL** (See Snowsell)

Martha Lawrence 1025  
Thomas 1025

**SNOWSELL** (See Snawsell)

Thomas 214

**SOAMES**

Stephen 756

**SODEN SODON**

John 551  
Thomas 551

**SOLAR**

Peter 736

**SOLLARD**

Benjamin 1033  
Sarah 1033

**SOLEY**

Dorcas 838

**SOLLUM SOLLEM**

Matthias 358 381 551

**SOLOMONS**

Jacob 702

**SOLYER** (See Salyars)

**SOMER SOMERS SOMMER**

**SOMMERS** 477 486 1224

(French root is Sommiere)

Anna Ell 868  
Anna Katherina Braun 868  
Anna Margaretta Helena 868  
Anna Margaretta Steiner 868  
Anna May Dauber 868  
Barbara Dorthea Schmidt 868  
Christolph 868  
Dorthea Walther von Langen-  
zenn 868

Friedrich 868  
George 782  
George Adam 868  
Helena 866  
Henrie 505  
Jacob 868  
Johannes 868  
Johann Peter 868  
John 151 447 631 (Summers)  
Katherine 505  
Margaretha 868  
Nikolaus 868  
Thomas 572

**SOMERBY SUMERBY**

Anthony 85 810 1019  
Henry 85  
H. G. 926 1003 1004

**SONMANS** (See Summond)

Arent 79 333 341 387 388 389  
1141 1152  
Peter 51 79 93 99 157 293  
339 346 347 362 379 390  
447 566 575 711 736 760  
816 844 1021 1063 1067  
1070 1072 1073 1077 1084  
1088 1090 1091 1092 1095  
1101 1103 1141 1152 1232  
Sarah 1068 1095 1101

**SONNEBORNE**

F. W. 318

**SONZDONE**

James 337  
Sivella 337

**SOPER SOPAR SOPERS**

**leSOPER**

Aleyn 505  
Deborah 631  
Elizabeth 631 1033 1034  
Ellis 1034  
Harriet 1034  
Henry 568 631  
Isaac 1034  
Isabel 1034  
Jacob 617  
Jeremiah 74 96 631 758  
John 1034  
Leo 1034  
Lewis 1034  
Magdalen Melyen 617  
Mary 1034  
Mary Daniel 1034  
Michael 1034  
Obadiah 115 357 380 550 631  
Rachel LaForge 1034  
Rhoda Laing 1034  
Richard 81 93 99 171 539 631  
656 1094 1096 1101  
Ruth 631  
Sarah 96 228 631  
Thomas 631 1033 1066

**SOTRY**

Ruliff 545

**SOULE SOWLE SOLE** 323

Andrew 590  
Elizabeth 217 590 -  
George 139 291 217 415 872  
938  
John 782  
Joshua 1158  
Mary Becket 217  
Patience 415  
Sarah 248 251

**SOUTH**

Benjamin 1084  
Daniel 551  
Dorothy 238  
Edward 238  
Elijah 96  
Thomas 74 96 238 358 381  
545 758

**SOUTHER**

Alice Martin 792  
Nathaniel 790 792

**SOUTHWARTH**

Edward 430

**SOUTHWICK**

Anne Flint 721  
Daniel 866  
Deborah 866  
John 721 866 871  
Josiah 721 866  
Lawrence 721 866  
Mary 866  
Provided 866  
Sarah Burnett 721  
Sarah Tidd 866

**SOUTHWORTH**

Thomas 181



**SOY SOOY**

Joseph 541 1092

**SOUZADA**

(Err. for Lonzada) 380

Moses 380

**SPANGLER (See Spengler)****SPANIARD**

John 93

**SPARKS**

Simon 151

**SPEAGLER**

John 108

**SPEARE**

Benjamin 210

**SPEED**

Thomas 964

**SPEEDWELL**

George 99 259 273 540

Hannah 259 273

John 99 259 273 533

**SPENCE**

Alexander 1101

Elizabeth 259 273

John 630

Mary Kirk 959 1012

Richard 533

Samuel 550

William 99 259 273 544 1096

**SPENCER SPENSER**

Agnes 410 1224

George 152

John 83 85 357 380 429 550

576 824

Joseph 219

Mary 824 825

Oliver 620

Richard 1088 1101

Sarah 835

Thomas 785

William 93 219 357 380 396

410 539 557 698 824 825

835 1101 1224

**SPENGLER SPANGLER 682**

Adam 868

Edward 677

George 677

Hans Kasper 868

Hans Rudolph 868

Henry 868

Jacob 868

Johannes 868

Michael 868

Peter 868

**SPERLING SPURLING**

Daniel 551

Johannes 551

**SPICER 454 462 464**

Esther Tilton 381

Jacob 29 162 382 383 384 393

394 396 447 457

Judith Hughes 382

Michael 167 215 381

Samuel 54 162 167 168 169

381 396 448 457 506 690

983 1105 1155 1157

Thomas 162 381

**SPIER SPIRE**

Cornelius 555

Frans 555

Hendrick 555

Jacob 555

Jacobus 556

Johannes 555

John 555

Teunis 556

**SPINAGE (See Spinning) 213**

520

Benjamin 541 835

Humphrey 101 348

John 556

**SPINNEY (See Spinning)**

Caleb 76

Thomas 76

**SPINNING (See Spinage) 737**

Benjamin 553

Daniel 860

Ebenezer 553

Edward 601

Humphrey 53 58 102 103 521

1157

John 553 556

**SPOFFORD**

Ernest 17 27 139 151 1012

**SPOONER**

William 1058

**SPOTSWOOD**

John 93

**SPRAGG (See Sprague)**

Edward 107

Joseph 121

**SPRAGUE (See Spragg)**

Edward 155

Susan 430

**SPRAT**

William 338

**SPREUL**

William 338

**SPRIGG 484 486 676 677**

Catherine 1225

Eleanor Nuthall 512

Joshua 677

Kathryn Stone 512

Thomas 511 512 657 777 848

1174 1225 (See Cotton)

**SPRING**

John 582

James 93

**SPRINGER**

Abigail 96 226 228

Charles 166

Dennis 96 226

William 553

**SQUIRE SQUIER**

(See Sequier)

Ann 1051

Anna 1225

Benjamin 556 1225

Catharine Craig 1044 1051

Charles B. 1051

Crispen 1225

Daniel 1036 1051 1052

Daniel Scudder 1039

David 553 1051 1225

Deborah 1042 1225

Edwin M. 1044 1051

Eleazer 1225

Ellis 733 1225

Eliza 1051

George 1051

Hannah 430

Hannah Crane 1051

Harriet Baker 1051

Henry 55 868

Irene W. 1051

Job 1044 1051

Johanna 1040

John 1051 1225

Jonathan 555 1051

Joseph Scudder 1039 1051

Mary 1044 1051

Mary Coles 1051

Nancy 1039 1051

Phebe 1225

Rachel 1225

Rachel Ludlum 1225

Samuel 55 868

Thomas 553 1225

William C. 1044 1051

**STAATS**

Abraham 1118

Conrad 769

**STAATS (Continued)**

Joachim 1118

Mary 758

Tryntje 1207

**STACKPOLE 830**

Everett S. 29 475 956 961 962

James 76

**STACY STACEY STACYE**

319 323

Henry 396 448 1205

John 796

Mahlon 396 448 514 558 564

738 1104 1192 1225

Rebecca 1225

Robert 396 448 1205 1225

Sarah 1205

**STAFFORD**

Mary 166

**STAINFIELD**

Hugh 93

**STAINFORTH**

George 1064

**STAINLAND STANDLAND**

Hugh 93

**STAMFAST**

John 358 380

**STANBERY STANBURY**

John 780

Nathan 553 738 1040

Recompense 553 780 1039

Robert 715

**STANBOROUGH**

Adonijah 1225

Alice 1225

Elizabeth 1225

Frances 1225

Frances Bransden 1225

Hannah 1225

Josiah 104 159 160 1225 1226

Margaret 1226

Martha 1225

Mary 1225

Nathan 1225

Peregrine 1225

Phebe 1225

Recompense 1225 1226

Sarah 1225 1226

Thomas 1225

Tobias 1225

Zerviah 1225

**STANCLIFF**

Samuel 566 1076

**STAND**

Eccard 1042

Sarah Marsh 1042

**STANDISH**

Miles 189 962

**STANFORD**

Grant L. (Mrs.) 950

Thomas 396

William 387 388 390 391 401

**STANDLAND STANISLAND**

Hugh 561

Mary 557

**STANLEY**

John 860

Richard 1075

**STANNARD STANARD**

W. G. 406 1175

**STAPLES**

Thomas 54 58 119 1155 1157

**STARBUCK**

Abigail 76

**STARR**

Jacob 546

**STATES**

Katherine 93

Samuel 93

**STATHAM**

Edward Phillips 475

**ST. BARTHOLOMEW 487****STEADY**

Thomas 636

**STEARNS**

Ann 607

Ezra S. 30 706

Isaac 582

**STEEL STEELE**

Gabriel 1073

William 1091 1093

**STEENMETS STEENMETTS****STEYNMITS STYMETS**

Casper 448 583

Dorthea Aisten 583

Johannes 448

**STEERS**

Edwin 1204

**STEGER**

Johannis 556

**STEINER**

Anne Margaretta 868

**STELLE ETOILE STILL**

(Stella, in Latin) 106 432 438

455 459 581 619 625 679 682

Abel 199 202 1044 1052

Abigail Eliza Dunn 1045

Ambrose 93 171 371 400 869

Asher 238 243

Augustus 367

Benjamin 74 81 93 96 175

189 191 197 199 202 225

238 243 358 366 378 381

400 439 440 456 551 574

601 610 736 758 763 766

801 830 832 869 877 878

1045 1090 1096 1101 1157

1177 1210 1211 1217

Bergen 1052

Caroline Colbath 1052

Catharine 400

Catharine Davis 1052

Catharine de Laurier 868 869

Charity 238 342 1179 1229

Christian 371

Christiana 1218

Christiana Clarkson 199 202

869 1179

Cole 543

Daniel 1044 1045

David 1052

Elizabeth 238 367 400 574 869

1052 1177

Elizabeth Dunham 1044 1045

Elizabeth Dunn 1045

Elsie 1052

Eugene 400

Eugenia 869

Eugenia Legereau 439 491

575 837 869

Experience 238

Gabriel 93 96 171 400 439 448

574 810 869 1074 1075 1089

1091 1097 1101 1157

Hannah 238 243 1045

Hannah Dunn 869

Hannah Polhemus 1052

Isaac 93 96 175 199 202 238

367 371 400 440 456 551

574 837 869 1034 1044 1049

1179 1217 1229

James 738 869

Jean 869

Jeremiah D. 1045

John 106 199 202 238 243

346 358 371 381 400 551

785 801 869 1045 1052 1058

1101 1179 1217

Joseph 199 202 367

Julia Ann 1044

**STELLE (Continued)**

Lewis 238 371 869 1052 1217

Lydia 869 1217

Lydia Shotwell 869

Madalaine 869

Margaret 400

Maria 367

Marthe Regnier 868

Mary 199 202 238 371 1044

1053

Mary Fitzrandolph 1052

Mercy 238 366 877 1045 1210

Mercy Drake 202 439 766 869

Mercy Hull 378 439 454 457

763 832 869 878

Nelson 1052

Nicholas 572

Oliver 199 202

Philip 1044

Pierre 868 869

Poncet 96 121 144 171 323

378 400 417 435 439 440

489 574 575 631 702 818

837 868 869 920

Pontius 96 144 358 380 400

438 439 440 448 574 1101

Providence 1044

Prudence 367 1052

Rachel 238 243 371 869 1045

1052

Rachel Thompson 869 1179

Rebecca 1044

Ruth 603 1045

Ruth Dunham 1045

Ruth Sharp 869 1178

Samuel 199 202 1044 1045

Sarah 371 1052

Sarah Teneyck 1044

Susannah 227 228 238 610 830

869 1178 1217

Susannah Hull 96

Theodore F. 1045

Thomas 776

Thompson 238 869 1217

William B. 1052

W. H. 202

**STENWYCK STEENWYCK****STANWYCK**

Cornelius 55 205 208 211 994

1152 1155 1157

**STEPHENS**

Eliza 1034

John 85

Rachel 1034

Reuben 1126

**STEPHENSON**

Thomas 109 163

William 448

**STERLING STIRLING**

Christian Dalrymple 598

Thomas 598

William, Earl of 445

**STEVENS (See Stephens)**

Agnes 338

Elizabeth 1162

Elizabeth Lawrence 974

Henry 950 1158

Hugh 1068

Irwin M. 923

John 93 448 531 536 541 545

546 550 869 1064 1066 1067

1073 1074 1079 1082 1088

1089 1090 1091 1093 1096

1101 1232

Joris 109

Lucas 1092

Nicholas 67 68 1074 1093

Reuben 1162 1220

Richard 339

Samuel 841

**STEVENS (Continued)**

Thomas 738 974 1096

Trustam 782

William 85

**STEVENSON**

(See Stephenson)

Abigail 599

Ann 599

Benjamin 1092

Daniel 822

Edward 289 599

James 1092

Jemima Field 822

John 109 1083 1092

John R. 323 600 775 1004

Joria 109

Joseph 219

Thomas 76 323 564 738 779

780 869 974 1004 1192

William 1103

**STEWART**

John 96 106 350 352 521 533

732 1076 1084 1087 1088

1093 1101 1132

**STEWART STUART**

Alexander 93

Anne 93

Christian 259 276 738

David 259 276 377 545 738

1034

Henry 96

James 780

Jane 259 276 738

John 93 166 733 748 758 849

984

Martha 1034

Stephen 1067

Ursula 259 276 738

**ST. GEORGE**

Richard 964

**STICKLER**

Jonathan 561

**STICKNEY 766**

Charles E. 319

**STICLAN**

John 108

**STIENMETZ**

Gasper 1157

**STILES 412**

Henry Reed 289 317 473 737

John 342 555

Margaret 163

Richard 1219

Sarah Dennis 1219

Thomas 162 1009

**STILEMAN**

Elias 637

**STILL STILLE (See Stelle)**

Benjamin 106 114 541

Cornelis Jacobsen 152

Ebenezer 487

Isaac 1016

James 541

Jans 360

Rachel Dennis 1016

**STILLMAN**

Charles 379 734

**STILLWELL 326 332 382 402**

416 417 418 419 430 438

441 615 636 702

Allen 379

Anne 123 590

Daniel 59 93 96 115 121 122

125 126 155 379 539 542

737 1066 1073 1074 1077

1080 1088 1111 1112 1113

Elias 121 144

Elizabeth Lawrence 121

Elizabeth Perrine 399

**STILLWELL (Continued)**

Jeremiah 115 171 962  
 John 96 121 126 219 399  
 John E. 32 123 143 323 406  
 589 848 962  
 Jonathan 124  
 Martha Billiou 224 702 1166  
 Mary 96 99 112 228  
 Nicholas 123 125 126 152 162  
 448 558 777 872 962 974  
 1226  
 Richard 121 122 125 126 156  
 162 962 1106 1113  
 Samuel 115 540  
 Sara Perrine 399  
 Thomas 121 122 124 125 143  
 156 702 1111 1115 1118  
 1119 1166  
 William 121 122 399 1111

**STIMSON STIMPSON**

John 582  
**STIRLING**  
 John 705

**STITS STITES**

Benjamin 553  
 Elijah 553 556 1034 1049  
 John 553 615 1040  
 Margaret 1040  
 Mary 1034 1049  
 Sarah 1034 1049  
 Thomas 994  
 William 553 1072 1101

**ST. IVES 1003****ST. LEGER 486****STOCKBRIDGE**

John 224 828  
 Mary 224 828

**STOCKDEN**

William 878

**STOCKER**

William 76

**STOCKTON**

Abigail 632  
 Abigail Philips 632 703  
 Abraham 1196  
 Amy Doughty 632  
 Ann 632  
 Anna Petty 632  
 Deborah 1221  
 Elias Boudinot 323  
 Elizabeth 632  
 Elizabeth Doughty 632  
 Hannah 632  
 Hester Smith 632  
 James 782  
 Job 632  
 John 238 632 703 771 774  
 1091 1101  
 Joseph 238 632 771 1101  
 Mary 812  
 Mary Leeds 632  
 Rachel Stout 632  
 Rebecca Philips 632  
 Richard 74 79 93 96 123 162  
 238 323 448 546 557 632  
 643 656 698 699 700 703  
 704 758 770 771 812 830  
 910 983 985 991 1070 1072  
 1076 1077 1079 1087 1092  
 1095 1097 1101 1136  
 Richard Betts 1221  
 Robert 238 632 771 954  
 Robert Field 700 803  
 Samuel 238 541 600 627 632  
 771 1073 1091 1101  
 Sarah 632 703  
 Susanna 96 238 703 771  
 Susannah Kemble 1196  
 Susanna Robinson 632  
 Thomas 632 703 771  
 Thomas Coates 323

**STOCUM**

John 388

**STODHOFF (See Stoothoff)**

Albert 769 811

**STOKES**

Mary 323  
 Samuel 448  
 Thomas 323 396

**STOLL**

Jacob 567

**STONE (See Thickstone) 457**

689  
 Catherine 747  
 David 1124  
 Deliverance 377  
 Elizabeth 371 1045  
 Fleming 985  
 Gregory 582  
 John 219 1162  
 Jonathan 241 1101  
 Kathryn 512  
 Letta Brock 324 609  
 Margaret 259 377 1096  
 Margaret Dix 248 251 273  
 Mary 241 251 259 273 276  
 713 738 747  
 Patience 241  
 Phebe 377  
 Rebecca 99 112 372 377  
 Robert 377 1101  
 Samuel 93 99 357 372 377  
 380 537 539 545 713 747  
 854 1065  
 Sarah 372 377  
 Simon 582  
 Verlinda Roper 1174  
 William 93 99 151 219 248  
 251 259 272 357 371 377  
 380 438 512 533 544 545  
 550 1045 1062 1063 1073  
 1076 1093 1094 1096 1101  
 1174

**STONLER**

John 337

**STONNELS**

Anthony 1226  
 Anne 1226  
 Hugh 96 1226  
 Mary 1226

**STOOT**

Peter 67  
 Richard 67

**STOOTHOF STROTHOFF****STOUTOFF**

Elbert Elbertson 510 514  
 Garret 551 1092  
 Garret E. 1090  
 Hans 567  
 Johannes 567  
 William 162

**STORER**

John 805

**STORGE**

John 163

**STORGIS**

Ebenezer 50 547

**STORY**

Robert 167 169 1113 1114  
 1157  
 Sarah 1232  
 Thomas 551 1094  
 William 173 358 381 734 1064  
 1067 1068 1095 1096

**STOUDT (See Stout)**

John Baer 674 954

**STOUT 32 323**

Alice 632  
 Amarens 1118  
 Anne 589 602 633  
 Anne Bollen 558 588 589 633  
 794

**STOUT (Continued)**

Benjamin 67 588 632 633 820  
 Catharine Simpson 558  
 Daniel 777 1072 1088  
 David 67 557 558 561 632 633  
 819 851 1058  
 Francis 1152 1201  
 Freegift 558  
 George 777  
 Grace Park 608  
 Hannah 564 602 633 819 820  
 Hannah Bonham 588 628  
 Herman 1101  
 Jacob 608  
 James 60 68 558 632 1058  
 1157  
 James Hervey 632  
 Jediah 552 1095  
 Joab B. 477  
 John 55 60 68 169 172 293  
 632 1077 1118 1155 1157  
 1226  
 Jonathan 60 67 557 558 561  
 564 588 589 602 628 630  
 632 633 656 775 794 819  
 Joseph 448 557 558 561 602  
 635 830  
 Mary 632 712 713 797 1157  
 Mary Bollen 794  
 Mercy Mount 851  
 Nathan 477 633  
 Penelope 1226  
 Penelope Kent 632 797  
 Peter 68 632 794 1157  
 Rachel 564 632  
 Rebecca 604 820  
 Richard 52 54 55 60 152 162  
 167 168 169 171 172 208  
 209 210 456 506 564 583  
 588 589 623 628 632 633  
 690 712 754 755 777 794  
 797 801 1152 1157 1201  
 1226  
 Ruth 602  
 Ruth Greenland 633  
 Samuel 633  
 Sarah 250 251 602 608 623  
 630 632 633 754 755  
 William 777  
 Zebulon 557 633 775 819

**STOUTENBURG**

Peter 1152

**STOUTOFF STOOHOOF**

Gerrard 358 381

**STOUGHTON**

Elizabeth 1065 1092

**STOW(E)**

Benjamin 158  
 J. C. 158  
 John 158 475 477 503  
 Joseph 158  
 Thomas 158 503

**STRASSBURGER**

Ralph Beaver 476

**STRACKEN**

Jean Mudie 851

**STRANG STRANGE 473**

Christopher 338  
 Daniel 474

**STRANGMAN**

Catherine 1020

**STRANGWEG 125****STRANGWIDG**

Arter 126  
 Joen 126  
 Poeter 126

**STRATTIN**

William 55



**STRATTON**

Baron of 385  
John 160 161  
Richard 159  
Samuel 582

**STRAYHEARNE**

William 58 68 393 731

**STREETER**

Stephen 609  
Ursula 609

**STRETCH**

Joseph 166

**STRETLE**

Amos 738

**STRETTON**

John 161  
Richard 161

**STRICKLAND (See Sticlan)**

473  
Edmund 780  
John 102 163 689 691 692 722  
Jonathan 109 561  
Samuel 163

**STRICKLING**

John 568

**STRIPE**

Caleb 1155 1157

**STRIKER**

Jacobus 541

**STRODTHOFF (See Stoothof)****STRONG**

Herman Watson 1220  
Oliver 1126 1220  
Parthena Stevens 1220

**STRUBLE**

Orra 1226

**STRYKER 116**

Jacob 96  
John 96  
William S. 477

**STUART STEWART**

Alexander 121  
David 553  
Gilbert 203 204 623  
James 93 338  
John 1103  
Margaret 960  
Phebe Cory 1042  
William 377 1042

**STUBBINS**

Henry 396

**STUBS**

John 597

**STUGER**

Abraham 555

**STUR**

Peter 1092

**STURGES STURGIS**

Ebenezer 547 553 1041  
Kerzia 1041  
Stephen 1036

**STURRIDGE**

Samuel 1152

**STUYVESANT**

Anna 652  
Gerardus 843  
Margaret 153 430 1165  
Peter 107 145 152 506 651  
690 697 1009 1023 1165  
Styntie Pieters 1165

**STYMETTS STEENMETS**

Garret 555  
Johannis 555  
Joris 556  
Jeter 556

**STYNNITS STEENMETS**

Caspaer 87

**SUBAIR**

David 567

**SUBBERSO ZABRISKIE**

Albert 55

**SUCKLING**

F. H. 323

**SUEBRING (See Sebring)**

Adrianna Polhemus 703  
Ida 703  
Jan 703

**SULLARD**

Benjamin 1030 1034  
Elias 553 1034  
Elizabeth 1030  
Sarah 1030 1034

**SULLIER (See Sallier)**

Benjamin 241  
Charles 74 96 241 758  
Mary 241

**SUMMERILL**

William 166

**SUMMERS (Somers)**

John 396

**SUMMERSBY SOMERBY**

Anthony 531 866

**SUMMOND (See Sonmans)**

Peter 93 539

**SUNSON**

David 338

**SUREGE**

John 396

**SUSHAN (Crocheron)**

John 59

**SUSSELL**

Richard 169

**SUTES**

Thomas 994

**SUTFIN SITFAN**

(See Zutphen)

Daniel 1036  
Hannah 1036  
Jacob Nana 1036  
Joanna 1036  
John 96 551  
Judah 96  
Richard 96 1036

**SUTPHIN (See Sutfin)**

Jacob 775

**SUTTON 55 175 198 200 228**

740  
Aaron 219 241 1227  
Agnes Cane 400  
Alice 225 870  
Amariah 241  
Almira 1227  
Ambrose 96 123  
Amos 241 633  
Amy 227 229 241 1178  
Ann 241 417 633 1045 1174  
1227  
Benjamin 115 241 243 358 381  
545 552 791 870 1064 1226  
1227  
Catharine 241 633  
Charles 1078  
Damaris 241 243 870 1227  
Damaris Bishop 225 626 633  
792 869 1226  
Daniel 96 115 226 228 229  
241 248 251 379 400 457  
539 544 612 809 870 1094  
1226 1227  
David 241 1175 1227  
Dorothy 241 1227  
Edward F. H. 323 633  
Elizabeth 241 870 1053 1057  
1175 1226  
Elizabeth Higgins 1056 1226  
1227

**SUTTON (Continued)**

Elizabeth Runyon 629  
Emma 241 1178 1227  
Emma Carle 870 1227  
Emma Carter 226 229 1178  
Ephriam 241 1227  
Esther 241 1227  
George 782 869 1227  
Hannah 241 540 1226  
Henry 241 551 801 1045 1226  
Jacob 241 801 1045 1226  
James 241 1227  
Jane Barnes 226 228 633 790  
869 1226  
Jane Boice 1227  
Jasper 241  
Jesse 241 1227  
John 93 96 115 241 358 379  
380 505 537 539 543 551  
734 780 869 870 1053 1057  
1076 1094 1097 1175 1201  
1226 1227  
Jonas 241 629 633  
Joseph 79 96 115 156 225 227  
229 241 243 358 368 380  
539 583 633 801 837 870  
1058 1090 1226 1227  
Joshua 241 633  
Judah 68 96 114 226 229 241  
735 854 870 1178 1227  
Juliana 1226  
Lobia Collier 248 251  
Lydia Collier 226 229 870  
1227  
Martha 241 801  
Mary 96 193 225 228 229 241  
549 870 1045 1227  
Mary Adams 225 226 229 247  
251 583 870 1226  
Mary Cox 1227  
Mary Dotey 1227  
Mary Lewis 227 229 1226  
Mercy Martin 1201  
Moses 96 115 241 1075 1226  
Nathan 241 633 1227  
Nathaniel 241 1226  
Nehemiah 241  
Patience 241 1227  
Patience Martin 228 229 870  
1227  
Peter 241 358 381 633 1064  
1066 1227  
Phebe Slater 1227  
Priscilla 241 368 801 837 1058  
Priscilla Langstaff 228 229  
1226  
Rachel 241 1226 1227  
Richard 67 68 79 93 96 114  
228 229 241 505 539 603  
626 633 785 870 1227 1230  
Samuel 96 215 241 1226  
Sarah 241 633 801 1175 1226  
1227  
Sarah Coleman 1227  
Sarah Runyan 228 229 626  
633 1227  
Symon 782 869  
Susanna 241  
Thomas 67 93 96 114 225 226  
227 229 241 247 251 358  
380 539 540 551 583 735  
869 870 1058 1101 1172  
1226  
William 59 71 78 85 93 96  
105 106 225 226 228 241  
243 352 355 543 626 633  
636 637 702 735 790 792  
821 869 870 1101 1128 1129  
1130 1132 1133 1138 1152  
1157 1226 1235  
Zacharias 241 1227

**SUTTON (Continued)**

Zanik 241  
Zebulon 241 1227  
Zobia 241  
Zobia Collier 809

**SUYDAM**

Cornelius 567  
Jacob 551

**SWAIN SWAIN SWAIME  
SWAINE SWEM SWEEM**

54 121 455 457  
Anthony 553  
Anthony Thyssen 438 441  
Catharina 1231  
Catharina Merrill 964  
Gertrude 964 1231  
Jacob 158 425  
Joel 1051  
John 76 358 381  
Mathias 553  
Phoebe 1042  
Richard 76 144  
Samuel 58 87 117 171 448  
1157

Thomas 144  
Tys 964 1231  
Zebulon 383

**SWANN SWAN**

Jacob 1121  
John 338  
Richard 39 59  
Thomas 93 99 532

**SWARNE**

Samuel 387

**SWART**

Jacob 162 514

**SWARTOUT SWARTWOUT**

Roolofe 1118  
Thomas 738 1118 1120

**SWAYBARY**

Jane 166

**SWAYNE**

Mary Freeman 710  
Robert 710

**SWEEM SWAIM**

Elizabeth 615  
Johannes 399  
Maria 615  
Maria Brine 399

**SWEENEY 55****SWEET**

Richard 108

**SWELLAN**

Richard 96

**SWENN**

Samuel 54

**SWETES**

Braye 1001  
William 1001

**SWETT**

John 85

**SWEZY**

John 779

**SWIFT 503**

Charles F. 30 332 478 498  
Henry 541

**SWINEY SWINNEY**

John 68  
Thorlagh 1152 1157

**SWINGLEY**

Henry 1157

**SWINLER**

Henry 551

**SWORD**

G. Augusta Cotheal 367 1058  
Thomas 367 1058

**SWYN**

Francois 289

**SWYNG**

Therlagh 55 210 215

**SYDENHAM 555****SYKES**

Anthony 448  
Silvanus 698

**SYMKINS SIMPKINS****SYMPKINS**

John 93  
Mary 93

**SYLVESTER (See Silvester)**

Nathaniel 121 168 169 507  
690

**SYMES SYMMES SIMS**

Anna 1028  
Anna Tuthill 1028  
John 1028  
John Cleves 620  
Lancaster 123 1122 1123  
Mary 625

**SYMINGTON**

Janet 338

**SYMONS SYMONDS****SYMMONS (See Simmons)**

55  
Benjamin 1222  
Jean 1223  
John 870 1222  
Mark 592  
Martie 1235  
Mary 592  
Michael 77 93 870 1078 1128  
1130 1155 1157 1222  
Randall 1222  
Rebecca 609  
Samuel 841 1222  
Welthen Goddard 870  
William 76 161 870 1222

**SYMSON (See Simpson)**

Arthur 93  
David 337  
Dougald 337  
Patrick 337

**T****TAGGETT TAGGART**

(See Targat)

John 99

**TAGNITZ**

Jonathan 734

**TAILOR (See Taylor)**

Anna 247  
William 155

**TAINTER (Err. for Painter?)**

Joseph 582

**TAIT TATE**

Patrick 337

**TALBOT 99**

John 63 110 456

**TALCOTT**

Mary K. 441 519  
S. V. 318 323

**TALMADGE TALMAGE****TALLMADGE 677**

Arthur White 323  
Daniel 553 1228  
Elizabeth Wick 1228  
Hannah Morris 1228  
Jane 160 872 1232

Mary 160

Nathaniel 1228

Rebecca 1228

Robert Swartout 1228

Thomas 159 160 161 164 870  
872 1116 1228

**TALLMAN TALMAN****TAELMAN**

John 77 163  
Peter 1004  
William 1062 1091

**TAMBLYN TEMBLIN 464****TANNER**

Ann 1217  
Benjamin 1217  
Butler V. 570  
James 1217  
Joseph 1217  
Matilda Runyon 1217  
Nicholas 107 108 163  
Reune 1217

**TANKERSLEY**

Elizabeth 865  
Mary 865

**TANKINE TANKING**

John 93 1143 1144  
Joseph 347

**TAUSIN**

Henri 427

**TAPPAN TOPPAN TOPPIN****TAPPING**

Abigail 1172  
Abraham 56 59 82 83 84 85  
86 89 93 99 107 112 148  
210 214 215 219 247 250  
251 260 273 274 276 323  
343 351 357 377 380 401  
517 519 522 531 536 551  
578 691 714 738 753 754  
1063 1068 1074 1096 1097  
1099 1100 1101 1140 1153  
1154 1172 1228 1229

Andrew 377

Asher 148 260 277 738

Benjamin 219 260 274 276

377 528 738 1087 1095 1101

Cecelia 260 277 738

Daniel Langdon 323

David 99 219 259 273 357

377 380 541 578 801 1070

1101 1228

Elizabeth 247 259 260 273 276

578 738 1228

Hannah 259 260 262 273 276

377 578 738 1228

Hannah Kent 249 251 259

274 578 750 1228

Herbert 578

Isaac 59 82 93 99 107 210

214 247 249 251 259 260

262 273 274 276 351 377

401 519 522 531 532 536

537 544 545 578 617 737

738 750 1063 1077 1087

1099 1100 1101 1140 1157

1180 1182 1228

Isabel 260 277 738

Jacob 93 99 247 259 260 277

578 738 1100 1101 1228

Joanna 376

John 99 219 247 259 273 578

1100 1228

Joseph 260 578 736 1066 1087

1097 1228

Leah 377

Margaret 260 277 738

Mary 93 260 273 274 276 277

377 578 607 714 738 1101

1228

Mary Force 249 251 1228

Mary March 250 251 274 401

578 617 1228

Mary Stone 251 276 738

Mary 281 541

Moses 260 277 544 738

Peter 247 1100 1228

**TAPPAN (Continued)**

Phebe 1043  
 Ruth 260 273 531  
 Ruth Pike 250 251 260 274  
     578 753 754 755  
 Samuel 1034  
 Sarah 260 276 377 714 738  
 Sarah Reynolds 250 251 276  
     738  
 Susan Taylor 1100 1228  
 Susanna 247  
 Susanna Goodale 247  
 Susanna Taylor Goodale 1228  
 Susanna Taylor 578  
 William 260 276 376 377 738  
     774 1228

**TARBET TARBOT**

George 1152

**TARGAT TAGGETT**

John 338

**TARTARIEN**

John 493

**TARTT**

Edward 169 387 448

**TASKER**

John 76  
 William 76

**TATHAM TATUM TATEM**

Elizabeth 760  
 John 396 448 697

**TATTERSALL**

(See Pattishall, err.)  
 (See Tottershall)

Joane 553  
 Richard 96 125 126 1062 1221

**TAYLOR TAILOR**

(See Tellier) 199 202

Abraham 121  
 Alexander 1229  
 Ann 624  
 Anthony 76  
 Asher 633  
 Catherine 986  
 Charity 714  
 Charity Stelle 1229  
 Cissell 1229  
 David 555  
 Edward 60 448  
 Elinor 870  
 Elizabeth 126  
 Ephraim 124  
 George 383 396 448  
 Gregory 382  
 Hannah Fitzrandolph 823 870  
 Henry 162 541 1065 1101  
     1107 1116  
 Hope 870  
 Hugh 1091  
 Jacob 738  
 James 1097 1229  
 Jasper 96 105 352 823 870  
     1157  
 Joanna Gilman 708  
 Joel 1101  
 John 56 59 76 82 89 93 99  
     103 107 122 144 207 250  
     251 260 273 274 351 448  
     519 527 529 530 531 532  
     533 537 538 551 726 870  
     871 872 1040 1097 1101  
     1112 1140 1228 1229  
 Jonathan 219  
 Joseph 251  
 Josiah 1036  
 Joshua Solise 869  
 Katherine 282  
 Margaret 282 1229  
 Margaret Winter 1237  
 Massy 278  
 Mary 93 99 260 273 369 871  
     1064 1152 1229

**TAYLOR (Continued)**

Mary Murlat 250 251 274  
 Matthew 96 507 566 734 1101  
     1211  
 Matthias 369  
 Mercy 281 870  
 Moses 1152  
 Nathaniel 49  
 Phebe Rockwood 870  
 Philip 151  
 Polly 1040  
 Rebecca 870  
 Richard 358 381 551 1066  
 Robert 93 169 369 1058  
 Ruth 260 273 1229  
 Samuel 738  
 Sarah 260 273 1229  
 Seth 870  
 Susan 1100  
 Susannah 578  
 Thomas 68 121 1036 1101  
 William 96 155 156 708 1040  
     1237

**TEDCASTLE (Tadcaster)**

Agnes Beville Vaughn 322

**TEENBROOK**

John 551

**TEEFREEZE**

John 570

**TELLER TELLIER**

(See Taylor) 121

Andrew 124 158  
 Mary 124  
 William 124 153 158 425 726  
     729 778

**TEMPLE 476**

Abraham 558  
 Margaret 710  
 Robert 503  
 Thomas 710

**TEMPLETON**

Aileen 906

**TENEYCK TEN EICK**

Amelia Hurd 1034  
 Andris 567 1101  
 Conrad 567  
 Effie Euphonia 1194  
 Hendrick 1121  
 Henry 1034  
 Jeremiah 1034  
 Maria Roome 1194  
 Peter 1067 1072 1089 1091  
 Richard 1194  
 Rizpah 1034  
 Sarah 1044

**TENISON, Archbishop 109****TENNA**

Isaac 697

**TENNENT TENNANT**

Mary 93  
 William 93 1087

**TEP (Tew)**

John 67

**TERHEUNE TERHUNE**

Albert 448 1101  
 John 551 1094

**TERMNES**

John 54

**TERRILL (Terrell)**

Abraham 1042  
 Amos 1036 1050 1052  
 Daniel 553  
 David 1042  
 Elizabeth Morris 1050  
 Ephraim 553 732  
 Isaac 50 553  
 Jacob 1050  
 James 561  
 John 50 342 553 732

**TERRILL (Continued)**

John R. 1050  
 Josiah 732  
 Mary 1050  
 Mary Dunham 1042  
 Samuel 49 553  
 Sarah 1037 1050  
 Thomas 779  
 William 1073 1097

**TERRY TERRY**

James 571  
 John 74 96 163 243 758  
 Richard 779 780  
 Robert 162 758 994 1010  
 Thomas 556

**TEST**

John 166

**TETHERLY**

Gabriel 76

**TEUNISON TEUNISSEN**

THEUNIS THEUNISSON

TUNISON TUNNISSEN  
 (See Tunis) 126 323  
 Anthony 441  
 Cornelius 58 93 448 539 565  
     566 567 1096  
 Dennis 121 974  
 Derick 1157  
 James 567  
 Jan 144 152 153 438 510 777  
     854 (See Van Pelt)  
 Johannes 58  
 John 60 93 96 121 122 125  
     156 157 391 392 438 448  
     539 543 547 565 566 1096  
     1113 1117 1118 1122 1230

Joust 817

Kendrick 68

Maria Dregean 441

Neilte 565 566

William 116

**TEWILL**

Jacob 1053

Sarah 1053

**TEYLER (See Tellier)**

Philip 151

**THACHER**

Thomas 1111

**THACKER**

Anthony 742

**THACKERY**

Thomas 396 448

**THATCHER**

Bartholomew 1058

Samuel 582

**THARP THARPE**

(See Thorpe)

Benjamin 357 380 542 550

Daniel 257 380 537 539

Joseph 542

Norris 550

Thomas 357 830 550

William 357 380 550

Zebulon 357 380 550

**THEACH**

Rebecca 635

**Theron**

Thomas 337

**Therry**

John 1157

**THESSCHEMAKER**

(Prob. int. Tentmaker, vocation)

Petrus 123

**THEUNIS THEUNNISSEN**

(See Teunison)

**THIBOU TIBOUT**

Jacob 124

**THICKSTONE THICKSTON**

(See Stone) 80 455 457 689

Jane 1042 1045



**THICKSTONE** (Continued)

John 438 1045  
Jonathan 358 380  
Joseph 1042  
Margaret 259  
Mary 259  
Mary Bishop 438  
Patience 96 241  
Rebecca 1042  
Ruth 241  
Samuel 93 438  
Thomas 1065  
William 74 93 96 163 241 251  
259 399 438 541 758 1073

**THOMAS** (See Toms)

Charles 219  
David 122 1112  
Dirk 555  
Edward 49 553  
Elias 553  
Gabriele 508  
George W. 964 1058  
James 76 718 825  
Jan 555  
John 67 68 106 162 393 541  
558  
Lawrence 96 323  
Lawrence Buckley 317 323  
437 1004  
Thomas 67  
William 60 85

**THOMASON THOMASSEN**

Garret 555  
Thomas 57  
William 96 545

**THOMASTON**

Johannes 67

**THOMS** (Poss. Thomas)

Charles 599 737  
Rebecca 599

**THOMSON THOMPSON** 80

107 109 163 220  
Aaron 50 58 104 348 392 553  
1040 1155 1157  
Alexander 96 115 337 545 550  
1080 1101 1229  
Andrew 166 396 448  
Arent 53  
Benjamin 32 50 553 546  
B. F. 322  
Carman 1040  
Charity 366  
Daniel 553  
David 50 76 219 221 363 414  
419 553 609 623 1188  
David Allen 316  
Ebenezer 76  
Edward 1101  
Elizabeth 282  
George 775 1092  
Henry 1040 1103  
Henry P. 960  
Hezekiah 1042  
Hurr 103 104 348 984 1157  
Isabell 93 538  
James 219 358 366 381 541  
545 551 557 736 776 806  
1065 1078 1080 1094 1101  
1179

Jane Ross 1042

Janet 337

John 50 67 76 93 166 193 219  
349 393 396 448 545 551  
553 715 731 895 1040 1042  
1101 1157

Jonathan 50 241 553

Joseph 1157

Lucien 956 961

Lucy 1040

Lucy Wolcot 1042

Margaret 93 293 337 347 1076

1101 1145

**THOMSON** (Continued)

Mary 241  
Mary P. 952  
Miles 76  
Moses 101 102 348 520 521  
553 731 1053 1157  
Nathaniel 547  
Rachel 241 869 1040 1179  
Samuel 50 553 1094  
Thomas 49 68 102 103 160  
161 393 553 1040  
Timothy 553  
Urian 1152  
William 76 93 293 337 338  
347 538 539 543 545 818  
1067 1074 1091 1096 1101  
1143 1145

**THOREL THORELL**

(See Thornell)

Maria 96 399

**THORLAND**

Lambert 125

**THORLAY**

Thomas 86

**THORNE THORN** 56 477 576

Abraham 278 281 357 380 544  
550 553 1101  
Ann Laing 278 281  
Benjamin 278  
Elizabeth Martin 278  
Hannah Shotwell 278  
Isaac 278 1101  
Israel 82 99  
Jacob 278 281 284 357 380  
550

John 162 278 1010

Joseph 77 162 1010 1110

Martha 278

Mary 277 281 284

Mary Fitzrandolph 278 281

Mary Shotwell 278 281

Meribah Allen 786

Rachel Laing 278

Samuel 77 155 163 278

Sarah 278

Sarah Webster 278

Susannah 284

Susannah Shotwell 278 281

Susannah Webster 278

Webster 278

William 96 108 162 278 281

399 400 457 771 786 994

1009 1010 1229

**THORNELL** 58 89

Anna 1229

Benjamin 99 260 273 1229

Elizabeth 260 262 273 274

1229

Elizabeth Allen 247 251 274

Hannah 93 260 262 273 274

1101 1229

Israel 56 93 99 107 208 260

262 273 274 351 357 380

1062 1063 1079 1090 1097

1101 1141 1152 1157 1194

1229 (See Pharenton)

Joanna 249 260 267 273

Joseph 99 115 247 260 273

1229

Maria 103 (See Thorell)

Mary 1229

Robert 260 274 1163 1229

William 93 99 260 262 273

274 1062 1229

**THORNEHILL**

(See Thornell)

Hannah 532

Isaac 539 544

Israel 499 519 531 532 536

537 545 551 607 608 787

**THORNEHILL** (Continued)

Joanna 603

Mary 608

William 551

**THORNLEY**

Judith March 750

Thomas 750

**THORNTON** 89

Alburt 1058

Israel 96 541

**THORPE THORP**

(See Tharpe)

Abigail 260 273 274

Abigail Norris 250 251 274

633

Abner 634

Alice 260 273

Ann 251 258 634

Anna 99 112

Bathsheba 260 274

Benjamin 93 99 112 219 539

634 1092 1098

Caleb 260 262 274

Daniel 93 99 112 250 251 260

273 274 533 544 545 633

David 260 274 634

Elizabeth 99 112 250 251 271

624 633

Elizabeth Pack 634

Ezekial 99 112

George 67 93 634 728 731

1095

Hannah 99 260 262 274

Hannah Richards 634

Ichabod 260 274

Israel 260

Job 251 260 274 1078 1101

John 171 634 677 1095

Jonathan 260 274

Joseph 93 99 111 219 260 262

274 533 538 539 540 544

634 1072 1092

Lydia 260 274 281 282

Lydia Robbins 633

Mary 99 112 260 274

Mary Wright 251 274

Millard 260

Norris 357 380 1069 1074

1091

Paul 260 274 1072

Rebecca 87 260 274

Rebecca Milward 617 633

Rebecca Pearce 752

Samuel 68 171

Solomon 634

Thomas 59 87 93 99 219 250

260 271 274 448 519 531

537 544 566 617 624 633

656 732 752 954 1087 1098

1229

Walter 505

William 93 99 112 219 260

274 505 533 538 539 544

633 1097 1098

Zebulon 260 262 274 533 633

1098

**THRIDCRAFT**

Mary 282

**THROCKMORTON****THROGMORTON**

Job 60 169 215 448 1157

John 60 169 171 345 357 388

391 448 507 550 1067 1090

1093 1157

Joseph 60 1101

Samuel 1079 1091 1101 1102

**THURBER**

Clarence Howe 1203

**THURSTON** (Thurston, used,

but not sep. name) 486

Daniel 85

**THURSTON (Continued)**

Edward 169  
John 76  
Joseph 108  
Mary K. 10 23 29 579 581  
657 739 740 759 761

**THYSSEN (See Tice Tyce)**

323 455 457 472  
Anthony 438 441  
Jan 438  
Teuntje 441  
Thoine 438

**THYSSZ 121 122****TIBBETTS (See Tippetts)**

Charles W. 23 30 223  
Henry 76

**TIBOUT (See Thibou)**

Andrise 1152

**TICE (See Tyce) (See Thyssen)**

122 615  
Anthony 124 624 837  
Cornelius 539

**TICHENOR TICHANOR**

Daniel 117 555

David 555  
John 555  
Jonathan 58  
Joseph 553  
Martin 117  
Samuel 555

**TICKNOR**

John 1157

**TIDD TYDD TED TEDD****TEAD TEED**

Alice 871  
Elizabeth 721 871  
John 76 638 721 871  
Margaret 871  
Mary 871  
Rebecca Wood 871  
Samuel 721 866 871  
Sarah 721 866 871

**TIEMAN 116****TIERI**

Robert 847

**TILJEU 121****TILLETT**

James 1025  
Sarah 1025

**TILLYER TILLIER**

(See Teller)

William 121 122 124 157

**TILLON**

John 418  
Peter 418

**TILSON**

Edward 181  
Elizabeth 96 181 224 815

**TILTON (See Tillon)**

Esther 381  
John 60 76 162 167 168 169  
209 381 507 690 1157  
Joseph 162 1071  
Mary 381  
Patience 786  
Peter 52 54 55 60 169 209  
448 541 1152 1155 1157  
Thomas 162

**TINDAL TINDALL**

Isaac 552 557  
John 381 552 557 1088  
Joseph 557  
Richard 166 396 448 876  
Robert 557  
Thomas 358 381 396 552 557  
584  
William 545 776 1091

**TINGLEY TINGALL****TINGLE**

Abigail 871 1229  
Christian Manning 842 871  
1218  
Christina 871  
David 1049  
Ebenezer 634 871 1034 1049  
1229  
Elizabeth 1034 1049  
Elizabeth Call 634  
Elizabeth Runyan 871  
Esther Ledell 871  
Eunice 871  
Eunice Gray 871  
Grace 1229  
Isaac 358 381 1154  
James 1034  
Jeremiah 842 871  
John 93 125 536 537 634 871  
1154 1229  
Joseph 842 871 1034 1049  
1218 1229  
Palmer 477 634  
Raymon Meyers 477 963  
Samuel 477 634 963 1229  
Sarah 871 1218  
Sarah Brokaw 1049  
Thomas 1154  
William 358 381 1154

**TINMAN**

John 56

**TIPPETTS (Err. for Tibbetts)**

George 1010

**TITCOMB**

Sarah Cottle 810  
William 85 811

**TITSWORTH (See Fitzworth)**

80  
**TITUS 473**  
Abigail 568  
Content 109 568 850 1025  
Elizabeth More 850  
Ephraim 561 1058  
John 557 558 561 568 820  
1058  
Penelope 99 112  
Samuel 568  
Timothy 558 561

**TOBIAS**

Amina Josephine Monnette  
937 1203 1205  
James Calvin 1205

**TOCH**

Maxmilian 664

**TODD**

Anna 1213  
C. B. 318  
John 568  
Meribah Tome 1214

**TOE TOW (See Too)**

(See Tep)  
John 104 213 732 1152  
Samuel 780

**TOGG (See Fogg)**

Ezekial 99 519

**TOISH**

William 337

**TOMES (See Tomson)**

Jillis 396

**TOMKINS TIMPKINS**

David 555  
Ebenezer 555  
John 555 617 1145  
Jonathan 117 555  
Michael 54 58 117 507 520  
521 691 1157  
Nathan 169  
Seth 58

**TOMLINSON**

Joseph 396

**TOMS TOMES**

Andrew Jackson 1214  
Charles 93 539 1094 1214  
Clarkson 1214  
David 1214  
Harriet 1214  
Jane 1214  
John 505 1214  
Jonathan 377  
Joseph 377 1067 1101  
Mary 1214  
Mercy Runyon 1214  
Meribah Gore 1214  
Runyon 1214  
Sarah Ann 1214  
Trois 682  
William 722 725

**TOMSON**

(See Thomson Thompson) 221

Aaron 211  
Alexander 357 380  
Elisha 358 380  
John 169 357 377 380  
Moses 67 68 101  
Thomas 101 161  
William 357 379 380

**TONE**

John 550

**TONKINS**

John 93

**TOO (See Tow)**

John 289  
Samuel 289

**TOOKER TUCKER**

Charles 68 103 553 1040  
John 50 780  
Joseph 50 553 731  
Rachel 1040  
Samuel 58  
Sarah 1036

**TOPPIN TOPPING**

(See Tappan)  
John 163  
Thomas 159

**TOPNIE**

Isaac 56

**TORES**

Arents 391

**TORRENCE**

Clayton 963

**TORREY**

Clarence A. 707

**TORRINER**

Thomas 158

**TOSHACH**

David 93 389 1152

**TOTHILL**

Jeremiah 362

**TOTMAN**

John 983

**TOTTEN 121 126**

John C. 957  
John Reynolds 139 576 931  
1010

**TOTTERSHALL**

TATTERSHALL

Richard 122

**TOUNEAR TURNIER**

Jacob 158

**TOW (See Toe)**

John 721

**TOWLE**

Percival 396 448 557  
Thomasin 557

- TOWNLEY TOENELIE**  
 Charles 553  
 Dorothy 997  
 Effingham 553 696 737  
 Elizabeth 93 696 997 1025  
 Elizabeth Smith 592  
 Mary 634 997 1004 1025  
 Richard 58 59 71 93 162 448  
 456 546 592 604 630 634  
 656 696 737 997 1025 1062  
 1064 1101 1134  
 Sarah 630 634
- TOWNLEY-LAWRENCE** 477
- TOWNSEND** 473  
 Elijah 383  
 Henry 108 383 1009  
 John 108 162 169 396 726  
 994 1009 1010  
 Richard 108  
 Sylvanus 383  
 Thomas 162
- TOY**  
 Elias 396
- TOZER TOZIER**  
 Richard 76
- TRANERRY TRERARY**  
 Mary 260 274  
 Thomas 260 274
- TRAINE**  
 John 582
- TRAINOR**  
 Martin B. 927
- TRAPHAGEN**  
 Albert 1036  
 Hendrick 567
- TRAUBLES**  
 (Err. for Trembly)  
 Daniel 553  
 Peter 553
- TRAVERS**  
 Henry 85
- TREADWAY TRADWAY**  
 Henry 396 448
- TREADWELL**  
 Charles 76  
 Edward 568
- TREAT TREATT**  
 John 57 58 392 448  
 Matthias 289  
 Rebecca 289  
 Richard 289  
 Robert 117 387 448  
 Samuel 80 99
- TREMBLY (du) TREMBLAY**  
 (Prob. Trimble) (See Traubles)  
 (See Twombly) 625  
 Anna 1229  
 Anne 596  
 Antje Van Boskirk 634  
 Elizabeth 596 629 1214 1229  
 Hannah 1174 1175 1227  
 Jacob 1229  
 Jean 104 1175 1214 1229  
 Jean Jacques 1229  
 Johannah 1229  
 John 622 634 1229 1230  
 Joseph 1229  
 Margaret 1229  
 Mary 1229  
 Mary Noe 622 634 1214 1229  
 Rachel 1214  
 Sarah 1042 1175 1229  
 Susannah 1229
- TRENARY TRANERY**  
 Mary 283  
 Thomas 283
- TRENT**  
 Isabella 653  
 James 1104  
 Maurice 653  
 William 448 558 698
- TREWMAN TRUEMAN** 56  
 John 82 89
- TREWORGIE TREWORGYE**  
**TREWORGGE**  
 Elizabeth 76  
 James 76  
 Katherine 76
- TREWORTHY (Supra)**  
 James 785
- TRICKEY**  
 Francis 76
- TRIKE**  
 Francis 414
- TRIPE**  
 Sylvanus 76
- TRISCOTT**  
 Mary Kendall 611
- TRISTRUM TRISTRAM**  
 Ralph 638
- TROMMELS**  
 Adriaentie 411
- TROPHAGEN**  
 William 1110
- TROT**  
 Nicholas 402  
 Perryn 402
- TROTTER** 175 198  
 Abigail 635  
 Alice Ebell 635  
 Ann Cox 635  
 Benjamin 96 635 728  
 Catharine 228 229 740  
 Catharine Gibbs 96  
 Cutbury Gibbs 601 607 634  
 Hannah 635  
 Martha 634  
 Mary 635  
 Phoebe 635  
 Rebecca 96 187 226 601 602  
 635 819 844 1178  
 Rebecca Theach 635  
 Robert 635  
 Samuel 96 104 634 635 728  
 1152 1157  
 Sarah 96 228 229 634 635 740  
 1201  
 William 84 85 96 101 102 103  
 104 228 229 601 607 634  
 635 726 740 785 1230
- TROUT**  
 George 775  
 Jeremiah 775
- TROWBRIDGE**  
 Francis Bacon 318  
 Thomas 566
- TROWELL (Err. for Crowell)**  
 Joseph 93
- TRUAX TRUEAX**  
**du TRIEUX**  
 Allen L. 1230  
 Isaac 1230  
 Jacob 60 1138 1152 1157 1230  
 John 1092 1101  
 Phillippe 1230  
 Susana du Chesne 1230  
 Theodore 1230  
 William 1230
- TRUEMAN (See Trewman)**  
 102 323  
 Ann 748  
 John 89 93 99 355 518 519  
 528 529 531 732 733 748  
 749 1230  
 Robert 785
- TRUE**  
 Henry 753 754  
 Israel Pike 753 754
- TRYON**  
 William 598
- TUCKER (See Tooker)** 58 103  
 Betsey 377  
 Charles 53 59 93 101 102 210  
 348 634 1157  
 Elizabeth 1042  
 Ephraim 1042  
 Frederick 377  
 Gideon J. 30 587  
 Hannah 540  
 James 1036  
 Jeannet 849  
 Joanna 377  
 John 60 76 219 541 779 1016  
 Joseph 1036  
 Mary 1036  
 Moses 1042  
 Nathaniel 540 541  
 Samuel 448  
 Sarah Ludlam 1042  
 Sarah Miller 1042  
 Warren 553 556
- TUDER TUDOR**  
 John 1116
- TUDYARD (Err. for Rudyard)**  
 Thomas 59
- TUNIS TUNIES (See Teunis)**  
 John 50 547  
 Mary Serring 1042  
 Nehemiah 1042  
 Peter 553
- TUNKER** 201
- TUNNISON TUNISON**  
 (See Teunison)  
 John 147 148
- TURNBULL**  
 Grace 250 251 272 755  
 Thomas 93 539 545 1232  
 William 93 338
- TURNER TURNEUR** 472  
 Anonias 122 125 1112 1122  
 C. H. B. 315 722  
 Daniel 1106 1110  
 Isaac 571  
 Jacqueline 1110  
 Jacob 158  
 James 350 875  
 Joseph Brown 923 1176  
 Lawrence 1000  
 Margaret Lawrence 1000  
 Robert 51 79 166 341 387 388  
 389 396 448
- TURNPIE**  
 John 338
- TURTON**  
 W. H. 316
- TURVELL**  
 Mary 635 753 754  
 Thomas 156 635 753
- TUTTLE TUTLE TUTTIL**  
**TUTHILL** 53 55 396 457  
 Abigail 1000 1002  
 Anna 1028  
 Daniel 104  
 G. F. 323  
 Henry 68 779 1230  
 Jeremiah 1157  
 J. F. 963  
 Joan 313  
 Joan Antrobuss 612 613 993  
 997 1000 1002  
 Joan Grafton 997  
 Joan Lawrence 871  
 Joanna 1024  
 John 76 313 323 396 420 584  
 612 613 637 638 779 780  
 871 991 993 997 1000 1002  
 1230  
 Joseph 1011  
 Nathaniel 53 55 58 77 93 96  
 101 102 103 208 209 348



**TUTTLE (Continued)**

520 521 1101 1134 1136  
 1152 1157 1230  
 Richard 997  
 Ruth 260 274  
 Ruth Fitzrandolph 274 871  
 Ruth Higgins 1011  
 Samuel 260 871  
 Sarah 1000 1002  
 Stephen 93 99 111 249 251  
 260 274 533 544 619 736  
 806 871 1011 1078 1095  
 1096 1182 1230  
 Symon 1000 1002  
 Timothy 260 274 871  
 Tuttle 1163

**TWAIN**

Mark 580

**TWALLY**

John 571

**TWOMBLY (See Tremblay)**

Ralph 76

**TYCE TYSON TYSEN****TYSEN THYSEN**

(See Tice) 116 323  
 Anthony 121 122 123 126 143  
 144 417 438 978 1113 1115  
 1118 1119 1122 1230 1231  
 Barent 124  
 Barne 122 1110  
 Cornelius 93 121  
 John 438  
 Lysbet 152  
 Peter 123 152 438  
 Petrus 123 1115  
 William 121 804  
 Willemtje 804

**TYLER**

Israel 1042  
 James 566 871  
 John 745  
 Mary Walsh 1042  
 Naomi Dennis 745  
 Polly 1036  
 Samuel 1036  
 Sarah 1036  
 William 166

**U****UDALL UDELL**

Phillip 162 163 994

**UNDERHILL 438 473**

John 76 152 163 740 779 963  
 1009 1010 1181 1230  
 Lora Altine Woodbury 664  
 677 866  
 W. 316 396

**UNDERWOOD**

Martha 782  
 Martin 582

**UPDIKE UPDYCK****OPDYDE (Banta)**

Albert 1058  
 Lawrence 113 567  
 William 551 1088 1095

**UPHAM 500****UPTON**

William 377

**URALMAN**

Holmer 555  
 Jacob 555

**URIANSON**

Thomas 393

**URIE**

Patrick 338

**URQUHART**

UREQUEHART 99 247 251

**URYKOFF**

John 557

**USELTON (See Iselstine)**

Francis 122 125 171 1098 155  
 Mathias 1073 1088 1098  
 Mary 126  
 Nathaniel 115  
 Robert 1073  
 Samuel 1073  
 USHER 475  
 James 477 1003

**UTYE**

Nathaniel 652

**V****VADOON**

Jacob 68

**VAHHAM (See Vaughan)**

John 67

**VAIL VAILE VAYLE VEYL**

(See Veal) 280  
 Abigail 277 635 636  
 Abraham 278 636  
 Agnes 238  
 Benjamin 278 636  
 Charles M. 324  
 Christianna 636  
 Clarkson 278  
 Daniel 636  
 David 278 636  
 Edward 278  
 Elizabeth 284 607 635  
 Ephriam 278  
 Esther Smith 278 281  
 Hugh 222 223 247 456  
 Hugh D. 279  
 Isaac 278 284 636  
 Jacob 636  
 Jeremiah 635 779  
 John 93 278 280 281 283 284  
 287 324 340 631 635 636  
 819 840 845 1073 1074 1158  
 Joseph 636  
 Margaret 277  
 Margaret Fitzrandolph 278  
 Margaret Laing 278 281 636  
 Martha 283 284 287 635 819  
 Martha Fitzrandolph 280 636  
 Mary 226 229 635 819 1210  
 Nathaniel 284  
 Phebe Jackson 278  
 Rachel Fitzrandolph 278 281  
 278  
 Rebecca 278  
 Samuel 151 280 283 607 635  
 636  
 Sarah 287 597 635 636  
 Sarah Farrington 636  
 Sarah Kinsey 278  
 Sarah Laing 278  
 Sarah Shotwell 278  
 Sarah Thorn 278  
 Stephen 278 280 281 1072  
 Thomas 278 281 283 597 607  
 635 715 1068

**VALENTINE**

D. T. 779  
 Elizabeth 1175  
 Ichabod 553  
 Phebe 1041  
 Richard 49 163 541 553  
 Silbel 1040

**VALLEAU 144****VALLOT VALOTT****VALLETT VALOT**

Claude 89 99 103 144 206 207  
 211 212 215 300 344 519  
 696 842 1092 1093 1095  
 1101

**VANAKER**

Abraham 775

**VAN ALLEN**

Manuel 567

**VAN ALSTINE 1231**

Lawrence 677

**VAN ANDALINS**

(See Van Arsdalen)

Phillip 413

**VAN ANDEN 117****VAN ANDER**

Jacob 358 381

**VAN ARSDALEN**

Christopher 567

Dirck 542

Divick 362

Pieterje 411

Richard 1231

Symon Jansen 533

**VAN ASHTRUM AISTRIN**

Hendrick 391

**VAN BEBBER**

Mary Fitzrandolph 726

**VAN BEECO**

Johannes 778

Maria Verech 778

**VAN BERGEN 116****VAN BERESTEYN**

E. A. 950

**VAN BLERKUM**

John 555

**VAN BOERUM**

Geertje William 474

William Jacob 474

**VAN BONNELL**

Hendrick 52

**VAN BORSUN**

Cornelis 213

**VAN BRACKLE**

James 1101

**VAN BRUGGE**

Carel 1010

**VAN BRUGH**

D. 124

**VAN BUREN 116**

John Perfin 571

**VAN BUSKIRK 53 477**

Andrew 448

Antje 634

Lawrence 448

**VAN CAMP**

(See Camp or de Camp)

Hendrick 115

**VAN CAMPEN (Supra)**

Abraham 546

**VAN CAPPELAN**

Baron 122

**VANCE**

Joseph 358 381

Patrick 550

Prudence Killingsworth 836

**VAN CLEAVE**

Joseph 551

**VAN CLEEF VAN CLIEF**

116

John 162

**VAN CLEFT VAN CLEVE**

Cornelius 1098 1102

**VAN CLIEF**

Aria 358 381

Benjamin 358 381

Cornelius 358 380

**VAN CORLEAR 535****VAN CORT VAN COURT**

Abram 635

Agnes 635

Anne 629 635

**VAN CORT** (Continued)  
 Anne Cooper 595 635  
 Daniel 635  
 Elias 358 380 629 635 1214  
 Elizabeth 635  
 Isaac 595  
 Jane 629 635  
 John 635  
 Michael 635  
 Moses 635  
 Peter 571  
 Samuel 635  
 Thomas 635

**VAN CORTLAND**  
**VAN COURTLANDT**  
 Jacobus 57  
 Stephen 555 732 776  
 Stephanus 122 1120

**VAN COWENHOVEN**  
 (See latter)  
 Jacob 153  
 Walphat Gehissen 117

**VAN DAM**  
 Rip 1121

**VANDERBECK** 116  
 Paulus 738  
 Rem 1095 1097

**VANDERBILT** 116 119 324  
 Aris 122  
 Jacob 122  
 Jeremiah 358 381  
 John 1090

**VANDER BOGAERT** 324

**VANDERBURG** 116

**VANDERCOOKE**  
 Michael 1124

**VANDERDONK** 473 505 504  
 Adrien 651 656  
 Van Pelt 472

**VANDERVEER** 116  
 Cornelius 448  
 Jacob 546  
 Mary 1031

**VANDEVENTER**  
 Barent 1102  
 Jacob 871  
 John 1102

**VANDERVORT**  
 Hannah 1032

**VANDER GRIFT** 52

**VAN DER HOEVE**  
**VANDER HOVEN**  
 Cornelis 790  
 Martin 567  
 Metje Beekman 790

**VANDERHOFF** 116

**VANDERKEMP** 506

**VANDER LINDE**  
**VANDERLYNDE**  
 Joost 289  
 Rouler 55  
 Rulif 57

**VANDERLONDEN**  
**VANDERLYND**  
 Rowliif 1091 1152

**VAN DER POEL**  
**VANDERPOOL**  
 Catherine 1219

**VAN DEUSEN VAN DUZEN**  
 Hendrick 358 381 551

**VAN DE VORST**  
 Cornelis 67

**VANDINCLAGE**  
 Lubertus 690

**VANDORN VAN DOREN**  
 Jacob 67

**VAN DUYN** 116

Cornelius 1095

**VAN DYKE VAN DYCK**

**VAN DIKE** 116

Abraham 1231

Francis 551

Garetta Bergen 1231

Hendrick 122

Hendrick Jansen 1121

Isaac 567

Jacobus 555

Jan 1096 1231

Jan Jansen 441

John 358 381 541 543 545 551

1064 1231

Margaretta Bacolo 1231

Mathias 551

Nicholas 358 381 1093

Simon 551 1095 1101

Thomas 358 381 551

**VANE VAIN**

Stephen 68 547

**VAN ESTE**

Abraham 448

Derick 448

George 93 448

Peter 93 392 393 448

**VAN ETTEN**

Aeltje 1235

Annetje Ariens 1235

Emanuel 567

Jan 1235

Jannetje Roosa 1235

Michael 93

Tientje 1235

**VANFARMARANT**

Clause Janson 391

**VAN VLIET** (See Vliet)

**VAN GALE**

Laurence 219

**VAN GALEN**

Lawrence 1084

**VANGALLER**

Lawrence 374

Margaret 374

**VANGESON VANGISEN**

Abraham 555

Andreas 555

Bastian 58

Cronels 555

Hendrick 555

Isaac 58 555

Johannes 58

Rinear 555

**VAN GEZEL**

Cornelis 778 779

**VAN GISEN**

Abraham 58

Isaac 448

Reynier 67 448

**VANHIGHST**

Abraham 396

**VAN HOISE VAN HURST**

Reniere 396

**VAN HOOK**

Lawrence 550 1071

**VAN HORN VAN HORNE**

55 57 1231

Abraham 557 775 1066 1068

1107

Abram 1101

Andrew 340 358 380 736

Ann 1080

Cornelius 448 602 626 1096

Hannah Seabrooke 602 626

**VAN HORN** (Continued)

James 550 1092  
 John 96 557 861 1047 1068  
 1071 1075 1101

Mary 340

Philip 546

Ruth 67

Samuel 1094

Thomas 448

**VAN HOUTON** 52 58

Cornelius 555

Helmigh 555

Jacob 556

Rynere 556

**VAN IMBURGH**

Cataryna 1219

Catherine Sandford 1219

Elizabeth 1219

Giesbert 1219

Johannes 1219

Maritie 1219

Peregryn 1219

Sarah 1219

Willem 1219

**VAN JUMNE**

Garret 396

**VAN KIRCK**

Art 552

John 551

**VANKIRK**

Arthur 1095

**VAN LANGEVELT**

(See Langevelt)

(Consult Longfield)

Cornelis 513

**VAN LAER VAN LAIR**

A. J. F. 964

Gabriel 1066

John 1058 1104

**VAN LEWE**

Denice 1062

**VAN LINDERN** 116

**VAN MATER**

Cyrenius 1102

Joseph 1102

**VAN METER VANMETRE**

Isaac 166

John 93 166

**VAN MERTER**

John 539

**VAN MIDDLESWARDT**

John 448

**VAN MIDLESWORTH**

Jans 567

John 775

Teunis 567

**VAN NAME VAN NAMEN**

Evert 122

**VAN NESS** 116

Evert 555

Isaac 556

Peter 60 1072

**VAN NEST** (See Van Ness) 60

Abraham 413

Hendrick 1120

Jeronemus 567

John 362

Joris 1071

Peter 350 392 566 567 1034

1075 1081 1102

Symon 738

**VAN NORDEN**

John 551

Peter 358 381

**VAN NORTWYCK**

Folkert 551

Pieter Jacobse 1194

## VAN NOY VAN NUYS

John 1231  
Rachel 1231

## VAN NUYS

Jacobus 551  
John 358 381  
Ouke 551

## VAN OBLINUS

Joast 123

## VANORDEN

William 1092

## VAN PELT

(See Teunis Thyssen Van Alen)

121 144 438  
Aert 122 551  
Alexander 1034  
Anthony 122  
Anthony Teunisse 438  
Hendrick 122  
Jan Teunissen 155  
Jane 1034  
John 358 381 551 1230  
John Teunissen 122 157  
Matthias 438  
Mathias Janse Lanen 323 438  
Peter 122  
Samuel 124  
Sarah 842  
Teunis 441  
Teunis Janse 438  
Wouter 122

## VAN PURMERANT (FAR-)

Claes Jansen 52 53 391

## VANQUELLEN

## VANQUELLIN

## VANQUILLEN

(Vauquellen, correct form)

(Called "La Prairie")

(See Voclan) 500 740

Anne 794

Jean 871

Robert 53 55 58 59 72 74  
82 93 96 101 102 104 105  
107 144 206 207 213 215  
216 348 351 352 387 448  
507 517 519 530 531 543  
565 566 690 696 732 733  
734 758 794 871 1074 1084  
1092 1094 1102 1139 1152  
1155 1157 1211

## VAN REINE

Hendrick 58

## VAN RENSSELAER

(See Rensselaer) 318 319 324

## VAN RIPER 58

Abraham 555

## VAN RODENBURGH

Elizabeth 653

Lucas 653

## VAN ROOM VAN ROONE

(See Vroom)

Josiah 358 381 545

## VAN ROOSEVELT

Claes Martenszen 1231

Jannetje 1231

## VAN RUYVEN

Cornelius 52

## VAN RYPEN

Jurrie Aeltse 555

## VAN SALEE

Antoine Jansen 162

## VAN SANT (See Van Zandt)

Jacob 57

## VAN SAUN 57

## VAN SCHAAK 116

## VAN SCHAICK

Ide 793

Isabella Bloetgoet 793

## VAN SCHOOUW 411

## VAN SICKALL

Abraham 358

## VAN SICKLAND

John 775

## VAN SICKLE

Abraham 1098

Guysbert 551

J. J. 1186

## VAN SIEKLEN

Jan 567

## VAN THIENHOVEN

Cornelis 983

## VANTINE

John 1092

## VAN TWILLER

Wouter 697

## VAN TYLE

Abraham 122

Otto 1124

## VAN VALKENBURGH

John 533

Mary 793

## VAN VECHTEN

Derrick 567

## VAN VEGLETON

Michael Dirrecksen 566

## VAN VEIGHTON

## VAN VEGHTON

## VAN VECHTE

## VAN VEGHTE

## VAN VECHTEN

Benjamin 358 380 628 1098

Derick 448

Garret 1102

Jan 553

Michael 93 379 567 1093

Sarah Runyon 628

## VAN VLECK

Abraham 1124

John 1124

## VAN VLEET (See Van Vliet)

Garret 567

## VAN VLIET (See Vliet)

John 1231

Margaret Brynson 1231

William 1098

## VAN VOORHEES

Cornelius 358 381

Court 358 381

E. W. 324

Lucas 358 381

Roeluff 358 381

## VAN VORG

Ormand 545

## VAN VORST

Cornelius 448

## VAN WAGENOR

Hendrick 555

Hermanus 555

Jacobus 556

## VAN WEIGHTIE

## VAN WEIGHTON

Michiele 539 540 541 543 546

## VAN WERCJHOVEN

Cornelius 510

## VAN WEYKELYN

Evert 1069

## VAN WICKLE

Nicholas 1101

## VAN WINKLE

## VAN WINKEL

## VAN WINCKLE

## VAN WINCLE 116

Abraham 553 555

Gideon 555

## VAN WINKLE (Continued)

Hendrick 555

Jacob 556

Johannes 555

John 553

Marinus 556

Rachel 761

Simeon 556

Walling Jacobse 448

## VAN WINKLE

(See Winkle and Winkler)

## VAN WYCK 116

## VAN ZANDT

Isaac 448

Peter 1194

Sarah Janeway 1194

Sarah 1194

## VARLETH VARLETT

(See Verlett)

Casper 652

Jane 652

Judith 652

Nicholas 652

## VARNE

Thomas 387

## VARNEY

Humphrey 76

## VASNIE

Johannis 555

## VAUGESON

Isaac 392

## VAUGHN VAUGHAN

## VAHHAN VACHAN

## WAUGHAN 407 455 457 477

486

Edward 63 81 93 96 99 110

288 339 435 456 540 624

733 736 1025 1083 1102

Elizabeth Applegate 441 584

Howell 604

John 93 162 171 419 435 441

584 635 1124 1152 1157

1232

Martha 782 1157

Mary 435

Mary Lawrence 1025

Mary Silverwood 441

Massie 441 843 1190

Massie Mount 441

Mercy Mount 851

Robert 782

Susan 217 218 441

Thomas 378 505

William 76 419 441 851

## VAYLE VAIL

Thomas 160

## VEAL VEALE VEALL

(See Vail)

Jeremiah 161

John 219 539

Mary 226 229

Sarah 99 248 251 265

Thomas 96 219

## VECHTEN (Van) VEGHTE

Gerard 122

## VEDDER

John 614

Mary Laforge 614

## VEITT

Chalarnam 431

John 431

## VELTMAN

Hendrick 555

## VENABLES

William 361

## VENICOMBE

Sarah Stockton 632

William 632



**VENOV VAN NOYS**  
**VAN NUYS**  
 Isaac 572  
**VER BRUGGE**  
 Johannes 52  
**VERECH**  
 Maria 778  
**VERHULST VERHULTZ** 116  
 William 697  
**VERITY**  
 William 68  
**VERKERK** 116  
**VERLAG**  
 Orell Fussli 317  
**VERLETT VERLET**  
**VERLETH VARLETH**  
 Anna Stuyvesant 652  
 Casper 872  
 Judith 153  
 Maria 152 872  
 Nicholas 52 55 99 153 387 448  
 506 507 517 652 690 872  
 Peter 777  
**VERMONT**  
 E. de V. 32  
**VERNON**  
 Christopher 1006  
 Elizabeth Darnell 1006  
 Henry 1083 1095  
 John 338  
**VERNOR** 338  
**VERPLANCK** 116  
**VERRAZZANO**  
 John 505  
**VERRE**  
 James 571  
**VERY**  
 Issam 260 262  
 Mary 260 262  
 William 99 260 262 533  
**VESALIENSIS**  
 Petrus Sluyter 508  
**VESEY**  
 William 1026 1101  
**VESELTON USELTON**  
 Francis 155  
**VEYCOLFE WYKOFF**  
 Nicholas 545  
**VEYL VAIL**  
 Jeremiah 780  
**VICARY**  
 James 396  
**VICK**  
 Gerritt 122 1117  
**VICKERS VICARS**  
**WICKERS** 99  
 Joseph 638  
 Robert 74 96 390 448 507 758  
 1155 1157  
 Thomas 61  
**VIGLITE VEGHTE**  
 (See Van V.)  
 Garrit 564  
**VIGNEAU**  
 Elizabeth 790  
**VILANT VIOLENT**  
 David 93 96 356 532 537 818  
 1081 1082 1095 1102 1134  
 1135 1152  
**VILLOT** 55  
**VINCENT**  
 Elizabeth 241  
 Francis 123 315 722 1120  
 1121 1123

**VINCENT** (Continued)  
 Jean 122 489  
 John 74 93 96 122 124 241  
 555 758 1112  
 Levane 555  
**VINE VINES**  
 John 779  
**VINTON**  
 John Adams 320  
**VIOLENT VILANT**  
 David 345  
 William 345  
**VIRKUS**  
 Frederick Adams 9 27 139 305  
 475 481 1238  
**VISSCHERS**  
 Nicholas Jan 651  
**VIVIAN**  
 J. L. 762  
**VLIET VAN VLIET**  
 (See Fleet)  
 Daniel 551  
 Elizabeth Munday 853  
 Gertie Fleet 853  
 John 853  
**VOCLAN** (See Vanquellen)  
 Robert 89 524 525 526 527  
 528 529 530  
**VOLCKERT 411**  
**VOLCKERTSZEN**  
 Gertie Claes 411  
 Hendrick 411  
**VOLKER VOLKERS**  
 Derick 540  
 Sarah 93  
**VOLKERSE**  
 Derrick 567  
**VOLLBEHR**  
 Otto H. F. 664  
**VON DER DONCK**  
 Adrian 1009  
 Mary Doughty 1009  
**VON GELDER**  
 Henry 1231  
 Johannes 1231  
 Maria Ewoutse 1231  
**VON LANGENZENN**  
 Dorothea Walthen 868  
**VON PRINTZEN** 632  
**VON SCHLEGEL**  
 (See Schlegel and Slagle)  
 Anna Aistrin 583  
 Christopher 583  
 Dorothea 583  
 Jacob 583  
 Susanna Aistrin 583  
**VOOREHOUSE**  
 Johanne 545  
**VOORHIES VOORHEES**  
**VAN VOORHIES** 324  
 Coert 312 1082  
 Cornelius 552 1077 1093  
 Gerrit 551  
 Hendrick 1102  
 Jan 567  
 Johannes 1088 1097  
 John 550 551  
 Lucas 551 1065 1072  
 Minnie 551  
 Oscar McMurtrie 64  
 Roelif 551 567  
**VORCE** (Err. for Force) 401  
**VOLKERTSON**  
 Vorkert 358 381  
**VORSTMAN**  
 Peter Sluyter 508 513

**VOSBURG**  
 R. W. 401  
**VREDENBURGH**  
 Peter 1064  
**VREELAND VRELAND** 57  
 58  
 Abraham 555  
 Betsey 1036  
 Cornelius 555  
 Dirk 555  
 Elias 555  
 Enoch 541 553 555 774 1157  
 George 448  
 Hartman 555  
 Isaac 555  
 Jacob 555  
 Joannis 556  
 Klaas 556  
 Michael 58 556  
 Simeon 555  
**VRELANT** (Supra)  
 Abraham 67  
**VROOM VROOME** 324  
 Christian 964 1231  
 Cornelius 96  
 Course 540 567 738  
 Esiah 1065  
 Frederick 1098  
 George 358 381 551  
 Gertrude Swaim 964 1231  
 Hendrick 96 358 381 544 1094  
 1098 1101 1231  
 Peter 97  
**VROOMAN**  
 Peter Meesey 1111  
**VUTAN RUTAN**  
 David 50

## W

**WADDINGTON**  
 William 166  
**WADE**  
 Abraham 1040  
 Ann 282 1041  
 Benjamin 53 58 67 93 97 104  
 209 210 348 393 520 521  
 554 731 732 1041 1152 1157  
 Daniel 547 554 1041  
 David 1040  
 Edward 166 396 448  
 Eliza 1036  
 Elizabeth 1041  
 Hannah 1041  
 Henry 49 342 554 1040  
 Isaac 1036  
 Israel 1036  
 James 555  
 James W. 1041 1051  
 John 49 342 554 698 731 1041  
 Jonas 1041  
 Joseph 49 554  
 Lois 1036  
 Margaret 1041  
 Mary 99 112 1041  
 Mary Squier 1051  
 Matthias 1036 1041  
 Moses 1041  
 Nancy 1040  
 Nathaniel 97 99 111 263 265  
 267 270 274 456 539 540  
 555 590 712 737 826 835  
 858 1094  
 Noah 1041  
 Oliver 1036  
 Patience 1041  
 Phebe 1036 1040  
 Rachel 1041

**WADE (Continued)**

Rhoda 1040 1041  
Robert 50 97 166 508 514 554  
731 1036 1041  
Samuel 166 396 448  
Susan 1041  
Susannah H. 1036  
Thomas 1099  
Uzal 1036  
Weert 514  
William 1036

**WADKINS (See Watkins)**

John 89 1081 1102 1140

**WADLEIGH 718**

Robert 76

**WADSWORTH**

Abigail Andrews 584  
John 584

**WAGEN**

John 54

**WAGELON**

John 551

**WAINWRIGHT**

Mary 97 226 229 801  
Thomas 210 1157

**WAIRD**

Elizabeth 54  
John 391

**WAITE**

Richard 582  
Robert 1112

**WAITERS**

Elizabeth 166

**WAKER WALKER**

Samuell 55

**WALDEN (See Waldron)**

Ann 866 1223 1231  
William 76

**WALDRON (See Walden)**

Daniel 358 380  
Frans 567  
Lafford 358 381  
Neltee Bloetgoet 793  
Resolved 514 778  
Richard 76  
Samuel 793

**WALEY**

Robert 393

**WALINGTON**

**WALLINGTON**

Edward 774  
Nicholas 750

**WALKER WAKER 55 181 185**

187 199 202 455 457 486  
740  
Alexander 93 379 539 540 545  
764 818 1096 1102 1200  
1232  
Ann 217 260 274 377 601 602  
603 764 768 872 1045  
Ann Balliou 788  
Ann Wells 636 805  
Augustine 441  
Benjamin 572  
Bethiah Northey 872  
David 99 260 274 540 765 872  
Desire 93 112 260 274 539 713  
872  
Desire Shelley 250 251 630  
872  
Elias 260 274 630 872  
Elizabeth 764 782  
Elizabeth Soule 217  
Esther 765  
Francis 59 74 79 93 99 122  
125 126 139 144 153 217  
219 265 274 357 380 415

**WALKER (Continued)**

441 532 533 537 538 544  
584 601 602 634 636 713  
722 725 737 758 764 779  
805 872 1066 1079 1095  
1097 1102 1112 1152  
George 76 414 441 636 637  
764 765 766 1232  
Gertrude 765  
Hannah 377 636  
Hannah Philbrooke 760  
Isaac 79 93 99 115 250 251  
260 274 533 539 630 713  
764 872 1062 1090  
Isabel 1232  
Isabel Johnstone 764  
James 93 533 551 764 765  
1045 1182 1232  
Jane Talmadge 160 872 1232  
J. B. R. 324  
John 558 726 764 951  
Jonathan 99 115 260 274 540  
737 764 765 872  
Joseph 414 441 636 637 638  
764 765  
Lucia 764 1201  
Martha 248 251 260 274 275  
737 805 872 1102  
Mary 99 247 251 326 416 558  
576 601 636 656 766  
Mary Dyer 872  
Mercy 764  
Nancy 593  
Nathaniel 725 779 788 872  
873  
Patience 93 97 226 229 601  
616 628 872  
Patrick 338  
Penelope 260 274 872  
Rachel 765  
Richard 160 312 556 599 780  
870 872 873 1232  
Robert 1232  
Samuel 60 67 68 71 74 76 78  
80 93 97 104 105 106 185  
193 265 312 324 352 355  
380 381 393 405 441 448  
540 541 543 546 581 613  
622 636 638 712 735 736  
758 764 765 766 776 836  
872 873 1069 1075 1080  
1081 1096 1102 1131 1133  
1152 1157 1232  
Sarah 377 764 1232  
Sarah Scottow 636 764  
Sarah Storey 1232  
Simon 551  
Thomas 93 551 764  
William 377 551 636 764 765  
998 1182

**WALKNES**

John 56

**WALL WALLE 54 172 324**

472  
Alexander J. 139  
Anne 1232  
E. B. (Mrs.) 431  
Garrett 60 68 171 338 441 851  
873 1093 1102 1152 1232  
James 358 381 551 1064 1084  
Jarad 67  
John 169 1066  
John Galen 377  
John James 377  
Marie 1071  
Nancy 377  
Rebecca 851  
Sarah Bloomfield 377  
Thomas 1232

**WALL (Continued)**

Walter 67 68 162 169 171 338  
873 1157 1232  
William 1232

**WALLACE**

Robert 103 1101  
William 76

**WALLER**

Francis 998  
Henry D. 953  
John 998  
Margaret 1041  
William 985  
William Chapman 570

**WALLING WELLING**

Jonathan 396  
R. A. J. 332

**WALLRAVEN (See Lutine)**

Cresbert 726  
Otto 726

**WALSH**

Mary 1042

**WALTERS (Walthers)**

Joseph 117  
Robert 1118  
Samuel 554

**WALTHAM**

Edward 54

**WALTON 160**

Anna Dorothy 1204  
Edward 77  
Emma Lee 319 594  
George 76 414 612  
Henry 159  
Mark 1204  
Mary 1207  
Thomas 93 122 123 124 125  
144 1114 1118  
William 736 1094

**WATT**

John 338

**WANDALL WANDELL**

Thomas 77 109 122 125 289  
780 1109 1115

**WANGER**

George F. P. 320

**WANNERTON**

Thomas 623

**WANSICK**

Thomas 169 172

**WARD WARDE 54**

Abel 555  
Abner 555  
Andrew 163 692  
Bethuel 1034  
Betsy Bonnell 761  
Catharine 1034  
Christopher 722  
Daniel 555  
David 555  
Ebenezer 555  
Elihu 555  
Elizabeth 1155 1157  
Ezekial 555  
Hubert Herrick 823  
Isaac 555 761  
John 53 54 58 87 117 119 155  
338 396 448 507 521 1152  
1155 1157 1172 1192 1198  
1199  
Joseph 117 555  
Josiah 58 119 555 1152  
Joshua 557 561  
Lawrence 117 119 214 555  
1172 1198  
Marmaduke 169 210  
Mary 1075 1080 1101

**WARD (Continued)**

Nathan 555  
 Nathaniel 54 58 391 392 393  
 555 1155  
 Robert 555  
 Samuel 54 58 1152 1155  
 Sarah 58 1152 1199  
 Thomas 108 1114 1157  
 Timothy 555  
 Uzal 555  
 William 503  
 Zebulon 555

**WARDELL 324**

Arthur S. 1232  
 Eliakim 54 77 155 167 169  
 171 363 391 448 508 697  
 873 1016 1138 1152 1155  
 1157 1232  
 Elizabeth 1232  
 Esther 1232  
 Hester White 873  
 John 540 546 777 1083  
 Joseph 54 60 393 873 1157  
 1232  
 Lydia 1232  
 Lydia Allen 873  
 Lydia Perkins 873 1232  
 Margaret 1232  
 Mary 1232  
 Meribah 1232  
 Patience 1232  
 Thomas 76 873 1232  
 William 76 873 1232

**WARDEN WORDEN****WARDELL**

Eliakim 54  
 John 541

**WARDROPE**

James 338

**WARE WEARE**

Joseph 166 396

**WARLOCK WORLOCK**

John 93 99 208 209 211 531  
 532 536 537 544 758 873  
 1072 1073 1074 1097

**WARNE WEARNE**

George 357 380 550 1087 1093  
 Joseph 396  
 Joshua 550 1091 1102  
 Rebecca Philips 805  
 Samuel 358 380 550 1094 1102  
 Stephen 93 97 338 357 380  
 391 543 545 776 1062 1063  
 1066 1070 1071 1072 1080  
 1081 1084 1087 1090 1091  
 1095 1096 1097 1101 1102  
 1134 1152

Thomas 51 79 93 171 293 338  
 341 347 389 391 393 448  
 545 557 771 805 1068 1069  
 1071 1076 1083 1087 1101  
 1102 1134 1138 1152

**WARNER 166 424**

Abigail 591 612  
 Jane 880  
 P. R. 322  
 Thomas 97  
 William 396 448 880

**WARR 173****WARRELL WARREL****WORRELL**

John 796  
 Joseph 1102

**WARREN**

Ann 1161  
 Esther 1035  
 George 93  
 Isaac 429  
 James 76  
 John 582 838

**WARREN (Continued)**

Richard 218 533 862 999  
 Roxanna 429  
 Thomas 93  
 William 999

**WARRENNE (de)**

Gundred 591  
 William 591

**WARSAU WARSAW**

Richard 396

**WARSEL**

George 55

**WARTING**

Mulford 1036

**WASHBURNE****WASHBORNE 477 596**

Henry 474  
 John 162  
 William 163

**WASHINGTON 382**

Etta Warfield 1232 1235  
 George 383 674 676 843 977  
 1003 1020 1161 1232  
 Lawrence 1003  
 Matilda 1003  
 Nancy Warfield 1232 1235

**WATERHOUSE**

David 402  
 John 1102

**WATERS**

Ethel C. 597 1175  
 Francis 555  
 John 555  
 Mary 1212  
 Thomas F. 29 30

**WATKINS (See Wadkins)**

Benjamin 731 1041  
 Christopher 873  
 David 554

John 56 74 82 99 107 212 351  
 519 523 526 531 758 873  
 874 1071

Joseph 554

Margaret 1041

**WATSON 80 336 345**

Adam 728  
 Alexander 1063 1068 1073  
 1079 1081 1084 1097 1101  
 1102  
 Anna 721  
 Catherine 260  
 Edward 93 99 249 251 260  
 533 595

Eleanor Pearson 785

Elizabeth 721 722 727 851

George 721 728

Isaac 726 727

James 728 1036

John 93 99 123 338 339 356  
 357 380 527 550 574 698  
 721 722 726 727 728 785  
 1058 1077 1081 1090 1102  
 1111

Katherine Harris 249 251

Luke 43 46 47 53 69 80 82

85 86 97 99 101 107 108

153 175 198 207 209 214

315 342 343 344 348 350

387 404 506 507 518 643

659 688 689 690 692 693

699 701 721 725 726 727

728 729 730 752 779 785

788 794 806 812 825 826

843 851 854 872 874 911

984 991 1155 1157 1182

1229 1230

Margaret Smith 727

Marmaduke 738

Mary 727 728 729

**WATSON (Continued)**

Peter 171 293 338 339 465

1183

R. L. 465

Robert 785

Samuel 727

Sarah 721 728 729

Sarah Painter 727 854

Sarah Whitehead 727

Susannah 728

Thomas 30 396 721 724 726

728 785 1084

William 260 725

Winslow C. 32

**WATT**

John 93

**WATTS**

Edith L. 1229

**WAUGHAN (See Vaughan)****WAY WEY**

Francis 109

James 109 780

John 278

Mary Marsh 278

**WAYLAND 484**

Mary 848

**WAYLEN**

James 319

**WAYNES**

John 101

**WEARE WARE**

Nathaniel 85

**WEART**

Sarah 477

**WEATHERBY****WEATHERBEE****WETHERBY**

(Wetherill, correct form)

Thomas 74 93 539

**WEAVER 477**

Elizabeth 601

Thomas 1119

**WEBB**

Abraham 550 1093 1102

Edward 166 396

George 169 357 380

Greenleaf S. 368

Harriet 368

John 776 1089 1093

Joseph 266

Samuel 1199

William 1097

**WEBLEY WEBLY**

Mary Morris 619

Thomas 60

Walter 514 619

**WEBSTER 324 425**

Aaron 260

Anna 277

Benjamin 283

Betsy 277

Catharine 278

Christian 241

Christian Molleson 602

Daniel 70 932 940 961 1220

Elizabeth Shotwell 278 281

Grace 278 281 284

Hannah 260 274 277

Hannah Marsh 278

Isaac 278

John 74 76 85 97 241 283 324

414 551 599 602 636 726

758 766 1093 1100 1102

John C. 324

Joseph 278 281 544 1074

Martha 278

Mary 247 260 274 283 284

Mary Hazeltine 636



# **WEBSTER (Continued)**

Mary Laing 278  
 Mary Shotwell 636  
 Morris 278  
 Moses 260 274  
 Nathan 99 102 323 518 519  
     527 531 532 636 656 766  
     1066 1071 1102 1140 1235  
 Nathaniel 56 59 76 81 82 85  
     86 107 351 355  
 Rachel 260 284  
 Robert 74 97 114 241 381 622  
     627 736 758 766 844 1075  
     1076 1080 1091 1094 1102  
     1133 1235  
 Sarah 241 260 274 278 281  
 Sarah Runyon 627 628  
 Sarah Thorn 278  
 Smith 278  
 Susannah 278 283 284  
 Susannah Cowperthwaite 278  
     281 811 812 1235  
 Susannah Laing 278  
 Thomas 76 77 79 97 106 241  
     355 637 1062 1069 1072  
     1075 1090 1102 1132 1172  
     1235  
 William 99 247 260 274 278  
     281 283 284 533 554 766  
     811 1078 1101 1198 1235

# **WECKEN**

Ernest 476

# **WEED WEEDE 318**

Jonas 692

# **WEEKS WEEKES WICKES**

**WYKES 473**  
 Amy 1006  
 Catharine 248 251 275 737  
 Leonard 76  
 Thomas 164 568  
 Zachariah 1069 1084 1096

# **WEHGAUGH**

Jacob 93

# **WEISS**

M. Charles 573 682

# **WELBE WELBYE 160**

George 159

# **WELCH (See Welsh)**

(Poss. Wells)  
 Emma Finney 1223  
 James 99 1096  
 Margaret 99  
 William 93 122 396 1109 1235

# **WELD**

Hattie Borden 318

# **WELLIN**

Thomas 108

# **WELLING WALLING**

John 558

# **WELLINGTON**

Roger 582

# **WELLMAN (See Wilman)**

# **WELLS WELLES (Confused**

with Welch in early recs.)  
 Abigail Warner 591 612  
 Ann 636 805 1178  
 Carolyn 985  
 Christophorus 998  
 Edward R. 1178  
 Elizabeth 591 612 999  
 James 726  
 Jane 999  
 Joan Allen 1000  
 Joane Cordell 1000  
 John 555 998 999 1000  
 Margaretta 998  
 Marie 999  
 Mary Allen 786

# **WELLS (Continued)**

Philip 122 125 147 156 497  
     548 612 636 656 858 891  
     1105 1111 1112 1113 1114  
     1115 1116 1117 1122 1138  
     1162 1235  
 Rebecca 799  
 Richard 159 998 999 1235  
 Sophia Ann 1043  
 Thomas 591 612 998 999  
 Walter 54  
 William 152 159 478 692 779  
     998 999 1000 1010 1109  
     1115 1235

# **WELSH (See Welch)**

Catherine 370 1058  
 John 337  
 Philip 599 636  
 William 447 536

# **WENDELL 125**

# **WENHAM**

Thomas 1121

# **WENTWORTH 639**

William 76

# **WERNER**

Charles J. 32

# **WERTENBAKER**

T. J. 1238

# **WESCOTT**

Daniel 378

# **WEST 324**

Adrian 1157  
 Ann 566 1016  
 Anna 1152  
 Bartholomew 169 363  
 Hannah 1041  
 Henry 386  
 John 60 122 566 964 1111  
     1152 1231  
 Joseph 60 68 1152 1157  
 Mary 1157  
 Mary Brown 345  
 Robert 54 79 169 172 340 341  
     387 388 389 1155 1157  
 Stephen 54 345 1157  
 Thomas 1041  
 William 54 60 1155 1157

# **WESTBROOK (van)**

Aeltje Van Etten 1235  
 Alchic 1235  
 Anthony Jans 1235  
 Antje Roosa 1235  
 Benjamin 1235  
 Catharine 1191 1235  
 Cornelius 1235  
 Hester Bevier 1235  
 Johannes 1167 1223 1235

# **WETHERLY WETHERLEE**

# **WETHERILL**

Anna 242  
 John 242  
 Thomas 97 242 356 759

# **WEY (Way)**

James 289

# **WEYCOLFE WYCOFT**

# **WICOFF**

Jacob 542  
 Symon 541

# **WEYGANT**

C. H. 135 321 610 687  
 Elizabeth 831

# **WEYMOUTH**

Samuel 591

# **WHANDRICK**

William 68

# **WHARTMAN**

Sarah 211

# **WHARTON WARTON**

Anna 566  
 Edward 167 169 1155 1157  
 Robert 566 1082 1083 1102  
 Sarah 1219

# **WHATLOCKE**

(See Whitlock)  
 Thomas 476

# **WHEAT WHEATE**

Benjamin 396 448

# **WHEATLEY**

Abraham 1025  
 Caleb 558

# **WHEATON**

Sarah 862 1214

# **WHEAVINS**

William 68

# **WHEELER 28**

Alice 1225  
 Caleb 555  
 Eleanor 402  
 Ephriam 555  
 Francis 402  
 Gilbert 93 361 574  
 John 361  
 Joseph 119 378 555 1225  
 Nathaniel 53 117 119 154 555  
     1157  
 Johannis Cornelius 776  
 Lena Decker 1235  
 Orseltie Dircks 1235  
 Solomon 1235  
 Wilhelmus 1235

# **WESTCOTT WESTCOTE**

Daniel 709  
 John 568  
 Rachel Gilman 709

# **WESSELS 116**

Anna Marie 405 583  
 Jochem 419 609  
 Jorris 555  
 Laurens 162  
 Lucas 556 567  
 Warener 152 405 419  
 Wessel 556

# **WESTERVELT 116**

Rulph 821

# **WESTPHALIA**

Johannes 738  
 John 738

# **WESTLAND**

Nathaniel 448

# **WETHERBY (See Weatherby)**

# **WETHERILL WETHERELL**

(Same as Wetherby) 324

Anne 636 998  
 Anne Fearon 636  
 Ann Runyon 628 636  
 Catharine 636  
 Christopher 97 360 396 416  
     503 636 698 796 802  
 Elizabeth 636  
 George 358 381 551 636 998  
     1001 1101  
 Gyles 636  
 Hannah 636  
 Johannes 998  
 John 358 381 383 448 551 582  
     636 998 1082 1101 1102  
 Marie 998 1000 1001  
 Mary 622 636 812  
 Matilda 1001  
 Thomas 97 379 541 543 546  
     622 628 636 736 738 758  
     774 791 826 1082 1083 1089  
     1095 1102 1235  
 Vincent 628 636

**WETHERELL (Continued)**

Wetherby Jacob 777  
 William 381 416 622 636 782  
 Zacharie 998  
 Robert 396 448  
 Samuel 555 568 780  
 S. S. 929  
 Thomas 1225  
 Timothy 582  
 William Ogden 322 677 695  
 696

**WHEELOCK**

Rebecca 812

**WHEELWRIGHT**

John 220 363 364 809

**WHILDEN WHILDEN**

James 383  
 Joseph 396

**WHINSTON**

Caleb 738

**WHITAKER WHITTAKER****WHITACKER WHITACAR****WHITEACRE WHITCHER****WHITTIER 56**

James 162  
 John 72 82 99 519 531 1236  
 Jonathan 732  
 Nathaniel 81  
 Richard 166

**WHITCHER WHITAKER**

Abraham 780  
 John 99 758 836 1074

**WHITCOMB**

R. P. 315

**WHITE (Wyte) 37 59**

Agatha 93 1236  
 Amos 1102  
 Andrew 729 1236  
 Anne Lee 1236  
 Christopher 166 396 448  
 Daniel 1095  
 Demus 53  
 Dennis 97 101 102 103 205  
 344 348 874 1157 1236  
 Eleanor 986  
 Elizabeth 1236  
 Elizabeth Nicholson 682  
 George 396 978  
 George Brakeley 318  
 Hester 873  
 Isaac 594  
 James T. 322  
 Jeremiah 550 1072 1093 1097  
 John 60 93 97 158 159 160  
 344 345 347 391 393 396  
 448 507 543 545 546 564  
 566 582 734 769 874 1072  
 1076 1079 1081 1087 1089  
 1091 1092 1102 1145 1146  
 1152 1173 1211 1220 1236  
 Joseph 166 396 448  
 Kemble 1196  
 Marie 594  
 Mary 99 228 248 250 251 261  
 265 270 274 540 594 619  
 1223 1235 1236  
 Michael 59 93 97 211 261 262  
 274 531 536 594 619 733  
 873 874 1073 1173 1235  
 1236  
 Peter 61 440 543 1095 1172  
 Richard 768 1231  
 Robert 97 103 104 348 874  
 1070 1084 1155 1157 1236  
 Samuel 60 873 1152  
 Thomas 54 216 448 555 874  
 1077 1079 1155 1157  
 William 68 85 125 163 1116  
 1236

**WHITE (Continued)**

William Essay-Robert 53  
 Zephaniah 1102

**WHITEALL WHITEHALL**

James 396

**WHITEFIELD****WHITFIELD**

George 81 114 678  
 William A. 950

**WHITEHALL**

Jacob 393

**WHITEHEAD 62 223 238 242**

244 246 247 258 420 575  
 590 884

Benjamin 377

Daniel 93 108 109 123 152 156

163 164 399 400 457 853

974 1116 1118

David 401 554

Deborah 1034 1049

Elisha 358 380 551

Elizabeth 377 401

Frank 1046

G. M. 1036

Grace 1040

Hugh 998 1000

Isaac 53 58 59 67 87 93 97

101 102 104 151 155 156

342 348 388 393 547 726

728 984 1012 1155 1157

James 68

John 709 1013

Joseph 67 68 731

Katherine Musam 1000

Mary 775 1034 1049

Morgan 998

Moses 1034 1049

Nathaniel 67 68 349 541 731

1083

Richard 554 1034 1049

Samuel 67 68 93 393 696 731

Sarah 726 727

Timothy 49 342 554

William 27 68 81 86 93

William A. 28 32 36 37 70 77

222 247 293 318 336 337

338 371 450 456 505 508

561 574 576 1070 1158

**WHITELAW**

Elizabeth 338

**WHITEMAN WHITMAN 473**

Nathan 124 154

Sarah 124 125

Zachariah S. 315

**WHITLOCK (See Whatlocke)**

162 171

John 54 60 68 1076 1157

Martha 612

Thomas 54 60 87 169 172 983

1157

William 54 212 214 1152 1157

**WHITMORE WHITMORE****WHITEMORE**

Henry 316 710

William H. 321 331 576

**WHITNEY 324 477**

Henry 108 692

John 582

**WHITT**

Micaell 93

William 125

**WHITTEN**

James 166 448

Joseph 541

**WHITTIER WHITAKER**

Abraham 779

John 874

Martha 874

**WHITTOX**

Edward 1118

**WHITSON 473**

Henry 163

Thomas 568

**WIATT WYATT**

Thomas 99

**WICHTER WHITAKER**

John 74

**WICK**

Elizabeth 1228

**WICKENHAM**

William 1009

**WICKERS VICARS**

Sarah 733

**WICKES (See Weekes)**

Stephen 30

**WICOFF WEYCOLFE**

Jacob 1062

Simon 567

**WIELAND WAYLAND**

Carrie 1167

**WIGGIN WIGGANS**

Sarah 586

Stephen 874

Thomas 97 108 586 623

**WIGGLESWORTH****WIGLESWORTH 324**

Anabel 977

W. T. 977

W. G. 977

**WIGHT**

Sarah 843

**WILCOX WILLCOX****WILCOCKS WOOLCOCKS**

Peter 50 342 556 780

Richard 557

Sally 1036

Stephen 50

Thomas 341 387 389 1152

**WILCOXSON**

(See Wilkinson)

John 533

**WILDAY WILDEY**

Richard 162

**WILEMAN**

H. 385

**WILERONSON 261****WILEY**

John 1072

Robert 1102

Thomas 70

**WILHOIT 484****WILKEY**

John 337

**WILKINS**

Edward 59

John 93 531 1152 1237

Thomas 448

William 162

**WILKINSON WILKISON****WILKESON**

Aaron 261 274

Allen 99 260 261 274 357 380

1067

Crowell 261 277 738

Edward 99 112 115 261 262

274 541 551 1079

Hannah 261 277 738

Hannah Crowell 248 251 277

738

Henry 166

James 249 251 261 277 377

357 380 545 738 1066 1075

1098 1102

**WILKINSON (Continued)**

John 99 115 260 261 274 277  
 377 520 521 539 738 1078  
 1079 1088  
 Jonathan 1066  
 Marie 1002  
 Marie Wetherell 1000  
 Mary 99 112 261 277 377 1102  
 Mary Dunham 249 251 277  
 738  
 Moses 260 261 274 277 738  
 Nathan 1066 1102  
 Patience 260 274  
 Rebecca 260 261 274  
 Richard 396  
 Robert 1000  
 Samuel 377  
 Sarah 261 277 738  
 Thomas 248 251 260 274 277  
 357 380 738  
 William 67 166 396

**WILLARD**  
 Simon 584

**WILLET WILLETS**

**WILLIT WILLITTS** 324 473  
 James 383  
 John 448  
 Samuel 67 68 1157  
 Sara 152  
 Thomas 152 162 778 1116

**WILLIAM, the Conqueror** 499  
 948 964 1188 1236

**WILLIAM, III** 109 158

**WILLIAM, of Normandy** 591  
 595

**WILLIAMS** 60 473 484

Abigail 1042  
 Amos 555  
 Barton 347  
 Benjamin 50 1042  
 Daniel 49 342 554 732  
 David 555  
 Ebenezer 261 277 544 554 738  
 Edward 61 1237  
 Elizabeth 401 723 847 878  
 1040 1237  
 Elizabeth Crane 1042  
 Geertje 474  
 Gerrshom 555  
 Gerrshom 555  
 Hannah 281 347 540 800  
 Jan 158  
 Henry 434 1042  
 John 54 68 153 261 277 448  
 554 556 738 878 1036 1101  
 1102 1119 1152 1155 1157  
 1235  
 Jonathan 553  
 Joseph 50 342 393 554 555  
 731 1036 1043 1052  
 Katharine 653  
 Lawrence 567 1040  
 Lewis 201  
 Lydia 1174 1175  
 Mary 1043  
 Mary Brower 1236  
 Matthew 119 555 716  
 Michael 49  
 Miles 342 731  
 Nathaniel 555  
 Paul 115  
 Pieter 158  
 Priscilla 932  
 Reese 545 1102  
 Richard 568  
 Robert 163 568 1106 1225  
 Roelof 804  
 Roger 93 166 430  
 Samuel 393 554 555 878

**WILLIAMS (Continued)**

Samuel Cole 953  
 Sarah 261 277 401 425 653  
 725 738 847 878 957 1042  
 1237  
 Thomas 50 76 122 162 554  
 555 1040 1112 1157  
 Tice 121 122  
 Wickliff 1036  
 William 76 158 163 401 425  
 653 722 725 825 847 878  
 957 1237

**WILLIAMSON**

Daniel 93  
 David 93 539  
 Francis 122 125  
 Garret 116  
 Ira 532  
 Jacobus 541 551  
 John 87 564 775  
 Lawrence 358 362 381 543  
 Mathias 553  
 Nicholas 358 381  
 Robert 514  
 Rynier 109  
 William 93 358 362 380 381  
 543 551 555 736 1095

**WILLINGHAME**

Mary Lawrence 1025  
 William 1025

**WILLIS** 473

David 554  
 George 558  
 Hannah 282 283  
 Isaac 50 554  
 James 383 1042  
 John 50 67 68 393 731  
 Jonathan 1042  
 Joseph 49 342 731 1036 1052  
 Mary 282  
 Mary Woodruff 1042  
 Mehitable 578  
 Nathaniel 283 1042  
 Phoebe Perine 1042  
 Robert 49 283  
 Samuel 50 58 554 615 731  
 Susannah Raddin 1042  
 Thomas 50 554  
 William 68 70 282 283 396

**WILLMAN** 160

Isaac 159 160

**WILLMER**

Edward 731

**WILMOT**

Edward 50  
 Eleanor 583  
 Mary 595  
 Samuel 54

**WILLOCKS WILLOX**

**WILLOKES**

George 51 57 60 93 97 107  
 173 293 334 339 345 347  
 351 379 389 390 391 448  
 537 540 545 564 566 734  
 738 799 826 1062 1063 1064  
 1065 1067 1068 1069 1070  
 1073 1074 1075 1077 1079  
 1081 1082 1083 1084 1087  
 1088 1089 1091 1092 1093  
 1094 1096 1097 1101 1102  
 1134 1136 1141 1142 1145  
 1146 1147 1152 1232  
 James 339 347 1101 1102 1152  
 John 554  
 Peter 554  
 William 554

**WILLS**

Daniel 396 448 698  
 James 396

**WILLS (Continued)**

John 396 448 558  
 Robert 448  
 Samuel 396  
 Thomas 76  
 Wilson 448

**WILSFORD**

John 557

**WILSHERE WILSHIRE**

Elizabeth 1000

**WILSON WILLSON** 80 324

Abigail Bugby 799  
 Abraham 242  
 Alethial 242  
 Alexander 337  
 Anna Moore 278  
 Archibald 358 381  
 Benjamin 377 812  
 Charles 106 358 381 551  
 Claus 74 97 242 758  
 Deliverance Jackson 812  
 Ebenezer 731  
 Edward 152  
 Elizabeth 377  
 Esther Bugby 799  
 Francis 377 584  
 George 1068  
 Gowen 76  
 Hannah 242  
 Hannah Crafts 812  
 Hester 578  
 Hugh 1102  
 Isabel 242  
 James 67 68 242 278 281 357  
 358 380 550 1064 1065 1071  
 1083 1088 1097 1101 1102  
 Jeremiah 278  
 Joanna Moore 278  
 John 54 60 68 97 103 104 109  
 169 171 172 207 208 211  
 242 348 358 381 551 578  
 768 1102 1157  
 Joseph 67 97 728 799 812  
 1097  
 Joshua 242  
 Josiah 1076 1175  
 Margaret 242 1175  
 Martha Laing 281  
 Mary 242  
 Mathew 1102  
 Nathaniel 812  
 Peter 68 97 242  
 Robert 242 1013  
 Samuel 54 58 104 207 242  
 696 1102 1155 1157 1161  
 Sarah 812 1200  
 Stephen 97  
 Thomas 163 1090 1102  
 Walter 564  
 William 338 1094 1102

**WINANS WYNANS** 53

Abraham 554  
 Benjamin 554 594  
 Frederick 1050  
 Isaac 554  
 Jedediah 554  
 John 67 103 348 554 1157  
 1237  
 Jonathan 554  
 Josiah 49 554  
 Rachel 1050  
 Samuel 93 342 349 554  
 Susan 594 1037 1043  
 Susannah Melyn 1237  
 William 50 342 554

**WINANT** 126

John G. 931 978  
 Peter 122



**WINCHEL WINCHELL**Benjamin 555  
Lucretia 825**WINKLER (van)****WINKLE (See Winkler)**Johan 478  
Leonard 1237**WINCOOK**

Benjamin 166

**WINDER**Charles 565  
James 1102  
Margaret 566 1103 1152  
Samuel 60 93 122 356 448 507  
536 543 564 566 734 1103  
1092 1152 1211  
Thomas 564**WINDS WINDES WINES**Barnabas 103  
Stephen 50 547  
William 448**WINDET**

John 954

**WINDHAM**

Robert 166

**WINDSOR**

Thomas 1058

**WINES WYNES (See Winds)**53  
Barnabas 101 102 726 727 779  
780 860 874 1155 1157  
Elizabeth Royce 860 874  
John 726 727  
Joseph 1180  
Sarah 727**WINFIELD (See Wingfield)**George 78 105 106 352 355  
1128 1155 1157  
Richard 1122**WINGATE WINGET****WINGETT**Abigail 874  
Ann 242 874  
Ano 874  
Benjamin 242 874  
Caleb 74 93 97 115 225 242  
379 539 540 541 734 758  
830 874  
Desire Cramer 874  
Edward 777  
Elizabeth 242 874  
George 998  
Hannah 874  
Henry 874  
Hope 242  
Hope Hull 830 874  
Huldah 874  
John 76 97 242 637 638 874  
Joseph 874  
Joshua 85 874  
Kezia Hall 874  
Mary 242 874  
Mary Nutter 874  
Moses 874  
Reuben 242 874  
Sarah 242 874  
Sarah Canney 874  
Sarah Freeman 874  
Thomas 998 1000**WINGFIELD (See Winfield)**55 486 740  
George 59 74 97 636 656 758  
1092

John M. 478

**WINKFIELD (See Winfield)**George 71 89 105 212 352  
John 505**WINKLER WINCKLER**(van)  
Arnold Wilhelm 875  
Johannes 797 868 964**WINKLEY**

Samuel 76

**WINNE WYNNE**Ambrose 123  
Edward 608  
Elizabeth 97  
Peter 555**WINSLOW**Edward 189 533 866 1223  
Kenelm 503**WINSMORE**

William 779

**WINTER (See Grabum or Graybaum; Ayers, or "Hoits," for perversion)**Andrew 875  
Catharine 875  
Christopher 875  
Hannah 875 1207  
Hester 256 268 875  
James 875  
Joane 1000  
John 814 875  
Joseph 1092  
Josiah 268 532 533 875  
Joshua 875  
Margaret 214 256 268 519  
875 1237  
Margaret Cromwell 813  
Obadiah 77 89 93 97 98 99  
208 214 256 268 519 531  
532 533 813 826 875 1072  
1237

William 67 68 875

**WINTERTON**

Thomas 169 387

**WINTHERTON**

Thomas 448

**WINTHROP 316 417 578**John 83 1010 1174  
Mary 1174  
Sarah 1174**WIOT WYATT**

Bartholomew 396

**WISE**

John 965

**WISEMAN**

Alice 813

**WISER**

Christopher 1078

**WITCHER WHITAKER**

John 111 208

**WITE (See White)**

William 67

**WITHAM**Ann 632  
Robert 632  
Susanna 632**WITHER WHITAKER**

John 107 351 1140

**WITHERLY**(See Wetherill)  
John 782**WITHERSPOON**Grizel 338  
John 983 1064 1082**WITHINBROOK**

Thomas 646 650

**WITKER (See Whitaker)**

John 56

**WITTMAYER 418 615**  
Alfred V. 315 478**WITSCARD**

Jonathan 361

**WOACER**

Thomas 561

**WODE**

George 160

**WOERKER**

Elois 635

**WOGLOM WOGLUM****WOGLIM (van)**Geritise 122  
Jan 124  
John 122 124  
Peter 126**WOLF WOLFE 80 175 198**Claud 97  
Clause 242  
Ernest Daniel 937  
Margaretta 242  
Nicholas 74 97 242 758  
Thomas 361**WOLFORD**

Thomas 76

**WOLGAST**

Otto 726

**WOLLAGE WOOLEGE**(See Worledge)  
John 114**WOLLEGAS**

John 1178

**WOLLEN**

George 93

**WOLLEY WOOLLEY**

John 67

**WOLLSON**

George 558

**WOLPERTSON**

Peter 1163

**WOLVERSON****WOOLURSON**

Peter 102 104 348

**WOLVERTON**Charles 820  
Mary Drake 820  
Roger 561**WOOD**Abigail 603 1037 1051  
Amos T. 1043 1051  
Anna 1037 1043 1051  
Ann Money (Monet) 615  
Burtis K. 1043  
Caleb 568  
Charles Dodd 1037 1043 1051  
Christopher 50 349 555  
Cornelius 242  
Daniel 122  
David 1037 1043  
Duffy 1037 1043 1051  
Edmond 163 164 399  
Elizabeth 371 1138  
Elizabeth Dunham 226  
Esther 97 228 229 837 866  
1223  
George 109  
Grace 261 274  
Henry 396 448  
Jacob 1036  
Jeremiah 163 164 994 1037  
1043  
Jesse 1036  
John 99 108 109 115 152 169  
215 249 251 261 361 371  
372 396 448 1103  
John J. 1037 1051

**WOOD (Continued)**

Jonas 53 58 68 74 93 99 101  
102 103 108 111 119 155  
156 163 164 210 213 226  
348 399 448 520 521 557  
568 691 693 732 733 735  
758 875 1005 1058 1138  
1152 1157

Joseph 50 551 1173  
Margaret 1037 1051  
Mary 1036 1051  
Mary Avery 1037  
Mary E. 1043  
Phebe 371 372 1043  
Rachel 242 1036  
Rebecca 871  
Richard 242 448 1114  
Samuel 58 554 568  
Sarah 261 274  
Sarah Dane 1041  
Sarah G. 1043 1051  
Silas 475  
Stephen 181 1041  
Terry 163  
Thomas 698 796  
Thwait 691  
Timothy 164  
Violetta 1037 1043 1051  
William 67 68 99 261 274 448  
557 736 780 1242  
William T. 1037 1043 1051

**WOODBIDGE 455 457 581**

Benjamin 578  
Elizabeth 76  
John 72 83 84 85 86 99 151  
184 243 324 400 433 441  
513 514 518 519 520 532  
577 583 810 1173  
Mary 810  
Mehitable Wylls (Willis) 578  
Mercy Dudley 442  
Ruth 376 442 578  
Thomas 810  
Timothy 376 401 442 578

**WOODEN WODEN**

**WOODING WORDEN 200**

Andrew 55 59 67 74 76 78  
89 93 97 105 106 225 227  
229 241 242 243 352 355  
526 537 602 758 809 823  
837 875 876 1103 1128 1132  
1155 1157 1176  
Benjamin 97 242 358 380 551  
876 1178  
Daniel 242 876  
Deliverance 241 602 876 1176  
Elizabeth 241 242 243 602 876  
1176  
Elizabeth Fitzrandolph 227  
229 823 837 875 876  
Hannah 875  
Hope 241 876  
John 875 876  
Jonas 97  
Josiah 67 93 97 228 229 241  
242 541 809 876  
Martha 226 229 242 549 603  
875 876  
Martha Martin 228 229 809  
876  
Mary 242 875 876  
Mary Dunham 226 229 603  
876  
Mercy 241 243 876  
Peter 74 79 93 97 106 226  
229 242 358 380 603 758  
875 876 1096  
Rhoda 242 876  
Richard 243

**WOODEN (Continued)**

Samuel 875  
Sarah 875

**WOODHOUSE**

Anthony 396  
Samuel 396

**WOODHULL**

Deborah 997

**WOODING (See Wooden)**

Jonas 115  
Josias 379 539 734  
Peter 1034  
Rachel 1034

**WOODNULT WOODNUT**

Richard 166

**WOODNUTT**

Richard 448

**WOODROSE**

Thomas 396

**WOODROW**

Simeon 1103

**WOODRUFF 324**

Abigail 1038  
Abner 554  
Abraham 554  
Alice M. 1043  
Benjamin 68 731 1041  
Caleb 731 1036 1096  
Cooper 50 554  
Cornelius 1042  
Daniel 50 554 1041  
David 49 50 93 393 554 731  
1042  
Elias 1042  
Elijah 761 1036  
Eliza 1036  
Elizabeth 816 1041  
Ezekiah 554  
Ezekial 554  
Francis E. 319  
Hannah 1034 1036  
Hezekiah 1039  
Ichabod 1041  
Isaac 50 553 554 1042  
Jacob 49 554  
Jennet 401

John 50 53 58 68 77 87 101  
102 103 151 159 348 393  
448 520 521 554 556 721  
731 816 1036 1152 1157  
John H. 1043  
Jonathan 401 554 556 733  
1036 1052  
Joseph 48 49 50 93 342 393  
396 554 731  
Josiah 554 1041  
Mary 1042  
Mary Bonnell 761  
Mary Johnes 1042  
Mary Little 1042  
Mary Osborn 1042  
Moses 49 1041  
Nabby 1036  
Nathaniel 49 554  
Noah 1041  
Patience 1041  
Phebe 1041  
Puah Ely 1042  
Rebecca Marry 1042  
Richard Stites 1036  
Robert 554  
Saba Clark 1042  
Samuel 49 448 554 556 732  
Sarah 1042  
Stephen 1034 1036 1038  
Thomas 50 77 166 396 554  
731 1042  
Timothy 50 547 554 731  
William 50

**WOODWARD 405**

Andrew 97  
Anthony 68 448  
E. M. 27  
Frances 806  
John 698  
Lambert 109  
Nathaniel 109  
Richard 582

**WOOLCOCKS WOLCOTS**

(See Wilcox)  
Feeba 1039  
Lucy 1042  
Peter 1039

**WOOLCOTT**

Samuel 1155 1157

**WOOLEGE WORLEDGE**

**WOOLEGE WOOLIDGE**

Ann LeFevre 852  
Hepsibah Hull 832  
Hiphzibith 367 371  
Joan 155  
John 358 366 367 371 381  
832 852 865 873

**WOOLEN**

Elizabeth 242  
Daniel 242  
Mary 242

**WOOLEVER**

Jacob 825

**WOOLEY WOOLLEY**

**WOOLLY**

Charles 1064 1097  
Edward 61 169  
Eliza 1036  
John 68 1152  
Lydia 400  
Robert 67 68 393 731

**WOOLIDGE (See Woolledge)**

Hepsibeth 1076  
John 1097

**WOOLMAN 87**

Archelaus 85  
Edward 85 442  
John 76 796

**WOOLSEY**

George 108 558 561

**WOOLSTON**

John 396 448  
Samuel 1104  
Susannah 1103  
Wooley 396

**WOOLVERSON**

WOLVERSON  
Peter 101

**WOORTON**

Joan Beamond 1000  
William 1000

**WOOTHEN**

John 541

**WORDEN WOODEN**

Andrew 71  
Peter 598

**WORDSLEY**

William 1058

**WORKE**

James 545

**WORLEDGE WORLIDGE**

**WOOLEGE WOLLIGE**

(See Woolegge)  
Ann LeFevre 876  
Hiphzibith Hull 877  
Joan 877  
John 93 166 360 396 448 594  
802 876

**WORLEDGE (Continued)**

Joseph 876  
Philip 876  
Sarah 876  
Thomas 876

**WORLOCK WARLOCK**

John 74 89 97

**WORMALL**

Hester 181

**WORTH 60**

Anna 242  
Anne 720 877  
Benjamin 242 261 262 274 877  
Desire 261 274 877  
Elizabeth 242 261 274 720 877  
Freeman 713  
Giles 545 713 720 877  
James 358 381 551 720 877 1103  
Jane 261 262 274  
Jane Giles 622 713 719 720 771 877  
John 59 67 93 97 115 249 251 261 262 274 344 349 350 379 448 541 623 637 719 720 734 755 771 877 1073 1082 1095 1096 1101  
Jonathan 1103

Joseph 59 74 79 93 97 99 166 227 229 242 261 274 538 540 543 557 623 637 713 719 720 758 771 877 1071 1097 1199

Judith 97 261 274 1096

Judith Giles 637 720 771 877

Lionel 877

Mary 242 261 262 274 877

Mary Pike 247 637 720 754 877

Morris 45 60 1155 1157

Providence 720 877

Prudence 242

Richard 56 72 74 80 85 89

93 97 99 107 247 261 262

274 351 514 515 519 523

527 528 531 536 537 544

567 637 720 754 555 771

1063 1070 1096 1103 1139

Robert 1103

Samuel 358 381 551 720 877

Sarah 242 720 877

Sarah Giles 227 229 623 719

720 771 877

Thankful 261 262 877

Ursula 877

William 54 60 97 155 261 358

378 381 551 637 720 877

1072 1155 1157

**WORTHINGTON**

Ephraim 597

**WORTHLEY WORTHLY**

Elizabeth Hanse 1184

John 60 1157

Kohn 54

William 1155

**WORTHMAN**

Peter 545

**WORTMAN 116**

Andrias 567

John 567 1097

**WOSTE**

Polly Smith 1223

Richard 1223

**WOTMAN WORTMAN**

John 93 539 540

**WREN**

Ann Brotherton 278 281

Peter 278 281

**WRIGHT (Freq. "Rite") 364**

473 508

Abigail Crispen 812

Abner 261 274 878

Alexander 1082

Alice 412 877

Alse 688 877

Anne 261 274 630 877 878

Anthony 877

Benjamin 738

Charles 357 380 551 590 1084

David 261 275 377 878

Deborah Ann 1031

Edward 532

Elizabeth 261 541 878 1175

Elizabeth Fretwell 878

Francis 93 537

Fretwell 878

George 541 1010

George Henry 1204

Hannah 261 274 878

Henry 1175

Jacob 50

Jane 1034

Jeremiah 261 274 878

John 97 448 738 812

Jonathan 162 448 738 878

1010 1116

Joseph 390 878

Josiah 1192

Joshua 396 448 738 878

Marah 261

Margaret 1101

Martha 541

Martha E. 1207

Martha Ellen Monnett 1204

Mary 97 250 251 270 274 275

541 618 746 749 878

Moses 261 275 878

Nathan 261 274 878

Nicholas 877

Obadiah 1074 1079

Peter 412 877 1175

R. 396

Rebecca 377

Richard 99 219 261 274 275

357 380 377 533 551 587

737 790 878 1034 1097

Robert 71 74 79 93 97 105

112 122 125 261 274 379

532 537 538 539 544 618

630 732 733 746 749 758

815 878 1067 1094 1097

1101 1114 1141

Ruth 377

Samuel 448

Sarah 261 274 275 283 878

Sarah Bloomfield 541

Savage 1034

Thomas 60 169 172 396 448

698 878

Westeral 1036

William 59 79 93 97 538 543

1081 1101 1152

**WRIT WRIGHT**

Francis 93

Robert 125

**WROTH**

Lawrence C. 894

**WROTTELEY**

Dorothy 1006

Walter 1006

**WYATT WIATT**

Bartholomew 166 448

**WYCKES WYKES**

(See Weekes)

**WYCKOFF WEYCOFF**

Art 551

Cornelius 97 551 712 1103

Jacob 768 1092

Jacobus 1103

John 768

Nickolas 736

Peter 1103

Symon 712

William F. 411

**WYNCOOP**

Peter 152

**WYER**

Peter 785

**WYMAN**

Thomas B. 32

**WYNANS WYNNS**

John 53 102 213

**WYNANTS WYNNS**

Peter 1122

**WYNER WYNNS**

Barnibie 59

John 58

**WYNES WYNNS**

Barnaby 53 348

**WYNKOOP**

Johannes 793

Judeth Bloetgoet 793

**WYNNS WINNE**

Jonathan 727

Peter 778

Thomas 726

**WURTS**

John S. 1188

**Y****YARD**

Joseph 448

William 557 698 1058

**YARNALL**

Francis 1091

**YATES YEATS YEATES 576**

577

Francis 163 399

Jasper 726 879

John 419 428 879 1012

Mary 97 225 419 438 619 879

991 1011 1012

Thomas 93 97 276 536 539

540 541 542 543 546 359

738 774 775 879 1019

William 97 155 162 358 381

1154

**YEARANCE 57****YEATS YEATES (See Yates)****YEO YOE**

John 779 1237

Somilia 1237

Thomas 1237

**YEOMANS**

Samuel 554 556

**YONGE**

Walter 290 291 332

**YORK YORKE 219 455 457**

Benjamin 76 442 637 638 718

Duke of 160 175 198 346 359

384 385 386 389 396 410

506 507

Elizabeth 442 805

Grace 76 442 707

James 345 359 384 385 386

389 396 410

John 442 718 751 785



**YORK (Continued)**

Mary 93 99  
Mehitable 93 99 242  
Mehitable Gannett 442 607  
Rachel 69 76 442 610 616 744  
805 830  
Richard 69 76 442 610 638  
718 740 741 805 830 1172  
Robert 505  
Ruth 242  
Samuel 69 74 76 93 99 242  
442 607 638 718 758 775  
Thomas 77 166

**YORSON**

Hendrick 821

**YOST**

Cornelia 1204

**YOULE (See Soule)**

Sarah 251

**YOUMAN**

John 1040

**YOUNG**

Brigham 1182  
Christopher 101 102 205

**YOUNG (Continued)**

George 338 716 724 725 726  
779 1162  
Henry 382 448  
Jacob 726  
John 153 206 402 555 779  
Jonathan 555  
Joseph 779  
Lucy Bigelow 1182  
Mary 93  
Morris 1155  
Peter 564  
Philip 551  
Robert 58 119 338 555  
Stephen 152 555  
Susa 1182  
Thomas 53 101 102 103 122  
125 348 1106 1109 1152  
1157 1171  
William 339 346 726 1103  
1146 1232

**YOUNGBLOOD**

Andrew 152

**Z**

**ZABRISKIE ZABRISKY**  
**ZOBIRSCO SABERESCO**  
**SUBBERSO SABRISCO**  
**JABROWSKY 57**  
Albert 1152 1157  
Casparius 555  
Phillip 736

**ZAHN**

Otto J. (Mrs.) 909

**ZANE**

Robert 396 448

**ZEWEL ZEVEL**

(Poss. Jewell)  
Peter 690 983

**ZOUCH 478 486**

Johan 505  
John 505 604 637

**ZURICH**

Orell Fussli Verlag 32

**ZURISH**

English 93

**ZUTPHEN SUTFIN**

John 1157

**NEW JERSEY: "NOVA CAESARIA"  
EAST NEW JERSEY and  
WEST NEW JERSEY**

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 43 et seq.; pp. 45, 51, 64, 69 et seq., and 81.) (PART SIX, pp. 981-2.)

In the title of this REFERENCE SERIES, this author has invariably clung, tenaciously, to the above historical and geographical significations, which are technically correct, though the vernacular, at early and later periods, shortened the derivations to "East Jersey" and "West Jersey," neither being accurate.—O. E. M.

One of the finest men, generously welcoming the work of this author and giving his aid, where possible, has been that able and loyal New Jerseyman, Mr. William H. Richardson, of Jersey City, (vide, post, BIB., this PART, p. ind.), Department Local History, historian, lecturer and radio programist, who has certain definite ideas about early New Jersey history, and, particularly, the Nicolls regime, whom he looks upon as a usurper and land grabber, attempting to take from the early residents their sovereign rights, for the benefit of the Colony of New York, and, of course, he cannot abide some of the historical records and events, apparently giving to the latter state, many things which did not rightly belong. His vigorous challenge of this portion of New Jersey history, as claimed by partisans of the New York dictatorship, and his urge that not only was New Jersey deprived of rights and territory, belonging to her, the Nicolls land grants were spurious and usurpative, causing endless confusion and confiscatory to the settlers holding on other, legal titles. This he does with great force and eloquence, and his contributions to this phase are important and noteworthy.

In the BIB., (above), his many articles and publications have been noted, and he must needs take his place of importance relative to New Jersey history, and, especially, that of his own environment, Jersey City.

"I have organized the 1828 map of Thomas Gordon, along with the 27pp. pamphlet Bill of New Jersey against New York, presented in the

Supreme Court of the United States, between 1829 and 1833, (indexed in Peters 3, 5, 6). The original pamphlet and a copy of this map are in the N. J. State Library.

The greatest lawyers, scholars, statesmen, in New Jersey, prepared that Bill for the scrutiny of the most meticulous character in all the history of American jurisprudence, Chief Justice John Marshall. In it they gave the complete story of every conveyance of the area of New Jersey, commencing with the King's grant to the Duke of York of March 12, 1664, and then the Duke's deed of New Jersey, June 23-24; the conveyancing pedigree of New Jersey from its erection, is pursued unbrokenly down to the Fourth of July, 1776.

There is not a skip or a break in the precision of nomenclature of New Jersey, East New Jersey and West New Jersey, and the reunion as New Jersey in 1702." Again:

Then RICHARDSON followed with monographs and radio talks, entitled "New Jersey in America"; "New Jersey Proprietors vs. New York Landgrabbers"; "New Jersey vs. the New York Pretender Andros"; "East New Jersey: More of Its New York Usurpers"; "West New Jersey: A Quaker Elysium"; "New Jersey vs. New York Border Ruffians, 1769"; "Old Jersey and New Jersey in 1650." Certain newspaper articles, revolving around New Jersey Chronology, and Cornelis Van Vorst and His Children, "first permanent white settlers of New Jersey," (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1157).

"The deed of release and lease from the Duke of York to Lord John Berkeley and Sir George Carteret, dated June 23-24, 1664, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 45). We believe that instrument is the certificate of historic, legal official birthday of New Jersey, whether any proprietary governor was in Elizabeth to celebrate it or not.

That was 64 days before the usurper Nicolls began his dirty work of giving away property he did not own, and entirely outside of his instructions, a procedure that did nothing but raise hell for New Jersey, not only in Colonial Days, but up to the present moment."—RICHARDSON.

FIRST SETTLERS  
OF  
YE PLANTATIONS  
OF  
PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE  
OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY

1664-1714

*A Period of Fifty Years*

PART SEVEN

BY

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE

---

FOREWORD

(Supplementing what has already been presented.)

The ORIGINAL PLAN of this REFERENCE SERIES, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1253-1255), contemplated a less voluminous, slightly pretentious and more generalizing, genealogical history of this "COLONIZATION CENTER," (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 893), of OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY. But, it has grown with the intriguing factors, ever present to guide and control, and in response to the insistent demands of correspondence and supporting queries.

The favorite wish of the editor has always been to reach that paging, where, felicitously, he might employ the direct standard form of compilation, which SHERWOOD, in his humorous review, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1271), "pleasure of contemplating a reasonably water-tight (as to proof), connected account of a family spreading over generations." That was the desideratum, fondly hoped for, but FIRST SETTLERS was to be attached to "Fifty Years"; it has stretched, by reference and informative genealogy, beyond that period. With the historical foundations and recordal facts exhibited, the compilation of genealogy itself has broadened, and the "generation, upon generation," complete presentation, is not possible, to this point, and, yet, the author does not abandon his first purpose and still clings to the dream of perfection, which shall meet the expectations of SHERWOOD and other good friends.

With the offering of the complete indexes, which have now run to more than 146 pages of closely printed matter, as the preceding SUBJECT and PLACE INDEX and PERSONAL and SURNAME INDEX show, there has been a further extension of matter and substance, that illustrates the crowding of data and diversion of both the previous plan and ambition of the writer. With every regret that this has pressed the desired genealogical tables, further into the future, the author is perfectly well satisfied that he has preserved forever historical elementals, indispensable coordinations and connecting features of JERSEY GENEALOGY, together with those certain bases for any student, searcher and enthusiast, who cannot afford to surrender his application to serious work, with this REFERENCE SERIES before him. The reward for factual interpretation is there, inescapably and authoritatively.

The writer is also happy in achieving more than the mere factors of the objective, as indicated in the SCOPE, (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 35 et seq.), for he has recovered for better and more skilled work, in the future, the great area of study and pursuit, of "lost peoples," by the surname variation route, the damages done, irretrievably in French patronymic corruption, and the families and generations, moving southward and westward, from New Jersey origins, the most fertile field of new genealogical discovery and exploration. This crowns the whole with a satisfaction that equals a triumph of unusual degree.

Again, the writer, makes no apology for the many references to MONNET, as it is the best type of this surname variation and submerged genealogy, thus brought to light, again, and which will illustrate to those interested in other similar surname losses, what has happened by the hand of the careless historian and incompetent genealogist, in the past.

PART SEVEN will, therefore, continue, as in previous form of presentation, more or less of record, history and genealogy, until that blessed day, when full fruition can come to the high, altruistic purpose of this editor.—O. E. M.

A  
Brief Description  
OF  
NEW-YORK:  
Formerly Called  
New-Netherlands.

With the Places thereunto Adjoyning:

Together with the  
Manner of its Scituation, Fertility of the Soyle,  
Healthfulness of the Climate, and the  
Commodities thence produced.

ALSO

Some Directions and Advice to such as shall go  
thither: An Account of what Commodities they shall  
take with them; The Profit and Pleasure that  
may accrew to them thereby.

LIKEWISE

A Brief RELATION of the Customs of the  
Indians there.

---

By DANIEL DENTON.

---

LONDON,

Printed for John Hinchey at the first Shop in Paper-Head-Alley in  
Cornhill at the three Bibles, and William Bradley at the three Bibles  
in the Minories, 1670.



"C. My. New W Yorke—Coll.<sup>o</sup> ABRAHAM DE PEYSTER of the said C. My. merchant—Complaines against Francois Tyrens and Valentine Cruger, both of the C. My. of London, merchants, in a plea of Tresspasse upon the Case Cr. and thereupon the said Coll.<sup>o</sup> ABRAHAM DE PEYSTER by JAMES EMOTT, his Attorney saith that whereas according to the Custome of Merchants there has been for Several yeares last past Sundry dealings adventures transactions and other matters and things by intercourse of trade and trafficke had held used and promised between the said Coll.<sup>o</sup> ABRAHAM DE PEYSTER, and the Said Francois Tyrens, and Valentine Cruger during the tyme that they the said Francois and Valentine have been in Cruger, and that between the C. My. of London and the same C. My. of New Yorke by the dealings, adventures and transactions and other matters and Things between the said Francois and Valentine becoming thereby indebted to the said Coll.<sup>o</sup> ABRAHAM DE PEYSTER in the Sume of One Thousand and Forty three pounds Eighteen shill- etc. \* \* \*

ings and five pence farthings Curant monies of New Yorke being the ballance of an accompt," etc. \* \* \* (Remainder of document not translated, but given in part by illustration on the current page.) 1697.

"Under the Earl of Bellomont—(N. Y.). 1698, March. Writ of Error. FRANCIS TYRENS and VALENTINE CRUGER, of the city of London, appellants, and ABRAHAM DE PEYSTER, respondents." (English Manuscripts, Cal. of N. Y. Hist., 1664-1776, p. 261.)

WILL OF OUZEL VAN SWIETON—"I give to my much esteemed friend Mr. VALENTINE CRUGER, of London, merchant, all estate of houses, lands, goods, etc., and make him my sole executor,," EDWARD ANTHILL (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 406), et al., administrators in trust, for VALENTINE CRUGER, "as the said Ouzel Van Swieton has no relatives in this Province." (N. Y. HIST. COLL., 1892, Wills, Vol. I, p. 350).

1697

Amo 1697 the 11th of June

Chas. Now of Pitt. Abraham de Peyster of the said C. My. of London, merchant, complaines against Francois Tyrens and Valentine Cruger, both of the C. My. of London, merchants, in a plea of Tresspasse upon the Case Cr. and thereupon the said Coll.<sup>o</sup> ABRAHAM DE PEYSTER by JAMES EMOTT, his Attorney saith that whereas according to the Custome of Merchants there has been for Several yeares last past Sundry dealings adventures transactions and other matters and things by intercourse of trade and trafficke had held used and promised between the said Coll.<sup>o</sup> ABRAHAM DE PEYSTER, and the Said Francois Tyrens, and Valentine Cruger during the tyme that they the said Francois and Valentine have been in Cruger, and that between the C. My. of London and the same C. My. of New Yorke by the dealings, adventures and transactions and other matters and Things between the said Francois and Valentine becoming thereby indebted to the said Coll.<sup>o</sup> ABRAHAM DE PEYSTER in the Sume of One Thousand and Forty three pounds Eighteen shill- etc. \* \* \*

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 948, et seq.)

## A

## AGE

"In Greece and Rome twenty-five was full age for both sexes, but a greater age was requisite for the holding of certain offices: e. g. thirty for tribunes; forty-three for consuls. In England the minority of a male terminates at twenty-one, and of a female in some cases, as that of a queen, at eighteen. In 1547, the majority of Edward VI was, by the will of his father, fixed at eighteen years; previously to completing which age, his father, Henry VIII, had assumed the reins of government, in 1509. A male of twelve may take the oath of allegiance; at fourteen he may consent to a marriage, or choose a guardian; at seventeen he may be an executor, and at twenty-one he is of age; but according to the Statute of Wills, 7 Will. IV & I Vict. c. 26, 1837, no will made by any person under the age of twenty-one years shall be valid. A female at twelve may consent to a marriage, at fourteen she may choose a guardian and at twenty-one she is of age."

(HAYDN, p. 21.)

## ALBANS, (ST.)

"(Hertfordshire), near the Roman Verulam, derived its name from Alban the British proto-martyr, said to have been beheaded during the persecution by Diocletian, 23 June, 286. A stately monastery to his memory was erected about 795, by Offa, king of Mercia, who granted it many privileges. Its superior sat as premier abbot in parliament till the dissolution in 1539. \* \* \* Verulam was built on the site of the capital of Cassivelaunus, taken by Julius Caesar, 54 B.C. It was retaken after much slaughter by Boadicea or Boudicca, queen of the Iceni, A.D. 61."

(HAYDN, p. 26.)

ALBUM  
GEO-  
GRAPHIQUE

(Orig.) THEATRE GEOGRAPHIQUE DU ROYAUME DE FRANCE, M.D.C. XXII, (1622), A Paris, "Chez la veufue JEAN LE CLERC," "Avec Privilege du Roi." Dedicated to Le MARQUIS DE CALIGNY, re ville de La Rochelle, (Ancienne Poitou), with over sixty maps of the provinces and cities of France, inc. the latter—a gorgeous collection, and never before in a catalogue, (owned by the writer) and showing many geog. places, ill. of Fr. surnames, (discussed in this REF. SER.—O. E. M.). Spain, Italy and England are presented, of the period. Parts of Germany, as well.

ALGER, or  
AUGUR,  
(as orig.)

Family History and Genealogy of the Descendants of ROBERT AUGUR of New Haven Colony. (Compiled by Edwin A. Augur, Middletown, Conn., 1904.)

The only criticism is the attempt to set up English origins, by the old simple s. p. m. j. s. \* \* \* for elimination, and to prove pedigree, and the ignoring of the plain N. H. origins, etc.

A SHORT  
ACCOUNT

"A SHORT ACCOUNT of the FIRST SETTLEMENT of the PROVINCES of VIRGINIA, MARYLAND, NEW YORK, NEW JERSEY, and PENNSYLVANIA, by the English. A MAP of MARYLAND, according to the Bounds mentioned in the Charter, and also of the adjacent Country, Anno 1630." This is invaluable. A reprint in fine format and book excellence of the original, (numbered, limited edition, of which the writer possesses No. 298).

AMERICAN  
GEO-  
GRAPHICAL  
SOCIETY

Address: Broadway at 156th Street, New York, (June, 1922). Its fine Monograph (reprint) of "A SHORT ACCOUNT," etc., (q. v.), without which no American historian can afford to do his work.

AMERICAN  
REGISTER

THE AMERICAN HISTORICAL REGISTER, Genealogy, Biography, History and heraldry, (ambitious—but excelling many modern diverse attempts), pub. as a monthly, before 1895, at Philadelphia, Charles H. Browning of Amer. Hist. Ass'n, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 993), who preserved in this journal much of Amer. Hist. & Gen.

BOWNE of New Jersey, (Sept., 1895, pp. 37 et seq.).

First Penna. Reg't of Foot, Rev. War, (pp. 42 et seq.), Fourth Company.

Hist. Patriotic-Hereditary Societies of the U. S.

WELL DONE, against the expensive printing, embellished, and abortive efforts of modern commercial endeavors.

## ARMORIAL

THE REGAL ARMORIE OF GREAT BRITAIN, from the time of the Ancient Britons to the Reign of Her Majesty, Queen Victoria, by Alexander Brunet, (London, 1839). This gives the Institution of Chivalry and the Origin of Emblamatic Insignia.

While the latter is very old, even Julius Caesar's name originating in the sign of the elephant, HERALDRY as such, in formal array, was instituted about the Second Crusade, 1142-1150, and the French first set up the "herault," or herald, from which the name came, and the horn or blazon, which he carried, gave



**ARMORIAL  
BEARINGS**

the name to BLAZONRY, first employed, as such, by the French.

"Became hereditary in families at the close of the 12th century. They were employed by the Crusaders, 1100. The lines to denote colours in arms, by their direction or intersection, were invented by Columbiere in 1639. The armorial bearings of the English sovereigns are given under the article England. Armorial bearings were taxed in 1798, and again in 1808. \* \* \* Sir Bernard Burke's 'General Armory,' 1883, contains the arms of above 66,000 British families, etc."

(HAYDN, p. 56.)

**ARTEMIS (IA)**

"Artemis, a Greek goddess; called by the Romans, Diana, which see."

(HAYDN, p. 60.)

**ASSEMBLY,  
N. J.**

FIRST ASSEMBLY OF N. J. (MONMOUTH, COURTS AND LAWYERS, pp. 14 and 15.)

"The first legislature of New Jersey convened at Portland Point, in the Highlands of Navesink, in June, 1667. It was composed of deputies from Middletown and Shrewsbury, and met under authority conferred by the Nicolls Patent, nearly a year before Governor Carteret, his Council, and the representatives of other towns of the Province, assembled at Elizabethtown. This Assembly of the Monmouth Settlers continued to meet at Portland Point, as a body distinct from, and independent of, the proprietor's government, for some years," etc. (Same in ante, PART TWO, p. 171.)

James Bowne in same record as "James Bound," (sic, vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 402). To the reflection of the Society and Registrar, this has been ruled as not qualifying in Soc. of Col. Wars, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 547), (foll. other refs.)—O. E. M.

**B****BAPTISTS**

HIST. OF. IN NEW JERSEY, by Thomas S. Griffiths, (Hightstown, N. J., 1904), Piscataway and Scotch Plains, (p. 252).

"Many of the settlers in the locality of Piscataway were from Piscataway river dividing the provinces of Maine and New Hampshire and then called their Jersey home by that of their New England home. Linking this the memories of persecution and of escape from bondage and of freedom. The colonists were usually Baptists and, presumably, had been identified with a Baptist church before their coming to New Jersey. Piscataway and Baptists are synonymous,"

**BATTLE-  
ABBEY**

etc. Hugh Dunn, 1666; John Drake, 1669-70; Rev. Thomas Killingsworth, 1686 and Pastor Benjamin Stelle wrote a hist. of the church in 1746; Rev. John Dunham, 1682.

"Sussex, founded by William I, 1067, on the plain where the battle of Hastings was fought, 14 Oct. 1066. It was dedicated to St. Martin, and given to Benedictine monks, who were to pray for the souls of the slain. The original name of the plain was Hetheland; see Hastings. After the battle of Hastings, a list was taken of William's chiefs, amounting to 629, and called the 'BATTEL-ROLL'; and among these chiefs the lands and titles of the followers of the defeated Harold were distributed, 'The Roll of Battle Abbey,' edited by the duchess of Cleveland, was published with notes, etc., in 1889."

(HAYDN, p. 100.)

SEE LA ROCHELLE.

**BERNON,  
GABRIEL****BIBLIO-  
GRAPHICAL  
NOTES AND  
QUERIES**

A quarterly sheet commencing with No. 1, January, 1935, and to consist of biographical questions and answers by subscribers.

(George Bates, 5A Shepherd House, Shepherd Street, London, W. 1)

**BLAZONRY**

"Bearing coats-of-arms was introduced and became hereditary in France and England about 1192, owing to the knights painting their banners with different figures, thereby to distinguish them in the crusades. Dugdale."

(HAYDN, p. 129.)

**BONHAM**

"BONS HOMMES, hermits of simple and gentle lives, appeared in France about 1257; in England about 1283. The prior of the order was called le bon homme by Louis VI."

(HAYDN, p. 126.)

This demon, in ALBUM GEOGRAPHIQUE, Map of PARIS, showing plainly, suburb, "Les bons homes," i. e., BONHAM, or Anglized, as GOODMAN, who are kin, by origin.

**BOOK-PLATE**

THE BOOKPLATE ASSOCIATION INTERNATIONAL, (Los Angeles, California, O. E. M., President, again, 1934-5).

Article: BOOK-PLATES, by Orra Eugene Monnette, The BULLETIN, California Society, Sons of the Revolution, Los Angeles, (Vol. XI, No. 4, Dec., 1934, pp. 5-6). This discusses heraldic book-plates. Heraldry was orig. and clearly standard form for a book-plate, and artists have debased rather than enhanced them.—O. E. M.

**BOONE**

THE BOONE FAMILY. A Genealogical History of the Descendants of George and Mary Boone, who came to America in 1717, with a biog. sketch of



DANIEL BOONE, the PIONEER, (Spraker, Rutland, 1922). (The Tuttle Company.)

"This, the first comprehensive genealogy of the family of the great pioneer DANIEL BOONE, is indeed a gorgeous book, and finely printed and bound. It has much unpublished material regarding early Kentucky history. There is an entire section on Daniel Boone, an appendix of Boones mentioned in various publications and a complete index."

"It is almost impossible to speak too highly of this excellent genealogy. 'The Boone Family' is a splendid achievement and merits a wide circulation."

THE MINUTE MAN, Official Bull. of the Nat. Soc. Sons of the American Revolution, (Vol. XXII, No. 3, Dec., 1927).

See sub-titles, (infra), for popular stories, not history, in any real points.

(1) The only historical document, in any sense, excepting excerpts from original public records, is THE BOONE NARRATIVE, 1784, by Col. DANIEL BOONE, himself, in the nature of an autobiography, preserved by John Filson, and reassembled, 1932-34, by Willard Rouse Jillson, (issued by the Kentucky Boone Centennial Commission, as Doc. No. 1), (official). The only part to be kept in mind is the "The Adventures of Col. Daniel Boone," said to exist in orig. document. A fine BOONE Bibliography is attached.

(2) "The Discovery, Settlement and present State of Kentucky," etc., by JOHN FILSON, 1784, (by said Jillson, and pub. as Doc. No. 2, of Centennial Com., supra, 1934). It is not with any cautious criticism, that it is said that nearly all matter in these books, except as noted, is undocumented, and not in the least scientific. With ref., to DRAPER MSS. (vide, post, this BIB.—O.E.M.) Consult FILSON, FINLEY and WILSON.

BOONE, (A) COLONEL DANIEL BOONE DANIEL OF KENTUCKY:

(Sub Titles)

A Collection of Some of the Most Interesting Narratives of Indian Warfare in the West, containing an account of the adventures of Colonel Daniel Boone, one of the first settlers of Kentucky, etc., by Samuel L. Metcalf, (pub. Lexington, Ky.), in the year 1821.

(B) DANIEL BOONE AND THE HUNTERS OF KENTUCKY, by W. H. Bogart, (N. Y., 1857). This ill., by old drawing, "DANIEL BOONE and HIS COMPANIONS, (1769), First View of Kentucky"—an imaginary conception.—O. E. M.

(C) SEE The Mountain Muse, (infra).

(D) DANIEL BOONE, by Dr. Reuben Gold Thwaites, (N. Y., Appleton, 1913, orig. 1902). A popular, non-historic story of: undocumented, and in the nature of folklore. Certainly not history.

(E) A complete BOONE BIB., in "The Boone Narrative," by Willard Rouse Jillson, (1932), giving 238 titles, (pp. 47 et seq.), which properly omits books, as Thwaites, last above, and those given comprise, not scientific history, but legendary, popular tales.—O. E. M.

(F) "Tales of the Dark and Bloody Ground," by Jillson, 1930, which (pp. 22 and 24) contains photostats from DRAPER MSS., showing DANIEL BOONE in Kentucky, 1767, completely overthrowing suggestion that JOHN FINLEY, was his "pilot" in 1769.—O. E. M.

BOUNDARY:  
NEW JERSEY,  
DELAWARE,  
PENNSYLVANIA,  
MARYLAND

THE STATE OF THE QUESTION of Jurisdiction and Boundary between New Jersey and Delaware, A.D., 1873. This invaluable book gives the chain of title and deed records in each instance; 1682, Ephraim Herrman at New castle; and WHOREKILLS, alias New-Dale; WILLIAM PENN and his sons.

BOUQUET

Col. Henry Bouquet, And His Campaigns of 1763 and 1764, by Rev. Cyrus Cort; (Lancaster, Pa., 1883). This gives Andrew Byerly, and his family.

BRADDOCK

Expedition under "General Edward Braddock landed at Alexandria, (Va.), on the 20th of February, 1755." Battle of Great Meadows, July 9, 1755, Fort Necessity. Braddock's Road, (Historic Highways of America, vol. 4, by Archer Butler Hulbert, Cleveland, 1903). "Braddock's Road broke the league the French had made with the Alleghenies; it showed that British grit could do as much in the interior of America as in India or Africa or Egypt; it was the first important material structure in this New West, so soon to be filled with the sons of those who had hewn it." (p. 213.) General Braddock's Orderly Book, in Lowdermilk's Hist. of Cumberland, (1878). Unfortunately, there is no record of the American soldiers in this expedition, just fragmentary references, so that traditional claims of attachment to this expedition of the early Colonists can not be substantiated.—O. E. M.

BRASSIEUR (a) See BIB., (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 27), and PART THREE, (p. 407).

(b) Gen. of the Family named Brasier, Brasher, Breser, Braser, Bradejor, (N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., Vol. 27, 1896, pp. 37 et seq.). Interesting contribution, but rather imperfect

- BRODHEAD** compilation, taking no account of the Virginia orig. and noted Maryland Fam.—O. E. M.
- BUCKS** (a) Hist. of Bucks County, Penn., by W. W. H. Davis, (1876, 1 vol.).
- (b) Revised History in New Edition, of Bucks County, Penna., by Davis, (3 Vols. 1905.)
- BURNHAM BEECHES** "Burnham Beeches, Bucks, the picturesque remains of an ancient forest, were purchased for public use by the corporation of London in 1879. Dedicated 3 Oct. 1883." (HAYDN, p. 162.)

## C

- CALVIN** Et LA RÉFORME FRANÇAISE. Exposition organisée à l'occasion du quatrième centenaire de L'Institution Chrétienne. (Paris-Bibliothèque Nationale-Mars, 1935), Société de l'Histoire du Protestantisme français. (Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1018-a.)
- CAPE MAY** CAPE MAY COUNTY, N. J., A volume issued in 1897, by Lewis T. Stevens, which is valuable for the names of first settlers, and early county records. Among names, interesting to us in this REFERENCE SERIES are those of: CALEB CARMAN, 1685, and his sons: ELIAKIM HIGGINS, 1690, JAMES MARSHALL, WILLIAM BUDD, CHRISTOPHER WEATHERILL, ISAAC HORNER, JOHN CORSON, BENJAMIN GODFREY, SHAMGAR HAND, JOSEPH HOULDEN (HOLDEN), 1693; SAMUEL CROWELL, SAMUEL MATTHEWS, CHRISTOPHER LEAMING, JACOB SPICER, ANTHONY LUDLAM, JOHN CARMAN, PETER CARTWRIGHT, JOHN DENNIS, et al., names familiar to P. and W.
- CAVALIERS and PIONEERS** Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants, 1623-1800, (in five volumes), as presented, (1934), by Nell Marion Nugent, Virginia Land Office, Richmond, Virginia, as Volume I. This is an excellent contribution to recordal history and will prove of great value to all searchers and genealogists.
- CHALKLEY** CHRONICLES of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia. Original Court Records of Augusta County, 1745-1800, by Lyman Chalkley, (3 Vols., 1912). D. A. R.
- CHAMBERLAIN** "Chamberlain, early a high court officer in France, Germany, and England. The office of chamberlain of the exchequer ceased in 1834.
- HEREDITARY LORD GREAT CHAMBERLAIN OF

## CHANCERY COURTS

ENGLAND. The sixth great officer of state, whose duties, among others, relate to coronations and public solemnities \* \*\* (HAYDN, p. 193.)

The Courts of Chancery In New Jersey, 1684-1696, by George J. Miller, (Perth Amboy, 1934), and H. E. Pickersgill, Judge and Printer.

This is a limited ed., and the compiler and author of this invaluable work has presented this editor, with No. 28, indicted:

"To Orra Eugene Monnette, who has pioneered and found wealth of new things in the history of Woodbridge, PISCATAWAY, New Jersey. George J. Miller, February 12th, 1935."

This little volume contains technical and chronological chancery court history, calling some misconceptions taken by other writers, and in the law examples, supplies new gen. relationship. It has settled forever the almost fatuous, gen. criticism, whispered about "in confidence," that there was "grossest error," in stating that THOMAS THORP, JR., had d. before his father, THOMAS THORP, SR., (never before discovered). Those who will not dig and dig, but like to criticise and gossip about others, always fall down, eventually.—O. E. M.

## CINCINNATI

"A society established by officers of the American army soon after the peace of 1783, 'to perpetuate friendship, and to raise a fund for relieving the widows and orphans of those who had fallen during the war.' On the badge was a figure of Cincinnati. The people dreaded military influence, and the society dissolved itself."

(HAYDN, p. 217.)

## CLARKE

Ancestry of Jeremy Clarke, Rhode Island and Dungan Genealogy, Compiled by Alfred Rudolph Justice. (Philadelphia.)

## COAT-OF-ARMS

The earliest mention of a Coat-of-Arms in which the blazon is also given was 500 years B.C., by Aeschylus, in his Tydeus (line 383) wherein it says: "The brazen brasses of his shield impressed with his proud argument: 'A sable sky, burning with stars, and in the midst, full orb'd, a silver moon.'" There are earlier references to heraldic devices (see Bible; Second Book of Numbers, Verse III), but no blazons are given.

(THE ANCESTOR, MARCH, 1933, p. 11.)

## COLE

A genealogy, relating to KOOL or COOL, (q. v.). Descendants of ISAAC KOOL (COOL or COLE), and Catharine Serven, m., Oct. 15, 1764, at Tappan, Rockland (then part of Orange) Co., N. Y. Also their American ancestors from the settlement of N. Y. City, by Rev. David Cole, (N. Y., 1876). From

## COLLINS

## COOL

## COUNTY

## CREWKERNE

DELAWARE  
REGISTER

AM. & ENG. GEN., (LIB. OF CONG., Ed. 1919, p. 254). Ref., also to CHAMBERS' Early Germans, in N. J., (p. 299).

HIST. OF KENTUCKY, by Lewis Collins, (2 Vols. rev., 1924, by his son).

See COLE, as a perversion, nevertheless cognate, the same as KULL or KUHLL, predicated on the same German origin.

In SURNAMES, (p. 204), the latest and greatest authority, in lists of Dutchmen in Essex (ENG.), in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, COEL, COOL and KOOL, all appear, together with HULL, apparently a derivative of the old de HOLLE of Germany.—O.E.M. WHO WAS THE MOTHER OF LAMBERT CORNELISEN, SON OF CORNELIS LAMBERTSZEN COOL? (N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec., vol. LXV, 1934, pp. 15 et seq.).

COOL, same as German Kuhl, Kull, etc., was the N. A. family, originating COOLEY of N. J., from COOL(E) and which COOL removed to No. Car.

"COUNTIES or SHIRES. The division of this kingdom into counties began, it is said, with King Alfred; but some counties bore their present names above a century before. The division of Ireland into counties took place in 1562. Lord-lieutenants were appointed in 1549 in England, and in 1831 in Ireland. Counties first sent members to parliament before which period knights met in their own counties, 1285."

(HAYDN, p. 257.) Somerset, England, as related to de HULLE, (q. v.), and the birthplace of Rev. JOSEPH HULL, 1595-1665. St. Bartholomew's. CREWKERNE, Somerset: Historical Notes on the Church, by W. G. Willis Watson, (London, 1933). This is an illustrated monograph upon the history of this parish and this very old, unique church, of which WALTER DE HULLE was Chaplain, in 1325, a brief rec. noted sub., in this PART. Also the ancient seat of MARTIN.

## D

Governor's Register, State of Delaware, 1674-1851, (Vol. One, Pub. Arch., Commission, Wilmington, 1926). Important for N. J. removals, as Robert Hart, 1680, Edward Pack, 1680, Ephraim Herrman, 1680-2, John Curtis, 1685, William Lawrence, 1687, John Blackwell, 1689, Nehemiah Field, 1693, George Foreman, 1693, Timothy Hanson, 1714-15, Jasper Yeats, 1720, et al.

DEMAREST  
(des Marest)

## DRAKE

## DRAPER

DRAPER  
MSS.

## DUNGAN

## DUNMORE

The Huguenots On the Hackensack, by Rev. David D. Demarest. (Prof. in Theological Seminary, New Brunswick, New Jersey, 1886).

This is the first publication of this famous des Marest family who settled in Bergen County on the Hackensack.

Ancestry of Jeremy Clarke, Rhode Island and Dungan Genealogy, Compiled by Alfred Rudolph Justice. (Philadelphia.)

In the above by way of footnote, (pp. 121-122). Because of the Dungan origin in County Kildare and County Meath, Ireland, there are suggestions which may unfold ancestry of Capt. Francis Drake first in New Jersey.

LYMAN COPELAND DRAPER, (1815-1891): A MEMOIR, by Reuben Gold Thwaites, (reprint Vol. I, Wis. Hist. Coll., Madison, 1903).

Almost the most prodigious collector of Americana, and his MSS. is the great reservoir of trans-Allegheny pioneering data, tho only partially compiled and pub., but preserving data, otherwise forever lost. He traveled by slow conveyance and horseback over 60,000 miles to personally interview people and to gather his immense store-house of historical episode and legend, tho not a technical historian.

He reached to the post-Revolutionary period, and collected the folklore of Kentucky and the old Northwest. And he was the founder and famed benefactor of the Wis. Hist. Soc., of which, the patron saint, as well.—O. E. M.

This is ref. to the great Collection of MSS. notes by DRAPER; State Hist. Soc. of Wisconsin.

Ancestry of Jeremy Clarke Rhode Island and Dungan Genealogy, Compiled by Alfred Rudolph Justice. (Philadelphia.)

Dungan was a Rhode Island, New Jersey and Philadelphia family, and related to DRAKE, (q. v.).

Documentary History of DUNMORE'S WAR, 1774, "compiled from the DRAPER MANUSCRIPTS in the Library of the Wisconsin Historical Society and published at the charge of the Wisconsin Society of the Sons of the American Revolution"; Edited by Reuben Gold Thwaites and Louise Phelps Kellogg, (Madison, 1905). Proof read by Miss Annie A. Nunn of the Society's staff.

It is almost sacrilege to point out doubtful factors of this book held to be certain authority on all historical points, for the greatest reverence should be given to the memory and work of Dr. Lyman Copeland Draper, (vide, this BIB.), and to Dr. Thwaites, as his faithful Bos-



well, since the preservation of thousands of historical items, alone, justifies that reverence and gratitude.

This book was the first and almost, now, the only one in the field, and we must await that critical and authoritative work, yet to be worked out by a real historian.

This volume is said to be "documentary," which, while rather naive, includes numbers of letters, some diaries, and, fortunately some militia rolls, relative to the Battle of Point Pleasant, but no public records are included, and the substance is based upon personal memorabilia and country-side folklore, which is the main portion of the **DRAPER COLLECTION**, assembled over a period of years, with indefatigable labor and patience. All honor to this **GREAT COLLECTOR**, and many compilations and much supposed history have been based upon this gathering of episodes, recitals and colorful memoirs of individuals, nearly all of the personal recollections of men, long after the events had happened, which are related matter, and diaries and unlettered statements of persons, sentimentally persuaded, who are not to be challenged on that account, but largely comprising that fatuous and uncertain evidence, known to the legal fraternity, as "hearsay" testimony, even legendary or traditional.

Of course, this is not **HISTORY**, nor the present book, "documented," in any strict sense. The textual statements are the production, by interpretation of the **DRAPER MSS.**, by the editors, and all foot-note genealogy is without much, if any authority, and must stand or fall, as to be otherwise investigated or supported.

The known, as well as apparent errors, mentioned in this **PART SEVEN**, (not employed as supercilious criticism, which this author dislikes very much), are not intended to discount the noble efforts of both **COLLECTOR** and **EDITOR**, **THWAITES**, but that these certain corrections will bring to history, the **REAL DANIEL BOONE**, and elevate to proper and true recognition those personages who have been neglected, in the spasms of glorification of **BOONE**, and who really contributed even more to the foundations of Kentucky, than did **BOONE**, himself, but lost out, so to speak, because they have had neither the same bumptious advertising nor flamboyant publicity, which he has had by devoted descendants and admiring Kentuckians.

## EASTMAN

## EDICT OF NANTES

## ESSONIN-ER

## FILSON

## FILSON CLUB

## FINLEY

## E

Genealogy and History of; in America, by Guy S. Rix, (Concord, N. H., 1901, 2 vols.). Because of the Philip Cooke, Cooke connection, via Singletary, in N. H., (vide, ante, **PART FOUR**, p. 501).

Giles Newe was in Southampton, Eng. 1602.

First Roger Eastman came from the same place in 1638 and had a son Philip Eastman, reminder of his relative Philip Cooke above.

Roger Eastman had a daughter Ruth b. Salisbury, Jan. 21, 1661, m. May 23, 1690, Benjamin Heard of Dover, N. H. son of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Hull) Heard.

Samuel Eastman son of Roger b. in Salisbury, Mass., Sept. 20, 1657; d. Feb. 27, 1725; m. (1) Nov. 4, 1686, Elizabeth Scriven, who was bapt. and admitted to church in Salisbury, Oct. 8, 1690, who d. bef. 1719.

"**EDICT OF NANTES**, by which Henry IV. of France granted toleration to his protestant subjects, 13 April, 1598, was confirmed by Louis XIII, in 1610, and by Louis XIV in 1652. It was revoked by Louis XIV, 22 Oct. 1685. This act cost France 50,000 Protestant families, and gave to England and Germany thousands of industrious artisans. It also caused a fierce insurrection in Languedoc. See Camisards. Some of the refugees settled in Spitalfields, where their descendants yet remain; others settled in Soho and St. Giles's, and pursued the art of making crystal glasses, and carried on silk manufacture and jewellery, then little understood in England." (HAYDN, p. 311.)

An excuse for not appearing in court at the appointed time; the allegation of an excuse to the court; to excuse or make excuse in behalf of, for nonappearance in court. Er—one who essoins another. (Dict.)

## F

The **BOONE NARRATIVE**, 1784, the great foundation stone of **BOONE** history, as against much romancing and popular stories.

Louisville, Ky., publishing The History Quarterly and The Filson Club Hist. Quart., with excellent articles, 1927 et seq.

The Family Historian, for years, is Major A. F. France, 267 Hanover Street, Annapolis, Maryland. He has been a valuable collaborator on certain of the **FINLEY** points made in this presentation.

Concerning his own work, he says:

"The records of the Finley Family of America which has taken me fourteen years research in Scotland, Ireland and America cover many pages, four large books of 300 pages, each, filled with descendants of various Finleys immigrants from 1694 to 1780."

**FINLEY**  
(References)

Finley Families of Early N. J. John Finley, companion of DANIEL BOONE, 1769.

Rev. James Bradley Finley, preacher, circuit rider and Great Missionary to the Indians, in Ohio, visitor in the family of Abraham Monnett, (1748-1810), Pickaway, and his son, Rev. Jeremiah Crabb Monnett, early Ohio M. E. preacher and circuit rider. The subject wrote: *Autobiography*, 1855; *Life Among The Indians*, 1830; *Sketches of Western Methodism*, 1857; (all of which invaluable books are in the private Gen. Lib. of O.E.M.)

Companion of BOONE, 1769, as note discussion, (post).

His identity is confused because from the first gen. in America of this fam., there was a John Finley, in each gen. (Observe arts., in Egle's Notes and Queries and Augusta, Va. Co. recs.)

All romancing and legendary writings have their foundation in the DRAPER MSS., which caused the famous foot-note of THWAITES, in WITHERS, (p. 143), which is erroneous, undocumented, and without historical authority. Many have followed with no orig. investigation of DOCUMENTS or RECORDS.

JOHN FINDLEY: THE FIRST PATHFINDER OF KENTUCKY, (article in The Hist. Quart., Filson), as by Lucien Beckner. This is undocumented and in part untrue, as (post.) (Apr. 1927).

**FRANCE**

See FINLEY, and this reference is to the fine compilations by Major A. F. France.

**FRANKLIN**

HISTORY OF THE LOST STATE OF FRANKLIN. By Samuel Cole Williams.

**FRANKLIN;  
ARTICLE**

THE UNRECOGNIZED COMMONWEALTH, (the first above title being inept), an article prepared and to appear in the current AMERICANA, by Orra Eugene Monnette. Courtesy of The American Hist. Soc., inc., Mr. W. S. Downs, Editor, is acknowledged.

This is definitely related to the OLD WILDERNESS ROAD, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1161), DANIEL BOONE, and JAMES MONNET, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 849); and other Virginia migrations, and State of Tennessee, inspired by N. J. ancestry.—O. E. M.

**GARTER**

**G**

"GARTER, ORDER OF THE. Edward III, when at war with France and eager to draw the best soldiers of Europe into his interest, projected the revival of King Arthur's round table, and proclaimed a solemn tilting. On New Year's Day 1343-4, he published letters of protection for the safe coming and returning of such foreign knights as would venture their reputation at the jousts and tournaments about to be held. These took place 23rd April, 1344. A table was erected in Windsor castle of 200 feet in diameter, and the knights were entertained at the king's expense. In 1346 Edward gave his garter for the signal of a battle that had been crowned with success (supposed to be Cressy), and being victorious on sea and land, and having David, King of Scotland a prisoner, he, in memory of these exploits, is said to have instituted this order, 23 April, 1349. See below. Edward III gave the garter pre-eminence among the ensigns of the order; it is of blue velvet bordered with gold, with the inscription in old French—'Honi soit qui mal y pense' (Evil be to him who evil thinks). The knights are installed at Windsor and styled Equites aureae Periscelidis, knights of the golden garter. Beatson."

(HAYDN, p. 425).  
THE ASSOCIATION OF DESCENDANTS OF KNIGHTS OF THE GARTER (Founded 1932). HIGHWAY HOUSE, OLD BEACONSFIELD.

The above association, from the original famous English Order of Knights of the Garter, is growing with great rapidity and the writer has received his certificate of membership and receipt, in good standing, as a member for the year 1934.—O. E. M.

**GENEALOGY**

"GENEALOGY, from the Greek *genea*, birth, descent. The earliest pedigrees are contained in the 5th, 10th and 11th chapters of Genesis. The first book of Chronicles contains many genealogies. The pedigree of Christ is given in Matt. I and Luke III. Many books on the subject have been published in all European countries; one at Magdeburg, Theatrum Genealogicum, by Henningsen, in 1598. Anderson, Royal Genealogies, London, 1732. Sims' Manual for the Genealogist, etc., 1888, will be found a useful guide. The works of Collins (1756 et seq.) Edmondson, (1764-84) and Nicolas (1825 and 1857), on the British peerage, are highly esteemed. The Genealogical Society, London, established in 1853. 'The Genealogist,' published quarterly, began 1875. 'The Genealogist's Guide to

- Printed Pedigrees," by George W. Marshall, published in 1879." (HAYDN, p. 428.)
- GEOGRAPHY** See ALBUM GEOGRAPHIQUE, for Year of 1622.
- GERER** Nom de plume of this editor, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1183). All doubt has been resolved, for JOHN GERER, of Calvert, Md., was called GARY, as would be corruption of the French phonetics. Sidelights of Maryland History, (Hester Dorsey Richardson, Vol. I, p. 302), "Gary's Chance"—600 acres, surveyed February 2, 1664, "for JOHN GARY," Calvert Co., and another, "Cedar Point," 200 acres, 1662, in Dorchester Co., "for JOHN GARY," identical with JOHN GERER. (p. 351.)
- GLOUSACUM** History of the Counties of Gloucester, Salem and Cumberland, New Jersey, with biog. sketches of their prom. citizens, by Thomas Cushing, et al, 1883 (Phila., Pa.) (vide, ante, BIB., PART ONE, p. 28, under GLOUC.).
- H**
- HARNED** The Harned Family by Dr. Arthur L. Keith, of the Univ. of So. Dak., Vermillion, So. Dak., (1930), as printed in (N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., Vol. LXI, pp. 14, et seq.). A very fine lucid presentation of value herein, for the "three brothers," JONATHAN, NATHANIEL and EDWARD HARNED appearing in N. J., ca. or before 1729.
- HART-SHORNE** (a) Richard Hartshorne, early lawyer of Monmouth, (MONMOUTH, COURTS and LAWYERS, pp. 21, et seq.). His biography.
- (b) NEW JERSEY MISCELLANY, by John E. Stillwell, (Vol. III, pp. 279, et seq.).
- (c) COLL. N. J. Hist. Soc., Vol. 9, p. 125.
- HAYDN** JOSEPH HAYDN, DICTIONARY OF DATES, (Orig. ed. 1841). Twentieth Edition, (London, 1892).
- HEMPSTEAD** THE ANNALS OF HEMPSTEAD, (Long Island), 1643 to 1832; also, THE RISE AND GROWTH OF THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS ON LONG ISLAND and in N. Y. 1657 to 1826; by Henry Onderdonk, Jr. (Pub. at Hempstead, N. Y. i. e. Long Island, 1878).
- HERALDRY** "HERALDRY. Marks of honour were used in the first ages. Nisbet. The Phrygians had a sow; the Thracians, Mars; the Romans, an eagle; the Goths, a bear; the Flemings, a bull; the Saxons, a horse; and the ancient French a lion, and afterwards the fleur-de-lis (which see).
- Heraldry, as an art, is ascribed first to Charlemagne, about 800; and next to Frederick Barbarossa, about 1152; it began and grew with the feudal law. Mackenzie. The great English works on Heraldry are those of Barcham or Barkham, published by Gwillim (1610), Edmondson (1780), and Burke's 'Armory' (1842; new ed. 1883, contains a history and the arms of above 66,000 British families, etc.). See Blazonry." (HAYDN, p. 474.)
- HERALDIC BLAZON** LES PRINCIPES DU BLAZON, 1639.
- "Recueil de Plusieurs Pieces et Figures D'Armoiries, Obmises Par Les Auteurs qui ont escrit Jusques icy de Cette Science. Blasonnees Par Le Sieur Vulson de la Colombiere, Dauphinois s'uisant L'art des anciens Roys d'Armes." Chez Melchoir Tavernier, Graveur & Imprimeur du Roy pour les Cartes Geographiques, etc. (Paris, 1639.)
- This old, remarkable book, listed in GUIGARD, (No. 31, p. 6), is one of the earliest printed books on Heraldry, in France, but in the finest point, completely overthrows the oft-repeated, false statement written by so-called American Heraldic Experts, that Heraldry, and its emblazonment did not antedate 1200, for in this complete, ornate old volume is included the pedigree, tabulated of the House of De Salvaing, De la Dauphine, with coat-of-arms and emblazonment, as early as 1012, which would be a great source of enlightenment to the Publicists on Heraldry, who claim the exclusive right to establish coats-of-arms, in America, by round table vote, and prejudices, rather than historic fact.
- Conceding to Germany its royal, deeply coloring development, here is the best history, emblazon, figures and description, yet discovered, and greatly excelling Guillim.
- Let those, who vaunt of their rare, unusual expertness, in the matter of gen. and heraldry, just dig a little deeper, and learn more about the subject. A copy of this choice item is proudly owned, and paid for, on the shelves of this writer.—O.E.M.
- This will eventually afford much history, now unrevealed. See JOHN HILL of DOVER, in 1649 and Desc., (by W. B. Lapham, Augusta, Me., 1889), incomplete, of course, but we do know that GEORGE HILL went from N. H. to N. J., with BENJAMIN HULL, and Captain Francis Drake?—O.E.M.
- HILL**, as rel. to Pisc.
- HOLGATE** AMER. GENEALOGY, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 948). This was the first great work of this character, not very successfully imitated by successors, who decry its merits. It is quite cer-



tain that being closer to the generations, his LAWRENCE has both probity and accuracy, despite his superfluous critics.—O. E. M.

Netherland farms, LAWRENCE and BARCLAY of N. J., Roosevelt, Jay, and Osgood of N. E., are leading articles.

Tercentenary, as celebrated, 1624-1924, by Antonia H. Froendt, Indicted: "To Orta Eugene Monnette, a Huguenot among the Huguenots, with the kindest of regards by the direction of the Tercentenary, John Baer Stoudt."

## J

## HUGUENOT-WALLOON

Long Island. Hist. of the Presbyterian Church, by James M. MacDonald, (1862). This little book gives the origins of many N. J. names and fams, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 107).

JUNO was the ancient Goddess of Rome, called HERA in Greece, and was the consort of JUPITER. In various apotheosis, she appeared. JUNO MONETA had a significant appellation by 400 B. C.

"In the interior of the city, the Capitoline, which consisted of a hill with two peaks and a saddleback hill between, rose commandingly. On the northern summit, more than 150 feet high, lay the citadel (arx), with the temple of JUNO MONETA, later the mint; opposite rose the Capitol with the imposing, often restored national sanctuary, the temple of Jupiter Capitolinus, and the steep declivity of Tarpeian Rock." (The Culture of Ancient Greece and Rome, (p. 222).

It was built in the early Roman Republic, before the great statesman and great general CAMILLUS, (ROME of the Republic, Dennie, pp. 68 and 90).

"JUNO: On the Capitol, she was not only honored in the shrine of JUPITER, but also had her own Temple, as MONETA, where later the Roman mint was situated." (INTER. ENCY. Vol. XI, p. 336.)

"There was also a temple on the Capitol dedicated to JUNO MONETA ("the admonisher"), in gratitude (it was said) for her salutary admonitions. MONEY derived from the Goddess its designation, MONETA, as it was coined in the Temple of JUNO MONETA." (Dict. of Class. Antiqs., Sandys, p. 337.)

"The ARX or Acropolis contained instead the Temple of JUNO MONETA (from MONERE), and near to it was the Zecca or Mint; this temple took perhaps its origin from an altar sacred to this divinity,

called by the Romans JUNO CAELESTIS, etc. Hence, the denomination of Ara Caelestis seems to have given origin to the name Aracoeli, which this summit of the hill still maintains," etc. (ROME, Ripostelli, p. 61.)

In any Baedeker of Rome, "From the PIAZZI ARACOELI, three approaches ascend to the Capitoline hill. On the left is a lofty flight of 124 steps, constructed in 1348, leading to the church of Santa Maria in Aracoeli," which is app. the site of the ancient Temple of JUNO MONETA. This was visited in the first "MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE," (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 845), and the guide, VENTURINI, proved to have been a former history prof., at the Univ. of Rome, and himself wrote such, a copy of which he gave to O. E. M., and recited, while standing in the church of Santa Maria, the legend of "JUNO, the WARNER," stating that that was the origin of MONET, from the Latin verb, "moneo," to admonish, as (supra), infinitive, "monere." Excavations are to be attempted underneath the church, to locate vestiges of the ancient Temple of JUNO MONETA, i. e. MONNAIE, or Mint. Full explanation is given in MONNET FAM. GEN., (1911), p. 47.—O. E. M.

## K

## KEITH, GEORGE

Journal of Travels from New Hampshire to Caratuck on the Continent of North America, by George Keith, (London, 1706), (Coll. of the Prot. Hist. Soc. 1851, Vol. I). Contains his visitations to N. J., letters and reference to P. and W., and the Quakers, valuable recordal history.

See COLLINS.

Abstract of Early Kentucky Wills and Inventories, by J. Estelle King, (1933).

## KENTUCKY WILLS

## KUHL

See KULL, in this BIB. Strict German form, as in language, KUHL, pron., as in translation, "Cool."

## KULL

See COLE and COOL, in this BIB. Also, references, hereinbefore.

## L

LA ROCHELLE The Star of La Rochelle, (subtitle), Being The True Story Of The Life of ESTHER LEROY, wife of GABRIEL BERNON, 1652-1710—by Elizabeth Nicholson White, (Providence, 1930). Dedicated to ROBERT LEROY, "Maire de Poitier, 1280." This is neither historical, in technical sense, nor genealogical, in expert fashion, but a most

invaluable book, with the preservation of much Huguenot material, and by ref. It most decisively sets forth the list of DENIZATIONS, recorded in Boston, July 20, 1688, predicating this on request of GABRIEL BERNON, (vide, N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., 1881, Vol. 35, pp. 248, et seq.), which received attention of this writer, spec., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 146), and this late author has the same struggle over name variations, (q. v.). It more clearly appears that most of these denizates came to Amer., and, with understandable study of French surnames, can be identified as origins.—O. E. M.

# LAWRENCE-VILLE

Twenty-five Years of, By Prof. William M. Sloane, (address, June 16, 1908). Inc. for its connotation with and relation to the LAWRENCE FAMILY, (so emphasized in N. J. (vide, PART SIX, sev. refs.).

# LEE

LEE FAMILY Quarter-Millennial Gathering, "1634—JOHN LEE—1884," one of the early settlers of Farmington, Conn., (1884, Meriden, 1885). This is in the nature of committee reports and misc., but must be consulted, for LEE, (as against some of the recent professorial attempts in that field).

# LEE'S LEGION

Revolutionary War Unit called LEE'S LEGION, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1161).

Additional matter in this PART SEVEN (post).

The first and only list of the soldiers of Lee's Legion was printed and published by William H. Richardson, in 1929, in his "Washington and 'The Enterprise Against Powles Hook,'" (Jersey City), from official records Adj.-Gen. U.S.A., Wash., D. C.

SEE LA ROCHELLE.

# LEROY, ESTHER

# LION

HERALDIC LION, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 608).

"Solomon, of the tribe of Judah, hoisted the standard of the lion in Jerusalem. There he erected a palace and a temple, on Mount Sion, the fourth wonder of the world. The ivory throne of this palace, was supported by twelve lions of solid gold, and this royal animal was embossed on five hundred shields of gold, which ornamented the HOUSE OF LEBANON." (Illustrated) in The Regal Armorie of Great Britain, by Brunet, (1839, see ARMORIAL).

# LOWDER-MILK

Relative to BRADDOCK:—HIST. of Cumberland, (Maryland), Embracing Washington's First Campaign, and Battle of Fort Necessity, together with a Hist. of Braddock's Expedition, 1755, etc., by Will H. Lowdermilk (Wash., 1878).

It contains Gen. Braddock's Orderly Book, but no Militia Rolls of American Colonials.—O. E. M.

# M

# MAGNA CHARTA

"Magna Charta. Its fundamental parts were derived from Saxon charters, continued by Henry I and his successors. On 20 Nov. 1214, the archbishop of Canterbury and the barons met at St. Edmundsbury. On 6 Jan. 1215, they presented their demands to King John, who deferred his answer. On 19 May they were censured by the pope. On 24 May they marched to London, and the king was compelled to yield. The charter was sealed by John at Runnymede, near Windsor, 15 June, 1215. It was many times confirmed, by Henry III and his successors. This last king's grand charter was granted in 1224, and was assured by Edward I.; see Forests. The original M.S. charter is lost. The finest MS. copy, which is at Lincoln, was reproduced by photographs in the 'National MSS,' published by government, 1865."

(HAYDN, p. 608.)

# MAIL AND EXPRESS

N. Y. Newspaper, Genealogical and Historical. (Annie Arnoux Haxtun, 203 Broadway, before and after 1899.) The editress made her fame in her book re The Mayflower Compact, preserving material, not even sensed by the Society of that name, and laying the foundation for some of their researches and publications. It covers early N. J., with some of the "first" findings in that Colony.—O. E. M.

# MARTIN

THE HOUSE OF MARTIN; Being Chapters in the History of the West of England Branch of that Family, by W. G. Willis Watson, (Exeter, Eng., 1906). This is the greatest book re this fam., giving the seat at CREWKERNE, Somerset, where Rev. JOSEPH HULL was born and was pastor, and illustrated, with delightful description of CREWKERNE.

N. B. Since these Somerset and Devon. fams. all went to N. E., and foll. thru together to N. J., it makes one think about origins.—O. E. M.

This book gives gen. tables, as if from St. Martin of Tours, but most certainly from MARTIN DE TOURS, with Christopher, Richard and JOHN MARTINS, in pedigrees.

"The model of the Government of the Province of East Jersey in America," by George Scott of Pitlochrie, Scotland, printed at Edinburgh, 1685. He received 500 a. as a present for having written a pamphlet, inviting to emigrate to New Jersey, in 1685.

# MODEL

# A MONNET PARALLELOGRAM

(Illustrative of surname variations, vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1391)

## MONET: FRENCH CRI, OR MOTTO

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 427.)

MONET (de).—"FLORENS SUO ORBE MONET."

"Donnée en 1598 par le duc de Lorraine, porte une roue."

MONER (Espagne).—Legende: "Non quid, sed ubi."

MONNAY (Normandie).—"Numine, Rege, patria," which is, of course, the same as the Virginia, "MAUNAY."

MONNET de Montseaugeon (French-Comté).—Adage: "Débordement de MONNET."

MONNOT de Maunay.—"Vigilance."

MONNOIE (de la).—"A dello nomen."

The MAUNAY, (supra), answers the correspondent and the visitor to the remnant of the fam., still living in Calvert County, Maryland, (1933), who queried the pron. of MONNET or MONET, as if MO-NAY—this is conclusive. (Auth.: CHAMPEUX, pp. 187-8); (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 682, where listed as Dijon), French auth. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 481.)

All is fully related to that PIERRE MONNET of London, and from Ancienne Poitou, called "Seigneur," of the French Noblesse, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 150).—O. E. M.

## PROTESTANTISME

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 908.)

(p. 331, of current, 3. Juillet-Septembre, 1933.)

"Documents. Les Dénombrements généraux de Réfugiés au Pays de Vaud et à Berne, à la fin du XVIIe siècle."

"Jean Limonet, (Li-MONET), Bourdelois. 1 Ind.

JEAN MONNET, DAUPH. 3 Ind.

ISAAC MIONNET, (MONNET), sa fme., et une fille. DAUPH. dud. 3 Ind.

Le Sr. Reynier, sa fme. 2 fils et 2 valets. DAUPH. 6 Ind.

ETIENNE BONNET, sa fme. et 2 enf. DAUPH. dud. 4 Ind.

Jeanne Bonnet, dud. 1 Ind.

Simon Bonnet et sa Fme. DAUPH. 2 Ind.

Mathieu Bonnet et sa fme. dud. 2 Ind.

Samuel Roy, sa fme. et 1 petit enf. LANG. 3 IND.

JEANNE REYNE, DAUPH. 1 Ind.

Madle REYNAU et 2 enf. LANG. dud. 3 Ind.

MADAME REYNES, son fils et sa serv. 3 Ind.

## WHO ARE YOU?

A Monnet?

*The Romance of Your Name*

By RUBY HASKINS ELLIS



This family took its name from a town in France near the River Ain.

In the latter Sixteenth Century Pierre Monnet was massacred in Paris on St. Bartholomew's Day for his adherence to the King of Navarre. Pierre was the ancestor of the Protestant Monnets of the Huguenot Province and it was to him or his son that the coat of arms was granted in 1570.

His descendants, Isaac, Robert and Pierre, who were Huguenot refugees, left France and went to London, where in 1688 they were naturalized and became British subjects. They later came to America. Isaac settled in Calvert County, Maryland, about 1700 and married Elizabeth Williams. Robert made his home in Cecil County, Maryland, and married Margaret Darrell.

Pierre joined the Huguenot colony on Staten Island, where he lived and died. One of his descendants is Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, vice president of the Bank of America, Los Angeles, Calif.

The above article is reproduced from the Philadelphia Ledger, by permission, it being under their copyright.—O. E. M.





**SEIGNEUR PIERRE MONNET**

(b. bef., 1640—d. 1715)

(Legend) (On painting)

"Monsieur Pierre Monnet, pere de Monsieur Isaac Monnet."

(This is distinct on orig., but submerged in above cut.)

(Represented by John Morgan, London, to be family heir-loom, owned by Vivien Joseph, London, [vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1203], as original portraits by Sir Godfrey Kneller, contemp., famous portrait painter.)

**THE MONNET FAMILY ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA**, Hon. Frank S. Monnet, Columbus, Ohio, President, (former Attorney General of Ohio and noted in his long Standard Oil "Anti-Trust Litigation," with John D. Rockefeller, both of N. J. antecedents, as in this ref.), is asking certificates of identity and genuineness, and if so, will negotiate for purchase.—O. E. M.



**MADAME CATHARINE PILLOG**

(b. bef., 1645—d. aft., 1715)

(Legend) (On painting)

"Madame Monnet, femme de Monsieur Pierre Monnet née Pillog."

(This is distinct on orig., but submerged in above cut.)

He and his wife died on voyage." (ARCH. VOL. XXI, p. 85.)  
SEE JUNO MONETA.

## MONETA

MONEY  
(See Juno  
Moneta)

"MONEY is mentioned as a medium of commerce in Genesis XXIII, 1860 B.C., when Abraham purchased a field as a sepulchre for Sarah. The coinage of money is ascribed to the Lydians. MONETA was the name given to their silver by the Romans, it having been coined in the temple of JUNO MONETA, 269 B.C. Money was made of different metals and even of leather and other articles, both in ancient and modern times. It was made of pasteboard by the Hollanders so late as 1574. The Czar Nicholas struck coins in platinum. See Coin; Gold; Copper; Mint; Banks, etc. For Money Orders, see Post Office."

## MONEY

(HAYDN, p. 646.)  
"SCARUFFI (Gasparo) L'Alitnonfo di M. Gasparo Scaruffi, per fare ragione et concordanza D'ORO E D'ARGENTO che servira in universale tanto per provvedere a gli infiniti abusi del tosare et guastere MONETE, quanto per regolare ogni sorte di pagamenti et ridurre anco tutti il mondo ad una sola MONETA, engraved title, folio, vellum, Reggio, 1582.

Scaruffi's work on money shows a breadth of ideas and high-mindedness far superior to his times, and entitles him to an important place in the history of economic science. He distinguished the two principal uses of money—a measure of value and a means of exchange. He was of opinion that the value of money should be independent of the will of the monarch, and that the coining of money should not be a source of income to the state. Owing to the scarcity of metals at that period, bimetalism became a necessity and the ratio of 1 to 12 proposed by Scaruffi corresponds very fairly with the real one of the day."

MONMOUTH,  
HORNER

This represents a bound volume, entitled: "NEW JERSEY, THIS OLD MONMOUTH OF OURS," by William S. Hornor, and being a reprint of certain articles, orig., presented in the columns of "The Freehold Transcript," in 1931-32, (this vol. pub., at Matawan, N. J., May, 1932).

Because of the great conscientious work of the compiler, his clear desire to present and preserve historical truth, and because of the countless items of historical value, set forth concerning Old Monmouth, this book is valuable and deserving of praise.

But, no documentation is given, no bibliography, and not a single statement, with predicated

authority. The current and even Revolutionary incidents, beyond doubt, fully to be substantiated, it is in the field of genealogy that the book shows the greatest weaknesses and errors. Being, in this respect, merely popular in form, it cannot be accepted, as genealogical authority, without record or other confirmation. It excels Cooley's Trenton and Ege's Hopewell, of similar presentation, and with them will always have modest values.

MONNET, (a)  
or MONET

American Families: Genealogical and Heraldic, as compiled from the most authentic sources, etc., (AMERICAN HISTORICAL SOCIETY, INC.). A beautifully bound finest levant leather, large quarto size, stamped on first outside cover with MONNET Coat-of-Arms in gold, and on the reverse cover with HULL Coat-of-Arms in gold. The contents, (pp. 1 to 46 inc. contain description of coat-of-arms, origin and history of MONNET or MONET, and genealogical pedigree from France; also, KULL, HULL, BRAUCHER, HILLARY, SLAGLE, and OSBORNE, of Maryland, never before compiled or published.

## (b) ARMORIAL FAMILIES OF AMERICA: Edited by Ernest Spofford, (Gen. Soc. of Penna.), (First Series, pub. by Bailey, Banks &amp; Biddle Company, Phila., 1929, pp. 27-28), with emblazoned coat-of-arms for MONET of Poitou in colors, and pedigree of, MONNET, duly authenticated, under subject of ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

"MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY, by Orra Eugene Monnette, B.A., 1017-1018 Wright & Candler Building, Los Angeles, Calif.

This is an Emphasis of a Noble Huguenot Heritage, somewhat of the first immigrants, Isaac and Pierre Monnet, being a presentation of those in America bearing the name as variously spelled, with complete genealogies of the main lines, including the history of LaNoble Maison de Monet de La Marck, Seigneurs et Barons, from the year 1632; the genealogy of Seigneurs de Monet, LaMaison deSalins, from the year 1184; and containing short accounts of certain of the Pillot, Nuthall, Sprigg, Hillary, Mariarte, Crabb, Williams, Osborn, Burrell, Hellen, Lake and Bird, Caldwell, Slagle, Reichelsdorfer, Hagenbuch, Schissler, Braucher, Wayland, Wilhoit, Kinnear, Hull, Ludwig, Lutz and other families connected with the ancestral lines.

The volume is a large well-made book of 1244 pages, adorned with 171 illustrations of Coats-of-Arms, fac-similes of original documents and records, maps and charts, color plates and cuts of distinguished members of the family. There are two general divisions: (A) History and Records, and (B) Genealogy. There is an index of Names of Places, also of Names of Persons. The book is provided with blank pages, headed Births; and Marriages, Deaths and Supplementary on which the genealogy of the foregoing pages may be continued. This volume shows that the West can also publish genealogies such as will make the East take notice." (1911.)

(UTAH GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, Vol. II, pp. 190-191.)

MONNETTE,  
MERVIN  
JEREMIAH

Capitalist, Banker, his biography in *ENCYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN BIOGRAPHY*, (The American Historical Society, Inc., 1931, pp. 30 et seq., with steel engraving picture, autographed).

MONNETTE,  
ORRA  
EUGENE

Attorney, Author, etc., Banker, his biography in *ENCYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN BIOGRAPHY*, (The American Historical Society, Inc., 1931, pp. 31 et seq., with steel engraving picture, autographed.)

MOONEY,  
JAMES

MYTHS OF THE CHEROKEES, as appears in *Journal of Folk-Lore* (1888), July-Sept., (Vol. I, No. 11, pp. 97 et seq.), as written by JAMES MOONEY. He was the famous ethnologist, b. at Richmond, Ind., 10 Feb. 1861, d. Dec. 22, 1921, and was the son of JAMES MOONEY, and wife, Ellen Tevlin.

A journalist and educator, in 1885, he began his notable connection with the Bureau of American Ethnology, with which he remained till after 1926, and his work about the Cherokee Indians was extensive and authoritative. (*AMERICANA*, Vol. 19, p. 427; *INTERNATIONAL ENCY.*, Vol. XIII, p. 779.)

"The Cherokees are undoubtedly the most important tribe in the United States, as well as one of the most interesting, being exceeded in point of numbers only by the Sioux," etc.

"Their original home was the beautiful mountain region of the Southern Alleghenies, in North and South Carolina, Georgia and Tennessee," etc. "They first came into collision with the advancing white population in 1760," etc.

Most voluminous and valuable article, in 19th Annual Report of the Bureau of Ethnology 1897-8, (nearly 500 pages), with ref. to Daniel Boone, et al. of Ky., and Dr. John Wesley Monette, historian of Mississippi Valley. Most compelling, authentic history and Indian lore, far in advance of the Boone popular story writers, of the last 130 years.

MOUNTAIN  
MUSE

THE MOUNTAIN MUSE: Comprising The ADVENTURES OF DANIEL BOONE and The Power of Virtuous and Refined Beauty, by Daniel Bryan of Rockingham County, Virginia. (Harrisonburg, 1813.)

## N

NARRAGAN-  
SETT

HIST. REGISTER, (Vol. I, 1882-3). James N. Arnold, Editor. Imp. for Huguenot settlement, 1686, (p. 19); Connecticut Pensioners in Philips War, (pp. 144, et seq.) and note John Hull, Joseph Hull, Richard Smith (2), John Plumb, John

Lathrop, Daniel Clark, et al. and (p. 219), Samuel Sewall of Boston "and Hannah, his wife, daughter and sole heir of John Hull, of Boston, Esq., and Judith, his wife, dec." 1695.

History of the NARRAGANSETT CHURCH, by Wilkins Urdike, (N. Y., Henry M. Onderdonck, 1847). (Episcopal.)

This book is most valuable for early history and gen., and particularly, rel. to RICHARD SMITH, the FIRST, and his son, who suppositiously was sent by early professional genealogists into Long Island, to the confusion of other prominent RICHARD SMITHS, whose separate identities are clear and entitled to the pedigree honors.

## NARRATIVES

See (Colonel) Daniel Boone of Kentucky.

## NEVIUS

A genealogy by that veteran in this work, and most able genealogist; JOANNES NEVIUS and His Descendants, A.D., 1625-1900, by A. Van Doren Honeyman, (1900, Plainfield, N. J.), (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 622).

This is not the same as NEVE or DE NEVE, (q. v., post, p. indic.).

## NEW JERSEY

See "A SHORT ACCOUNT," etc., in this BIB. Extremely important.

## NEW NETHER- LAND

THE REGISTER of NEW NETHERLAND, 1626 to 1674, By E. B. O'CALLAHAN, LL.D. (ALBANY, 1865, Munsell).

Lists of those who held official position in Colony, with dates.

(This copy owned by O. E. M. belonged to the N. Y. historian John Romeyn Brodhead, and bears his signature on the cover.)

## NOMS de de LIEUX

Les NOMS de LIEUX, Origine et Evolution. Villes et villages-pays-cours d'eau-montagnes-lieuxdits, by Albert Dauzat, (Paris, 1926).

This is an accepted authority re place names, as being sources of surnames.

Among refs., it is interesting to note "les MONNÉ et MONNET . . . la Montagne," etc., (p. 210).

## NOMS de PERSONNES

Les NOMS de PERSONNES, Origine et Evolution. Prenoms-Noms de famille - Surnames Psuedonymes, by Albert Dauzat, (2ed. Paris, 1925).

This is an accepted authority on French surname origins, changes, and corruptions.

Among refs., it is interesting: "Les MONNOYE de 1648 dievennent ultérieurement de MONEY; les MOINE de 1640 se changent en Moinel," etc. (p. 148).

"Monnier (franco-provençal), Meunier, (français central), MUNIER (nord), MOUNIER et MOLINER ou MOLINIE (Midi), "provenir" "d'Aymoque



les MONNIER," "avec Les MONIN et MONOD," etc., (p. 120). MINEUR, (p. 174). "De sa femme, MANY," (p. 184). (Vide, post this PART, p. indic.). (p. 94). "Il arrive aussi que le métier est évoqué par un objet symbolique, comme MINOT, mesurer juré (qui mesurait avec le MINOT)."

With dozens of Fr. variations, already presented, the above, satisfying to French scholars would seem to furnish complete examples to non-French students of gen. and herald.—O. E. M.

"NUREMBERG, a free imperial German city to 1219. In 1522, the diet here demanded ecclesiastical reforms and a general council, and in 1532 secured religious liberty to the Protestants. It was annexed to Bavaria in 1805. Albert Durer was born here in 1471. Population 1890, 142,403."

(HAYDN, p. 695.)

## O

O'CALLAHAN

E. B. O'CALLAHAN, LL.D., who compiled the invaluable REGISTER. See NEW NETHERLAND.

OLD JERSEY  
NEW JERSEY

OLD JERSEY AND NEW JERSEY IN 1650, "A Round-head Triumph Over the Cavaliers," by W. R. Richardson, Williamstown, Mass., and William H. Richardson, Jersey City, (1935). A most interesting and forcible monograph, which relates to "Sir George Carteret's disastrous attempt in 1650 to establish the colony of New Jersey on Smith's Island and the surrounding islands off the coast of Virginia."

ONDERDONK

See HEMPSTEAD, Henry Onderdonk, Jr., author (1878).

## P

PENNSYLVANIA

See THOMAS, GABRIEL.

PENNA.  
GERMANS

A chapter of more than usual historical value, in STRASSBURGER, (pp. 33 et seq.).

PENNA.  
GERMAN  
PIONEERS

Pennsylvania German Pioneers, (Vol. XIII, Procs. Penn.-German Soc.), by Ralph Beaver Strassburger, edited by William John Hincke, (3 Vols., 1934). This is a monumental work, and amplifies, corrects and stabilizes RUPP'S 30,000 Immigrants, 1856, and Penn. Archives, (Vol. XVII). Years covered 1727 to 1775.

Note: It was a great satisfaction, for this author, to find his German ancestral immigrants, in the lists:

MICHAEL BOROCKER,  
ANDREAS HAGENBUCH,  
JOHN GEORG SCHUSSLER  
et al., tho others had come before the year, 1727;

PHI  
KAPPA  
PSI

JOHN REICHELSDORFFER,  
CHRISTOPHER SCHLEGEL,  
JOHN GEORG KLEIN,  
HANS JACOB BENDER,  
JOHANNES ADAM  
SPENGLER.—O. E. M.

(All of these German families migrated, soon after 1800, to the same general section in Pickaway, Ross and Fayette Counties, Ohio.)

HIST. OF THIS COLLEGE FRATERNITY, 1852-1902, by Charles L. Van Cleve, (Phila., 1902). The historian was the beau ideal of fraternalism. This history was read and reread, for its technical and recordal refinements, by that editor, C. F. M. Niles of Toledo, Ohio, and this editor, as an executive committee, meeting at the old hotel at Lima, Ohio, (Niles coming from Toledo, Monnette from Bucyrus and Van Cleve from Troy, for joint conference, many winter nights, (1901-2), and this ref., is to make permanent acknowledgement of this writer's greatest debt to the fraternity's ideals, who honored him, by election as its National Secretary, four terms, 1898-1906, and as its National President, 1912-14. (Just a little more autobiography.—O. E. M.)

POITIERS

POITIERS—Ancient capital of Poitou—named from the Gallic Pictavi. In the 4th century St. Martin of Tours visited Poitier. Here in 732 Charles Martel defeated the Saracens who threatened to overrun Europe. It became an English possession when Eleanor of Aquitaine married Henry II of England. At this time the Cathedral was built—1162. Louis VIII conquered Poitou about 1223. Louis IX (St. Louis) re-established unity and general legislation in France after 400 years of conflict.

(It was at this time that Robert LeRoy was Mayor of Poitier—1279. From early years the Mayors were in complete authority of their cities. The only title Charles Martel held was Mayor of the Palace.)

Later in 1356 Edward the Black Prince of England conquered Poitier from John II of France. Charles V regained Poitou from France. (Notes from Encyclopedia Americana on France and Poitier. Poitou also from Well's Outline of History.)

POITOU  
(Poictou)

"POITOU, an ancient province, W. France, part of the dowry of Eleanor, queen of Henry II of England, 1151. It partook of the fortunes of Aquitaine."

(HAYDN, p. 755.)

PORTSMOUTH,  
R. I.

The Early Records of the Town of Portsmouth, (Lib. R. I. Hist. Soc., Providence, 1901).

Many N. J. settlers were entered here, before 1664. Very imp. for ref.—O. E. M.

## PROTESTANTS

COLLS., Protestant Epis. Hist. Soc. (N. Y., 1851), which contains **GEORGE KEITH**, in America, 1688, Penna., in 1691 and in N. J. 1702, with his ministrations to churches in East New Jersey. It contains his journal from New Hampshire "To Caratuck On The Continent of North America." The preachers of New Jersey are given to 1773, (p. 116).

## Q

## QUAKERS

PART SIX, (pp. 959, 953, 992, 1012 et seq.). Also, see **HEMPSTEAD**, (this BIB.).

"QUAKERS, or SOCIETY OF FRIENDS, originally called Seekers, from their seeking the truth, and afterwards called Friends (3, John 14). Justice Bennett, of Derby, gave the society the name of Quakers in 1650, because George Fox (the founder) admonished him, and those present to quake at the word of the Lord. This sect was commenced in England about 1646, by George Fox, (then aged 22), who was joined by George Keith, William Penn, and Robert Barclay, of Ury, and others. Fox rejected all religious ordinances, explained away the commands relative to baptism, etc.; discarded the ordinary names of days and months, and used thee and thou for you, as more consonant with truth. He published a book of instructions for teachers and professors, and died 13 Jan. 1691."

(HAYDN, p. 797.)

## R

## REGAL ARMORIE

(See **ARMORIE**, this BIB.) This invaluable little volume establishes the annals of Britain and English Armorial Bearings long before the formal descriptions of the 12th century. Its value consists in giving the origin of the emblematical insignia many centuries older than heraldists ordinarily recognize.

Concerning the heraldic lion, this was originally the lion dormant (sleeping) of the ancient tribe of Judah or Jerusalem, which had existed for hundreds of years (p. 78), before 1193, when Richard I of England took the common title of king and hoisted the banner of the lion of the holy city, becoming Richard "coeur de lion," (p. 150), and the dormant lion of Jerusalem was indiscriminately represented couchant (lying), passant (walking), or rampant (erect). Likewise the lion couchant became the emblem of Leon in Spain, the birth place of Eleanor, queen, wife of Edward I, (p. 163).

The lion rampant is the ruling symbol of **MONNET**, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 428).

**RICHARDSON** Wm. H. Richardson, Jersey City, N. J. His compelling, discursive radio talks, lectures to classes, and most valuable monographs, re early N. J. History, and his confirmed resentment of the early claims of N. Y., as against N. J., attempted to be defended by some modern N. Y. writers; his insistence that the correct appellation was "East New Jersey," and never "East Jersey," are all most refreshing and true.

Cornelis Van Vorst and his children, first white settler of N. J., (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1157).

Old Jersey and New Jersey in 1650.

The **PULASKI** Sesquicentennial, in Jersey City, Oct. 20, 1929.

And, more important, "WASHINGTON and 'The Enterprise Against **POWLES HOOK**,' 1779-1929." This contains the first publication of the soldier lists of **LEE'S LEGION**, in the Rev. War, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1161).

"**RUNNY-MEDE** (council-mead), near Egham, Surrey. Here King John granted Magna Charta, 15 June, 1215."

(HAYDN, p. 840.)

## S

## SHAFER, JOSEPH

Superintendent of State Historical Society of Wisconsin, whose brochure "The Draper Collection of Manuscripts," No. 221, year 1922, gives very carefully the kind, character and historical value of the **DRAPER MSS.**, which supports the conclusions concerning that **GREAT COLLECTION**, made subsequently in this PART SEVEN by this editor.

NOTE: Discussions had in this **REFERENCE SERIES**, as to the common origin of this name, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 866).

**SMALLEY** covered in this PART, (vide, ante, p. indic.). However, going back to **TRURO-CAPE COD**, (by Shebnah Rich), it was in 1883, that by this **GREAT MIND** and **HISTORIAN**, not properly recognized by the selfishness and peevishness of N. E. gen. editors, there should be re-written here: **SMALL, SMALLE, or SMALLY**—Freeman says the same in all cases. It was not uncommon for the early families to simplify and abbreviate their names. This was particularly true of the Norman, Huguenot and Welsh. There is as much difference between some of these old names and the plain English rendering, as a full-blown Frenchman of Louis the XIV's time and a Pennsylvania Dutchman. The changes in the Truro names, which were considerable,

## RUNNY-MEDE

## SMALL, SMALLE, or SMALLEY

took place during the 2d and 3d generations. In this case the first records, and the first gravestones are almost invariably Smally. Fifty years ago many of the old clung to the vernacular. It is not hard to account for such changes. First abbreviated for convenience or harmony, they soon became recognized and accepted. Children write their names as called, and in a generation, custom becomes better authority than law. These remarks will apply to various other names that may fall under this rule.

Small is a recognized name in this country. John, the accepted ancestor of the Cape family, in Plymouth, 1632, a freeman 1642, came with the first to Eastham; constable 1646; surveyor, 1649; of the Grand Inquest 1654. Early as 1637 was appointed with others, "honest and lawful men," to lay out hay ground at Plymouth; m. Ann Walden, 1638; was living 1668. Record of death not found." (TRURO-CAPE COD, pp. 561-2.)

## SMITH

THE TRAVELS OF JEDEDIAH SMITH, by Maurice S. Sullivan, (Santa Ana, Calif., 1934).

This refers to the noted pioneer Jedediah Smith and California genealogist and refers back to his ancestry as related to both the Strong and Smith families.

## SOCIETY OF FRIENDS

(1) Long Island, See HEMPSTEAD.

(2) New Jersey, See PART SIX, (p. 953).

SEE SUMMERS.

## SOUTHWEST VIRGINIA

## SUMMERS (a)

HIST. of SOUTHWEST VIRGINIA, 1746-1786; Washington County, 1777-1870, by Lewis Preston Summers, (Richmond, 1903).

- (b) ANNALS of SOUTHWEST VIRGINIA, 1769-1800, by the same, (Richmond, 1929). This covers Botetourt, Fincastle, Montgomery and Washington Counties: a List of the Regiments at Point Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774; and Rev. Soldiers. from Southwest Va., inc. a Map of "Old Wilderness Road," etc. AND ALLIED FAMILIES OF PENNA. Ancestry of Jacob Andrew Strassburger, Esquire, of Montgomery Co., by his son, Ralph Beaver Strassburger, (Gwynned Valley, Pa., 1922). A great genealogy of a great German family, and the author a firm friend of the writer, he having in his PENNA. GERMAN PIONEERS, rendered the greatest gen. service in this field.—O. E. M.

## STUTTGART

"STUTTGART (Wurtemberg), first mentioned in 1229, was made his residence by count Eberhard, 1320; enlarged by Ulrich, 1436; and made capital of

the state 1482. It has been greatly adorned during the last and present centuries. International rifle meeting here, 1 Aug. 1875. Population, 1885, 125,901, 1890, 139,659."

(HAYDN, p. 930.)

SUSSEX,  
(Penna.),  
DELAWARE

Abstracts of Wills and Administrations of Sussex County. One of the Three Lower Counties of Penn's Province of Pennsylvania.

(Publications of The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, Vol. XII, et seq.)

## T

## TANQUAY

A Canadian Gen. Dict. TANGUAY (Abbe Cyprien) Dictionnaire Genealogique des Familles Canadiennes, depuis la fondation de la Colonie jusqu'à nos jours, 1608-1871. 7 vols., 8 vo., orig. clo., some bindings worn. Quebec, 1871-1890. Complete set of this valuable work, one of the most astounding achievements ever produced by one man.

It shows Catholic MONNET and MONET, contemporaneous there, with the Huguenot forms of this name in the Amer. Colonies, as (MONNET, pp. 86 et seq.).

THOMAS,  
GABRIEL

An Historical and Geographical Account of the Province and Country of Pensilvania; and of WEST NEW-JERSEY, in America; with a Map of Both Countries, by GABRIEL THOMAS, "who resided there about fifteen years," (pub. at London, 1698).

This is a charm and delight, and quotations will be made in this PART, (infra).

Also a reproduction of a Map, nowhere else to be found.

An invaluable book, and copy of the orig. rebound in the library of the editor of this REFERENCE SERIES, (vide, ante, this PART, in ill., pp. 1287).

## THORNE

There are many compilations on this Family—and some have been presented herein, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1229). But, this is the primary best. Eight generations from WILLIAM THORNE of Dorsetshire, England, and Lynn, Mass., (by Joseph Middleton and Alan McLean Taylor, Privately printed, 1913. It cannot be ignored, tho only a pamphlet.—O. E. M.

Further, SHOTWELL. Ref., as related to SHOTWELL, (pp. 132 et seq.), and New Jersey Quaker ancestry, partic. conn. with FITZ RANDOLPH. Vide, (post, pp. indic.), as to latter, and as to THORNE, by O. E. M., (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1229).

## THWAITES

REUBEN GOLD THWAITES, almost, if not a parallel, still the Samuel Bos-



well of LYMAN COPELAND DRAPER, whose Memoir, (vide, ante, this BIB.), and who edited, as historian, WITHERS' Chronicles of Border Warfare, and did other quasi-historical achievements, tho not a technical historian; AND, PROBABLY BECAUSE OF HIS UNFALTERING FAITH IN DRAPER, gave greater credence to the latter's collective evidences, than was always warranted; however, he did not hesitate to say that WITHERS was frequently wrong, and in his own Memoir states: "Doddridge, Flint, Withers, and afterwards Hall, were the early historians of the border. The young student (Draper) of their works found that on many essential points and in most minor incidents there were great discrepancies between them."

The TILSON GENEALOGY, Edmund Tilson at Plymouth, N. E., 1638 to 1911, by Mercer V. Tilson, (Plymouth, 1911).

Affidavits and Documents Relating to the Burial in the Northern Part of Trinity Church Yard of American Prisoners of War, Who Perished in the Prisons in the City of New York during the Revolution. This contains FREEMAN. (New York, 1855.)

Dr. Frederick Jackson Turner, (Univ. of Wisconsin), "the greatest Americanist of his generation." Editorial Comment, as a reprint, June issue of Wis. Mag. of Hist., by Joseph Schafer, Supt., Wis. St. Hist. Soc.

## V

GENEALOGY of the VAIL FAMILY, being those descended from JEREMIAH VAIL, at Salem, Mass., 1639, (New York, 1902).

Although this ignores, largely the Westchester and Eastchester, N. Y. branches, yet it is a most valuable compilation, well-deserving.

The New Jersey VAILS came from the same general stock, via N. Y., as (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 635).

Armorial Insignia of the Vaughans of Llwydiarth, which once surrounded their family pew in Llanfihangel Church, but are now in Wynnstzy Chapel, etc., by Rev. W. V. Lloyd, (London, 1881). (Montgomery Collections.)

This relates to Montgomeryshire, Wales, of whom, John (ap Owen) VAUGHAN of Llwydiarth, Sheriff of Montgomeryshire, in 1583, wife, Dorothy Vaughan, dau., of Howell Vaughan ap Howell ap David Lloyd of Glan Llyn Tegid, Merionethshire, descended from Rarid Flaidd, Lord of Penllyn, her date being 1583.

## VIRGINIA

Reference to CAVALIERS and PIONEERS, in this BIB.

## W

### WASHINGTON'S HEAD QUARTERS

This title from Mabel Lorenz Ives is a most valuable contribution, with everlastingly fine illustrations. (New Jersey.)

See RICHARDSON, in this BIB.

Weisel Family Association. Descendants of The Colonial Pioneers George Michael and Susanna Weisel, and their children. (1732.)

Refer to Major Calvin I. Kephart, Washington, D. C.

See THOMAS, GABRIEL.

### WEST NEW JERSEY

### WEST VIRGINIA— RANDOLPH

Magazine of Hist. and Biog., Randolph Co. Hist. Soc., Elkins, W. Va. (Annual No's.) This gives that historic and gen. segment, which was orig. old Virginia before 1863. Mrs. Boyd Wees is the materfamilias of this excellent pub., a charming, accomplished woman and gen. Of the N. J. fams., two sons, Edward and Daniel Hart, of John Hart, Signer, settled here, and JACOB SLAGLE and FRANCIS BURRILL of Maryland.

A practical vocation of early Colonial Days in N. J., 1678-9, (vide, text, ante, p. 1313).

Hon. Samuel M. Wilson, Lexington, Kentucky, is Chairman of the BOONE Centennial Commission which has issued official documents.

In FILSON he has presented an article, DANIEL BOONE, which follows the common legendary and romantic items, unfortunately set up for a hundred years or more. (FILSON HIST. Quart., 1934.)

State Historical Society of Wisconsin, Madison, Wisconsin.

This great historical organization has for its patron saints Lyman Copeland Draper and Reuben Gold Thwaites and is the possessor of the Draper Manuscript, many volumes, which have been used by popular story writers and many historians as source material for their romantic and historical presentations.

The Society has been very willing to make these available for use to others not members of the Society, but is very loath to accept any criticism or oppositional records, challenging the verity and authenticity of the two masters of this kind of historical foundations.

The Society is a great institution and should be honored.

Chronicles of Border Warfare, (orig. ed., 1831, and edited by THWAITES, 1895). Very imperfect and inconsistent, almost of no historical value, except curioso. Genealogical foot-notes

### WITHERS

### TILSON

### TRINITY CHURCH

### TURNER

### VAIL

### VAUGHAN



# MAP OF KENTUCKE, 1784, JOHN FILSON

son, 1934, frontispiece, reproduced, by express permission)

geography of that date, with the orig. Ky. Counties of FAYETTE, larger areas, subsequently subdivided into smaller counties, as of this, when searching orig. recs.—O. E. M.

s Map—KENTUCKE, drawn from actual observations is inscribed the Honorable the Congress of the United States of America WASHINGTON, late Commander in Chief of their Army. By their J."

simple reproduction of the only known copy of the first American of Kentucky, Philadelphia, 1784, published with the Pieter de Vries many 'This Map of Kentucke,' by Willard Rouse Jillson. Source: the author, in Frankfort, Kentucky. Publication date, April 3, 1933."

well of LYMAN COPELAND DRAPER, whose Memoir, (vide, ante, this BIB.), and who edited, as historian, WITHERS' Chronicles of Border Warfare, and did other quasi-historical achievements, tho not a technical historian; AND, PROBABLY BECAUSE OF HIS UNFALTERING FAITH IN DRAPER, gave greater credence to the latter's collective evidences, than was always warranted; however, he did not hesitate to say that WITHERS was frequently wrong, and in his own Memoir states: "Doddridge, Flint, Withers, and afterwards Hall, were the early historians of the border. The young student (Draper) of their works found that on many essential points and in most minor incidents there were great discrepancies between them."

The TILSON GENEALOGY, Edmund Tilson at Plymouth, N. E., 1638 to 1911, by Mercer V. Tilson, (Plymouth, 1911).

Affidavits and Documents Relating to the Burial in the Northerly Part of Trinity Church Yard of American Prisoners of War, Who Perished in the Prisons in the City of New York during the Revolution. This contains FREEMAN. (New York, 1855.)

Dr. Frederick Jackson Turner, (Univ. of Wisconsin), "the greatest Americanist of his generation." Editorial Comment, as a reprint, June issue of Wis. Mag. of Hist., by Joseph Schafer, Supt., Wis. St. Hist. Soc.

### V

GENEALOGY of the VAIL FAMILY, being those descended from JEREMIAH VAIL, at Salem, Mass., 1639, (New York, 1902).

Although this ignores, largely the Westchester and Eastchester, N. Y. branches, yet it is a most valuable compilation, well-deserving.

The New Jersey VAILS came from the same general stock, via N. Y., as (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 635).

Armorial Insignia of the Vaughans of Llwydianth, which once surrounded their family pew in Llanfihangel Church, but are now in Wynnsty Chapel, etc., by Rev. W. V. Lloyd, (London, 1881). (Montgomery Collections.)

This relates to Montgomeryshire, Wales, of whom, John (ap Owen) VAUGHAN of Llwydianth, Sheriff of Montgomeryshire, in 1583, wife, Dorothy Vaughan, dau., of Howell Vaughan ap Howell ap David Lloyd of Glan Llyn Tegid, Merionethshire, descended from Rarid Flaidd, Lord of Penllyn, her date being 1583.

### VIRGINIA

Reference to CAVALIERS and PIONEERS, in this BIB.

### W

#### WASHINGTON'S HEAD QUARTERS

This title from Mabel Lorenz Ives is a most valuable contribution, with everlastingly fine illustrations. (New Jersey.)

See RICHARDSON, in this BIB.

#### WEISEL

Weisel Family Association. Descendants of The Colonial Pioneers George Michael and Susanna Weisel, and their children. (1732.)

Refer to Major Calvin I. Kephart, Washington, D. C. See THOMAS, GABRIEL.

#### WEST NEW JERSEY

#### WEST VIRGINIA—RANDOLPH

Magazine of Hist. and Biog., Randolph Co. Hist. Soc., Elkins, W. Va. (Annual No's.) This gives that historic and gen. segment, which was orig. old Virginia before 1863. Mrs. Boyd Wees is the materfamilias of this excellent pub., a charming, accomplished woman and gen. Of the N. J. fams., two sons, Edward and Daniel Hart, of John Hart, Signer, settled here, and JACOB SLAGLE and FRANCIS BURRILL of Maryland.

#### WHALE FISHING

A practical vocation of early Colonial Days in N. J., 1678-9, (vide, text, ante, p. 1313).

#### WILSON

Hon. Samuel M. Wilson, Lexington, Kentucky, is Chairman of the BOONE Centennial Commission which has issued official documents.

In FILSON he has presented an article, DANIEL BOONE, which follows the common legendary and romantic items, unfortunately set up for a hundred years or more. (FILSON HIST. Quart., 1934.)

#### WISCONSIN

State Historical Society of Wisconsin, Madison, Wisconsin.

This great historical organization has for its patron saints Lyman Copeland Draper and Reuben Gold Thwaites and is the possessor of the Draper Manuscript, many volumes, which have been used by popular story writers and many historians as source material for their romantic and historical presentations.

The Society has been very willing to make these available for use to others not members of the Society, but is very loath to accept any criticism or oppositional records, challenging the verity and authenticity of the two masters of this kind of historical foundations.

The Society is a great institution and should be honored.

#### WITHERS

Chronicles of Border Warfare, (orig. ed., 1831, and edited by THWAITES, 1895). Very imperfect and inconsistent, almost of no historical value, except curioso. Genealogical foot-notes

#### TILSON

#### TRINITY CHURCH

#### TURNER

#### VAIL

#### VAUGHAN





MAP OF STATE OF VIRGINIA, 1796: HEADS OF FAMILIES, FIRST CENSUS, U. S. A., 1790, VIRGINIA  
 (This is reproduced by the express permission of the U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C., with the following language: "The copyright of this volume is not applicable to the above map, that being expressly reserved to the United States, for which this editor and publisher has no legal right.") THE GREAT KANAWHA RIVER is shown, with the OHIO RIVER, was fought the Battle of Point Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774; one circle shows "Beverly Manor," and another "Piscataway Creek." Likewise, Botetourt County, Virginia Center, (v.de, text).  
 (146)



are undocumented and not authoritative.

## WRITING

"I would check the petty vanity of those who slight good penmanship, as below the notice of a scholar, by reminding them that Mr. Fox was distinguished by the clearness and firmness, Mr. Professor Porson by the correctness and elegance, and Sir William Jones by the ease and beauty of the characters they respectively employed. Dr. Parr." (HAYDN, p. 1087.) (For H. H. M.)

## WÜRTEMBERG

"WÜRTEMBERG, originally part of Swabia, was made a county for Ulrich I, about 1265, and a duchy for Eberhard in 1494. The dukes were protestants until 1722, when the reigning prince became a Roman Catholic. Würtemberg has been repeatedly traversed by armies, particularly since the great French revolution of 1793. Moreau made his celebrated retreat 23 Oct. 1796." (HAYDN, p. 1087.)

## AMERICANISTIC HISTORY

There is a vast difference between the presentation of abstract philosophy of history and factual assemblage of personages, who made history. A professor prefers to write his thesis about historical movements and migratory influences, than to tell the true biography and genealogical attachment of men and women, who participated in those migrations. Because of this, so much of the genealogical and historical truth has been forever lost. The finest appraisal of earlier events is by the golden thread of PEDIGREE, which links the past with the present, and both sentimentally and forcefully preserves biography and character.

"The standpoint from which TURNER viewed his subject was that of the unflinching realist. If this needs explaining in view of the deeply poetical quality of his own mind, and his insistence upon the idealism of Americans generally and not least American frontiersmen, the key may be found in a sensitive balance of social faith and professional skepticism. Always writing and teaching as one who believed fundamentally in the worth, indeed the world significance, of American life and institutions, he yet thought of these as being only vaguely understood in detail, and he was congenitally unable to receive, except provisionally, other men's ready-made interpretations of them. HE MUST PERSONALLY HANDLE THE DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE BEFORE MAKING UP HIS MIND FINALLY ON ANY GIVEN POINT. In a word his attitude was like that of the utterly scientific scientist." (p. 448.) TURNER said;

"Behind institutions, behind constitutional forms and modifications, lie the vital forces that call these organs into life and shape them to meet changing conditions." "A crucial observation."—Schäfer.

While a GREAT MONOGRAPH, it is purely scholarly, and offers little towards ascertainment of personal biography or genealogical fact, concerning the MEN and WOMEN, who created the very fundamentals of American life and history, about which GREAT SCHOLARS spend much time and energy in philosophizing. As a matter of fact, it is apparent, that these inquiries are of no moment to the professional historian, and the truth of American history is unrevealed or is blurred because of prejudicial foundations set up to obscure, in order to prove a philosophical or social-

logical trend. In fact, the records and vital statistics are ignored, in order to prove a theory about it, rather than the real thing itself. THAT IS WHY THE STORIES OF THE WESTERN BORDER ARE MADE ROMANTIC, UPON LEGENDARY BASES, RATHER THAN FACT AND RECORD. TURNER'S scientific methods did not seek date and chronicle, but interpretation of legendary indicia of them.—O. E. M.

As a corollary, it may be suggested that why historians of the philosophic persuasion have little patience with genealogy and recordal fact is that the necessary close investigation would overthrow, or impair their conclusions, or working theories, and hence the SELECTION OF MATERIAL is loaded with immediate awareness of proof, for the purpose intended. While the old popular books held sway, being closer to the people, the reign of professional history is probably just as far removed from historical truth and genealogical evidence. The latter is not to be shoved aside but small shelf-room only should be given to many of these intellectual disquisitions, and the greater part of library space preserved for recordal compilations and genealogical data.—O. E. M.

## HISTORY IS A TRUE RELATION OF THINGS GROWN OLD.—O. E. M.

"As time glides on, things grow old; joy and sorrow interchange; places, once splendid and charming, turn to grim and solitary ruins where no man lives; even palaces and mansions which stand as of yore, are occupied by other inmates." —The Tsure-Dzure-Gusa.

## HISTORY AND HISTORICAL TRENDS AS RELATED TO GENEALOGY

The writers of history, both the scientific and unlearned, leaving out of consideration, for a moment, all professorial and scholarly disquisitions, not to be called more than essays and certainly not history, are, most strange to relate, not much concerned over personnel, fact or sequence, as related to historical characters. One must literally wade, laboriously, through page after page of aimless peregrinations or dimming lucubrations, to find, now and then, names, dates, chronicles and records, which should immediately indicate and illuminate each historical movement. There certainly must be presented, inclusively, periods and epochs, which can only be identified by persons, representing the units of the social order, making for the historical progress, of both time and place, in meaningful action.

Of course, the professor, who writes an abstract thesis, upon his chosen subject, to expose his alleged scholarship, usually the formal disquisition, intended to secure for himself, another university degree, and which most frequently is his personal opinionation, without either sequential understanding or historical foundation, rises only to the height of his own vanity or trite absurdity. Such as was the case in a recent exposure of a Maryland author, of abstruse statement and illogical expression, containing scarcely a name, except Calvert, or fact, or date—and who cares what this learned savant has in mind to theorize about, which he calls his philosophy of history? It only offends one sense of technique and impinges the intelligence of the student and seeker after historical truth—books of that character to the ash can, and give space in our libraries to worthier tomes!

Eventually, historians will learn that truly accurate history cannot be written, without genealogical treatment and the presentation of personalities, as reflected by recordal and chronicled adaptation. All public records preserve, if at all, names of men and their doings, manners and customs, out of which came the social organization, and out of which in turn was born the political union, which gave entity to the state.—O. E. M.





# FIRST MAP OF KENTUCKE, 1784, JOHN FILSON

(By Willard Rouse Jilson, 1934, frontispiece, reproduced, by express permission)

Its purpose here is to show the geography of that date, with the orig. Ky. Counties of FAYETTE, JEFFERSON and LINCOLN, larger areas, subsequently subdivided into smaller counties, as of this day. One must keep this in mind, when searching orig. recs.—O. E. M.

The Map bears this legend: "This Map—KENTUCKE, drawn from actual observations is inscribed with the most perfect respect to the Honorable the Congress of the United States of America and to his Excellency GEORGE WASHINGTON, late Commander in Chief of their Army. By their Humble Servant, JOHN FILSON."

Note by Jilson: "This is a facsimile reproduction of the only known copy of the first American edition of JOHN FILSON'S map of Kentucky, Philadelphia, 1784, published with the Pieter de Vries water mark. Reprinted to accompany 'This Map of Kentucky,' by Willard Rouse Jilson. Source: original in the private Library of the author, in Frankfort, Kentucky. Publication date, April 3, 1933."



## WRITING

are undocumented and not authoritative.

"I would check the petty vanity of those who slight good penmanship, as below the notice of a scholar, by reminding them that Mr. Fox was distinguished by the clearness and firmness, Mr. Professor Porson by the correctness and elegance, and Sir William Jones by the ease and beauty of the characters they respectively employed. Dr. Parr," (HAYDN, p. 1087.) (For H. H. M.)

## WÜRTEMBERG

"WÜRTEMBERG, originally part of Swabia, was made a county for Ulrich I, about 1265, and a duchy for Eberhard in 1494. The dukes were protectants until 1722, when the reigning prince became a Roman Catholic. Würtemberg has been repeatedly traversed by armies, particularly since the great French revolution of 1793. Moreau made his celebrated retreat 23 Oct. 1796."

(HAYDN, p. 1087.)

## AMERICANISTIC HISTORY

There is a vast difference between the presentation of abstract philosophy of history and factual assemblage of personages, who made history. A professor prefers to write his thesis about historical movements and migratory influences, than to tell the true biography and genealogical attachment of men and women, who participated in those migrations. Because of this, so much of the genealogical and historical truth has been forever lost. The finest appraisal of earlier events is by the golden thread of PEDIGREE, which links the past with the present, and both sentimentally and forcefully preserves biography and character.

"The standpoint from which TURNER viewed his subject was that of the unflinching realist. If this needs explaining in view of the deeply poetical quality of his own mind, and his insistence upon the idealism of Americans generally and not least American frontiersmen, the key may be found in a sensitive balance of social faith and professional skepticism. Always writing and teaching as one who believed fundamentally in the worth, indeed the world significance, of American life and institutions, he yet thought of these as being only vaguely understood in detail, and he was congenitally unable to receive, except provisionally, other men's ready-made interpretations of them. HE MUST PERSONALLY HANDLE THE DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE BEFORE MAKING UP HIS MIND FINALLY ON ANY GIVEN POINT. In a word his attitude was like that of the utterly scientific scientist." (p. 448.) TURNER said:

"Behind institutions, behind constitutional forms and modifications, lie the vital forces that call these organs into life and shape them to meet changing conditions." "A crucial observation."—Schafer.

While a GREAT MONOGRAPH, it is purely scholarly, and offers little towards ascertainment of personal biography or genealogical fact, concerning the MEN and WOMEN, who created the very fundamentals of American life and history, about which GREAT SCHOLARS spend much time and energy in philosophizing. As a matter of fact, it is apparent, that these inquiries are of no moment to the professional historian, and the truth of American history is unrevealed or is blurred because of prejudicial foundations set up to obscure, in order to prove a philosophical or social-

ogical trend. In fact, the records and vital statistics are ignored, in order to prove a theory about it, rather than the real thing itself. THAT IS WHY THE STORIES OF THE WESTERN BORDER ARE MADE ROMANTIC, UPON LEGENDARY BASES, RATHER THAN FACT AND RECORD. TURNER'S scientific methods did not seek date and chronicle, but interpretation of legendary indicia of them.—O. E. M.

As a corollary, it may be suggested that why historians of the philosophic persuasion have little patience with genealogy and recordal fact is that the necessary close investigation would overthrow, or impair their conclusions, or working theories, and hence the SELECTION OF MATERIAL is loaded with immediate awareness of proof, for the purpose intended. While the old popular books held sway, being closer to the people, the reign of professional history is probably just as far removed from historical truth and genealogical evidence. The latter is not to be shoved aside but small shelf-room only should be given to many of these intellectual disquisitions, and the greater part of library space preserved for recordal compilations and genealogical data.—O. E. M.

## HISTORY IS A TRUE RELATION OF THINGS GROWN OLD—O. E. M.

"As time glides on, things grow old; joy and sorrow interchange; places, once splendid and charming, turn to grim and solitary ruins where no man lives; even palaces and mansions which stand as of yore, are occupied by other inmates."

—The Tsure-Dzure-Gusa.

## HISTORY AND HISTORICAL TRENDS AS RELATED TO GENEALOGY

The writers of history, both the scientific and unlearned, leaving out of consideration, for a moment, all professorial and scholarly disquisitions, not to be called more than essays and certainly not history, are, most strange to relate, not much concerned over personnel, fact or sequence, as related to historical characters. One must literally wade, laboriously, through page after page of aimless peregrinations or dimming lucubrations, to find, now and then, names, dates, chronicles and records, which should immediately indicate and illuminate each historical movement. There certainly must be presented, inclusively, periods and epochs, which can only be identified by persons, representing the units of the social order, making for the historical progress, of both time and place, in meaningful action.

Of course, the professor, who writes an abstract thesis, upon his chosen subject, to expose his alleged scholarship, usually the formal disquisition, intended to secure for himself, another university degree, and which most frequently is his personal opinionation, without either sequential understanding or historical foundation, rises only to the height of his own vanity or trite absurdity. Such as was the case in a recent exposure of a Maryland author, of abstruse statement and illogical expression, containing scarcely a name, except Calvert, or fact, or date—and who cares what this learned savant has in mind to theorize about, which he calls his philosophy of history? It only offends one sense of technique and impinges the intelligence of the student and seeker after historical truth—books of that character to the ash can, and give space in our libraries to worthier tomes!

Eventually, historians will learn that truly accurate history cannot be written, without genealogical treatment and the presentation of personalities, as reflected by recordal and chronicled adaptation. All public records preserve, if at all, names of men and their doings, manners and customs, out of which came the social organization, and out of which in turn was born the political union, which gave entity to the state.—O. E. M.



## PRELUDE

### NEW JERSEY TO VIRGINIA, KENTUCKY AND OHIO

"I THINK OHIO AND WESTERN VIRGINIA THE MOST PROMISING FIELDS TO WORK FOR OLD PISCATAWAY FAMILIES. I FOUND WHEN I LOOKED OVER THE VIRGINIA CENSUS OF 1800 AND OF OHIO OF 1810, LOTS OF PISCATAWAY PEOPLE, AND IF I COULD HAVE COPIED, WHILE IN WASHINGTON, ALL THE PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE NAMES, I SHOULD HAVE HAD QUITE A BOOK OF NAMES." CHARLES W. TIBBETTS, DOVER, N. H., in 1901.

(This might interest the expert of PINE WOODS), who asserts that there is no REAL GENEALOGY except in New England and that all compilation outside of that "benighted" environment is just "hop-skip-and-jump," and he also advertises that he is an expert in correcting pedigrees. —O. E. M.

### THE BARRIER OF THE ALLEGHENY MOUNTAINS

"The lofty barrier of the Allegheny Mountains was of itself sufficient to prevent the pioneers of Pennsylvania from wandering far westward. Moreover, the Indians beyond these hills were fiercer than those with whom the Quakers were familiar; their occasional raids to the eastward, through the mountain passes, won for them a reputation which did not incline the border farmers to cultivate their further acquaintance. To the southwest, however, there were few obstacles to the spread of settlement. For several hundred miles the Appalachians run in parallel ranges from northeast to southwest—from Pennsylvania, through Virginia, West Virginia, the Carolinas, and East Tennessee, until at last they degenerate into scattered foot-hills upon the Georgia plain. Through the long, deep troughs between these ranges—notably in the famous Valley of Virginia between the Blue Ridge and the Alleghenies—Pennsylvanians freely wandered into the south and southwest, whenever possessed by thirst for new and broader lands. Hostile Indians sometimes penetrated these great valleys and brought misery in their train; but the work of pioneering along this path was less arduous than had the western mountains been scaled at a time when the colonists were still few and weak.

Between the years 1732 and 1750, numerous groups of Pennsylvanians—Germans and Irish largely, with many Quakers among them—had been wending their way through the mountain troughs, and gradually pushing forward the line of settlement, until now it had reached the upper waters of the Yadkin River in the northwest corner of North Carolina."

(THWAITES, pp. 13-14.)

### THE GREAT WESTERN TREK

The greatest contribution of the FIRST SETTLER FAMILIES of New Jersey was the inherent strength of the representatives who went Westward and Southward both before and after the Revolutionary War.

To Pennsylvania, particularly, along the Delaware River, there migrated very many personages from old West Jersey primarily, because of the original jurisdiction there of William Penn, himself, commencing in 1682. Thousands of Jerseyites settled in Penna. and, some of these, including the German contingent, reversed the migration, and

were back in New Jersey by the Revolution. The same surnames common to both Provinces are legion.

To New York Colony via the trails up the Hudson River, and by date of 1769, via "Old Mines Road," there also went many of the New Jersey people. Some of these days, the N. Y. Gazetteer of 1860 will be amplified and indexed, and a list of First Settlers of New York Colony, up-State, can be set up. Many New Jerseyites will be disclosed as now in the foot-notes of that invaluable volume.

New Jersey's contribution to Delaware has been covered in this Reference Series, but its importance was only too little emphasized, as it grows in impressiveness when contemporary records are compared. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 725, et seq.)

However, the coast-wise migration to both North and South Carolina was early extensive, since many of the New Jersey settlers were maritime men. The records in both colonies confirm, and the U. S. census of 1790, for these two Carolinian Colonies, show hundreds of familiar New Jersey names, of which examples, FOLSOM and DRAKE, (vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1182, et seq.), COOL and MANNY, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.), and thousands of others.

Likewise, the boundary complications between New Jersey and Delaware, (BOUNDARY, vide, BIB.), Pennsylvania, and with Maryland, and the known families interchanging settlement, as MONNET, CRABB, BURRILL, COE, WRIGHT, YOUNG, WILLIAMS, and thousands of others, in the Colony of Maryland.

But, consider the "OLD WILDERNESS ROAD," first noted in this REFERENCE SERIES, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1161). At that writing, this author had not seen the map in SUMMERS (opp. p. 182), and which is reproduced here. Down the Valley of the Shenandoah went Pennsylvanians, as FINLEY, RAMSEY, WALLACE, et al., other thousands, and MONNET or MONEY, (even MOONEY), from Maryland, and Virginia, and when one goes over the recordal ground, almost inch by inch, one is amazed at the revelations of familiar New Jersey surnames and lost pedigree representatives. Perhaps NOE, (became NOEL, and NEWELL), is as striking as any; BONHAM, BONUM, HULL, HOLDEN (BENJAMIN, stating he is from New Jersey), et al., making important all these migratory trails in Southwest Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee and Kentucky, as related to DANIEL BOONE. The Summers books for Southwest Virginia and Filson for Kentucky have rendered the greatest service, and how can any genealogist, (thinking to do perfect work outside of the N. E. experts), possibly do well, either gen. or hist. work, and ignore THE GREAT WESTERN TREK? The gold mines of historical information are in the county records of Virginia, of vastly greater import than all else on the Atlantic Seaboard, as well as older and more representative.

One says, "Why wander so far from New Jersey, and the two little towns of Piscataway and Woodbridge, only eight miles apart, in old Middlesex County, East New Jersey, 1664-1714? The answer lies in the scarcely understood courses of these migratory movements, of which the seed and source were in the Province of New Jersey—the acorns out of which great pioneering oaks did grow! —O. E. M.

THEREFORE, IN DEDICATION, let this MEMORIAL be to the representatives of the great pioneering families, who stand out prominently in THE GREAT WESTERN TREK. Types of New Jersey ascendancy.



- I. BOONE in New Jersey, as with the DANIEL BOONE ancestry in Penna., and that other THOMAS BOONE.
- II. MANNY in New Amsterdam and New Jersey, (a variation of MONNET and MAGNY), which became the prominent representation in North Carolina, where MONEY, also, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1205).
- III. COOL(E) of New Amsterdam, which with that phonetic pronunciation became COOLEY, as both COOL and COOLEY in New Jersey and WILLIAM COOL(E) in North Carolina. A Dutch variant of the German, Kuhl or Kull.
- IV. HOLDEN, orig. Massachusetts, then New Jersey, where JOSEPH HOLDEN, (even HOLDING), and BENJAMIN HOLDEN, who went into Augusta Co., Va., from Trenton, according to his own affidavit.
- V. ABRAHAM MOONE (sub. called MOONEY), a noted, Hug. first settler of Virginia, not far removed, as appears in Hug. Soc. of London, from the PIERRE MONNET, settling on Staten Island in 1681. From the latter lineage, compiled in 1911 (MONNET, p. 978), came that JAMES MONNET, there listed, with the three WILLIAM, ABRAHAM and JAMES MONAY, in contiguity, who served together from Botetourt in the Revolution, the latter identical with the companion of DANIEL BOONE, 1769, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 849). Also, NICHOLAS MONEY, or MOONEY, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1205). To Ohio.
- VI. FINLEY, a New Jersey family of great distinction, originating in the Irish settlement in Penna., who sent representatives to Beverly Manor, in the Shenandoah Valley, of which JOHN FINLEY, companion of DANIEL BOONE, of 1769, and the REV. JAMES BRADLEY FINLEY, noted pioneer preacher, circuit rider and missionary to the Ohio Indians, were prominent representatives.
- VII. JOHN RAINS, who, with JOHN FINLEY, was one of the "LONG HUNTERS," a Kentucky terminology, a surname of many corruptions, since that first FRANCIS RAYNES, of New Hampshire; JOHN RHOYNO of Elizabethtown, New Jersey, 1699, himself called there both RAINS AND RANO, as discussed in many previous statements of the writer's text of this evidence. The personage here was one of the great Founders of Kentucky, and, beyond doubt, made his way there from New Jersey. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 431-2.) Also, ROBERT RAINS.
- VIII. DRAKE, that JOSEPH DRAKE of the Shenandoah and Botetourt Co., and a "Long Hunter," undoubtedly the New Jersey man, under search, and that "SIR FRANCIS DRAKE," (sic, in the record), remind that the half has never been told of this marvelous family, originating in Devonshire, Eng., of which, CAPTAIN FRANCIS DRAKE, 1670, of Old East New Jersey, was the outstanding example.
- IX. REV. FRANCIS DOUGHTY, orig. of Long Island, who sent a grand-son, BENJAMIN DOUGHTY, to Somerset County, N. J., and himself transferred to become a Virginian, and to die there, as a migrant of fame.

X. Finally, DUMONT, from du MONET, of the same root, as MONNET, another New Amsterdam French Huguenot family, who sent into New Jersey the first PIERRE (Peter) DUMONT, and descendants to Southwest Virginia. As with MONNET.

Ten important cycles to conjure with in this DEDICATORY emphasis of THE GREAT WESTERN TREK, and, yet, numerically, just a few of the mighty migration which is unparalleled in any other pioneer movement in all history.—O. E. M.

#### NEW JERSEY ORIGINS AND MIGRATORY RELATIONSHIPS

The prominent families of PISCATAWAY and WOODBRIDGE sent their children and descendants westward and southward, primarily into Pennsylvania and Delaware. But, as shown in the preceding introductory pages, under the heading "The Western Trek," the course of migration through Maryland, picking up families enroute, was down the Valley of the Virginia, and, while genealogically, this is of the first importance, within the scope of this REFERENCE SERIES, yet, secondly, it is the colonial frontier and border history which should be developed, for enlightenment; likewise the geography, which was the primary basis for this migration, in the physical topography of the southern and western country.

All of this has a much larger scope than any indicated history in this reference, which can do no more than signalize migratory movements. But, because of the personages, as outlined in the dedicatory paragraphs, and the surnames revived and perpetuated in Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee and Kentucky families in the 18th Century, it is purposed now to relate and to coordinate certain factual items in connection with the incursions of DANIEL BOONE into Kentucky, first in 1767 and second in 1769, the latter seemingly more important, since there is a definite record of that event, though much of the account has been badly abused and misused, by its legendary and romantic phases.

Therefore, as introductory, a very important affidavit follows:

#### AFFIDAVIT OF MELVIN HENRY MONNETTE

State of California,  
County of Los Angeles,  
City of Glendale, ss.

AFFIANT, Melvin Henry Monnette, being first duly sworn, deposes as follows:

That, he was born August 8th, 1851, in Scott Township, Marion County, Ohio, and is now a resident of the City of Glendale, State of California, engaged in lawful pursuits, having been a capitalist, engaged in agriculture in Ohio, and in mining in California, since 1907; that, if he lives till his next birthday, he will be 84 years old.

That, he was the son of Abraham Monnett, (1811-1881), and wife, Catharine Braucher, (1815-1875), who lived in said Scott Township, Marion County, Ohio, for a great many years, prior to the death of the mother of affiant in 1875, when, soon after his second marriage to Mrs. Jane Ludwig-Johnston, a widow, the father removed to the Town of Bucyrus, Crawford County, Ohio, where he builded a large brick mansion, on Roger Street, in that city, where he died, 1881, said property still standing at this date, and is occupied by the Kings Daughters, a social service organization of that Town, with all of which this AFFIANT is personally cognizant.

That one, ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, now living in the City of Los Angeles, in the same county, as this AFFIANT, in which is located said City of Glendale, contiguous to the former City, is a nephew of this AFFIANT, being a son of a brother of this AFFIANT, Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, and is well and intimately known to this AFFIANT; that he is the genealogical and family historian of the MONNET FAMILY, (as the name was originally spelled, in France), having been such for a period of forty years, and, that he was the author, compiler and publisher of the MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY, which was issued from the printer, in 1911; that said author has continued his said work, collecting material and data, for the publication of a supplemental edition of said GENEALOGY, which is now taking definite form.

That, said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE is also engaged in publishing, from his own pen, a genealogical and historical work, relative to New Jersey FIRST SETTLERS, a REFERENCE SERIES, of which PART SIX was issued in 1934, and of which this PART SEVEN, in which this affidavit is appearing, is now in process of printing, and said publication contains much material concerning this MONNET FAMILY, by reason of its first settlement on Staten Island, adjacent to Colonial New Jersey, and Huguenot origins there fully represented, prior to a removal and settlement of this branch of the family, from which AFFIANT is descended, in Calvert County, Maryland, before the year, 1700.

THAT, a brother of this AFFIANT, a twin, born on the same day and date, Dr. Madison Welch Monnett, still living, at this date, in the City of Indianapolis, Indiana, made and executed a similar affidavit, there, of date, October 12, 1933, which was published in PART SIX of said FIRST SETTLERS, etc., (at p. 1204), and which has been read by this AFFIANT, and the statements of said affidavit are true and correct, in all respects, and would be repeated, in similar manner and substance, as if originally made by this AFFIANT, particularly as to the pedigree and genealogical data, given therein, all in honor and good faith.

THAT, this AFFIANT is familiar with, has read and studied, many, many times the said MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY, of 1911, and knows that the pedigrees given therein, history of the family, and genealogical and other facts, are true and correct, as this AFFIANT knew personally the people of his generation, his father's generation, and some of the preceding generation, personally, and has had his father, ABRAHAM MONNETT, relate to him the material facts and relationships, upon which said MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY is based.

THAT, this AFFIANT has always known of the French Protestant, or Huguenot, origin of this branch of said Monnet Family, they having, originally, been Catholic, and migrated from ancient French Provinces to America, as Huguenots, the surname or patronymic having been of two general forms in France, as MONNET or MONET, though suffering many changes and corruptions, particularly in Colonial and later America, even in the same group of kinsmen, who changed both pronunciation and spelling, according to taste and usage; that, the branch to which this AFFIANT belongs emigrated from Ancienne Poitou, France, and left by boat, for England, at the Fort of La Rochelle as his father told him, and he does have a sister, Catharine La Vendee Monnett-Ross, still living, whose middle name was so given to her, in recognition of the origin of the name and migration.

THAT, of his eleven brothers and sisters, with correct dates of births, deaths and marriages, as given in said affidavit of Dr. Madison Welch

Monnett, there are only two, beside himself, still living, said sister, as given hereinbefore, and said brother, as named, the others of said twelve children, all of his father and mother, as given herein; all now being deceased.

THAT, this affidavit is made for historical and genealogical purposes, only, at the request of said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, and is supplemental to a longer, more detailed affidavit, by this AFFIANT, heretofore made, for use in said supplemental MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY, as will appear, and for the special purpose of recording the knowledge of this AFFIANT, upon certain matters well known in his own family and through the relationship, concerning an earlier association of ancestors and kinsmen, with the noted Kentucky pioneer, DANIEL BOONE, of certain fame, which has been the continuous statement and belief in the family realms, as given to him by his father, in his own childhood, and, as discussed with the brother of AFFIANT, MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, father of said ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, prior to the death of the former, upon inquiry of said nephew of this AFFIANT—that AFFIANT always knew that an intimate relationship of the two families had existed in their Kentucky wanderings, and settlements, presumed to have been both a blood and marriage kinship, and so stated by his father, ABRAHAM MONNETT, though this AFFIANT, not being a genealogist, never knew exactly what the lineage or relationship was, in exact terms, simply that, beyond doubt, the same did exist.

THAT, AFFIANT is familiar with the old book about DANIEL BOONE, namely, "Daniel Boone, and the Hunters of Kentucky, by W. H. Bogart," (1857), a copy of the same having been in AFFIANT'S branch of the Family, in his earlier days, handled, read by him, and discussed with his said father—that said book, (at page 52), gave the names of the Companions of Daniel Boone, in 1769, who made their trip into Kentucky, as JOHN FINLEY, JOHN STEWART, JOSEPH HOLDEN, JAMES MONAY, (sic.), and WILLIAM COOL, (sic.); that AFFIANT then was told and knew from the statements, aforesaid, that the reference to a MONNET relationship was made to appear in the name, JAMES MONAY, of the group, since this AFFIANT, then and now knows, that such a name is only a variant, from the French language, of the name MONNET or MONET, and sometimes written, "MONEY" or as "MOONEY," as AFFIANT has since learned. THAT, in connection with this affidavit, said Bogart book has been exhibited to this AFFIANT, whereupon he recollects the same as the book of his childhood, as hereinbefore set forth.

THAT, AFFIANT, in his earlier California mining experience met one GEORGE HOLDEN, at Sonora and Angel's Camp, (then quite an old man), who was his associate, day by day, and between whom and AFFIANT there were many discussions about their common origins in Ohio and Kentucky, as both of their ancestral families had lived in the old County of Ross, in said state of Ohio, near Oldtown, or Chillicothe, where at one time DANIEL BOONE had temporarily resided, and their families intermarried, soon after the period of the Indian warfare, with the Shawnee Indians, which had brought BOONE there; that, said GEORGE HOLDEN had a great-grandfather, JOSEPH HOLDEN, who was with DANIEL BOONE, upon his Kentucky expeditions, and that he definitely knew of his wanderings and of his association with JAMES MONAY, companion of said BOONE, and upon his excursion into Kentucky.

THAT, this was common knowledge to the said





60TH WEDDING ANNIVERSARY

MARY ELLEN CARMEAN,  
(Glendale, California.)  
b. March 30, 1848, living.  
(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1205.)

MELVIN HENRY MONNETTE  
(Glendale, California.)  
b. August 8, 1851, living.  
Author of accompanying affidavit  
(Vide, ante, p. 1465.)



728

Land-Office Military Warrant, No. 2224.

To the principal SURVEYOR of the Land set apart for the Officers and Soldiers of the Commonwealth of Virginia,

THIS shall be your WARRANT to survey and lay off in one or more

*Isaac Monney*

his Heirs or Assigns; the Quantity of one hundred

Acres of Land, due unto the said *Isaac Monney*

In consideration of *his* Services for *thirteen years as a soldier*  
*in the Virginia Continental Line*

agreeably to a Certificate from the Governor and Council, which is received into the Land-Office,  
GIVEN under my Hand, and Seal of the said Office, this *7th* Day of  
*January* in the Year One Thousand seven Hundred and *74*

WARRANT FOR REVOLUTIONARY SERVICES TO ISAAC MONNET, ca. 1726 - aft. 1794  
(As appears, called both MONEY and MOONEY, in the orig. records.)  
His full pedigree, military services, etc., in SPIRIT, (p. 251). Orig. warrant land entry, as bounty, No. 2224, (in Year Book, Ky. Soc., Sons of the Rev., 1913, p. 238), and (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1203). The exact location of the above land has not yet been determined, but in some way was related to the grant of Virginia Military Lands, in Ohio, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 620-621.—O. E. M.). This Revolutionary soldier was the ancestor of MELVIN HENRY MONNETTE, who appears in ill. (reverse of this page). He is said to have been the first of the name to settle in Ohio, by 1797, Ross County.

GEORGE HOLDEN, and within their family circles, as oftentimes related, and that in his boyhood, said GEORGE HOLDEN knew of the locations, in the same sections, as his family, of the MONAY FAMILY, where the name, in Kentucky, became corrupted to MONEY, (and to MOONEY), and that his great-grandfather had land, which was a part of the original tract of several thousand acres, first granted to DANIEL BOONE, but which the latter lost on account of unrecognized titles or faulty filings, in connection therewith, and that said MONAY or MONEY family, with descendants in Kentucky, living to this day, also owned and occupied tracts of land, in said DANIEL BOONE Tract, as per his original grant of the same.

THAT, AFFIANT, in giving to the stenographer, the facts, set forth in this affidavit, does so with personal knowledge of the geography, particularly of Kentucky, where at least fifty years ago, he traveled much, buying cattle and other stock; that he is personally familiar with scenes and battle places of the Civil War there, having discussed with soldiers and people, of them, as well as Cumberland Gap, Harrodsburg, Boonesboro, and other historic places, Kentucky River, and the original "Traces," called BOONE'S and WARRIOR'S, and "Old Wilderness Road," by the various routes of which the original settlers came through to OHIO.

THAT, as related in this affidavit, AFFIANT has not the least doubt, but that the said JAMES MONAY was a relative, or kinsman, of the forbears of this AFFIANT, and that the facts known of DANIEL BOONE, and his expedition into Kentucky, 1769, are the same as the traditions in the MONNET FAMILY, always known and related to this AFFIANT, as aforesaid.

THAT, the FINLEY FAMILY were afterwards associates of the MONNET FAMILY, in early Ohio history, and the Rev. JAMES BRADLEY FINLEY, pioneer M. E. preacher and missionary to the Wyandot Indians, in Ohio, was well known to the MONNET forbears, and a companion of the grandfather, of AFFIANT, Rev. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETTE, likewise a pioneer Methodist preacher and famous circuit rider, of early Ohio.

THAT, of the association, as above, with the said DANIEL BOONE, it is true and correct, and though only of sentimental reverence, it has made AFFIANT rather proud to keep this recollection, clear and definite in his own personal memory; and that he is of sound, clear and accurate mind, at the date hereof.

And, further, AFFIANT saith not.

MELVIN HENRY MONNETTE.

In the presence of Orra E. Monnette and Mrs. Helen K. Monnette.

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of April, 1935.

VESTA MINNICK,

Notary Public in and for the County of Los Angeles, State of California.

[SEAL]

The foregoing affidavit is not an "old man's tale," for it is formalized in statement and made under oath. The deponent, while aged in years, is of keen, retentive memory, and his long active career of character and integrity give great credibility to his statements. While they are confirmed with records of genealogical items to be presented, they are of a higher degree of evidence than many pages, heretofore presented by popular writers, as romantic history. It is the pride of this author to preserve the factual items of the verification for use and illumination, in any preparation, hereafter, of the DANIEL BOONE History.

## HISTORIC PERSPECTIVES AND CONNOTATIONS

Keeping in mind the scope of this REFERENCE SERIES and that the FIRST SETTLERS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, NEW JERSEY, transmitted, through their descendants, personages who went abroad to give form, character and prominence to the pioneering movement, both before and after the Revolutionary War; the historic excursus already given, the dedicatory personifications, and the affidavit of MR. MELVIN HENRY MONNETTE, are the prelude to a larger story of New Jersey influence and importance in the GREAT SOUTHWEST, out of which grew the GREAT NORTHWEST.

It is now necessary to list, for pertinent memorialization, the focal points which establish historic perspectives and connotations as related to the matter being presented in this PART SEVEN.

- I. Southwestern Virginia, with relation to MONNET or MONET, removed from New Jersey and Maryland; and earlier settlement of ABRAHAM MOONE, on the eastern shores of Virginia.
- II. Virginia Counties, particularly Augusta, then Botetourt and Fincastle, with original grant of Beverly Manor, Shenandoah, Virginia, the seat of the FINLEY FAMILY, and direct migrants from New Jersey.
- III. The "Long Hunters" and their voyages into "Kentucke," of whom JOHN FINLEY, JOHN RAINS and JOSEPH DRAKE.
- IV. COMPANIONS OF DANIEL BOONE, 1769, as subsequently presented herein, by reference to JAMES MONNET, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 849).
- V. Battle of Point Pleasant, West Virginia, Oct. 10, 1774, which was survived by JAMES MONAY, (MONNET), afterwards a Revolutionary soldier.
- VI. Old Wilderness Road, as presented, previously, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1161), which continued in the "Old Warriors Trail," carried descendants of FIRST SETTLERS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, NEW JERSEY, into the Old Northwest Territory, and, finally, State of Ohio.
- VII. FRANKLIN, THE UNRECOGNIZED COMMONWEALTH, to which New Jersey contributed.

### I. SOUTHWESTERN VIRGINIA

The outstanding authorities, because based on original records, are the two compilations by Lewis Preston Summers, and they are indispensable in this REFERENCE, (vide, ante, BIB., this PART, p. 1459).

A careful study of these two volumes will offer the positive and authentic records desired in historic compilation.

### II. VIRGINIA COUNTIES

It is difficult for the searcher, genealogist and historian to keep before him the older county jurisdictions in Virginia, and chronologically, in the light of later geographical designations. The writer has found the best allocation in WITHERS' Chronicles of Border Warfare, (pp. 55-6). Concerning the western portion, which became Western Virginia, in 1738, when Augusta was taken from Orange, Frederick from the same, in 1738, Hampshire (seat of MONNET, SLAGLE and BURRILL), from Augusta and Frederick, in 1754, and Botetourt in 1770 (69), from Augusta, and out of which the State of West Virginia was later



formed, in 1863, with other subdivisions, est., in between. Until 1792, Kentucky was included in Western Virginia. See introduction to U. S. Census, 1790, Virginia, (pp. 9 and 10).

N. B.—It should be noted, in the latter, that over half of the Va. counties are omitted.—O. E. M.

Many New Jersey people, going west and southward, spread out into these Virginia counties before 1800, and were ultimately the F. S. of Kentucky.—O. E. M.

"In 1772 the County of Fincastle was taken from Botetourt; and in 1776 Fincastle was divided into the counties of Kentucky, Washington and Montgomery, and the name of Fincastle became extinct." (HIST. OF THE VALLEY, Kercheval, p. 176.)

Of Augusta County Records, the great historical source compilation is CHALKLEY, (vide, ante, BIB., THIS PART, p. 1446). How it is possible for anyone to use DRAPER MSS., as final authority, and against the records so carefully presented in this transcription, is impossible to comprehend. All of the names given in this historic review are to be found in this authentic recordation.

As a part of this title, reference should be had to Beverly Manor, Shenandoah, Virginia, the seat of FINLEY, (not indigenous, but removing from Pennsylvania).

This is what William Beverly called his great tract on the upper waters of the South Branch of Shenandoah in orig. Augusta County, Virginia. In 1755, it was shown on the Fry and Jefferson map as "Beverly Manor or Irish Tract." The few manorial grants in Virginia were not after the English form, and gave no autonomous jurisdiction, as in England. "The only examples of the full fledged jurisdictional manor establishments in America were in Maryland and New York." (see interesting discussion in Va. Mag., Vol. XXXII, 1924, pp. 188-9).

The real description of this Beverly Manor grant is to be found in recs., (Wm. & Mary Coll. Quart., Vol. 13 n. s., p. 51), and was granted 6 Sept. 1736 to William Beverly, John Randolph, et al., 118,491 acres in Augusta Co., his only son being Robert Beverly, and the tract included some lots in Staunton, which figured, in Finley conveyances, later. (CHALKLEY.)

Beverly Manor was the seat of JOHN FINLEY, Gent., who settled there as early as 1745, (CHALKLEY, Vol. 1, p. 1), and WILLIAM FINLEY, Gent., as in 1765, they conveyed to each other, (CHALKLEY, Vol. 3, p. 420); also, their brother, Robert Finley, and their brother, James Finley, who had a son John Finley in 1765, (id. p. 437). Also, in 1770, William Finley made conveyance of 250 acres in Beverly Manor to his son, John Finley, and reference to 297 acres, taken off of John Finley, Senior, in Beverly Manor, (id. p. 504), et alia, (many entries). Each FINLEY group had a JOHN FINLEY there, in 1769, eligible to have been a companion of BOONE.

"Executions: April, 1801." "Estill vs. Ramsey": (1739).

"Deposition, 13th October, 1792. John Dalhouse. JOHN FINLEY, aged above 60 years. Deponent went to school in 1747, in the house mentioned by Thomas Turk in his depositions. The house was on James McClure's land. WILLIAM FINLEY, John Ramsey, father to defendant." et al. (CHALKLEY, VOL. II, p. 28).

This was undoubtedly the JOHN FINLEY, who went into Kentucky, with DANIEL BOONE, 1769.—O. E. M.

### III. THE LONG HUNTERS

"But the most famous of all the expeditions of the period was that of the "Long Hunters," as they have come to be known in Western history. Inspired by the favorable reports of Stone and others, about forty of the most noted and successful hunters of New River, (KANAWHA), and Holston Valleys formed, in the summer of 1770, a company for hunting and trapping to the west of Cumberland Mountains. Under the leadership of two of the best woodsmen of the region, JOSEPH DRAKE and Henry Skaggs, and including several of Stone's party, they set out in early autumn fully prepared for meeting Indians and living on game. Each man took with him three packhorses, rifles, ammunition, traps, dogs, blankets, and salt, and was dressed in the deer-skin costume of the times.

Pushing on through Cumberland Gap, the adventurers were soon in the heart of Kentucky." (THWAITES, pp. 91-92.)

\* \* \* \* \*

Of this group, genealogists have not taken the pains to develop personnel, but, JOSEPH DRAKE, of the famous family, at PISCATAWAY, N. J., made the greatest contribution, as he was a natural leader and probably had more, in himself, to do with the settlement of Kentucky, than did DANIEL BOONE, and is entitled to greater justification. He came into Virginia and had a cousin there of the same name, JOSEPH DRAKE, and the attempted biography is very probably incorrect, in DUNMORE, (DRAPER MSS., 3B251, p. 78), as there is no documentation, again.

(The true genealogy and origin of this JOSEPH DRAKE is given elsewhere.—O. E. M.)

Likewise, JOHN RAINS, clearly a member of the famous New Jersey family, and no doubt the original records would elaborate his importance, in comparison, with DANIEL BOONE, for he was a very prominent First Settler of Kentucky, and many others clearly indicated in this group, from the names given in DUNMORE, (p. 1447)—O. E. M.

"It was not until August, that the Long Hunters returned to their homes, after a profitable absence of eleven months. But the Boone brothers left their comrades in March, and headed for the Yadkin, with horses now well laden with spoils of the chase." (THWAITES, p. 95.)

### IV. COMPANIONS OF DANIEL BOONE, 1769

This presents a discussion and some argument about the legendary stories entering into Boone Bibliography (FILSON, vide, ante, BIB., THIS PART, p. 1448), which have been repeated many times, until acceptable dubious statements have been created, instead of authentic history. The only documentary evidence of this incursion into Kentucky is the autobiography of Col. Daniel Boone himself, preserved by the great historian, John Filson, in 1784, which correctly gives the names of the Companions of Daniel Boone, 1769. At this point, attention should be called to the fact of the name of JAMES MONNET or MONET, pronounced as MONAY, and as entered in some of these popular stories, and in the DRAPER MSS., sometimes called "Mooney," which has been perpetuated thus as certain error, as well as that of COOL(E), coming from COOL, very early in New Amsterdam, the origin of the New Jersey family of Cooley, as well as the perpetuated errors of COOLEY, in this very connotation.

"When Kentucky was first begun to be explored, it is said not to have been claimed in individual property by any nation of Indians. Its extensive forests, grassy plains and thick cane brakes,



# COLLECTION

OF SOME OF THE MOST INTERESTING

## NARRATIVES

OF INDIAN WARFARE IN THE WEST,

CONTAINING AN ACCOUNT OF THE ADVENTURES OF

Colonel DANIEL BOONE,

ONE OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF KENTUCKY.

Comprehending the most important occurrences relative to its early history—Also, an account of the *Manners, and Customs of the Indians*, their *Traditions and Religious Sentiments*, their *Police or Civility* (Government), their *Discipline and method of War*;

TO WHICH IS ADDED,

AN ACCOUNT OF THE EXPEDITIONS OF

Gen<sup>ls</sup> HAMILTON, SCOTT, WILKINSON, ST. CLAIR, & WARTLE.

The whole compiled from the best authorities,

By Samuel L. Metcalf.

My Conscience! Things being as they are, I forgive you. For the sake of my children, and those that follow them, they should be reconciled to history—Dr. PARSONS.

LEXINGTON, Ky.

PRINTED BY THOMAS C. BENT.

1831.

Title Page of METCALF

This little, old volume, 1821, represents the knowledge then possessed of BOONE NARRATIVE, 1784, by JOHN FILSON, and it will be noted that JOHN FINLEY WAS neither "Pilot," "Pathfinder," etc., and other legendary sobriquets, (vide, post, this PART, p. 1490), tho he had been a visitor to Kentucky before—and, best of all, the names MONAY, (not MOONEY, according to the Col. Nathan Boone tale), and COOL stand out, incontrovertibly, which helps much, in spite of DRAPER MSS., (unauth.). JAMES MONAY (MONNET) was a "Scout," as note Battle of Point Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774, (vide, post, this PART, p. 1476). O.E.M.

# NARRATIVE

OF THE ADVENTURES OF

COL. DANIEL BOONE,

From his first arrival in Kentucky in 1769 to

the end of the year 1782.

It was on the first of May, in the year 1769, that I resigned my domestic happiness for a time, and left my family and peaceable habitation on the Yalkin River, in North-Carolina, to wander through the wilderness of America, in quest of the country of Kentucky, in company with John Finley, John Stewart, Joseph Holden, James Monay, and William Cool. We proceeded successfully, and after a long and fatiguing journey through a mountainous wilderness, in a westward direction, on the seventh day of June following, we found ourselves on Red-River, where John Finley had formerly been trading with the Indians, and from the top of an eminence, saw with pleasure the beautiful level of Kentucky. Here let me observe, that for some time we had experienced the most uncomfortable weather as a prelude of our future sufferings. At this place we

Opening Page of BOONE NARRATIVE



**STATUE OF DANIEL BOONE, THE SQUAT**  
 Entrance to new bridge, over Kentucky River,  
 opposite to old Boonesboro, Ky.



**STONE MEMORIAL AT SITE OF OLD BOONESBORO, KY.**  
 Erected by D. A. R. women.  
 In picture, Mr. and Mrs. Wm. G. Wigglesworth, of Cynthiana,  
 Ky., and Orra E. Monnette, (at left).  
 (Taken in June, 1934.)

abounding with every variety of game common to such latitudes, were used as common hunting grounds, and considered by them, as open for all who chose to resort to them. The Cherokees, the Chickasaws, the Catawbas, and the Chicamugas, from the southeast; and the Illinois, the Peorias, the Delawares, the Mingoes and Shawnees from the west, claimed and exercised equal rights and privileges within its limits. When the tribes of these different nations would however meet there, frequent collisions would arise between them; and so deadly were the conflicts ensuing upon these, that, in conjunction with the gloom of its dense forests, they acquired for it the impressive appellation of "the dark and bloody ground." But frequent and deadly as may have been those conflicts, they sprang from some other cause, than a claim to exclusive property in it."

(The foregoing is the text, by WITHERS, and a foot-note by THWAITES.)

"History of North Carolina: WATAUGA COUNTY: Its capital is Boone, and is called in remembrance of the celebrated DANIEL BOONE, who once lived near Holeman's Ford, on the Yadkin River, about eight miles from Wilkesboro."

DANIEL BOONE was born 2 Nov. 1734, in Pennsylvania. When he was but a child, his father emigrated to North Carolina, and settled in one of the valleys of the South Yadkin. Here Boone was reared, and here he married Miss Rebecca Bryan. (BOONE, pp. 64 to 65.) He d. in Missouri, 26 Sept. 1820.

In May, 1769, DANIEL BOONE informs us himself, "accompanied by JOHN FINDLEY (sic.), JOHN STUART, brother-in-law of Daniel Boone, JOSEPH HOLDEN, JAMES MONAY, and WILLIAM COOL," left his home and quiet joys for "the dark and bloody ground" of Kentucky, then inhabited only by wild animals and savages. \* \* \* \* (WHEELER, 1851, p. 445.)

"The Adventures of Col. DANIEL BOONE. It was on the first of May, 1769, that I resigned my domestic happiness, and left my family and peaceable habitation on the Yadkin River, in North Carolina, to wander through the wilderness of America, in quest of the country of KENTUCKE, in company with JOHN FINLEY, JOHN STUART, (brother-in-law of Daniel Boone), JOSEPH HOLDEN, JAMES MONAY and WILLIAM COOL.

On the 7th day of June, after travelling in a western direction, we found ourselves on Red River where JOHN FINLEY had formerly been trading with the Indians, and from the top of an eminence, saw with pleasure the beautiful levels of Kentucke." \* \* \* \* THE BOONE NARRATIVE, (Jillson, from FILSON, 1784, p. 19).

BOONE GEN. (SPRAKER), shows (p. 83), sister, Hannah, b. Aug. 1746, d. 1828, m. (1) John Stewart (d. 1769 or 70), and (2) Richard Pennington.

#### DANIEL BOONE, A STORY

By reference to THWAITES, a great deal of popular writing and folklore will be found, which should be revered as a glint merely of pioneer history. The book in question is neither technical history nor documented statement, and rises no higher than the books of a hundred years before, which romanced in tradition and legend, although the essential facts of alleged history in this volume were presented by other prior popular writers.

This editor does, on certain points, make quotations from some very apt descriptions.

THWAITES' statement of the pilgrimage of Daniel Boone into Kentucky, 1769, is very inadequate, incorrect and in popular form.

He refers to John Finley as a fur trader in 1752, calls him a Scotch-Irishman, which is untrue, as he was purely Irish, not Scotch, and

there is little real evidence that he had immigrated to Pennsylvania, direct, for, as a matter of fact, he was a Virginian. He did not live on the Yadkin, was not a neighbor to Daniel Boone, and may or may not have been in the first Indian battle with Braddock. There is no documentary evidence of that. More positive facts concerning him are given elsewhere.

This little, tho interesting, volume "DANIEL BOONE," does not correctly describe the incursion into Kentucky in 1769, and places John Stuart in 1766 on the Yadkin, when he was in Virginia, "a pedlar," while John Finley was not a "peddler," and THWAITES makes the common mistake of naming the companions of Boone in 1769 as "three neighbors" on the Yadkin, which was not true; naming one correctly Joseph Holden; the others, with the popular malanimadversion of "James Mooney" for James MONAY, and "William Cooley," phonetic use solely of WILLIAM COOL, who came from eastern North Carolina. In general terms, the trip is given, but, of course, with no details, as is presented so faithfully in the "BOONE NARRATIVE," by Filson, 1784.

He does, however, in his opening chapter, give a very proper estimate of DANIEL BOONE, as a frontiersman, that he was in no sense of the truth, the Founder, discoverer or commonwealth builder of Kentucky. (vide, ante, this author's comments upon historical presentation, vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1459).

#### HIS ESTIMATE

"Poets, historians, and orators have for a hundred years sung the praises of Daniel Boone as the typical backwoodsman of the trans-Allegheny region. Despite popular belief, he was not really the Founder of Kentucky. Other explorers and hunters had been there long before him; he himself was piloted (?) through Cumberland Gap by John Finley; and his was not even the first permanent settlement in Kentucky, for Harrodsburg preceded it by nearly a year; his services in defense of the West, during nearly a half century of border warfare, were not comparable to those of George Rogers Clark or Benjamin Logan; as a commonwealth builder he was surpassed by several." (THWAITES' PREFACE, p. vii.)

The BOONE GEN., has been discussed elsewhere herein, and its palpable errors, in this reference, pointed out. It was entirely proper for that author to use DRAPER MSS. so copiously.—O. E. M.

Never will a true history of DANIEL BOONE be written, until all folklore and traditional accounts are resolved in favor of just what is authentic record concerning him, when all Kentuckians and BOONE descendants, and those attached to writing about him, will cease glorification ONLY, and strip the glamorous dressing from the true figure, in exhibition of the real BOONE, as he was, and what he really did.—O. E. M.

We come now to a delicate subject, with not the slightest desire to disparage or to impair the fine achievements of a noble gentleman, and of his BOSWELL, THWAITES.

#### DRAPER MANUSCRIPTS

(State Historical Society of Wisconsin, Madison)

This is a GREAT COLLECTION, consisting of volumes of notes, statements of persons, and note-book compilations, (as stated by SCHAFER). These are largely extensions of folklore, countryside stories, legends and traditions, gathered with infinite labor and patience, (vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 1447), and possibly possessing some documents, a few diaries, militia rolls, and other



limited primary records, probably a small minimum of the whole, but mostly neither source material nor factual records. Many historical and genealogical compilations, notably BOONE, (SPRAKER), have used quotations or restatements from the DRAPER MSS. to establish their conclusions by the general reference to "DRAPER MSS.," without presenting either documentation or records to support textual statements. The latter is THWAITES' form of presentation entirely. This brings us to the certain challenge that this procedure is neither history nor genealogy, entirely unscientific, and not deserving of any high degree of historical appraisal.

It is highly unfortunate that the State Hist. Soc. of Wis., takes the position it does as to the sanctity, purity and unalterable authenticity of the DRAPER MSS. As the old story goes, one cannot go in, "hat-in-hand," politely, unless one bow in sanctimonious reverence to DRAPER and THWAITES, his BOSWELL, accepting without question the "ipse dixit" of each. If not in this mood, and the question is asked for authentic record or fact, "one's hat is thrown out" and admittance denied. (The writer has had this experience, though forgiving that lack of courtesy in some few librarians which usually interferes somewhat with the quality of graciousness—this does not apply to Mr. Joseph Schafer.—O. E. M.)

The DRAPER MSS., as a GREAT COLLECTION, is invaluable and what a loss, if these legendary bits and pioneering stories, had not been so conscientiously preserved. But, they have been, somewhat generally, accepted as authentic history, and are NOT such, as all references being with little or no documentation or recordal research clearly show.—O. E. M.

Concerning the DRAPER MSS., it is stated by THWAITES that:

"In 1840 he began supplementing his correspondence with personal interviews with pioneers, and the descendants of pioneers and Revolutionary soldiers, at their homes, having found that for his purpose the gathering of information by means of letters was slow and unsatisfactory, the mails being in those days tardy, unreliable, and expensive, while many of those who possessed the desired information were not adepts with the pen. There were then no railroads; the eager collector of facts traveled on his great errand for many years, far and wide, by foot, by horseback, by stage, by lumber wagon, and by steamboat, his constant companion being a knapsack well-laden with NOTE BOOKS."

\* \* \* \* \*

"The guest of the interviewed, the inquisitive stranger often stopped weeks together at those crude homes in the New York, Ohio, Kentucky, Virginia and Tennessee backwoods—long enough to extract, with the acquired skill of a cross-examiner, every morsel of historical (?) information, every item of valuable reminiscence stored in the mind of his host; while old diaries, or other family documents which might cast side-lights on the stirring and romantic story of Western settlement, were deemed objects worth obtaining by means of the most astute diplomacy." (p. xiii.)

\* \* \* \* \*

"I have wasted my life in puttering," he once lamented, "but I see no help for it; I can write nothing so long as I fear there is a fact, no matter how small, as yet ungarnered." A newspaper editor, fearing to put his journal to press because something else might happen when too late to insert it in that day's issue, would not be a success in his profession; an historian must also realize the fact that others will surely follow him, each one with fresh material to add to his own. Draper not only feared to go to press, but even refrained from writing up his notes, literally

from an apprehension that the next mail might bring information which would necessitate a re-casting of his matter. At the time of his contract with Lossing, he had completed some twenty chapters of his proposed Life of Boone—perhaps half of the number contemplated." (p. xviii.)

Why did not, Mr. DRAPER, or why does not some scientific historian search public records, (U. S. A.), Colonial records of Virginia, counties of Penna. and Va., grants, deeds, wills, etc., and of Kentucky, to ascertain recordal facts, and not rely upon legends and traditions to substitute fanciful data for real, important historical truth? Is that too much to ask of erstwhile and present historians, and, particularly of supposed scholarship? BOONE does not do this, founded upon DRAPER MSS., and none other, yet writing to this day.—O. E. M.

In addition to the foregoing, Mr. Joseph Schafer has sent, with his compliments, his own compilation "The Draper Collection of Manuscripts." He states this to be "one of the most valuable bodies of manuscript source material relating to American history (?), and doubtless the most valuable one illustrating the history (?) of the region from the Blue Ridge to the Mississippi," (p. 1). This important appraisal of the Manuscript very clearly shows it to have been an eager, arduous and enthusiastic collection of folklore, as described by this writer. This Schafer statement very clearly supports an opinion that this great collection is not "history source material," but only manuscript collections of a marvelous range and infinite itemization, as "Fragments of the correspondence of this remarkable man, consisting of copies of letters written by himself, and preserved among his papers, the original letters written to him by correspondents, and copies of important contemporaneous documents, have been preserved," (p. 19), in one single reference.

There is no intent on the part of this writer to discredit this stupendous effort to create history by countryside gossip, old men's memories and statements of recollections and of others in the nature of "hearsay" evidence, but, as one great librarian in one of our large cities, unconnected with Wisconsin states, "it is absolutely necessary for the technical historian and unprejudiced writer to search volume after volume and thousands of pages, to find a few, true grains of history firmly implanted in an amazing mass of chaff."

The most regrettable feature is that DRAPER himself never reached the position of writing out definitely his own conclusions, made certain upon such information as he had gathered; and nearly everyone using DRAPER MSS. as authority, as with THWAITES, has neither furnished any original records of consequence nor any important documentation, which would sustain their very positive statements and conclusions, as presenting historical truth. All else is mere "chaff."—O. E. M.

M. M. QUAIFE

(The Burton Historical Collection)

"Detroit, Mich., May 3, 1935.

Dear Mr. Monnette:

\* \* \* I was formerly official custodian of the DRAPER MSS., for almost ten years. \* \* \*

Mr. Draper was one of the most industrious and painstaking scholars we have ever had in America. He dreamed of writing a series of books but he spent practically his entire life collecting the material for them and so never applied himself to the task of writing up the secondary narratives which he had projected. \* \* \* I think it is probably the fact that the collection does not contain very many public documents. It does contain a vast quantity of private papers, such as any man is likely to accumulate, etc., \* \* \* and these papers are sup-

plemented in important fashion by records of personal interviews and by private correspondence of Mr. Draper himself, (etc.) \* \* \* I am quite sure that Mr. Draper was no trifler or romancer; (etc.) \* \* \* I do not think anyone has ever imagined (at least the thought has never occurred to me) that the DRAPER MSS. are to be swallowed literally or whole. To the contrary, they constitute an immense collection of source information, for the period and for the region, to which they pertain, and the student who makes use of them is himself responsible for the degree of intelligence and industry which he brings to his task, (etc.).

Sincerely, M. M. QUAIFE."

When THWAITES wrote his DANIEL BOONE, without any documentation, was he that kind of a student? Or BOONE? The foregoing does not justify endless refs., to DRAPER MSS. —O. E. M.

### WHAT A KENTUCKY HISTORY PROFESSOR THINKS

Mr. Orra Eugene Monnette,  
350 South Oxford Avenue,  
Los Angeles, California.

My dear Mr. Monnette:

Your very interesting letter of January 31 reached me. \* \* \*

I was very glad indeed to receive your letter, particularly since your name was one that was very familiar to me several years ago. When a freshman in college I learned and have remembered ever since that you were then the National President of Phi Kappa Psi. I was a member of the Columbia Chapter. \* \* \* I early discovered the situation that you so well described as existing in Kentucky. Whether Kentuckian or foreigner, I think all of the members of the History Department of the University and of the colleges of the state, regret the situation as much as you do, but we do not see any way out. There has been little if any scholarly work in the field of History in Kentucky in recent years, if ever, by Kentuckians. \* \* \* In the field of History I commenced about seven years ago and have carried on in spite of a good deal of opposition. Practically all of the History research in Kentucky has been done by amateurs. I have no objection to amateurs in the field, provided that they do real work and not merely play with the subject; provided they will learn what to do and how to do it. \* \* \* The rest of his, as far as History goes, I think, must be classed as worthless. But there are too many more who are playing with the subject the way \* \* \*. You are justified in your criticism of the Historical Society \* \* \*

My own entrance into the Boone subject was accidental and only under protest. \* \* \* Unfortunately, the names have been sadly mis-spelled by the typesetters, as that of Cool for Cooley. The typesetters evidently became tired.

I am in agreement with you in believing that there are many more figures in early Kentucky that were of more significance possibly than Boone. That, I think, I made clear in the later chapter than probably you have seen. Unquestionably Filson's BOONE attracted romantic attention to him.

\* \* \* \* \*

That work directs my studies to a period somewhat later than that which is generally discussed as Pioneer Kentucky. I am familiar with the historical work of JOHN W. MONETTE, the Mississippi Valley historian. \* \* \* If I can be of any assistance to you personally in your research or if I can put you in touch with those whom I think may be able to answer any special questions you may have, I will be very glad indeed to do so.

With best wishes for success, in your plans, for further historical investigations, I am

Very sincerely yours,  
X. Y. Z.

NOTE: The writer has no desire to be captious at all, but, in searching through the many volumes extant, re Kentucky and Daniel Boone, there is so little of documentation and scarcely a reference to public records that, the following statements are presented here, for challenge, in the interest of that person, or many, who will use scientific historical approach to future composition and presentation, of history, as affecting the State of Kentucky and the real career of DANIEL BOONE.

Points by this editor:

1. No accurate and scientific history of the State of Kentucky has yet been written and the field is open for any searcher of public records and a true historian of ability to perform that greatly to be desired achievement.
2. With every favorable consideration given to the BOONE GENEALOGY, no accurate and completely true history of Daniel Boone has yet been written.  
The writer believes that when all the romance and legendary accounts have been reduced to the proper level of historical technique, without the slightest desire to impair his glorification, romantically, the figure of Daniel Boone will be neither as important nor as outstanding, in the history of Kentucky, as always believed.
3. The Bi-Centennial Commission of Kentucky, (1934), has recently published the John Filson BOONE NARRATIVE of 1784 and there are other original documents and records extant to be published. But that Commission is making the gravest mistake to perpetuate the tales and stories, comprising largely fiction volumes, where there are no historic sources touching the same points.
4. This writer, in making these utterances, is attempting no authentic history of either Kentucky, or of Daniel Boone, and is making these observations for the service of anyone so inclined to do, in future years.
5. CHRONICLES OF BORDER WARFARE by WITHERS. This "old walrus" is inconsistent even with other loosely written books, contemporary and later, and is not substantiated by any documentation, of consequence. The edition by THWAITES, with its foot-note genealogies, is not supported, in a single instance, by reference to vital statistics or public records; and by the known errors, easily discoverable, it must be rejected, practically, in toto, from a genealogist's viewpoint.
6. With reference to BRADDOCK'S EXPEDITION, 1755, unluckily, there is not to be found any militia rolls, representing American Colonials and only such items as are disclosed in Braddock's Orderly Book, (LOWDERMILK, p. Appx.), so that any allegation, from legendary sources, as to what Americans were engaged in this battle at Point Necessity is of a very doubtful character. Without wishing to inject any controversy, there is no documented evidence that either DANIEL BOONE or JOHN FINLEY were present and participated, and those claims must be rejected for the present.
7. In the points made in this volume, rendered necessary because of references to New Jersey migration, as indicated, there is a certain attempt to support each statement by the proper kind of historical authority and evaluation.



In conclusion of the foregoing, it should be noted that the Companions of Daniel Boone, 1769, were JAMES MONNET (as orig. MONET, pronounced as MONAY, and varied to MOONEY), JOHN FINLEY, JOHN STUART, JOSEPH HOLDEN and WILLIAM COOL, not COOLEY.

The foregoing is fully supported by the BOONE NARRATIVE of 1784 by FILLSON; by BOGART (p. 52), and by METCALF, the original of which was offered for sale, recently, in a book catalog at Goodspeed's Book Shop, Boston, who, very courteously, had a photostat copy made, in part, of the account of DANIEL BOONE, and the first pages of this are here reproduced in illustration, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1471).

In COLLINS' HISTORY OF KENTUCKY, (Revised Edition, Two Vols., pp. 16, 416 and 711), the same is fully supported and first use of the name, JAMES MONAY, was emphasized, though in another entry "MOONEY" is given, but COOL is always given as such and not COOLEY, which is certain error.—O. E. M.

(NOTE: Returning to general heading, vide, ante, p. 1469.)

#### V. BATTLE OF POINT PLEASANT, WEST VIRGINIA, OCT. 10, 1774

This refers more especially to the participation of JAMES MONNET (MOONEY), JOHN FINLEY, with others of the name, from Augusta County, and three JOHN STUARTS, one of whom was recorded as "Stewart." DUNMORE is the principal authority, but is not authenticated except by old letters and a few militia rolls, presented by THWAITES.

Concerning JAMES MOONEY, as in DUNMORE: (JAMES MONNET)—

THWAITES puts him under the ground, October 10, 1774, at the Battle of Point Pleasant, (DUNMORE, p. 272).

As shown, beyond doubt, elsewhere herein, this was a certain and serious error. JAMES MOONEY WAS NOT KILLED in the Battle, served in the Rev. War, and lived afterwards.

(Quoting): "Monday morning about half an Hour before sunrise two of Capt Russells Compy. Discovered a large party of Indians about a mile from Camp one of which men was killed the other made his Escape & brought in his intelligence; 86 in two or three minutes after two of Capt. Shelby's Compy. Came in and Confirmed the Account," etc. (Beyond doubt this act of JAMES MOONEY saved the slaughter and annihilation of the whole expedition. Should he not have a monument and the glorification given to others?—O. E. M.) The text is from Isaac Shelby's account. (Foot-note by THWAITES.) 86 These were Joseph Hughey of Shelby's Company, and JAMES MOONEY, of Russell's. The former was killed by a white renegade, Tavenor Ross, while the latter brought the news to camp. MOONEY was a former neighbor of DANIEL BOONE, (absolutely without foundation, if referable to the Yadkin—O. E. M.), upon the Yadkin in North Carolina, and had accompanied him upon the disastrous Kentucky hunting expedition of 1769. (True, in part—O. E. M.) "He was killed at Point Pleasant"—Ed. (Was absolutely untrue.—O. E. M.)

(DUNMORE, pp. 271-2.) Tavenor Ross, white renegade, (id. p. 422).

By several refs., Gen. William Russell is shown to have commanded a Company of Fincastle troops at the Battle of Point Pleasant, to which JAMES MOONEY belonged, (living in Virginia, and not in No. Car.—O. E. M.).

This Russell has some gen., and biog., in a foot-note, (DUNMORE, p. 6, and was a Justice

of Fincastle Co., in 1772, signed the Fincastle Resolutions of 1775, served in the Rev. War, and d. 1794, (although these statements are ipse dixit, and undocumented.—O. E. M.).

Consult other Russell refs., in DUNMORE, which show his company and participation at Point Pleasant, (partic. pp. 189, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, referring to command and troops et al., and in his report of killed, he did not report JAMES MOONEY, as such.—O. E. M.).

Because of the association of names, in the homeplaces, different refs. should be noted of the Botetourt troops, officers and men, as it should be kept in mind that Fincastle was first a Virginia County, then the capital of Botetourt, "erected from Augusta in 1769," (DUNMORE, p. 360); the abode of Col. William Preston, and these Virginia troops at Point Pleasant were called the "Augusta Line," (d. p. 343). (No ref. to No. Car.—O. E. M.)

#### FLEMING'S ORDERLY BOOK

"25 Sept. 1774. This Morning MOONY (sic), one of the Scouts who went off Yesterday for Cole River returned & reported that about 4 miles below camp on the other side of Kanaway, they had turned out of the path to encamp and coming on the Path early this morning had discovered the tracts of 3 horses one of them shod and two moccasin tracks that had pad them in the night going down the River. I suppose them a party of four or five Indians on their return from the Settlement," etc. (DUNMORE, pp. 328-9.)

This shows that JAMES MOONEY was a scout, as well as JOHN FINLEY, if at all such, and when with DANIEL BOONE, why not give him, JAMES MONNET, due credit for leading the incursion of 1769?—O. E. M.

HOLTON MOONEY, (MOONEY), in "Defense of New River" (Kanawha), Shane Expedition, Aug. 1, 1774, under James Robertson, (DUNMORE, p. 106), Oct. 4, 1774, at Elk Garden, HOLTON MOONEY and SAM'L MOONEY, (id. p. 229).

In the Point Pleasant Battle were, also, of this MONNET FAMILY, ABRAHAM MOON, "Batman of Colo. Lewis," (DUNMORE, p. 407), and NICHOLAS MOONEY, from Botetourt, Sept. 10th, 1774, (id. p. 406). Other names are now presented, as related by contiguity, with the old settlers of Augusta County, Jacob Parsinger, Isaac Trimble, George Pack, (clearly orig., N. J.), Samuel Pack, William, David and Samuel Doak, (intermarried with Finley), John Grinup, (Gwinnap), Wm. Crabtree, ROBERT RAINS, Abraham Rue (La Rue, clearly from N. J.), Charles, William and Robert O'Harra, of Old Hampshire Co., Va., (allied to Slagle) Thomas Gillespie, later intermarried with Monnet, "Sargt. Robert Findley," David Bellev, (orig. Billiou of N. J.), JOHN FINDLEY in Capt. Shelby's Co., from Fincastle, GEORGE FINDLEY, et al. (DUNMORE, pp. 396 to 425). "Muster Rolls of Companies Defending the Frontier."

The foregoing is supported, as to origins in Old Augusta County, Virginia, including Botetourt and Fincastle, in CHALKLEY, (many references).

The essential facts of the Battle of Point Pleasant are given in WITHERS, (1831 ed. 1895, pp. 168, 169 and 171).

The latter author definitely states that "James Mooney of Russell's Company was a scout, as previously shown, on the morning of the Battle, but does not say that he was killed. It was his companion, Joseph Hughey, who was killed by Tavenor Ross, a white renegade, with the Indians, and THWAITES himself writes that WITHERS is not CONSISTENT in his statements.—O. E. M.





In conclusion of the foregoing, it should be noted that the Companions of Daniel Boone, 1769, were JAMES MONNET (as orig. MONET, pronounced as MONAY, and varied to MOONEY), JOHN FINLEY, JOHN STUART, JOSEPH HOLDEN and WILLIAM COOL, not COOLEY.

The foregoing is fully supported by the BOONE NARRATIVE of 1784 by FILLSON; by BOGART (p. 52), and by METCALF, the original of which was offered for sale, recently, in a book catalog at Goodspeed's Book Shop, Boston, who, very courteously, had a photostat copy made, in part, of the account of DANIEL BOONE, and the first pages of this are here reproduced in illustration, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1471).

In COLLINS' HISTORY OF KENTUCKY, (Revised Edition, Two Vols., pp. 16, 416 and 711), the same is fully supported and first use of the name, JAMES MONAY, was emphasized, though in another entry "MOONEY" is given, but COOL is always given as such and not COOLEY, which is certain error.—O. E. M.

(NOTE: Returning to general heading, vide, ante, p. 1469.)

#### V. BATTLE OF POINT PLEASANT, WEST VIRGINIA, OCT. 10, 1774

This refers more especially to the participation of JAMES MONNET (MONEY), JOHN FINLEY, with others of the name, from Augusta County, and three JOHN STUARTS, one of whom was recorded as "Stewart." DUNMORE is the principal authority, but is not authenticated except by old letters and a few militia rolls, presented by THWAITES.

Concerning JAMES MOONEY, as in DUNMORE: (JAMES MONNET).—

THWAITES puts him under the ground, October 10, 1774, at the Battle of Point Pleasant, (DUNMORE, p. 272).

As shown, beyond doubt, elsewhere herein, this was a certain and serious error. JAMES MOONEY WAS NOT KILLED in the Battle, served in the Rev. War, and lived afterwards.

(Quoting): "Monday morning about half an Hour before sunrise two of Capt Russels Compy. Discovered a large party of Indians about a mile from Camp one of which men was killed the other made his Escape & brought in his intelligence: 86 in two or three minutes after two of Capt. Shelys. Compy. Came in and Confirmed the Account." etc. (Beyond doubt this act of JAMES MOONEY saved the slaughter and annihilation of the whole expedition. Should he not have a monument and the glorification given to others?—O. E. M.) The text is from Isaac Shelby's account. (Foot-note by THWAITES.) 86 These were Joseph Hughey of Shelby's Company, and JAMES MOONEY, of Russell's. The former was killed by a white renegade, Tavenor Ross, while the latter brought the news to camp. MOONEY was a former neighbor of DANIEL BOONE, (absolutely without foundation, if referable to the Yadkin—O. E. M.), upon the Yadkin in North Carolina, and had accompanied him upon the disastrous Kentucky hunting expedition of 1769. (True, in part—O. E. M.) "He was killed at Point Pleasant"—Ed. (Was absolutely untrue.—O. E. M.)

(DUNMORE, pp. 271-2.) Tavenor Ross, white renegade, (id. p. 422).

By several refs., Gen. William Russell is shown to have commanded a Company of Fincastle troops at the Battle of Point Pleasant, to which JAMES MOONEY belonged, (living in Virginia, and not in No. Car.—O. E. M.).

This Russell has some gen., and biog., in a foot-note, (DUNMORE, p. 6, and was a Justice

of Fincastle Co., in 1772, signed the Fincastle Resolutions of 1775, served in the Rev. War, and d. 1794, (although these statements are ipse dixit, and undocumented.—O. E. M.).

Consult other Russell refs., in DUNMORE, which show his company and participation at Point Pleasant, (partic. pp. 189, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, referring to command and troops et al., and in his report of killed, he did not report JAMES MOONEY, as such.—O. E. M.).

Because of the association of names, in the homeplaces, different refs. should be noted of the Botetourt troops, officers and men, as it should be kept in mind that Fincastle was first a Virginia County, then the capital of Botetourt, "erected from Augusta in 1769," (DUNMORE, p. 360); the abode of Col. William Preston, and these Virginia troops at Point Pleasant were called the "Augusta Line," (d. p. 343). (No ref. to No. Car.—O. E. M.)

#### FLEMING'S ORDERLY BOOK

"25 Sept. 1774. This Morning MOONY (sic.), one of the Scouts who went off Yesterday for Cole River returned & reported that about 4 miles below camp on the other side of Kanaway, they had turned out of the path to encamp and coming on the Path early this morning had discovered the tracts of 3 horses one of them shod and two moccasin tracks that had past them in the night going down the River. I suppose them a party of four or five Indians on their return from the Settlement," etc. (DUNMORE, pp. 328-9.)

This shows that JAMES MOONEY was a scout, as well as JOHN FINLEY, if at all such, and when with DANIEL BOONE, why not give him, JAMES MONNET, due credit for leading the incursion of 1769?—O. E. M.

HOLTON MOONEY, (MONEY), in "Defense of New River" (Kanawha), Shane Expedition, Aug. 1, 1774, under James Robertson, (DUNMORE, p. 106), Oct. 4, 1774, at Elk Garden, HOLTON MONEY and SAM'L MONEY, (id. p. 229).

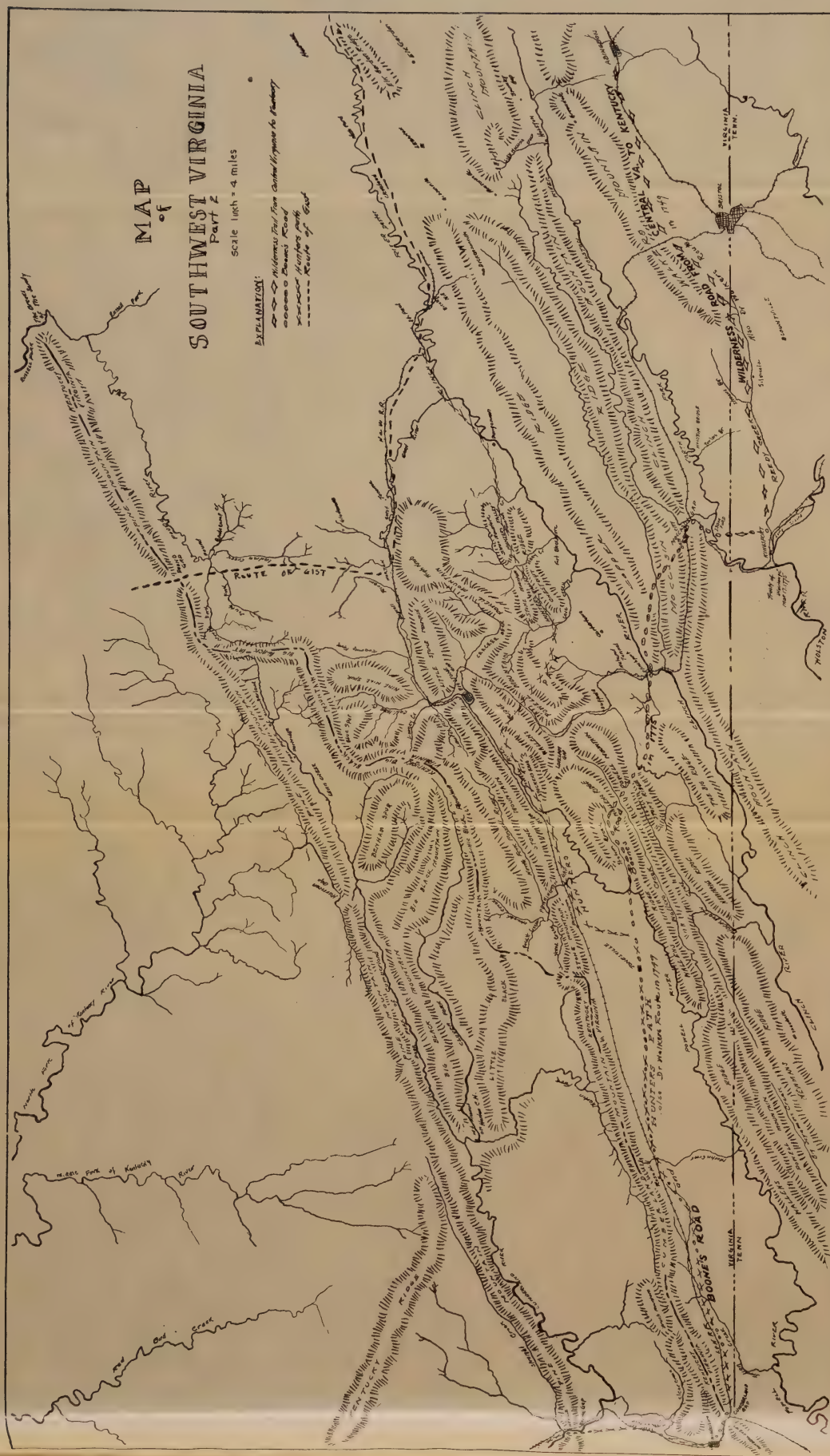
In the Point Pleasant Battle were, also, of this MONNET FAMILY, ABRAHAM MOON, "Batman of Colo. Lewis," (DUNMORE, p. 407), and NICHOLAS MOONEY, from Botetourt, Sept. 10th, 1774, (id. p. 406). Other names are now presented, as related by contiguity, with the old settlers of Augusta County, Jacob Parsinger, Isaac Trimble, George Pack, (clearly orig., N. J.), Samuel Pack, William, David and Samuel Doak, (intermarried with Finley), John Grinup, (Gwinnap), Wm. Crabtree, ROBERT RAINS, Abraham Rue (La Rue, clearly from N. J.), Charles, William and Robert O'Harra, of Old Hampshire Co., Va., (allied to Slagle), Thomas Gillespie, later intermarried with Monnet, "Sargt. Robert Findley," David Bellow, (orig. Billiou of N. J.), JOHN FINDLEY in Capt. Shelby's Co., from Fincastle, GEORGE FINDLEY, et al. (DUNMORE, pp. 396 to 425). "Muster Rolls of Companies Defending the Frontier."

The foregoing is supported, as to origins in Old Augusta County, Virginia, including Botetourt and Fincastle, in CHALKLEY, (many references).

The essential facts of the Battle of Point Pleasant are given in WITHERS, (1831 ed. 1895, pp. 168, 169 and 171).

The latter author definitely states that "James Mooney of Russell's Company was a scout, as previously shown, on the morning of the Battle, but does not say that he was killed. It was his companion, Joseph Hughey, who was killed by Tavenor Ross, a white renegade, with the Indians, and THWAITES himself writes that WITHERS is not CONSISTENT in his statements.—O. E. M.





ENLARGED MAP OF SOUTHWESTERN VIRGINIA, showing the hook or point at CUMBERLAND GAP, the route into Kentucky, and especially "BOONE'S ROAD", and "WILDERNESS ROAD". Central Virginia to Kentucky, which had its northern terminus at Philadelphia, and its western, at CRAB ORCHARD, Ky., and its northern, at BOONESBORO, Ky., where it joined the famous WARRIOR'S PATH, running into Ohio. Taken from Annals of Southwest Virginia, (opp. p. 208), by Lewis Preston Summers, (by his express consent), whose ancestry was SOMMERS, consonant with that German SOMMERS origin of the wife of the writer, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 631).—O. E. M.





(1458)

More the Holston and Clinch Rivers and  
the Clinch Mountains in the State of Tennessee  
as they appear in the year 1791.

THE STATE OF TENNESSEE

As required by the Act of the General Assembly  
passed in the year 1791.

COMPILED BY J. V. M. K.











In c  
that tl  
JAME  
nounce  
JOHN  
HOL  
COOI

The  
NAR  
BOGA  
nal of  
book  
who,  
in pa  
and t  
in illu

In  
(Revis  
the s  
name,  
in and  
is alw  
is cer  
(N  
ante,

V

Thi  
of JA  
LEY  
Coun  
whom  
is the  
excep  
prese

Co  
MOR  
TE

ber  
(DU  
As  
was  
MOO  
serve

(Q  
Hou  
Disc  
from  
made  
in t  
Shell  
Accc  
MO  
of t  
mon

O. E  
coun  
were  
JAM  
kille  
the  
was  
(abs  
Yad  
Car  
astre  
(Tri  
Poir  
O. I

(l  
rene  
B  
to h  
at t  
MO  
in l  
T  
foot



Also, see LOSSING'S FIELD-BOOK OF THE REVOLUTION, (VOL. II, pp. 282 et seq.). Also, above, again, (p. 175) HOWE'S HIST. COLL., OHIO, VOL. II, pp. 402, et seq. (HIST. OF THE VALLEY, KERCHEVAL, pp. 109 et seq.)

JAMES MONAY, (or MOONEY, as called), was NOT killed in the Battle of Point Pleasant, nor subsequently, as he served as a soldier in the American Revolution, and lived after that period on Kentucky lands, probably military land grants, to him.

In order to understand the Battle of Point Pleasant map reference must be had to the great river now to be described:

#### GREAT KANAWHA—NEW RIVER

The one striking instance where the same large river has borne two names, concurrently.

"Great Kanawha, a river which rises in the Blue Ridge of North Carolina, runs northeastward into Virginia, and then changing its course traverses several counties in West Virginia, (old Virginia), and enters the Ohio River at Point Pleasant, W. Va., (see Battle of, Oct. 10, 1774). It receives the Gauley River in Fayette co., W. Va., above which confluence the stream is generally known as NEW RIVER. Its entire length is estimated at 450 miles." (LIPPINCOTT-GAZ.)

In examining Maps and studying early, Colonial Virginia history, one must remember that the Virginia portion of this River was usually referred to as NEW RIVER, and the settlements on, (SUMMERS).

Also, one can clearly visualize the course of the Virginia soldiery, in marching, for the Battle at Point Pleasant, largely from Fincastle and Botetourt, Va., as the banks of the NEW RIVER and GREAT KANAWHA would afford the easiest method of the route—perhaps, it was also followed later by pioneers, seeking the Ohio, but that must have been close to 1800, as the OLD WILDERNESS road was the first well travelled, safer route, at earlier dates.—O. E. M.

#### WISCONSIN ARGUMENTS FOR LEGENDARY HISTORY

"If you can credit Daniel Boone's son, Nathan, the names of his companions were Mooney and Cooley. He, (Nathan), told Draper in an interview, that Cooley was the pronunciation that his father always gave it (6S53). With regard to Mooney's services at the battle of Point Pleasant, Col. William Fleming states that he was a scout or spy and went out early in the morning of Oct. 10 and was fired upon. Thwaites & Kellogg's DUNMORE'S WAR, 328. Nathan Boone, in this interview, states that Mooney was killed at Point Pleasant (6S54). On the reverse of Captain Null's muster roll (2ZZ30) is "Jas Moony Abst won'd (absent, wounded)." Nathan Boone also states that Alexander Neely, came with Squire Boone (6S46) and Draper found out his home and family in what is now West Virginia." (Annie A. Nunn.)

As will be noted, the foregoing argument is made upon some kind of an interview with Col. Nathan Boone, son of Daniel Boone, by Lyman Copeland Draper, in 1851. (Photostat copies supplied, graciously by Mr. Joseph Shafer.) However, this was conversation, not even formalized by signed or verified statement, and Col. Nathan Boone was, in 1851, 70 years of age, b. 2 Mar. 1781, and relating, as his father had told him, as having taken place 82 years after the event. Without questioning his memory or his integrity, the transcription of the notes was made by a third person, and, of course, can rise no higher than the value of "hearsay testimony." Further, though Nathan

Boone became a Colonel in the United States Army, and evidently possessed of ability, there is no evidence that he had any special education other than of a backwoodsman or pioneer, (he had gone to Missouri, away from the old scenes), and, certainly, he had no knowledge of the French language, or the pronunciation in English of French paytroymics. The story of Col. Nathan Boone forms the background and foundation of much that is behind all the alleged history writings and the BOONE GENEALOGY. In the absence of records, clearly in contravention, it might be accepted as a sort of secondary evidence, but certainly not as history.

The Alexander Neely story is an afterwards-collection, of hearsay testimony, with neither documentation nor record to sustain it. DANIEL BOONE himself never mentioned him, in his autobiography, and there is no factual basis for the statement. There was a Revolutionary soldier of that name, or McNeely, from Augusta, but the attachment is evanescent.—O. E. M.

(NOTE: Returning to general heading, vide, ante, p. 1469.)

#### VI. OLD WILDERNESS ROAD

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1161, under "Reserves for PART SEVEN"). This need not be further elaborated except to call attention, since he is used in this reference, to the descriptions by THWAITES, (p. 130), and (pp. 171-3).

"WILDERNESS ROAD TO KENTUCKY" by PUSSEY and HULBERT have been noted, and, especially, by SPEED, in FILLSON (preface).

"THE OLD WILDERNESS ROAD TO KENTUCKY" was one of the very important pioneer roads of the country." Prior to 1800 over 200,000 people, men, women and children, with horses and stock, traveled by this route, Philadelphia to the "Falls of the Ohio," via BOONE'S TRACE.

There is a remarkable statement concerning Richard Gentry, in GENTRY GEN., (pp. 50 and 86), which described as follows:

"They made a journey to Kentucky by way of Cumberland Gap and the Wilderness Route; his young wife, Jane, rode on horseback and carried her baby, Reuben, in her lap; he walked and led or drove another horse, packed with all their worldly effects except his faithful hound and his rifle, which he carried on his shoulder. The trip was made without special incident, danger or hardship. On reaching Kentucky, they stopped for about a year at Boone's Fort in Clark Co., Ky."

The writer has endeavored to obtain a correct interpretation of the origin of the name "Crab Orchard," orig. Lincoln County, Ky., and, naturally, it was assumed that it was given by "vast crab apple orchard" found there, (FISH; KY. HIST. SOC.). However, this was not the origin, as believed by this writer, but was a transference by New Jersey settlers of the same name in Middlesex County, New Jersey. CRAB, from the first RICHARD CRABB, was a place name on L. I., and in N. J., as (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1175).

(NOTE: Returning to general heading, vide, ante, p. 1469.)

#### VII. FRANKLIN, THE UNRECOGNIZED COMMONWEALTH

As indicated in the BIB., (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1449), the writer is presenting this authentic history in a direct and positive way to be published in a current number of AMERICANA.

This is curious, but truthful history, except the use of the name as "Frankland," which is error.—O. E. M.



"It may strike the reader of the present day with some surprise that there was once a State called Frankland, in honor of Benjamin Franklin, the philosopher and patriot. Of its history, much is recorded, but, perhaps, little is known in the present day. It may be curious as well as instructive, to trace the origin, rise, and down fall of the ancient sovereignty." (HIST. of NOR. CAR., WHEELER, 1851, pp. 90 et seq.).

To anyone interested in this subject, consultation should be had of GENTRY GEN., (pp. 329-331).

Many Virginia Revolutionary soldiers and those coming from New Jersey participated in this movement and others pressed onward via Old Wilderness Road to Kentucky:

#### SIGNIFICANT KENTUCKY PLACE NAMES

For illumination of succeeding text and accompanying affidavits:

The first County of Ky., was Kentucky, itself, prior to Dec. 31, 1776, "a portion of the county of Fincastle, in the state of Virginia." (COLLINS, p. 25.)

This county was divided, in May, 1780, into three counties, Jefferson, Fayette, and Lincoln, (see Map of Kentucke, vide, ante, this PART, p. 1462).

October, 1784, Jefferson was divided, as naturally by Salt River, (afterwards a place-name of Ross Co., Ohio), and Nelson Co., created.

Scott County was created from Woodford, in 1792; Shelby County from Jefferson, in 1792.

Greene County was taken out of Lincoln, in 1782.

"Boone's Station," on Boone's Creek, in Fayette "Squire Boone's Station," in Shelby, near where Shelbyville now stands.

"Crab Orchard," in Lincoln Co., "on old pioneer road to Cumberland Gap."

"Lee's Station," in Mason Co., settled by Gen. Henry Lee, in 1785.

"WILDERNESS," the great traveled road from Virginia, through Cumberland Gap, Hazel Patch, Crab Orchard, and Stanford, to Danville, Ky." (COLLINS.)

"In July, 1773, JOHN FINLEY and others from Pennsylvania, (He must NOT be confounded with JOHN FINLEY, or Findlay, who was trading with the Indians and hunting in southeastern Kentucky in 1767, etc., \* \* \* Daniel Boone, et. al.), (COLLINS, p. 176; ref. to Vol. I, p. 16, of Annals), and this writer must ref. to the JOHN FINLEY discussion herein. This identifies the JOHN FINLEY, of PENNA., and clearly points the way to the REAL JOHN FINLEY, of Augusta, as by COLLINS, in 1847, long before the romancers got busy.—O. E. M.

GREEN(E) County, (COLLINS, p. 294), formed 1792. Named after Gen. Nathaniel Greene of the Amer. Rev.

"Old Stations \* \* \* A fourth, called Shank Painter, or SKAGGS', was situated six miles northwest of Greensburg, where the village of Somersville stands." "Two miles further east, near the present Mount Gilead meeting-house, is a spot famous as the camp, in 1770, of the "Long Hunters," etc. (COLLINS, p. 295.)

#### NEW JERSEY SETTLERS REMOVED TO KENTUCKY

As though in confirmation of the migratory movement along the old WILDERNESS ROAD, the opening statement of COLLINS, under the title "Revolutionary Soldiers in Kentucky" is most applicable in discerning the identification of New Jersey First Settler surnames, by their progenitives in later Kentucky and Ohio.

#### "REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS IN KENTUCKY

KENTUCKY owed most of her remarkable intellectual development, at an early day in her history, to the fact that at the close of the Revolutionary War in 1781, many of the most intellectual and cultivated of the officers and soldiers in that war from the states of Virginia, NEW JERSEY, Pennsylvania, and MARYLAND—being unsettled in their homes and business by its great duration, privations, and calamities—sought new homes in the then richest land in the known world." (COLLINS, p. 5.)

Battle fought on Patterson Creek, 1753—on the south branch of the Potomac—JERSEY MOUNTAIN, "so called from its being first settled by immigrants from New Jersey." (HIST. OF THE VALLEY, Kercheval, p. 96.)

The following names, in familiar examples, have been collated from the first authority, etc., not complete at all, but illustrative of the text:

#### PENSIONERS, 1840

Benjamin Drake, 1779	Solomon Royce
Isaac Drake, 1779	Benjamin Field
John Drake, 1779	Janet Hawkins
Jonathan Drake, 1779	Isaac Skinner
John Martin, 1779	Michael Freeman
Joseph Martin, 1779	Joseph Dunn
Samuel Martin, 1779	Benjamin Sutton
Peter Higgins, 1780	John Garland
Samuel Moore, 1780	Joseph Jewell
Robert Moore, 1780	Francis Falconer
David Hawkins	Peter Force
Samuel Frazee	John Martin
Abram James	James Rains (Rayno, etc.)
Reed Robbins	
Wm. Smiley	Thos. Woodbridge
Abr. Vanmetre	Thomas Petit
Aquilla Whitaker	Giles Hawkins
Abram Whitaker	Richard Ballew (Billiou)
James Mooney (Monet), 1769 (p. 16) (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 869)	Jacob Cooper
John Harrison of Lee's Legion, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1184)	Joshua Mullins
	Soloman Stansberry
	Richard Bane (Bean)
	Caldwell Wood
	Moses Hendricks
	Richard Oliver
	James Ramsey
	Leonard Bean
	John Bone (Bonny)
	Reuben Wall
	William Lawrence, et al.

CRAB ORCHARD, in Lincoln County, 12 miles from Lancaster, and ten miles from Stanford, "on the old pioneer road to Cumberland Gap." (p. 18.)

Captain Hugh Dunn, 1783, (p. 434), wife and three brothers, and one sister, m. Isaac Mills.

Nathaniel Garland, (p. 565).

Isaac Freeman, (p. 433).

Dr. John W. Monette, (p. 13).

Reuben Munday, (p. 594).

Philip Phillips, 1780-1, (p. 21).

John Rains, 1769, (p. 417), (Rayno, etc.).

Joseph Drake, 1769, (p. 417).

James Monay, 1769, (p. 416).

James Mooney (or Monay, sic.), 1769, (p. 495).

James Monay, 1769, (p. 711).

William Cool, 1769, (p. 711).

Nat. Randolph, (Fitz.), 1778, (p. 624).

Isaac Hull, (son of Lieut. Isaac Hull of N. J.), in Mason Co., Ky., 1800.

Which examples could be extended to the hundreds, suffice these to exemplify the text.

# DANIEL BOONE, CENTRAL FIGURE

Referring to the group of 1769. An account of him is given with reference to the founding of the old town of Boonesborough, as it was called "Daniel Boone before 1775," (BOONESBOROUGH, by George W. Ranck, 1901, (The Filson Club Pub., No. 16).

However, the old town site is now gone, and the place is exploited as a summer, bathing and fishing resort. The BOONE attachment is preserved in a monument, erected by D. A. R., containing the first settler names and it is a beautiful spot, overlooking the Kentucky, although itself is lower than the opposite bank, of this river, to which a fine, new bridge crosses at the entrance to which is the BOONE Statue, erected by a commission, as a life size, heroic figure, and will approximate four feet, four inches high, with a manikin face, unworthy of the Great Pioneer, and which facetiously has been dubbed, "The Squat," as reflective of the sculptor's mistake, as with the common illustration of "Jones' Folly," of humorous literature. Pictures on opposite page fully illustrate this inadequate memorialization.

By reference it will be discovered that the original "Boonesborough" was the terminus of the northern branch of the old WILDERNESS ROAD, and running northward from that point was what was known as the "WARRIOR'S PATH," which in due course became the pathway or line of travel of the early pioneers and settlers, proceeding northward across the Ohio River, into the fertile lands and plains of Ohio. The mouth of the Scioto River was the first destination, then northward along its banks and approaches to the towns of Chillicothe, (Old Town), and Pickaway, where were soon the "MONNETT PLAINS," (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 676).

"Boone Trail," so-called, first through Cumberland Gap, into Kentucky, connected at Boonesborough with the Old Warriors Trail to the Ohio River, at the mouth of the Scioto River.

THE WARRIOR'S PATH, or TRACE, is mentioned three times in the foregoing authority, (RANCK, pp. 3, 10 and 50), and referring to the seizure of the three girls taken as captives by the Indians in 1776, it is stated:

"From there, made dumb by a threat of the tomahawk, they were marched in silence through streams and canebrakes and woods toward the ancient 'Warriors' Trace' that led to the Ohio. So cleverly had the savages managed that it was hours before the girls were missed."

Illustrating is a beautiful scene, depicting "The Hills of Clark, On the Kentucky River, Opposite BOONESBOROUGH."

This authority possesses the proper documentation, in the appendix.—O. E. M.

## SHAWNEE INDIAN VILLAGES ON THE SCIOTO

These bear direct relation to the migrating families during the Indian border warfare, from New Jersey to Maryland and Virginia. Remembering that what was then Virginia was the jurisdiction of modern West Virginia, Kentucky and Southern Ohio, in larger sense.—O. E. M.

"In the country northwest of the Ohio River, there many warlike tribes of Indians, strongly imbued with feelings of rancorous hostility to the neighboring colonists," etc. \*\*\*

"The Shawnees, who to the number of 3000, dwelt upon the Scioto and Muskingum," etc. \*\*\*

"In 1763-65, the great Shawnee village just below the mouth of the Scioto (site of Alexandria, Ohio), was destroyed by floods. Some of the tribesmen rebuilt their town on a higher bottom

just above the mouth (site of Portsmouth, Ohio), while others ascended the Scioto and built successively Old and New Chillicothe.—R. G. T." (THWAITES). (Withers' Chronicles of Border Warfare, 1831, ed. 1895, pp. 45, 46 and 92.)

"This little map shows a portion of the 'Pickaway Plains' upon which the towns of the Shawnees were built. These plains are on the east side of the 'Scioto,' and contain the richest body of land in Ohio. When first cultivated by the whites, the soil was a black vegetable mold, the result of long ages of decomposition, and for many years one hundred bushels of corn, or fifty bushels of wheat to the acre, was an average yield. This region was for many generations the principal rendezvous of Indian chiefs in council, in the Ohio country, and here many victims, brought from the frontier settlements, endured the torments of savage cruelty." (See Howe's Hist. Colls. of Ohio, Vol. II, p. 403.)

(LOSSING, Pict. Field-book of the Rev., Vol. II, p. 282.)

Referring to HOWE, (supra), the Map is much better, in illustration, and is used here, for that purpose.

The subject is "The Pickaway Plains," in Pickaway County, county seat Circleville, while immediately south, contiguous, is Ross County, with county seat at Chillicothe. In the Map the ancient circular works is the site of Circleville. The Battle of Point Pleasant is described, (p. 405), and Old Chillicothe and the Shawnee Villages; after the victory, the Virginia troops marched across eighty miles and camped "on the banks of Congo Creek, in Pickaway township," 1774. Assuming that JAMES MONAY was along, he was the first MONNET, to visit this section. The latter is verified in WITHERS, (supra, p. 175); referring to Salt Creek and Kinnikinnick Prairie, ISAAC MONNETT took land in Ross County, 1797, and certainly ABRAHAM MONNETT, from Virginia and Maryland, became a permanent settler, there, 1802, on Salt Creek.

According to Ohio Census, (U. S. A.), was also WILLIAM MONNETT, contemp.—O. E. M.

When a grand-daughter of the latter was interviewed by the writer, in 1907, she related many Indian anecdotes, told her by her mother, (Mrs. Warren's affidavit, vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1202), and, particularly of the "OLD WARRIORS PATH," which went right past their cabin window, on the old farm, where were "Bald Knob Cemetery" and "Pike Hole Prairie," in Salt Creek Township, Pickaway County, Ohio, and constantly traversing backward and forward, northward and southward, were bands of roving Indians, who occasionally stopped at the MONNETT cabin for food and drink—the remnants of the former warrior bands, then peaceful.—O. E. M.

(N. B.—The writer was born, Apr. 12, 1873, further northward, but on the banks of the same Scioto River, in the waters of which he first swam and fished, as a boy, in Crawford County, Ohio, in 1879.)

## NEIGHBORS OF BOONE ON THE YADKIN RIVER?

This has been the rallying legend, without proof, documentation or record to sustain it. Who were these neighbors is not revealed except by an interesting kind of speculation, turned into alleged historical statement.

Certainly, JAMES MONAY, JOHN STUART and JOHN FINLEY were NOT these neighbors, as they all came from Virginia, and all, with others, are given in both CHALKLEY and SUMMERS, as being there prior to the Battle of Point Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774, in which they



participated, (although it is difficult to identify John Stuart, there being several of the name at that Battle). Likewise, it is pretty clear that JOSEPH HOLDEN was in Virginia at this time, with his brother, Benjamin Holden, who stated in his own affidavit that he was from New Jersey.

As to WILLIAM COOL, it will be shown that he was from eastern North Carolina and never lived on the Yacklin.

Coming now to JAMES MONNET of Kentucky, and the definite thought of the Melvin Henry Monnette affidavit, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1465).

Impossible it was to discount this MONNETT heritage, given in the Ohio families by ABRAHAM MONNETT, (1811-1881), repeated to the father of the writer, MERVIN JEREMIAH MONNETTE, (1847-1931), and by others, divergent, many, many times, positive to some, ancestral relationship or kinship with DANIEL BOONE, which took this writer on many a long, tedious hunt or quest, through the BOONE antecedents and sources, (nearly 25 years of continuous search, till the discovery in 1933), (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 849). The MONNETTS traveling from Maryland and Virginia, went via the old WILDERNESS ROAD, thru North Carolina, into Kentucky, via Cumberland Gap, though voyaging long and far; and were they who finally reached Ohio, (as see MONNETT), and related families who went with them, reaching in pedigree origins as far back as New Jersey. This is not idle speculation, but historic fact, which future genealogists will develop, with more perspicacity.

#### GREATER JAMES MONNET OF KENTUCKY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 849)

He was called both JAMES MONEY and JAMES MOONEY, as testified by descendants, living at this date in both Green and Shelby Counties, Kentucky, and he lies buried in an old farm burial place, near Coakley, Green County, Kentucky.

He was the companion of DANIEL BOONE, in 1769.

His pedigree is definitely, and beyond doubt, that of MONNET, (MONNET FAM. GEN., 1911, p. 978), where a son, JAMES MONNETT, was set up from family records submitted, over twenty-five years ago.

He was son of WILLIAM MONNET, (Isaact), son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Williams) MONNET; born in Calvert County, Maryland, May 21, 1702. JAMES MONNET is listed among the children, and could have been born as early, as 1723, or later. He was a brother of ISAAC MONNET, Rev. soldier, who, as MONEY received Virginia Military land warrant, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1203): SPIRIT, Sons of the Rev., Cal., p. 251), and this land was definitely granted for military services and located in Kentucky, (or Ohio), for which location, the search is now on.

The foregoing is supported, in part, and extended by the following affidavit, which has recently been obtained, in this reference:

#### WHAT PROOF JAMES MONAY WAS NOT KILLED AT POINT PLEASANT?

Now comes our good friend Jacob Persinger on the scene!

In 1762 Catharine Pence was the widow of Jacob Pence and appointed guardian for Jacob and Adam Pence, probably their children. In 1763, "Jacob Persinger and Catherine, late Catharine Pence vs. Miller, executor of Pence." Apparently, she had been a widow of Jacob Miller, too, so her maiden name is difficult. She revelled

in three husbands named "Jacob." Certain it is that in 1766-1767, Jacob Pence was appointed overseer of the road, vice Jacob Persinger, (CHALKLEY, Vol. I, sev. refs.). However, the following is the deposition of Jacob Persinger, of the foregoing:

"Jacob Persinger deposes in Botetourt, 22d April, 1813, he went with Cap. Arbuckle to keep garrison at Fort Randolph, which is now Point Pleasant. In 1776, in September, Thomas Toys, JAMES MOONEY, and deponent went down the Ohio to kill some buffaloe for the garrison."

(CHALKLEY, Vol. I, p. 161.)

If JAMES MONAY, (called MOONEY), was in the garrison at Point Pleasant in 1776, it would be very difficult to determine that he had been killed at the Battle, Oct. 10, 1774, as per THWAITES, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1459).

He was a Revolutionary soldier and received land warrant. His name is entered, differently, and as JAMES MUNE, (clearly "Monnet" or "Monay"), (ECKENRODE), Rev. Soldiers of Virginia, 1912, (p. 221) Auditor's Accounts, XXXI, (p. 301). This land was evidently located in Kentucky.

The spelling of the name, as "MUNE," is identical with the marriage recs., in Green Co., and the deed recs., in Nelson Co., where, even, it is "Muneay," before 1800.

One comment—these are orig. documents and records and not legendary lore.

#### MONEY-(MONNET)-NOE-BOONE IN KENTUCKY

(Wills) "MOONEY JAMES. Sept. 2, 1802. April, 1804. Wife: Mentioned, but not named. Dau.: Mary Everton. Sons: William, Isaac, Joseph. Wit.: James Pringle, Martha Smith."

"MOONEY, SARAH. August 5, 1808. Nov., 1808. Daus.: Mary, Nancy. Ex.: dau., Mary. Wit.: Joseph Young, Nathan Allen, Elijah Sutton." (From N. J.)

(Henry County, Ky., Book A, p. 114, of Wills, by King.)

"NOE, RANDLE. Jan. 25, 1808. 1808. Wife: Susannah. Children: Kesiah Roberts, REBECCA MONEY, Ann Bush, Hendrix, Lidia Fox, Margaret Fox, Landen, Daniel, Nancy Randall, Mary, Mariah, Jane, George, James, William, Susannah BOONE. Wife: Elizabeth. Dau.: Margaret. Bros.: Alex. and William. Sisters: Mary and Margaret. Ex.: JAMES NOE, OBIDIAH BOON. (Wife, Elizabeth, first wife.)

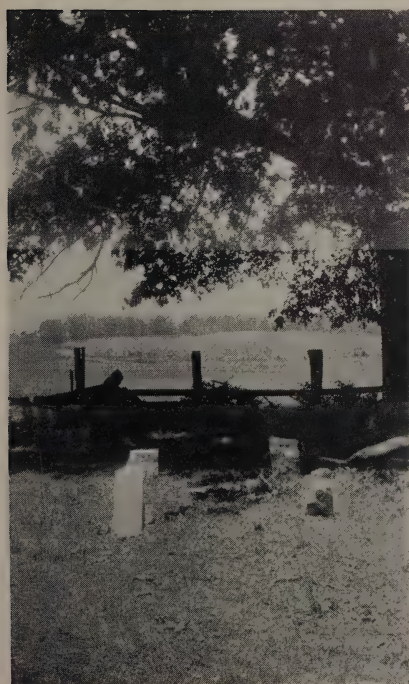
(Fayette County, Ky., Book A, p. 63, of Wills, by King.)

Deductions, of course: Randle is from Randolph, Fitz Randolph. REBECCA MONEY was the wife of (JAMES) MONEY. Susannah Boone was the wife of Obediah Boone, and the son, Daniel, was from DANIEL BOONE; son JAMES NOE, from JAMES MONAY. At p. 45 of the same, is Peter NOE, 1802, brother to above James.—O. E. M.

The above Randle Noe is identical with the ancestry of James Cotton Noe, (vide, COMPEND., Vol. 5, p. 384), with alleged traditional ancestry all wrong, as this alone proves French and not Scotch, and points to N. J.

The NOE FAMILY was Huguenot, N. J., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 622), headed by PETER NOE, called NOEL, in church recs., and in Virginia the name was perverted to Nowell, NOLL, and NULL.—O. E. M.





Kodak views of gravestones of last burial places of Perry Money and wife, "Grizzly" Skaggs, on the old farm, on the Pleasant Valley road, in Green County, Kentucky, taken by the present tenant, W. Anthony Dobson. June, 1935.

This site was visited, June 5, 1935, and viewed in the presence of Elliott Washington Money, E. G. Walker, W. Anthony Dobson, Joe Matthews and J. Kenneth Matthews, with O. E. M. (Vide, post, **THE THIRD MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE.**)



PERRY MONEY  
(Old picture)



'GRIZZY' SKAGGS-MONEY  
(Old picture)

These old pictures kindly loaned Orra E. Monnette, of Los Angeles, by Mrs. Elizabeth Sutherland, Magnolia, R. F. D., Buffalo, LaRue County, Kentucky, June 5, 1935.

Important relationship to JAMES MONAY, Companion of DANIEL BOONE, 1769, as see text, accompanying, and affidavit of ELLIOTT WASHINGTON MONEY, (vide, post, p. 1496).

**GEORGE MILTON MONEY**

Living, at this date, at Shelbyville, Kentucky, and who has furnished his pedigree blank for the supplemental volume of MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY.

He gives his birth, Sept. 19, 1855, as in Shelby County, Ky., marriage there, June, 1889, to Carrie Thomas Moore, b. Apr. 14, 1866, of an old Shelby County family, and died Dec. 6, 1893, two chil.

"My father, Milton V. Money, and his brother, James Albert Money, were born in Clark and Scott Counties, in 1817 and 1819. Both died here in Shelby Co., and were buried at Shelbyville. Their father, the JAMES MONEY, who married Mary Jane Fox, either d., in Clark County, and his body was taken to Green for burial, 1821 or 1822." \* \* \* \*

"My uncle, James Albert Money, d. in 1900, and had a family of ten chil." \* \* \* \*

His father was MILTON VIVIAN MONEY, b. Mar. 28, 1817, Clark Co., Ky., lived in Shelby Co., Ky., and died Sept. 8, 1890, at Herrington, Kansas. His wife was Margaret Hardesty, b. Shelby Co., Ky., May 24, 1888; they had seven chil.: James W., b. Oct. 31, 1847, d. Oct. 14, 1914; Almanza F., b. Oct. 31, 1849; Jefferson F., b. Sept. 29, 1852; George Milton, b. Sept. 19, 1855; Mary Jane, b. May 6, 1862, d. Mar. 5, 1911; Ulysses Noe, b. Sept. 1, 1865; Leander C.

"Of my father's family, the eldest Dr. J. W. Money was the father of five chil., and d. in 1914. The youngest, Ulysses Noe Money d. in 1927. Mary Jane Money d. in 1911. But, that leaves now four of the sons living, each the father of two children:

Almanza F. Money, 85 years old,  
Jefferson F. Money, 82 years old,  
GEORGE MILTON MONEY, 79 years old,  
Leander C. Money, 76 years old."

His grandfather was JAMES MONEY, who lived for a while in Clark County, where he died in 1821 or 1822, but his birthplace was in Bath County, Ky. He had a first wife who was the widow, Rebecca Sympson, m. 1802, (who was, undoubtedly identical with Rebecca Noe, of the will, post.—O.E.M.). His second wife was Mary Jane Fox, b. Nov. 20, 1787, d. Dec. 3, 1879. "She had a large family connection of Noe's and Fox's. Her nephew was William Fox, father of the noted author, John Fox, Jr." Children, by second wife: Milton Vivian, (supra), and James Albert Money, b. Dec. 30, 1819, d. May 24, 1900, m. Sarah E. Williams.

His great-grandfather was JAMES MONEY, who came to "Kentucky from Virginia. Probably the one who came with Daniel Boone." He moved from Washington Co. to Green Co., Ky., "where he died in 1820, more than ninety years old." He had at least four sons, "Perry (Pierre), Kenan, Redding and James, (my grandfather), and probably some girls. I have had some correspondence with W. R. Money, of Coakley, Ky., a grandson of Perry Money."

**AFFIDAVIT OF MRS. F. A. (ROSALIE) BEVERLIN**

STATE OF KANSAS  
COUNTY OF SEDGWICK } SS.  
TOWN OF WICHITA

AFFIANT, MRS. F. A. BEVERLIN, being first duly sworn, deposes and says:

That she is a citizen of the City of Wichita, County of Sedgwick, State of Kansas, and makes this affidavit for genealogical and historical purposes solely, and for no other motive whatever, to stimulate research and investigation of James Money, one of the companions of Daniel Boone, upon his tour in Kentucky in 1769.

That affiant was born Aug. 23, in the year of 1882, as Rosalie Scott, her parents being John Wesley Scott, b. June 22, 1840, d. Mar. 17, 1907, and Sarah Pierce Mulkey, b. July 22, 1860, d. Mar. 11, 1935, who were married June, 1881.

That her grandmother was Almeda Rebecca Money, b. Feb. 10, 1826, d. 1905 or 1906, who married, May 4, 1842, her husband, grandfather of affiant, Milton Paradise Pierce, and who was b. April 15, 1820, d. July 28, 1887.

That one of the brothers of the grandmother of affiant was named James Money, who came of the family of the James Money who visited Kentucky in 1769, with Daniel Boone, and this tradition has always been present in the family of affiant; that her ancestors have lived in Green County, Kentucky, and affiant personally has searched the records for finding evidences by deeds and transfers of property that the Money family was the original family in Green County, Kentucky; that in the ancestral family of affiant was a Perry Money, which was a corruption of the French prenom Pierre or Peter, and affiant has learned that similar names as Pierre, Isaac and William belonged to this particular family, as with the Monnet and Monet family.

That the great great-grandfather of affiant, James Money, who made the incursion into Kentucky with Boone in 1769, is, beyond doubt, buried in the old farm burial place in said Green County, Kentucky, where the ancestors of affiant are buried, which facts are substantiated by the statements of one of the kinship as procured by Mr. Orra E. Monnette of Los Angeles, California.

That, to the best knowledge of affiant, the wife of the first James Money was (?) (wife of great-grandfather Perry Money was) Grizzy or Gray Skaggs, and that her Revolutionary ancestor was William Skaggs of the same family, probably a nephew, and his historical records of Kentucky show that when the "Long Hunters" came into Kentucky in 1770, there was prominent among them one Henry Skaggs, undoubtedly of this same family.

And, further, affiant saith not.

ROSALIE BEVERLIN.

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 21st day of May, 1935.

[Seal] Alice Smith, Notary Public in and for said County and State.

My Commission expires: Oct. 10, 1938.

**AFFIDAVIT OF E. G. WALKER**

STATE OF KENTUCKY }  
COUNTY OF GREENE } SS.  
VILLAGE OF BLOYD

Affiant, E. G. WALKER, being first duly sworn, deposes, as follows:

That, he is a resident of Greene County, Kentucky, and has been such for a great many years, and is acquainted with Mr. E. W. Money, of Lobb, of the same county, and the mother of the latter was the sister to the father of Affiant, David Walker.

That, at the request of Orra Eugene Monnette, of Los Angeles, California, this Affiant has been making searches to discover the last burial place of JAMES MONEY, (or Mooney), as variously spelled, who was the companion of Daniel Boone upon his expedition into Kentucky in the year 1769; that said JAMES MONEY was the ancestor of said E. W. Money above, and of W. R. Money, his first cousin of Coakley, Ky., and of another G. W. Money, now living at Shelbyville, Kentucky.



That, it is known by the said E. W. Money, and said W. R. Money, that his great grandfather, the above James Money, died and lies buried in the County of Greene, State of Kentucky, on a tract of land, described in original deed of records as follows, Section (?), Range (?), Deed Book No. 31, Page 379, Township (unnamed), approximating 159 acres, which tract of land is geographically located near the village of Coakley, in said county, and the crossroads or nearest highway to which is Pleasant Valley Road, which said road now crosses Highway No. 61, going east to this farm and Pleasant Valley Church.

That, Affiant has visited an old private graveyard or cemetery within the last few days, which is on a natural eminence rising from fifty to seventy-five feet, containing the partially destroyed remains of an old cemetery, with only one or two gravestones left, in part, with no legible descriptions; that beyond doubt, from all the local evidences, this was the last burial place of said JAMES MONEY, (or Mooney).

That, said E. W. Money states that his grandfather was Perry, (possibly Pierre), Money, who was born September 26, 1799. (Note affidavit of Rosalie Beverlin, supra.)

That, this Affiant has taken a kodak picture of said cemetery location, which accompanies this affidavit, in order to identify the site, as appears in ill. (vide, post, p. indic.).

That, Affiant has visited the County Records of Greene County and discovered a marriage record there of one James Money to Rebecca Simpson, in 1802. That, Affiant, also, has interrogated one W. R. Money, a first cousin of said E. W. Money, who confirms all of the facts recited herein.

That, Affiant has recently interviewed one Elzy Sidebottom, also a first cousin to E. W. Money, (supra), who is also a relative of Affiant's. He states that his mother was a daughter of Perry, (or Pierre), Money, and she had told him that JAMES MONEY, his great-grandfather, had lived and died in Greene County.

That, said Perry Money had named one of his daughters, Rebecca, which reminds of Rebecca Simpson, (supra), and Affiant has been well acquainted with said Rebecca Money, m. to Pierce, and has in his possession the old stone mortar, used by the pioneers, to grind their grain. All confirm the fact of the burial place and the burial of the first JAMES MONEY, there. That, the land in question was at one time in the possession of Dr. S. D. Coakley, a pioneer of this section.

That, Affiant has learned that in the earlier days, said JAMES MONEY owned some land between the towns of Danville and Lexington, Kentucky, which he had traded for the above described tract in Greene County, and said trade was with a man named Priest who died soon after the trade and is, himself, buried in the above cemetery in Greene County; that thereupon, Mr. Priest's heirs moved away to the land that James Money had traded to Priest and James Money himself removed to this tract in Greene County where he lived until he died and was, beyond doubt, buried in that place.

And further Affiant saith not.

(Signed) E. G. WALKER.

Witnessed by:  
W. R. Marcum,  
I. S. Coffey.

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 11th day of May, 1935.

O. A. COFFEY, Notary Public in and for the County of Greene, State of Kentucky.

## NOTES ON JAMES MONEY

Office of the County Clerk of  
Fayette County, Kentucky

Randal Noe to James Money—Deed—Deed Bk. C, pg. 35, Nov. 14, 1807, Recorded Nov. 17, 1807—Randal Noe of Fayette county, State of Kentucky, of first part and James Money of other part of the county of Green and State aforesaid, in consideration of twenty-five pounds deeds land located in Fayette county on Boons Creek, tract containing 50 acres being the same that was conveyed said Noe by Charles Morgan being 200 acres out of a tract granted said Morgan on a Treasury Warrant for 1300 acres bearing date the 6th of May, 1788, bounded by the line of Jas. Dulin, the land of L. K. Bradley. Wife, Susannah Noe party to deed. Witnesses: Edward Summers (or Sommers).

James Money and wife to Robert Wickliffe—Deed—Deed Bk. Co. Ct. D, pg. 467, Jan. 3, 1810, Recorded Jan. 8, 1810—James Money and wife, Rebecca Money of the first part to Robert Wickliffe of other part, in consideration of \$400.00 deed land located on Boons Creek, being the same place whereon German Brittenham "now lives," bounded by lands of Jas. Dulings and Leonard K. Bradley, tract containing 50 acres. Wts.: Elizabeth Ballenger.

Robert Wickliffe and wife to James Money—Deed—Deed Bk. Co. Ct. F, pg. 183, This of year 1812, Recorded Feb. 10, 1812—Robert Wickliffe and wife, M. P. Wickliffe of Fayette county, State of Kentucky, parties of first part to James Money of the county of Green and state aforesaid, in consideration of \$400.00 deed land located in Green county, Kentucky, on "little brush creek," tract containing 200 acres, being part of a 500 acre tract purchased of Nathl Owens and by him conveyed to David Peers and by said Peers to said Robert Wickliffe, bounded by "David's line." Signed: Robert Wickliffe and Margaret P. Wickliffe.

Scott County, Kentucky  
Office of the County Clerk

ORDER BOOK A, 12/25/1797

Elizabeth Moony and James Moony orphans of James Moony deceased.

Woodford County, Kentucky

Marriages—Edward Mooney to Mary Nicholson  
7/2/1818

BOURBON COUNTY—Marriage Bond: David Gray to Nancy Money—7/23/1792—da. of Patrick and Jane "Mooney," bondsmen, John Mooney.

(Signed) Julia S. Ardery,  
Mrs. Wm. B. Ardery,  
Roccicgan,  
Paris, Kentucky.

## FURTHER REPORT

Feb. 20, 1935.

My dear Mr. Monnette:

Just a line to say that on yesterday I was in Scott county and I looked carefully through the index books hoping to find additional information regarding James Mooney but found little of value. In Will Book A, pg. 42, 43, Roddy Coppage, Dec. 25, 1797—"shall and truly pay and deliver unto Elizabeth Mooney, SARAH Mooney and

James Mooney, orphans of James Mooney, deceased, all such estate is or hereafter shall become due them the said orphans when they obtain lawful age to demand same or when thereunto required by the Justices for the said county, etc." This guardian signed himself Rodden Coppage.

As you may know the Scott county records are very unsatisfactory. Having been burned, they were, for the most part, copied and the spelling is varied and difficult. On page 16 of same book A, I found: Wm. MOODY and Peter Kerns bound to Jno. McHatton, Toliver Craig and Jno. Moody, gentlemen justices, Oct. 27, 1796—above bound Wm. Moody to pay and deliver to Elizabeth, SARAH and James MOODY, orphans of James Moody deceased all estate that shall become due said orphans when of age. Since, however, in the old Order Book the name is plainly written James Mooney there can, I think, be no doubt about it being Mooney. I hope the name of the guardian may help a little.

Sincerely,  
Julia S. Ardery.

# A COPY RANDLE NOE WILL (Will Book A Page 449)

In the name of God Amen. I RANDLE NOE of Fayette County and State of Kentucky being sick and weak of body but sound of mind and disposing memory calling to mind that all flesh is mortal and must deacease when God the author of our bodies is pleased to call. I therefore think proper to settle my affairs before my death in manner and form as follows. (To Wit) First that all my just debts be paid by my Executors hereafter named. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter KESIAH ROBERTS fifty dollars cash to be paid unto her by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter REBEKAH MONEY forty shillings lawful money of Kentucky to be paid unto her by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter ANN BUSH forty shillings lawful money of Kentucky to be paid unto her by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter KERENHAPPUCK HENDRIX one hundred dollars cash to be paid unto her by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter LYDIA FOX one hundred dollars cash to be paid unto her by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter MARGARET FOX one hundred dollars cash to be paid unto her by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved son LANDEN NOE one hundred dollars cash to be paid unto him by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved son DANIEL NOE forty shillings lawful money of Kentucky to be paid unto him by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife SUSANAH FIFTY acres of Land out of tract whereon I now live to be, bounded East on my East line then running a west CORSE with my two side lines on each an equal distance so as to include the fifty acres. Likewise one NEGRO WOMAN SLAVE NAMED MARGARET during the natural life of my aforesaid Wife, and after her deacease the aforementioned land and slave together with all her future increase to be equally divided between my three children begotten of her body (viz) NANCY, RANDEL & JORDAN NOE also give and bequeath unto my beloved wife SUSANNAH three beds, bedsteads & furniture, two iron pots, one oven, one skillet, one frying pan, one loome with all the gear appertaining to it, one full half of all the grain, bacon & lard now in my possession, three milk cows, and her choice of two of my horse

beasts, one half of all my live hogs. Ten head sheep and all the fowls on my place, one beaurau, six chairs, one half of all my pewter & earthan ware, two plows and two sets of plow gear, and all the salt now in my possession, one powdering tub, two barrels, and all the water vessels, one wool wheel, one flax Do. & one check real one saddle and bridle, forty yards of lincy now in the house, one ax, two smoothing irons, and her choice of one half dozen knives & forks, and one folding table and one Cupboard. Item. I give and bequeath unto my three last Children (Viz) NANCY, RANDLE & JORDAN NOE, the following slaves. (To Wit) DILCEY MARY and MERIAH, with all their future increase to be equally divided between them and their heirs forever, likewise two hundred dollars to be reserved out of my estate by my Executors and put out on Interest for the schooling of the said children and to be applied to that use in due time by said Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter JANE NOE, one bed and furniture, one horse beast worth sixty dollars, one saddle & bridle one beaurau, one flax wheel & one negro girl slave named SHARLOT with her future increase to her and her heirs forever, likewise the remaining half of my pewter & earthan ware, and the pot and oven called hers to be delivered unto her on demand by my Executors. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved son GEORGE NOE one bed and furniture, and 1500 Wt. Tobacco, likewise eighty dollars cash to be paid unto him by my Executors on demand. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved Children (To Wit) JAMES, WILLIAM & GEORGE NOE & SUSANAH BOON the following property to be sold and divided between the four equally (To Wit) the remaining part of the land whereon I now live. Likewise ONE NEGRO MAN SLAVE NAMED JERRY, likewise all the surplce that may remain after PAYING the several legacies herein before devised. Item. My will farther is that my Executors sell all my estate not herein before devised on twelve months credit, after the expiration of which time all the money legacies herein before mentioned shall be on demand except the one which is mentioned now on demand. And I do hereby constitut and appoint MY SON JAMES NOE & MY SON IN LAW OBED BOON Executors to this my last will & testament revoking and disannuling all and every will or WILS made or done by me or in my name. Signed Sealed and published and pronounced by the

his  
Randel X Noe [SEAL]  
mark

to be his last will and testament  
Note interlined before signed in the eighth  
line & second page (with the word children)

In presence of us this 25th day of January 1808

Thadius Dulin  
Samuel Talbot,  
SAMUEL BOONE JUN.

Fayette County Set April Court 1808

This last Will and testament of Randell Noe deed was produced in Court and proved by the oaths of Thadius Doolin, Samuel Talbot, and SAMUEL BOONE JR subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste John D. Young C. F. C.

(See DANIEL BOONE GENEALOGY infra.  
—O. E. M.)

(By this editor): IT IS SUFFICIENTLY  
AND CLEARLY DEMONSTRATED THAT  
MONNET, or MONET, or MONEY, WITH  
JAMES MONEY, COMPANION OF BOONE,  
1769, SETTLED IN SCOTT COUNTY, KEN-



TUCKY, REMOVED TO GREENE COUNTY, KENTUCKY, WHERE HE DIED AND IS BURIED, AND REPRESENTATIVES OF THE FAMILY WENT NORTHWARD INTO SHELBY AND HENRY COUNTIES, AND FINALLY TO ROSS AND PICKAWAY COUNTIES, OHIO.—O. E. M.

#### JAMES THOMAS COTTON NOE

Poet Laureate of Kentucky, who is a versatile teacher of English and writer of literature, and quite familiar with the old Kentucky trails and the "Old Wilderness Road," over which his own family traveled from Virginia into that territory.

He was b. 1864, and as a jovial, pleasing gentleman, he has been a correspondent for years, and recently, Sunday, Jan. 20, he and the writer met at the Bookfellers, in L. A.

His lineage is given in COMPEND. (Am. Gen.), (Vol. V, p. 384), but with great error, as his NOE ancestry was never Scotch, and he is a desc. of the N. J. Fam., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 622). Clearly French Huguenot.

This is definitely shown by the ones of the name going into Penna., and then Maryland, and then Virginia, as with other N. J. fams., ultimately locating in Ky., as Monnet, Drake, et al., and the best proof is the first name of his father, RANDAL NOE, who, he says himself, was short for RANDOLPH, and prob. FITZ RANDOLPH, from N. J. ancestry. Some one has done careless gen. work here.

Orig. the subject taught at Lincoln Mem. Univ., Harrogate, (Cumberland Gap), Tenn., of which the writer is now a Trustee.

Mr. Noe definitely recalls the intermarriage of his ancestors, NOE, with MONET, or MONEY, in Ky.

#### ANOTHER JAMES MONNET OF KENTUCKY.

He was undoubtedly grandson of ISAAC MONNET of Calvert Co., Md., "b. about 1711 (no record)," (MONNET, p. 975). The names of his children, and collateral records so indicate: especially the fact that this branch went along with their kin to "MONNETT PLAINS," near Chillicothe, Ohio. A remarkable confirmation. Genealogical truth, even tho concealed for generations, will finally come to light. MONEY became MONNET.

That, he was not of the immediate family, but related, is shown by statement of GEORGE MILTON MONEY, now living at Shelbyville, Kentucky, who was clearly the great-grandson of the GREATER JAMES MONNET, dying in Green Co., Ky., when over 90 yrs. of age. Of this trek to Ohio:

MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY, (M.F.G., 1911, pp. 586, 589, 590-1, 593). The old traditions identify the route to Ohio, via Kentucky, now established as the "Old Wilderness Road," (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1161). Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, (1847-1931), insisted upon these facts and Kentucky settlements now proven, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 848-9), as related partic. to ISAAC MONNET of Shelby Co., Kentucky, bef. 1799. Place names, as Salt Creek and Plum Creek, were reproduced at Pickaway. The most important was the alleged BOONE relationship, claimed in the M. F. G., among kinsmen, for years.

In the United States Census for 1830, it appears that WILLIAM MONNET, with his wife, Marg., was still living in Ross County, Ohio, having come there to settle before 1800.

As appears in the MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY, (MONNET, p. 457), these were the parents of DR. SAMUEL MONNET, first in Ross County, Chillicothe, 1812, a member of the Ohio Assembly, (MONNET, p. 644), whose wife was MARY WAYLAND, and they, in turn, were the parents of DR. JOHN WESLEY MONETTE, Mississippi Valley Historian, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 848).

#### CENSUS, 1830

Deerfield Township, Ross Co.,

William Monnet, 1 male 70 and under 80 years,  
1 female 60 and under 70 years.

(As he was b. 1756, he was then 74 yrs. of age.—O. E. M.)

Repeated the same, in 1840, and add 10 yrs. to above.

#### CENSUS, 1850

Deerfield Township, Ross Co.,

William Monnet, aged 94 yrs. Born, Maryland.  
Marg. Monnet, aged 81 yrs. Born, Maryland.

The above abb., "Marg.," was copied into the official Census, as tho "Mary," the former being correct for MARGARET. (MONNET, p. 457.)

(Which corresponds, by adding 10 yrs., to the two previous entries—most remarkable confirmation.—O. E. M.)

Comment: These are orig. recs., and neither legends nor old men's tales! ! !

#### KENTUCKY WILLS

Now, the truth is evident, for recorded at New Castle, in Henry County, Kentucky, are the two following wills, noted in KENTUCKY WILLS, (KING, p. 114), as follows from orig. records:

"In the name of God amen I, JAMES MOONEY of the State of Kentucky and Henry County being throu the abundant mercy & goodness of God being in health do make this my last will and testament as folloeth Imprimis I give to my daughter Mary Everton a lot of land Containing eighteen & half acres to be heirs after her mothers Doiese forever Itom I give to each of my sons ten dollars, Prof. (Pierre?), Willm Mooney Isaac Mooney Joseph Mooney & ten dollars Nancy Mooney Itom I give unto my dear & loving wife all my Goods & Chattels and personal estate after paying all my Debts and funeral Expenses, to have during her live or widowhood Given under my hand and seal this second day of Sept'r one thousand eight hundred and two James Mooney [Seal]

Teste

James Pringle

Martha Smith

#### HENRY COUNTY APRIL COURT 1804.

The foregoing last will and testament of James Mooney was presented to court Proved by the oaths of James Pringle & Martha Smith witnesses thereto & ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of Sarah Mooney, wife of said James Mooney (no Exor being named) she having taken the oath required by law & with James Pringle & James Lemaster Jr entered into & ackno' bond in the penalty of three hundred pounds cond. as reg' by law Certificate of action with will annexed if granted, her & c.

Teste Row Thomas C.

\* (While orig. cert. of Clerk gives "Prof.," this is doubted, and "viz.," likely, but close examination of old faded document and record, by others, renders it more likely to have been "Pierre," or "Pieter," as that name reappeared later in this fam.—O. E. M.



STATE OF KENTUCKY }  
COUNTY OF HENRY } SCT

I, Leon Dowden, Clerk of the County Court within and for the County and State aforesaid, do certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the last will and testament of James Mooney as appears of record in this office, Will Book No. 1, Page 43.

I further certify that I am Custodian of said records by virtue of my said office.

Witness my hand this 27 day of September, 1934.

Leon Dowden, Clerk Henry County Court.

By: (Signed) Catherine Ransdell,

[SEAL] Deputy Clerk.

In the name of God Amen I Sarah Mooney of the County of Henry & State of Kenty being Very sick and Weak in body but of Perfect mind And memory thanks be unto God Calling to mind the mortality of my body And knowing that it is Appointed for all men Once to die to make & ordain this my last will and testament that is to say Principally and first of all I Give and recommend My Soul into the hands of Almighty God that Gave it And my body I recommend to the Earth to be buried in decent Christian burial at the discretion of my Executor nothing doubting that at the General resurrection I shall receive the same Again by the mighty power of God And As touching such Word by Estate Wheneth it has pleased God to bless me within this life I give demise and dispose of in the following manner and form First I give and bequeath unto my daughter May whom I likewise Constitute make and ordain the sole Executric of this my last Will & Testament all and singular my lands measures and Tenements together with all my house hold Goods debts and movable Effects by her freely to be possessed and Enjoyed during her natural life and if dying without heirs my Will and desire is that my daughter Nancys heirs may receive these my possessions As their right from the force of this my last will And Testament, notwithstanding if my Executric above named shall have issue, then to remain her and their Property forever Any condition otherwise named Whatever & I do hereby Utterly disallow and disannul, all and every other former testament Wills legacies bequests And Executors Whatever by me in anywise before this named Willed And bequeathed Ratifying and Confirming this & No Other to be my last Will and testament, In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 5<sup>th</sup> day of Augustin the Year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and eight

her  
Sarah X Mooney [Seal]  
mark

Signed Sealed Published Pronounced and acclaimed by the Said Sarah Mooney As her last will and Testament in the Presence of us who in her Presence and in the Presence of each other hane hereunto subscribed our names

Joseph Young  
Nathan Allen  
Elijah Sutton

Henry County November Court 1808

The foregoing last Will & Testament of Sarah Mooney deceased was Presented to the Court Proved by the oath of Nathan Allen & by the Affirmation of Elijah Sutton subscribing Witnesses thereto And Ordered to be recorded.

Att. Row Thomas C.

COUNTY OF HENRY }  
STATE OF KENTUCKY } SCT

I, Leon Dowden, Clerk of the County Court within and for the County and State aforesaid, do

hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the last will and testament of Sarah Mooney, deceased, as appears of record in this office, Will Book No. 1, Page 180.

I further certify that I am Custodian of said records by virtue of my said office.

Witness my hand this 27 day of September, 1934.

Leon Dowden, Clerk Henry County Court.

(Signed) Catherine Ransdell,

[SEAL] Deputy Clerk.

### MOONEY, WITH AN IRISH FLAVOR

It is a strange confirmation of the French origin of the name MONNET or MONET, as in IRISH PEDIGREES (by John O'Hart, 1881), is given the general origin of the Irish Mooney, there transplanted from England in the 17th century, (pp. 697-701). As Mooney, it is given as an offspring of the O'Gorman Family (p. 357), and under number 208, this entire Irish flavor is interesting.

#### "208.—THE STEM OF THE "MOONEY" (OF OFFALEY) FAMILY.

EUGHAN (or Owen), brother of Berchan who is No. 93 on the "O'Gorman" pedigree, was the ancestor of O'Maoinaigh; anglicised Mooney, and Money.

93. Owen: son of Feig.

94. Alioll Mor: his son.

95. Maoinach ("maoin," gen. "maoine," Irish, wealth; Engl. "money"): his son; a quo O'Maoinaigh, and the territory of Feara Maoinaigh (anglicised "Fermanagh"), which was given to him by his uncle, the then Irish Monarch." (p. 316.)

JAMES MOONEY, the great ethnologist, who wrote the Myths of the Cherokees, and unparalleled in Indian history, was born in Richmond, Indiana, (vide, ante, BIB., THIS PART, p. 1456), and was the son of James Mooney and wife, Ellen Tevlin, from Ireland(?); a sister, Miss Margaret E. Mooney, is still living at Richmond, Indiana, and has furnished the pedigree for the supplemental volume of THE MONNET FAMILY GENEALOGY. They have been unable to work out the Irish antecedents.

However, Peter, Matthew, James and William Mooney exist in this lineage which are counterparts of the names of descendants of the Huguenot Branch in America, from the first PIERRE MONNET, which tell its own story of the transfer of the name originally from French to English and to Ireland as given (supra).

There was evidently in Augusta County, Virginia, a Patrick Mooney, who belongs to the last lineage, as well, who, prior to 1766, was in evidence. (CHALKLEY, Vol. I, p. 155).

Contemp. was PATRICK FINLEY, as early as 1747-8, (Id. sev. refs.).

### JAMES MOONEY, THE CHEROKEE DISCIPLE

"James Mooney was born at Richmond, Indiana, February 10, 1861, and died in Washington, D. C., on December 22, 1921, in his sixty-first year. His father was from West Meath, Ireland, and his mother from Meath, where the ancient capital of Tara is situated, and which in former days appertained directly to the Irish crown. He was educated in the public schools of Richmond and afterwards taught for two terms himself. In 1880 he entered the office of the Richmond Paladium where he worked both at the case and in the editorial room. Early developing an exceptional interest in the American Indians, he read omnivorously upon

the subject and walked many miles to obtain books dealing with them. His devotion to this study culminated a few years later in a secret determination to make his way to Brazil in order to investigate the aborigines of that country, but in Washington he had the good fortune to meet Major J. W. Powell, the founder of the Bureau of American Ethnology, then in its infancy, who became so much impressed by him that he gave him a position under himself. This was in the year 1885, and from that date until his death, Mr. Mooney retained his position as Ethnologist in this institution pursuing almost continuous researches among the Indian tribes of the Southeast and the Great Plains."

(AMERICAN ANTHROPOLOGIST,  
Vol. 24, p. 209.)

#### NICHOLAS MONEY, NEW JERSEY TO VIRGINIA, TO OHIO

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1205.)

With contemporary variance of MONEY (de) Manny, etc., he was called "Nicholas Mooney," with wife Margaret, dau. of Samuel Norris, 1751, in Elizabeth, N. J. (ARCH., vol. XXXII, p. 237).

Soon, he was in Augusta County, Virginia, with his relatives from where he was present at the Battle of Point Pleasant, October 10, 1774, as see (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1476), and from the same place he had a very marvelous service in the Revolutionary War, with Isaac Moony, James Mune, (all MONNET or MONET), (ECHENRODE, Va., 1911-12, pp. 315 and 217), where name variation to both MONEY and MOONIE, Q. E. D.—O. E. M.

#### JOHN FINLEY, MANY PERSONAGES AND MANY SOBRIQUETS

Calling him "Kentucky explorer," "pathfinder," "pilot," "trader," and various other romantic appellations, the difficulty with all historians, not genealogists, has been in the identification.

To Major Albert Finley France, Washington, D. C., must be given fullest credit for his compilations and researches concerning FINLEY. Without doubt, he is an authority, beyond any mediocre objection or criticism. The writer positively differs from him, in this reference, and has politely pointed out his reasons.

The association of JOHN FINLEY and JOHN STUART in old Augusta County is beyond dispute, (CHALKLEY), many references, and the easy route by the Kanawha River to the Battle of Point Pleasant, October 10, 1774, which was the only way thru the mountains from Virginia absolutely precludes most of the legendary stories about this JOHN FINLEY.

He could not have been a "pilot" to Daniel Boone in 1769, because Boone had been previously in Kentucky as early as 1767. He was not the trader, either British or Scotch, as given by DRAPER and THWAITES. The latter has presented a foot-note genealogy in WITHERS, (p. 143), which is undocumented, without vital statistics and probably incorrect, which contains so many other inaccuracies, and having in mind THWAITES' statement that JAMES MONAY or MOONEY was killed at Point Pleasant, a vital error, this genealogical foot-note is without sufficient ground to justify genealogy.

As the writer is not especially interested in the pursuit, he does not choose to argue the matter with Major France, but must insist that the particular JOHN FINLEY, who was with Boone in 1769, came from the group at or near Beverly

Manor, Augusta County, Virginia, and was unquestionably the same as the "long hunter" mentioned in "The King's Mountain Men," (WHITE, p. 172), where he is called "Long Hunter" and with a George Finley from a Virginia regiment.

#### JOHN FINLEY'S WILL, OF AUGUSTA

There is no denying the following record, relative to Monay, Money, (or Mooney): "Augusta, 6th July, 1807. To wife, Sarah; to sons, John and William; to daughter, Sally Finley; daughter, Peggy Hutchinson; daughter, Jinny Frasier; son, Samuel; to PEGGY MOONEY (Margaret Money), something to be done for her. Executors, Wm. Finley, Andrew Ramsey. Teste: Andrew Ramsey, Isaac McClure, Adam Russell, David McClure. Proved, 28th December, 1807."

(CHALKLEY, vol. III, p. 231.)

As the vernacular would put it, this clinches the identification of FINLEY with MOONEY, in Augusta County, Virginia.—O. E. M.

#### JOHN FINLEY OF PENNSYLVANIA

"John Finley belongs to my branch. He was the son of Archibald Finley and his wife, Margaret Kelso, born in County Armagh, Ireland, June 27, 1722, died ? , ??, ? , married Sep. 15, 1774, Elizabeth Harris. He had two daughters and one son, John Finley, born Lancaster County, Penn., Sept. 28, 1760, died in St. Charles, Kane County, Ills., Mch. 11, 1846, married Sep. 14, 1780, Priscilla Hays, one son, David, born Dec. 10, 1781, died in Dearborn Co., Ills., Aug. 29, 1853, married Nancy Miller, dau. of Colonel Henry Miller—17 children. I have copy of old Bible. None of this branch settled in New Jersey."—(FRANCE.)

"As my ancestor was Michael Finley, who came to Penn. 1734 and brother of Archibald Finley father of John Finley. \* \* \* I have spent time writing many letters, and have written several articles on the wandering life of John Finley."—(FRANCE.)

The above was NOT the JOHN FINLEY, companion to DANIEL BOONE, in 1769.—O. E. M.

#### JAMES FINLEY, PROGENITOR, PENNSYLVANIA

In the year, 1720, James Finley, his wife Elizabeth Patterson and eight sons; Samuel Finley, his wife, Jean Whyte and six children; John Finley, his wife, Alice Mitchell, and seven children immigrated on Ship Eagle Wing, landing New Castle, Del., May 22, 1720, all brothers.

James Finley died Cumberland, now Franklin, County, Penn., Feb. 10, 1753.

John Finley, Sr., son of James, baptized St. Peter's Church, Dublin, Dec. 18, 1706, married Rock Presbyterian Church, Chester County, Penn., 1724, on Mch. 10, Thankful Doak. Bible record reads as follows: Deaths,

John Finley ye 6 day of Jan. 1773.

(I could not find any will.)

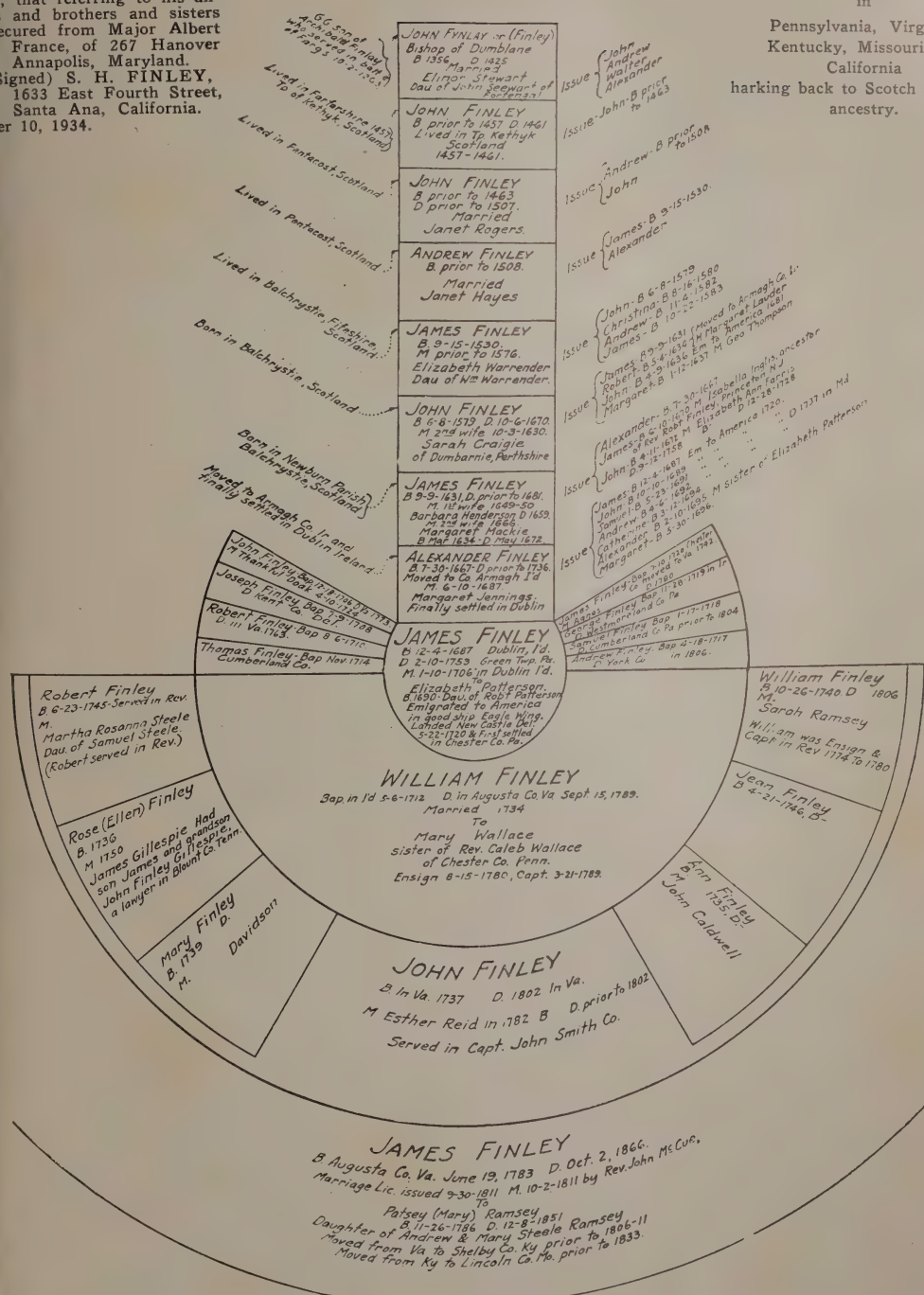
John Finley, Jr., born East Nottingham township, Chester County, now in Maryland, Dec. 28, 1724, died Augusta County, Va., between April 17, 1791, date of Will, and Sep. 20, 1791, will proved. Bible record, died June 16, 1791.

Married, (1st), April 21, 1741, Mary Caldwell, who died 1787, on Oct. 16; (2nd), married 1789-90, Thankful, (several letters from descendants say she was his cousin. No issue.



NOTES: The information given in this chart referring to John Finley (1737-1802) and his descendants was personally gathered and checked by the undersigned; that referring to his ancestors and brothers and sisters is secured from Major Albert Finley France, of 267 Hanover Street, Annapolis, Maryland.  
(Signed) S. H. FINLEY,  
1633 East Fourth Street,  
Santa Ana, California.  
October 10, 1934.

GENEALOGICAL CHART  
of a branch of the  
**FINLEY FAMILY**  
in  
Pennsylvania, Virginia,  
Kentucky, Missouri and  
California  
harking back to Scotch and Irish  
ancestry.



**CHART OF FAMOUS IRISH FINLEY FAMILY**  
Showing ancient pedigree and one branch, Pennsylvania to Augusta County, Virginia, as  
per accompany certificates, appearing, on larger, more detailed CHART.—O. E. M.





*J. B. Finley*

REVEREND JAMES BRADLEY FINLEY

(From his "Autobiography," by W. P. Strickland, Cincinnati Conference, [M. E.], 1855, a precious volume in the library of O. E. M.) The subject was, undoubtedly, the greatest of the name, in post-Revolutionary days; M. E. preacher, circuit rider, Indian Missionary and founder of the Wyandotte Mission Church, Upper Sandusky, Ohio, where the famous Indian convert, BETWEEN-THE-LOGS, lies buried, with his interesting career.

Rev. James Bradley Finley was the son of Robert W. Finley, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1493), and his wife, Rebecca Bradley, (dau. of Mr. James Bradley, of N. J., of P. and W.), and he was b. July 1, 1781. He was the early associate of Rev. Samuel Monett and Rev. Jeremiah Crabb Monnett, in Ross County, Ohio, before 1825, and "laid on hands," at the ordination of each, pioneers and missionaries.—O. E. M.

Issue by 1st marriage.

- I. John Finley, baptised Jan. 24, 1742, born Jan. 11, 1742, died Lincoln County, N. C., 1818, age 76 years, 2 months, buried Bethel Churchyard (now in South Carolina), married April 10, 1762, Ann Miller.
- II. George Finley, born Jan. 2, 1743, baptised Dec. 1743, died Kentucky, 1809. 1st, married in Virginia, Dec. 18, 1761, Ann Newland, 2nd, married in Ky., Jan. 29, 1786, Mary Gaines. (Bible records of descendants.)
- III. Jean Finley, baptised April 21, 1744, m. John Trimble.
- IV. Robert Finley, baptised, April 21, 1745. No record.
- V. Margaret Finley, born Nov. 21, 1746, baptised Dec. 21, 1746, married June 26, 1768, John Shields. (Complete record of descendants.)
- VI. David Finley, born Jan. 10, 1748, baptised Jan. 21, 1749, married Elizabeth Mounts.
- VII. Thomas Finley, baptised, April 21, 1750.
- VIII. Thankful Finley, baptised Dec. 26, 1741, married John McKarter. (FRANCE.)

#### JAMES FINLEY FROM SCOTLAND TO PENNSYLVANIA

"James Finley, son of Robert and (Catherine) Wilkes Finley, born Glasgow, Scotland, Aug. 3, 1730, died in Virginia, Oct. 10, 1809, after death of his father, being Cadet of the House came to America, 1748, died, settled in Bucks County, Penn., where he married Aug. 1, 1749, Mary Patterson, born April 4, 1732, died Virginia, Feb. 13, 1810.

Issue:

- I. Robert Wilkes Finley, born Bucks County, June 9, 1750, died in Ohio, Dec. 8, 1840, married in North Carolina, 1780, Rebecca Bradley, and were parents of REV. JAMES BRADLEY FINLEY, Ohio Indian Missionary.
  - II. John Finley, born Bucks County, Penn., May 10, 1752, died in North Carolina, married Elizabeth Bradley.
  - III. Samuel Finley, born Mch. 18, 1753, died Ohio?
  - IV. Alexander Finley, born Dec. 22, 1754.
  - V. George Finley, born June 18, 1756.
  - VI. Mary Finley, born May 30, 1757.
  - VII. James Finley, born July 27, 1759.
- (Do you think any of this line settled in New Jersey, moved to Virginia, thence to Kentucky, and Ohio?—FRANCE)

#### JAMES FINLEY OF BEVERLY MANOR, AUGUSTA, VIRGINIA

Of James Finley who moved to Virginia, 1740, died 1780, wife Agnes, I first thought he was a son of James and Elizabeth (Patterson) Finley, but since find that James, son of James, died in Cumberland County, Penn. (FRANCE.)

The above James Finley had a son, JOHN FINLEY, at Beverly Manor, likewise eligible.—O. E. M.

#### JOHN STUART OF 1769

THE FEE BOOKS OF AUGUSTA COUNTY show 1759 to 1768 he was listed as "pedlar" and another entry, "John Stuart, merchant," and

that he was neighbor to John Finley and others covered in the land entries and at Beverly Manor and at Staunton, (CHALKLEY, VOL. II, sev. refs.).

In the Expedition of 1769, there was John Stuart who was the "pedlar" and not John Finley, as appears.

This John Stuart was not on the Yadkin, but may have been the one identified as the brother-in-law of Daniel Boone. The latter reported that he had been killed by an Indian in 1769-70, and based this upon finding a skeleton, long afterwards, in a hollow tree, or something of that sort.

It is not the province of this reference to set up any history or genealogy of this John Stuart, but like many of the other items, this writer does NOT believe that John Stuart was so killed, and is certain that he is identifiable, afterwards, as in Augusta County, leaving a will and estate, and probably, was at the Battle of Point Pleasant.

#### JOSEPH HOLDEN OF 1769

He certainly came from Augusta County, Va., and never was in North Carolina, nor on the Yadkin River.

A most careful search discloses, that this was a Mass. family, before the Revolutionary War, where several Joseph Holdens, and one line much earlier immigrated into New Jersey, in which the settler, Joseph Holden, was prominent before 1700, (ARCH. VOL. XXI, p. 297). This was in Cape May Co., before 1697-8.

It is clear that JOSEPH HOLDEN took root with a brother, Benjamin Holden of this lineage, and both disappeared from New Jersey, before 1769.

Benjamin Holden was in Augusta County as late as 1803 and deposes in Clarksburg "that he came from Trenton, New Jersey," etc. (CHALKLEY, Vol. II, p. 77). While identification is difficult, because of sparse records and this lineage, not being followed out genealogically, there can be little doubt of the origin of Joseph Holden of 1769, N. J. to Virginia.

It is rather remarkable to note the testimony given by his great grandson, George Holden, in the affidavit of Melvin Henry Monnette, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1465).

This association with DANIEL BOONE is shown in the marriage with Callaway at Boonesboro. (THE MOUNTAIN MUSE, p. 168.)

"Heroic Holden also touched with hand  
More venturous, the tender-noted lyre  
Of Love; and drew a melody still more  
Enrapturing and divine than charmed ere then  
His melting heart.—And Flanders Calaway,  
By soft collision of their eyes and lips,  
Elicited from his Jemima's (Boone) soul  
A brighter flow of scintillations warm," \* \* \* \*  
(JOSEPH HOLDEN m. Frances Callaway.—O. E. M.)

—THE ADVENTURES OF DANIEL BOONE, (Book V, p. 168.)

#### WILLIAM COOL OF 1769

He was NOT a neighbor of DANIEL BOONE, on the Yadkin, but came from eastern North Carolina. Nothing can be more positive than the following record concerning him. (COL. RECORDS OF NOR. CAR., VOL. VI, p. 339): "At a Council held at New Bern the 24th day of May, 1760.

Present His Excellency the Governor James Hasell Lewis De Rossett.

The Honble John Swam, John Rieussett & John Dawson Richd Spaight.

It is ordered that Richard Fenner, WILLIAM COOL(E), Ross Bell and Thomas Shaw be added to the Commission of the Peace for the County of Carteret."

The transference of the name William Cool(e) to Cooley is very easily explained as the original New Amsterdam family was definitely Cool (Kuhl or Kull), as see article (N. Y. Biog. & Gen. Rec., 1934, Vol. LXV, pp. 15 et seq.), Cornelis Lambertsen Cool.

This family became Cooley, in New Jersey, and there can be little doubt that descendants migrated to North Carolina, with many other New Jersey families, direct, as William Cool was in nearly every generation prior to 1760, in New Jersey records. (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 182 and 291.) (Also, id. Vol. XXII, p. 74.)

#### COOL, KUHLE, KULL, NEW JERSEY

This is one of those delightful proofs which carry weight, without peradventure of doubt.

CHRISTOPHER COOL was in Hunterdon Co. 1775, with a wife Anne, dau. of Peter Fisher, of Amwell Twp., (ARCH., vol. XXXIV, p. 176). Contemporaneous was MATTHIAS KOUL, indexed KUHLE, with ref. to COOL, (id. p. 590).

WILLIAM COOL, was in Sussex Co., 1771, and in Hunterdon, with wife Catharine, related to DR. COOLBAUGH, (id. pp. 192 and 255).

Tracing the origin of the above, they were the sons of CREST (Crist., i. e. Christopher), COOL, of Amwell Twp., Hunterdon, who had wife Mary, eldest son Peter and sons Crest or Christopher, William and Phillip, and Paul, with daus. Catharine, Mary and Elizabeth, but executors, (denoting another generation), were nephews Crest Cool and Paul Cool, Jr. When account was filed in 1787, it was by Christopher Cool, and Paul Kuhl, on the estate of "Crist Kuhl." (ARCH., vol. XXIII, p. 88). Of course, this was the same as the New Amsterdam family of COOL, although CHRISTOPHER COOL, from Stuttgart, Wurtemberg, Germany, was the lineal ancestor of the wife of the writer, Helen Marie Kull-Monnette, whose family always spelled the name as pron. in Ger., "Kuhl." (Vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 420-422.)

On the same page of the last authority is an estate of WILLIAM COOL, Burlington, 1767, whose admr. was Simon Cool, Princeton, Somerset Co., and widow Eve Cool, of William Cool, "late of Swancum, in Monmouth," and of these families was clearly the WILLIAM COOL, who removed to North Car. and was the companion of Daniel Boone in 1769.

It would appear that "Chr. Kaull (Coul)," and "Christopher Coul, Jr." were in Hunterdon Co. as early as 1756 (ARCH., vol. XXXII, p. 372).

Again, Christopher Krull, (Kull) or Cool, was in Hunterdon, 1741, (ARCH., vol. XXX, p. 240, Indexed as "Kuhl"), and others of the various names even earlier.

#### DRAKES IN AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA

This becomes important because of their association with MONEY, FINLEY, Stuart, et. al.

The first was "ABRAHAM DRAKE, Feb. 19, 1746-7: Administration of ABRAHAM DRAKE'S estate committed to Thos. Grubbs, guardian of Abraham Drake, son of Abraham Drake. John Davis, Alex. Matthews, Daniel Stover, and George Leath, (Leith)," (all from N. J. — O. E. M.). (CHALKLEY, Vol. I, pp. 25 and 28.)

These items are confirmed in CHALKLEY, (VOL. III, p. 6 and 7). NICHOLAS NOEL, (NOE), was contemp.

"May and August, 1748, ABRAHAM DRAKE, administrator of Abraham Drake, Jr." (Id., p. 299.)

"ABRAHAM DRAKE, SR'S, bond as administrator of Abraham Drake, 1747," and entry, "Abraham Drake's hand as guardian of ABRAHAM DRAKE, orphan of Abraham Drake, 1747." (Id., p. 431.)

"JOHN DRAKE," 1761. (Id., p. 355.) Same, 1769, (id., p. 457). Several by the name of TROTTER, clearly from N. J., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 634).

The appearance of PHILIP DRAKE, of this lineage, and easily identified in N. J., as a legatee of Abraham LaRue, (N. J.), by 1790, is most conclusive. (CHALKLEY, Vol. III, pp. 220, 557 and 559.) In 1779, both had land.

#### JOSEPH DRAKE, LONG HUNTER

"Joseph Drake early settled on the frontiers of (West) Virginia, and was one of the leaders of the "Long Hunters" (1770-71). He served as a private in Bouquet's Ohio Expedition (1764); married (1773) Margaret, daughter of Col. John Buchanan; and served the next year in Christian's regiment on the Point Pleasant campaign. \* \* \* He removed to Kentucky in March, 1778, and was killed by Indians in sight of Boonesborough, in August following. He was a rough, fearless man, well-fitted for frontier life and hardships.— L. C. D. (Draper MSS., 3B251)." (DUNMORE, p. 78.)

The foregoing is, in part true, but being the genealogical compilation of THWAITES, undocumented, it cannot be relied upon.

The recordal facts, in major part, are in CHALKLEY, (Vol. II, pp. 172), but the question of identification again arises, for there was a contemporaneous JOSEPH DRAKE, (as see post, p. indic.).

The one first above had a bro., Jeremiah, who m. Ann Buchanan, and also a son John Drake, and others in the kin.

It is to be doubted that he was the LONG HUNTER.—O. E. M.

#### JOSEPH DRAKE OF AUGUSTA

This is the one, who can be positively identified, as the son, of EDWARD DRAKE of P., for the O. B. L. Recs., recites that "he went south," and his age in Pisc. recs., corresponds to that of his own affidavit of 1806, viz., "JOSEPH DRAKE, aged 67, deposes 18th of August, 1806," i. e. b. 1739. (Vide, pots, this PART, p. indic.) CHALKLEY, Vol. II, p. 102.

#### ABRAHAM DRAKE OF PISCATAWAY

He was the sixth child of Rev. John Drake, and wife, Rebecca Trotter, b. Apl. 1685, d. May 6, 1763, at Newton, N. J. Will dated July 28, 1758, prob. May 6, 1673; m. ca. 1704, Deliverance Wooden, b. Sept. 19, 1683, (dau. of Andrew and Elizabeth Wooden of Pisc.), (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 602).

His children were at least:

I. Nathaniel, b. May 17, 1705, m. Ann.

He had Nathaniel, Jr., Joseph, Samuel, John, et. al.

II. Abraham.

III. Jacob.



IV. Elisha.

V. John.

VI. Hannah, m. Isaac Martin.

VII. et. al., possibly a JOSEPH DRAKE.

### JOSEPH DRAKE OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 602.)

Son of Rev. John Drake and Rebecca Trotter, b. Oct. 21, 1681, m. 1702, Ann Walker.

(Unnamed in his father's will of Apr. 7, 1740, but grandson, Philip Drake was named.)

(Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 231.)

Children:

- I. Joseph, b. July 7, 1703, m. Ruth Dunn, (O. B. L.).  
They had a son, Joseph Drake, b. Mar. 4, 1726, m. (1) Huldah, (2) Catherine Cheeseman.
- II. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 1, 1703-4.
- III. ABRAHAM, b. ca. 1707. Without doubt the one, who went to Augusta, Va., had a son of the same name, d. there 1747.
- IV. Mary (Mercy), b. Sept. 25, 1709, m. John Dunham (of Benajah).
- V. JOHN, b. ca. 1713 (?). Very prob. the one who went to Augusta, Va.
- VI. Ann, b. Mar. 4, 1712.
- VII. PHILIP, b. June 19, 1715, d. 1742, intestate at P. Ind. of Wills, p. 848. m. (1) Christian, 1707-10-1, Hugh. It may be safely pred., that he had a son, Philip, later in Augusta, Va.

### EDWARD DRAKE OF SOMERSET

Son of CAPTAIN ANDREW DRAKE and wife, HANNAH FITZ RANDOLPH, of P., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 819). He was b. Jan. 6, 1713, d. after 1750, m. Sept. 27, 1736, Mary Vail (of John and Martha), who was b. 1719.

He was the distinguished progenitor, who made his contribution to SOUTHWEST VIRGINIA, and the OLD WILDERNESS ROAD, in the person of his son, JOSEPH DRAKE. The father was living in Somerset Co., N. J., in 1762, (ARCH., VOL. XXXIII, p. 107).

Children:

- I. Mary, b. June 30, 1737, m. (1) Edward Vail.
- II. Jeremiah, b. Oct. 16, 1738, m. (1) - (2) Elizabeth Wooden.
- III. JOSEPH, b. ??, 173(9), as shown by Va. recs., and "went South," according to rec. disc. by O. B. L., as clearly stated. He was the "Long Hunter."
- IV. Catherine, b. ca. 1741, m. Ebenezer Lyon.
- V. Sarah, b. ca. 1743, m. William Littell.
- VI. Andrew, b. ??, 1746, m. Eunice Martin.
- VII. Et al.

### SKEGGS OF ENGLAND

Typical form: Camden Soc., (Marshall and Bridger), Hunts., and Herts., 1620, (Soame, Reg.), and JOHN SCEGE, while "Guilelmus (William) Skegg," in Hert., Par. reg. of Ardeley, 1609-10. (N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 40, p. 278.)

### SKEGGS or SKAGGS OF MARYLAND

(Sometime Scagg.) RICHARD SKEGGS came to Va., in 1658, transported by Thomas Dyer, (CAVALIERS, p. 387), as "Rich. Skegs," and, as NUTHALL, soon rem. to Maryland, the American origin of the fam., in Prince George Co., and finally, KENT Co., where in 1715, RICHARD SKEGS was church warden, (Hanson, p. 356), and in 1753 and 1766, Richard and John Scaggs, lessees, (Brumbaugh), and 1742, WILLIAM SCHAGGS, Kent Co., d., planter and will, naming wife, Mary, and son, Richard and dau. Elizabeth, (Md. Cal. of Wills, Vol. VIII, p. 185). MONNET went along into Frederick Co., by Revolution.

In the French and Indian wars, Isaac, James and Richard SCAGGS served, (Md. Hist. Mag., sev. refs.), and then left, without leave, by 1759, prob. to Virginia, where all, with a Henry and William, soon appeared in Augusta Co. The first there was James Scaggs, Sr., 1745-8, and James Scaggs, Jr., John Scaggs, while HENRY SKAGGS was on n. side of NEW RIVER, 1767; a LONG HUNTER, with RICHARD SKAGGS, 1770-71, (CHALKLEY, SUMMERS, and COLLINS, sev. refs.), 1794, Moses Skaggs was in Greene co., Ky., and sev., inc. William Skaggs, were Rev. Soldiers.

### DANIEL BOONE GENEALOGY

With great regret, this writer is not favorably disposed to the many items set up, by reference to the DRAPER MSS., without quotation or actual documentation. It detracts rather than supports this fine genealogy. (BOONE.)

The omission of OBEDIAH BOONE, (supra), as shown by Will quoted herein, is a grave omission, and the further failure to identify and to connect the members of the family in early New Jersey, together with the palpably traditional and legendary statements concerning DANIEL BOONE and his companions of 1769 are very disconcerting and unfortunate, in the light of this zealous and worthy compilation.—O. E. M.

### BOONE IN NEW JERSEY

The best general BOONE statement appears, in brief, in D. A. R. MAG., (Gen. Dept., Aug., 1916, pp. 126-7), which should be compar. with BOONE. (CLEMENS, 1917.)

In N. J., BOWNE reigned supreme, in Monmouth, and was a different family, yet, ANDREW BOWNE, clearly of that race, is given in orig. recs., as Andrew BOONE, and the identity should be noted.

In BURLING, and Salem, N. J., there were definite BOONE fams., not given in co-ordination, in BOONE, and without explanation.

Colonial Governor, THOMAS BOONE, has been noticed in the dedication, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1465). He was first, commissioner and land owner of South Carolina in 1758, appointed Gov. of N. J., till 1761, when he was appointed Gov. of So. Car.; then returned to Eng., to become Commissioner of Customs, and undoubtedly was the greatest representative of this famous fam., in America, a N. J. personage of prominence. (ARCH., VOL. IX, Index.) He had a brother, Charles Boone. (AMER. ANC., VOL. 5, pp. 72-3.)

There was a "widow BOONE," in BURL., 1686, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 72), and again, 1689, (id., p. 339), and as much as this writer knows of gen. exchanges with Penna., it is certain, she belonged to BOONE. She had a son, SAMUEL BOONE, by 1702, (id., p. 163).

PETER BOONE of Penn's Neck, Salem, d., 1707, wife, Katherine, with a sub., ANDREW BOONE, of the same, (ARCH., VOL. XXXIII, p. 45; XXXII, p. 11, p. 71 and p. 231; and XXX, pp. 52, 398, and 327). Other kin, and certain ind., that this is orig. of the PETER BOONE, later, in Va., as in BOONE, etc.

CAPT. ANDREW BOONE, (sic.), Exctr. for Thomas Rudyard, 1685, undoubt. BOWNE, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 397).

### DANIEL BOONE, THE SQUAT

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1472.)

The above facetious appellation was a spontaneous expression, without any intentional disrespect, which burst from the lips of the beholder, when he first stood at the base of the statue, in company with Mr. and Mrs. W. G. Wiglesworth, of Cynthiana, Kentucky, when the kodak view was taken in June of 1934. Here is an immense cut stone base with a figure surmounting, approximately 4 ft. 4 in. high, supposedly a "heroic figure" of DANIEL BOONE, and with a manikin face, and the conception of the sculptor, or worker in stone, poorly represented or badly executed.

Discussing this subject with one of the officers of the Society of Colonial Dames, in Ky., who was present at the dedication of this monument, she quite agreed with this humorous view, and said that a movement was already under way to have the statue removed.

However, meeting a prominent Missourian who is familiar with the statue of DANIEL BOONE in that great commonwealth, he said, that it is 6 ft. 6 in. high, and truly "heroic"; but he told, illustratively, the story of the display in a European shrine of 17 skulls of The Christ, each claimed to be original, but procured at different ages of his life.—O. E. M.

### AFFIDAVIT OF ELLIOTT WASHINGTON MONEY

STATE OF KENTUCKY, }  
COUNTY OF GREEN, } SS.  
VILLAGE OF LOBB }

AFFIANT, ELLIOTT WASHINGTON MONEY, being first duly sworn, deposes, as follows:

Affiant is a resident of Green County, Kentucky, where among the original first settlers, 1792, and long before, the MONEY and SKAGGS families first settled, long known to residents of the County, and familiar to this AFFIANT, from his boyhood.

For several months, last past, AFFIANT has learned of an historical and genealogical effort, being made, to locate the grave or last burial place of one JAMES MONEY, (sometimes called MOONEY), in this County, in which one ORRA E. MONNETTE, of Los Angeles, California, has become interested, and is writing a history upon that subject, and said MONNETTE has communicated the fact to this AFFIANT, without any monetary or other selfish object, except that purely of historical truth.

That, previously said MONNETTE has presented the object of his search to one E. G. WALKER, an old and reputable citizen of this County, who researched the county records and interviewed many people, and as a result made, executed and delivered an affidavit upon this subject, which is true and correct, in every particular, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1485).

That, on Tuesday, June 4, 1935, said ORRA E. MONNETTE and said E. G. WALKER, called

upon AFFIANT, at or near the village of Alledale, unincorporated, in said County of Green, Kentucky, and AFFIANT learned that they, in company with one ISAAC BUCKNER BALE, well-known to this AFFIANT had, already, visited the farm, known as that of the Dr. S. D. Coakley, heirs, and had already seen, viewed and photographed the burial place of said first, JAMES MONEY, who came into Kentucky, with DANIEL BOONE, in 1769, and lived and died, and was buried on said Coakley lands, which he had originally, at the time, owned and occupied, approximately 1,200 acres of land, all of which facts are well known to this AFFIANT.

THEREUPON, said parties, in company with this AFFIANT, made a second trip to that section, in reality to stand upon and view the old PERRY MONEY farm, where AFFIANT was born, and where he was intimate with the history and surroundings of that place, this visit taking place on June 5, 1935, also in presence of two young men, Mr. Joe Mathews and his brother, J. Kenneth Mathews, of Mansfield, Ohio.

This AFFIANT is a son of JOHN M. MONEY, born 1833, died 1912, and his wife, ARRENA WALKER, born Summersville, Ky.

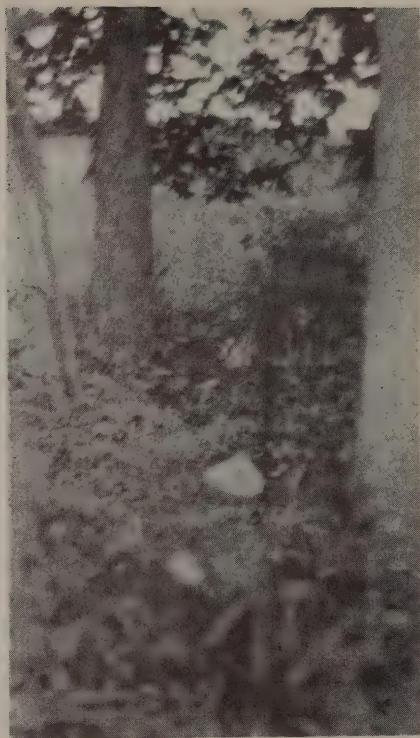
That, the grandfather of AFFIANT was said PERRY MONEY and his wife, "Grizzy" SKAGGS, who lived and died upon the land visited; that the same is located, approximately two or three miles, on a dirt road, running eastward from the main highway, No. 61, in the north-eastern part of the County of Green, on what is known as the Pleasant Valley Road, running to a church of the same name, and near to the later County of Taylor, in which is located a little village of Finley. That on the right side of said dirt road is the old PERRY MONEY Farm, where AFFIANT was born, and where his grandfather and grandmother, lived and died, and are buried under a great oak tree in the barn-yard, now quite dilapidated and stones broken down, but at least ten or twelve of the family were, at different times buried there, AFFIANT being present at the interment of his said grandparents, and knows the exact location of each grave; that, at this visit, AFFIANT was able to find one stone, which bore the inscription "G. M." clearly the stone of "Grizzy" MONEY, and other important identifications; THAT, AFFIANT was born in a house, now removed in the bottoms, along Brush Creek, and that he had pointed out to him, in his youth, the older sites of the huts or log cabins of the SKAGGS family, and of the first JAMES MONEY, his great-grandfather;

THAT, the latter owned a large tract of land, and just across the said Pleasant Valley Road, a little further eastward, from the opposite site of the old PERRY MONEY Farm, is to be found today, the Dr. S. D. Coakley Farm, belonging to his heirs, and that was the original homesite of the said JAMES MONEY, the FIRST, who came into Kentucky, with DANIEL BOONE, in 1769; that, AFFIANT is familiar with the old burial place there, where said parties, herein, located said graves and the facts concerning the same are true.

THAT, one W. R. Money is a cousin of this AFFIANT, living at Coakley, Ky., and confirms these statements, and that both have a cousin GEORGE MILTON MONEY, living at Shelbyville, Ky., (making affidavit to the same effect, vide, ante, this PART, p. 1485).

THAT, to the best understanding of all, said first JAMES MONEY, died, on or about 1820-1, then about 90 years of age, and the SKAGGS Family came into the County, as its first settlers, a very large and prominent family, and both families have always been respected and honored in this community.





Last burial place of JAMES MONNET, (or MONET, pron. in Fr., Mo-nay), Companion of DANIEL BOONE, 1769, as JAMES MONAY, (or MONEY, or MOONEY, as note name corruption), who d. in Green County, Kentucky, 1820-1, aged 90 years. (Three views.)

This grave was located by Mr. E. G. Walker, school-teacher for 30 years, and respectable citizen, at Bloyd, not far away, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1485, his affidavit).

The site, on the present farm of the Dr. S. D. Coakley heirs, was visited, June 4, 1935, by him and the writer, in company with Mr. Isaac Buckner Bale, of Allendale, uninc., not far away, with Mr. Joe Matthews, Mr. J. Kenneth Matthews, of Mansfield, Ohio, present, and a small boy, Otis Warren.—O. E. M. THIRD MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE.





#### A CIRCULAR GRAPH OF KENTUCKY GEOGRAPHY

The \* shows the last burial place of JAMES MONEY, THE FIRST, Companion of Daniel Boone, 1769; and Green County places; Coakley, Summersville, Allendale, Lobb, Boyd and Bale; also Finley in Taylor Co., as ill. of accompanying text, and other environment. (Vide, pp. 1485-6 and 1496-1501.)

(Illustration Below)

(Right) JAMES MONEY, THE THIRD, 1828-1895, grandson of JAMES MONEY, THE FIRST, (Companion of Boone, 1769), and (left), his wife, DORCAS T. WRIGHT.



(Illustration to the Left)

This shows original burial place and gravestone marker, of WILLIAM SKAGGS, reading "born 1754, Died Aug. the 20th, 1848," and is located, just off the highway No. 61, Green Co., Ky., a mile or so southeast of Allendale, and near to Summersville.

This picture was taken June 4, 1935, and leaning over the headstone, at the left is Mr. E. G. Walker, Boyd, Ky., who gave the affidavit, appearing (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1485), and at the right is Mr. Elliott Washington Money, Lobb, Ky., who gave the affidavit, appearing (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1496).

This is to demonstrate the SKAGGS location, and as appearing in the text. (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1495).

O. E. M. was present when this picture was taken.

In making this affidavit, AFFIANT would record his age as 67 years, as having been born, April 24, 1868, and filing his genealogical blank, for compilation of MONNET FAM. GEN., (supp.), states that his great-grandfather, JAMES MONEY, (father of his grandfather, PERRY MONEY), "came to Kentucky with DANIEL BOONE, and among his children had said PERRY, Redmond, William and others."

And, further, AFFIANT saith not.

(Signed) E. W. MONEY.

[SEAL]

Sworn to before me, in the presence of Naomi Coffey. Given under my hand this June 20, 1935.

O. A. Coffey, Clerk, Green County Court, (Greensburg), Kentucky.

### THE THIRD MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 977.)

This pilgrimage was unplanned and only precipitated by the pending closure of printing forms of this PART SEVEN.

Almost providentially, the discovery of the grave of JAMES MONAY, (MONET or MONNET), companion of DANIEL BOONE, 1769, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1485), was being rapidly developed, by keen correspondence and recordal evidence, when Dr. John Wesley Hill, Chancellor of Lincoln Memorial University, Harrogate, Tenn., appeared in Los Angeles and participated with the writer, President of The Los Angeles Breakfast Club, in a Lincoln program on the morning of April 4, 1935, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1282), whereupon an invitation was extended to this editor to attend the commencement exercises of the Lincoln Memorial University, June 1-3, 1935, and to deliver the formal address in dedication of the James Harlan Chair of Biblical Literature, Sunday, June 2.

A trip Eastward at this time was not in contemplation but another happy event aided towards another educational and genealogical itinerary.

Kansas Wesleyan University, at Salina, Kansas, represented in person by its President, Dr. L. B. Bowers, a fellow graduate of O. W. U., (post), invited the writer to make a Commencement visit, and later advised that the trustees and faculty had voted to confer the degree of Doctor of Letters upon this editor. Unfortunately, the two Commencements conflicted in point of time and distance.

However, eagerly bent on the Kentucky mission and search, the writer left Los Angeles Monday night, May 27, 1935, headed for Tennessee, via Denver, Colorado, and Salina, Kansas.

At the Los Angeles Breakfast Club, Wednesday morning, May 29th, the program manager read the following felicitous account to the representatives of this distinguished and internationally-known club, while its President was enroute on this THIRD MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE:

"The President of the Los Angeles Breakfast Club, Dr. Orra E. Monnette, who received the degree five years ago of Doctor of Laws from Lincoln Memorial University, Harrogate, Tenn., of which institution he has served as Trustee for several terms, is leaving this week for a trip east to make a commencement address there on June 2.

While there, he will dedicate the James Harlan Chair of Religion donated by Mrs. Robert T. Lincoln, widow of the son of President Abraham Lincoln, in whose honor the University was founded and is being conducted. Dr. John Wesley Hill, Chancellor, has appeared before the Breakfast Club on two occasions, and was here two months ago to receive our salutation.

Upon his trip enroute, he will stop at Salina, Kansas, where he has been voted by the faculty and Trustees, the Degree of Doctor of Letters, Kansas Wesleyan University, which will be conferred.

Upon his return home, he will stop at his own alma mater, Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio, from which he was graduated in 1895 and where he received his Phi Beta Kappa distinction, and will participate in the 40th year commencement reunion of his class."

Strangely enough Salina, Kansas, a beautiful western city of 20,000 people, has that attractive atmosphere of mid-west progress and activity. Suffering as the western part of the state has from the unusual dust storm of three weeks before, baneful and destructive, this section thrives, prospers and progresses, as an agricultural, grain and farm center of great proportions, modern in fine buildings and municipal outlook, it is the seat of learning of a fine Methodist University, large beautified campus, good buildings, and vital and broad educational and religious atmosphere. Its president, Dr. L. B. BOWERS, is from eastern American stock and many descendants of New Jersey people comprise its citizenry.

Proceeding onward, the schedule, as outlined by the announcement made before The Breakfast Club in Los Angeles, was followed. At Lincoln Memorial University, Harrogate, Tenn., Hon. Homer S. Cummings, Attorney General of the U. S. A., delivered the Commencement address, and at the Baccalaureate exercises, the writer presided, and made, as well, the introductory address of welcome to Secretary Cummings, at a formal breakfast given him by the local Chamber of Commerce and University authorities, Cumberland Hotel, Middlesborough, Ky., Monday, June 3, 1935.

### KENTUCKY

Proceeding to Green(e) County, Kentucky, one of the oldest, (formed from Jefferson, 1792), this writer contacted many older citizens and investigated the County records. (These are appended, in excerpt form.—O. E. M.)

There was neither difficulty nor impracticability in discovering the last resting place of the famous JAMES MONEY or MONAY, (freq. called MOONEY, from Fr. Monet or Monnet, pron. MON-AY). The county records disclosed marriage Aug. 10, 1798 of JAMES MONEY (MUNY) and REBECCA SYMPSON, and others of her name. Deed records show JAMES MONEY, sometime spelled MUNY, as similar by his REV. REC., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1482). The association with SKAGGS is so definite and clear that there is no room for doubt. As fully shown, in many ways, his son, b. 1799, was Pierre (Perry) MONEY, and in the Green(e) Co., Ky., records is entered marriage May 26, 1825, "Perry Money to Jane Scaggs," familiarly called "Grizzy Skaggs"; affectionately "my grand mother, 'Griselda Skaggs,'" by Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Sutherland, now aged 80, interviewed personally by the writer. Other Skaggs entries and particularly over on Brush Creek, neighbors and adjacent to MONEY prove the facts, as supported by all collateral proof.

Seemingly the first record, given in supplement, under WILLIAM MONEY, is conclusive as showing in 1809, his parents, JAMES MONEY, SR., and wife, HEPZIBAH (a sec. wife (?)—O. E. M.). This confirmation is remarkable, as a WILLIAM MONNET in every generation has been present.

The old JAMES MONEY farm, orig. 1,200 acres now in name of Dr. S. D. Coakley heirs, was easily located. A few miles off of the main highway No. 61, running north by west from



Greensburg toward Hodgkinville, at a point east of Ellendale, "unincorporated," is this side dirt road, called Pleasant Valley, veering towards Brush Creek and to the church, in Taylor County, where Money descendants are buried and where a small locus of Finley is situated, a reproduction of Samuel Finley in Green(e) Co. as shown by records as early as 1796.

The first farm of consequence is now occupied by William Anthony Dobson, whose first wife was a Money, (from whom separated), and this is identified as the "old PERRY MONEY farm." Here Elliott Washington Money was born and reared, accompanying the writer and Mr. E. G. Walker, (whose affidavit, vide, ante, this PART, p. 1485), we succeeded in locating the old burial place under two big oak trees, (one a chestnut tree now cut down, at least four feet in diameter), in the barnyard, between house and barn. There were stones firmly imbedded in the ground, broken off and indecipherable, covered with wood and debris indicating the burial places of ten to fifteen persons. With no difficulty, Elliott Washington Money, in the presence of Walker, William Anthony Dobson and the writer, was able to locate and identify the graves of his two grandparents, PERRY and GRIZZY MONEY, as he was at their funerals and helped to bury them there. Turning over one flat-like stone it bore the terse inscription "G. M. Born, Jan 23, 1800, Died Jan. 28, 1891," whom he said to be his grandmother, "Grizzy MONEY." He dug and found other broken stones which identified the grave of PERRY MONEY. Mr. Dobson promised pictures to be sent. ELLIOTT WASHINGTON MONEY stated that the father of PERRY MONEY was the JAMES MONEY, under search, and that PERRY MONEY (sometimes called MOONEY), had acquired this land from him. He pointed out where the old log house of JAMES MONEY had been located in the bottoms on Brush Creek and across from where the SKAGGS had lived. He, himself, was born in one old house of the family, below the site of the present one. He knew JAMES MONEY, the FIRST, had had 1,200 acres of land, comprising this PERRY MONEY Farm, and including the piece, finally belonging to the heirs of Dr. S. D. Coakley, adjoining the SKAGGS LAND on Brush Creek.

The "Coakley Farm" is down the road a half mile or more from "PERRY MONEY Farm" and this was visited by the writer, in company with Mr. E. G. Walker, (supra), Mr. Isaac Buckner Bale of Allendale, Mr. Joe Mathews his brother, J. Kenneth Matthews of Mansfield, Ohio, and young man, Otis Warren, walking back on a dirt road running off the Pleasant Valley Road, as to left, when going east, about 300 feet, we ventured into the field, rough and stubbled, and after some effort, climbed an eminence 60 or 75 feet high, rising above surrounding terrain. We could see the PERRY MONEY land in the distance and understand why JAMES MONEY, THE FIRST, lived, died and was buried here, on a hill.

In a clump of trees, there was no difficulty, in locating in the undergrowth and vegetation, the old MONEY BURIAL GROUND. Between four hickory trees, rectangle, surrounded by sassafras trees (smaller) was the grave of JAMES MONEY, clearly marked by a rudely cut headstone, deep sunken in ground and a footstone which we lifted out, denoting a grave about 7 or 8 feet long. The footstone was about 14 in. by 7 in., the headstone 9 inches in width and two or three feet deep. The grave lay east and west in direction, the headstone towards the west.

That, these stones were hand carved was clearly apparent and though the inscriptions were practically illegible, the bottoms of the letters, were

clearly noted by deep holes. A letter "M" was discernible, and by washing with water and pencilling the depressions, "JAS MONEY" was indicated to the view, upon which all present agreed. Therefore, with the collateral evidence, deed and other county records, and the current opinions, this was established beyond controversy as the grave of JAMES MONEY, companion of Daniel Boone, 1769, who d. 1821 or 1822, aged 90 years, as testified to by several recalling statements made concerning him.

The most interesting fact, in the light of this work, was the ancestry of Isaac Buckner Bale, old gentleman witness of Allendale, who furnished his pedigree of his ancestor, who came to Green(e) County from N. J., before 1800. Baleville, Sussex Co. Jacob Bale, son of Henry Bale.

Many other visitations were made, interviews had, witnesses examined and pictures taken, (not to be recounted here, except one.—O. E. M.).

The most important statement was that obtained from an old lady, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Sutherland, P. O. Magnolia, R. F. D., LaRue Co., Ky., b. 5 Sept., 1855, who will be 80 years of age in September. She was fine and her niece is Mrs. Rosalie Beverlin, (whose affidavit, vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1485).

Mrs. Sutherland exhibited and loaned to this writer two old pictures of PERRY MONEY, and wife, GRISSELDA SKAGGS, as she distinctly told. They appear in ill., (p. 1484). She herself had a first husband, named SKAGGS, and it was interesting that they named a son HILLARY SKAGGS, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 609), and that OSBORN SPRIGG, from Maryland, lived early in this section, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1174).

The father of Mrs. Sutherland was Milton Paradise Pierce and wife, ALMELDA REBECCA MONEY, who d. May, 1907, aged over 80 years.

Her father was PERRY MONEY and GRISSELDA SKAGGS, "who are buried on old Perry Money farm in Green Co., Ky., on Brush Creek." Their oldest child, James Money, who m. Dorcas Wright, and had son, W. R. Money, now living at Coakley, who knows his grandfather, was JAMES MONEY. Other children of Perry and Grizzy Money were William, killed by lightning; John; Edward called "Ned"; Elizabeth, called "Bet," m. William Henry Sidebottom; Lydia m. William Ederington; Martha m. Wm. Elkins; Mary m. uncle, "By" Skaggs, and others.

(This writer took notes a la Draper, but has had more courage to write and verify, than did the Great Collector, Draper, and he will conscientiously return the old pictures, so graciously loaned to him.—O. E. M.)

Proceeding to Buffalo, a notable remnant of the Scott lineage was interviewed, who knew and was related to Rosalie Beverlin, and others, who confirmed the trails thus uncovered by the writer. Fairly well done, was this glorified discovery, concerning a noted historical figure so contumeliously buried by THWAITES, at the Battle of Point Pleasant, in 1774, who, perhaps greater than Boone, served to become a first citizen of Greene Co., Ky., "and so faithleth," that Boswell, to record history, either fairly or faithfully, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1476).

JAMES MONEY lived and is glorified after 136 years, for he lived till 1821-2, and died at the age of over 90 years, and is buried in Green(e) County, Ky., on the Coakley farm.—O. E. M.

Proceeding on highway, north of Buffalo, the writer reached the National Memorial, preserving the log cabin birthplace of Lincoln, near Hodgenville, quite in accordance with the theme of this pilgrimage to Harrogate, Tenn.



The writer was pleased to examine the county records of Nelson County, at Bardstown, (some of the earlier records of Green(e) being here). With jubilation, the original land entry to Henry Skaggs was discovered; 1780, 400 acres to "Henry Skaggs," by virtue of a certificate, etc., "lying on the north side of Green river, near to a creek that runs into the said river about 7 or 8 miles above the Elk Lick."

Also, "John Muneay enters 385 acres, by virtue of a Treasury warrant, beginning on the Back Fork, etc." (1780.) That, this is Money is proven by an entry in the old volume to JAMES MUNY, (very clear and distinct), but in the text at the page ref., some meddlesome hand has "erased and tried to make 'MUNDAY' out of it," but the next entry below is MONDAY, EDWARD, (a Piscataway, N. J., family).

James Skaggs appears, 1780, for land on Brush Creek, running into Green River; Isaac Finley and George Finley, et. al., (most convincing). Among the marriages there are several SKAGGS and Reuben Finley to Elizabeth King, 26 Apl. 1792, and John Simpson to Mary Morris, 2 March, 1790.

Driving on to Shelbyville, the writer interviewed Mr. George Milton Money, whose affidavit appears, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1485), and his brother, JEFFERSON MONEY, whose grandfather, JAMES MONEY, was buried in Green(e) Co., about 1821-2, near to the "time his father, JAMES MONEY, SR." died there, and both were buried in the same old Money burial place, as discovered by this writer, as supra.

Proceeding to Frankfort, Kentucky, visited the rooms of Ky. Hist. Soc., of which the writer is a member. Met again, Miss Nina Visscher, who has so kindly helped. Also, met Dr. Willard Rouse Jilison, (ante), and had long discussion about Boone legends and John Finley, antecedents. Going on to Lexington, the writer sought the services of Prof. Charles M. Knapp, who is publishing a series of syndicated newspaper articles re Daniel Boone, which he calls "traditional Boone." Together, we visited Judge Samuel M. Wilson, Chairman of Daniel Boone Commission, who has rendered invaluable service as a local historian: With some of these, the legends and romances have sunk so deeply that historical truth is far removed. Dr. Knapp feels the same as does this writer. A true, factual history of Kentucky has never been written, from actual records, in many counties, full of facts, and that such a discriminating, truthful history of Daniel Boone, is impossible, and any one who attempts it, will be "booted." Kentuckians prefer the glamour about him to real fact and true history. It will never be straightened out and it remains in the character of "I cilled a bar," of equal scholarship and historical technique.

Kentuckians with one accord desire the return of the DRAPER MSS. They believe that missing deed and mortgage records and old files were ignominiously carried off and that families were despoiled of their private papers under the beguiling influences of the stranger travelling in a buggy, gathering trans-Alleghany material. They do not appreciate DRAPER enthusiasm or energy, nor do they understand that he probably took no important books or papers, as he knew little of RECORDS, either public or private, but made voluminous notes of old men's and old women's countryside gossip, which he never turned out as attempted history, as he himself wrote that he was never satisfied of their accuracy. From this miscellaneous gossip and common Kentucky viewpoint, the writer is convinced more than ever that so-called history founded on the DRAPER MSS., is fatuous and deceiving, and is not nearly of the importance or value, as accredited to it. It would be better to admit this appraisal and to hold all

historical compilations to a strict accountability, in the face of fact and record so readily available, to the conscientious searcher, than to continue the DRAPER will-o'-the-wisp.

JAMES MONEY lived, after Boswell THWAITES said he had been "killed." It was a "nunn" erat demonstrandum.

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE.

Los Angeles, California, June 12, 1935.

N. B.—Leaving Kentucky, the writer returned to Los Angeles, Tuesday, June 12, 1935.—O. E. M.

## SCATTERED KENTUCKY RECORDS

(Appendix to foregoing affidavit.)

Gathered by O. E. M., June 4 and 5, 1935, by personal inspection of original records:

### GREENE COUNTY—MARRIAGES

Feb. 14, 1794, James Skaggs and Anna McColgan, (Rev. James Lawrence).

June 29, 1797, (May 16), Henry Skaggs and Sally Lacefield.

Feb. 6, 1798, Charles Skaggs and Sarah Grevat.

Aug. 10, 1798, JAMES MUNY to Rebeckar Symphon, by Rev. Manoaah Lasley. (This date may be 1802.)

1801, John Jones to Lydia Skaggs.

Apr. 23, 1801, James Dunham to Martha Cump-ton, (Compton).

Apr. 27, 1802, William Skaggs to Margaret Hover.

Sept. 2, 1802, Wm. Skaggs to Polly Pierce.

Aug. 12, 1803, James Pierce to Elizabeth Skaggs.

Sept. 14, 1804, Francis McConnell to Margaret Love.

Feb. 26, 1808, James Skaggs to Fanny Beaton. (Thomas Skaggs present.)

May 31, 1808, Jacob Skaggs and Leah Butcher,

May 26, 1825, PERRY MONEY to Jane Skaggs.

Rev. Isaac Higgins performed marriages, 1810, John Truax and Ben. Prigmore, John Woodbridge, and many other Piscataway names appear in these marriage recs.—O. E. M.

Also, "Know all men by these presents that we, WILLIAM MONEY and DAVID PRIES" (PIERCE?), are held and firmly bound unto Charles Scott, Gov. of Ky., in the sum of £50, for the true "payments whereof to be made to the said Gov., in office, to bind ourselves, our heirs, we jointly and severally, firmly be these presents, sealed with our seals and dated this first day of May, 1809. Marriage was intended between WILLIAM MONEY and Lydia Pries. Parents of husband, JAMES MONEY and HEPZIBAH MONEY."

### LAND ENTRIES

Henry Skaggs, "enters 200 acres of land," south of Green River. Beginning at Chamberlains line, near the head of the Rock Lick branch, etc., 1796.

SAMUEL FINLEY & CO., assignee, 1796, of JOHN MUNY, 200 acres; also THOMAS SKAGGS.

(Deed Rec., p. 5), 1793, JAMES SKAGGS to Henry Skaggs, Stephen Skaggs, James Skaggs, his sons. (Other entries.—O. E. M.)

Date of marriage certificate of JAMES MUNY to Rebeckar Symphon is as given, 1802, and not 1798.

Reuben Finley to Elizabeth Chism, 1796.

Dec. 25, 1810, James Vance to HEPZIBAH MONEY, by the Rev. Stephen Skaggs.

May 26, 1823, PERRY MONEY to JANE SKAGGS. (Repetitions, from dif. recs.—O. E. M.)

The foregoing sufficiently establish three lineages in Green Co., Ky., MONEY, FINLEY and SKAGGS, all first settlers, and within a few miles of the camp of the "LONG HUNTERS," (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1470 and 1480).—O. E. M.

#### NELSON COUNTY—AT BARDSTOWN

1780, Land entry, to HENRY SKEGGS for 400 acres on north side of Green river, near a creek that runs into the said river, about 7 or 8 miles above the "Elk Lick." 1780, JOHN MUNY, in index, clearly, 385 acres on Back Fork.

Interesting New Jersey, Maryland and Virginia names appearing: (before 1800)

Pierre Baley, (N. J.).  
Thomas Scudder, (N. J.).  
Thomas Stansbury, (N. J.).  
Thomas Swearingen.  
Osborn Sprigg, (Md.).  
Ninian McGruder, (Md.).  
William Smiley, (Md.).  
James Skaggs, (Va.).  
Thomas Denton, (N. J.).  
Samuel Pottenger, (Md.).  
John Denton, (N. J.).  
Abraham Hite, (Va.).  
Philip Phillips, (N. J.).  
John Woodbridge, (N. J.).  
James Gillespie, (N. J.).

1780, James Skeggs enters 150 acres "Fork of the second creek running into Green River, below Brush Creek, below Putman's Station, Isaac Finley, George Finley, et. al.

1780, JAMES MUNY, in the index clearly, not MURRY. 750 acres upon a Treasury warrant, (Rev. service), on the Bolling Fork of Salt River Creek, etc., adjoining Jonathan Ingrams, etc., "including a cabin."

In the text, some despoiler of records has scratched out and attempted change to MUNDAY, tho one below is EDWARD MONDAY, poss. error of latter for MONEY.—O. E. M.

There are sev. Skaggs marriages before 1800, the most significant being that of, Moses Skaggs to Mary Skeggs, 5 May, 1796.

RICHARD SKAGGS received land in first deed book, before 1780.—O. E. M.

#### BOONE AND KENTUCKY CONCLUSIONS

1. An accurate and scientific history of Kentucky is not yet written.
2. The true life, with career and achievements, of Daniel Boone from recordal facts, documents and public records, has not been written.
3. WITHERS' CHRONICLES OF BORDER WARFARE is not a valuable, tho interesting, book, and until it is rewritten, based upon proper history source records, the actual historical events entering into the pioneering movement will not have been clearly set forth.
4. DUNMORE MUST BE REWRITTEN, as more authentic history, and all genealogical foot-notes of THWAITES, undocumented, and largely unreliable, as genealogy, must be omitted, or authenticated.
5. Until militia rolls of American Colonials are recovered, all claims for participation in Braddock's War, of DANIEL BOONE, John Finley, et. al., and other supposed heroes must be discarded, unless definitely shown by scattered public records.
6. Among the many John Finleys who lived contemporaneously in 1769, it will be necessary

for an accurate genealogist to identify, positively, the real John Finley, who was neither pathfinder, peddler, pilot to Boone, or other glamorous title, as applied to him.

7. The naive "JOHN FINDLEY: The First Pathfinder of Kentucky," by Lucien Beckner, is, in its title not true, by a dozen men, and the whole article is naive, with certain errors, and not a single document or record, to support—a serious reflection on The Filson Club, who certainly do not wish to establish Kentucky History, by that kind of "pothor."
8. The other genealogical facts established in this PART SEVEN are sufficient in themselves to provoke more serious study and research, that the personages entering into the movement down the Valley of the Virginia, Eastern Tennessee, and settled in Kentucky, should be recovered from the musty records and separated from the legends of the past so that their real figures which stand out prominently as personalities worthy to be celebrated as the real founders of the Commonwealth of Kentucky. They were greater than Daniel Boone.—O.E.M.

#### ROMANTIC FABLE OR TRUE HISTORY?

"THE HISTORIAN AND HISTORICAL EVIDENCE," by Allen Johnson, Professor of American History, Yale University. "There is a healthy skepticism in this book which will be helpful for readers who would learn to discriminate between men and myths. The author says, . . . "the serious student is disposed to wonder if Fontenelle was not right, after all, when he remarked that history is a fable that men have agreed upon."

#### BENJAMIN BORDEN OF NEW JERSEY AND VIRGINIA

This is referable to the Battle of Point Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1476).

In the year 1736, with Andrew Lewis, of Williamsburg, Virginia, they met, etc. \* \* \* \* "with BENJAMIN BURDEN, (sic.), who had then just come to the country as agent of Lord Fairfax, (proprietor of the northern Neck), and on whom he prevailed to accompany him home," (Mackey, on Shenandoah, below Staunton, etc.) \* \* \* \*

"Of the origin of Benjamin Burden, Sr. (the name was mispronounced Burden, on the frontier), little is known. He was probably from New Jersey, and early became a fur trader (?) on the Virginia frontier; later he was in the employ of Lord Fairfax as a land agent." \* \* \* \* (Withers' Chron. of Border Warfare, 1831, ed. 1895, Thwaites, pp. 50-1).

The land titles coming to ABRAHAM MONNETT, in old Hampshire County, Va., 1790, were from Lord Fairfax, and same titles earlier, (MONNET, p. 495).

#### PRINGLES IN WEST VIRGINIA

These were John and Samuel Pringle, whose adventures are given in WITHERS' CHRONICLES OF BORDER WARFARE, (1831, Ed., 1895 by Thwaites, pp. 117 et seq.). Their first incursion was in 1761 and they remained in the woods till 1767, and Samuel Pringle had a wife Charity.

They were the associates of JAMES MONEY, and a son of one or the other, James Pringle, witnessed the will of James Money, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1488).



ABRAHAM MONET OF ANCIENNE  
POICTOU

Huguenot Refugee To London

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 847.)

In the early Baptisms, recorded in the old registers of Threadneedle Street, "L'Eglise De Londres," "Baptêmes," (Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. IX, p. 57), unquestionably the ancestor of the later, PIERRE MONNET, of Ancienne Poictou and London, in the same church, as registered 1681 and bef., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 425), appears:

Year, 1605: "MONET, Abraham, fils de Abraham MONET, et d'Anne, sa femme," etc., "Juin 30," which was the baptism of an ABRAHAM MONNET, son of ABRAHAM MONET and his wife, ANNE.

When ABRAHAM MOONEY, (i. e. Monet, as Mo-nay or Mooney), appeared in Va., two being transported, 1638-1639, (GREER, p. 229), in two separate entries, it is conclusive to believe, as the conviction presses on one, that these are identifiable as the persons in question. Remember that, as does PIERRE, (Peter) and Isaac, as Huguenot prenomes, persist in each gen., and partic., ABRAHAM MONNET, (grandfather of the writer), there is no denying the irrefutable conclusion, while awaiting all other evidences. (Vide, infra, ABRAHAM MONNET, of Virginia).—O. E. M.

## ABRAHAM MONNET OF VIRGINIA

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1465.)

We know his origin, and though he ran the gamut of the name variations of MO-NAY, as MOONE, MOONEY, etc.; (more than 23 in number; MONNET, title-page), it is most certain that he was of the genus of that "ABRAHAM MONEY," repeated in generations on Staten Island, and as that later one b. in Calvert County, Md., Aug. 28, 1706, (No record), sic., (MONNET, p. 975), who was a son of the first ISAAC MONNET, there by 1698, and wife, Elizabeth Williams, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 847).

The subject, Early Virginia Immigrants, (Greer, p. 229), was transported into Virginia, 1638 and 1639, when he would have been at least 21 years old, (CAVALIERS, p. 113), as this writer's contention that the transportation deliveries were not all direct from England, but in many, many cases, went away from or came into Va., other Colonies, as Md., N. J., and New England, proven by docs. and recs., over and over again. This same auth., has in index, many p. refs., from which the foll.:

ABRAHAM MOONE (MONEY, MONET) had lands near NICOLAS MARTIAU, The Huguenot, ancestor of Geo. Washington, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 674). He was located 1651 to 1666, in Lancaster Co., Va., upon the "s. side of the Rappahannock River," beg. "branch of Peanketank"; also, in Northumberland Co., etc., "upper side of land of Abraham Moone"; "Rappa. freshes." Also, "N. side of Northernmost br. of Seaverne in Mojack Bay," "Nich. Stillwell," (from or to Staten Island), proving migration to or from that sec., and Gloucester Co., to be differentiated from the CAPTAIN JOHN MOON, wife, Susan, in Virginia Emigrants, (Standard, p. 47).

ABRAHAM MOONE IN NORTHUMBER-  
LAND COUNTY

This was in Virginia, 1656, where he had been of the ancestral neighbors of George Washington, as Jno Curtis, was Administrator of his estate, (WM. & MARY Coll. Quart., Vol. 4, p. 75).

In 1652, ABRAHAM MOONE was living in Lancaster County, Va., (Will. & M. Coll., Quart., Vol. 20, p. 13).

## RETURNING TO NEW JERSEY

JOHN RYNO, as RYNO, from RAYNO

(Renaud in Fr., Raynes in Eng.)

"Jhon royno," of E., (sic., HATFIELD, p. 312), in 1729. By 1781, this name was RYNO; in 1780, (id. p. 532), "Mr. Ryno," (ancestor of Dr. Wakeman Ryno of Benton Harbor, Mich.), and called even "Ryon," (id. p. 481).

Its origin in N. H., Francis Raynes and Elias Rano, has been sufficiently estab. herein, yet the accompanying photostat of an article in Jersey Gen., by Dr. Ryno, above, would seem to answer the "quibbles" of the guardian of genealogical purity, even in the Maine solitudes, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1213).

That James Rainie, 1685-6, who, with Abell Porter, junior, of Boston, died on voyage and admr. in East New Jersey, and himself, "James Rainie, mariner," and legatee of Margaret Spence, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 77), leaves no room for doubt of origins, when the latter spelling as RAINEY and RAINS were in Virginia, (post), (ARCH. VOL. XXI, pp. 77 and 125).

This became RAEN, John; RAIN, Samuel and TIMOTHY; RAINE, RAINES, Robert; RANIER, Peter; James Rainy, (VOL. XXIII, index.), "JOHN RYNO, junior," at W., 1723, (p. 215).

We are interested in the two who went to Salem, N. J., by 1727, JOHN RAEN and ROBERT RAINES.

SAMUEL RAIN and TIMOTHY were brothers in Gloucester, 1747, (Vol. XXX, p. 389).

ROBERT RAINES passed 1734-1747, wife, Christian (formerly m. to Scoggin), ets., 1747-8, and certainly with children of whom, a ROBERT RAINS, rem. to Virginia, (ARCH. VOL. XXX).

BUT, (id. p. 261), appears JOHN RAINNO of W., in 1750, James Jackson estate, and many John Ryno entries, with Richard Ryno, and Samuel Reine, elsewhere). (ARCH. VOL. XXX, index), ad infinitum.—O. E. M. In this belonged that JOHN RAINES who became the great Kentuckian, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1465).

## 1683

## A MAPP of RARITON RIVER

Milstone River, South River,  
Raway River, Bound brook,  
Green brook & Cedar brook;  
With the Plantations thereupon;  
Also these on Chingarora, Wickatank,  
the Heads of Hop River, Swimming  
River and Manasquam River, like-  
wise appends some on Hackinsack  
River.

J. Reid, delin.

R. Simpson, sculp.

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1070-a and 1070-b.)

A careful, close study of this MAPP, under glass, reveals some new FIRST SETTLER names; illuminates others, at the date; and proves contemporary land patents, contiguously; which, interpreted, rightly and as apparent, establishes new genealogy and history. Of this latter pointed reference, the most outstanding example, (infra), is the proof positive of "THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER," (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1021, 22 and 23), showing conclusively that he was not "THOMAS LAURENTZEN POPINGA." A true interpretation of the MAPP will now be attempted:

(Supra); JOHN REID, delineator, of the MAPP, and R. Simpson, sculptor, or draughtsman.

The first thing to be noted, at the top of the MAPP, (as facing it), is the GEORGE KEITH SURVEY LINE, of 1687, (first expressed, thus,



in 1683.—O. E. M.), northwest by southeast, as per cardinal points of graph in the center of the MAPP, pointing north, and in order to appreciate the directions and orientate oneself, the MAPP should be held, in front, with the side of the sheet, showing this KEITH LINE, to the left, and using THE BLEW HILLS, as the top, center, with RARITON BAY and STATEN ISLAND to the right hand, holding that side of the MAPP. (Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 891.)

There should be first quoted, the legend of this later KEITH SURVEY LINE, as "The Line of Partition between East & West Jarsay, North & by West, & 3 degree 5 minute more Westerly from ye Mouth of little egg Harbour, in a straight line, to Delawar River."

(Note: With most of the prenomes to surnames, the letter "J," appears wrongly, as can easily be proved, as though it were "I." And, these names, as here given, have each and all been verified by comparison with other records.—O. E. M.)

THE MILESTONE RIVER, appearing in so many of early EAST JERSEY deeds and records is below the KEITH SURVEY LINE, (that is, to the right of it, facing MAPP, as suggested, supra). It runs, meanderingly north and south, and empties into the RARITAN RIVER, which is the important geographic fact, so prominently assigned itself in the name of the MAPP, (supra), and coursing eastward, and emptying itself finally into RARITON BAY. All land records appertaining to or impinging upon these earlier grants have some reference, direct or indirect to RARITAN RIVER. Of course, those indicated in this MAPP were antedated by the first settlements at PISCATAWAY, 1664, and WOODBRIDGE, 1667, where grants were first made, before this SCOTCH MIGRATION of 1683-1685, (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 335, et seq.), for which purpose, JOHN REID, SCOTCHMAN, GEORGE KEITH, SURVEYOR, et. al., of these Scotch clans, were called upon to plat, map and survey the lands, as indicated, for the persons so named.

Along MILESTONE RIVER should be first designated STONY BROOK, the same as STONY CREEK, afterwards a famous location, near Princeton, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 769-770). Here "D. GREENLAND" was marked for 200 A. (acres). While probably a mistake for HENRY GREENLAND, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 608), yet it does suggest another, David or Daniel Greenland, who might have been his father, or brother, (worth looking into.—O. E. M.). It is quite probable the "D" was intended for "DR."

Taking the top of the MAPP, held as suggested, in proper cardinal points, facing the MAPP and looking to the then northerly border, we see locations, which have been little emphasized, as place locations, THE BLEW HILLS, with every proper query, as to why so called. The writer would like to solve this problem, and has thought of Margaret Blew, her husband, Thomas Davis of W., and her kin, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 356 and PART FIVE, p. 815); and of PIERRE BILLIOU, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 700), and of a color connotation of sky or landscape, for this place name appears in many old dated deed and records land descriptions. Certainly a geographic name to conjure with.

At the upper part of the MAPP, RARITAN RIVER diverges into a north branch and south branch, also frequently referenced in the records. This is to the left hand, in the northwest corner of the MAPP.

The first platted tracts with patentees' names; south branch, J. (John) Dobie; J. (John) Campbell, 1875 (acres), (vide, ante, PART SIX, p.

1170); Cap't (Andrew) Hamilton, 750 (acres), (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1184); but poss. it was his brother, Capt. James Hamilton of London; Melfort, (Lord Viscount John Melfoord), 1000 (acres); J. (James) Dundas, 500 (acres). (Above and other parentheses are the editor's.—O. E. M.)

North branch; D. (Daniel) Hooper; English Prop., 4000 (acres); Lord Neil Campbell, (large acreage), (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1170); J. (John) Robinson, 930 (acres), which brings us to the famous coterie and their centralized, contiguous grants and plantations, including John Robinson, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 858); J. (James) Grahame; S. (Samuel) Winder & Company, 1618 (acres); J. (John) White, 877 (acres); T. (THOMAS) CODRINGTON, 2630 (acres), (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1211); the foregoing on the north side of RARITAN RIVER, while opposite, on the south side of the same, J. (JOHN) ROICES (ROYCE), 3200 (acres), representing a large acreage, near THE BLEW HILLS, or "in sight of," etc.

Proceeding eastward, along RARITAN RIVER; T. (Thomas) Rudyard, 1170 (acres), in the corner of whose land, Bound brook and Green brook converged, with source in the RARITAN RIVER, (leaving out, for the present, the names on the grants, across the top of the MAPP, at the North).

At the juncture of MILESTONE RIVER and RARITAN RIVER, along the southern side of the latter, in a row of plats; Wm. (William) Dockwra, 400 (acres); 12, same, 500 (acres); 11, E. (Edward) Antill, 400 (acres); (three plots), Wm. Dockwra, 400, 500 and 500, (acres); Cap'n Clements, 500 (acres), (Captain Edward Clemente of New York—ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 61); R. (Raritan) loans, 500 (acres); J. (James) Miller, 600 (acres); R. (Robert) Bridgeman, 550 (acres); J. (John) (Bainbridge), Bembridge, 500 (acres); J. (John) Inions, (Onions, vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 611), 640 (acres), opp. FALLS of the RARITAN; E. (Edmund) Gibbons, 640 (acres); two plots, for J. (John) Inions, 640 (acres) each; C. (Cornelius) Longfield, 300 (acres); Gov'r (Robert) Barclay, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 789), 500 (acres); Pet. (Peter) Sonmans, 1000 (acres); NOW, THE GREAT POINT !!! "LAW BAKER," 1300 (acres), none other than THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER, (not Thomas Laurentzen Poppinga, of parrot fame !!!) (Vide, map ante, PART SIX, pp. 1021-22); with Roundabout Meadow to his right, eastward, and all the foregoing on the South side of RARITAN RIVER, and opposite, to the north "Pascataway Pretended Bounds"; and, on the same north side, to the east, and opposite "Roundabout Meadow," lay the famous SALT MEADOW, and a little further to the east 100 Acres of Meadow, belonging to Amboy, which really rests on the mouth of the RARITAN RIVER, spilling into the BAY.

Again, on the south side of RARITAN RIVER, to the eastward of "Roundabout Meadow," with her 535 (acres), is "G. L." (Gawen Lawrie), 300 (acres); P. (Peter) Sonmans, 200; T. (Thomas) Rudyard, 300; P. (Peter) Sonmans, 300; A. (Andrew) Galloway & W. (William) Gerard, 300 (acres); Th. (Thomas) Robison; four diagonally platted, unmarked plots; then the BAY of RARITON, southward, by east, along its southern shore; (imp. corroboration, ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 70); T. B. (Thomas Barclay), 60 (acres); J. L. (John Lambert), 60 (acres); N. T. (Nathaniel Tuttle), 150 (acres); W. L. (William Letts), 150 (acres); T. L. (Thomas Lawrie), 200 (acres); R. (Ricard) Townley, 650 (acres); and, then bordering on little creek or inlet; Scots Proprietors, I. L. 1000 (acres); S. (Samuel) Winder, 1000.

Opposite, across the BAY of RARITON, from the last platted tracts, PERTH AMBOY, (ill. by a dozen tepees) (?).

Below, last list of plots, under Samuel Winder, "Scots Proprietors," with Wm. (William) Dockwra, and just below, eastward, A. (Andrew) Bowne, 1000 (acres); to the rear and southward, T. (Thomas) Warne, two tracts, one of 1000 and one of 400 (acres); J. H. (JOHN HARRISON), 164 (acres); Wm. (William) Dockwra, 1000, (supra), with another stream for the southern border, and T. (Thomas) Warne, 400 acres; and "ENG. Proprietors," bordering on Chingarora Creek, running northwestward into the BAY of RARITAN.

Returning to the top of the MAPP, that is its northern section, and in THE BLEW HILLS region; pursuing the plats laid out south of the BLEW HILLS and starting between the divergence of Green brook, north, and Bound brook, south—eastwardly, the plats read: Wm. (William) Dockwra, 100 (acres); Lochell, the same as SIR EWAN CAMERON, of Scotland, Knight, his brother, SIR EUGENIUS CAMERON, 1000 (acres); P. (Peter) Sonmans, 2300 (acres); R. (Robert) Fullerton; G. & J. Alex. (George & James Alexander), 462 (acres); R. (Robert) Burnet & R. (Robert) Gordon, 3000 (acres); J. (John) Forbes, 450 (acres); J. (John) Barclay, 1300 (acres); still eastward, across the sheet, T. (Thomas) Hart, 200 (acres); R. (Richard) Townley, 1498 (acres), the latter bordering on Raway River; below, T. (Thomas) Rudyard, 1500 (acres), and in a concentrated corner, small tracts, western shore of Raway River, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 732-3); W. (William) Robison, not ROBERTSON, which proves, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1213), 700 (acres); S. (Simon Rouse) R., 100 (acres); W. (William Piles) P.; J. (Joseph) F. (Frazee); J. (John) C. (Coddington), 120 (acres); R. C. (Richard Coddington), 120 (acres); G. & J. Alex., (George and James Alexander), 320 (acres); J. (James) Emott, 300 (acres), with Raway river plainly marked as the eastern border, and the above explains "Coddington Point," (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 732); to the north is the legend, "Scots Propr. 1175 Head Land being 8 and 20, Wherein Wm. Dockwray is concerned." Running south from this legend is the Raway River, marking the western boundary of "Part of Elizabeth Town Pretended Bounds," and to the right of the MAPP, along the eastern border is depicted in outline, "Part of" STATEN ISLAND, with BILLOPP'S POINT at the southern extremity, from Christopher Billopp, and the Island's western boundary being marked, twice, "The Sound."

Returning to the south, central part of the MAPP, South River, orig. called "Manalapan," (GAZ., p. 172), should be noted, running northward, and emptying into the RARITAN RIVER between THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER, and Roundabout Meadow, and, up-side-down, as it were, is another list of plots, as P. (Peter) Sonmans; T. (Thomas) Fullerton; G. (Gawen) Laury, (Lawrie); D. (David) Mudy or "ie"; C. (Charles) Gordon; R. (Robert) Gordon; Wm. Dockwra; J. (John) Forbes; R. (Robert) Hardy; J. (James) Mudy; D. (David) Vielant; C. (Charles) Gordon; and a compact plat, with no acreage given.

Below and to the east of South River is "The Barrens of Wickatunk."

From the southeast branch of the South River runs another compact plat, on the bias, from west to east, containing a double set of smaller tracts of land, as follows:

P. (Peter) Sonmans; J. (James) Braine; R. (Robert) Turner; W. (William) Dockwra; R. (Robert) Burnet; E. (Edward) Billing, 11; Wm. Dockwra, 10; P. Sonmans, 9; Gov'r (Robert) Barclay; T. (Thomas) Warne; T. (Thomas)

Barker, W. (Walter) Benthall, 8; P. Sonmans; Perth, 12; T. (Thomas) Hart, 15; Melfort, (supra, 83), 17; T. (Thomas) Robinson; P. Sonmans, 16; T. Rudyard, 13; C. (Clement) Plumsted; R. (Robert) Burnet; P. Sonmans, 9; C. Laury; T. (Thomas) Gordon, 30; T. (Thomas) Cox; Lochiell, (supra), 20; W. (William) Gibson, 23; W. PEN, i. e. WILLIAM PENN, (a notable personage and first notation of his being a patentee of Perth Amboy, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 332 et seq); T. (Thomas) Cooper, 24; T. (Thomas) Gordon, 24; JOHN REID, 200; J. (James) Johnstone, 500; and below this plot, to the right, on the eastern border of the MAPP, W. LAURANCE, i. e. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, (mirabile dictu!), 400 (acres), and on HOP RIVER, most identifiable; HOLMES, 300, i. e. Obediah; STOUT, (Richard), 300 (acres); J. (James) Bounce, (Bowne), 500, and G. (Gershom) Bounce, (Bowne), 500 (acres). The last five were Monmouth co. settlers, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 780).

Running from the WILLIAM LAWRENCE tract is "Middletowne Road to Burlingtowne."

Returning to form, facing the MAPP, top to the north—the lower right hand corner is unexplained, and to the left or west is Menalapan or the west branch of the South River, and on the eastern side is another group of patents, rather askew and miscued, as "Barren," meaning kind of land; P. Sonmans, 500; Gov'r Barclay, 500; T. (Thomas) Warne, 500; T. (Thomas) Robison, 200, and a center; "SPOTSWOOD," 500, meaning SCOTTISH MANOR, (ARCH. Vol. XXI, p. 281); (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 565); "LETHENTY," for J. (James) Miller, 300; Jud. (Jedidiah) Allen; many plots\*, without names or acreage; G. (George) Keith, 674; C. (Clement) Plumsted & Th. (Thomas) Cooper, 1000; then quite a rectangle of vacant plats\*; and to the northeast, G. (Gawen) Laury, 1000; Governor (Robert) Barclay, 1000; Gov'r Barclay, 200; W. (William) Haige, 500, with Swimming river to the eastern flow, and a little below, legend, "Shrewsbury Road to Burlingtowne," with legend below, at bottom of MAPP, "These (\*) blanks on both sides of G. (George) Keiths belong to the People of Shrewsbury." To the west, "Pine Trees."—O. E. M.

# IMPORTANT PISCATAWAY FIRST SETTLERS OF 1697-8

This is as valuable a "location" list as exists, though of course, numerically, incomplete.

- 1697-8
- "MARCH, 10. Confirmation to
1. John Royce (Royce),
  2. Thomas Higgins,
  3. Edward Slater,
  4. John Drake,
  5. Edmund Dunham,
  6. John Smallie,
  7. Wm. Sutton,
  8. Thomas Suttin,
  9. Judah Suttin,
  10. Capt. Geo. Drake,
  11. Benjamin Corle (Carle),
  12. Justinian Hall,
  13. BENJAMIN HULL,
  14. Hugh Dun,
  15. Capt. Samuel Walker,
  16. John Molleson,
  17. Walter Rob (in)-ison,
  18. JOSEPH FITZ RENDOLPH,
  19. Charles Sallier,
  20. Isaac Smalley,
  21. Jedediah Higgins,

ALL OF PISCATAWAY, for a small tract of meadow there, on the Northside of Rariton R., West of the lower landing." (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 282.)



## FIRST SETTLERS PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, BEFORE 1714

NOT receiving, heretofore, in this REFERENCE SERIES, either direct mention or adequate treatment, which in the lists given, at several points, of these FIRST SETTLERS, (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 88 et seq.), should be specifically noted, and reserved for future extensions.—O. E. M.

**A**

William Aickman  
George Allen  
John Allen, (cooper)  
George Alexander  
James Alexander  
Everett Alricks  
Laurence Andriessen,  
(van Buskirk)  
John Applegate (P.)  
James Arbuthnot  
James Ashton  
Obadiah Ayres

**B**

Joseph Bainbridge  
James Ballergeau  
William Bartow  
Jeremiah Basse  
Arie Bennett  
Capt. John Berry  
Samuel Bickford  
Joseph Billopp  
John Bingley  
Alexander Black  
Robert Blackwood  
Margaret Blue  
Capt. James Bolen  
Samuel Bonnell  
Aria Boram  
Thomas Bowman  
Judge James Bowne  
Joshua Bradley  
John Brearley  
Folckhart Brezee  
Robert Bridgeman  
William Broadwell  
Anthony Brockholls  
Francis Brooke  
William Brookfield  
Henry Brotherton  
John Brown  
William Brown  
Peter Bruere  
William Bryant  
Peter Buckelieu  
Bryan Buckworth  
Francis Burrell  
John Burwell  
Mehitabel Butler

**C**

John Campbell  
Richard Campbell  
Hope Carpenter  
John Carpes  
John Carrington  
Henry Case, (L. I.)  
William Cheeseman  
John Clevenger  
John Clyde  
Robert Cole  
John Collins  
Robert Combs  
James Connet  
William Cool  
John Cooley  
Daniel Cooper  
Jacques Cortelyou  
Cornelius Coursen  
Anthony Cozar

Andrew Craige  
William Cramer  
John Crandall  
John Cranmer  
Benjamin Cromwell  
Robert Curtice  
John Curtis

**D**

Samuel Dale  
George Darling  
Thomas Davis, (W.)  
Claude de Longpre  
Jean de Neve  
Stephen Delancey  
Charles Dennis, (Mon.)  
Francis Dildine  
Mark Dissosway  
Margaret Dix  
Robert Dixon  
Philip Dodridge  
Benjamin Doughty  
Jacob Doughty  
Johnson Drake, Jr.  
Peter Dumont  
James Dundas  
Ellis Duxbury

**E**

Thomas Edwards  
William Ellison  
John Eastwood  
Thomas Eaton  
George Ewbank

**F**

John Falconier  
John Fargant  
Daniel Fitch  
Ebenezer Foord  
Oswald Foord  
John Forbes  
Alexander Foreman  
Samuel Foreman  
Thomas Foreman  
John Foresman  
Miles Forster  
William Frost  
Robert Fullerton  
Thomas Fullerton

**G**

William Garrett  
Hendrick Garrettsen  
John Geddes  
Andrew Gibbs  
Bartholomew Gibson  
Samuel Gibson  
William Gilbert  
Robert Gilchrist  
William Giles  
James Godfrey  
Charles Goodman, (Bonham)  
Thomas Gordon  
James Graham  
Robert Graves  
James Greer

Benjamin Griffith  
John Griffith  
Robert Gross  
Samuel Guthrie

**H**

Justinian Hall  
Thomas Hall  
John Hallowell, (Holwell)  
John Hampton  
John Hance  
Jane Hankinson  
Tobias Hanson  
Robert Hardy  
Jane Harmon  
Jonathan Harned  
John Harriman  
John Harte  
Tobias Hatch  
Thomas Hawarden  
John Heard  
David Herriott  
Jonathan Higgins  
George Hill  
William Hodgkinson  
John Hogg  
Thomas Holland  
Jane Hooks  
Daniel Hooper  
John Hopkins  
Samuel Hopkins  
Simon Horn  
John Houghton  
Adam Hude  
Katherine Hume  
William Hyder

**I**

Leander Imock, (Smock)  
John Ireland

**J**

Hannah Jay, (Joy)  
John Jennings  
James Johnston  
John Johnston  
Richard Jones

**K**

Alexander Kearney  
Michael Kearney  
Philip Kearney  
George Keith  
John Keith  
Henry Kemble  
Walter Kerr  
John Kinsey  
Henry Knapp  
Thomas Knowles

**L**

Edmond LaFetra  
Jacques LaRue  
Dr. Peter Laborie  
Stephen Lancey, (de)



MR. HOWARD S. F  
MR. ORRA EUGENE  
MRS. MARY WHITE MOSES  
MRS. LOUISE Aymar CHRISTIAN  
MRS. ADELAIDE NEWELL MECK

## FIRST SETTLERS PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, BEFORE 1714

NOT receiving, heretofore, in this REFERENCE SERIES, either direct mention or adequate treatment, which in the lists given, at several points, of these FIRST SETTLERS, (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 88 et seq.), should be specifically noted, and reserved for future extensions.—O. E. M.

**A**

William Aickman  
George Allen  
John Allen, (cooper)  
George Alexander  
James Alexander  
Everett Alricks  
Laurence Andriessen,  
(van Buskirk)  
John Applegate (P.)  
James Arbutnot  
James Ashton  
Obadiah Ayres

**B**

Joseph Bainbridge  
James Ballergeau  
William Bartow  
Jeremiah Basse  
Arie Bennett  
Capt. John Berry  
Samuel Bickford  
Joseph Bilopp  
John Bingley  
Alexander Black  
Robert Blackwood  
Margaret Blue  
Capt. James Bolen  
Samuel Bonnell  
Aria Boram  
Thomas Bowman  
Judge James Bowne  
Joshua Bradley  
John Brearley  
Folckhart Brezee  
Robert Bridgeman  
William Broadwell  
Anthony Brockholls  
Francis Brooke  
William Brookfield  
Henry Brotherton  
John Brown  
William Brown  
Peter Bruere  
William Bryant  
Peter Buckelieu  
Bryan Buckworth  
Francis Burrell  
John Burwell  
Mehitabel Butler

**C**

John Campbell  
Richard Campbell  
Hope Carpenter  
John Carpes  
John Carrington  
Henry Case, (L. I.)  
William Cheeseman  
John Clevenger  
John Clyde  
Robert Cole  
John Collins  
Robert Combs  
James Connet  
William Cool  
John Cooley  
Daniel Cooper  
Jacques Cortelouy  
Cornelius Coursen  
Anthony Cozar

Andrew Craige  
William Cramer  
John Crandall  
John Cranmer  
Benjamin Cromwell  
Robert Curtice  
John Curtis

**D**

Samuel Dale  
George Darling  
Thomas Davis, (W.)  
Claude de Longpre  
Jean de Neve  
Stephen Delancey  
Charles Dennis, (Mon.)  
Francis Dildine  
Mark Dissosway  
Margaret Dix  
Robert Dixon  
Philip Dodridge  
Benjamin Doughty  
Jacob Doughty  
Johnson Drake, Jr.  
Peter Dumont  
James Dundas  
Ellis Duxbury

**E**

Thomas Edwards  
William Ellison  
John Eastwood  
Thomas Eaton  
George Ewbank

**F**

John Falconier  
John Fargant  
Daniel Fitch  
Ebenezer Foord  
Oswald Foord  
John Forbes  
Alexander Foreman  
Samuel Foreman  
Thomas Foreman  
John Foresman  
Miles Forster  
William Frost  
Robert Fullerton  
Thomas Fullerton

**G**

William Garrett  
Hendrick Garrettsen  
John Geddes  
Andrew Gibbs  
Bartholomew Gibson  
Samuel Gibson  
William Gilbert  
Robert Gilchrist  
William Giles  
James Godfrey  
Charles Goodman, (Bonham)  
Thomas Gordon  
James Graham  
Robert Graves  
James Greer

Benjamin Griffith  
John Griffith  
Robert Gross  
Samuel Guthrie

**H**

Justinian Hall  
Thomas Hall  
John Hallowell, (Holwell)  
John Hampton  
John Hance  
Jane Hankinson  
Tobias Hanson  
Robert Hardy  
Jane Harmon  
Jonathan Harned  
John Harriman  
John Harte  
Tobias Hatch  
Thomas Hawarden  
John Heard  
David Herriott  
Jonathan Higgins  
George Hill  
William Hodgkinson  
John Hogg  
Thomas Holland  
Jane Hooks  
Daniel Hooper  
John Hopkins  
Samuel Hopkins  
Simon Horn  
John Houghton  
Adam Hude  
Katherine Hume  
William Hyder

**I**

Leander Imock, (Smock)  
John Ireland

**J**

Hannah Jay, (Joy)  
John Jennings  
James Johnston  
John Johnston  
Richard Jones

**K**

Alexander Kearney  
Michael Kearney  
Philip Kearney  
George Keith  
John Keith  
Henry Kemble  
Walter Kerr  
John Kinsey  
Henry Knapp  
Thomas Knowles

**L**

Edmond LaFetra  
Jacques LaRue  
Dr. Peter Laborie  
Stephen Lancey, (de)



MACKENZIE

The CLAN MacKENZIE or McKINNEY WAS ONE OF THE OLDEST AND MOST POWERFUL OF THE SCOTTISH HIGHLANDS. FROM IT HAVE COME THE EARLDOMS OF SARNORTH & CROHARTIE. THE NAME IS FROM THE GAELIC MAC CHOINNICH WHICH BECAME MAC COINNI or Mac KINNEY, LATER Mac KENZIE. JOSEPH MacKENZIE, THE FIRST IN AMERICA - SETTLED NEAR NEWBURG, HOWELL TOWNSHIP, CUMBERLAND COUNTY, PENN., ABOUT 1735. HE DIED IN 1785 AND IS BURIED IN HANNA'S GRAVEYARD, NEAR NEWBURG. IN HIS WILL, PROBATED AUG. 12, 1785 HE GAVE HIS NAME TO Mac KINNEY, THE OLD FORT.

QUIGLEY  
REGISTERED  
JAMES G.  
CUMBERLAND  
THE COUNTY  
SITE AND  
IN 1738.  
AND REV.  
THE TOWN  
MOTHER



FRANKLIN C.

The location of the McKinnery & Quigley families is at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania 1735-1785

JOSEPH BROWN

JOSEPH BROWN

GRIZZELL McKINNEY  
1773-1801

GRIZZELL McKINNEY  
1773-1801

Sarah Mason  
1813-1855

Sarah Mason  
1813-1855

ROBT. QUIGLEY  
1738-1798

ROBT. QUIGLEY  
1738-1798

ACKNOWLEDGMENT FOR ASSISTANCE  
IN THE COMPILATION OF THIS CHART  
IS MADE TO

- Mr. HOWARD S. J. RANDOLPH
- Mr. ORRIN EUGENE MONNETTE
- Mrs. MARY WHITE MOSES
- Mrs. LOUISE ARCADE CHRISTIAN
- Mrs. ADELMAIDE NEWELL MEER

Shook)

IDGE

ORE 1714

on or adequate  
e, ante, PART

-O. E. M.

(Holwell)



F

tres  
ON

Wil  
Geo  
John  
Geo  
Jam  
Eve  
Lau  
(v  
John  
Jam  
Jam  
Oba

Jos  
Jan  
Wil  
Jere  
Arie  
Cap  
San  
Jost  
John  
Ale  
Rot  
Ma  
Cap  
San  
Arie  
Tho  
Jud  
Jost  
John  
Fok  
Rot  
Wil  
Ant  
Fra  
Wil  
Her  
John  
Wil  
Pet  
Wil  
Pet  
Bry  
Fra  
John  
Met

John  
Rich  
Hope  
John  
John  
Henr  
Willi  
John  
John  
Robe  
John  
Robe  
Jame  
Willi  
John  
Dani  
Jacq  
Corn  
Anth

1714

adequ  
PA  
M.

Henry Kemble  
Walter Kerr  
John Kelsey  
Henry Knapp  
Thomas Knowles

L  
Edmund LaFetra  
James LaRue  
Dr. Peter Lathrop  
Stephen Langer, (Clerk)

Otto Lawrence  
Thomas Lawrence, Jr.  
John Lee  
James Leith  
Samuel Leonard  
Thomas Leonard  
Thomas Leonard  
James Lennox  
Henry Lessenby  
Samuel Lewis  
Ephraim Lockhart  
James Lockhart  
Moses Lonzada  
Thomas Lowry  
David Lyell

**Mc**

Robert McClelland  
Daniel McDaniel

**M**

John Mackenny  
David Mackenzie  
John Mann  
Benjamin Maple  
John Mathis  
John Matthews  
John Megie  
Joshua Mercereau  
Dr. William Mercier  
Susannah Merrick  
Stephen Merritt  
Gabriel Mienville  
Edward Milkins  
Andrew Miller  
Edward Miller  
John Mills  
Samuel Moffatt  
Thorowgood Moore  
John Mootry  
Patrick Mordock  
John Morehouse  
Nicholas Munday

**N**

John Neil  
James Neville  
William Newburne  
William Newman  
Richard Nicholls, (Gov.)  
Robert Nisbett  
Thomas Noble  
William Noble  
Isaac Noe  
Pierre (Peter) Noe  
Thomas Noell  
John Norton

**O**

John Oakey  
Mary Oakley  
Susannah Ogden  
David Oliver  
Samuel Oliver  
William Oliver,  
(Isles of Shoals)  
Opdyck, (See Updike)

**P**

Lydia Pangborne  
Samuel Parrott, (Perreau)  
Ann Pidgeon  
William Piles  
Catherine Pillot  
Simon Pillot  
Richard Pittinger  
James Pitney  
Samuel Plumb  
John Pollock  
Ephraim Potter  
Henry Potter  
Marmaduke Potter  
Samuel Potter  
Thomas Potter  
Capt. Adrian Post  
Francis Post  
Henry Prince

**Q**

Robert Quarry

**R**

Christopher Randall  
Sarah Reape, (widow)  
Jeremiah Reeder  
James Reid  
John Reid  
Nicholas Rennals, (Reynolds)  
George Rescarrick  
William Richardson  
Rev. Archibald Riddell  
John Rivers  
Thomas Roberts  
Walter Robertson  
William Rogers  
Thomas Roper  
Jacob Rouell  
Christopher Rousby  
Lawrence Routh, (Ruth)  
John Rowly  
Thomas Rudyard  
Joseph Rush  
Abraham Rutan

**S**

John Saltar  
Sarah Sanderson  
John Sawyer  
Johannes Sebring  
Benjamin Shakemaple  
Johanna Shepherd  
Rev. Samuel Shepherd  
John Shotwell  
Mary Silverwood  
Henry Skibbow  
Samuel Slater  
Nathaniel Slocum  
Ichabod Smith  
Robert Smith  
Shubael Smith  
Matthias Smock  
Thomas South  
Richard Spence  
Abigail Springer  
John Spencer  
John Stevens  
John Steward

Capt. Daniel Stillwell  
William Stone, (Thickstone)

**T**

Jasper Taylor  
Matthew Taylor  
John Terry  
Charles Thomas  
James Thompson  
William Thompson  
William Thorne  
Israel Thornell  
Peter Tilton  
Penelope Titus  
John Toe  
Effingham Townley  
Sir Richard Townley  
Rev. Samuel Treat  
Thomas Teuerry  
Peter Trenary  
Grace Turnbull  
Thomas Turnbull

**U**

Lawrence Updyke

**V**

Symon Jansen van Arsdalen  
Claes Jansen van Purmerant,  
(Kuyper)  
Michael van Veghten  
Thomas Vicars  
William van Vliet  
Robert Vauquellens  
Rev. Edward Vaughan  
Capt. Nicholas Verlett  
William Very  
John Vincent

**W**

Nathaniel Wade  
Nicholas Wainwright  
Garrett Wall  
Thomas Warne  
Robert Webster  
Thomas Webster  
Thomas Wetherill  
John White  
Daniel Whitehead  
Isaac Whitehead  
Edward Wilkinson  
Ira Williamson  
William Willis  
Samuel Winders  
John Woolley  
Robert Woolley  
William Worth

**Y**

Thomas York  
William Young

**Z**

Albert Zaborsky  
Robert Zane

Of course, the foregoing is incomplete, and there are many other names to be found in the records, of FIRST SETTLERS, of P. and W., but these are given to guide students and researchers.—O. E. M.

## NEW JERSEY HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Its great library and genealogical collections render it without an equal on the Atlantic Seaboard. Its field is the most important for migratory trends, in the Colonial Period, as set in the high standard of this REFERENCE SERIES.

All credit to Mr. A. VanDoren Honeyman, of Plainfield, and his efficient, pleasing daughter, Mrs. Maude H. Bender, assistant Librarian, Newark, (now Mrs. Greene).

He writes in PROCEEDS, (Jan. 1935, Vol. 53, No. 1, p. 47), as follows:

"My most interesting correspondence was with Mr. Hiram E. Deats, of Flemington on Hunterdon families and churches, and, next, with Mr. Orra E. Monnette, of Los Angeles, on matters concerning Piscataway Township, Middlesex County." Thanks.—O. E. M.

## THE VINEYARD OF PISCATAWAY

The center of MUNDAY settlement, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 852).

Later he, NICOLAS MUNDAY, of P., "lived at what was called 'The Vineyard,' on the old Vineyard Road, which formerly ran in a northerly direction and connected with the 'Old Road' leading from Metuchen to New Durham.

1682, May 18, Deed. John Martin of Piscataway to his son, Joseph Martin of the same place, for 80 acres at "The Vineyard," in said Township, bounded S. by son John Martin, E. by Nicholas Munday, N. by Samuel Hull, etc., (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 70).

1689-90, the same in rel. to Nicholas Munday, of P., his son, Nicholas, "Mrs fitts rendolph," et. al. (idem, p. 252).

Also, 1697-8, the same, 110 acres, "in the Vineyard" and same persons, adding "Widow Higgens," (idem, p. 277).

When NICOLAS MUNDAY made his will, 1734, Sept. 2, Middlesex Co., yeoman, he called himself of THE VINEYARD, of Piscataqua Township, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 342).

New Durham is a small village of Piscataway Tp., Mdx. Co., 5 miles east of north of New Brunswick, on the turnpike-road, leading from Perth Amboy toward Bound Brook; a tavern, a store and half-dozen dwellings, (1834), (GAZ., p. 197).

By examining Map, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. frontispiece), the location of THE VINEYARD, could be approximated.—O. E. M.

## REVEREND FRANCIS DOUGHTY

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1176 and pagings in Index, p. 1346.)

He is mentioned again, because of this incursion into Virginia, from Long Island, where he became mixed with the COTTON Fam., entering into the COTTON-SPRIGG dispute, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1174), as he had first lived at Flushing, (vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1009-10), in 1647.

The will of the Rev. William Cotton, (Book 3, p. 55), Northampton Co., Va., dated Aug. 20, 1640, and probated, Dec. 30, 1646, (as rec. supp. by Mr. Stout Lillard, of Wash.), he desired "to be buried by my two little children"; wife, Ann Cotton; mother, Joane Cotton of Bunbury in Cheshire, (Eng.); bro.-in-law, Capt. William Stone and Capt. William Roper, to be overseers. After his death, the widow m. Rev. Francis Doughty, Sept. 6, 1658, (Book IX, p. 18, Accomac Co., Va.; Va. Mag., Vol. 3, p. 272).

This does not prove that Katherine (Roper) Sprigg, was born Cotton, no matter how anxious the Tennessee descs. desire the COTTON PEDIGREE, but, strange, the wife of Rev. Doughty was first given as Bridget. This is noted because of the Dedication, herein, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1465).

He was the grandfather of Judge JACOB DOUGHTY, of BURLING., 1723-4, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1103).

SEVENTH DAY BAPTIST CHURCH  
MEMBERS AT PISCATAWAY, 1722

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 548-9.)

The members, as preserved in a list, which is probably incomplete, with some clear errors, in names, as spelled, showed in number 44 males and 29 females, as per orig. REC. and printing.

As this represented the Separatist or Dissensionist Movement, sometime ca. 1705, or later, of members of the FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH, at Pisc., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 192), in order to form the new SEVENTH DAY BAPTIST CHURCH, which separated families, and caused some religious contentions, the membership by 1722 is not only interesting, but when segregated, as far as possible to husband and wife, a restatement of the list by families is important; likewise, where no husband or wife appears in the list, it is attempted to show him or her, even tho the marriage was afterwards, or other relationship. The numbers used are in order of orig. list, and the parenthetical names are those supplied by the writer.—O. E. M.

Naturally, REV. EDMUND DUNHAM heads the list, and he was the first of the name then at PISC., as his father had d. 1680. His sisters, Hannah, Mary and Elizabeth, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 186), were thus bereft, and became heads of families of their own.

Rev. EDMUND DUNHAM was most prominent and influential in organizing, 1686-9, THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH, at P., and it was while officiating as expounder and deacon of that church, he had had his famous argument with HEZEKIAH BONHAM, (not NICHOLAS BONHAM, his father, as sometimes erroneously stated—O. E. M.), about the right uses of the Sabbath Day; about 1700, he changed his views, was especially ordained, and became the Founder, leader, pastor, and elder of the new Church; SEVENTH DAY BAPTIST. Therefore, his name is first in the list.

It does appear that, HEZEKIAH BONHAM, (wrongly referred to in sev. auth. re the Sunday observance episode, as tho it were his father, NICHOLAS BONHAM), apparently did not join the new congregation, nor any of the name, in its earlier years.

The first record on the church book after the articles of faith is as follows:

"The Church of God keeping the Commandments of God and the faith of Jesus Christ living in Piscataway and Hopewell, in the province of New Jersey, being assembled with one accord at the house of Benjamin Martin, in Piscataway, the 19th day of August, 1705, we did then and with one mind choose our dearly beloved EDMUND DUNHAM, who is faithful in the Lord, to be our elder and assistant according to the will of God, whom we did send to New England to be ordained, who was ordained at the church meeting in Westerly, R. I., by prayer and laying on of hands by their elder, William Gibson, the 8th day of September, 1705." (CLAYTON, p. 596.)

Re-allocation of church membership list, in related groups, as per family, and with wives, et. al., noted, where discoverable. O. B. L., first undertook this interesting diversion, and which has been expanded by the writer, as it has divulged some of the kinships, not otherwise determinable, forming almost a fundamental genealogical list.—O. E. M. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 192-3); (CLAYTON, p. 596).



## M E N

1. EDMUND DUNHAM, ELDER,  
(Rev. d. Mar. 1734, aged 73 years).
12. Edmund Dunham, Jr.
13. Jonathan Dunham, Rev.  
(Rev. d. Mar. 10, 1777, aged 83 years.)
27. Ephraim Dunham.
31. BENAJAH DUNHAM, "oldest son of the first pastor."
35. John Dunham.
41. Azariah Dunham (wrongly entered as Azerial), born 1718.
2. BENJAMIN MARTIN, "first deacon," at whose house the first church meetings.
3. James Martin.
4. Benjamin Martin.
5. Isaac Martin, d. 1733.
15. JOHN MARTIN.
18. Peter Martin.
19. David Martin.
21. Jonathan Martin, "son of the first deacon."
29. Edmund Martin, (son of James Martin and Hannah, b. Mar. 21, 1701/2).
30. James Martin, Jr., (son of above), b. Nov. 8, 1705.
40. Benjamin Martin, (son of Benjamin and Filoretta, b. Feb. 13, 1708/0).
42. Jonathan Martin, (son of Jonathan and Elizabeth, b. Mar. 19, 1709).
23. JONATHAN SMALLEY.
24. Elisha Smalley.
44. Jonathan Smalley, (son of Jonathan and Sarah, b. Oct. 27, 1714).
39. SAMUEL PYATT, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1210).
11. JOHN FITZ RANDOLPH, SR.
14. John Fitz Randolph, Jr.  
THOMAS FITZ RANDOLPH.
10. THOMAS FITZ RANDOLPH, JR.  
(JOSEPH FITZ RANDOLPH.)
26. JONATHAN FITZ RANDOLPH.
16. DAVID FITZ RANDOLPH.
17. HUGH DUNN, \*son of the first of the name at P.  
(\*Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 416; also id. PART SIX, p. 1178.)
8. SAMUEL DUNN, "became second deacon, in 1724."
28. Joseph Dunn, "unmarried," brother of Samuel and Hugh Dunn.
33. Micajah Dunn, (d. Sept. 11, 1770, aged 63 years, i. e. b. 1707).
34. Hugh Dunn, Jr.
37. Samuel Dunn, Jr.
38. Jonathan Dunn.
6. SAMUEL DOTY, (JR., as father was d.).

## T H E I R W I V E S

1. MARY DUNHAM, nee BONHAM. (Mayflower lineage, vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 218.)
15. DINAH DUNHAM, nee FITZ RANDOLPH.
17. JANE DUNHAM, nee PYATT.
9. PHEBE DUNHAM, nee SMALLEY.
7. DOROTHY DUNHAM, nee MARTIN.  
(Mercy Dunham, nee DRAKE.)  
(Mary [1] Dunham, nee TUXTON;  
Do [2] Dunham, nee FORD), (widow STONE).  
(MARGARET MARTIN, nee ALSTON.)
28. (HANNAH MARTIN, widow Smith, nee DUNHAM, m. Sept. 4, 1701.)
19. PHILLISSA, or PHILORETTA MARTIN, nee SLATER.  
(HANNAH MARTIN, nee DRAKE.)
18. TEMPERANCE MARTIN, nee FITZ RANDOLPH.  
(1) MARIE MARTIN, nee MULFORD;  
(2) SARAH MARTIN, (SARAH HULL).  
(ELIZABETH MARTIN, nee DOTY, m. 1714.)  
(1) ELIZABETH MARTIN, nee "Dunham, dau. of the pastor";  
(2) Martha Runyon;  
(3) (20) DINAH MARTIN, nee DINAH PYATT, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1201).
- (SARAH SMALLEY, nee FITZ RANDOLPH.)  
(MARY SMALLEY, nee Dunham, dau. of the pastor.)
- (ELSE or ALICE PYATTE, nee PERIGO.)
2. SARAH FITZ RANDOLPH, nee "BONHAM, sister of pastor's wife."
- ELIZABETH FITZ RANDOLPH, nee "MANNING, mother of Edmund Dunham, Jr.'s wife."  
(MARGARET, nee Carrington.)
26. HANNAH FITZ RANDOLPH, widow, nee JOANNAH CONGER.
11. MARY FITZ RANDOLPH, nee DUNN, (dau. of HUGH DUNN, Jr.).
8. SARAH FITZ RANDOLPH, nee SARAH MOLLESON.
3. ELIZABETH DUNN, nee MARTIN, "dau. of John and Dorothy Martin."
6. ESTHER, or Hester, DUNN, nee "MARTIN," (per O. B. L.).  
(Later HANNAH, nee Fitz Randolph.)  
(ELIZABETH, d. Dec. 4, 1771, aged 57 years, i. e. b. 1714, vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 371.)  
(Later m. [Mary or] Amy, nee Sutton.)
21. REBECCA DUNN, a cousin, nee DUNN, dau. of first Samuel Dunn.  
(ELIZABETH DOTY, nee HULL, [vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 832]. Sister of Ger-shom Hull.)

7. John Doty, (son of last above, b. June 4, 1709).  
 9. DAVID CUMMINGS.  
 20. Joseph Davis, (wrongly entered for Josiah D.).  
 22. Lawrence Krith, (which should be ROUTH); (RUTH).  
 25. GERSHOM HULL, "a young man," not m. till foll. year. He was a cousin of Mrs. Edmund Dunham, Jr.; son of Samuel Hull.  
 32. JAMES LENNOX, (DR.).  
 36. SAMUEL CHANDLER.  
 43. THOMAS NOBLE.  
 (MOSES MARTIN.)  
 (Josiah Wooden.)  
 (David Martin.)  
 (THOMAS LEE.)  
 (Thomas Alger, Jr.)  
 (THOMAS SUTTON, of P., vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1226.)  
 (JOSEPH DRAKE.)  
 (JOHN SUTTON.)  
 (JOHN SMALLEY.)
- (Unmarried?)  
 22. HANNAH DAVIS, nee DUNHAM, dau. of the pastor.  
 (MEHITABLE ROUTH, nee HULL.)  
 (MERCY HULL, nee JEWELL.)
29. LUCY LENNOX, nee SALTAR, (of John).  
 14. ELIZABETH CHANDLER, nee JONES.  
 (Catarina, dau. of David Marinus.) Or son.  
 4. MARGARET MARTIN.  
 5. Martha Wooden.  
 10. Elizabeth Martin, nee Elizabeth DOTY, m. Mar. 9, 1714.  
 12. JANE LEE, (had been the widow of SAMUEL DOTY, SR., who d. 1715, and after 1717, she m. ABRAHAM LEE). He had THOMAS LEE, II.  
 13. Abigail Alger, nee MARTIN, his 1st w.  
 16. Mary Sutton, nee MARY ADAMS.  
 23. Esther Dunn, dau. of Samuel Dunn, Jr.  
 24. Elizabeth Dunn, dau. of Hugh Dunn, Jr.  
 25. ANNE DRAKE, (nee WALKER), (dau. of Francis).  
 (MARY MARTIN, wife, b. Sept. 21, 1707; half sister to Jacob and John Martin. — O. E. M.) (WHITEHEAD, p. 407.)  
 27. ANN SMALLEY, (nee Fitz Randolph).

## WOODBRIDGE CHURCH AFFAIRS

- 1666-7 Woodbridge named for beloved Newbury pastor, REV. JOHN WOODBRIDGE, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 519).  
 1669 Application to REV. ABRAHAM PIERSON, Jr., of Newark, for minister; unsuccessful.  
 1670 Application for Mr. Samuel Treat, "to preach six or seven months." No record.  
 1674 Mr. Benjamin Salsbury, "to serve as minister for the space of .... months on trial." This was revoked.  
 1674 Oct. 27, Minutes show committee appointed for erecting "A meeting house, 30 feet square and 15, 16, or 17 feet between joints." And on 30th Nov., "a table, room, and other necessities \* \* \* \* for the comfortable entertainment of a minister," etc.  
 1677 April. Definite call extended to Mr. Ezekiel Fogg, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1181).  
 1680 Mr. John Allen, "clericus," (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 520), was solicited; came to W., as minister, as he did.  
 1681 Church building completing "to be plastered, all but the South side, over clapboards."  
 1686 Mr. Allen was not minister, but still a freeholder.
- 1686 Mr. Archibald Riddell became the preacher of W.  
 1694 Mr. Ephraim Andrews selected.  
 1695 Mr. Samuel Shepard appeared as minister. He served intermittently, and d. 1722 or 1723. Refused ordination.  
 1707 Rev. Nathaniel Wade was ordained. He was a son of Major Nathaniel Wade. He had m. Mary Bradstreet, Nov. 11, 1672, (dau. of Gov. Simon Bradstreet). (N. E. HIST. GEN. REC., Vol. I, p. 77.) (Idem, Vol. VIII, p. 312.)  
 His own wife was Mary Wade. They had a son, Nathaniel Wade, later of Essex Co.
- In 1707, the Rev. Nathaniel Wade was ordained and installed the Pastor of the congregation; and the following entries in the Records of the Church in Mr. Wade's own writing are before me.
- "January 29th, 1707-8. Was gathered the Church of Christ, in Woodbridge by Nath. Wade, Pastor. Present there were as Messengers two from ye Church of Newark, and one from the Church of Elizabethtown; Theophilus Pierson, Jonas Wood, Benjamin Price. The foundation of ye Church was laid first upon three persons who had been Communicants in other churches, viz: Sam'l Hail, John Pike, and Noah Bishop. The names of the church are as follows":

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 111 et seq.: DALLY, pp. 167-9: and WHITEHEAD, pp. 387.)

MEMBERS ADMITTED

Jan. 29, 1707-8—

Sam'l Hail, Assistant, (Samuel Hale). (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 577.)

John Pike, Assistant, (John Pike, Jr.; son of JOHN PIKE, SR., of W.).

Noah Bishop, Assistant, (son of John Bishop, Sr.).

Jan. 20, 1707-8—

Stephen Tuttle, (son of Nathaniel), who d. at W., 1709-10. (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 474.)

John Ford, Deacon, (Foard). (Vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 249 and 267.)

Feb. 28, 1707-8—

Robert Groves, (or Graves).

Thomas Pike, Deacon, (son of JOHN PIKE, SR., of W.).

John Ayres, Assistant, (son of Obadiah and Hannah Pike).

Richard Skinner, (Jr.), "Deacon." (Confused with John, as to wife.)

June 6, 1708—

Joseph Gray.

Lydia Bishop.

Francis Skinner, (Skinner).

Matthew Fors, (Force).

Aug. 15, 1708—

Joseph Thorp, (son of THOMAS THORP. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 634.)

Daniel Britton, (Brittain), (called Captain).

Richard Cutter, (Captain).

Sarah Pike.

Elizabeth Britton, (Brittain).

Sarah Fors, (Force).

Elizabeth Gray.

Lydia Pangborn, (her husband, bro. to Peter Pangbourne, N. Y., 1695).

Aug. 20, 1708—

Sarah Holland.

John Ilsley, (son of John Ilsley), d. at W., 1715.

John Skinner, (Skinner), "Senior."

Nathaniel Pike, (son of Thomas Pike).

Ann Skinner, (Skinner).

Elizabeth Ilsley.

Mary Cutter, (Mercy Cutter).

Mercy Pike.

Mary Stillwell.

Susannah Jaques.

SPOUSES

(Widower.) Wife, Sarah, (nee Ilsley). (Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1194, who had d., 1680-1.)

Wife, Sarah, (nee Stout, dau. of Richard).

Wife, Lydia, (nee Poore, b. Newbury, Mass., Dec. 5, 1656).

Wife, Ruth, (widow of Isaac Fitz Randolph). She was b. as Higgins.

Wife, Elizabeth, (nee Freeman); m. Dec. 18, 1701; she was dau. of FREE-MAN, sister of HENRY, EDWARD, JOHN and SAMUEL, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 711).

Wife, Marie, (nee Sanderson), (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 268).

Wife, Mercy, (widow of Ephraim Phillips, nee Hunt), (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 715). Newtown, L. I.

Wife, Mary, (nee Walker). She was dau. of Francis, Sr., and wife, Elizabeth SOULE. Robert Wright, in deed, 1700, calls him, "son-in-law," (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 878; and PART FOUR, p. 630). He m. (2), Sarah, (nee Moore, dau. of Matthew Moore).

Wife, Elizabeth, (nee Hollen), (prob. dau. of Thomas Holland).

Noah's wife, (nee Poore). (Newbury, Mass.) This may be "Frances," then a widow, of first RICHARD SKINNER.—O. E. M.

Wife, Sarah, (nee Morris, dau. of George Morris, of W., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 330).

Wife, Hannah, (nee Richards, of Paulus), (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 624).

Wife, Elizabeth, (dau. of Henry Newbury), Burl., (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 337).

Wife, Mary, (nee Pike, dau. of John and Sarah), (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 815). This was Aug. 20, 1706.

Wife of John, (nee STOUT). As (supra), widow, 1714, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 366).

Wife of Captain Daniel, (nee Newbury), as see (supra).

Wife of Matthew Force, (nee Morris), as see (supra).

Wife of Joseph Gray, (nee Hollen or Holland, dau. of Thomas Hollen).

Richard, her husband, was at Rahway, 1699. She was nee Conger, (dau. of John).

Wife of Francis, (nee Frost); (he was son of Thomas).

Wife, Elizabeth, (nee Rolph, dau. of Moses). He had sec. wife, Rebecca.

Wife, Ann, (or Hannah), (nee Wright, dau. of Robert Wright, Sr.).

Wife, Grace, (nee Turnbull, dau. of Thomas, of P. A.).

Wife of John Skinner, (supra), (nee Wright).

Wife of John Ilsley, (nee Rolph).

Wife of Captain Richard, (supra), (nee Pike). (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 84.)

Wife of Thomas Pike, (nee Hunt, as widow, Phillips).

Wife of Daniel Stillwell, (nee Poillon).

Wife of John, (nee Merrick), err. for Merritt, (dau. of William).



Desire Walker.

Mehitable Butler.  
Hannah Freeman.

Mary Wade.  
Joannah Dunham.  
Ester Bloomfield, (Esther and Hester).

**Oct. 31, 1708—**

John Chaplin.

Benjamin Jones, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 835).

John Robinson, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 533; and PART FIVE, p. 858).

Daniel Dane, (Dean). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 816.)

Mary Curtis.  
Elizabeth Thorp.

Phebe Ayers.

**Dec. 26, 1708—**

Nathaniel Dunham.  
Mary Ayers.

Sarah Conger.

**Jan. 2, 1709—**

William Thorp, (Sharp). (Tho entry, both ways, it was Sharpe.) As Wm. Sharpe, he came to P. A., in 1685. (WHITEHEAD, p. 22.)

Mary Thorp, (Sharpe).

**Feb. 27, 1709—**

Moses Rolph, (son of John, of Newbury), (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 433).  
Hope(well) Bloomfield.

**May 12, 1709—**

John Conger of W., planter, will, 1710-12, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 105). (Reduced from Belconger.) (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 809.)

Edward Wilkinson, (Wilcoxson), (son of William, Milford, Conn., Atwater's New Haven, p. 665); d. Aug. 20, 1720; Admr. to Henry Freeman, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 509).

Thomas Collier, (son of Moses), (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 808).

Mary Rolph.  
Mary Conger.  
Anna Thorp.

Samuel Butler.

**June 26, 1709—**

John Dillie, (Dilly, Jr.).  
Elias Foard, (err. for Elizabeth Ford).

Ruth Dille.

Joanna Pangborn.

Hannah Crowell, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 597).

Susannah Shippy.  
Penelope Titus.

Rebecca Phylips, (Phillips).

Obadiah Ayers, (Junior).

**Jan. 1, 1710—**

Peter Pain, (d. as "Mr." July 10, 1756, ae., 71).  
(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 376.)

Wife of Isaac, (nee Shelly), (son of Francis Walker, Sr.).

Wife of Samuel, (nee Chaplin).

Wife of Edward, (nee Phillips, dau.-in-law of Thomas Pike).

Wife of Rev. Nathaniel, pastor, (nee Ilsley).

Wife of Nathaniel, (nee Thornell).

Wife of Ezekiel (2), formerly wife of Jonathan Dunham, Jr., (nee Rolph).

Wife, Mary, (nee Joline, dau. of Andrew, of S. I.).

Wife, Joanna, his third, (nee Ayers, dau. of Obediah).

1st wife, Jenne or Jeanne, (relict of William Cotter or Cutter), (nee Allen?); 2nd wife, Susanna, (nee Collier).

Wife, Rebecca Phillips, (dau. of Ephraim Phillips).

Wife of John, (nee Dennis), (widow Malony).

Wife of Benjamin, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 634), (nee Wright).

Wife of Obediah, m. Apr. 28, 1694, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 247).

Wife, (supra).

Wife of John, (nee Crocheron), m. Jan. 17, 1716-17, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 247).

Wife of John, (nee Connet).

Wife, Mary.

(Vide, supra.) Wife of William, and dau. of Lord Neil Campbell, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1170).

Wife, Mary, (nee Higgins, dau. of Jedidiah).  
Error for "Hope," wife of Ezekiel, (nee Fitz Randolph).

Wife, Sarah Conger, (nee Kelly). She lived 1715.

Wife, Rebecca, (nee Smith), (id., p. 689; also, vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 261).

Wife, Hannah, (nee Dennis), (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 248).

Wife of Moses, (nee Higgins), (supra).

Wife of John Conger, Jr., (nee Connet).

Wife of Joseph Thorpe, who d. 1730, (vide, ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 480), (nee Wright).

Wife, Mehitable, (nee Chaplin).

Wife, Ruth, (nee Taylor, dau. of John).

Wife of Deacon John Ford, (supra).

Wife of John Dilly, Jr., (supra).

Wife of Stephen, (nee Thornell).

Wife of Yelverton, (nee Adams).

Wife of John, (nee Worth, dau. of Richard).

Wife of Ephraim, (nee Pike). (Later in Hutterdon.)

In Aug. 2, 1710, Daniel Dean, (dau. of Ephraim Phillips). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 854.)

Wife, Joannah, (nee F., i. e., Frazee, dau. of Joseph of E.). She m. (1) Jones.

Wife, Anna, (nee Freeman). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 854.)

Joanna Ayers.

Hannah Right, (Wright), (Joannah).

#### June 25, 1710—

Benjamin Thorp, (son of Thomas).

John Scudder, Sr., of E., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 863). (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 421.)

#### Sept. 10, 1710—

Hannah Collier.

Rebecca Mills.

#### Oct. 3, 1710—

Joanna Jones.

John Ayers, Jun.

Wife of Benj. Fors, (Force).

Wife of Elip't Phillips, (perhaps err. for Ephraim).

Charles Fold, (Ford). Later, as Ford, in N. J.,

and prob. bro. to first John Ford.

Jonathan Dennis and Wife.

Samuel Rolph, (son of Joseph and Rebecca).

Ester Burroughs, (Esther or Hester), (Elizabeth).

Ezekiel Thorp. (Not found in recs., [perhaps meant for Zebulon], unless an unlisted son of first THOMAS THORP.)

Wife of Benj. Thorp.

Thomas Edgar.

Obadiah Ayers, (Jr.).

Joseph Bonny and Wife, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 794), b. Mar. 18, 1696, bapt. Apr. 12, 1713, (BONNEY GEN., p. 73). (He was in Somerset, 1748, ARCH., VOL. XII, pp. 447-481-2.) JOSEPH BONNET, P. A., 1726, (id., Vol. V, p. 155).

David Dunham and Wife, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 820). (Sr. and Jr. confused in recs.)

Joseph Bloomfield and Wife.

Samuel Jacques, Sr.

Samuel Jaques and Wife, (son of Henry Jacques, Jr., of W.).

Eph. Lockhart and Wife, (son of Gawen [George] and Mary Lockhart).

Wife of John Moores, (Captain), (Moore).

Ocilla Hoviof, (err. for Herriott).

Note: James Senzor had wife, Sicily, 1695, his widow, with David Herriot, who may have m. her, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 411).

Rebecca Stone.

Wife of Peter Pain.

Wife of Samuel Freeman, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 711-2 and 856).

John Campbell, (Sr.), (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1170). "Late of P. A., gentleman," d.

1689, wife, Mary, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 800; WHITEHEAD, p. 22).

Mrs. Heard, (wife of John Heard, vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 608).

David Chimbel, (Campbell, of W.).

Rachel Campbell.

Rachel Chimbel, (Campbell).

Stephen Pangborn, (Jr.).

Jonathan Chimbel, (Campbell).

Wife of Obadiah, Jr., (nee Frazee, first m. to Jones).

Wife of Robert of W., (nee Bishop, dau. of John Bishop, Sr., of W.).

Wife, Elizabeth, (nee Wright), (infra).

First wife, Joanna Betts; sec. wife, Mary, (nee ? ? ?).

Wife of Thomas, (nee Dennis), (supra).

Wife of James, (son of James Mills of N. Y., "merchant"), prob. sister of Daniel Denton.

Wife of Benjamin, (nee Ayers, dau. of Obediah), (supra).

Wife, Mary, (nee Crocheron), (supra).

Elizabeth, (nee Bunn); (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 824).

Wife of Ephraim of Middletown, and descent from Theophilus Phillips of Newtown, L. I.

Wife, Ann Thorp, or Agnes Sharpe, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 248). First is correct.

(Prob. unmarried.)

Wife of John, to be exact Borrow, (nee Crawley, sister of Great JOHN ROYCE), (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 860).

Elizabeth, (nee Wright), (supra).

Wife, Janet, (nee Knox), (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 373).

He m. Elizabeth Compton, Feb. 15, 1716-17. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 247.) (Dau. of John and Elizabeth.)

Wife, Tryall Conger, (m. in N. J., dau. of John and Sarah Conger).

She was Mary Dunn. She may have been (1) or sec. Mary Freeman.

She was Eunice, d. 1722. He m. Hannah.

Wife, Annabel Brown, dau. of James, (infra.).

She was Sarah, (nee Dunham).

She was Anne or Sarah, (nee Logan). (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 257.)

Wife, Hope Robins, dau. of Daniel and Hope, as, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 619).

Ocilla Herriott, of W., (dau. of David Herriott), whose wife was Helen Campbell.

Wife of Samuel Stone, of W.; d. 1748-9. (She was nee Herriott, dau. of David.)

Wife, Anna (?). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 854), (supra).

(1) Wife, Mary; (2) Wife, (prob. Prince), (nee Wyckhoff, dau. of Cornelius Wyckhoff).

Wife, Mary, (nee ? ? ?). This was prob. "Jr." Living, 1721.

She was named Allen, sister to John, who called John Heard, bro.-in-law.

He had wife, Sarah, and he left will, 1760, (ARCH., VOL. XXXII, p. 51).

Dau. of Caleb and Mary, b. May 20, 1697.

Dau. of Dugal Campbell.

Son of Stephen, 1st, (supra).

Related to Joseph Thorpe and Abraham Tappen at W.

Abraham Tappen.

Anne Moores.

Sarah Rennols, (Reynolds).

Samuel Moffet. (From Portsmouth, N. H.)  
Mary Coddington.

Wm. Ford and Wife. (Foord.)

Mary Ayers.

John Loofborrow, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 269).

Abigail Loufberry, (Loofborrow).

Mary Wilkinson.

Wife of Capt. Cutter.

Judge Hude, (Adam Hude), and Wife. (See Whitehead, pp. 373-4.)

George Brown and Wife. He d. at W., 1717, (New Jer. BROWNS, gen.).

Widow Lockhart, (Mary).

Wife of Thomas Ayers.

Wife of Robert Ayers, (son of Obediah and Joanna).

Jonathan Frazee, (son of John Frazee). (FRAZEE GEN., p. 191.)

Hannah Perkins.

\*Orig. William Perkins, from Eng., widow, Mary, and chil., Thomas, Mary and Abigail, in W. J., 1677, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 397).

James Rosse, of W., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 715).

Elizabeth Miller.

Related to Joseph Thorpe and Jonathan Campbell at W.

Dau. of William and Christian Moore, b. July 26, 1696.

Wife of William, (nee Dunham), living 1749; her husband d., then, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 409).

Wife, Anne, (nee Hull).

(2) Wife of John (nee White). His (1) was Annah or Hannah Gardiner, (COD. GEN., p. 7).

Related to Oswald Foord, (nee Alward, dau. of Henry Alward).

Wife of Thomas, (nee Tappan). Related to John Campbell.

Wife, Hannah, (nee Bunn), 1688.

Wife of William Loofborough, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 840).

Wife of James, (son of Edward), (supra), (nee ? ? ?).

Wife of William or Joseph, sons of the first Richard, (supra).

Marion, his wife, she d. 1732, aged 71. He d. 1746, aged 85.

Annabel, his wife, widow Knox, (nee Gordon).

Wife of Gawen Lockhart, father of Ephraim, (nee ? ? ?).

Mary, (nee Campbell), a sec. wife; his first having been ? ? ?.

"Hummus," prob. Hannah, as named in his will. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 29.)

Wife, Martha, (nee Coddington, dau. of Benjamin).

Wife of Thomas Perkins of Burl., (as see \*).

Wife, Catherine, (nee Freeman, dau. of Edward).

Wife of Jonathan Miller, from E.

"In 1711, for some cause not now known, Mr. Wade became disliked by a number of the people. They seceded and formed an Episcopal Congregation, the Rev. Mr. Edward Vaughan of Elizabethtown visiting them at regular periods.

\* \* \* \*

The first notice of a settled clergyman there-  
after, appears in 1714, when "Mr. John Pierson, Clerk," is mentioned as having been called from Connecticut. \* \* \* \*

Mr. Pierson was the son of Rev. Abm. Pierson, Jr., whom the town had called in 1669, and the grandson of the Rev. Abraham Pierson, the first minister of Newark. He continued in Woodbridge until 1752." (WHITEHEAD, pp. 387-8.)

#### PISCATAWAY MARRIAGES

The following is a list of the marriages performed by the Rev. Jonathan Dunham. This list was discovered by the Hon. O. B. Leonard, the late noted historian of Piscataway Township, Middlesex County, N. J.

Account of persons married by me, Jonathan Dunham, minister, and when:

1. Lawrence Ruth and Elizabeth Smalley, Sept. 19, 1745.
2. Benejah Dunham and Hannah Martin, Feb. 5, 1746.
3. Jonathan Dayton and Elizabeth Hull, April 9, 1746.

4. James Bortra and Catherine Marlat, May 6, 1746.
5. Benj. Laing and Mary Blackford, May 19, 1746.
6. Malachi F. Randolph and Sarah Bonham, Oct. 7, 1746.
7. Joseph Dunn and Dinah Dunham, Dec. 10, 1746.
8. Richard Lenox and Mercy Dunham, Feb. 12, 1747.
9. James Martin and Ruth Dunham, Feb. 25, 1747. (James Martin and Ruth Dunham are our ancestors; Ruth was the pastor's daughter.)
10. Andrew Smalley and Agnes Coriel, Feb. 26, 1747.
11. Moses Eaton and Susannah Blackford, Feb. 27, 1747.
12. John Dowden and Mary Combs, July 30, 1747.
13. Jacob Fitz Randolph and Cathrina Smalley, Nov. 12, 1747.
14. William Shreeves and Anna Smalley, Jan. 6, 1748.
15. James Lenox and Ruth Manning, 1748.
16. Peter Martin and Anna Ladner, Dec., 1748.
17. Samuel Bagger and Sascel Thomas, Jan. 2, 1749.
18. Daniel Dunham and Elizabeth Martin, Dec., 1749.
19. Samuel Dunham and Mary Lucas, May 8, 1750.



20. Jeremiah Hempstead and Martha McMichael, May 10, 1750.
21. Joseph Dennis and Anna Drake, 1750.
22. Daniel Waldron and Doris Congar, Feb. 25, 1751.
23. Elijah Dunham and Mary Sharpe, April 11 or 14, 1751.
24. Jarman Davis and Esther Ayers, Oct. 15, 1751.
25. Benjamin Prigmore and Sussannah Dunham, Jan. 8, 1752.
26. Zacariah Clawson and Jonathan Whitehead, Oct. 23, 1752.
27. Israel Cornell and Catherine Fitz Randolph, Jan. 2, 1753.
28. Thomas Fitz Randolph and Eliz. Dunn, May 27, 1755.
29. William Shreeve and Catherine Martin, Nov. 12, 1755.
30. Benew Dunham and Mary Heath, Aug. 2, 1757.
31. Hugh Dunn and Rachel Moore, Aug. 18, 1758.
32. Abraham Lufberry and Keziah Bloomfield, Nov. 28, 1759.
33. Benj. Dunn and Mary Roy, Dec. 28, 1759.
34. David Pound and Eliz. Drake, March 18, 1760.
35. John Oliphant and Eliz. Lucas, Oct. 21, 1760.
36. Justus Dunn and Experience Stelle, Oct. 5, 1760.
37. Eli Dunham and Martha Berrien, March 18, 1761.
38. Samuel Fitz Randolph and Margaret Fitz Randolph, March 25, 1761.
39. Hezekiah Bonham and Mary Bonham, March 17, 1762.
40. Robert Martin and Mary Bloomfield, Nov. 30, 1758.
41. Peter Sutton and Catharine Osman, Dec. 21, 1762.
42. John Compton and Sarah Morgan, Feb. 1, 1763.
43. Lambert Merrill and Tabitha Dunham, Nov. 29, 1763.
44. John Dunn and Anna Ayers, Jan. 15, 1764.
45. Andrew Drake and Rebecca Dunham, Feb. 7, 1764.
46. Jacob Martin and Elizabeth Dunham, Feb. 22, 1764. (They went to Ohio; had large family. Jacob is supposed to be a brother of James Martin [No. 9] by some.)
47. Jonas Sutton and Eliz. Runyon, Sept. 27, 1764.
48. Edward Robertson and Sarah Preston, Nov. 27, 1764.
49. Francis Dunn and Sarah Dunn, 1765.
50. James Fitz Randolph and Mary Moore, April 21, 1765.
51. Jeremiah Dunn, Jr., and Mary Fitz Randolph, April 23, 1765.
52. John Arnold and Hannah Caronsin, Dec. 8, 1765.
53. Joseph Runyon and Jane Dunn, Dec. 25, 1765.
54. John Fisher and Anna Hartwick, Sept. 14, 1766.
55. Ephraim Dunn and Isabel Dunn, Oct. 15, 1766.
56. David Dunham and Mary Dunn, Dec. 17, 1766.
57. Phineas Dunn and Anna Burgess, Oct. 11, 1767.
58. Nicholas Mundy and Mary Badger, Jan. 17, 1768.

59. John Conger and Mary Dunham, March 30, 1768.
60. Isaac Fourat and Esther Davis, May 23, 1768.
61. Ephraim Soper and Elizabeth Martin, June 9, 1768.
62. Reuben Drake and Sarah Fitz Randolph, July 7, 1768.
63. Ebenezer Giles and Patience Collins, Sept. 30, 1768.
64. Robert Stewart and Mary Freeland, Nov. 12, 1768.
65. Samuel Walker and Hepzibah Dunham, April 25, 1769.
66. William Smith and Elizabeth Doyle, .
67. Hopewell Wilson and Mary Giles, Sept. 20 or 26, 1771.
68. Isaac Davis and Jane Dunham, Dec. 31, 1771.
69. Gabriel Laboyteux and Mary Fitz Randolph, Dec. 31, 1772.
70. Jonathan Dunham, Jr., and Eunice Dunn, March 1, 1774.
71. Daniel Dunn and Sarah Fitz Randolph, Nov. 5, 1775.
72. Jonathan Dunham and Sarah Lenox, Jan. 24, 1776.

Ruth Dunham, (No. 9), was the daughter of Pastor Jonathan Dunham and we have very little information about her, other than the date of her birth and marriage to James Martin. (MARTIN, pp. 20-22.)

## CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1029 to 1060 inc.; partic. p. 1053.)

Courtesy of Mr. John J. Demott, Metuchen, N. J.

## TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS OLD BURYING GROUND

(Main Street and Pennsylvania R. R.)

METUCHEN, NEW JERSEY  
(Copied 1916)

This was originally the yard surrounding the First Presbyterian Church of Metuchen. In the South East corner of the yard is a space where there are no stones. This is where the church stood before it was removed to the present site, not far away.

A number of unmarked field stones supposedly indicate old graves, but there are said to be scores of others without any sign whatever. Burials have ceased in this yard and two more modern cemeteries have come into existence in Metuchen.

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1305. Index.)

## FIELD STONES

(A N or A W ?)

H. A. 1789.

M C May 18, 1750

C W

(Dozens of other field stones without any inscriptions.)

ALLEN, ELIZABETH, daughter of Henry and Phebe Allen, died December 12, 1768, aged 1 year 6 months.

ALLEN, HENRY, son of Henry and Phebe Allen, died October 6, 1777, in 6th year.

ALLEN, HENRY, died April 10, 1783, aged 43 years.

ALWARD, JOHN, son of Lewis and Rachel, died April 24, 1806, aged 3 yrs. 6 mos. 20 ds.

ALWARD, REUBEN, son of Lewis and Rachel, died April 29, ....., aged 1 yr. 6 mos. 3 ds.

AYRES, PHEBE, wife of Ezekiel, died April 17, 1851, in 67th year.

AYRES, EZEKIEL, I, died December 3, 1828, in 40th year.

AYRES, JOEL, son of Daniel and Asenath, died November 28, 1809, aged 7 mos. 19 ds.

AYRES, ERASTUS, died July 11, 1842, aged 31 yrs. 8 mos. 5 ds.

AYRES, HENRY, son of Frazee and Catherine, died April 27, 1816, aged 9 yrs. 7 mos. 27 ds.

AYERS, RACHEL NOE, wife of Daniel Ayers, died January 17, 1827, aged 27 yrs. 5 mos. 27 ds.

AYERS, REUBEN, died March 22, 1793, in 63rd year.

AYERS, ALMENA, born May 19, 1808, died March 17, 1885.

AYERS, ANNA, widow of Reuben, died March 30, 1808, in 72nd year.

AYERS, CAPT. EZEKIEL. (Grave marked with flag—Rev. veteran.) Died April 2, 1814, aged 58 years.

AYERS, MERIBE, widow of Capt. Ezekiel and daughter of James Manning, died July 13, 1846, in 87th year.

AYERS, SUSANNA, daughter of Ezekiel and Charlotte, died June 6, 1810, in 21st year.

AYERS, CHARLOTTA, widow of Ezekiel Ayers and daughter of Mathew and Margaret Freeman, died June 12, 1793, in 36th year.

AYERS, THOMAS, died May 3, 1732, aged 39 years.

BLOODGOOD, ANDREW, died February 1, 1866, aged 66 years.

BLOODGOOD, SARAH, daughter of Samuel and Sarah, died November 30, 1834, aged 29 yrs. 3 mos. 28 ds.

BLOODGOOD, SARAH DUNN, widow of Samuel, died September 20, 1826, in 61st year.

BLOODGOOD, SAMUEL, died April 15, 1854, aged 86 yrs. 1 mo. 15 ds.

BLOODGOOD, PHEBE, widow of John, died March 20, 1788, in 19th year.

BLOOMFIELD, EMILY, daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth, died August 3, 1845, aged 5 mos. 16 ds.

BLOOMFIELD, ZERUIAH, daughter of Ellis and Huldah, died May 17, 1877, aged 77 years.

BLOOMFIELD, MARY LaFORGE, widow of David Bloomfield, died February 15, 1852, aged 56 yrs. 11 mos. 7 ds.

BLOOMFIELD, DAVID, died December 8, 1870, aged 83 yrs. 6 mos. 8 ds.

BLOOMFIELD, ELIZABETH, daughter of David and Mary, 1831-1891.

BLOOMFIELD, NATHAN, died October 30, 1823, in 66th year.

BLOOMFIELD, RACHEL, widow of Wm., dec'd, died January 21, 1833, in 71st year.

BLOOMFIELD, CAPT. SMITH. On a voyage to the Pacific Ocean was washed from the wreck of the Schooner Lafayette. Died September 26, 1826, in 27th year.

BLOOMFIELD, NATHAN, died May 2, 1852, in 59th year.

BLOOMFIELD, AARON, died July 30, 1833, in 71st year.

BLOOMFIELD, KEZIAH, widow of Aaron, died August 14, 1851, in 76th year.

BLOOMFIELD, JOHN, died April 3, 1808, in 57th year.

BLOOMFIELD, JOHN, son of Stephen and Mary, died July 4, 1802, aged 1 yr. 4 mos. 15 ds.

BLOOMFIELD, MIRIAM, widow of John, died December 25, 1807, aged 49 years.

BLOOMFIELD, WILLIAM, "died suddenly," September 8, (?) 1821, in 68th year.

BLOOMFIELD, HANNAH, w. of William, died September 24, ....., in 37th year.

BLOOMFIELD, WILLIAM, son of Ellis and Huldah, died August 6, 1793, aged 5 yrs. 4 mos.

BLOOMFIELD, OLLE, daughter of Ellis and Huldah, died April 17, 1791, aged 17 months.

BLOOMFIELD, HULDAH, daughter of Ellis and Huldah, died July 7, 1796, aged 11 months.

BLOOMFIELD, WILLIAM, son of Ellis and Huldah, died March 23, 1788, aged 3 years.

BLOOMFIELD, ELLIS, died April 3, 1802, in 51st year.

BLOOMFIELD, HULDAH, widow of Ellis, died March 15, 1829, in 72nd year.

BLOOMFIELD, TIMOTHY, died January, 1805, in 74th year.

BLOOMFIELD, SARAH, wife of Timothy, died December 6, 1784, in 55th year.

BURK, PROVIDENCE, w. of Joseph Burk of New York, died December 20, 1825, aged 47 yrs. 7 mos. 13 ds.

CAMPBELL, MARY, daughter of Neil and Providence, died March 10, 1800, aged 5 mos. 20 ds.

CAMPBELL, PRUDENCE, w. of Neil, died November 25, 1805, aged 42 years.

CAMPBELL, JEREMIAH, died August 14, 1831, in 40th year.

CAMPBELL, CHARLOTTE, wife of Jeremiah and daughter of Ezra and Catherine Mundy, died May 5, 1827, aged 26 yrs. 8 mos.

CAMPBELL, ELIZABETH F., daughter of Jeremiah and Charlotte, died December 10, 1836, in 18th year.

CAMPBELL, infant of Benajah and Jane Campbell, died March 31, 1814, aged 10 days.

CAMPBELL, NEIL, died December 11, 1848, aged 80 yrs. 6 mos. 25 ds.

CAMPBELL, MARY, wife of Neil, died November 13, 1830, in (?) year.

CAMPBELL, DOUGALL, died March 5, 1809, aged 77 yrs. 7 mos.

CAMPBELL, JOHN, (spelled Iohn), died October 5, 1731, aged 72 years.

CAMPBELL, NEIL, died October 16, 1777, in 43rd year.

CAMPBELL, RACHEL, widow of Neil, died September 23, 1822, in 92nd year.

CAMPBELL, ALEXANDER, born May 30, 1795, died March 29, 1835.

CAMPBELL, DEBORAH, widow of Alexander, died January 1, 1852, aged (?) years.

CAMPBELL, ISAAC C., died February 18, 1848, in 24th year.

CAMPBELL, ANN, daughter of Alexander and Deborah, died March 2, 1850, aged 10 yrs. 10 mos. 19 ds.

CAMPBELL, ABSALOM, died May 11, 1872, aged 82 years.

CAMPBELL, MARGARET, w. of Henry, died April 15, 1823, in 53rd year.



CAMPBELL, MERCY ANN, daughter of Isaac and Mercy Ann, died September 28, 1831, aged 13 months.

CAMPBELL, ELIZABETH, widow of John, died October 29, 1839, in 74th year.

CAMPBELL, JOHN, died September 10, 1826, aged 61 years.

CAMPBELL, EZRA M., son of Jeremiah and Charlotte, died April 21, 1825, aged 9 months.

CAMPBELL, NANCY, daughter of Jeremiah and Charlotte, died September 19, 1825, aged 1 yr. 7 mos. 26 ds.

CAMPBELL, CHARLOTTE, daughter of Henry and Margaret, died November 3, 1817, in 20th year.

CAMPBELL, EZRA M., son of Jeremiah and Charlotte, died October 25, 1820, aged 1 yr. 21 ds.

CAMPBELL, NANCY, daughter of Henry and Margaret, died April 15, 1822, in 23rd year.

CAMPBELL, MARY, daughter of Ellis and Nancy, died September 17, 1825, aged 30 years.

CARMAN, RICHARD, JR., died May 24, 1769, in 36th year.

CARMAN, RICHARD, died December 22, 1768, in 71st year.

CARMAN, ABIGAIL, w. of Richard.

CARMAN, MAJOR PHINEAS, died February 25, 1827, in 66th year.

CARMAN, HULDAH, widow of Maj. Phineas, died October 11, 1840, in 87th year. (?)

CLARKSON, SARAH M., daughter of Robert and Sarah, died October 23, 1821, aged 2 mos. 16 ds.

CLARKSON, JOHN, son of John and Margaret Clarkson, died April 7, 1824, aged 37 yrs. 9 mos.

(Who altho not blessed with the power of hearing or speech yet from his early years he manifested an uncommon attachment to the sanctuary of God worthy the imitation of all who knew him and but little before his death gave his friends to understand the place of his interment.)

CLARKSON, JOHN JAMES, son of Joseph and Elizabeth, died July 15, 1814, aged 1 yr. 6 mos. 5 ds.

CLARKSON, MARGARETTA, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth, died December 8, 1834, in 25th year.

COMPTON, JEREMIAH D., born }  
June 23, 1826, died January 16, 1892.

COMPTON, CATHARINE, born }  
September 17, 1823, died July 28, 1882.

COMPTON, ESTHER, born April }  
24, 1800, died August 8, 1883.

COMPTON, CROWELL, died October 22, 1859.

COMPTON, CHARLES, died January 18, 1838, aged 29 years.

COMPTON, EPHRAIM, died June 4, 1838, aged 67 years.

COMPTON, SARAH ADAMS, widow of Ephraim, died July 29, 1861, aged 76 yrs. 10 mos.

COMPTON, WM. FRANKLIN, son of Wm. and Jane, died November 18, 1831, in 20th year.

COMPTON, REBECCA, wife of Wm., died September 10, 1798, in 36th year.

COMPTON, WILLIAM, died November 8, 1815, in 48th year.

COMPTON, DAVID, died May 7, 1789, aged 87 years.

COMPTON, SARAH, widow of David, died February 28, 1791, aged 89 years.

COMPTON, SARAH, died January 3, 1825, aged 79 years.

COMPTON, PHEBE, daughter of Martin and Mary, died September 15, 1871, aged 79 years.

COMPTON, MARY, daughter of Martin, died September 20, 1848, aged 76 years.

COMPTON, MARTIN, died July 25, 1828, aged 56 years.

COMPTON, EMELINE, daughter of Martin and Mary, died October 13, 1843, aged 27 years.

COMPTON, SUSAN, daughter of Martin and Mary, died October 25, 1826, aged 30 years.

COMPTON, AZIEL, son of Martin and Mary, died December 25, 1824, aged 15 years.

COOK, MARTHA, widow of Rev. Henry Cook, died September 3, 1828, aged 58 yrs. 3 mos. 4 ds.

(Grave among those of family of Enos and Jennet Freeman.)

COOL, WILLIAM, died October 13, 1831, in 85th year.

COOL, SARAH, widow of William, died March 8, 1838, aged 83 yrs. 9 mos.

COOL, DOC'R JOHN, died August 11, 1823, aged 49 yrs. 9 mos. 13 ds.

CROW, BENJAMIN, son of John and Martha, died February 11, 1826, aged 56 years. (Crowell.)

CROW, GRACE, widow of Benjamin, died November 2, 1857, in 71st year.

CROW, MARY, daughter of Benjamin and Grace, died January 6, 1846, aged 29 yrs. 20 ds.

CROW, BENJAMIN THORNALL, son of Ebenezer F. and Jane F. Crow, died September 14, 1848, aged 1 yr. 11 mos. 8 ds.

CROW, ROBERT BRUCE, son of Ebenezer F. and Jane F. Crow, died July 20, 1867, aged 11 yrs. 5 mos. 16 ds.

CUTTER, ELIZABETH, daughter of Richard Cutter, died March ..., ..

(Above reconstructed from fragments—next to Phebe—see under Mundy.)

DE MUNN, HANNAH, widow of Silas, died June 25, 1846, in 96th year. (Dumont.)

DE MUNN, SILAS, died April 9, 1825, aged 65 years.

EDDEY, MARY, wife of James, died September 8, 1789, in 67th year.

EDDEY, JAMES, died August 19, 1792, in 82nd year.

EDDEY, MARY, died March 29, 1806, in 51st year.

EVENS, CATHARINE, widow of Reuben, died March 20, 1818, in 82nd year.

EVENS, MATILDA, w. of Randal Stivers and daughter of Reuben and Catharine Evans, died April 15, 1807, aged 38 years.

EVENS, ELIZABETH, widow of David Evens, died October 24, 1784, in 75th year.

EVENS, DAVID, died February 27, 1782, in 75th year.

EVENS, LEWIS, Sen'r, died October 25, 1776, in 32nd year.

FLATT, DAVID, son of James and Elizabeth, died August 8, 1800, aged 1 yr. 5 mos. 19 ds.

(Same as Vliet.—O. E. M.)

FORD, WILLIAM, died July 18, 1815, aged 82 years.

FORD, EBENEZAR, died July 15, 1797, in 58th year.

FORD, SARAH, widow of Ebenezar, died May 4, 1792, in 43rd year.

FORD, RACHEL, daughter of Ebenezar and Isabel, died June 20, 1785, aged 19 years.

FORD, WASHINGTON, born February 19, 1792, died September 9, 1831.



FORD, MARY COMPTON, widow of Washington, born June 13, 1788, died December 19, 1844.

FORD, CORNELIA, daughter of Washington and Mary, born November 5, 1810, died October 9, 1831.

FOURAT, ANN AMENIA, daughter of James and Mary, died October 14, 1858, aged 2 yrs. 10 mos.

FAURAT, SIMEON, died October 6, 1854, aged 55 yrs. (?) 11 mos. 26 ds.  
(Erected by Wm. and James Fourat.)

FAUROAT, SARAH, died May 3, 1867, in 78th year.

FAUROAT, WILLIAM, died June 4, 1866, aged 57 yrs. 5 mos. 12 ds.

FREEMAN, LYDIA, w. of David Schureman, born May 19, 1790, died April 13, 1836.

FREEMAN, SARAH, widow of Melancthon Freeman, died September 7, 1825, aged 70 yrs. 2 mos. 26 ds.

FREEMAN, DR. MELANCTHON, died November 11, 1806, in 60th year.

FREEMAN, MARY, widow of Dr. Matthias Freeman, died February 10, 1851, aged 73 years.

FREEMAN, DR. MATTHIAS, (late of Woodbridge, N. J.), died September 23, 1831, in 57th year.

FREEMAN, AUGUSTUS, son of Dr. M. Freeman of Woodbridge, N. J., died February 5, 1831, in 32nd year.

FREEMAN, MATHIAS AUGUSTUS, son of Augustus, died March 23, 1831, aged 8 months.

FREEMAN, DESAIR, wife of Joseph, died December 22, 1779, in 74th year.

FREEMAN, JOSEPH, died March 12, 1797, in 88th year.

FREEMAN, HENRY, died January 29, 1835, aged 73 yrs. 6 mos. 20 ds.

FREEMAN, ELIZABETH, daughter of Capt. Matthew and Margaret, died April 24, 1791, in 20th year.

FREEMAN, EUNICE, daughter of Capt. Matthew and Margaret, died April 24, 1791, aged 19 yrs. 8 mos. 2 ds.

FREEMAN, JOHN, son of Capt. Matthew and Margaret, died August 26, 1788, aged 22 yrs. 4 mos. 12 ds.

FREEMAN, MARGARET, wife of Capt. Matthew, died March 16, 1806, aged 70 yrs. 10 mos. 13 ds.

FREEMAN, CAPT. MATTHEW, died May 10, 1824, aged 89 yrs. 11 mos. 18 ds.

FREEMAN, RACHEL, wife of Henry Freeman and daughter of Capt. Matthew and Margaret Freeman, died May 5, 1810, in 49th year.

FREEMAN, AZEL, died June 3, 1807, aged 34 yrs. 2 mos. 2 ds.

FREEMAN, MARY, wife of Azel Freeman and daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Edgar, died July 23, 1804, aged 28 yrs. 16 ds.

FREEMAN, JOSIAH, son of Azel and Mary, died December 6, 1807, aged 11 yrs. 7 mos.

FREEMAN, ANNE, (probably daughter of James and Elizabeth; all obliterated except name "Anne" and monogram "A. F.")

FREEMAN, ELIZABETH, wife of James, died October 12, 1801, aged 59 years.

FREEMAN, JAMES, died April 8, 1806, in 67th year.

FREEMAN, MARGARET, w. of Jeremiah, died February 11, 1815, aged 32 years.

FREEMAN, DANIEL, died December 14, 1805, aged 23 yrs. 11 mos. 26 ds.

FREEMAN, ROBERT ROSS, son of David and Elizabeth Freeman, died April 12, 1784, aged 5 mos. 22 ds.

FREEMAN, EZRA, died April 9, 1834, aged 58 yrs. 2 mos. 6 ds.

FREEMAN, ELLIS, son of Joseph and Deborah, died February 11, 1773, aged 1 yr. 6 mos.

FREEMAN, JOHN, son of Joseph and Deborah, died March 17, 1764, aged 6 days.

FREEMAN, THOMPSON, son of Enos and Jennet Freeman, died March 2, 1828, in 27th year.

FREEMAN, ENOS, died August 19, 1821 (or 24), in 38th year. (May be 58th.)

FREEMAN, JENNET, widow of Enos, died December 22, 1860, in 83rd year.

FREEMAN, WILLIAM T., son of Enos and Jennet, died May 6, 1821, in 7th year.

G ? ? ? ? ? MARY JANE, daughter of George and Mary Gra - - (possibly "Grayson or Gregory"), died August 21, 1834 (?), aged 2 mos. 14 ds.

GAFFNEY, FREDERICK T., son of Patisson and Ellen E. Gaffney, died May 16, 1875, aged 4 yrs. 7 mos. 12 ds.

GAFFNEY, WILLIAM HENRY, son of Patisson and Ellen E. Gaffney, died July 11, 1877, aged 3 yrs. 6 mos. 11 ds.

GARNEY, PETER P., died October 5, 1841, aged 37 yrs. 6 mos. 27 ds.

GARNEY, EMELINE, daughter of Peter and Betsey, died September 22, 1841, aged 6 yrs. 9 mos. 8 ds.

(Another small stone between above—likely another child of Peter. Inscription obliterated.)

GRIFFING, JOSHUA, died October 6, 1840, aged 69 years.

HALL, ISAAC, son of Lewis M. and Mary L. Hall, died February 25, 1833, aged 10 mos. 29 ds.

HAMPTON, DANIEL, died April 15, 1795, aged 50 years.

HAMPTON, SARAH, widow of Daniel, died August 17, 1832, in 78th year.

HAMPTON, ABIGAIL, widow of John Hampton (Bloodgood), born August 3, 1795, died August 6, 1869.

HAMPTON, JOHN, died December 23, 1854, in 80th year.

HAMPTON, JOHN, born March 22, 1831, died April 15, 1889.

HAMPTON, ANNA COTRELL, wife of John Hampton, died December 27, 1827, aged 57 years.

HAMPTON, DANIEL, daughter of John and Anna, died August 17, 1831, aged 20 years.

HAVELEN, MARTHA, died August 30, 1792, aged 62 years.

HULL, PETER, died December 3, 1838, in 28th year.

HULL, CORNELIA V., widow of Peter, died September 26, 1868, aged 59 years.

JACKSON, MARGARET ANN, w. of Reuel H., died March 13, 1851, aged 41 yrs. 2 mos. 9 ds.

KELLY, LEWIS, Jun., died February 12, 1831, aged 20 yrs. 9 mos. 20 ds.

KELLY, ZACCHAEUS, died March 27, 1825, aged 70 yrs. 6 mos. 27 ds.

KELLY, MARTHA, consort of Jaccheus, died May 23, 1824, aged 73 yrs. 6 mos. 12 ds.

KELLY, RHODA, died June 11, 1830, in 36th year.

KELLY, LEWIS, died February 16, 1830, aged 55 yrs. 1 mo. 22 ds.

KELLY, ENOS A., son of Lewis and Rhoda, died November 17, 1829, aged 23 yrs. 7 mos. 1 da.

KELLY, ELIZA, w. of Hampton O. Clark and daughter of Lewis and Rhoda Kelly, died July 6, 1837 (?), aged ??.

KELLY, CAROLINE, w. of Samuel Oliver and daughter of Lewis and Rhoda, died December 15, 1826, aged 22 yrs. 8 mos. 8 ds.

KELLY, CLARISSA, daughter of Caroline and Samuel Oliver, died December 21, 1826, aged 1 yr. 5 mos. 21 ds.

ONE  
STONE

KELLY, CLARISSA, daughter of Lewis and Rhoda, died October 30, 1823, aged 15 yrs. 3 mos. 25 ds.

KELLY, ANNE, widow of Samuel, died March 15, 1783, in 72nd year.

KELLY, SAMUEL, died November 28, 1780, in 63rd year.

KELLY, GEORGE, died May 9, 1801, aged 63 years.

KELLY, FELIZ, son of Jonathan and Phebe, died January 2, 1805, aged 1 yr. 3 mos.

KNAPPS, PETER, died March 17, 1760, aged 50 years.

LEFORGE, RACHEL, w. of Stephen, died July 26, 1801, aged 19 years.

LEONARD, NATHANIEL, (formerly of Hunterdon County), died September 11, 1797, aged 72 years.

LEONARD, CAPT. NATHANIEL, died May 7, 1803, in 50th year.

("He served his country through the Revolutionary War.")

LONG, JERUSHA, daughter of David and Margaret, died September 11, 1826, in 24th year.

LONG, DAVID, died November 11, 1836, in 74th year.

McDANIEL, MARGRIT, died August 24, 1764, aged 62 years.

McGREGOR, DANIEL, died October 27, 1806, aged 59 years.

"Who after a life of exemplary uprightness and devotion left at his death as a testimony of his zeal for the kingdom of Christ the liberal donation of Three hundred and ninety five Dollars for the support of the Gospel in this Church."

McMINN, RACHEL, widow of Alexander McMinn, died January 1, 1832, aged 74 yrs. 2 mos. 22 ds.

MANNING, SALLY MARIA, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Eliza, died June 26, 1808, aged 3 yrs. 5 mos. 20 ds.

MANNING, ANN ELIZA, died July 10, 1808, aged 1 yr. 6 mos. 27 ds.

MANNING, ELIZA, w. of Dr. Nathaniel Manning and daughter of Dr. Melancthon and Sarah Freeman, died February 4, 1807, aged 23 yrs. 3 mos. 26 ds.

MANNING, PETER E., son of Enos and Jennet, died March 24, 1844.

MANNING, SIDNEY, died March 17, 1842, aged 59 yrs. 14 ds.

MANNING, MARY, second daughter of Col. Phineas, died August 28, 1826, aged 38 years (?).

MANNING, PHINEAS, died June 31, 1809, in 55th year.

MANNING, URSULA, daughter of Phineas and Ursula, died May 29, 1802, aged 4 yrs. 5 mos. 2 ds.

MANNING, JAMES, died May 10, 1797, in 67th year.

MANNING, MARY, wife to James, died January 18, 1786, aged 59 years.

MANNING, WILLIAM, died January 6, 1815, in 23rd year.

MANNING, JEPHTHAH, son of Thomas and Mary, died June 6, 1814, in 26th year.

MANNING, ANNY, daughter of Jephthah and Elizabeth, died March 31, 1814, aged 10 months.

MANNING, JOHN, son of Jephthah and Elizabeth, died January 16, 1814, in 19th year.

MANNING, ISAAC, son of Thomas and Mary, died February 7, 1810, aged 25 yrs. 3 mos. 21 ds.

MANNING, THOMAS, "Elder in this church" (Presbyterian of Metuchen), died October 21, 1819, in 67th year.

MANNING, MARY STELLE, widow of Thos. Manning, died March 29, 1837, aged 83 yrs. 5 mos.

MANNING, CAPT. WILLIAM, died September 26, 1814, in 75th year.

"He was eminently useful in life, and at his death, left a donation of 700 Dolls for the support of the Gospel in this church."

MANNING, WILLIAM B., died January 2, 1847, in 61st year.

MARSH, CATHARINE, relict of Doctor Noah Marsh, died November 22, 1812, in 32nd year.

MARTIN, ELIZABETH, widow of Gershom Martin, died December 14, 1849, in 75th year.

MARTIN, GERSHOM, son of Doct. Nathaniel Martin, died December 20, 1839, in 77th year.

MARTIN, ELIZABETH, daughter of Gershom and Elizabeth, died October 12, 1835, in 20th year.

MARTIN, CAT - - - n, (defaced; in line with three above; possibly "Catharine Martin - ?")

MARTIN, JACOB CAMPBELL, son of Jesse and Sally, died October 15, 1795, aged 1 yr. 6 mos. 6 ds.

MARTIN, JACOB CAMPBELL, second son of Jesse and Sally, died June 3, 1796, aged 5 months.

MARTIN, NEILE, son of Jesse and Sally, died July 7, 1797, aged 3 months.

MARTIN, ANDREW, died September 14, 1841, in 23rd year.

MARTIN, DR. WM., died October 7, 1839, in 55th year.

MARTIN, SARAH, w. of William, died, ? ?, 1867.

MARTIN, EZRA, died January 11, 1846, aged 50 yrs. 2 ds.

MARTIN, PHEBE, widow of Ezra, died May 22, 1855, aged 53 yrs. 5 mos.

MARTIN, JOHN, died January 15, 1834, aged 76 yrs. 8 mos. 28 ds.

MARTIN, SARAH, widow of John, died July 25, 1841, aged 82 yrs. 17 ds.

MARTIN, JOSEPH STENNETT, son of Jacob and Harriet Martin, died April 28, 1826, aged 11 mos. 12 ds.

MARTIN, LEWIS, died June 10, 1817, in 62nd year.

MARTIN, WILLIAM B., son of John and Sarah, died September 25, 1811, aged 14 yrs. 10 mos. 1 da.

MARTIN, JOHN, Junior, died April 17, 1828, aged 35 years.

MARTIN, RACHEL, widow of John, Junior, and daughter of Wm. F. and Mary Manning, died February 25, 1829, in 30th year.

MARTIN, SIMEON, son of John and Rachel, died June 14, 1825, aged 1 year.

MARTIN, SARAH, son of John and Rachel, died April 7, 1828, aged 19 months.

MARTIN, ELIZA RANDOLPH, daughter of Azariah and Ann, died May 10, 1840, aged 21 yrs. 2 mos. 24 ds.

MARTIN, DANIEL, died September 30, 1842, in 55th year.



MARTIN, ALLEY, widow of Elikam, died May 24, 1824, aged 55 years.

MARTIN, FRANCA, daughter of Elikam Martin, died December 10, 1781, in 24th year.

MARTAIN, ELIKAM, died May 18, 1782, in 69th year.

MARTIN, ELIAKAM, died April 17, 1813, aged 73 years.

MARTIN, AMALA, son of Elikim and Phebe, died September 18, 1803, in 21st year.

MARTIN, ELIKAM, died March 6, 1824, in 48th year.

MARTIN, CYNTHIA MUNDY, w. of Benj. Martin, died October 29, 1841, in 72nd year.

MARTIN, AZARIAH, died February 25, 1856, aged 63 yrs. 4 mos. 16 ds.

MARTIN, ANN, widow of Azariah, died June 25, 1851, aged 52 yrs. 3 mos. 4 ds.

MORRIS, DAVID, died March 21, 1850, aged 81 yrs. 4 mos. 12 ds.

MORRIS, JANE, widow of David, died August 16, 1850, aged 75 yrs. 10 mos. 11 ds.

MORRIS, JOHN, died January 2, 1788, in 45th year.

MORRIS, RACHEL, widow of John, died January 2, 1788, in 39th year.

MOORE, ISABEL, w. of Crowell, died March 26, 1827, aged 37 yrs. 15 ds. (?)

MUNDY, JOSHUA, died January 18, 1831, aged 84 yrs. 8 mos. 18 ds.

MUNDY, PHEBE, daughter of Richard Cutter and wife of Joshua Mundy, died December 20, 1797, aged 40 years.

MUNDY, ABNER, died January 31, 1862, aged 63 yrs. 5 mos. 8 ds.

MUNDY, EXPERIENCE H., wife of Abner, died March 3, 1841, aged 37 yrs. 3 mos. 17 ds.

MUNDY,

#### In memory of NICHOLAS MUNDY

The ancestor here of the Mundy Family, who settled on land near the Vineyard Road about the year 1670.

(Erected by Ezra E. Mundy)

MUNDY, REBECCA, w. of Noah, born September 3, 1800, died July 20, 1841 (?)

MUNDY, HUMY, daughter of P. and B. Mundy, died May 22, 1808, aged 1 yr. 8 mos. 15 ds.

MUNDY, Her Sister, died August 23, 1804, aged 13 ds.

MUNDY, SAMUEL, died 1801.

MUNDY, JOEL, son of Jephtha and Rachel, died June 18, 1831, in 21st year.

MUNDY, ELIZABETH, wife of Samuel, died October 30, 1793, aged 57 years.

MUNDY, EZRA, died June 17, 1841, in 69th year.

MUNDY, CATHARINE, wife of Ezra, died June 10, 1838, in 58th year.

MUNDY, REBECCA, daughter of Ezra and Catharine, died November 10, 1822, in 17th year.

MUNDY, WILLIAM, son of Ezra and Catharine, died July 3, 1811, aged 2 yrs. 5 mos. 2 ds.

MUNDY, LEVI, died May 26, 1854, in 94th year.

MUNDY, CATHARINE, wife of Levi, died March 14 (?), 1831 (or 1834), aged 72 (?) years.

MUNDY, DOCTOR ROBINSON, "Who died in the bloom of his life and usefulness," died May 26, 1833, aged 22 yrs. 5 mos.

MUNDY, HENRY C., son of ? ? and Julia Mundy, died November 1, 1824, aged 1 yr. 4 mos. 17 ds. (?)

MUNDY, BENAJAH, Esq., died September 13, 1823, in 59th year.

MUNDY, LOVICK, widow of Benajah, died January 1, 1840, aged 72 years.

MUNDY, EPHRAIM, died January 20, 1801, in 68th year.

MUNDY, PHEBE, widow of Ephraim, died February 23, 1806, in 69th year.

MUNDY, ISAAC, son of Ephraim and Phebe, died September 20, 1781, in 17th year.

MUNDY, CLOSSON, died October 9, 1794, aged 35 years.

MUNDY, MRS. DEBORAH, died February 21, 1825, aged 78 yrs. 5 mos. 3 ds.

MUNDY, JOANNAH, daughter of Joseph and Phebe, died May 9, 1832, in 6th year.

MUNDY, LOVICY, widow of Ezekiel Mundy, died March 10, 1863, in 84th year.

MUNDY, AZEL, died February 1, 1839, in 40th year.

MUNDY, EDWARD, son of Ezekiel and Lovicy Mundy, died August 21, 1834, in 16th year.

MUNDY, EZEKIEL, died October 24, 1832, in 58th year.

MUNDY, ADELIZA, daughter of Luther B. and Frances E., died June 29, 1832, aged 2 mos. 9 ds.

MUNDY, HANNAH, w. of Michael, died May 17, 1828, in 55th year.

MUNDY, NICHOLAS, died March 1, 1813, in 74th year.

MUNDY, GABRIEL, died August 25, 1842, in 83rd year.

MUNDY, PHEBE, wife of Gabriel, died December 2, 1829, in 58th year.

MUNDY, DAVID, died September 28, 1844, in 53rd year.

MUNDY, MARGARET, wife of Gabriel Mundy, died November 23, 1843.

MUNDY, CLARKSON, died August 24, 1826, aged 28 years.

NOE, RACHEL, w. of Henry, died May 31, 1831, aged 47 yrs. 9 mos. 13 ds.

NICHOLAS, ELIZABETH, died May 4, 1857, aged 69 years.

OGILSBIE, ANNA WILSON, daughter of John and Damaris Ogilbsie, died September 9, 1858, aged 70 yrs. 1 mo. 27 ds.

PARR, THOMAS L., son of Thomas and Charlotte, died June 30, 1858, aged 15 yrs. 3 mos. 25 ds.

PEARRELL, SAMUEL, died May 29, 1756, aged about 42 years. (Pearsall.)

PERRY, JOHN, died September 17, 1850, aged 69 yrs. 1 mo. 20 ds.

PERRY, SALLY, wife of John, died March 30, 1840, in 54th year.

RANDOLPH, SARAH, w. of Reune F. Randolph, died March 22, 1822, in 21st year.

RANDOLPH, SARAH F., died January 20, 1860, in 38th year.

ROSS, AMANDA M., daughter of James and Martha Ross, died in New Orleans, September 19, 1844, aged 21 yrs. 9 mos. 4 ds.

ROSS, ANNA F., daughter of James and Martha Ross, died in New Orleans, April 1, 1834, aged 16 yrs. 6 mos. 25 ds.

ROSS, JAMES, died January 9, 1838, in 74th year.

ROSS, JOHN J., son of John and Harriet, died September 25, 1829, aged 11 yrs. 9 mos. 13 ds.



ROSS, JOHN, died September 20, 1806, in 68th year.

ROSS, HARRIET, widow of John, died February 11, 1821, in 33rd year.

ROSS, CAPT. ROBERT, died January 15, 1822, aged 73 years.

ROSS, MARY A., born March 24, 1806, died September 17, 1883.

ROSS, RICHARD, died March 2, 1857, in 87th year.

ROSS, ELIZABETH, wife of Richard (Freeman), died October 31, 1827, in 52nd year.

ROSS, COL. ROBERT, died October 14, 1827, in 71st year.

ROSS, HANNAH, widow of Robert Ross, died February 24, 1830, aged 63 years.

ROSS, HARRIET, died October 20, 1854, in 52nd year.

ROSS, ELIZABETH, daughter of Robert Ross and E. A. Freeman, died August (?), 1832, aged 11 mos. 19 ds.

ROSS, JOHN H. B., son of Robt. R. and Eliz. A. Freeman, died July 3, 1845, aged 2 yrs. 10 mos. 3 ds.

ROSS, WILLIAM, died May 20, 1796, aged 48 years (?).

ROSS, MARTHA, w. of James, died July 10, 1838, in 60th year.

ROWLAND, JONATHAN, born June 19, 1768, died May 20, 1827.

ROWLAND, BETSEY, widow of Jonathan, died May 30, 1843, aged 60 yrs. 10 mos.

ROWLAND, DEBORAH, died May 25, 1845, in 77th year.

ROWLAND, MARIA JOANNAH, daughter of Merlan Rowland, died October 20, 1830, aged 7 mos. 8 ds.

ROWLAND, SARAH, w. of James, died May 6, 1825, aged 28 yrs. 3 mos. 12 ds.

ROWLAND, JOHN HARRIOT, son of Sarah and James, died November 10, 1823, aged 2 yrs. 2 mos. 3 ds.

ROWLAND, JONAH, son of Sarah and James, died July 21, 1825, aged 3 mos. 23 ds.

ROWLAND, MERLAM, daughter of James and Joanna, died March 26, 1815, in 40th year.

ROWLAND, M. JOANNA F. R., w. of James, died January 15, 1821, aged 88 yrs. 3 mos. 20 ds.

SKINNER, LEWIS C., son of Susanna, died January 20, 1797, in 16th year.

SNEDIKER, NANCY H., w. of Luke S. Snediker, died September 2, 1834, aged 34 yrs. 2 mos. 10 ds.

TAPPEN, WILLIAM, died February 15, 1850, in 84th year.

TAPPEN, ELIZABETH, wife of William, died October 3, 1834, aged 61 yrs. 5 ds.

TAYLOR, NATHANIEL K., died August 28, 1823, in 54th year.

TAYLOR, MARY, wife of Nathaniel K. and daughter of Wm. Cool, died April 12, 1823, in 46th year.

TERRILL, DEBORAH S., daughter of John and Sarah Terrill, died April 12, 1829, aged 30 years.

TERRILL, MARGARET DAYTON, w. of William M. Ross and daughter of John and Sarah Terrill, died May 9, 1823, in 30th year.

TERRILL, ANN LOUISA, daughter of John and Sarah Terrill, died June 5, 1812, in 6th year.

TERRILL, JOHN, born December 4, 1758, died January 10, 1814.

TERRILL, SARAH, widow of John, died July 17, 1832, aged 69 years.

THATCHER, MARIAH, daughter of Simeon and Sarah, died February 15, 1812, aged 1 yr. 11 mos. (?).

THICKSTON, WILLIAM, died December 26, 1797, in 59th year.

THICKSTON, MARY, daughter of Jonathan and Margaret, died August 29, 1811, aged 11 mos. 6 ds.

THOMSON, MOSES, died February 18, 1789, in 55th year.

THORNALL, MARY, w. of Benjamin and daughter of John and Sarah Martin, died September 3, 1828, in 62nd year. (Thornell.)

THORNALL, MELISSA, daughter of Benj. and Mary, died July 24, 1843, in 33rd year.

THORNALL, BENJAMIN, son of Israel and Rachel, born March 7, 1779, died May 11, 1828.

THORNALL, SIMEON, son of Benj. and Mary, died February 17, 1815, in 42nd year.

THORNALL, RACHEL ANN, daughter of Lewis and Nancy Thornall, died March 25, 1826, in 10th year.

THORNALL, LEWIS, son of Lewis and Nancy Thornall, died September 23, 1827, in 3rd year.

THORNALL, EZRA F., son of Lewis and Nancy Thornall, died October 15, 1815, aged 7 wks. 3 ds.

THORNALL, JEREMIAH, son of Lewis and Nancy Thornall, died September 19, 1827, in 23rd year.

THORNALL, WILLIAM MANNING, son of Lewis and Nancy Thornall, died October 7, 1827, in 19th year.

THORNALL, RACHEL ANN, daughter of Manning and Deliverance Thornall, died March 4, 1861, aged 32 yrs. 8 mos. 16 ds.

THORNALL, MANNING, died January 19, 1868, aged 74 yrs. 8 mos.

THORNALL, DILLY, wife of Manning, died June 23, 1858, in 66th year.

THORNALL, ARNOLD F., died April 25, 1856, aged 33 yrs. 2 mos. 12 ds.

(Epitaph begins: "Dearest husband thou hast left us.")

THORNALL, ELIZA, daughter of Manning and Deliverance, died July 28, 1842, aged 22 yrs. 10 mos. 13 ds.

THORNALL, MARGARET R., daughter of Manning and Deliverance, died March 27, 1829, in 5th year.

THORNALL, EPHRAIM, died October 4, 1827, in 52nd year.

THORNALL, ELIZABETH, (probably wife), died November 15, 1828, in 53rd year.

THORNALL, SARAH, died May 7, 1870, aged 73 years.

THORNALL, JOANNA F. R., died March 17, 1830, aged 35 yrs. 10 mos.

THORNALL, MORRIS, died February 12, 1831, in 31st year.

THORNALL, HENRY C., died December 4, 1837, in 26th year.

THORNALL, MARTHA, widow of John Crow and daughter of Benj. and Hannah Thornall, died February 27, 1829, in 71st year.

THORNALL, RACHEL, widow of Israel, died January 30, 1829, in 78th year.

THORNALL, ISRAEL, died May 9, 1819, in 74th year.

THORNALL, HANNAH, widow of Benj., died April 5, 1786, in 69th year.

THORNALL, WILLIAM, died December 17, 1814, aged 32 yrs. 4 mos.

THORNALL, MANNING, died September 15, 1795, in 7th year.

THORNAL, MARY, died February 17, 1864, aged 83 yrs. 4 ds.

THORNAL, NANCY, died July 12, 1826, in 17th year.

THORNAL, JOHN CROW, son of Benj. and Grace Crow, died August 13, 1805, aged 5 mos. 7 ds.

VANDERHOVEN, RACHEL, w. of Cornelius Vanderhoven, died April 2, 1816, in 92nd year.

VERMULE, JOHN, son of John and Sarah, died April 16, 1836, aged 25 years.

VOORHEES, ABIGAIL, w. of Benjamin, died August 7, 1837, aged 25 years.

VOORHEES, RACHEL ANN, w. of Samuel Voorhees, died October 27, 1834, aged 23 yrs. 11 mos. 2 ds.

WALES, MARY ANNE WEST KEMPTON, widow of William Compton Wales and second wife of Benj. Huntington, died July 3, 1849.

WALES, WILLIAM C., died February 8, 1848, in 54th year.

GOODFELLOW, THOMAS, died February 23, 1800, in 62nd year.

GOODFELLOW, MARY, died August 8, 1795, in 24th year.

GOODFELLOW, SARAH, died March 29, 1794, in 24th year.

GOODFELLOW, DAVID, son of Thomas and Agnes, died September 21, 1789, in 25th year.

GOODFELLOW, PHEBE, daughter of Thomas and Agnes, died 179(?)

GOODFELLOW, HEZEKIAH, died March 5, 1818, aged 44 years.

GOODFELLOW, FANNY F. NOE, widow of Hezekiah, died April 10, 1867, in 81st year.

HAWLEY, DAVID, born March 31, 1810, died June 1, 1870.

MARTIN, HENRY, died May 7, 1891, aged 79 years.

MARTIN, EUNICE, wife of Henry, died July 26, 1880, aged 72 years.

MARTIN, MARY ANN, daughter of Henry and Eunice, died April 6, 1835, aged 1 yr. 5 mos. 7 ds.

MUNDY, PHEBE ANN, daughter of John M. and Elizabeth Mundy, died October 28, 1820, aged 12 yrs. 8 mos.

MUNDY, MARY H., daughter of John M. and Elizabeth Mundy, died December 16, 1829, aged 3 yrs. 3 mos.

MUNDY, JEPHTHA, died April 12, 1837, in 75th year.

MUNDY, RACHEL, widow of Jephtha, died May 22, 1850, in 78th year.

MUNDY, MARGARET, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth, died June 27, 1850, in 65th year.

MUNDY, JOHN, died May 11, 1804, in 76th year.

MUNDY, ELIMES, died July 14, 1832, aged 32 yrs. 10 mos. 8 ds.

MUNDY, AZARIAH, died February 10, 1808, in 35th year.

MUNDY, GERTRUDE, widow of Azariah, died December 29, 1815, in 39th year.

MUNDY, GERTRUDE, daughter of Azariah and Gertrude, died October 11, 1829, aged 26 years.

MUNDY, HENRY, died October 1, 1807, in 55th year.

MUNDY, HUME, widow of Henry, died December 1, 1827, in 75th year.

SOPER, JARUSHIA, w. of Samuel Soaper, died April 29, 1800, aged 63 years.

WELDON, LEANDER S., born February 10, 1838, died December 3, 1873.

WELDON, SAMUEL, died January 8, 1848, aged 36 yrs. 3 mos. 17 ds.

WILSON, LOUISA, w. of Andrew, died May 21, 1836, in 35th year.

## SCATTERED CEMETERY INSCRIPTIONS

(Courtesy, John R. Clark, et. al)

DRAKE, (Scotch Plains), Deacon Nathaniel, died October 2, 1801, aged 76 years. Wife, Dorothy, died February 2, 1781, aged 55 years.

HAMPTON, (idem.), Abraham, died May 19, 1786, aged 73 years. Wife, Abigail, died May 23, 1777, aged 67 years.

MILLER, (idem.), Rev. Benjamin, died November 14, 1781, aged 66 years.

SCUDDER, (idem.), Richard, died December 24, 1785, aged 43 years. Wife, Rebekah, died February 3, 1828, aged 84 years.

SQUIRE, (idem.), Rebekah, wife of David, died August 8, 1776, aged 51 years.

STANSBURY, (idem.), Col. Recompense, (Rev. War), died September 3, 1839, aged 81 years; born 1758 (3 wives).

SHOTWELL, (idem.), John, died December 22, 1757, aged 30 years.

WILLCOCKE, Mr. John, died November 22, 1776, aged 49 years; Glenside, deserted village, N. J.

MORSE, (Linden), Joseph, born May 1, 1709, died August 23, 1779.

MORSE, widow, Anne, born February 5, 1713, died February 17, 1785.

MORSE, Amos, died July 5, 1787, aged 75 years; widow, Susannah, died March 3, 1801, aged 81 years.

HEDDEN, (W.), Margaret, second wife of THOMAS HEDDON, of W., and daughter of Mr. Lawrence, died February, 1767, aged 60 years.

PIKE, (W.), Nathan of W.; died September 22, 1766, aged 42 years.

BONNEY, (Bound Brook), Perez, born July 31, 1740, died March 11, 1772. Wife, Phebe, died June 1, 1811, aged 71 years.

COSART, (idem.), Jacob, died April 17, 1772, aged 71 years.

TREMBLY, (idem.), Mr. Peter, died May 20, 1797, aged 63. Widow, Hannah, died March 16, 1802, aged 64 years.

FREEMAN, (Sandwich, Cape Cod), Edmond, born in Eng., 1590, died 1682, founder of Sandwich, 1637; Elizabeth, his wife, born in Eng., 1600, died 1675-6. (Descs. to N. J.)

## JOURNAL OF THE PROPRIETORS PROVINCE OF EAST NEW JERSEY

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1239.)

NOTE: Full transcript, (Reserves for PART SEVEN), intended to be presented. With much disappointment, this must again be postponed, and all will be contented, now to examine the few following pertinent excerpts and genealogical data preserved against that future publication, (under this copyright.—O. E. M.).

Dated April 9, 1685, et seq.

Robert Barclay, Governor, Dec. 13, 1684.

Gawen Laurie, Deputy, (ditto).

Geo. Keith, "waited at the door."

Commissioned him Surveyor General, "in Scotland, July 31, 1684, and in London 8 Aug., 1684."

Letter rel. to land at P. A., signed by William Dockwra, Thomas Cox, Thomas Scott, Thomas Barber, Thomas Cooper, Richard Mew and Walter Benthall, Aug. 26, 1684.



William Haige, July 27, 1683.  
 Samuel Blackford, on Raritan, 1684.  
 Daniel Hoops, (Hooper), (do).  
 Samuel Moore, of W., patent for 256 acres.  
 Thos. Fullerton, Robt. Fullerton, John Campbell, James Johnson, et. al., Apr. 10, 1685.  
 Capt. (Henry) Greenland on Raritan, land purchased of Indians.  
 John Robinson, Richard Jones, Richard Pinhorn and Mat Taylor on "Raraton River."  
 John Royce applied for patent on "Rariton land."  
 Thomas Johnson, John Ward, et. al., from N. Major Patrick Magregor, of N. Y., "inclining to settle here."  
 John Woodruff to have warrant for land.  
 Joseph Frasey treaty for services; David Mudie, May 14, 1685, John Forbes and Robert Hardy; Major (John) Berry and Richard Hartshorne.  
 Thomas Warne next to Thomas Harts and Clement Plumsteads Lotts.  
 21st of 2d Month 1685. Judith (prob. Jedediah) Allen, Thomas Cooke and James Bowne and James Grover.  
 Petition of John Bowne, son and heir of John Bowne late of Middletown, in Navesinks patent.  
 William Lawrence, Senior, warrant to survey, etc.  
 Thomas Parden (or Pardon), adjoining him.  
 Henry Baker, inhabitant, (prob. Henry de Backer), (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1165).  
 William Pardon, "late Receiver General."  
 May 15, 1685, George Browne, petition for land.  
 Wm. Brookfields at Cheesequakes.  
 (No names repeated from hereon, the other entries appearing.—O. E. M.)  
 Otto Lawrence petitioned for patent, for 250 acres of land.  
 John Palmer, petitioned for patent for lands "taken upon on Staten Island."  
 John Royce and Capt. (Anthony) Brockhols.  
 Petition from Robert Pennell.  
 Same from Dr. Lockhart.  
 William Haige, Surveyor General.  
 Petition from Peter Sonmans, "being sone and heirs of Arent Sonmans, deceased," etc., purchaser of 5000 acres at "Blew Hills."  
 Petition of Henry Leonard, senior, et. al., (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1138).  
 Petition of Joseph Frasey, Senior of E.  
 Petition of Joseph Frasey, Junior of E.  
 Mr. Lloyd "to have warrant," 500 a.  
 John Smith, Cozin Germaine to Robert Story, deceased.  
 Mr. Codrington for mill near Mr. Royse.  
 Will Dyne, Esqr., house lott and 1,000 acres.  
 "Major Dyne."  
 Thomas Warne for Thomas Robinson, and to the former "within Piscataway bounds."  
 "Bartletts land against Amboy."  
 James Johnson, Thomas Rudyard.  
 Petition of Robert Moss of E.  
 Land in E., called "the Calfe Paster," and the "Land called Watsons Poynt."  
 William Broadwell in E.  
 Stephen Warne and Thomas Warne "land laid out for themselves and servants imported."  
 Captain Thomas Pearson, Master of the Ship, "Thomas and Benjamin."  
 July 9th, 1685, John Hans (Hance), James Bowne, Judah Allen, Benja. Revell, Eliakim Wardell & Tobias Hanson, "all of Neversinks," (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 506).  
 Gawen Drummond.  
 Isaac Boyen, (sic.), "neere Burlington."  
 Robert Fullerton, "blew Mountaines."  
 James Johnston in Monmouth.  
 Benjamin Griffith, purchased of Jonas Wood of E.  
 Henry Lyon, atty for Richard Bryan of Milford, Conn.

Mr. Alexander Bryant, of Milford, deceased long since purchased of one Thomas Moore of this Towne, "the said Richard Bryan—the petitioner employer, is son and heire of the said Alexander Bryant, deceased."  
 Jonas Wood, and Eliz., his wife, Jan. 10th, 1683.  
 George Browne, petition for land "at Rooperk neere Chingaroras."  
 Myles Forster and David Esmond.  
 Gilbert Dennes "on the west of Samuel Moores Land," Rariton River, 600 Acres.  
 Samuel Leonard in Monmouth on land "called Hogg Necke."  
 Difference with William Whitelocke.  
 David Mudie at Manasquan.  
 The Laird Minnsverd.  
 William Lawrence.  
 Hugh Riddell, house lott.  
 Ephram Allen, John Wooley, Will Woolley, Remembrance Leppingcott, John Williams and Edmond Leffetroh, all of Neversinks, with John Hans and James Bowne, "their neighbors."  
 July 10th, 1685.  
 George Willocks  
 Samuel Leonard, with  
 Henry Leonard, senr.  
 Sam'l Leonard,  
 Nathaniel Leonard  
 Thomas Leonard  
 Henry Leonard, Junr, and  
 John Leonard, for new warrants instead of former warrants dated July, 1676.  
 Entry: Mr. Hans Swinton  
 Coll. Lewis Morris  
 Request of Edmond Gibbon, 1681, land on Rariton River, with Richard Jones.  
 John Campbell, "to settle upon" Rariton River, etc., "above Hoogs Plantation."  
 Mr. John Doby  
 14 August 1685  
 David Mudie, Jr.  
 Paper of Peter Tilton  
 Paper signed by James Grover, John Ruckman & John Wilson, Junr.  
 Same signed by John Haven.  
 Robert West and Abraham Browne.  
 Petition of JACOB TRUAX, "of Middletoane," (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1230).  
 Paper signed by several Neversinke inhabitants, viz.:  
 Abigail Lepincott,  
 John Lepincott,  
 Restore Lepincott,  
 Jacob Lepincott, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1016).  
 Thomas Cooke,  
 Jacob Cole,  
 Thomas Hewitt (Huet)  
 John Wooley,  
 Peter White,  
 Francis Jackson,  
 Morris Worth,  
 Caleb Sherriffe,  
 William Chamberlain, and  
 Samuel Dennes,  
 Like petition signed by  
 Jedidiah Allen,  
 William Shadduck,  
 John Jenkins,  
 Eliza Hutton,  
 William Worth, and  
 "Children to deceased Joseph Parker."  
 Petition of William Newbourne (Newbury).  
 Dr. Henry Greenland "upon Milstone River."  
 Petition of Thomas Whitelocke  
 Petition of Daniel Hoog, (Hogg), on "Raraton River," south branch.  
 George Mount, land within Middleton, "yeare 1670."  
 Petition of Wm. Shattock  
 Do, Thomas Cooke,



Do, Thomas Knowles,  
Do, John Lepincott,  
Do, Tom Chesseman  
Do, Jonathan March, his brother, John March,  
"first settlers at Neversink."  
Petition of Robert Vanquellin, "within pretended  
bounds of Woodbridge."

George Keith for warrant "att Blew Hills."

Petition of Richard Stout, Jr.

James Emott, (own signature).

Charles Haines

Aug. 14th, 1685.

Benjamin Clarke, "for head land," for import-  
ing into this Province, in the year 1683, himself,  
wife, sone and eight servants," etc.

John Barclay and his brother, Robert Barclay.

Thomas Warne in Piscataway.

Petition of Andrew Alexander, of right of George  
and John Alexander, "at Duck Pond upon Rah-  
way River."

Petition of John Bound, (sic.), (vide, ante,  
PART FOUR, p. 590). (Bowne.)

John Campbell, "as Proxie to John Lord Drum-  
mond."

Petition of Charles Gordon.

Do, of Gershom Bowne.

Do, of Samuel Moore, on Rariton R.

Do, of Edward Slater for 200 acres "within  
the bounds of Piscataway."

Do, of Jediah Higgins, same.

Samuel Moore, had purchased of Daniel Denton  
at P.

Sept. 10th, 1685.

Petition of Richard Gardner.

Petition of Phillip Wells "for surveying Am-  
boy," etc. "granted him a front lott," etc. (vide,  
ante, PART FOUR, p. 636).

Petition of Robt. Smith, for headland, "import-  
ing himself in the 1682."

Petition of Walter Wall of Middletowne

Do, of John Wilson, Jr.

Do, of Charles Gilman, for 250 a.

Do, of Safety Grover, a "him."

Do, of John Dod.

Do, of John Forbes,

Do, of John Plum.

Do, of John Throgmorton

Sept. 11, 1685.

Petition of James Mudy (Mudie).

Paper of Major John Berry at New Barbadoes

Petition of James Emott.

Petition of David Mudy (Mudie)

"Mr. John Campbell." Again in Oct. 15th, 1685.

Do, "for headland for himself, wife and three  
children and eleven servants imported in the month  
of September, last," etc.

With John Doby and Capt. Andrew Hamilton.

Francis Burdon and John Burdon of Neversink.

Petition of Richard Sadler.

Do, of John Jobe

Do, of William Johnson of E. Towne, "ship  
Carpenter."

Petition of Capt. Francis Drake "within the  
towne of Piscataway."

Petition of Thomas Johnson, John Ward, et al.  
(11 in all), of N.

Petition presented by Robert Douglas and John  
Johnston.

Petition of Johnson Drake, Jr.

Do, of Richard Mount, at Neversinks

Nov. 15th, 1685, (sev. entries).

Petition of John Smith, "towne lott att Am-  
boy," etc.

Petition of John Home, "for himselfe, wife and  
three children," etc.

Thomas Hart, 2000 acres.

Petition of William Scott

Do, of Nicholas Brown, John Chambers, Stephen  
West and William West,

Do, of Samuel Spicer,

Same date as above, (other entries).

Petition of Jane Ogden, "right of John Ogden,  
her late husband," etc. at E.

Do, of Francina Lawrence, "her late deceased  
husband, Michael Smith, and his "five children;  
Francina, Charity, Mary, Sarah and John," etc.

Petition of Mr. Charles Purden, Doctor John  
Gordon and Mr. John Forbes, George Willox.

"my Lord Neal Campbell," (vide, ante, PART  
SIX, p. 1170).

Att. Elizabethtowne in the County of Essex,  
Jan. XVIth, 1685.

Petition of Jeffrey Manning, "for 150 acres of  
land within the bounds of Piscataway att a place  
called Shingle Hill," (vide, ante, PART FOUR,  
p. 615).

Petition of Edmond Downham for 150 a. at P.  
Do, Daniel Lepington, for 80 a. at P.

Petition of Benjamin Hull for 300 acres of land  
"within the bounds of Piscataway," etc.

Do, of John Gillman, Jr., for 100 a. on Rari-  
ton," etc.

Do, of Alexander Adams for 100 a. at P.

Do, of Richard Tounley, new Patent, "for 256  
a.," surveyed formerly to the late Governor depty  
Carterett near E., "same being patented to the  
Exctx. of said Capt. Philip Carterett," etc.

Petition of Peter Sonmans for 5 lots at Amboy—  
one near John Carington's, and another to James  
Armour.

Robert Blackwood.

Sir Evan Cameron "beyond Rahway River to  
the Blew Hills," etc.

Robert Burnett, the same.

Petition of John Johnston, at Amboy.

Estate of John Hancock, "who dyed in his voy-  
age to this Province from the Kingdom of Scot-  
land," etc.

Jan. 15, 1685.

Petition of Miss Eupam (Euphemia) Scott,  
daughter of George Scott, deceased, "her deceased  
father."

Petition of John Fitzrandolph and Jeffrey Man-  
ning, both of the towne of Piscataway.

Do, of Capt. George Codrington.

Do, of Hendrick Courson.

Do, of May Mitchell—widow, at E.

Do, of Benjamin Wade and William Lucker,  
(Looker) both of E.

Do, of Symon Rouse, of E.

Do, of John Crawford, Wm. Layton and Nath-  
aniel Comocke, all old settlers of Neversink.

Do, of John Perarre (?)

Do, Thomas Boell, atty for estate of Wm.  
Gibson, deceased.

Petition of Capt. Thomas Codrington.

Do, of James Murray, and John Cowburne, each  
at P. A.

Wm. Broodfields "being back lotts."

Petition of widow of Gilbert Ennes, "her de-  
ceased husband."

Petition of Edward Taylor; the like petition of  
John Smith, Gideon Freeborne, Benjamin Burden,  
Sarah Reape, Clement Masters, Nathaniel Slocum,  
George Hewlett, Nathaniel Gifford, Richard Davis,  
William Case, James and Jonathan Stout.

Petition of Richard Stoute.

Do, of John Throckmorton, James Ashton,  
Joseph Throgmorton, John Smith and Gerrard  
Wall at Crosswicks.

Job Throckmorton and Robert Turner.

John Stoute, Samuel White, et al.

Thomas Potter and partners "all signing abate-  
ment," etc.

Samuel Winder, atty.

Feb. 11, 1685.

Petition of John Martin, Senr. of "the Towne  
of Piscataway."

Like petition of Hopewell Hull,

William Sutton and John Smalley, Senr. all  
of P.

Petition of Eupham Scott, "as a gift to her deceased father, George Scott of Pittcockey," etc.  
 Do. of Jonathan Holmes.  
 Do. of James Dundas, "lott fenced by John Cooley."  
 Do. of Doctor William Robinson at Amboy.  
 Do. of Alexander Larmant, "that joynes"—George Allen, at Amboy.  
 "Agreed and ordered that ROBERT HARDY have the next Lott to ROBERT COOLE," etc.  
 Alexander Larmant and Lord Neil Campbell.  
 Petition of John Martin, Senior, Hopewell Hull and others att P.  
 Petition of William Laing "conjunct executor with John Barclay—to the lately deceased George Jordan."  
 Petition of George Drake of Piscataway for 00 a.  
 Do. of David Violett, (Vilant).  
 Do. of John Reid, P. A.  
 Do. of Thomas Higgins at P.  
 Do. of Nicholas Munday at P.  
 Do. of John March at Rahway  
 Petition of Jabes Hendricks(ou) of P.  
 Do. of Samuel Leonard as admin. of Daniel Estall, deceased.  
 Do. of William Astin of Middletown.  
 Do. of Gershom Wallen (?)  
 Do. of Joseph Martin of P.  
 Do. of Walter Clark,  
 Do. of John Smalley, Junr. of P.  
 Do. of Walter Robinson of P.  
 Do. of John Robinson, upon Raraton,  
 Do. of William Pinhorne, same,  
 March 11, 1685.  
 Sir John Delrimple,  
 Land of John Royle and Daniel Hooper, John Reid, Deputy Surveyor, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 564).  
 Petition of Otto Lawrence—for land on "South side of Raraton River lying between two brookes to the Eastward of Roundabout—2 or 300 a., ordered that hee have 200 acres out of that land claimed by THOMAS LAWRENCE, (not POPINGA).  
 Petition of Andrew Collwell, (Caldwell).  
 Do. of Jonathan Marsh.  
 Do. of Peter Jacobs & Co.  
 Do. of Doctor William Robinson.  
 Located on Rahway River "lately purchased from John Toe."  
 Petition of William Layton.  
 Do. of John Clayton.  
 Do. of Thomas Fitzrandolph of P.  
 Do. of Gershom Walling.  
 Do. of John and Richard Clarke of E. James Johnstone in behalfe of his brother, John Johnstone.  
 Petition of Nathaniel Leonard for 400 a. "adjoyneing to his father's land." Granted to him and his brothers by Gov. Carterett.  
 Pet. of James Hankinson.  
 Do. of John Neil and John Mill. at P. A., near Samuel Gibson.  
 Petition of Lydia Bound (Bowne).  
 Do. of Philip Smith.  
 May 14, 1586.  
 Petition of William Ridford, "for himselfe, wife, six children and one servant, at E.  
 Do. of James Gyles for head land, "of Raraton."  
 Do. of William Olden of P.  
 Do. of Thomas Eaton of N. E.  
 Do. of Mary Haige in behalf of her husband William Haige.  
 Do. of Harry Kingsland for himself, one child, four white servants and eight negroes.  
 Do. of George Jewell of E.  
 Do. of Robert Tuebitt.  
 July 8, 1686.  
 Petition of John Hampton, head land for himself, wife and five child.

Do. of John Pope, of E.  
 Do. of Margaret Carrington of P. A.  
 Do. of Elizabeth Cooke, wife of Robert Cooke of Amboy and her daughter, Elizabeth Walton.  
 Do. of Thomas Robinson.  
 Do. of David Campbell.  
 Do. of John Horne, William Thompson and John Cockborne a back lott—between John Laing's house and Samuel Gibson's house.  
 Petition of Thomas Looker of E.  
 Do. of Thomas Thorpe, Senior, in W. "called Sling Tails Brook."  
 Do. of Morgan Bryant.  
 July 9, 1686.  
 Richard Hartshorne and James Emott.  
 Mr. Samuel Moore on Raritan.  
 Aug. 2, 1686.  
 Petition of William Laing, "for a gusset" of Robert Burnetts land.  
 Sept. 9, 1686.  
 A paper or copy of instructions to George Keith—"to lay out the Division Line, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1196).  
 Petition of Mr. Archibald Riddall for 200 a., "adjoynees Mr. Richard Townley."  
 Petition of Benjamin Hull, for 500 a. at P.  
 Message to John Langstaffe of P.  
 "Sent him by Benjamin Hull this very day."  
 Petition of John Gillman, of P.  
 Sept. 30, 1686.  
 Capt. Andrew Hamilton, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1184).  
 Capt. A. Hilton.  
 June 4, 1686.  
 Petition of John Mollison, at Amboy.  
 Do. of John Pearce of E.  
 Jan. 4, 1686-7 (Several items).  
 Jan. 13, 1686, Do.  
 500 a. to Mr. John Johnstone "in right of George Scott of Pitlockey, deceased."  
 (Sev. pp. omitted as containing no new names.)  
 Apr. 14, 1687.  
 Petition of Alexander Dunn for head land at P. "adjoyneing Alexander Adams."  
 Petition of Scots Proprietors servants for head lands; for Peter Watson and his wife and two children.  
 Jean Thaw and her son, Wm. Ronald, Geo. Anderson, James Metnen, John Bear, John Webster, James Paul, John King, John Nesmeth, John Hebron, Alexander Neper, Andrewson Burnett, Thomas Redford and Isabell Keith for lands near Blew Hills. (From this henceforth many names repeated in other entries not given here.—O. E. M.)  
 Isaac Kingsland  
 June 9, 1687  
 "formerly surveyed to John Smally,"  
 Alexander Scott servt to Mr. John Campbell  
 Cornelius Langfield, Indians.  
 Lydeah Bowne  
 John Lane at P.  
 Petition of Samuel Hull "of Piscataway for a piece of land within the bounds of said Towne," etc. (Important as placing him beside his two brothers there.—O. E. M.)  
 Granted 1675, orig.  
 Thomas Grub. of P. 1686-7.  
 John Pound of P. Do.  
 John Gillman, Sr. of P. Do.  
 Elisha Lawrence at "Shole Harber."  
 July 12, 1688,  
 Petition of Richard Jones of New Yorke, merchant.  
 (Many entries not repeated here.—O. E. M.)  
 William Frost, carpenter, 90 a., "himselfe, wife and child."  
 Oct. 3, 1692.  
 John Cockburn, Mason.  
 Nov. 22, 1692, John Bowne "himself and his mother," at Manasquan.

Samuel White, "on ye Southeast side of John Tuckers land which he bought of Thomas Potter." Monmouth.

Robert Rogers  
Samuel Leonard  
Samuel Colver, (important, vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1174). Probably the first in N. J.

Hendry Greenland, (imp. entry).  
Petition of John Harriman,  
Minister of E. Towne,  
Mary Campbell, widow and relic of John Campbell, deceased.

John Carrington, in P. A.  
Benjamin Griffith,  
William Laing, patent 500 a.  
Peter Sonmans, his mother Francis Sonmans, and his sisters Johanna and Rachel Sonmans.

Charles Ormiston, holder for Thomas Cooper.  
Application of Governor in behalf of Andrew Hamilton, Doctor of Medicine.

Doctor Daniel Cox.  
Widow West & Widow Winder.  
Application of John Barclay in behalf of WILLIAM PENN.

Same in behalf of William Bingley,  
Thomas Fulerton & brother, Robert, deceased.  
Mr. Robert Blackwood and Samuel Groome.  
Feb. 28, 1692.

John Curtice, Edward Ball, Thomas Richards,  
George Harrison of N.

Edward Gay came to Province, a free passenger,  
1683, at E.

July 19, 1693.  
Petition of John Mollison, for 100 a. "in right of wife & her father & brother, who imported themselves free into this Province in Jan. 1683, her father Symour Howell and her brother being now dead," etc. at P.

Petition of John Stewart for 120 a. "for himself, his wife & two children, imported Nov. 1684, at Blew Hill, Aug. 3, 1693.

Petition of David De Marie, senior, for himself & in behalf of his sons, John, David & Samuel, & Nicholas Devo (DeVaux) Bergen.

Petition of William Bingley, of W. Warrant dated 16th May 1678.

Petition of Samuell Dotie, John Langstafe, Thomas Fitzrandolph, Hopewell Hull, "widow Manning," Isaac Smalie, Rehoboth Gannett, Benjamin Fitzrandolph & Daniel & Jabish Hendricks for land as "old settlers of Piscataway," etc. It appearing \* \* \* ordered that all such of ye TWENTIE FOUR old first settlers of Piscataway," etc.

Petition of Isaac Whitehead and Benjamin Price, Jr. at E.

George Willocks and wife, Margaret, late wife of Samuel Winder, deceased.

Benjamin Rudyard "lawfull son & heir of Thomas Rudyard, deceased."

Petition of Joshua Peirce for land at W., in right of his father - - - 1670.

Aug. 9 1693. John Reid, member of Council.  
Jacob Truax of Middleton.

Robert Vanquellin alias Lepparie at W.

Petition of John Bishop in behalf of John March of Newberry in New England, at W. in 1670.

Do. of Robert Wright, formerly granted to John Trueman at W. 1670.

Dec. 8, 1693.  
Petition of George Jewell in right of Thomas Moor & Capt. Thomas Young, "old settlers," 1670 at E.

(Other Newark names.)  
Apr. 20, 1694.

Petition of Andrew Bown, Jr. "behalf of ye son of Gershom Bown, his brother," etc.

Do. of widow, Mannin, for 200 a. at P., "for her four sons."

(Very fine list of Newark names.)  
Petition of Samuel Walker for patent at P.

Apr. 21, 1694.

Safety Grover, Mordicay Gibbons.  
Elisha Lawrence & James Lawrence, Monmouth.

Petition of Cornelius Longvelt.  
Do. of John Elsie at W.

Do. of Thomas Holland, "interpreter fo ye Indians."

Mr. John Campbell's land on the Raritan.  
May 7, 1694.

Lewis Morris of Passage Point.  
(Sev. entries are now omitted.—O. E. M.)

May 18, 1695

Petition of Frances Moore & John Bishop her Guardian—lands devised by Simon Rouse.

Petition of Thomas Carhart  
Do. of Jeffery Jones

Nov. 11, 1695.

Petition of Edward Slater in "behalf of ye Town of Piscataway for a warrant to lay out ye streets & high wayes," etc.

Albert Zobrisco & Jacob Jansen.

Petition of Mrs. Campble, widow of John Campble, deceased.

Feb. 20, 1695/6.

Petition of Thomas Webley.  
Do. of Marie Chambers, widow.

Do. Samuel Whitehead of E.

Do. of Widdow Dun of P. for a warrant, her deceased husband.

Hugh Dun—years 1675.  
(More Newark entries and fine list of names.—O. E. M.)

Nov. 2, 1697.

Petition of Henry Kemble, John Pollog (Pollock) and John Mathews.

Petition of severall inhabitants of Piscataway.

Petition of John Inians "for the Ferrie." "To his wife," etc. (Many entries now foll. omitted.—O. E. M.)

Alexander Walker, Baker, at New York.  
Sept. 20, 1700.

Petition of Rebecca Pollack, deceased husband at P. A., "suddain death."

Dec. 17, 1700.

George Rescarrick on Cranberry Brook.  
Thomas Smith's head lands.

June 6, 1701.

Petition of Thomas Howardin.  
Do. of Robert Cole, at P. A.

Do. of William Hodgson, Robert Smith, William Young at P. A.

Petition of Joseph Billop at P. A.

Do. of John Johnston, Esq. "for head land for himself, & his wife (Daughter of George Scot of Pitchoche, deceased)" etc.

Petition of Jedidiah Allen re land of Samuel Webb, formerly Hannah Jay's alias Cooke.

Michael Howardin.  
Aug. 14, 1701

Alexander Dove, Carpenter, at P. A. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 818.)

Mar. 30, 1702.

John Barberie at P. A.

Petition of John Harrison for a patent Mileston River.

Petition of John Bradbury and Abraham Bucklew.

Mar. 30, 1702.

James Clarkson "for headland for himself & his father" etc. "His father came into this Province before ye 25th March, 1685."

Thomas Grub  
Cornelius Compton

Joseph England, a servant, came in 1683.

G. Darling 1686

John Harrison and Phillip French in P. A.  
Oct. 27, 1705.

John Molleson in Council.  
(Concluding excerpts.—O. E. M.)



# Plantagenet Society

Be it known

On this fifth day of October

One thousand nine hundred and thirty-four

Orra Eugene Monnette

has been duly admitted

a Life Member of this Society

in right of lineal descent from

The Plantagenet Kings of England

*Martha Washington* HERALD

*John S. Duns* PORTCULLIS

*Charles E. Gurnough* RECORDER

(A companion to the obverse presentation, as illustrative of the subject title.)

The outstanding compilation is, of course, THE PLANTAGENET ANCESTRY, Lt.-Col. W. H. Turton, (London, Chancery Lane, 1928). Ancestors of Elizabeth, (daughter of Edward IV, and wife of Henry VII), THE HEIRESS OF THE PLANTAGENETS, with Tables. (The writer prefers the field of EVIDENCES of Colonial Immigration to America, rather than Aristocratic Pedigrees, as affording wider avenues of family surname origins, the most interesting phase of genealogical pursuit—more intriguing than merely pedigree establishment.—O. E. M.)

**"CHARLEMAGNE" PEDIGREE OF JAMES F. MORTON AND OTHER  
DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD KIMBALL AND  
URSULA (SCOTT) KIMBALL**

- 42 Charles Martel (688-741), m. Rotrude (d. 724);
- 41 Pepin the Short (714-768), m. Bertrada, dau. of Charibert, Count of Laon;
- 40 CHARLEMAGNE, Emperor of Franks and Romans (Apr. 2, 747—Jan. 28, 814),  
m. about 771 Hildegard of Suabia (755—Apr. 30, 783);
- 39 Louis I, le Debonnaire, King of France and Roman Emperor (778—June 20, 840),  
m. about 798 Judith of Bavaria;
- 38 Louis I, Germanicus, King of Germany (806-876), m. Emma, dau. of Welf,  
Count of Bavaria;
- 37 Charles II, the Bald (823-878), m. (second wife) Richildis;
- 36 Princess Judith, m. Baldwin I, Bras de Fer, Count of Flanders;
- 35 Baldwin II, the Bald, (d. 918), m. 889 Elfrida, dau. of Alfred the Great, King of  
England;
- 34 Arnolph I, Magnus, m. Alisa, dau. of Herbert I, Count of Vermandois;
- 33 Baldwin III, Count of Flanders (d. 982), m. Matilda, dau. of Herman Billing,  
Duke of Saxony;
- 32 Arnolph II, Count of Flanders (d. 988), m. Susanna, dau. of Berengarius II, King  
of Italy;
- 31 Baldwin IX, Barbatus, Count of Valenciennes, m. Eleonora, dau. of Richard III,  
the Good, Duke of Normandy;
- 30 Baldwin V, the Pious, 7th Count of Flanders (d. 1017), m. Princess Adela, dau.  
of Robert II, the Pious, King of France;
- 29 Lady Matilda, m. WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR, Duke of Normandy, King  
of England (d. 1085);
- 28 Henry I, Beauclerc, King of England (1068-1135), m. Princess Matilda of Scot-  
land, dau. of Malcolm III, Canmore, King of Scotland;
- 27 Matilda (or Maud) (1104-1167), m. (second husband) Geoffrey Plantagenet,  
Count of Anjou;
- 26 Henry II, King of England (1133-1189), m. Eleanor of Aquitaine (d. 1202);
- 25 John, King of England (1160-1216), m. (second wife) Isabel, dau. of Aymer de  
Taillefer, Count of Angoulesme;
- 24 Henry III, King of England (1206-1272), m. Eleanor, dau. of Raymond Berenger,  
Count of Provence;
- 23 Edward I, King of England (1239-1307), m. Princess Eleanor, dau. of Ferdinand  
III, King of Castile;
- 22 Princess Joan Plantagenet, m. Gilbert de Clare, 9th Earl of Clare;
- 21 Alianore de Clare, m. Hugh le Despencer (d. 1326);
- 20 Isabelle le Despencer, m. Richard Fitz-Alan, Earl of Arundel (d. Jan. 24, 1375);
- 19 Philippa Fitz-Alan, m. Sir Richard Sergeaux, Knt. (d. Sept. 30, 1393);
- 18 Philippa Sergeaux (b. 1381), m. Robert Pashley;
- 17 John Pashley, m. Lowys Gower;
- 16 Elizabeth Pashley, m. Reginald Pympe;
- 15 Anne Pympe, m. Sir John Scott;
- 14 Sir Reginald Scott (1538-1599), m. Emeline Kempe;
- 13 Sir Thomas Scott, m. Elizabeth Baker;
- 12 Sir William Scott, m. Lady Mary, dau. of Charles Howard, Earl of Nottingham;\*  
11 Henry Scott (d. 1624), m. Martha Whatlock;
- 10 Ursula Scott, m. Richard Kimball, founder of Kimball line in America  
(ab. 1590-1675);
- 9 Benjamin Kimball (1637-1695), m. Mercy Hazeltine (1642-1707);
- 8 Jonathan Kimball (1673-1749), m. Lydia Day (1676-1739);
- 7 Jonathan Kimball (1698-1746), m. Hepzibah Jewett (1699-1746);
- 6 Jonathan Kimball (1723-1745), m. Mehitabel Robinson;
- 5 Hepzibeth Kimball (1746-1824), m. Rev. Hezekiah Smith (1737-1805);
- 4 Jonathan K. Smith (1774-1843), m. Anna White (1786-1878);
- 3 Mary White Smith (1812-1903), m. Rev. Samuel Francis Smith, author of  
"America" (1808-1895);
- 2 Caroline E. Smith (1843-1924), m. Rev. James F. Morton (1844-1926);
- 1 James F. Morton (b. Oct. 18, 1870), compiler of the pedigree. (Add. Patterson  
Museum, Patterson, N. J.)

(\*Sarah Louise Kimball, Palo Alto, Calif.)

N. B. With reference to the foregoing MORTON pedigree, indic., Royal Lineage, this  
writer has made no orig. researches to confirm either him or Miss Kimball.—O. E. M.

# COATS-OF-ARMS AND BOOKPLATES

(As Related to N. J. FIRST SETTLERS)

(Vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 1444.)



**BURRELL**  
(New Jersey and Maryland)



**COMPTON**  
(New Jersey)



**DRAKE**  
(New Jersey)



**FITZ RANDOLPH**  
(New Jersey)



**SOMERS OR SOMMERS**  
(Fr. SOMMIERE) (New Jersey)

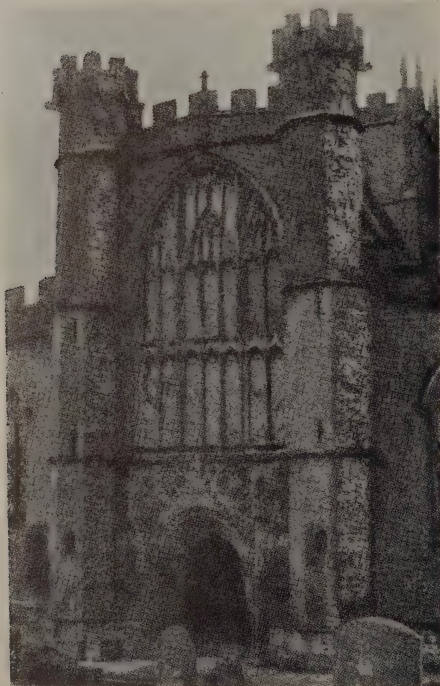


**TROTTER**  
(New Jersey)





North East Side of Church.



The West Front.

VIEWS OF  
ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S,  
CREWKERNE,  
SOMERSET,  
ENGLAND

HISTORICAL NOTES  
On The  
CHURCH

By  
W. G. Willis Watson  
(1933)

THIS WAS THE SEAT  
OF de HULLE, HULL,  
PYSING, (PESON),  
MARTIN  
and  
SPRYGGE  
(O. E. M.)



Interior Looking West.

## HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES

Supplementing the foregoing, and without order and sequence, are presented certain recordal facts, as obtained from miscellaneous source records, and other authoritative indicia.—O. E. M.

CREWKORN, (CREWKERNE), ENGLAND  
(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1158.)

(Description.) Crewkerne, a town of England, Co. of Somerset, 15 miles S. E. of Taunton. The town has a fine cruciform church in the Tudor style and richly ornamented. Pop. in 1901, 4226. (LIPPINCOTT, p. 483.) The accompanying illustration, (vide, p. 1532), is rendered necessary because of recent record discoveries supporting the HULL ancestry, as from de Hulle.

It must be noted that there is an excellent booklet, entitled "St. Bartholomew's Crewkerne, Somerset, Historical Notes on the Church," by W. G. Willis Watson, (1933). A very fine description, in chaste language, appears in the latest MARTIN Gen., (vide, ante, THIS PART, BIB., p. 1452).

The story of how "the thorp was yclept Crucearn, the hermitage beside the cross, \* \* \* \*"

There is a list of the chaplains from the year 1316; the rectors from 1294, and perpetual curates from 1597. Many familiar American names appear, but that which leads the list is "1325 WALTER DE HULLE," and "1454 WILLIAM SPRYGE."

CREWKERNE is emphasized to re-enforce HULL, as presented later, (post, p. indic.), under subject, RECORDS AND GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS.—O. E. M.

ESSONIN-ER, AS RELATED TO DE HULLE  
(Vide, ante, THIS PART, BIB., p. 1448.)

"Not only was a correct name necessary, but it had to be distinct; thus in a suit in the manor court at Hales (Worc.), in 1294, an ESSONIER, who gave the name of Ricardus filius Thome was called a perverter of the law, because there were many who were called by that Name.

Essonie. THOMAS de HULLE essoniat se versus Thomam filium Willelmi in mora de placito terre per Ricardum filium Thome calupniatur (sic) quia plures sunt qui vocantur hoc nomine."

(SURNAMEs, pp. 399-400.)

NOTE: THOMAS HULL in Crewkerne Wills, infra, (post, p. indic.).

NEW JERSEYITES BECOME FIRST  
SETTLERS OF DELAWARE BEFORE 1700

Following the peregrinations of the famous LUKE WATSON, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 712 et seq.), where new data concerning him was first published.

The foregoing is well amplified in magazine, GEN. SOC. OF PENN., (Serial, com. March 1932, VOL. XI, p. 215, and cont., VOL. XII, now current).

This gives some new items concerning LUKE WATSON:

LUKE WATTSON, \*Sen. Esqr. of Lewes Town; dated 6 September, 1705; proved 6 November, 1705; sons Luke, John, Samuel and Isaac; daughter Elizabeth, now wife of Anthony Morris, Sen. of Philadelphia; my now wife Sarah and my daughter Mary that I had by my wife Margery, daughter of Capt. Henry Smith; wife Sarah, Executrix. Son-in-law Richard Paynter and Jus-

tice Philips Russell of Lewes, overseers. Witnesses: Philips Russell, Anna Corbett, wife of Roger Corbett, Dorothy Givins, Sarah Russell.

\*A pioneer of Elizabethtown, East Jersey; later a potentiality at Lewes. Edward South-  
erin and Mary his wife conveyed to Luke Watson a tract of land called St. Gillis, containing 106 acres, 10 September, 1677.

\* \* \* \* \*

CAPTAIN LUKE WATSON. Sarah Watson, widow and executrix of, and formerly widow and administratrix of Richard Painter, summoned to appear at Court by Richard Painter, Jr., her son, surety for his mother, May 1706. The latter had eldest brother, John Painter, and brother Thomas Painter.

\* \* \* \* \*

ELIZABETH LILLINGSTON, widow; will dated December, 1705; proved 8 December, 1705; mother Mary Watson my gold rings; tender child Mary Lillingston, £300 when eighteen or marriage; honored father Luke Watson, Esq. Witnesses: John Hill, John Watson, Samuel Watson.

LUKE WATSON, yeoman; will dated 10 October, 1707; proved 26 April, 1708; to granddaughter Mary Lillingston when eighteen all my lands in Prime Hook; brothers Samuel and John Watson; brother Isaac Watson and wife, executors; brother Samuel overseer. Witnesses: Hannah Strosswell, Richard Davis, Samuel Watson.

(Abs. of Wills and Admin. of Sussex County, pp. 228-9.)

Other New Jersey names appear, concerning; William Emmott, 1682, Nathaniel Walker, 1683; "his brother, William Dyer," and in 1683, he was called "brother" by Captain Isaac Foxcroft, in letter, dated 8 Jan. 1683, at London, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 872-3); Peter Alricks; Johannes Kip of N. Y., 1681; John Vines, 1684; Richard Painter, Jr., 1694; John Roades, Will 1687; daughter Mary, released from marriage to Marmaduke Potter of W., 1676; John Bellamy, 1695; Samuel Gray, wife Susannah, 1693; William Piles, 1701; latter had a son-in-law, named Caleb Carwithin, with wife Elizabeth; Alexander Becket; Richard Holloway; William Piles, Jr.; Nehemiah Field, and Roger Corbett, et. als. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 725-6.)

## PISCATAWAY IN NEW ENGLAND, 1637

A most valuable book has come to desk, namely, ADMIRALTY, (vide, ante, PART SIX, BIB., p. 948). This is of importance in establishing a fixed date and reference to "PISCATAWAY in New England," as early as 1637, (Entry No. 403, p. 178). This refers to "Henry West, Eustace Man and company," owners of the ELIZABETH, of London, (ship), and "for the intended voyage from London to PISCATAWAY IN NEW ENGLAND." The ship is described, cargo and other interesting items of that day. This reference to PISCATAWAY tells a volume of historic truth.

But among others, coming to America:

(No. 547), BEANES, JOHN, parish of St. Olave, Southwark, co., Surrey, sailor, aged 30 in 1637-8.

(Idem.), OLIVER, WILLIAM, parish of St. Olave, Southwark, co., Surrey, sailor, aged 40 in 1637-8.

(No. 463), "THOMAS BLUMFIELD of Ipswich," (Bloomfield), et. al., in 1637-8; also Edmond Button.

(No. 306), CAMPION, JOHN, of Arundell, co., Sussex, sailor, aged 58 in 1637.

(No. 93), CAPTAIN ADRIAN CLAESON, and company, of the Pellican of London, in 1637. (N. Y.)



(No. 483), ROBERT CLEMENT of Stepney, co., Middlesex, shipwright, etc., in 1637.

(No. 483), JOHN COMPTON, dwelling in Tower Street, London, victualler, in 1637.

(No. 110), ROBERT DENNIS of Limehouse, co., Middlesex, mariner, master of the Merchant, Bonadventure, aged 54 in 1637.

(No. 172), Ship Rebecca of London. Outward bound, FRANCIS DRAKE, the gunner's mate, was sick with dry scurvy and lay on shore at Virginia in 1637. (Fuller account, Nos. 175-7.)

In the list appear ANDREW RAYNY, sent to Flushing or Middleburgh (Long Island), in 1637-8; also JACOB and PETER RANS, and PETER REYNER, master of ship, (which refutes LIBBY). Et als.

### STATEN ISLAND'S 275TH YEAR

In the year 1661 the Huguenot founders of Staten Island established the first permanent settlement on the island, under the leadership of Pierre Billiou. The 275th anniversary of this event is to be observed with appropriate ceremonies in the Spring of 1936, and the preparations for the anniversary are now beginning.

\* \* \* \* \*

The list below gives names of some of the Huguenots who are in the Staten Island group, with the dates that have been established for their coming to Staten Island, or to some other settlement from which they came here. The assistance of all informed people is desired, in order to correct and complete this provisional list:

"Jean Andrivet, 1699; Robert Bedell, 1673; Jean Bodine, 1691; David Bonrepos, 1697; Pierre Billiou, 1661; David Bonnefoy, 1706; Andrew Canon, 1680; Abraham Cannon, 1693; Philip Casier, 1660; Jean Chedeayne, 1699; Symon Corne, 1672; Cornelius Corsen, 1680; Jacques Cortelleau, (L. I.) 1652; Jacob Cousseau, 1699; Pierre Cresson, 1680; Jean Crocheron, 1677; Jacob Coulsen, 1689; John Dally, c. 1672; Lawrence DeCamp, 1700; Abram DeVaux, 1701; Nicholas DePuy, 1662; Marc du Sauchoy, 1681; Anthony DuChene, 1700; Louis Dubois, 1702; Etienne Geneau, 1676; Jacques Guyon, 1665; Samuel Grasset, 1702; Augustus Grasset, 1700; Jean Gerreau, 1700; David Jacques (before) 1776; John Hillyer, 1675; Antoine Fontaine, 1681; Andre Jolin, 1686; Moillart Journeay, 1663; Matthew LaRue, 1685; Jacob Larzalere, 1686; Solomon Latiniere, 1706; Jean Latourette, 1702; William LeConte, 1706; Charel LaFontaine, 1658; Richard LaFontaine, 1697; Adrian La Forge, 1687; Pierre Le Conte, 1702; Etienne Mehault, 1703; Gideon Merlet, 1672; Francois Martineau, 1676; Gaston Martineau, 1681; Richard Merrill, 1675; Daniel Mersereau, 1688; Joshua Mersereau, 1688; Pierre Monnet, Sr., and Catherine Pilot, his wife, 1681; Paul Micheau, 1700; Pierre Noue, 1680; John Perle, 1723; Daniel Perrine, 1695; Johannes Martling, 1677; Isaac Du Cie, 1677; David La Forge, 1706; Jacob Poillon, 1687; Arent Prall, 1694; Abraham Prall, 1698; Peter Prall, 1708; Perrine Perrine, 1666; Joris Jensen de Rapelje, 1637; Jean Vincent, 1687; Renier Rezeau, 1720; Paul Regrenier, 1674; James Seguire, 1706; Aert Blanc (Simonsen) 1701."

(THE HUGUENOT, p. 2, Vol. V, No. 1, January-March, 1935.) (Vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 119, et seq.)

### SURNAME CORRECTIONS

As noted in this Reference Series, several times, the following is apropos to the subject:

"A few of these items have been heretofore published in the COUNTY COURT NOTE-BOOK. Sometimes accidental, occasionally a new and better reference has been found, or an error is corrected.

Spelling of names—the variations in spelling, are not, as a rule of great importance, and need not be enlarged upon; there is hardly a name which has travelled down the generations before 1800, which has not had its mutations. ROBINSON may be ROBERTSON, (and often should be) or ROBISON, ROBESON, ROBBISON, or ROBESON, &c. STERLING can be STARLING, and the initial "H" is subject at times to local aspiration or non-aspiration. In the matter of fore-names much of interest could be said. The compiler in some recent exploration on the Eastern Shore of Maryland, discovered that the original name of PEREGRINE (quite common in that section), had become condensed to Pere, pronounced Perry, and possibly it settled down to that in some localities.

(ANCESTRAL PROOFS AND PROBABILITIES, No. 1, p. 20.)

### EVOLUTION OF AN AMERICAN SURNAME

D'ESTOILLE—Baron, a French nobleman

ESTOILLE—French patronymic

STELLA—Latin form of ESTOILLE.

ETOILLE—French, meaning "STAR."

STELLE—Amer. Huguenot, N. J.; Family name.

STAR—A common surname

or

STARR—A Grocerymen

Two relatives, unknown to each other, but sitting side by side, were Mr. Bonham, (orig. Fr. BON HOMME), i.e. a good man, and Mr. Goodman, English, of the same origin.

### CONVERSION OF SURNAMES IN COLONIAL AMERICA

By Orra Eugene Monnette

(Reprinted from THE GENEALOGISTS' MAGAZINE, London, by permission.)

Much history and genealogy have been lost, with reference to true ancestral origins, in England, France and Germany, because of the tendency, on the part of both the possessor of the surname and the recording clerk, in the first official records, to reproduce surnames, in different form, other than the original usage, the spellings of which were changed; phonetics being the guiding factor and ignorance of both the etymology and syllabification being the ruling chance.

This resulted in detached pedigrees, which careless genealogists do not reassemble, or else are fearful of not giving true co-ordination and identification, since few American records directly established family pedigrees; in that they must, perforce, be compiled from more or less undetermining records, to be selected, upon collateral evidences, by the skill, experience and ability to read relationships correctly and to properly interpret them.

The foregoing is essentially the fact, where the surname was non-English and susceptible of easy change by elision or perversion, as in the case of Holland origins, Welsh derivatives, French patronymics and other forcible examples to be illustra-





#### THE STILLWELL-PERINE HOUSE

This house, at 1476 Richmond Road, standing on property for which Pierre Billiou had a Dutch ground brief before 1674, and of which the oldest portion appears to have been built by Thomas Stillwell about 1686, was freed of mortgage indebtedness in 1930, and will be preserved by the Staten Island Historical Society as an example of colonial architecture. For this purpose it is eminently suitable from its association, as owners or neighbors, with many old Staten Island families, viz: Hans Christofel 1677, Nathaniel Britton and Pieter Haughwout 1678, Nicholas Britton 1704, Walter and Thomas Dongan 1740, Joseph Holmes 1749, Edward Perine and his descendants 1764 to 1915. Its history was written by Charles Gilbert Hine in 1915. (MUSEUM BULLETIN of the STATEN ISLAND INSTITUTE of ARTS AND SCIENCES; courtesy of Dr. Charles W. Leng.)



#### THE BRITTON COTTAGE

Selected by a committee of architects as the best example of colonial cottage constructed on Staten Island. The land on which it stands was granted to Obadiah Holmes in 1677, and was sold to Nathaniel and Elizabeth Britton in 1695. It was presented to the Institute in 1915 by Dr. Nathaniel Lord Britton and Mrs. Elizabeth Gertrude Britton for historical preservation and exhibition. (MUSEUM BULLETIN of the STATEN ISLAND INSTITUTE of ARTS AND SCIENCES; courtesy of Dr. Charles W. Leng.)

LIBRAIRIE FISCHBACH

33, rue de Seine - PARIS (6<sup>e</sup>) - Téléphone : DANTON 34-37



PAQUES - PENTECOTE

1935

JEAN CALVIN, OR CAUVIN, 1509-1564  
 Swiss Scholar and Religious Reformer, one of the Founders of Protestantism.  
 (PHILLIPS, p. 214.) (Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1018-a.)

(1536)



tive. And too frequently the "foreigner," in English colonies, surrendered too easily to the fact of corruption of his own surname, yielding to the seductive pronunciation by the official or neighbour, even to the point of nickname nomenclature or occupational designation, since he was unable to combat the environment, which he could not well understand, often in the face of some persecution or opposition. Many noble surnames of distinguished prevalence in Europe, thereby lost their pristine form and glory, and difficult is the task of re-establishment, even by the expert and conscientious genealogist.

For the most pertinent examples are those surnames which originally expressed "son of," as Fitz, Mac, "ap," and other forms, and the predicated articles, as in French, of "de la," "du," "des," etc.; while the prevailing tendency, in German forms, was to translate the German etymology into English equivalents, as Schwartz became Black, etc., developing and setting up many new alleged patronymics in America, where the older and original was completely lost or buried beyond recovery. Poor oral phonetics and careless transcription in the records have accentuated this disturbing course, and current or colloquial adoption and usage have completed the ruin of surname purity and identification.

This devastating fact was more positive in early colonial New York, because of the many difficult and unusual Dutch name-forms in old New Amsterdam, and likewise in neighbouring New Jersey, where the lines of immigration, in supplementing the English, were largely evidenced from that and French Huguenot sources.

Possibly the surname MONNET is an excellent illustration. Derived from the original Latin, MONET, a verb, third person, singular, indicative mood, present tense, translated from the verb "to warn," and from Moneta, early, and Moneti, later Italian, it found its first signification in the Roman Temple of Juno Moneta, i.e., called, mythologically, "The Warner," and then becoming Monnet and Monet in France, and after the Revocation of Nantes, to England and to America, where Manee, Minot, over thirty surname variations followed.

The occupational names of early New York interest, as the tradesmen and artisans usually were so described, and occasionally were only remembered by the preservation of the trade name. If THOMAS LAWRENCE were a baker in 1677, he might have been called, appropriately, The Baker, but the probability is destroyed by the fact that the Holland de Baecker became a surname, Baker, as early as Colonial records abundantly show. Further, in an old map reference of 1683, the famous Reid Map of New Jersey, his name is given Law Baker, without any diacritical marks to differentiate from Thomas Lawrence, attached to the same plot of land. Shortly previously, Thomas Laurentzen Popinga appeared in some Dutch church records, which has occasioned a famous genealogical dispute that this latter man was the same as the former, though clearly Popinga was not a true Frisian surname, merely descriptive persone, meaning etymologically, "papejay," meaning parrot, and where used as a surname PAPEGOIA was clearly indicated, and not POPINGA, which interesting analysis is given in FIRST SETTLERS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, NEW JERSEY, a current reference series by this writer. In fact, if it be the same family, the Popinga was dropped entirely, and though THOMAS LAWRENCE, BAKER, with little likelihood of any punctuation in the original records, so appeared, an alias was used, thus, Louriesse (sic), an attempt of some entrant to distinguish him as Dutch, or more probably to show that the previous owner or patentee was a Dutchman, by the name of LAURENTZEN, the Dutch for "son of" Laur-

ence, a first name, and not patronymic, whatsoever. But remember that in American records very seldom does the "alias" mean another name or surname, as it was more frequently used as a designation of previous ownership, by another person, of the land, article in personal or place representation.

Perhaps the New Jersey records, as shown in its Archives, largely interspersed with New York origins, from Dutch New Amsterdam, in giving several pages of listed occupations of the First Settlers (Volume XXI), afforded the best opportunity of subjecting the possessor to a changed occupational name, as a "ma on" became such, and illustrations multiply.

Likewise, Shakemapple, an old English name, was converted to Maple; Belconger to Conger, Montagne to Mountain, Fontaine to Fountain, de Forrest to Forrest, and kindred examples. Bound, pure English, was transferred to Bowne, and written as Bonue and Bonny.

Undoubtedly the pure French origin of William Mullins, from England, passenger in the Mayflower, has caused the greatest controversy. It was first alleged to have been Irish by a large contingent. This was disputed, and then alleged to have been Spanish, as Moleyn, and then Mollyneux. Its French origin from "moulin" is clear, and though William Mullins so signed his own cognomen that proves nothing, as his contemporaries were French, and that he was Huguenot seems certain; at least Molines, Fr. (sic), came with William the Conqueror before Huguenot days.

The riot of confusion as to English origins of true patronymics is cleared very greatly by that excellent modern authority, A HISTORY OF SURNAMES OF THE BRITISH ISLES, by C. L'Estrange Ewen (Macmillan, N. Y., 1931). This confusion is not lessened by Colonial usage of supposed immutable patronymics or true surnames in America, all of which makes genealogy both mystifying and interesting.

(GEN. MAG., London, vol. 7, No. 2, June, 1935, pp. 72-74.)

#### RIGHT OF AMERICANS TO COATS-OF-ARMS

Amidst the hectic discussion, revolving around the attempt to set up an exclusive and personal serving office of heraldry, in Boston, this reference was recently uncovered by the writer.

It is an article "By New Englander," ridiculing the very thing which this self-exploitive group is trying to carry on, with much laughter from the outside, in democratic America. Sound, logical and most determinative, every professed heraldist should read.

(OLD NORTHWEST GEN. QUART., VOL. II, 1899, pp. 110-113.)

#### RICE FAIRY STORY

See (Boston Tran., Gen. Dept., Wed., Aug. 22, 1934), article by GERER, in response to correspondent's suggestion that dishonest motives might activate genealogical errors. The reply covered:

"It might be helpful to consult Monnette's Piscataway and Woodbridge, Part Six; Genealogical Follies, (p. 890); Another Opinion Somewhat Diverting, (p. 871); Personal Criticism of Others, (p. 973); and Seats of the Mighty, (p. 1163)—of course, impersonally."—O. E. M.

#### CHATEAU DE MONET

This is an old ruin, to be found in the commune of Beaufort, (Beaufort-en Vallée), in Province of Maine-et-Loire, France, being part of the ancienne



Anjou; about 7 k. from the Loire River, with a Chateau reconstructed in 1346 by William-Roger, Count of Beaufort, etc., and again, in 1455 by the King, as see *Les Guides Bleus, Bords de la Loire et sud-ouest*, (p. 195-6).

#### CHATEAU DE MONNET

This is an old castle, to be found in the commune of Poligny, near Lons le Saunier, and Champagnole, in the Province of Jura, France, being part of the ancienne French-Comte, and Burgundy, there being a Ville de Monnet, from an early day. This had relation to the House of Salins and Besançon.

#### ANCESTRAL PROOFS AND PROBABILITIES

Nothing has rejoiced the writer so much, by the way of recent publications, as to receive No. 1 of this "Ancestral Proofs and Probabilities—an Occasional Bulletin," with its valuable marriage references and other records. The following are noted as being pertinent to this publication, but an especial point of rejoicing is the marriage records of the great-grandparents of the writer, Rev. Jeremiah Crabb Monnette and his wife, Alice or Eley Slagle, together with other Monnett references, most invaluable.

JNO. CARTRIGHT and MARTHA McHAY (?), 23 June 1800, Greene, Ga., Mar. Li.

PETER CARTRIGHT, JR., and BETSY SHAW. 29 Jan'y, 1801. Greene, Ga. Mar. Li.

DANIEL DENTON and LYDDY JONES, 10 Feby 1806. Greene, Ga. Mar. List.

BARNARD FEILDER and ELIZABETH, exy of John MARREAN. Before 30 Jan'y 1733. Wmld. Va. Orders, fo. 124.

MICHAEL FINLEY and AGNES KENNEDY, dau. of David, Before 9 Mch, 1773. Chester cty, Penna. Abstracts of will at P. H. S.

WILLIAM HAYS and SUSAN BOONE, dau. of Daniel. See Draper 12CC-44. Wis. Hist. Soc.

NICHOLAS HEDRICK and RACHEL HOLDEN, dau. of Joseph. Prob. Before 1700. N. C. cty, Dela. E-64.

JOHN MANETT (also spelled MANNAT) and HANNAH MANLOW (MANLOVE). 25 June 1667. Sem., Md. I. K. L.

PETER MONETT and CHARLOTTE FIELDS. 8 July 1816. Guilford, N. C. M. L. B.

CHRISTOPHER MONNETT and CHARLOTTE HANNER. 20 Oct. 1842. Guilford, N. C. M. L. B.

JEREMIAH MUNNETT and ELEY SLAGLE, 2 May 1805. Alleg. Md. Mar. Li. (In Hamp. cty, W. Va. Order Book 1795-1798, Isaac Monett is recommended to be Ensign in Capt. Slagle's Co.)

Capt. LUKE WATSON and SARAH PAYNTER, widow of Richard Sr. Before 9 May 1706. Sussex, Dela. p. 29f.

TIMOTHY WEBSTER and ELIZABETH HOLDEN, dau. of Joseph, N. C. cty, Dela. E-64. (Joseph Holden d. about 1684.)

BENJ. SUTTEN, SAMUEL SUTTEN; inv. of John Sutten, of Kent cty, Md. 20 Apr. 1724. ix-416.

#### MONMOUTH COUNTY FIRST SETTLERS

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1158.)

Again, it is impossible to alphabetize and present this list of names, for want of space, but it is the best list, as a working basis for history and genealogy, in Monmouth Co., N. J.

#### NEVESINK OF OLD MONMOUTH, NEW JERSEY

An Indian tribe gave the name, and NEVESINK HILLS was a final place name. This is very frequent in the records and should be kept in mind. It arose from the famous MONMOUTH PATENT, granted by Governor Richard Nicolls, April, 1665.

"NEWASINK (NAVESINKS), was the region lying between the bay and Navesink River, and extending northeast to the Highlands of Navesink, (a tract at the Highlands was reserved by the Indians, it being the same on which Richard Hartshorne afterwards located), embracing the site of old Middletown." (MONMOUTH, p. 61.)

NAVESINKS was in existence, when the oath of settlers was taken, 1667, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 102). JOHN BOWNE and JAMES GROVER were affiants.

#### YE OLDE MIDDLESEX COURTS

An invaluable little volume by Mr. George J. Miller, Perth Amboy, New Jersey, (1932), with Judge H. E. Pickersgill, (favorable commentator on this REFERENCE SERIES). The copy owned by this editor, No. 64, is signed by the author and by Judge Pickersgill.

Previously, in this REFERENCE SERIES, this writer has given extracts from these old court records; and most of the material appearing in this little volume has been covered in this REFERENCE SERIES. However, there are given certain items concerning OTTO LAWRENCE and THOMAS LAWRENCE, 1683-5, both from New York; and since then the latter has developed into quite a figure in Piscataway genealogy, as THOMAS LAWRENCE, THE BAKER.

However, in addition to the list of justices and assistants given as in that book, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 542, et seq.), and other well-known names, families in this REFERENCE SERIES, there are some to be noted;

MR. BENJAMIN HULL, Assistant Judge, 1683; David Vilant, 1686, lawyer; David Laing, 1693, murderer; James Connet, 1713; Daniel Hooper, 1684; Gregory Mark, 1685; John English, 1685; Mary Tennent, 1687; Joyce Clove, 1688; Francis Walker of W., 1693; John Hook, 1693; Mrs. Mary Hooper, 1695; David Dunham of W., illegitimate child, 1697; Samuel Fitz-Randolph of W., 1698; John Kinsey of W., 1714; John Rowley, of P., 1714; Jacob Bowdine of P., 1714; John Harriet of P., 1714; William Rogers of P., 1714; John Kinsey, Jr., of P., 1714; John Mootry of P., 1714; Captain Joseph Harrison, marine, 1717, et al.

#### DISPUTE BETWEEN PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE

(DOC. COL. HIST. N. Y., HOLL. Vol. 2, pp. 722-3.)

Petition of DANIEL DENTON and JOHN GILMAN, representing Town of Piscataway, 1674.

(Interesting.) MR. JOHN LAWRENCE, as President, Mr. Richard Betts, and Mr. James Hubbert, appointed commissioners. Order, "Done Fort Willem Hendrick, this 17th June, 1674."

#### BOUND BROOK AT PISCATAWAY

(Called by the Indians, "SACUNCK")

The true source of this name has been explained, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 402), where it was noted first, as BOWNE BROOK, i.e., BOUND

BROOK, as this family was first in Monmouth County, and then owned land contiguous. See also SOMERSET COUNTY DELINEATIONS, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 565 et seq.) It refers to the district, or village, and to the river of the name. Examine REID, MAPP, 1683, (vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1070-a and 1070-b). Also, Map of Hunterdon and Somerset Counties, 1881, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 560). Further, (SNELL, frontispiece).

It is specifically described in GAZETTEER, (1834, in relation to Green Brook), pp. 107-151. There is material showing the land owners adjacent and they are to be found in the explanatory statements of the Reid Map, 1683, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. 1503). As these names have been repeated elsewhere, except that by 1727, many of the P. and W. settlers, moving westward, settled here, and then passed on.

A recent editorial appeared in a New Jersey paper insisting upon the long prevalent error of the origin of the name, BUT IT WAS AS ABOVE.—O. E. M.

#### SIX-MILE RUN, NOW FRANKLIN, SOMERSET

It has always been treated as far from P. and, erroneously, claimed that the PYATT Fam. there was dif., from that of the latter.

In 1701, a Dutch Company from Long Island bought from JOHN HARRISON, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 564-5), a tract of 10,000 acres in the heart of Franklin Township, Somerset, and PETER CORTELYOU headed the group, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1072). The plot extended from the Raritan Lots on the north to a line running east and west near Six-Mile Run, and from the Millstone River on the west to the Indian path on the east." (SNELL, p. 803.)

"SIX-MILE RUN is situated on the road which forms the division line between Middlesex and Somerset Counties, about six miles southwest of New Brunswick. A church was built about 1718, now Elm Ridge Cemetery, and first court house of the county at SIX-MILE RUN, about 1714. Houses indicated, along the SIX-MILE RUN road, (as foll.), and "on the south side of the road, opposite Simon Wyckoff's was the house of JOHN PYATT, (sic.)."

To say that the PYATT Family of SIX-MILE RUN was a different family, by identifying it, as PIATT, is simply inept, (vide, ante, THIS PART, p. indic.), and NOT TRUE.—O. E. M.

#### THE SOCIETY OF THE CINCINNATI

An excellent article appears in the current Americana (Amer. Hist. Mag., Vol. XXIX, Dec. 1934), with beautiful cover illustration and some fine plates illuminating the text which is a historic review of this Society. The information given is very complete and it is a worth-while historic contribution.

Judge Lewis Howell Smith, of the Superior Court of Los Angeles for many years, and a jurist of distinction, is a direct lineal descendant and first son of the father in each generation from Capt. Ebenezer Aug. Smith, an officer in the Army of George Washington during the American Revolution, and who became a member of the Society of Cincinnati, and Judge Lewis Howell Smith has in his possession the original certificate of membership which will be used as an illustration in this PART SEVEN, (to be found on page 1542).

#### WHAT KENTUCKY THINKS ABOUT DRAPER MSS.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1473.)  
(June 1, 1935, Louisville)

#### "THE CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS GRAHAM DINNER

To the Editor of The Courier-Journal

In the room where rare documents are placed in the Harper Library, University of Chicago, one finds much of interest from almost everywhere. In the Durrett Collection purchased in Louisville several years ago may be found full details of a banquet which was given at the Louisville Hotel, Friday evening, October 10, 1884, in honor of Dr. Christopher Columbus Graham."

\* \* \* \* \*

"There seems to be confusion about the date of Dr. Graham's birth. Some authorities state he was born in 1787. Later authorities have the date as October 10, 1784. The last-named date was accepted for the occasion to commemorate his 100th birthday and is doubtless accurate. It was intended to have 100 guests present at this dinner. The invitation said the dinner was to be a 'pioneer repast of a hundred years ago more than a banquet of modern times.' A menu card is not found with the rest of the data, so one's imagination must suffice. Proctor Knott was then Governor of Kentucky and accepted the invitation to be present, as did also a former Governor, Beriah Magoffin."

\* \* \* \* \*

"Among those declining the invitation to be present was LYMAN C. DRAPER, distinguished as a historian and a collector of historical data in the West, WHO CARRIED IMMENSE QUANTITIES OF KENTUCKY MANUSCRIPTS TO WISCONSIN, where they are now preserved in the historical library of that State; also one from Gen. S. B. Buckner of Munfordsville, who was unavoidably detained. A notable letter was written by Jefferson Davis declining to come."

\* \* \* \* \*

#### THE COURIER-JOURNAL

Saturday June 1, 1935

#### DR. WILLARD ROUSE JILLSON, FRANKFORT, KY.

The writer has enjoyed a fine correspondence, and recently called upon him in Kentucky. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1501.) As recognized, he has performed an invaluable service, in preserving the Filson, 1784, account of DANIEL BOONE, about the only real documentary history, yet presented.

Attention is called to the article in April, 1935, The Reg., of the Ky. State Hist. Soc., (Vol. 33, pp. 137 et seq.). Well, as the writer has courteously written, this is NOT HISTORY—but, the Kentuckians revel in and gloat over this secondary, unrealistic pabulum—and it is not for the writer to deny them the romance and glamour of it all. But, these legendary accounts are not FACT or HISTORY, and the authenticity and source possibilities of the DRAPER MSS. recede, as one delves into the real county records of Kentucky. The citizenry of that State need not worry longer about what DRAPER "carried off," as he probably never looked into an official record, let alone carrying them away, in his "old horse and buggy." That is a popular misconception, which Kentuckians would do well to forget, and to ask their historians to search deeply, in their own gold mines of original information, and forget the "puttering" notes and memoranda of DRAPER, which have been given an undeserved dignity and place, wholly unjustified.—O. E. M.



**LEE'S LEGION, REVOLUTIONARY WAR**

(Vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 1452.)

Likewise, Reserves for PART SEVEN, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1161). RICHARDSON, (pp. 26-29).

The ref. volume is out of print and so rare, that it had been the hope of this editor to re-publish these militia rolls. They have been photostated, from the orig. in Cong. Lib., at Washington, D. C., but, again, space prevents. However, four or five certain entries, appearing, identify person-ages covered in this Reference Series, namely:

(1) Private ISAAC MOONEY, (MONNET), Md. Rev. Soldier, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1468), rem. to Va., finally Ohio, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1203). (Vide, ante, p. 1468.)

(2) Corporal JOHN HARRISON, N. J. Rev. Soldier, rem. to Kentucky, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1184).

(3) Private GEORGE BOICE, (clearly N. J.).

(4) Corporal JOHN VANDERGRIFT, (N. J.).

(5) Private JOSEPH TAYLOR, (N. J.).

(6) Private ANNANIAS FREEMAN, (N. J.).

It is very apparent that since names occur in STRYKER, not appearing in the above lists, these Rolls are incomplete.—O. E. M.

**RECORDS AND GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS**

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1163.)

After the manner and precedence of this section, in each PART of this REFERENCE SERIES. They represent factual conclusions, based in large measure upon the recordal researches and findings of the writer, but in some referential phases, upon the conscientious and acceptable work of others. This editor has grown more courageous in refusing to accept professional dicta and expert opinion, as they are less likely to contribute truth and accuracy, because of the self-exploitive features of this class of favoritism. Therefore, if statements here are new, provocative or challenging, they will ultimately induce GENEALOGICAL TRUTH. Of course, where negating other opinions in secluded circles of vaunting criticism, it is not with the slightest intent of dealing in personalities or of using ungracious language, concerning another. But, it is high time, all false pretenses to "originality of pronouncement" or "private discoveries," or "editorial efficiency," be thrown into the discard. Accuracy cannot be maintained by yelping about "experience" and showing other egotistic manifestations.

Rather, let us have genuine altruism and broad unselfishness.—O. E. M.

**ATTENTION: PREVIOUS SURNAME REFERENCES, APPEARING IN PARTS, ONE TO SIX, OF THIS REFERENCE SERIES, ARE NOT IN EACH CASE REPEATED IN THE FOLLOWING GENEALOGICAL DEDUCTIONS. THEREFORE, URGENT SUGGESTION IS MADE TO THE STUDENT AND SEARCHER TO LOOK UP EACH SURNAME, BEING INVESTIGATED IN THE INDEXES, PRESENTED IN THIS PART, (vide, ante, pp. 1293 to 1439, inc.).—O. E. M.**

**WILLIAM ACKERLY OF REVEL SURVEYS**

He appeared in 1697, and his pedigree relates to the rather noted family at E., represented by widow Sympkins there. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 762.)

**HENRY ACRES, Often ACKERS, OF NEWBURY**

He m. there Hannah Silver, 13 March, 1674. Chil. (COFFIN, p. 293) "perhaps others." Of the line of JOHN, BOSTON, 1656, at Muddy River, now Brookline, m. bef. 1664, Desiretruth dau. of WILLIAM THORNE, (which is very suggestive). Out of this fam. came children (q. v.), of that certain surname in N. J.

WILLIAM ACRES, (AKERS), of Hopewell. There first, 1698-9. March 18, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 786; ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 517).

A son, SIMON ACRES was in Hunterdon, 1722 and 1720, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 388).

**BENJAMIN ACTON, WEAVER, OF SALEM TOWN**

(ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 610, et al.)

He came as a young man to Fenwick's Colony in 1677.

A relative of FITZ RANDOLPH of Middlesex. Gen. is presented in FENWICK, (SHOURDS, pp. 18 et seq., with errors and omissions).

BENJAMIN ACTON (3) of Salem, m. Nov. 24, 1773, HANNAH (FITZ) RANDOLPH, of Cumberland, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 329).

**AIKMAN FROM SCOTLAND**

This referred to two brothers, WILLIAM AIKMAN, sometimes Aickman or Eckman or Ekman; and THOMAS AIKMAN, both F. S. after 1685. They were Scotch. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 155 and 290-1.)

Peapack, as with HULL, Somerset Co., was the gen. center of this fam.

**JOHN AIKMAN, OF MORRIS**

He was of the second gen. Will, 1754, Nov. 10, prov. Dec. 9, 1755. Names wife, Jean; Children, William, Alexander and three daughters, unnamed. Grandson, William Aikman. (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 10.)

**ALBURTUS OF NEWTOWN, L. I.**

Immigrant, PETER CAESAR ALBURTUS, native of Venice, rem. to New Amsterdam, before 1642, where he m. 1642, Judith Jans Meynie, from Amsterdam in Holland. From this sprang ALBURTIS, or simply BURTIS. He d. bef. 1686, (RIKER, pp. 395 et seq.). His eldest son:

**JOHN ALBURTIS OF NEWTOWN, L. I.**

(Auth., supra.)

Two of his sons settled in N. J., JOHN ALBURTIS, 2nd, and WILLIAM, his brother.

**ALEXANDER FAMILY**

ANDREW, JOHN, GEORGE, DAVID and PATRICK. There were five F. S., of whom ANDREW ALEXANDER of E., who came in 1685, with the Scotch migration and was a grantee of Blew Hills, Essex Co., (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 189). He acted, July 13, 1686, as attorney for JOHN AND GEORGE ALEXANDER, for land at P. A., "in right of one 16th share there, on one 24th share of the Province," (also ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 409 and 420).





*Henry Lee*

MAJOR HENRY LEE, (afterwards Major-General of the U. S., 1798).

He served as a military leader in the War of the Revolution, 1777 till 1780, (POWLE'S HOOK, p. 24). (Heitman, p. 345.)

Born 1756, son of Henry Lee and Lucy Grimes, and father of General Robert E. Lee, he was called "Light Horse Harry," and became famous for the Captaincy of the First Continental Light Dragoons, which was transformed to "LEE'S LEGION" of over 202 men. He died Mar. 25, 1818. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1540.) (Cut kindly loaned by RICHARDSON.)

Be it known that Ebenezer Aug. Smith Esquire  
 is a Member of the Society of the Cincinnati, entitled by the Officers of the American Army at the Period of the Revolution, as well  
 to command the great West which gives Independence to North America, as for the valuable Service of procuring the Liberty  
 of long down in, Peace, Independence & public Liberty, in defending in the friendship, Affection and Bonds of perpetual Friendship  
 the American constituting the same.

IN TESTIMONY whereof I the President of the said Society have hereunto set my Hand at New York the 26th day of April 1793  
 in the State of Virginia this Twenty Sixth day of April 1793 in the  
 Year of our Lord One Thousand seven Hundred and Eighty Seven and in the Eleventh  
 Year of the Independence of the United States

By order

White Society

Ebenezer Aug. Smith

CERTIFICATE OF MEMBERSHIP OF EBENEZER AUG. SMITH, ESQ. THE SOCIETY OF THE  
 CINCINNATI, by signature of GEORGE WASHINGTON, PRESIDENT. Dated April 26, 1787.  
 CAPTAIN EBENEZER AUGUSTUS SMITH was b. in Delaware, 1723, d. 1793.

His great-great-grandson, Judge Lewis Howell Smith, now of the Superior Court of the County  
 of Los Angeles, State of California, owns the original, and is the inheritor of this ancestral right.  
 (Vide, ante, text appearing on p. 1539 of this PART.)—O. E. M.



He rem. to Burl. by 1731, and was called "of Jamaica." He was a school master.

The other two, DAVID and PATRICK, came, as "servants" for Lord Neil Campbell, (ARCH., VOL XXI, p. 61), in 1685.

### JAMES ALEXANDER OF RARITAN

Perchance the greatest of all, and son of the first Andrew Alexander.

### SAMUEL ALGER OF WOODBRIDGE, F. S.

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 583.)

The perversion of this spelling from AUGUR and AWGER is best explained by SAVAGE, (Vol. 1, p. 28). AUGER, (id., p. 78).

SAMUEL AUGUR, (ALGER), was a land owner at W. by 1670, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 16). This item has heretofore been overlooked.

### JEDIDIAH ALLEN OF SHREWSBURY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 786.)

This family persists, as related to Woodbridge, and, especially, FITZ RANDOLPH.

Again, it should be noted that the lists of children should be further extended. Apparently, the child, given by other authority than the writer, was Experience, b. 30 Aug., 1670, d. soon; and not "Esperance." There being a second of the first name, b. 30 Dec. 1671, who lived and m.

To the list must now be added with certainty, GEORGE ALLEN of Shrewsbury, as note that the first JUDAH ALLEN in his will of 1689, wrote "brother George Allen," (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 11). (N. E. HIST. GEN., Vol. 25, p. 144, incomplete and errs.—O. E. M.)

Note concluding paragraph re JOHN ALLEN, (below).

### JOHN ALLEN, CONSTABLE, OF WOODBRIDGE

DALLY confused his record, with that of REV. JOHN ALLEN, of W., who d. 1683/4, tho leaving a son, JOHN ALLEN, (p. 103). The meat-packer was he of the title, and a Quaker.

JOHN ALLEN, constable (1687), m. Susanah Alger, dau. of THOMAS ALGER, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 583; VIT. RECS., p. 108).

He made his will, 1702-3, Jan. 4, prov. Jan. 28, 1702-3, called of Middlesex Co., Cooper, and named son, JOHN ALLEN, and daus., tho unnamed. His exctrs. were JOHN FITZ RANDOLPH and NATHANIEL FITZ RANDOLPH, JR., both of W. He had m. (2) sec. wife, JANE, as chil. by dif. mothers:

- ALLEN. I. JOHN, of John and Susannah, b. Feb. 5, 1683/4.
- II. Sarah, of "John and Jane," b. Oct. 5, 1689.
- III. Elizabeth "of John and Jane," b. June 15, 1691.
- IV. Mercy, (Mary) "of John and Jane," b. Jan. 1, 1693.

His son, JOHN ALLEN, of W. m. Oct. 24, 1707, Deliverance Potter, dau. of Marmaduke Potter of W. He d. 1715, and she remarried to John Jacques, Nov. 17, 1716, while his sister, Elizabeth Allen, m. Aug. 20, 1711, Joseph Thornell of W. (Vit. Recs., vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 247.) (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 10.)

After some search, this writer has concluded that JOHN ALLEN, Constable, of W., was a son of JEDEDIAH ALLEN, of Shrewsbury, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 786), whose chil. are not yet fully worked out in completeness.

### PETER ALRICKS OF NEW JERSEY

Ref. has been given to pamphlet, among "Papers of the Hist. Soc. of Delaware," (No. XXII), "Jacob Alricks and His Nephew Peter Alricks," (1898), by Edward A. Price.

PETER ALRICKS, m. 1664, Feb. 9, Maria Wessells of N. A., dau. of Warner Wessells, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 583).

Consult Gen. Index, (Docs. rel. to the Col. Hist. of N. Y., p. 24), as imp. refs.

His biog. in brief, (GEN. SOC. OF PENNA., VOL. I, 1895-99, pp. 35 et seq.).

Court Records, Sussex Co., Del., (TURNER; 1909, INDEX). Associate, 1676 of Luke Watson, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 722 to 725), and FRANCIS WALKER, SR., F. S. of W.

PETER ALRICKS, Jan. 25, 1694, (CAL. OF DEL. WILLS, New Castle Co., p. 9).

An important discovery! The last is not a true record of his will, and clerk advises that it is only a memo, unofficial, inserted in the records in after years. Therefore, PETER ALRICKS had other sons and daus. than those given by PRICE (supra), and heretofore accepted. This is certain.—O. E. M.

### EVARTS ALRICKS OF SALEM

He was a son of PETER ALRICKS, THE FIRST; settler in West Jersey, in the Manor of Fenwicks Grove, Salem Tenth, on Fenwicks River and Salem Creek.

His son, HARMANUS ALRICKS, was present there 1708-9.

This family spread into Penna., and one Harmanus Alricks was a settler at Cumberland, Md. There was relation to GEORGE ALRICKS, called "Elerich," of the Rev. War.

(Note art., OLD NORTHWEST, Janeway Lineage by O. E. M., Oct., 1910, Vol. XIII, p. 187.)

This Columbus, Ohio, family definitely was Dutch, traced to the Rev. Soldier above, and certainly backwards to the PETER ALRICKS, THE FIRST.—O. E. M.

### ALSTON OF WOODBRIDGE

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 583-4), (ELSTON).

Remember the confusion over the two JOHN ALSTONS, father and son, at W., before 1700. The former d. about the year 1700-1, and was the common progenitor. His son, JOHN ALSTON, became SR. DALLY refers to land, "lay between John Robinson Tailers House and the House of JOHN ALSTON," in 1701, (p. 180), who was prob. the son.

PETER ELSTON was in W. by 1696-7, cord-winder, who could be none other than a brother.

Some data were given concerning three sons: (1) JOHN ALSTON, JR., also called SR., (2) PETER ALSTON, (3) WILLIAM ALSTON; (and there were others). There was certainly a dau., Margaret Alston, who m. Nov. 10, 1688, Benjamin Martin of P., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 228), with children recorded at P., among which, in her son PETER MARTIN, an unknown name to that family, it reckons back to the first PETER ALSTON.



**JOHN ALSTON (becoming) SR. OF W.  
CALLED "GENTLEMAN"**

He signed as "JOHN ELSE," 1713 and as JOHN ALSTON, 1713, (ARCH., VOL. IV, pp. 189-190). His famous piracy, (ARCH., VOL. VI, p. 223), affidavit in 1698, when "JOHN ELSTON, aged about 20 years" concerning voyage of 1692.

JOHN ALSTON, SR. (son of JOHN ALSTON), b. 1675, d. June 8, 1742-3, age 68, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 371), and his wife, Mary, indic. as Bishop b. 1680, d. Sept. 3, 1744, aged 64, both buried at W. Will dated May 31, 1743, prov. July 9, 1743, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 18).

**WILLIAM ALSTON**

WILLIAM ALSTON, (son of John, the First), d. in 1727 and admin. to his widow, Elizabeth and Joseph Frazee, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 153), she was dau. of latter.

He was brother to Elizabeth Elston, first wife of William Spencer of W. (will of latter, 1738, ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 449). He had sons: Spencer Alston, William, Abraham and Samuel Alston, sons of "my brother-in-law, William Elstone."

**PETER ALSTON OF WOODBRIDGE**

Son of first JOHN ALSTON, of W. He was so called in a conveyance to John Langstaffe, 1696-7, but earlier had received deed from Jedediah Higgins for a house in P., 1685. He was called "cordwainer," and had 90 a. at W. 1696/7. His wife was Sarah, dau. of William Miller of E. Named in will of latter, 1711, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 321). "Sarah, wife of Peter Elston of Woodbridge," etc.

**PETER ALSTON, JR., OF WOODBRIDGE**

He left a will, dated May 12, 1746, "of W., yeoman," wife, Ruth. Five daughters, unnamed. Son, Peter, who had wife, Elizabeth and their children, viz. Peter, James, Benjamin and Daniel. Lands in W. and Rahway, Grandson Samuel, son of son John; and his son, Benjamin and his five sons, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 165). William Spencer is referred to, who had a first wife Elizabeth Alston. A daughter, Hannah Alston cert. became the wife of Jonathan Toms of W., (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 485), by 1747-8.

**THOMAS ALWARD, THE FIRST**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 787.)

A correspondent, Mrs. Allen D. Smith, Registrar D. A. R., DeSoto Branch, Tampa, Florida, has, from family records, developed additional data.

"THOMAS ALWARD was a beneficed English clergyman. In 1662 when the Act of Uniformity in England was passed he was deprived of his living for refusing to conform to its requirements.

So he decided to join the Carteret Company in N. J. In 1665, with his wife Anne and infant son, Henry, he went to Elizabeth Town.

In 1665 they had a daughter, Christian, born who later married Thomas Moore.

Dec. 11, 1666, Rev. John Woodbridge started Woodbridge, so Thomas Alward and his wife went there. He died shortly after that, and his widow married for her 2nd husband in 1675, Robert Rogers."

**JACOB AMMONET OF VIRGINIA**

Pamphlet was compiled by Clifton Wood Bransford, (Owensboro, Ky.), before 1906; reifs., herein, (vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 986 and 1164). Hug. Soc. of America. This was A' MONNET.

"The Ammonet family is of French origin. The founder, JACOB AMMONET, his wife and four infants, with a number of other Huguenot emigrants from France, reached the colony of Virginia in 1700. His ancestry has not been traced. In 1634, Jacob, Pierre and Matthieu Ammonet were resident heads of families in Loudun, France."

"JACOB AMMONET settled at Manakintown."\*

(\*The writer is a member of the Hug. Soc. of Manakin-Town.—O. E. M.)

**ANTHONY ANNABLE OF BARNSTABLE**

(Otis, Vol. I, 1888, Sup. p. 13.) He was associated, there, of REV. JOSEPH HULL, and other persons familiar, in the marriages and removals to N. J. Thru his dau., (by second m. to Anne Clark), Desire, b. Oct. 6, 1653, m. John Barker, Jan. 18, 1677, is to be found some rel. to N. J. Barkers.

**APPLEGATE ORIGINS**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 584.)

Attention is called to that error made by correspondent, (not the writer), in articles from Jersey genealogy. A full presentation was attempted by Horner, in the Freehold Transcript (N. J.), (issue April 3, 1931), which is not complete and with errors. However, the first THOMAS APPLEGATE, and his wife, Elizabeth, are well given, and it was the son, THOMAS APPLEGATE II who appeared in Monmouth County and had wife, Joanna, dau. of Richard Gibbons. It was the dau. Elizabeth, (of Thomas II), who m. the first John Vaughan of New Jersey. (Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 406.)

**JUDGE EDWARD ANTILL OF  
MIDDLESEX**

He was the second of the name, and a F. S. of P. The genealogy and reference already given should be coordinated with an account given in GENEALOGY, (Clemens, Aug. 17, 1912, Vol. 2, No. 7, p. 259).

The subject was Judge of Middlesex Court of Common Pleas, in 1739, and a member of the Council in 1741 and 1761.

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 406.) The latter should be related to item, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 402).

**WALTER ANTROBUS OF HERTS, ENG.**

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1164.)

His prob. relative in New Jersey was BENJAMIN ANTROBUS, in REVEL SURVEYS, 1685, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 584). (ARCH., Vol. XXI, index.)

This was acutely brought forward in the records presented as from Saint Albans, Herts, Eng., (vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 998-1003), with partic. ref. to Chart re Antrobus, (p. 1005). This origin is definite and clear, with coat-of-arms.

**HENRY AXTELL OF SUDBURY, MASS.**

He was a N. J. progenitor, in that he may have been a son of Thomas, rem. 1660 to Marl-

borough, there m. 14 June, 1665, Hannah, whose fam. name unknown, as widow, m. 16 July 1677, William Taylor (sic.), and her first husband was killed by the Indians Apr., 1676, so recorded by his son, DANIEL AXTELL, as see N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., (Vol. 21, p. 60), rec. in 1691. From the account given in Hist. of Morris Co., N. J., (1882, p. 242), the first HENRY AXTELL, blacksmith and N. J. father, of all, was the son, in turn, of the last above, DANIEL AXTELL, and joined to BURT and CONDUCT, there, 1715.

#### BACON: NUTHALL

COL. NATHANIEL BACON, born 1620, came to Virginia in 1650; m. Elizabeth (Kingsmill) Tayloe; d. March 16, 1692, aged seventy-two years. (Valentine Papers, Vol. 1, p. 94). Many have joined the Society of Colonial Wars, through Col. Nathaniel Bacon. It is said his daughter, Elizabeth Bacon, m. Dr. John Holloway, an early settler of Virginia, and that she m. (2). John Nuthall, in 1645, having a daughter, Eleanor, born 1648, who became the second wife of Thomas Sprigg. There is slight doubt of first m.—O. E. M.

#### SAMUEL BACON OF WOODBRIDGE

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 585.)

(Also, PART FIVE, p. 788.)

Consult, OTIS' BARNSTABLE, (Vol. I, p. 38), where chil.,

I. Samuel, b. Mar. 9, 1669-70,

II. Martha, b. Jan'y, 1671.

It should be further noted, as a supplement, that when SAMUEL BACON rem. from W., he obtained a Fenwick grant on the north side of the Cohansey, in what was afterwards Cumberland, Sept. 29, 1690, with JEREMIAH BACON, June 1, 1696, a son, who were the first settlers of Greenwich, with Obadiah Holmes's group. (HIST. of CUMB., Cushing, 1883, p. 512.)

#### SAMUEL BACON OF SALEM

Identical with that SAMUEL BACON of W., as per Crispin compilation, (vide, ante, PART IV, pp. 584-5). This supplement is made necessary by the Fitz Randolph Association.

His wife was Martha (Foxwell) Smith.

His son, Joseph Bacon m. Aug. 11, 1693 Elizabeth Pancoast; his son Jeremiah, had wife Mary; dau. Anne (or Hannah) m. Edward Gilman; a son, Samuel, should be included; Nathaniel m. bef. 1695 Katharine Holmes, (dau. of Obadiah and sister of Jonathan Holmes); son, William, had a wife Mary; son, John Bacon, was important in Cohansey. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 585).

#### BALE OF NEW JERSEY

This was spelled BAYLE, never Dutch, always of French origin, and cognate with Anglicized Bailey.

While on Kentucky trip, met Mr. Isaac Buckner Bale, who had a small leaflet Bale Gen., of uncertain statement. It was by a John F. Bale, who claimed the great-grandfather to have been JACOB BALE, b. Aug. 17, 1761, and reared in N. J. He m. there Dec. 21, 1786, Sophia Snuke, prob. Snook. It is stated the parents were from Holland, more likely referring to the wife's ancestry. They moved to Green Co., Ky., in 1797, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1500).

The ancestor was that HENRY BALE, settling in 1751, in Lafayette, Sussex Co., N. J., and founded Baleville, (Sussex, p. 371). HULL.

#### SAMUEL BICKFORD OF PISCATAWAY

He d. there, Sept. 14, 1681, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 242). (HOYT, Vol. 1, p. 115.)

He was identical with that one, first at Salisbury and then at Nantucket, who m. Mary, dau. of EDWARD COTTLE, (q. v.), and who was b. 1 Nov. 1653.

He was aged 21 in 1669, and prob. a son of the first George Cottle, and wife, Christian, (N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. VI, p. 243). He was SAMUEL BICKFORD of Amesbury, "Tamaica, so called," "wife, Mary, 1670. George Bickford had a servant, Hugh Hancock, 1666."

Elizabeth, ye daughter of Saml Bickford was born ye 16 Feb. 1671.

Deborah ye dau. of Saml Bickford was born ye 5 Feby. 1673.

(N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., Vol. VII, pp. 181-2.)

SAMUEL BICKFORD had half a share of Land upon the Island of Nantucket, Nov. 12, 1678. (Idem, Vol. XII, p. 129.) (SAVAGE, VOL. I, p. 151.)

When he rem. to Pisc. does not appear.

Contrary to LIBBY, (MAINE, PART TWO, p. 91), the one who is always careless about surname spellings, form Bickford is NOT correct. The orig. etymon was BECKFORD, (EWEN, SURNAMES, p. 239). Gloucestershire.

#### LIEUT. JOHN BISHOP OF WOODBRIDGE

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 745, et seq.)

"JOHN BISHOP was a carpenter, which was a common vocation of the early settlers of Woodbridge, but he was also a substantial man of affairs in the early history of the town." However, it appears that in Newbury, he was a miller. He had settled there in 1637 and he sold his mill in 1644 and removed to Woodbridge, possibly 1666-7.

(Ref.: GEN., Vol. 6, 1916, Clemens, Feb. No. 2, pp. 17, et seq.)

#### BLACKFORD OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1165-6), where are gathered previous references.

N. B. The writer has compiled this family for several generations, with great care, but limitations of space forbid their inclusion.—O. E. M.

#### SAMUEL BLACKFORD, THE FIRST, OF PISCATAWAY

He appeared on or before Aug. 16, 1695, when he had 160 acres of land, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 106).

His children have been given, except MATTHIAS BLACKFORD and ANTHONY BLACKFORD, the latter of P., both appearing in N. J. by 1750, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, pp. 254 and 352). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 792, and PART SIX, pp. 1113-4.)

There is every reason to believe that he had a son of the same name, and one was on Bound Brook. The father was dead by 1712, leaving Anne Blackford, his widow and exctr., et al. The three sons, Samuel, John and Daniel served



in Coll. Thos. Farmer's Reg't., of 1715, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 114).

In the third generation, grandsons of the above progenitor were John Blackford, Jr., Joseph Blackford, Samuel Blackford, Jr., Nathaniel Blackford, Jeremiah Blackford, Nehemiah Blackford and Benjamin Blackford, who carried the name on to permanent distinction.

#### BLOSSOM FAMILY

This family was represented among the first settlers of Piscataway by ELIZABETH BLOSSOM, who was the wife of EDWARD FITZ RANDOLPH, FIRST SETTLER. As ELIZABETH FITZ RANDOLPH, she appears in the Elizabethtown Bill in Chancery, 1676, and came to Piscataway with her husband, 1669-1670.

#### ROBERT BOND OF E. AND N.

An important E. J. personage, and great founder of N. He first settled at Lynn, Mass., and removed to Southampton, L. I., where he was a blacksmith and had grant, 1643. (HOWELL, p. 422.) Associate of the Ogdens. Settled Easthampton, 1648, and in 1659, rep. that Town at Hartford, Conn. He removed to N. J., 1664-5, a first settler of E., where a prominent statesman; in Gov. Carteret's Council, etc., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 342). He m. (1), Hannah, a sister of John Ogdens, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 694); (2), Mary, widow of Hugh Roberts of Newark, and dau. of Hugh Calkins. He had several sons, Joseph, Stephen, Benjamin, et. al. Full account of him in HATFIELD, (pp. 69-70 and other refs.). See BI-CENT., Newark, (p. 111), and many refs. in N. J. Archives, (partic. Vol. XXI, and on p. 216 of latter), will of his son, Stephen Bond, 1694, shows brother kinship to his son, BENJAMIN BOND. (foll.) It is said that JOHN OGDEN, FIRST, returned the compliment and m. JANE BOND. She was a dau. of Jonathan Bond, (OGDEN, pp. 10, 12, 26, 35 and 39), and a sister of ROBERT BOND. The latter is definite in SAVAGE, (Vol. I, p. 209). He was a magistrate; also Justice in N. J., etc.

ROBERT BOND was called of E., when he died and admin. to his son, STEPHEN BOND, Apr. 20, 1677, and the latter also died in 1694, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, pp. 44-5; Vol. XXI, p. 40).

In boundary dispute between E. and N., ROBERT BOND.

#### BENJAMIN BOND OF PISCATAWAY

He was a son, as with brother, Stephen Bond, of the first ROBERT BOND of E. and N., and served in the regiment of Col. Thomas Farmer, 4th Company, Capt. Thomas Wetherill, of 1715, together with his brother-in-law, William Olden, Jr. (PROCS. N. J. HIST. SOC., Vol. XIII, p. 204); (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 622-3).

#### BONHAM OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 794.)

England, as THOMAS BONHAM, physician and writer; 1630, almost contemporaneous with the appearance of GEORGE BONHAM, as BONUM, in Plymouth Colony, 1640, and before, (POPE, HOLMES and SAVAGE).

In CHAMPEAUX, (p. 38; vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 682, where listed as Dijon), French auth.

BONHAM (Angleterre, i.e. English). *Esse quam videri*; "to be (rather) than to be seen," which is the French CRI, or Motto.

Orig. French was "Bon homme," lit. a good man, so that the English surname "Goodman," has a common source. Jean Bonhomme, surgeon of Aivignon; 1740, (PHILLIPS, p. 167).

#### DAVID BONNEFOY

Naturalized, in New York, Feb. 6, 1696. He lived at New Rochelle. He m. Katharine Laty, widow of Bartholomew Mercier, whose sister married William Le Count. His widow's will, recorded in New York, 1714, mentions her son, Henry Mercier; daughter, Katharine Bonnefoy and son, David Bonnefoy. The daughter m. Isaac Contant, and was the first buried at the Contant Cemetery, New Rochelle, October, 1776.

A separate patronymic distinct from de Bonrepos. —O. E. M.

#### BRASSEUR IN FRANCE, AS BRASSIER IN ENGLAND

This very old French cognomen is distinguished in GUIGARD, *Bibliothèque Heraldisque de la France*, (pp. 259, 273 and 468).

"Hist. du Comté d'Evreux; par LE BRASSEUR.—Paris, 1722. Avec figures." (p. 259.)

"Recherches sur les Chroniques du monastère de St. Maixent en POITOU. Par A. D. de la Fontenelle de Vaudoré, (Poitiers, 1838)."

"Origines mensongères des maisons, bien connues, de BRESSUIRE," et. al., (p. 273).

This is also embellished by the name of the town in ANCIENNE POICTOU, as BRASSEUR.

#### BRASSIER—COAT-OF-ARMS

"Marquis of Jocas; lords and counts of Saint-Simon Lords of La Plane of Pix, of Camboulain, of Vallade, etc.

Coat-of-Arms; For the branch, House of Brassier de Jocas, Gold, fesse, azure. Crown of a marquis. Supports: two lions."

(BRASHEAR, and REISTAP, p. 287.)

Chenaye-Desbois, *Dictionnaire de La Noblesse, of France*, (1864, 3rd ed., Paris, France, Tome IV, p. 53).

#### BRASSIER (Brassier) BRASHEAR

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 407.)

When the Brashear-Brashears Family 1449-1929, was pub., 1929, (vide, ante, BIB., PART THREE, p. 318), this editor compiled and transmitted an article on his own ancestry, which was pub. therein, (pp. 141 et seq.), which was the first compilation distinguishing the Maryland Fam. Likewise, additional records have been procured, and evidences of the family in early N. Y. and N. J., of which HENRY BRESIER, (sic.) was the first progenitor as early as 1648, (CAL. of N. Y. Mss., Dutch, 1630-1664, p. 45). Called "HARRY BRESIER," and BRASER, and lived on the "island of Manhattans," 1654; "HENRY BRESIER," 1652; HARRY BRASIER, 1655, and on East River, 1645.

BRESSER, for BRASHER, was ABRAHAM, who appeared in N. Y. as an Ensign, 1689, without doubt, a son of the first, (above).

#### COLONEL ABRAHAM BRASHER

This was the same as orig., BRASSIER, (q. v.), and ref., because of that name, in foll., "Brasher, Col. Abraham; d. 7 Dec., 1782, act., 60, i. e. b. 1722, and imp. fact. (First Church of Morristown, N. J., (p. 23).



**BENJAMIN BRASSIEUR OF MARYLAND**

Son of Robert Brassieur of Virginia. He was denized as a French Protestant in Calvert County in 1662. This is given in full, quoted from Maryland Archives, (Vol. III, p. 465), called "Benoist Brasseur", and should be consulted for the form, of procedure, so tolerantly followed by this Catholic Province, quite the reverse of intolerant Massachusetts settlers, alleged to have special commissions as to Puritans, direct from God. (BRASHEAR GEN., pp. 143-146.)

His wife was named Mary. They had MARTHA BRASSEUR, who m. 1674, Henry Kent, Jr. Another dau., ANNE BRASSIEUR, m. ca. 1685, William Dalrymple, Jr., b. ca. 1668, (idem, pp. 146-150), where print error occurs, in calling her dau. of John Brassier, when she was dau. of BENOIST (Benjamin) BRASSIEUR, (supra).

**ROBERT BRASSEUR OF VIRGINIA**

He had land soon after, 1636, (CAVALIERS, pp. 41 and 76), at least by 1637. This was confirmed, as ROBERT BRASSURE in 1638, (id. p. 103). Again, in 1639, (id. p. 111). Again in 1640, (id. p. 124).

The whole story of patent grant is in the same, (p. 244), where 1653, he had granted 1,200 acres in Nauzemond Co., for transporting into the Province, ROBT. BRASSEUR, Florence, his wife, Mary Brasseur, Bennet Brasseur, (this was Benoist), (and sub. BENJAMIN BRASSEUR), of Calvert Co., Md., et al, and JOHN SUTTON. Again, in 1653, (p. 257 idem). In the next ref., (id. p. 329), name spelled BENJAMIN BRASSEURE, 300 acres on Nansemond Riv., adjoining land of "Mr. John Garrat," who as John Gerer, subsequently appeared in Calvert Co., Md., (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1183).

This orig. and lineage are traced in BRASHEAR-BRASHEARS GEN., but this writer discovered his removal to Md., and death there of ROBERT BRASSEUR, SR., d. there 1665, (p. 145), as see him styled, ROBERT BRASHIEUR, SR."

**FRANCIS BREWSTER, NEW JERSEY  
MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 798.)

Like Banquo's ghost this arises to confront the sages and the "ne plus ultra," who have prevented so many good Americans from their rightful inheritance, by ipse dixit. "THOU SHALT NOT PASS."

Recently discovered by the writer—

**REV. EBENEZER GOOLD, (Gould), OF THE  
TOWNSHIP OF GREENWICH,  
CUMBERLAND CO., N. J.**

"After Mr. Goold came to Greenwich, he was married to Amie Brewster, a sister of FRANCIS BREWSTER, one of the elders of the church, AND A DESCENDANT OF THE ELDER BREWSTER, WHO LANDED FROM THE 'MAYFLOWER' AT PLYMOUTH IN 1620. She died in the year previous to that in which Mr. Goold resigned his pastoral charge, (1739), and was interred under the communion-table of the church, which had been recently erected. Near her grave still remains a marble slab, on which her death is recorded, July 16, 1739, aged thirty-six years." (GLOUSACUMB, p. 682.)

**BRODERICK FAMILY OF CASCO, MAINE**

This surname is susceptible of several corruptions. EWEN, (p. 211), recognizes the name in

the form of the title as an "Anglicization" of the Irish O' Bruadair, which is most interesting. However, that it is cognate with Brodrick and Brodrigg, pp. 255 and 265). The former is Welsh, from ab or ap Roderick, i. e., Rodricus. Again, Broadridge, Broadrigg, etc., are the same, (EWEN), and as such went to Maine.

Poss. Brodrepp, and in VIS. of Berkshire, Eng., it was Broderwick, as in N. J., and Brodrepp, in Dorset, and Brodrick, (MARSHALL, p. 66).

**THOMAS BRODERICK OF PISCATAWAY**

He came from the Piscataqua Region, N. H. A F. S., and is noted in 1717, of P., as wit., to will of the first Edward Doty, 1717, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 141). Also 1714, witness to will of Abraham Marlett of P., (idem, p. 304). Other entries.

His wife, Mary, was a dau. of Isaac Smalley of P., 1724, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 423), and wife, Mary White. She was b. Oct. 13, 1686.

Children: (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 229.)

I. Mary, b. 1714, 8-27,

II. Martha, b. 1715-6, 1-31,

III. Esther, b. 1718, 11-23, m. Joseph Fitz Randolph, (O. B. L.)

IV. William Broderick, in Monmouth, in 1711, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, pp. 223 and 487).

V. Thomas, in later records.

VI. Edmund, do.

VII. Patrick, do.

**BRUERE, FRENCH HUGUENOT**

This is a N. J. Fam., at P., which had a definite French origin, and because of early dispersion has received little attention, yet, modern directories show the name, sometimes with prefix "Le" and "De."

The fam. orig. in DAUPHINY, France, and had a coat-of-arms, from Nobility, (RIETSTAP, VOL. I, p. 315).

**PIERRE (PETER) BRUERE OF  
MONMOUTH**

By 1722, he was recorded, although he had prob. arr. earlier, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 283). This most interesting thing about this record is that he was associated with ISAAC STELLE, of that GREAT FRENCH HUGUENOT FAMILY, and JOHN ROVE (Rovere), also a HUG.

**DANIEL BAYLESS, THE FIRST**

(For Mrs. Mary Hoss Headman, Knoxville, Tenn.)

Descendant of the above, who was a grandson of John Baylis, called Baylee, of Huguenot descent, b. in 1617, and came in 1635. New England to Long Island, and see (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 692).

The one of the title, settled first in Hunterdon Co., was a justice, and then in Middlesex Co., New Jersey. He had a son Daniel Bayless, 2nd, b. in N. J. in 1716, m. Johanna Lake, and rem. to Cecil Co., Md., and from there to Loudon Co., Va., and finally, during the Rev. War, to Washington Co., in East Tenn.

It is prob. that BALE, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1545), is cognate in "Baylee," (supra).—O. E. M.

## JOSEPH BIRD OF RAHWAY

It is said his father was one JONATHAN BIRD, b. ca. 1655, who m. Hampton; d. 1738, and had sons, Joseph, Hampton, Samuel, Reuben and John, et al.

Subject was ident. with that one of E., "yeoman," will, dated Sept. 22, 1740, wife, Elizabeth, and chil., Samuel, Ruben, John and Abigail. Prov. Oct. 6, 1740, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 46).

He was the father of Jeremiah Bird, who d. 1738, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1165).

## ANDREW BYERLY OF BUSHY RUN

This Pennsylvanian was, in 1758, the companion and sustaining aid of Col. Henry Bouquet of Indian warfare fame. He established a relay station for express riders, midway between Fort Pitt and Fort Ligonier, at Bushy Run. He then had a second wife and a young and growing family. (BOUQUET, p. 17.) Mrs. Byerly had maiden name of Beatrice Guldin, and had emigrated from the Canton of Berne, Switzerland, the native home of Col. Bouquet. Byerly was a baker, by trade, and had lived at Lancaster, Pa., where he erected a fine Inn. He had baked for Braddock's Army; and buried his first wife there. He was a friend of Washington, etc. His most important son was Jacob Byerly, and they rem. to Fort Bedford, (p. 53). Four chil., Michael, Jacob, Francis and Andrew, et al. There were also Benjamin and Joseph, possibly his sons, and daus., not named.

The name became Birely, and Michael, son, (supra), was a Rev. Soldier, (SPIRIT, of which O. E. M. was editor, 1915, p. 173). Mr. Charles Erwin Bireley of Los Angeles, being a personal friend of the writer, and pub. of MONNET, in 1911.—O. E. M.

## THOMAS BYERLY, ESQ., OF WOODBRIDGE

Apparently from London, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 181). His will, dated May 26, 1725, prov. Mar. 27, 1733, referred to relatives; sisters, Margaret (widow of Bradwarthen Trudale, Esq.), Clare, Elizabeth, Arrabella and Catherine Byerly. Children of brother, Robert Byerly, deceased, viz., Robert, Phillip, Ann, Elizabeth and Mary Byerly. Legacy to church at P. A. "handsome pulpit cloth and cushion, with an altar cloth," "my coat-of-arms to be wrought in each half of them with T. B. in cypher." (In notice to the devotees, page the Heraldry Committee. Here is an aristocrat to be pillowed, "posted," I mean.—O. E. M.)

Executors, Joseph Murray of N. Y. City, and John Kinsey, Junr. of W., Joseph Bonny, friend, Thomas Jackson, Edward Hart, Robert Mannerling, all W. names.

## CARWITHY or CARWITHEE FAMILY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 806.)

Variation, as CARWITHEN, CORWITHEN, CURWITHIN, KERWITHY, or CARWITHEE, (SAVAGE, Vol. I, p. 344), showing DAVID, the FIRST, at Salem, Mass., 1644, with wife, Grace, and, later, m. widow 22 Sept. 1660, Frances Oldham.

CALEB CARWITHY was at Huntington, L. I., a freeman of Conn., in 1664.

## CALEB CARWITHIN OF SUSSEX

(SUSSEX, [PENNA.], DELAWARE; Gen. Soc. of Penna., Vol. XII, No. 2, p. 191.)

"CALEB CARWITHIN of Prime Hook Neck, dated 1 January, 1719; proved 20 August, 1720; wife Elizabeth, son Caleb; should he die without issue estate to be divided equally between daughters Grace, Elizabeth, Abigail, Mary, Martha, Phoebe, Rebecca and Hannah, but to remain in possession of my wife until children marry, or come of age. Witnesses: William Thompson, Joseph Pepperlo, Axell Corbett."

Evidences of migration from N. J. into Delaware, when one of the three lower counties of the Province of Penn. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 725.)

## HUGH CAULKINS, THE IMMIGRANT

He belonged to a body called the Welsh Company, which came to New England in 1640 from Monmouthshire, England. See formal Gen., Ancestor of several N. J. fams. from Conn.

## CHAMBERLAYNE IN FRANCE

A lineage of distinguished nobility, Normandy. The best statement is:

"CHAMBERLAIN or CHAMBERLIN; JOHN de TANKERVILLE, son of COUNT TANKERVILLE of TANKERVILLE CASTLE in NORMANDY, came to England, with WILLIAM, THE CONQUEROR, 1066. His son, JOHN de TANKERVILLE, was LORD CHAMBERLAIN to HENRY I, and his son, JOHN, held the same position at the court of STEPHEN I, and assumed the surname of CHAMBERLAIN. (HOLMES, p. xlv.)

## CHAMBERLAYNE IN ENGLAND

Running back to William, the Conqueror, this surname had its origin in France, and the families in England were the marks of the Orders of Nobility.

No family appeared in East N. J., to whom so much aristocratic affluence attended, the like other armorial and hereditary distinctions, they were probably too heavy to carry in mass, and were thrown overboard as the Colonial forests and Indians were seen, in the distance.

## CHAMBERLAIN, OFTEN CHAMBERLIN, OF N. E.

The first HENRY CHAMBERLIN of Hingham, shoemaker, and later, Hull, Mass., who came in 1638, with two children, William and Henry, was the father, or the elder brother of JOHN CHAMBERLAIN, of Boston, currier, 1651.

WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN was at Boston, 1647, rem. two year later to Hingham, or Hull, Mass.

## JOHN CHAMBERLAIN OF RHODE ISLAND

Said to have been the currier, of Boston, 1651. (SAVAGE, Vol. I, p. 353), who m. (1), 19 May, 1653, Ann, dau. of William Brown, and had chil., was persecuted as a Quaker, rem. to Newport, R. I., where he m. (2), and had chil., in add. to those of first wife.

His biog., is attempted in AUSTIN, (R. I. Dict., p. 40), where he m. (2), Catherine Chat-

ham, and supp. to have d., 1666, when his dau., Jane, was b. over a year later.

At least he, or the HENRY CHAMBERLAIN, of HINGHAM, of HULL, MASS., had two sons, forgetting all the rest, HENRY and WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN, who went to Shrewsbury, N. J., ca. 1687, to become the GREAT METHODISTS, there.

#### HENRY CHAMBERLAIN OF MONMOUTH (Called CHAMBERLIN)

He was a son of the first JOHN CHAMBERLAIN of Rhode Island, (AUSTIN, p. 40). Noted Quaker.

He is credited with having, himself, been at Sandwich, Mass., and that in 1680, he called himself, eldest son, of John Chamberlin, deceased, of Rhode Island, conveying all interest in his father's est. He had a wife, ANN, and a son, JOHN CHAMBERLAIN, and rem. to settle in Shrewsbury, where he d., 1709.

He had a brother, WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN, in same auth.

His son, JOHN CHAMBERLAIN, had patent in 1697, (idem, p. 32). (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 98-9 and 263.)

By 1691-2, the subject was d., for in that year, his wife, Ann, left a will, dated Jan. 15, prov., Jan. 25, 1691-2, "widow of Henry Chamberlin," naming son, JOHN CHAMBERLIN, and brothers, Robert and Joseph West, et al., (idem, p. 200).

#### WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN OF MONMOUTH (Called CHAMBERLIN)

He was a son of the first JOHN CHAMBERLAIN of Rhode Island, (AUSTIN, p. 40). Noted Quaker.

He is credited with having moved to Shrewsbury, N. J., having joined or witnessed a deed of his brother, HENRY CHAMBERLAIN, in 1680. He d., in 1717, with administration to John Chamberlain, and his son, HENRY CHAMBERLAIN, chose the same as guardian. With his brother, HENRY CHAMBERLAIN, in same auth. (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 113-4.)

#### JOHN CLARKSON OF W., ALLIED WITH FITZ RANDOLPH

He was a son of JAMES CLARKSON, SR., of W., so called, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 808), where burial of himself and wife, BETHIAH FITZ RANDOLPH, (wrongly called in rec., as Bertha). He d. 1757, aged 67, i. e., b. 1690, and wife, BETHIA, d. 1757, Sept. 7, age 62, i. e., b. 1695, and his brother, ROBERT CLARKSON, d. 1733, age 39, i. e., b. 1694.

#### CHRISTIAN CLARKSON, WIFE OF FIRST JAMES

This easily shown: She was CHRISTIAN SPENCE, dau. of James Spence of Ownesferry, Scotland, merchant, unmarried and sole heiress of her sister, Margaret Spence, widow of John Verner, of Dathwick, as shown by the will of the latter dated 1685, Nov. 1, "made aboard the Henry and Francis of New Castle," (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 125).

1689, Aug. 11, Letters of admin. granted on the above estate to JAMES CLARKSON, of W., her brother-in-law, i. e., m. to sister of Margaret Spence, dec'd. (Idem, p. 128.)

#### JOHN CLAWSON OF HACKENSACK, 1671 (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 17; IDEM, VOL. XXXIII, p. 96.)

This must be resolved with CLAWSON, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 594). Very important in this gen., as there were two brothers, WILLIAM and JOHN CLAWSON, of P., before 1700, as see.—O. E. M.

#### CODDINGTON OF WOODBRIDGE

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 594-5.)

This was concluded with JOHN CODDINGTON, JR.

Consult CODDINGTON, (GEN. FAM., 1907, p. 8). Of this group, daus., Rachel and Mary, were in 1738, unmarried.

Will of JOHN CODDINGTON, 1738, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 102). Among witnesses, JACOB FITZ RANDOLPH, who m. a dau.

#### BENJAMIN CODDINGTON OF WOODBRIDGE

On page 9 (of idem, supra), is given the long list of children of BENJAMIN CODDINGTON, two daus. of this group, Rebecca and Mary, prob. b. 1717 to 1721, unmarried and under 18 in 1753.

Will of BENJAMIN CODDINGTON, SR., 1750, (ARCH., VOL. XXXII, p. 63).

One of his daus. b. ca. 1709, m. WILLIAM PANGBURN, as named in said will.

#### DANIEL CODDINGTON OF WOODBRIDGE

He d. in 1766, Aug. 4, as "of Middlesex Co.," int., admx., Sarah Coddington, and fellow bondsman, JACOB FITZ RANDOLPH, both of said Co., (ARCH., VOL. XXXIII, p. 82).

#### MR. TRISTRAM COFFIN OF NEWBURY

B. in 1609, Brixham Parish, town of Plymouth, in Devon, Eng. Son of Peter and Joanna Coffin. He m. Dionis Stevens. Came in 1642, to N. E., bringing his mother, Joanna, who d. May, 1661, aged 77; his two sisters, Eunice and Mary, his wife, and five chil., Peter, Tristram, Elizabeth, James and John.

When Col. C. H. Weygant essayed to find the maiden name of one of the wives of REV. JOSEPH HULL, it was concluded that she was of this group, because of sev. coll. items, contiguity, and the repetition of the name, TRISTRAM HULL, in this fam., app. from no other source. This writer gives confirmation.

The story of the second, TRISTRAM COFFIN, is in COFFIN, (pp. 298-9).—O. E. M.

There is evidence of the fam. in N. J. (N. E. HIST. REG., VOL. 24, pp. 149 et seq., and id. Vol. 31, p. 18) where mother and dau. Joan(na), appear, as eligibles.—O. E. M.



## COMPTON OF ENGLAND

With ref. to the N. J. Family, this editor has procured from an old book shop in Piccadilly, London, a glorious chart of the ancestors of this noble family, which leads back, genealogically, under the title of "ARDEN, EARDENE, ARDERNE and COMPTON."

These families were one and the same, and joined together, out of which came the Cheshire branch of the Ardens to whom belonged the family of Novoborgo, 1229, and from it the family of Belocampo, really, the modern Beauchamp.

The charts and pedigrees, with coats of arms, are elaborate and COMPTON proper starts with OSBERTUS DE COMPTON, (16 Henry II), and the lineage passes down the generations, with the same first names as those appearing in N. J.

From the first was established a standard coat of arms for the family, of many variations, but of which "the three helmets" were the leading symbols.

The book and charts in question were published by W. Pickering, (prob. 100 years ago), in Piccadilly; and are crowned by numerous colored portraits of the nobles of the family, opening with that of Henry Lord Compton, obt. 1589, (from the original picture in the collection of the Marquis of Northampton).

Of this lineage, the first was WILLIAM COMPTON, K.G., who was the first Earl of Northampton and President of Wales, the second Earl being Spencer Compton who "was slain" at Hoptonheath, March 19th, 1642. There are many of these illustrations and over one hundred coats-of-arms, and the lineage is clearly defined as descending from Egbert, King from 800 to 836.

(This is one of the rare items in the private library of O. E. M.)

## WILLIAM COMPTON, THE FIRST OF N. J.

Running clear thru, as the associate of RICHARD SMITH of P. and W., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 288), from the orig. home of both, Ipswich, Mass., via Conn., Long Island and into N. J., realizing this full significance, for the first time, it seems clear that the first wife, Elizabeth(?), of RICHARD SMITH, must have been a dau. of the former, WILLIAM COMPTON, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 809; ref. to PART FOUR, p. 495).

RICHARD SMITH'S third wife, Elliner and himself, were "in at the death" of WILLIAM COMPTON, 1694, solely, with EDWARD WATSON, of W., (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 104 and p. 431), and when RICHARD SMITH, senior of W., himself d., in 1696, his brother-in-law, (?), JOHN COMPTON, assisted in the estate. This will bear close searching, for further proof, but it's certainty grows on the writer. Where else did soon a RICHARD COMPTON arise?

## DAVID CONGER, LOYALIST

"David Conger was born at Piscataqua, New Jersey, in 1731. A brass founder and silversmith by trade. At heart a Loyalist, after the war, moved to Ulster County, N. Y. In 1786, he moved to Hallowell, Ont., and selected a millsite on the Bay of Quinte." "When David settled in Canada, he left some property unsold in the states. In his absence, others took possession. Years afterward his heirs endeavored to reclaim it, but without result." . . . He died in 1792, aged 61 years. His wife, (b. 1734), died in 1817, aged

83. Children: Sabra; Aceneth; John; David S.; Rachel; Sarah who married Augustus Spencer; Dorcas; Peter D.; Stephen, Mary and Wilson." (Letter from Rush M. Blodgett, January 28, 1935.)

## BARENT JACOBS COOL

Dutch, in New Amsterdam, he was the earliest in N. Y. Colony, and more prominent than Cornelis Jansen Cool. (Ger., KUHLE or KULL). There before, 1633, as see N. Y. Col. Mss., (Holland Docs., Vol. II, p. 140). CHAMBERS, (Early Germans, pp. 299 et seq.), tells of him, calling him KOOL, and muddles the genealogy. He refers to the printed gen., (vide, ante, BIB., this PART, under COLE). The subject did send reps., into N. J.

## COOLBAUGH OF NEW JERSEY

Origin of the name of Coolbaugh has not been fully determined at this writing. One common explanation is that it signifies "cool brook." The word cool is derived from such words as Anglo Saxon col; Dutch koel; German kühl, &c., (Cf. Webster's International Dict. [1926], p. 494); and the ending baugh, or bach, from bache (Anglo Saxon baec), a rivulet or stream, or the vale or low ground where it flows, being written bach or batch as a suffix in place names (Ib. p. 166). Kohlbach and Kaulbach are two well-known German names.

## COWPERTHWAIT COPELAND OF WOODBRIDGE

This W. character is entitled to record, if only for his odd name, as MAHERSHALHASHALBAZ DYER, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 821), but proof that this early occasionally a surname was used for a prenom, in the next gen.

He m. (1), Feb. 26, 1750 to Susannah Atkinson; m. (2), Apr. 1, 1772, to Margaret Flatt (Vliet). (SHOTWELL, p. 187.)

As to the Quaker origin of this family, which made its appearance at W., in the Friend's Monthly Meetings, it should be noted:

"COPELAND, JOHN, Boston came in July, 1656, in the Speedwell, aged 28, from London, a Quaker. He was next year banished from Plymouth Colony, and whipped in Massachusetts." SAVAGE, (Vol. I, p. 455). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 811.)

## COTTON-SPRIGG

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1174.)

The origin of this error now appears in OLD NORTHWEST GEN. QUART., (Vol. IV, 1901, p. 46). C. H. Browning of Ardmore, Pennsylvania (he of the Americans of Royal Descent) presented a chart containing (1) Governor William Stone as married to Verlinda Cotton. This was credited (2) to Christopher Johnson, Baltimore, Maryland, and C. H. Stanard, Richmond, Virginia, (the latter intended to be W. G. Stanard).

WILLIAM STONE appeared in Virginia in 1635, WILLIAM COTTON in 1636, (without any ref., to the famous N. E. fam., or Cotton Mather, so attractive to supposititious descs.), and WILLIAM ROPER about the same time, (CAVALIERS, pp. in Index). That there was closeness, is apparent, but no concrete evidence, as per DOUGHTY, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1510).

### CORSON OR COURSON NEAR PISCATAWAY

The Gen., (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 319, Bib.), does not supply the missing gens.

For, CORNELIUS COURSON, from Staten Island, 1683-4, participated in the 1904 acre patent on the south side of the Raraton, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 61). In 1687, HENDRICK COURSEN was in the same as a land owner, (id., p. 105). In 1687, the former was called "Captain," and had a wife, Mary, while the latter in the same year was Hendrick Coursen and had a wife, Jesyntje. (Id., p. 169-170.)

### EDWARD COTTLE OF SALISBURY, MASS.

Note the discussion in PART FIVE, (vide, ante, p. 810), with reference to the origin of the COTTLE FAMILY of W. Vide WILLIAM COTTLE, (post). (HOYT, Vol. I, pp. 114-5.)

This reference is for the origin of BICKFORD, of Pisc., (q. v.), and note the foll.

EDWARD COTTLE first lived in Salisbury, Mass., and then rem. to Nantucket, where recs. show his chil., and a dau., Mary, b. 1 Nov. 1653, who m. SAMUEL BICKFORD. (SAVAGE, VOL I, pp. 151 and 461.) (Also, N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., Vol. VI, p. 243.)

### WILLIAM COTTLE OF NEWBURY, MASS.

Note the discussion in PART FIVE, vide, ante, p. 810), with reference to the origin of the COTTLE FAMILY of W. Vide EDWARD COTTLE, (supra).

### COX: UNPUBLISHED RECORDS

A beautifully bound, ornate, volume was presented to this writer by Mr. Louis R. Hamill, of Matanzas, Cuba, before the publication of PART SIX. SUTTON ORIGINS were predicated upon it. (Vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1226 and 1227.) The introductory material in this painstaking compilation, published in this form, after his death was based upon searches made by the late deceased, Judge John Clay Cox of Dayton, Ohio, and unlikely to have been incorrect, to his judicial mind, and unsullied purpose. The SUTTON ORIGINS, (Eng. and Mass.), were immediately challenged by two of the SUTTON lineage, one more important, by reason of his own authorship of the only SUTTON GEN. extant. The writer has no personal interest in the genealogical quarrel, as (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1286). It seems that the critic has suffered because of his own guess-work, re the wife of Zebulon Sutton at the hands of Gen. Soc. of Mayflower Desc., and on the theory of critical attacks upon others one's own hands must be clean, this critic ought to see the point and withdraw his unctious complaints re Cox and Hamill.

However, for some glorified reason, there is a concerted movement among the Boston exclusives to make WILLIAM SUTTON, 1st of P., the son of the first GEORGE SUTTON of Scituate, which is up to date, only a fond hope and working theory. (More power to them!—O. E. M.) (Vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1226-7.)

### ANDREW CRAIGE, THE FIRST OF E.

(HATFIELD, pp. 254-5.) Said to have come with the Scotch immigration, i. e., 1683, and ARCHIBALD CRAIGE, JAMES CRAIGE and

JOHN CRAIGE, appeared in 1685, (idem and ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 74 and 150). The writer is inclined to that JOHN CRAIG, "emb. at Barbadoes for N. E., 31 Jan. 1679," as this line of approach to N. E. has been much overlooked. (SAVAGE, Vol. I, p. 470.)

ANDREW CRAIG was a first settler of E. and admitted an associate, 1699-1700, and Rev. GEORGE KEITH, Episcopal Missionary, was entertained by him in his house, Nov. 1703, and baptized four of his children.

A sister or daughter of the above was that URSULA CRAIG, who became the wife of ELISHA PARKER, Sept. 27, 1697, (WHITE-HEAD, Perth Amboy, pp. 22 and 130).

### ANDREW CRAIG

D. in 1739, and was the F. S. His will, dated 1738, Sept. 28, calls him weaver, and does not name his wife, who was b. in Scotland. It names children, Andrew, John, Margery, Elizabeth, Mary and Martha, and grandson, Abraham Terrill, under age. Exctrs. son, John Craig, and dau., Margery Craig. Prov. Oct. 24, 1739. (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 120.)

It is quite evident that a dau. was then dead, who was the wife of Terrill. Also, from ARCH., (Vol. XXIII, p. 456, two refs.), the name of the wife of ANDREW CRAIG was Susannah. In the latter records, Archibald Craig is noted, as well as both John and James Craig.

### CRAIG OR CRAIGE OF WOODBRIDGE

This has only recently attracted attention. This was a Scotch Family, originating at E., but the Bible records in The Gen. Magazine, (Vol. III, Sept., 1916, No. 4, pp. 210-1), are most compelling. They inherently identify themselves, as of N. J.

ANDREW CRAIG had a wife, JANET, (believed to have been JANET GORDON.—O.E.M.). Children "of ANDREW CRAIG and JANET, his wife":

- I. JOHN CRAIG, b. October, 1721.
  - II. JANE CRAIG, b. October 1723.
  - III. ROBERT CRAIG, b. December 10, 1725.
  - IV. ELIANOR CRAIG, b. October, 1727.
  - V. MARGARET CRAIG, b. February 28th, 1730-1.
  - VI. HANNAH CRAIG, b. May 8th, 1733.
- The first name, "ROBERT," was a definite Perth Amboy Scotch cognomen.
- Apparently ISAAC CHOATE, of the record, m. one of the above CRAIG girls.

### JEAN (JOHN) CROCHERON

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 812.)

A famous Staten Island family, which is well noted in STATEN ISLAND AND ITS PEOPLE, (Vol. II, p. 882 and Vol. V, p. 193). The first immigrant, JEAN CROCHERON, came before 1677, from Flanders, or from Zale in Waesle, and lived on S. I. Will, 18 December, 1695, and prov. 3 Sept. 1696, when "of great age." (N. Y. HIST. COLL., 1892, Vol. I, Wills, pp. 267-8), naming his wife, Mary, his sons, Nicholas and Anthony Crocheron, and others unnamed. As he had m. ca. 1646, he had nine chil. They rem. to N. J.



**JOHN CROCHERON, THE SECOND, OF  
NEW JERSEY**

This name is badly abused. He appeared there by 1688, as JOHN CUSHANE, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 167 and p. 310). The last date is 1700. It appears that he was b. ca. 1650, d. ca. 1727. At Flatbush, he m. May 3, 1682, Hester Lutine. In his will, he names a sec. wife, and children by the first; JOHN CROCHERON, that one of P., who was 21 in 1706; Abraham, Mary and Elizabeth. The name of the second son would indicate that his father-in-law was the first Abraham Lutine of S. I. (Same, supra, p. 357).

**PRIVATE JOHN CROCHERON OF  
PISCATAWAY**

He was a private in the Regiment of Coll. Thos.: Flarmer in 1715, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 219), where his name was entered "Jno. Cusho," a common err., from French pron., (Rept. St. Hist. N. Y., 1898, Col. Ser., Vol. I, p. 526). (Illustration CROCHERON HOUSE, on Staten Island.)

**CROWELL OF PISCATAWAY**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 597.)

A dispute has been had about the two first CROWES or CROWELLS, at Yarmouth, namely; John Crowe and YELVERTON CROWELL, as to their relationship. The indirect proof is unbreakable.

The first EDWARD CROWELL, of W., was a son of said YELVERTON CROWE, or CROWELL, and these name variants persisted, "even unto the third and fourth generations."—O. E. M.

**EDWARD CROWELL, THE SECOND, OF  
WOODBRIDGE**

Son of the first, EDWARD CROWELL, and wife, Mary Lathrop, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 597).

He was b. June 6, 1685, m. Oct. 5, 1705, SARAH VAIL, dau. of THOMAS VAIL of W., who d. in 1718, and wife, RACHEL FITZ RANDOLPH. Will dated Mar. 11, 1717-8, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 475), typ. err. as being May 11, 1718.—O. E. M.). See AMERICAN FAMILIES, (Gen. & Heraldic, Amer. Hist. Soc., pp. 443-4).

As EDWARD CROWELL, JR., he was Town Clerk of W., 1731-1756. He was thrice married, first as above; (2) Nov. 24, 1731, Elizabeth Pike, who d. Nov. 20, 1732; (3) Christian.

Children at W., (in part, vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 254):

- I. Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1708.
- II. John, b. Oct. 25, 1709, rem. to No. Carolina.
- III. Samuel, b. July 30, 1711.
- IV. Mary, b. Aug. 3, 1713.
- V. Edward.
- VI. Sarah, b. Oct. 17, 1717.
- VII.
- VIII.
- IX. Joseph, b. Sept. 24, 1724.
- X. Thomas, b. March 22, 1726.  
By second marriage—
- XI. , b. ca. 1732.  
By third marriage—
- XII. Katharine, b. Jan. 6, 1736, m. Evans.

XIII. James, b. May 7, 1739, m. Jan. 15, 1759, Frances Fitz Randolph of W.

XIV. Anabel, b. April 17, 1741, m. Nov. 15, 1758, Thomas Hadden, Jr., of W.

XV. Agnes, b. Nov. 2, 1743, m. Jan. 31, 1763, Eli Potter.

EDWARD CROWELL, d. in 1756, leaving a will, dated Nov. 28, 1755, called "Esq., Sr., of W." will prov. Oct. 17, 1756, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 82), and naming chil., (wife, then d.); John, Samuel, Edward, Thomas, James, Elizabeth Addleton, MARY ALSTON, Sarah Morris, Katharine Evans, Anabel and Agnes. Executors, William Brown and Thomas Gauch (Gage), and wit., James Brown, THOMAS HADDEN and Nugent Kelly.

**CROWELL TO NORTH CAROLINA**

This migration, though fancifully expressed in the auth., (Hist. of No. Car., Wheeler, Vol. II, p. 199), is further evidence of this movement of N. J. fams. to North Carolina, as FOLSOM, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1182), Fitz Randolph, COOL(E), and many others, largely after the Amer. Rev., but some before.—O. E. M.

It is said that "Two brothers, John and Edward Crowell, came to North Carolina, and settled in Halifax. They came from Woodbridge, New Jersey." The other statements are purely speculative, as to Cromwell origin, etc., and no dates are given, re gen.

**JACOB CULL, as KULL, IN PENNA.**

He was listed as a settler in Heidelberg Twp., Pa., in 1756, and belonged to the group of Palatinates, who had come there, earlier, to make that settlement. The twp. was named after Heidelberg, a city of south Germany, in the Duchy of Baden, etc., on the Rhine, near Mannheim, and this twp. became a part of Berks Co., (HIST. OF BERKS and LEBANON COS., RUPP, p. 192).

He came in 1748, as per shipping lists of those who were imported in the Ship Hampshire, and at that date he was 49 years of age, i. e., b. 1699. In a second list, he was entered as "JACOB KUEHL," and the latter again, in a third list, (PENNA. GER. PIONEERS, Vol. I, pp. 373-5). He was probably the ancestor of the family appearing in Ohio, after 1800.

**DARKIN FAMILY OF SALEM COUNTY**

Important, because of their intermarriages with the FITZRANDOLPHS, who rem., there, from W. and Monmouth. (PROCEEDS, N. J. HIST. SOC., Vol. IX, 3rd Ser., pp. 93 et seq.) The first was RICHARD DARKIN, who with ROBERT ASHTON went into SALEM COUNTY, as early as 1686, from New Castle Co., Penna., Delaware, and a contemporary was BENJAMIN ACTON, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 581).

1707-8, RICHARD DARKIN, of Windham, Salem Co., made his will, naming wife, Ann, and chil., Sarah, wife of James Wheaton or Whitten, (who figures in the FITZ RANDOLPH recs.), Joseph, JOHN, Hannah and Ann, the last four under age. Quakers, etc. Prov., with wit., Andrew Thompson, et al., Apr. 26, 1716. (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 128.)

**ANDREW DAVIS OF PISCATAWAY**

First of Perth Amboy, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 816), of P., as early as 1683.



In looking for the origin of **JOSIAH DAVIS** of P., a discovery! — only could have come out of the tribe of the first **ROBERT DAVIS** of Barnstable, (q. v.), (**OTIS' BARNSTABLE**, VOL. I, p. 278), not easily identifiable, but how about **ANDREW DAVIS**, (son of that **ROBERT DAVIS** and brother of **JOSIAH DAVIS**, b. Sept., 1656)?

This **ANDREW DAVIS**, b. May, 1650, was NOT identical with the one in New London, Conn., (Caulkins, p. 364), and that statement, (p. 278, of **OTIS**), is only conjecture. It is equally evident that he is the one of the title, who d. at **ROCKY HILL**, in P., in 1707, as his associates of the records identify him. (**ARCH.**, VOL. XXIII, p. 129.) He d. int., and inv. by William Hixson, Geo. Rescarrick, of P. A., Benjamin Clarke and Joseph Worth, and **GRACE DAVIS** app., admx. of estate, Sept. 19, 1707, called "widow of Andrew Davis." Those of the inv. were of Rocky Hill, N. J.

With other indicative evidence, it is an irresistible conclusion that the subject was the father of **DEACON JOSIAH DAVIS OF P.**, for the appearance, in the same locality, of an Andrew Davis, of the third generation, in 1782, is explainable upon no other basis. (**ARCH.**, Vol. XXXIV, p. 412.)

#### DEACON JOSIAH DAVIS OF PISCATAWAY

He appears in the vital records, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 226 and 230).

He was certainly a son of that Andrew Davis, of Perth Amboy and Rocky Hill, (supra).

He married March 29, 1724, Hannah Dunham, b. April 14, 1704, living 1731, dau. of Rev. Edmund Dunham, first elder of the Seventh Day Baptist Church at P. and his wife Mary Bonham, (dau. of Nicholas Bonham), all of which families together with Fitz Randolph came from Plymouth Colony and Barnstable. (**ARCH.**, VOL. XXX, pp. 154-5.)

They had children recorded at P. as follows:

- I. Hannah, b. April 1, 1725.
- II. Mary, b. Dec. 7, 1727.
- III. Elijah, b. March 26, 1729.
- IV. Dorothy, b. Feb. 16, 1730.
- V. Andrew.
- VI. Et al.

#### HENRY DE COURCEY OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 813, under Crocheron.)

There was a separate, distinct family of this name in Maryland, and very probably the above was not **CROCHERON**, but de Courcey, as infra.

#### DE COURCEY, (COURSEY), IN MARYLAND

**WILLIAM DE COURCY**, the First, who first appears in MD. recs., as Coursey, (Side-Lights on Maryland Hist., Richardson, p. 228).

July 24, 1660, Henry Coursey was a Deputy Governor of Md. (idem, p. 261).

Trustee of School, 1696, Henry Coursey, (idem, p. 173).

Land patent in Calvert Co., Md., for "Coursey," 195 acres, surveyed April 21, 1653, for Henry Coursey, (idem, p. 304). Associated with **MONNET** in said County.

"Chance"—50 acres, surveyed June 11, 1686, for James Coursey, (idem, p. 296), Kent Co., Md., "Whitfield," 1,000 acres, surveyed August 7, 1668, for William Coursey, (idem, p. 298), Kent Co., Md.

#### DENNIS FAMILY OF PORTSMOUTH, R. I.

(Only given in N. E. HIST. GEN. REC., VOL. 49, pp. 441 et seq.)

This article is illuminative of certain **DENNISIANA** of P. and W., already given. It can only be given by reference, for, it has errors.

**ROBERT DENNIS** was a first settler of New Jersey, and though from Portsmouth, R. I., it is not historically true to so designate him, as his greatest achievements were in N. J., in association with the famed **JEDIDIAH ALLEN**.

"**JEDIDIAH ALLEN** was brother-in-law of **ROBERT DENNIS**, of Portsmouth, they having married sisters and in 1691, he sold to **ROBERT DENNIS**, 150 acres of land in Monmouth County, N. J." \* \* \* "The latter was English and a Quaker." (Vide, ante, supra.)

The genealogy of this family in New Jersey, including the first prominent **SAMUEL DENNIS**, of Monmouth, was recently attempted in **HORNER**, (vide, ante, THIS PART, BIB., p. 1455), at pp. 387, et seq., but it is mixed and confused and cannot be accepted as authority.—O. E. M.

#### PHILIP DENNIS OF W.

Signed petition, Dec. 1713, (**ARCH.**, Vol. IV, p. 190), (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 112). Wife, Mary, Apr. 17, 1704 and dau. Abigail. (Idem, pp. 255 and 267.)

A Philip Dennis d. 1761, leaving will, dated Nov. 8, 1760, (**ARCH.**, Vol. XXXIII, p. 113); wife Rachel, sons John, Joseph, eldest dau. Zilpha, youngest dau. Sarah, as related to a Philip Dennis who d. Feb. 15, 1768, and had a wife Lucy Bacon, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 745). The latter was a son of Jonathan Dennis and Rachel Moore.

#### DESJARDINS OF THE NOBILITY, FRANCE

This family name, not a patronymic, belongs to the oldest in France, as surname dictionaries, old and modern show: and, particularly, in French Huguenot authorities, as (Hug. Soc. pubs., London), its forms taking place, by the elision of the prefix "de," and reduced to simple Jardin or **JARDINE**, in America, and the elision of these letters in the full name, which meant, simply, the Gardens. The main locus in France was in Lorraine, with a coat-of-arms, (**REITSTAP**, Vol. I, p. 528).

#### MONS. JEAN BERTHOLME DESJORDAINES

This character, orig. French DesJardins, was almost as noted in early N. J. hist., as Monsieur Pierre Jegou, already noted in this Ref. Ser., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 611), for they appeared together on the "Eastside of Delaware River," and "over against New Castle," as early as 1668, (**ARCH.**, VOL. XXI, p. 3).

#### JEAN (JOHN) DESJARDINS OF E. J.

He came with Gov., Philip Carteret, in 1665, in a group, as servants of the latter, most of

whom were Frenchmen, as Richard Michell, Claude Vallot, Daniel Perrin, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 103), Claude Barbour, Charles Segueine, of S. I., who gave a long enduring place name there, as "Segueine's Point," (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 148), et al. (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 46.)

Likewise, MONEE'S POINT, in Staten Island Place Names, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 147). The latter was MONNET.

#### DES MAREST AS RELATED TO N. J.

A Huguenot Fam., from the Palatinate, Germany, of early importance and greatness. Only one or two sprigs went to P. and W.

The gen. commences with the progenitor, DAVID des MAREST, SR., (son of Jean des Marest), b. at Beauchamp, in Picardy, about 1620. He m. Marie, dau. of Francois Sohier, b. in Nieppe, town of Hainault, they m. at Middleburg, Island of Zeeland, July 24th, 1643. They had six chil., one dying in infancy, and one, unnamed, dying in America.

DAVID DES MAREST, SR., and his three sons, as JEAN (JAN or JOHN), DAVID, JR., and SAMUEL, being the four invincible pioneers of N. Y. and N. J., (vide, ante, French Huguenot Bible, PART FOUR, p. 491).

#### DAVID DESMAREST, SR., OF HACKENSACK

He arrived at New Amsterdam, with wife and four children, in 1663, in the ship "Spotted Cow" and settled on Staten Island.

1665, he rem. to New Harlem.

1667, purchased Hackensack land of Tappan Indians, and 1678, all rem. to N. J. and estab. "Desmarest Kill." This was Bergen Co., N. J., till 1686. But he crossed the river and declared in his will, 1689, as being of Essex Co., N. J.

#### PHILIP DODDRIDGE OF W., THE FIRST

He had been so named at E., as late of 1698-9, with a wife, Frances, having five acres at Rahway, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 291), was certainly living in 1692-3, when and as a minor son, "with consent of his parents," he was indentured to JOHN GIBBON, of P., Mariner, then named "PHILLIP DODDRIDGE," and indenture cancelled in 1694, when the boy became of age. (Id., p. 215.)

That, there was another son, John Doddridge, is appar., in 1720, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 447).

From CHANCERY COURTS, pp. 75, 79, 76 and 82), there as an older, PHILIP DODDRIDGE, the father, who had had a wife, Elizabeth, marrying THOMAS THORPE, Junior, and in 1683, being wife of Richard Powell, fussing about money belonging to "Philip & Elizabeth Doddridge, two of the children of Philip Doddridge, a former husband," etc.

Somewhere along the line, his wife, Frances, d., for when he made his will, in Nov. 29, 1749, he had a wife, Lydia, and his mother.....still living. Prov., Jan. 12, 1749, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 146).

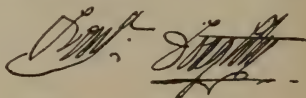
#### BENJAMIN DOUGHTY OF NEW JERSEY

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1510.)

The writer has in his possession orig. deed, as follows:

"This Indenture made the Twelfth Day of May in the first Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second by the Grace of God Over Great Britain France and Ireland King &c And in the Year of Our Lord Christ Seven hundred and Twenty Eight, Between BENJAMIN DOUGHTY of the Township of Chesterfield, in the County of Burlington, in the Province of West new Jersey, GENT. of the one part And Samuel Cornell, of flushing in Queens County On Napau Island & province of New York felt maker of the other part WITneseth," etc.

Conveyes land "formerly in the possession of Capt. William Doughty & Commonly Called Doughty Neck," by John Yates and Samuel Bordin, widow Ffarrington, etc. Verified by John Hicks, at Flushing, and signed,



BENJA. DOUGHTY.

[Wax Seal]

#### SIR FRANCIS DRAKE OF KENTUCKY

(For Mrs. W. P. Drake, Bowling Green, Ky.)

This ancestor, who prefixed "SIR" to his name as above, came into Logan County, Ky., in 1809, preceded by his brother, Tarlton Drake, in 1807. The wife of the former was Martha and of the latter, Mary. The two Drakes were sons of James and Molly Drake of Powhatan County, Va.

#### CAPTAIN FRANCIS DRAKE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE AND PISCATAWAY

A recent inquiry in the Boston Transcript revives this discussion. It is suggested, that once for all, the orig. theory that he was a son of ROBERT DRAKE of Hampton, N. H., be rejected.

In this REFERENCE SERIES much has been presented. This is commented upon in D. A. R. MAG., (Vol. 64, pp. 61 et seq.).

The opinion of gen. Mr. Joseph B. Turner, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1176).

Now, the Dungan Genealogy and relationship by marriage in the family of the son, Captain GEORGE DRAKE, suggesting the secondary origin in the County of Meath, Ireland, at the Town of Drakesrath, still orig. source in DEVON, ENG.

#### ANOTHER CAPTAIN FRANCIS DRAKE LEAD

Giving due credit to queries and answers, developed in The Boston Transcript, early in 1935, by correspondents, including the writer, it is interesting to note that an Augustine Drake of Ide, Devon, England, in 1657, conveyed land there to Edward Champernowne. The former was from Alphington, near Exeter, where he had a son Austen, bapt. in 1659. A Francis Drake was closely associated with the above and also with Anna (Drake) Champernowne, William and John Drake.



CAPT. FRANCIS CHAMPERNOWNE, from Devon, was a First Settler, at Portsmouth, N. H., bef. 1640, and associate of John Heard, Capt. Francis Raynes, et al., (LIBBY, pp. 135-7). Rev. Joseph Hull.

NEARING THE TRUTH OF THIS ORIGIN, IT SEEMS TO THE WRITER THAT THIS CHAMPERNOWNE ITEM SHOULD BE INVESTIGATED.—O. E. M.

#### CAPTAIN GEORGE DRAKE OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 601.)

This is referenced because of the DUNGAN Gen. and the repetition of Christian names of the family of the above, among the children of both Jeremiah and Thomas Dungan.

That author states:

"Francis Drake, in the writer's opinion, was of the family of 'Drake of Drakesworth,' County Meath, Ireland, who owned lands also in County Kildare, in which two counties the Dungans also had large estates." (DUNGAN, pp. 121-2.)

#### JOSEPH DRAKE OF NEW BRUNSWICK

Wife Catherine Cheeseman. Deed from them, signed separately, to George Morris, and John Skinner, Sept. 6, 1759. "That tract of land and meadowbrook within the corporation of New Brunswick," "north side of Cranberry Brook," 300 acres.

Received by Joseph Drake, from Moses Hull, deed of May 1, 1754. (Vide, post, George Morris.)

#### THOMAS DRINKWATER OF TAUNTON

Associate of GEORGE SOULE of Duxbury, who sent desc. into N. J., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 217).

It is said that he was a settler also at Newport, R. I., Bridgewater, Mass., and Dighton, Mass.

It is also argued, (Boston Trans., No. 8776, Sept. 26, 1934, J. R. D. L.), that the subject was the father of that THOMAS DRINKWATER, who m. Elizabeth Haskell, 1695, who was dau. of John Haskell, b. 1639, d. May 15, 1706, (wife, Patience, dau. of George Soule), son of Roger Haskell, m. Elizabeth Hardy, dau. of John, Salem.

Chil. of THOMAS DRINKWATER and Elizabeth Haskell: Walter, in Freetown, Mass., in 1721; William, in Newport, R. I., 1722; Warren, in Freetown, 1723; George, there, 1723; John, there, 1724; Elizabeth, there, 1732; Joseph settled in Cousins Island, in North Yarmouth, 1721, where the homestead still stands; Samuel m. Dorothy Josselyn; Patience was in Swansea, 1734. Coat-of-arms, "Ermine on a cross fleury azure a crescent argent."

This is only important as read in connection first with article by this author, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 415).

#### WILLIAM DUER AS RELATED TO HULL

Benjamin Hull of Baleville, Sussex, married for his wife Anne Duer. She was the daughter of William Duer. She had a sister who married Daniel Pridmore, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1210). This leads back to P.

This genealogy is covered in VAN RENSSLAER'S NEW YORKERS, and also one item in CHAMBERS, (p. 18).

#### THOMAS DUER OF MAIDENHEAD

This rec., obtrudes, (ARCH., XXX, pp. 231 and 251), where in the estate of Derrick Hoff, 1748, he was a debtor, with other familiars, as JOHN HULL, est. of BAREFOOT BRUNSON, (vide, ante, this PART, Index, p. 1329), Benjamin Maple (Shakemaple), John Van PELT, (Thyssen, van Alen, Swaim, vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 438).

This must be a divergence from that noted Col. William Duer, who came, in 1768. He was b. Mar. 18, 1747, d. May 17, 1790, son of JOHN DUER and Frances Frye; m. Apr. 17, 1779, at Basking Ridge, N. J., Catharine Alexander, dau. of Major-General William Alexander and Sarah Livingston. ("New Yorkers Of The 19th Century," by Mrs. John King Van Rensselaer.)

#### DUMONT FAMILY OF NEW JERSEY

A badly corrupted form of MONET, in France, as of de la MONET or du MONET, similar to the famous wine DUBONNET, from the fam. of BONNET, as du BONNET.

It was headed in New Jersey by PIERRE (Peter) DUMONT, as see MESSLER, (Somerset, p. 60).

In N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec., an early writer struggled with this fam., orig., but his premise and most conclusions are to be doubted, (Vol. 29, 1898, pp. 103 et seq., and Vol. 30, 1899, pp. 36 et seq.). The most amusing peregrination is the lugubrious attempt of the same author, (The AMER. GEN., 1899, Vol. I, pp. 148 et seq.), TO TRACE THIS ANCESTRY BACK TO FERNANDO DEL MONTE, A SPANISH SOLDIER, etc., which is not true.

The orig., was as given here.

#### DUMONT FAMILY IN NEW JERSEY

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1465.)

The family was French Huguenot, with Dutch intermarriage, and searching for all possible forms of MONET, being certain, as many records given in this SERIES prove, that the name variation was multiplied, (vide, ante, this PART, index, p. 1391), applicable in this case.

Without extension, will of PETER DUMONT, (PIERRE DU MONET), of Somerset Co., dated March 29, 1749; yeoman, prov. July 17, 1744, with his Dutch ancestry, thru his mother; son JOHN, receives, "the large Dutch Bible," (the Bibles were all large in the wills of those days—aside.—O. E. M.).

Four sons, Hendrick, (Dutch), John Baptiste, (French), Peter (Pierre), and Rynear, (both French); likewise son, ABRAHAM, (which tickles the risibilities of this writer, whose grandfather, and for several gens., before him, bore that honorable Biblical name. Daus., Cattelintje, (wife of Christian Legrange, she, Dutch, while his own, French); Margaret, (English), (wife of John Bergen); Gerretje and Jannetje, (Dutch, with brothers-in-law, Rynear and Nicholas Veghten, (really Dutch, van Veghten), et al.; but ABRAHAM DUMONT and PETER DUMONT cling, throughout, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 153).

#### REV. THOMAS DUNGAN OF RHODE ISLAND

Family related to early New Jersey and Bucks County, Pennsylvania, at Cold Spring.

They had nine children, all born in Rhode Island. (DUNGAN, p. 118.)



Of the foregoing family two sons intermarried with Drake of Piscataway.

"7. Jeremiah Dungan, son of Rev. Thomas and Elizabeth, b. 1673, d. Apr. 6, 1761, aged about 88 years (27), m. 1 circa 1702, Deborah Drake, b. Jan. 8, 1686-7 (49) d. circa 1721, daughter of Captain George and Mary (Oliver) Drake, and granddaughter of Rev. and Capt. Francis Drake, an early settler in Piscataway, N. J." (DUNGAN, p. 122.)

#### BENAJAH DUNHAM, THE FIRST, OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 181.)

He was b. at Plymouth, New Eng., in 1640, m. Oct. 25, 1660, to Elizabeth Tilson, dau. of Edward. (TILSON GEN. has errors.—O. E. M.)

At P., he was a linen weaver. He came to E. N. J. ca. 1672-3.

(1635-1680, REG. COL. DAMES, N. J., 1928, p. 345.)

His will, dated May 10th, 1679, proved Aug. 12, 1680, named wife, Elizabeth, and children; EDMUND, Mary and Elizabeth, land in N. J. and N. E.; ment. Andrew Wooden as a neighbor; wife, extrct., with Samuel Dennis of P., overseer for the children; wit. Benj. Hull, Geo. Hill, and JOHN SMALLEY, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 146).

The above will is a good example of the omission of children, living at the date thereof, and estab. by other evidence. Children:

- I. REV. EDMUND, b. July 25, 1661, d. Mar. 17, 1734; m. July 15, 1681, MARY BONHAM, b. Oct. 4, 1661, d. Mar. 17, 1734.
- II. John, b. Aug. 28, 1663, d. Sept. 6, 1663.
- III. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 20, 1664, d. Dec. 31, 1667.
- IV. Hannah, b. June 4, 1666, d. Dec. 25, 1667.
- V. Benjamin, b. Oct. 28, 1667, bapt. at Eastham, supp. d. young(?). This was a perversion of Benajah.
- VI. HANNAH, again, b. ca. 1668, m. James Martin.
- VII. Elizabeth, b. in N. J. after 1672, m. John (?) or Thomas Fitz Randolph, (his sec. wife).
- VIII. Mary, b. in N. E. before, not after 1672, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 815); m. May 1, 1683, Thomas Davis, of W.
- IX. Another daughter, who prob. m. Thomson.

The widow of BENAJAH DUNHAM, THE FIRST, m. again, at P., JONAS WOOD, of E., July 15, 1681. (Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 226.) (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 559.)

N. B. The writer is developing this family for several generations.

#### REV. EDMUND DUNHAM OF PISCATAWAY

Son of BENAJAH DUNHAM, THE FIRST; b. July 25, 1661, d. Mar. 4, 1734, in the 73rd year of his age. (REG. SOC. of COL. DAMES, N. J., 1928, p. 345.) M. July 15, 1681, MARY BONHAM, b. Oct. 4, 1661, d. Nov. 7, 1694, dau. of NICHOLAS BONHAM, of P., (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 588); sister of SARAH BONHAM, who m. JOHN FITZ RANDOLPH, of P. (PROCEEDS, N. J. HIST. SOC., Vol. 5, 3rd Ser., p. 161.)

His will, dated May 28, 1731, proved April 10, 1734, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 154), named wife, Mary, as extrct., and children: BENAJAH, Jonathan, Ephraim, Mary SMALLEY, Hannah DAVIS, and nephew, JOHN THOMSON, (indicating a sister having m. a THOMSON). Wit.: Sam. Walker, and Hugh Dunn and Hugh Dunn, Jr., etc.

Mary Dunham, his wife, made her will, dated Feb. 28, 1736-7, as of P., and named chil.: BENAJAH, (to have great Bible), EDMUND, and Hannah Davis; and grandchil.: Elizabeth, Mary, James and Elisha Smalley, Jonathan Martin, Jun'r, and Mary Sutton; son, EDMUND, sole extrct. Wit.: Jeremiah Dunn, Ben. Dunn, JOHN DUNHAM. Prov. Aug. 13, 1742, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 155.)

Children, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 231):

- I. BENAJAH, who was Town Clerk, from 1714 to 1731; b. Aug. 13, 1684, d. Aug. 11, 1742; m. Sept. 21, 1704, DOROTHY MARTIN, b. June 7, 1686, dau. of JOHN MARTIN, Jr., and wife, Dorothy Smith, vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 288).
- II. B. ca. 1686. (Poss. Bonham?)
- III. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 26, 1689, m. Aug. 21, 1704, JONATHAN MARTIN, (son of Benjamin Martin, and wife, Margaret Alston).
- IV. EDMUND, JR., b. Ja. 15, 1691, (sometimes, Edward), m. (1). Mar. 11, 1717, DINAH FITZ RANDOLPH, (dau. of THOMAS FITZ RANDOLPH, and wife, Elizabeth Manning); m. (2), Mary Hill, undoubt., dau. of George Hill, of Pisc.
- V. JONATHAN, Rev., b. Mar. 4, 1693, (Aug. 16, 1694), d. Mar. 10, 1777, m. Aug. 5, 1714, JOAN or JANE PYATT, (dau. of RENE PYATT, "La Fleur," and wife, Elizabeth Sheffield); she d. Sept. 15, 1779.
- VI. Ephraim, b. May 2, 1696, m. Jan. 26 1715-16, PHEBE SMALLEY, (dau. of JOHN SMALLEY, and wife, LYDIA MARTIN).
- VII. Ruth, b. Nov. 26, 1698, m. DAVID THOMAS. They had Elizabeth, who m. Mad ANTHONY WAYNE.
- VIII. Mary, b. July 1, 1700, m. June 12, 1721, ELISHA SMALLEY, (son of JOHN SMALLEY, and wife, LYDIA MARTIN).
- IX. HANNAH, b. April 14, 1704, m. Mar. 29, 1724, JOSIAH DAVIS.
- X. Sarah, b. ca. 1706, m. Aaron Sutton, of Pisc.

#### DAVID DUNHAM, SENIOR, OF WOODBRIDGE

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 820.)

It would now appear that his first wife was MARY BLOOMFIELD and correction to that end: MARY "DUNN" belongs somewhere.

He was b. Mar. 10, 1674, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 285), and was a son of the first JONATHAN DUNHAM, of W., and wife, Mary Bloomfield, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 603).

The second wife, Mary, if any, was mixed with DUNN.

Chil., JOSEPH, b. Oct. 7, 1700, "of David and Mary," (idem, p. 285).

**JOSEPH DUNN OF PISCATAWAY**

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 416.)

He was the son of the first HUGH DUNN, Sr., and wife, Elizabeth Drake.

He was b. Jan. 20, 1689; and the pendulum as to his wife, whether Hannah Drake or not, has swung to a finding, collaterally, that she was HANNAH FITZ RANDOLPH, dau., of the first JOHN FITZ RANDOLPH, of P., and his wife, SARAH BONHAM. (Q. V., post, p. indic.)

As to his birth, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 232), where foot-note shows change in calendar, really apres, June 3, 1688.

JOSEPH DUNN should follow the lineage of his brother, HUGH DUNN, JR., of P., as (vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1178-9), as he was ment. in the latter's will, 1736-7, as his brother, and other entries.

He d., himself, in Essex County, leaving a will, dated, Dec. 20, 1748, prov., Jan. 2, 1748, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 156), naming a wife, HANNAH, and chil., James, Hezekiah, (from BONHAM), Benajah, (from DUNHAM), Benjamin, (from brother), JOSEPH, (who d. at Peapack, Somerset, 1749), Martha, Rachel, Elizabeth and Hannah, (from his wife's grandmother, HANNAH FULLER), etc. These children confirmed, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 233). Viz.:

- I. James, b. Sept. 3, 1712.
- II. Martha, b. Aug. 23, 1714.
- III. Hezekiah, b. June 21, 1716.
- IV. Rachel, b. July 18, 1716.
- V. Benajah, b. June 13, 1720.
- VI. Joseph, b. Aug. 29, 1722.
- VII. Sarah.
- VIII. Elizabeth.
- IX. Hannah.
- X. Benjamin.
- XI. Poss. more.—O. E. M.

**EATON (ETTON) OF NEW JERSEY**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 504), also (PART SIX, p. 1162, for genealogy).

This is related to the Baptist Church at Hope-well. The foundation for an accurate genealogy is found in the foll. items:

"By Letters From Pennepek in 1713, JOHN EATON, JUAN EATON, JOSEPH EATON, GWELLIAN EATON, GEORGE EATON."

(Recs. WELSH TRACT BAPT. MEET. Pen-cader Hundred, New Castle Co., Del., 1701-1828, Hist. Soc. of Del., 1904, pp. 16 and 19.)

Feb. 4, 1716, JOSEPH EATON, SHONS ETTON, GUOULLIAN ETTON, SHUSAN ETTON, signers of Confession of Faith.

1717, Rem. by death: JOHN ETTON and JUAN ETTON, (p. 24).

"Removed to other meeting-houses, for good reasons."

To the GWYNEDD meeting-house, JOSEPH EATON, GEORGE EATON, GWEN EATON, MARY EATON, et al., 1721, (p. 27).

**THOMAS EDGAR, F. S. OF WOODBRIDGE**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 821.)

A famous Scotchman. He appeared in W., before 1710, and was a member of the church there Oct. 3rd, 1710. (DALLY, p. 168.)

A first (with errors), compilation of the EDGAR FAM., appears in PROCS. (N. J. HIST., Vol. VIII, N. S., 1923, p. 56), where the origin

is from David Edgar, of Keithock, Scotland, who m. Katherine Forrester, June 11, 1674, at Dundee. Their fifth son was THOMAS EDGAR, who was b. at Edinburgh, Oct. 19, 1681. He d. at Rahway, 1759.

His wife was Janet Knox, b. in Scotland, Mar. 16, 1689, d. in 1766, dau. of William Knox and Annabel.

Chil.:

- I. David, b. Oct. 2, 1720, m. (1), Hannah Rolfe, (2), Phebe Baremore.
- II. Alexander, b. Aug., 1722, m. Mary Smith.
- III. William, b. Apr. 20, 1724, m. Experience Clarkson.
- IV. Catherine, b. June 2, 1726, m. Thomas Gallaudet.
- V. THOMAS, b. Mar. 13, 1728, d. infant.
- VI. Annabel, b. Nov. 30, 1729, m. Isaac Laing.
- VII. Janet, b. Mar. 10, 1733, m. Jeremiah Fitz Randolph and two chil., Joseph and Thomas.
- VIII. Prob. et al.

**FINLEY OF NEW JERSEY**

(Courtesy of Mr. A. H. France, see BIB.)

"The branch of the Finleys who settled Cumberland and Salem Counties, as follows: Samuel Finley, son of Alexander and Margaret (Jennings) Finley, baptised St. Peters Church, Dublin, Oct. 10, 1682, died Cecil County, Maryland, prior to 1751, married in Dublin, Ireland, May 20, 1709, Jean Whyte, 8 children, six born in Ireland, his oldest son, John, baptised May 6, 1710, moved across the Delaware River, died in Stow Creek township, between Mch. 20, 1757, date of Will, and June 17, 1757, Will proved, (Lib. 8, page 430), wife Rebecca."

**JAMES FINLEY OF TRENTON, NEW JERSEY**

"This is family who settled in New Jersey. James Finley, son of James and Ann (McDonald) Finley, born Glasgow, June 8, 1737, died Basking Ridge, married in Scotland, Ann Angrest, immigrated to America, landing, New York, 1769, moved and settled Princeton, New Jersey."

Issue:

- I. James Finley, born Princeton, 1770, moved to Western New York.
- II. Alexander Finley, born 1771, died Basking Ridge(?), married Susan Whitaker, 12 children.
- III. Rev. Robert Finley, born Princeton, N. J., 1772, died Athens, Ga., Oct. 3, 1817, married May 16, 1768, Esther Flynt Caldwell, daughter of Rev. James and Hannah (Ogden) Caldwell.
- IV. Anne, who m. Charles Morford of Basking Ridge, N. J.

(HIST. OF HUNT. & SOM. CO., p. 738; LITTLE, p. 151 & AMER. ANC., VOL. XII, p. 29.)

**FIRMIN, FOREMAN AND FURMAN**

As to surname origin, these names are used interchangeably.

In Monmouth, came SAMUEL FORMAN, son of the orig. Samuel, of Newtown, L. I., one of whom is said to have m. Mary, d. of Samuel Wilbore, of Portsmouth, R. I., but little gen. can be accurately shown.

In 1695, as SAMUEL FOREMAN, he was Sheriff, from Monmouth, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p.

161), and as "fforman," with Aaron, 1688, but no evidence of origin; and not a FURMAN, which was reserved as the form, next gen., in Hunterdon. (q. v.)

#### FITZRANDOLPH NOTES

It has been the purpose and ambition of the writer to publish in this PART, a revised and complete genealogy of this important family, both at P. and W., down to 1800, and for a whole year researches have been made and data have been assembled. Regrettably, space limitations forbid. Mrs. Charles A. Christian, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 823), has been a most valuable aid, her known authenticity, relative to this family, making her suggestions most valuable. With this author, she agrees that, STILLWELL, (Vol. III, pp. 238 et seq.), is without dependability, on account of errors and omissions. Mrs. Maude H. Bender-Greene of N. J. Hist. Soc., has been a most important critic, checking the MSS. of the writer against the cards on file, with that Society, the production in large part of Mr. Stelle Fitz Randolph, able enthusiast, but sadly inefficient in his work, which is faulty, erroneous and while valuable, disturbs the original sequence of generations, in alarming fashion. RANDOLPH, the editor, also, has no completeness re this GEN.

Of course, HORNER, (vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 1455), should never have been published, a "hodge-podge," so full of mistakes, that it must be disregarded as possessing much authenticity, and yet that non-genealogical compiler may have preserved some guides to this pedigree, of consequence.

This writer would assert:

- I. The grandchildren of EDWARD FITZ RANDOLPH, and his wife, ELIZABETH BLOSSOM, have never been completely nor correctly set forth.
- II. Nathaniel Fitz Randolph records, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 772), according to photostats were not all in his hand, and, perhaps completed by another, which may account for certain errors.
- III. Alexander Randall, of Salem, continuously in the records, was FITZ RANDOLPH, never before developed, and grandson of Alexander Dove, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 818).
- IV. Christopher and Peter Fitz Randolph, who rem. to Salem have never been accurately nor completely developed.
- V. Warwick Fitz Randolph, the same.
- VI. The Cumberland Co. sprigs remain unidentified.
- VII. The fourth generation, as between P. and W., is hopelessly mixed, father and son, of the same name, being confused, and uncle and nephew, the same, so that Rev. Soldiers are mixed up, and wrong entries obtain in D. A. R.
- VIII. Finally, "Fitz Randolph Traditions" must be rejected, with chart, as romantic, and the noble English lineage, taken as unproven.—O. E. M. (This is under copyright.)

#### CAPTAIN JOSEPH FITZ RANDOLPH, 4TH

Regrettably this editor announces the death, recently, of his friend and collaborator, with Mr. John R. Clark, in N. J. Cemetery Inscriptions, of Mr. John W. Saling, of Rahway, New Jersey, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1054). We bend our heads in sorrow.

His last act was to send me "rubbing" of stone of JOSEPH FITZ RANDOLPH, 4th, taken Oct. 12, 1934, at Samptown Cemetery, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1032).

#### "JOSEPH F. RANDOLPH 4th

Born Jan. 16, 1750

Died Nov. 11, 1801.

Married Mary Laing.

Born at Plainfield

8m. 12d. 1753

Private in patriot service

Middlesex Co.

Promoted to Captain

and transferred to

Monmouth Co."

#### GEORGE FOREMAN, F. S.

(In all case written "fforman," sic.)

In 1681, he was on the "Southside of Raraton River" buying land from JOHN INIANS, (SALTER, appx., p. xxvii), but, cert., 1683, was of Chester, Penna., selling this land to Richard Jones, of N. Y., and having had a neighbor there, THOMAS MATTHEWS, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 57).

In 1694, he was still at Chester, merchant, with a wife, Helen, dau. of James Sandiland, of the same, mariner, whose sister, Catherine, was the wife of JASPER YEATES, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 879).

#### FRANKLIN NOTES

The celebrated family orig. in Northamptonshire; THOMAS FRANKLIN, father of Josiah, b. 23 Dec., 1657, d. 16 Jan., 1745, father of Benjamin, his fifteenth child, out of 17 children, he, of the illustration, (on opp. page). (SAVAGE, Vol. II, pp. 199-200.)

There were reps., in N. J.

#### BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, THE GREAT

In honor of whom was named "FRANKLIN: THE UNRECOGNIZED COMMONWEALTH." —(O. E. M.) Consult N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., (Vol. VIII, p. 374).

#### BENJAMIN FRANKLIN OF NEW JERSEY

Undoubtedly the same as the great statesman, and in 1758, he was a creditor of the estate of Isaac Smith of Newtown, Gloucester Co., blacksmith. The name of the mother of his son may be found here, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 440).

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1479.)

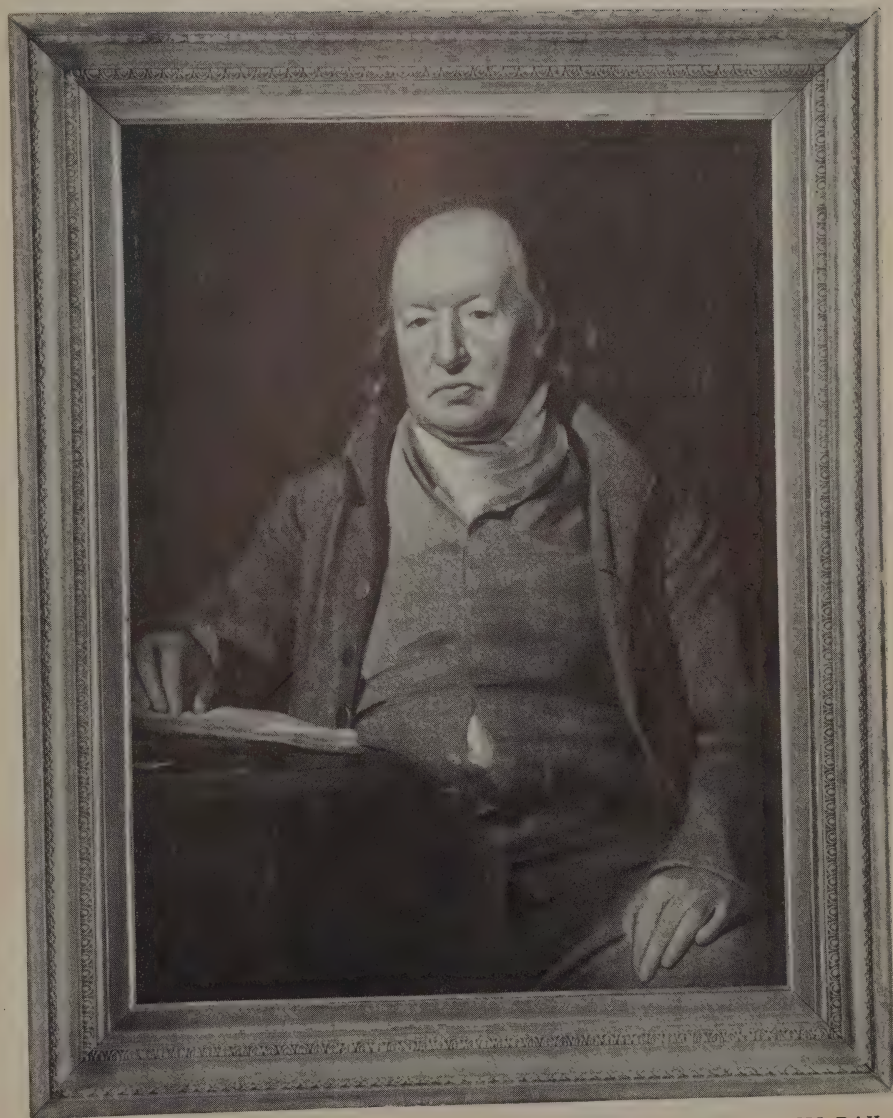
#### HENRY FRANKLIN OF LONG ISLAND

He was in N. J. records as early as 1685, W. J. and had a son John Franklin, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, Index). He rem. to N. Y.

#### JOSEPH FRANKLIN OF IRELAND

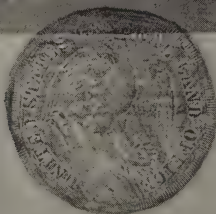
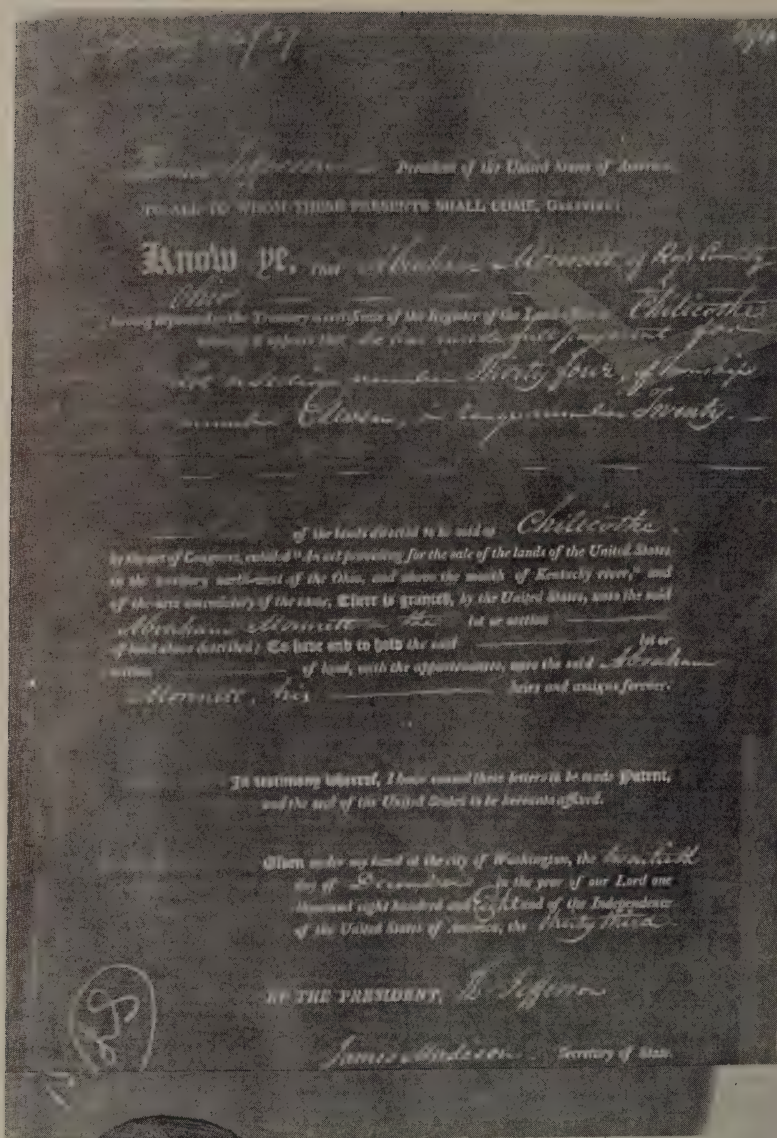
In 1689, he was the son of "Ellenor Franklen" who was a sister of Henry Forrest of W., merchant, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1182), whose wife was Margaret, and all related. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 170.)





**BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, NEXT TO WASHINGTON, THE GREATEST OF HIS DAY**  
Born in Boston, 1706, son of Josiah Franklin and wife, Abiah Folger. He died in 1790, at Phila. Statesman, scientist, author, philosopher, diplomat, the second greatest figure in the Constitutional Convention of 1787. It was proposed to erect an American State, to be named after him, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1449 and 1469). "Most wonderful Franklin portrait" ever produced, (courtesy of Mr. Harold Hill, bookdealer, Newcastle-Upon-Tyne, Eng.).

"FRANKLIN, THE UNRECOGNIZED COMMONWEALTH," by O. E. M., to appear in *AMERICANA*, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1479).



DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR  
GENERAL LAND OFFICE

Washington D C JAN 11 1935

I hereby certify that the foregoing is a true copy  
of the patent record which is in my custody in this  
office.

Ruth Sechett

Recorder

LAND CERTIFICATE TO ABRAHAM MONNETT, 1808

Called of Ross County, he was a first settler in 1802, of Pickaway County, Ohio. Revolutionary soldier, in Frederick County, Maryland, he came from old Hampshire County, Virginia. Born in Calvert County, Maryland, Mar. 16, 1748, he died in Pickaway County, Dec. 7, 1810. His wife was Ann Hillary. His coming was ante-dated by ISAAC MONNETT, who settled in Ross County, in 1797-8, also a Revolutionary soldier, and WILLIAM MONNETT, as (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1488).

Related to Shawnee Indian Villages and "Pickaway Plains," Ohio, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1481).



**THOMAS FRANKLIN OF N. Y. CITY**

Born, Jan. 20, 1703. His wife was Mary Pear-sall of L. I. They were the parents of Walter Franklin, b. 1727, who m. Hannah Bowne, with a long line of notables, in desc. Caspar Wistar of Pa. (N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec., Vol. 23, pp. 127 et seq.)

**GOVERNOR WILLIAM FRANKLIN OF N. J.**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 698.)

He was the noted Tory governor of N. J., with tempestuous career, but whether or not illegitimate son of the famous BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, is doubted.

It is suggested that Abraham Temple of Hope-well, Hunterdon, had kinship. Will, Sept. 2, 1736; proved Jan. 24, 1754, wife Rebecca, and chil.; Abraham, BENJAMIN, Johanna, Elizabeth, Re-turn, and Timothy, and witnesses, Edward Hart and John Hart, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 319).

**JACOB FREEMAN OF WOODBRIDGE**

He gives an affidavit, June 8, 1854, stating that he was the son of Amos Freeman, "a native of said Woodbridge, whose father was Henry Free-man, my grandfather, of the same place, both my said grandfather and my father, being now deceased." It is a most interesting account of the Revolutionary War at Woodbridge, American prisoners who died in the Sugar House, and were buried in Trinity Church yard, in N. Y. City, (Trinity Church, pp. 8-10).

**FURMANS OF NEWTOWN, LONG ISLAND**

These refer to brothers, John and Josias Fur-man, first in Hempstead and then at Newtown, the first John Furman d. in 1677 at 46, leaving a son Jonathan; and Josias dead subsequent to 1703, having sons, John, Josias, Joseph, David, Samuel and Jonathan Furman. (NEWTOWN, p. 399.) It is easy to see from the prename, Josias, that this was the line of the Hunterdon Co., N. J., tribe.

**GANO—GENEAU—TO E. N. J.**

"Gano" is the modern, Anglicized form of the name. Some of the early variants were Geneau, Gayneau, Geano, &c.

ETIENNE GENEAU first appears as a settler on Staten Island in 1676. (HUGUENOT MAGAZINE, Vol. II, No. 1, p. 12; MONNETTE'S PISCATAWAY, N. J., IV: 489; I: 123).

(Daniel and Steven Geano were in Hunterdon Co., N. J., before 1722. MONNETTE, IV: 561, 564.)

**JEAN GERARDY PHILIP GERARDY**

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 417.)

"Newton's Point, or the Green Hook" has just now been noted, (NEWTOWN, p. 36), and the briefs for these lots all bore date in 1653 or 1654 and were bought in 1665 by Capt. Thomas Lawrence, (NEWTOWN, p. 281).

The Green Hook was patented to Jean Gerardy, Nov. 5, 1653 and on the same date, one to Philip Gerardy.

**JOHN GEREE OF ST. ALBANS**

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1183.)

"GEREE (John, puritan, rector of St. Albans) Astrologo-Mastix, or a Discovery of the Vanity and Iniquity of Judicial Astrology; or, Divining by the Starres the Successe, or Miscarriage of humane affaires, 1646," (Henry Sotheran, Piccadilly, 1934).

**JOHN GIBBON OF P., MARINER**

In 1692-3, he procured the apprenticeship of Philip Doddridge, Jr., to himself, and released him in 1694, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 215, as q. v.).

**GILES GIBBS OF CONNECTICUT**

As discovered by this writer, he bore an intimate relationship to REV. JOSEPH HULL, who came in 1635, with brothers.

Subject was from Devon, Eng., was in Dorchester, 1633, an early settler of Windsor, Conn.; was buried May 21, 1641. His wife was Katharine. (Boston Trans., Ans. to No. 411-(3), Dec. 1, 1934.)

The writer believes him to have been the father-in-law of WILLIAM OLIVER, of E.—O. E. M.

**MATTHEW GILES, OF PISCATAWAY**

WILL, 1712, (Index, Somerset Co., Wills, p. 1248, Vol. iii). Imp. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, pp. 719-720.)

**GILMAN ORIGINS IN ENGLAND**

(PART FIVE, vide, ante, pp. 701 et seq.)

While without record proof or documentation, all are gratified over the presentation in The AMERICAN GENEALOGIST, re The Lincoln-Gilman Ancestry, (April, 1935, Vol. XI, No. 4, pp. 193-4). It is done by that serious genealogist, Mr. Clarence A. Torrey. It shows, as heretofore, that the GILMAN line is as follows:

- I. Edward Gilman, of Caston, England, m. June 21, 1550, Rose Rysse.
- II. Edward Gilman, bapt. Apr. 20, 1557.
- III. Bridget Gilman, b. circa 1582; m. Edward Lincoln.

"Edward Gilman, from Hingham, England."

It is no criticism of that eminent compiler, to await with anxiety, the recordal substantiality of his very intriguing suggestions.—O. E. M.

**GOODLOE FAMILY, 1730-1935**

The REV. HENRY GOODLOE was born in Caroline Co. Va. in 1730. His wife was Frances D. Kemp. They had seventeen children to survive infancy, viz.: Annie, b. 1752; Thomas, b. 1754; Garrett, b. 1755; Kemp, b. 1757; Mary, b. 1758; Vivion, b. 1760-1819; Phoebe, b. 1762; Francis Diana, b. 1764; George, b. 1766; Jane, b. 1767; Isabel and Robert (twins), b. 1769; Henry, b. 1771; Elizabeth, b. 1772; Ann, b. 1774; Katherine, b. 1777; Sarah, b. 1781. The Rev. Henry Goodloe was for many years the pastor of Piney Branch Baptist Church, Spotsylvania Co. Va. He enlisted Sept. 1775 in Capt. Wm. Talliferro's Co., Col. John Woodford's Regiment for twelve months. He was honorably discharged at Williams-berg, Va., pension granted to commence Dec. 31, 1831.



VIVION GOODLOE 1760-1819, fourth son of the Rev. Henry and Frances D. Goodloe, left a will dated April 20, 1819 in which mention is made of a "wish that his property should be kept together under the management of his wife until his youngest son Joseph T. Goodloe should come to legal age." Woodford Co. May Court, Versailles Ky. 1819. Vivion Goodloe married Dorothy Tompkins (b. 1768 in Va. died 1832 Woodford Co. Ky.). The remains of both are buried in the private cemetery at the old log house on the Paynes Mill Rd. opposite the old Goodloe stone house to which there has been some additions of late years and is now occupied by Henry Karle.

In Deed Book M, page 400 in the Court House Versailles, Ky. a deed to Henry Goodloe dated Oct. 20, 1830, mentions the children of Vivion Goodloe as follows: Henry Goodloe, Francis D. Goodloe, Ann Stout, Mary D. Goodloe, Caroline Goodloe, Louisa Goodloe, Joseph T. Goodloe.

The Minute Book of Mt. Vernon Church, Woodford Co. Ky. page 130, tells that, "Louisa Jesse was formerly Louisa Goodloe 1836."

HENRY GOODLOE, 1800-1866 was the son of Vivion and the grandson of the Rev. Henry Goodloe, is frequently mentioned in the records of Mt. Vernon Church. His wife Frances ELIZA MONET (of late years Monette) b. 1810, d. 1892, was the daughter of the Rev. SAMUEL MONET (1778-1823) and Mary Wayland of Old Chillicothe, Ohio, as recorded in his old Huguenot Bible. DR. MONET was a member of the first Legislature of Ohio and Frances Eliza was their only daughter, though they had five sons all of whom adopted medicine as a profession and one of them DR. JOHN WESLEY MONET was a graduate of Transylvania in Ky. and the author of "The History of the Mississippi Valley." Two volumes of his history, autographed, were given to his mother, Mrs. Mary Wayland Monet, by the author, and she gave them to her daughter, who in turn passed them on to her grandson, William Goodloe Wiglesworth, Sr. of Cynthia, Ky. DR. WESLEY MONET lived in Warren Co. Miss. and a complete description of his plantation estate "Sweet Auburn," is given in the Sunday issue of the Natchez Democrat Sept. 18, 1932. Mrs. Mary Wayland Monet spent the last few years of her life in Woodford Co. and is buried in the old Goodloe private cemetery. Her estate was settled by her son-in-law, Henry Goodloe, (Will Book O. page 506 Versailles Ky.) 1851. Henry and Frances Eliza Goodloe had four children: James William, 1835-1894, wife Jenney Payne, and they had four children, the only son died age 13 yrs.; Mary Frances, 1838-1905, wife of William Thomson Wiglesworth, and they had eight children; Ann Cornelia, 1835-????, wife of Frank Collier; Dorothy Tompkins, 1844-1901, wife of Capt. Gabe Davie, and they had three children.

MARY FRANCES GOODLOE was the wife of William Thomson Wiglesworth, (1822-1893), the son of John, (1781-1848), and Jane Bush Wiglesworth, (1791-1831); she, Jane, being the daughter of Philip Bush, (1737-1819), and wife, Frankie Vivion, (1761-1842), early pioneers from Va. to Clark Co. Ky. The children of Mary Frances Goodloe Wiglesworth were eight in number: Lillie, born 1859, wife of Kemp Woods, three children; Harry Rodes, born 1860-1907, wife Allie VanDeren, seven children; Robert Lee, born 1863-1911, single; Thomas Garnett, born 1863-1912, wife Nona Ming, five children; William Goodloe, born 1869, wife Anabel Hazlewood, children, William Goodloe, Jr., born 1914, Winifred Frances, born 1922; Ann Cornelia, born 1872-1924, wife of John B. Woods, brother of Kemp Minor Woods, two children; James MONETTE, born 1874-1929, wife Jessie Staley, two children;

Frances Louise, born 1879-????, wife of Simeon Elliott Drake, children, Simeon Elliott, Jr., born 1911, Dorothy Lee, born 1908-1931.

William Thomson Wiglesworth brought his bride, Mary Frances Goodloe, back to the land in Harrison Co. K., which in 1797 his grandfather, Lieut. James Wiglesworth Jr. of Spotsylvania Co. Va., a Revolutionary soldier, had purchased.

Lieut. James Wiglesworth Jr. had married in 1779, Mary Thomson, daughter of William Thomson, (d. 1778), and Ann Rodes of Louisa Co. Va. ("To James Wiglesworth Jr. who intermarried with my daughter," Deed of a gift, Book H. page 35, Louisa Co. Va. Court records.) James Wiglesworth Sr. the father of Lieut. James Wiglesworth Jr. was on "the committee of safety for Spotsylvania Co. Va.," chosen 17 Nov. 1775, (Vol. 5 of William and Mary Magazine year 1897, page 249). The wife of James Wiglesworth Sr. was Mary Durrett, daughter of John Durrett, (Will probated Spotsylvania Co. Va. in 1775), and wife KATHERINE GOODLOE, 1720-1751, who in turn was the daughter of Henry Goodloe, (1675-1741), Elizabeth being his wife's name. John Durrett's will names James Wiglesworth Sr., as one of the two executors. The Wiglesworth and the Goodloe families had intermarried back in old Va., as they did later in Woodford County Ky. John Wiglesworth, (will probated 1752 Spotsylvania Co. Va.), and wife Mary (Holiday?), bought land in Spotsylvania Co. Va. in 1728. They were the parents of James Wiglesworth, Sr.

The Wiglesworth descendants have traced their lineage through many generations in Yorkshire England where the ancestral estate of 4,181 acres was in possession of male descendants as late as 1924. Interesting photographs of the old Wiglesworth stone tithe barn, erected in the thirteenth century, and conceded to be the largest in England, is located near the stone ruins of "Wiglesworth Hall," and the village of Wiglesworth, are in possession of the family of William Goodloe Wiglesworth.

Mrs. Anabel Wiglesworth, Cynthia, Ky., (June, 1935).

(Vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1472 and 1496.)

#### GEORGE GWUINAP OF BURLINGTON

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1183.)

No trace of him has been found, after 1727, but several of the name, in simple form, GWIN, continued in N. J. This led to an investigation, of origins:

The name is clearly Welsh, orig. "Gwin," meaning "white," and the suffix of "ap," is "son of," in Welsh, usually used as a prefix.

In Cornwall, the name was clearly GWENNAP, and derived from "gwyn, gwen, gwydn, wen, widn, win," (meaning) "white," as in GWENNAP, (SURNAMES, pp. 238 and 378).

Again, GWIN, as (id., p. 206), and "gwyn, now Gwinn, Gwynn, Wynne, etc., Welsh (id., p. 124). Nowhere does GWINNETT appear as a patronymic, just a plain corruption, as in Wistaston co., Hereford, (Bridger, p. 209).

Did GEORGE GWUINAP go southward, as his associates, many of them, to N. Car. and S. Car., or Georgia, where the foll.?

#### BUTTON GWINNETT, THE SIGNER

Amer. politician; 1732-1777, (Phillips, p. 469). He signed the Declaration of Independence for Georgia, the most unique man of them all. It is said that he came from Bristol, Eng.; and was Governor of Ga. He was wounded in a duel with General McIntosh, and d. 27th May, 1777,

(HEITMAN, p. 265). See Dwight, "Lives of the Signers," 1895, and Americana, (Vol. 13, p. 586).

It is just a suggestion, but is enough known of his antecedents to state definitely, and was he related to GEORGE GWUINNAP of N. J.?

#### JOHN HADDEN OF GLOUCESTER

He owned land there in 1700, on the South branch of Cowper's Creek. (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 660.) Again, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 675-6), for the year 1700, adjoining Joseph Cooper. In the same year, he was called of Rotherith Co. of Surrey, blacksmith, power of attorney to his dau., Elizabeth Haddon of the same place, as general agent. (Idem, p. 676.) In 1699, John Haddon of Rotherith, Co. of Surry, anchor Smith had reserved  $\frac{1}{8}$  of a share of W. J. from Richard Matthews, with foot notes of explanation of these English locations, (idem, p. 683).

There is little likelihood of his being the same person as the JOHN HADDON of N. J. He d. in Eng., 1724, as see will dated 1723, July 26; New Haddonfield, the origin of this place, from his own name. (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 199.)

#### JOHN HADDON OF NEW JERSEY

A grantee, Dec. 18, 1702 and a grantor Sept. 8, 1705, for nineteen 20ths of one 24th of Proprietary Rights, (Elizabeth Town Bill in Chancery, p. 86).

#### THOMAS HADDEN, SR., OF WOODBRIDGE

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 826.)

The writer has concluded that he came from Westchester, N. Y., and rather certain that he was the son of JOHN HADDEN, SR., and wife, Elizabeth, "deed to their son, Thomas, carpenter," etc. (N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., VOL. LX, 1929, p. 263), as noted in year 1701. He sold land in Westchester, 1703, and 1704, land given by his father, JOHN HADDEN, (idem, pp. 264, 304-5, and 311), the last being a purchase in 1718.

Soon, with BARNES, VAIL, GACH, et al., he went to E. N. J., as Quakers.

Subject m. Margaret Fitz Randolph, dau. of Joseph Fitz Randolph, Sr., of W.

#### HARNETT BECAME HARNED IN N. J.

(The leading article is HARNED, in BIB., vide, ante, this PART, p. 1450.)

The first in America was that EDWARD HARNETT, SR., Salem, Mass., 1638-40, who had a grant of land, 1639, with EDWARD HARNETT, JR., prob. his son, who, in fact, was admitted to the church in 1646, only three years after his father, indicating his maturity. The wife of the senior was Priscilla (Scicillea) and one of the name suffered 1658 for favoring the Quakers, and this is previously the Quaker affiliations at W., later.

The younger EDWARD HARNETT, Jr., m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Porter, and wife Eunice, of Huntington, L. I. (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 358, POPE, p. 213, with diff. dates) and had children, Jonathan, bapt. 17 Nov. 1650 and Eunice, 3 Sept. 1654, et al.

To the latter son, JONATHAN HARNETT is allotted by that author, first above, the three sons, removing to W., viz.: (1) JONATHAN, (2) NATHANIEL and (3) EDWARD HARNED, as the name came to be in N. J.

#### (1) JONATHAN, (2) NATHANIEL AND (3) EDWARD HARNED

Three brothers of W., sons of JONATHAN HARNETT, of Huntington, L. I., and wife.

This should be always held as a shining example of the "three brothers" tradition; for, more true than romantic.

1. JONATHAN HARNED OF WOODBRIDGE. He is claimed to have been b. ca. 1690. There in 1729. To identify, he was fence-adjuter, of W. in 1747 and had had his "earmark" recorded in 1732. (DALLY, pp. 71 and 161.) There are other entries concerning him in N. J. records.

He was twice m. (1) Ann or Rebecca Fitz Randolph, dau. of Nathaniel Fitz Randolph, of W. He was executor, (N. Y. Gen. & Biog., Vol. LXI, 1930, p. 21), of the will of the latter in 1756; (2) m. 3-24, 1768, Judah (Judith), Bloodgood, (SHOTWELL, p. 188), widow of Francis Bloodgood of Amboy, whose will, prov. Aug. 12, 1766, (ARCH., VOL. XXXIII, p. 47).

It names wife, Judah Bloodgood.

The subject had chil., despite neg. claims. His will, 1774.

2. NATHANIEL HARNED OF WOODBRIDGE. He was there 1729-30. Not so pronounced as JONATHAN in Quaker affairs; b. ca. 1690-5, d. by 1774. Prob. m. (1) a Herriott.

Said to have had seven children. A son, Nathaniel Harned, b. 3d of 10 mo. 1716, wife unknown, but prob. m. (1) betw. 4-17 and 5-15, 1742, to Annah Closson, (Clawson), (SHOTWELL, p. 188), dau. of John Clawson; m. (2) 1-1, 5-18, 1751, Upham Alwood, (Ephemia Alward), as see SHOTWELL, (p. 188).

3. EDWARD HARNED OF WOODBRIDGE, b. ca. 1690-5. He was there 1729-30, living in 1774.

Entered as a witness to the will of George Morris of W., 1730, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 330).

There are other entries in N. J. records; said to have had four children.

#### HARRIS OF IPSWICH AND ROWLEY, MASS.

Another migration, from this point, to N. J. The first was that widow, ELIZABETH HARRIS, who sub. became the wife of Deacon Stitson, of Charlestown, and d. Feb. 16, 1669-70, aged 93; and was the mother of John, Thomas, WILLIAM, Daniel HARRIS, and Mrs. Annie Maverick, relict of Elias Maverick, as her husband mentioned in his will, April 12, 1688, as the above being the children of his first wife.

THOMAS HARRIS (2) was a soldier, 1648; Dennison subscriber, 1648; had a wife, Martha, and his will, dated July, 1687; Martha in court, 1695, and represents three sons, WILLIAM HARRIS, John and Ebenezer, and two daus. THOMAS HARRIS (2) and Martha Lakeman were m. Nov. 15, 1647, etc.

WILLIAM HARRIS (3), son of Thomas (2) was b. Dec. 12, 1664; and his wife was SARAH, dau. of THOMAS NEWMAN, who m. Hannah Morse, June 8, 1665, and had Sara Newman, b. Sept. 21, 1668. (HAMMATT PAPERS, pp. 124, 232 and POPE, p. 214; also, as to same, SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 364, birth date of WILLIAM HARRIS, Dec. 12, 1661; and as to Newman, SAVAGE, Vol. III, p. 276; POPE, p. 328). The HARRIS and NEWMAN families traveled along together to New Jersey. (ARCHIVES.)



**JAMES HARRIS OF E.**

He had to be b., before 1721, for he was said to have m. a BOLLEN, and their oldest child was b. in Essex, a dau., ABIGAIL HARRIS, who m. NATHANIEL MITCHELL, August 30, 1752, "by whom she had eight children," as says the record.

This HARRIS GEN., of 1888, clearly exposes errors, plainly evident.

**WILLIAM HARRIS, SENIOR, OF  
BOUND BROOK**

Coming from Long Island, as ROBERT BOND, he was there between 1681 and 1699, an associate of WILLIAM OLDEN, (vide, post, this PART, p. indic.); (Hist. of Somerset, Messier, p. 35). As a son, WILLIAM HARRIS, was the son-in-law of WILLIAM OLDEN, the subject must have been the father, with wife, Sarah, who was b. as WILLIAM HARRIS, b. Dec. 12, 1661 or 1664, at Ipswich, Mass., (supra). (AMER. ANC., Vol. II, p. 52), which is a second gen. rem., or one omitted.

**WILLIAM HARRIS, JUNIOR, OF  
PISCATAWAY**

He was a soldier in Col. Thos. Ffarmer's Regiment of 1715, with his relatives, Benjamin Bond, Simon Horn, William Horn and William Olden, Jr., (PROCS., N. J. Hist. Soc., Vol. xiii, p. 205; and REP. N. Y. STATE, 1896, Vol. I, pp. 531-3); (vide, ante, PART ONE, pp. 114-5). He became prominent, at Piscataway and Bound Brook, and on the "Great Raritan Road," thru the latter, established "William Harris's Tavern," (Story of an Old Farm, p. 172). He died, with will, dated 1754, Aug. 20, called "Sr., of Piscataqua Township," etc. (ARCH., VOL. XXXII, p. 146.) This will is int., as it completely sets aside origin of JAMES HARRIS, as given in HARRIS GEN., for here it is. The wife was "Mersey" (second one). Chil.: John, JAMES, Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary, Rachel, Mersey, Benjamin, William, Samuel, Thomas, Isaac, Jacob, Peter and Elijah. His son-in-law was Nathaniel Manning, and DAVID FITZ RANDOLPH, and Reune Runyon appear. Prov., Nov. 21, 1757.

This last mentioned will mentions "homefarm" adjoining WILLIAM OLDEN, etc., and Somerset Co., and Elias van Court, which figures in RUNYON, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 625 et seq.). His son, William d. in Hunterdon, in 1757, (as next pp. of idem).

**JOHN HARRISON, REV. SOLDIER**

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1540.)

"At one time owned over 3 acres of land, which is near the corner of Main and Limestone, being our chief corners \* \* \* his son, John, went along there," etc. This was ca. 1800.

Will H. Oldham, Lawyer, Lexington, Kentucky, Aug. 8, 1934.

**JOHN HART, THE SIGNER**

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 827.)

"The Harts in Early Randolph County History," (West Va.), by Knight Burns Wees, (Mrs. Boyd Wees). (Printed in annual II, pp. 7 et seq.)

This definitely gives him as the son of Capt. Edward Hart, the great grandson of John Harte, Newtown, Long Island; will, prob. in 1671. It is stated he was born in Conn. in 1711, and baptized at Maidenhead, Dec. 31, 1713. He d. in Hopewell, N. J., May 11, 1779. In 1740 he m. Deborah Scudder, b. 1721, and d. Oct. 26, 1776, age 55 years. Thirteen children are listed. This should be studied by those interested.

**DAVID HERRIOTT (HARRIOTT) OF  
PERTH AMBOY**

He came with Lord Neil Campbell, in 1685, a Scotchman, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 68).

He had land at P. A., 1688, and in 1693 represented it in the Gen'l Assembly, (Id., pp. 117 and 160.) Constable, 1709-10, (COURTS, Miller, pp. 64-5).

His wife was Helen Campbell, daughter of David Campbell of P. A., as per latter's will, 1687, Aug. 10, (id., pp. 217-8).

As David Harriot, he had land at P. A., in 1701, (id., p. 323).

He was admin. of est., of William Young, "lately deceased" at P. A., in 1702, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 147).

He rem. to W. afterwards, where he d. in 1725-6, leaving a will, dated 1725, Aug. 10, called in W., yeoman; no wife ment., but chil., John appointed executor, David, Andrew, and Sarah. Prov. Mar. 15, 1725-6, (Idem, Vol. XXIII, p. 224). Other entries in same auth.

The wife was living at P. A., in 1714, (Idem, p. 355), as "Sarah Heritt."

**JEREMIAH HILLARY, PIONEER  
SETTLER OF OHIO**

He came with brothers, JOHN HILLARY and THOMAS HILLARY, from Maryland, about 1802, in company with the families of ISAAC MONNET, ABRAHAM MONNET and REV. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT, to whom he was kin, and who settled in Ross and Pickaway Counties, Ohio, particularly, Chillicothe and Cole-rain Township of the former and Salt Creek Township of the latter, on the River Scioto. His dates were b. 1762, d. Jan. 3, 1837, (MONNET, p. 682).

His stone grave-marker, broken by cattle and scattered was recovered from Bald Knob burial place, (private), and is in possession of O. E. M. (ILL., vide, post, p. indic.)

**ROGER HILLARY OF ENGLAND**

He was English Chief Justice of the Common Pleas; 1354, (PHILLIPS, p. 499). Imp. as ancestral.

**THOMAS HILLARY OF CALVERT,  
MARYLAND**

Sometimes Hilliary, and from French, St. Hillaire.

This is no attempt to connect him with N. J., except by ref., to that F. S., JOHN HILLIAR, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 609). However, the subject was one of most noted Colonists of Maryland and the progenitor of a distinguished race. He was there by 1661, and his genealogy was first given almost completely in MONNET, (pp. 1084 et seq.).

It is said in (WEST FAM. REG., 1928, p. 154, with ref. to "Of Sceptered Race," Watson, p.



271), that the subject was a son of "Chamberly Hilleary," Baronet of Danbury, Eng., "whose son, Thomas, came to America, 1661." Unconfirmed, as yet.—O. E. M.

A careful search justifies the belief that the phrenom Chamberly was a corruption of the name CHAMBERLAINE or CHAMBERLIN, appearing to this day, in so many forms and with much profuseness, and which was one of the most noble names of early history of England.—O. E. M.

#### HILTON FROM COUNTY DURHAM, ENGLAND

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1188.)

"HILTON. There are parishes and places so called in many counties, and probably several distinct families. The great baronial race who flourished in the XIV cent. derived their name from the Castle of Hulton or Hilton, co. Durham, their ancient seat. The origin of the family of Hilton is lost in the clouds of remote antiquity.

It is at least certain, that the house of Hilton existed in great splendour at the time of the Conquest, and had, long before its members were summoned to Parliament, under Edward II, enjoyed the rank and reputation of barons by tenure, a title which, after the declension of the family, was constantly attributed to the chief of the name by popular courtesy." Sharp's Hartlepool, p. 167. The characteristic of the family was, "THE HOARY HILTONS."

(GEN. QUART., LONDON, Dec., 1934, p. 239.)

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1189.)

Again, this writer asserts his unalterable belief that Hilton brought the name Durham from England to Durham, N. H.—O. E. M.

#### JOIST HITE, LEADER OF MIGRATION

The writer has taken from BOONE, (p. 546), a true historical statement, although an imaginary German family of SCHOLL was erected as illustration. The latter was SCULL.

"In Virginia also, appears \* \* \* and perhaps as early as 1738, Jaist (or Joist) Hite and a Peter Scholl (Scull) were associated with each other in the Shenandoah Valley. Hite recruited in New York, New Jersey, and eastern Pennsylvania for his southern colonies. \* \* \*"

Perhaps, the best statement, supporting the foregoing is to be found in "First Settlement of The Valley," (KERCHEVAL, pp. 45 et seq.). Joist Hite, with his family, and his sons-in-law came in 1732.

We are interested in the two men, John and Isaac Van Meter, who came from New Jersey along with Richard Mercer, Edward Mercer and Robert Stockton, from the same.

#### HOAGLAND, N. Y. TO W.

Christoffel Hoaglandt was the first of this branch to emigrate to America. The name has a Dutch signification of Christbearer and high-land. The bearers of the name were numerous and greatly distinguished in war and art in Holland and Netherlands.

Christopher Hoagland was b. in Holland in 1634, and the first records of him at New Amsterdam was in 1665 as a merchant. He m. Catharine Cregier, dau. of Capt. Martin Cregier, June 23, 1661. She was b. 1645. He d. in New York,

Feb. 8, 1684. She m., 2nd, Roelof Martensen Schenck, Oct. 3, 1686.

Eight children.

A son, DIRCK, bapt., Nov. 1, 1662, m. MARIA, dau. of Jacob and Maria (Montanye) Kip, in N. Y., Aug. 4, 1687, and settled in W., ca., 1709.

#### SAMUEL HOPKINS OF ELIZABETHTOWN

It is not the intention to biograph this infamous character, for he joined with Capt. James Carteret, in treasonable actions against the Sovereignty, and aided the Dutch for which he was rewarded by being appointed as Schout or Sheppen. However, his official acts were related to both P. and W. Much is given concerning him in HATFIELD, (see Index), and in ARCH., (Vol. I, pp. 152-3, particularly footnote). This was in 1673 and the Captain of the Sloop was Samuel Davis, (see DAVIS treatment herein).—O. E. M.

#### JOHN HORN OF SALEM, MASS.

He was the N. J. origin and ancestor; came in 1630, prob. with Winthrop, and d. 1685, age 82. His wife was Ann, and several children, among whom were Recompence Horn and SIMON HORN, b. 28 Oct. 1649, who cannot be missed as the N. J. man. He may have m. (2) Elizabeth, who d. at Newbury, Mass., (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 464), and many desc., who turned name to Orne, (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 464). There was a kindred family at Dover, N. H., with a WILLIAM HORN prominent as the same in N. J. (q. v.).

#### SIMON HORN OF PISCATAWAY

He was a son-in-law of WILLIAM OLDEN of P., and was in turn, himself, a son of the first SIMON HORN, b. 28 Oct. 1649.

The subject, with his brother, WILLIAM HORN, served as a soldier in Col. Thomas Ffarmer's Regiment, 4th Company, Capt. Thomas Wetherill, 1715, (PROCS. N. J. HIST. SOC., Vol. XIII, p. 205; N. Y. SEC. OF STATE, 1896, Vol. I, p. 533).

In ARCHIVES, (Vol. XXIII, p. 345), is will of 1719.

#### GEORGE HUBBARD

GEORGE HUBBARD and wife MARY, are supposed to have come from England about 1635 or 6, and went with the early settlers to Wethersfield, of which he was delegate in 1638.

We are only interested in his dau., SARAH HUBBARD, who m. Sergeant Richard Harrison of Conn., and N. J., and who was the father of the first JOHN HARRISON, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 827).

Error in record of John Harrison, d. 1675 (?).—O. E. M.

#### GENT. EPHRAIM HUIT OF BEDFORDSHIRE

This may be the origin of that minister, or related to him, who came to Connecticut in 1639, and was the uncle of the Hon. Daniel Clark, secretary for the colony. (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 490 and vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1190), the variation of the vowels in the name being of no great consequence.

"Seats of the Gentry of Great BRITAIN. THE HASSELS, Bedfordshire, the seat of Francis PYM, Esq. This mansion was erected about one hundred and thirty years ago by Heylock KINGSLEY, Esq., who died in 1749.

This manor was in the BURGOYNES as early as the reign of Elizabeth, and was sold by John BURGOYNE, Esq., in 1633, to EPHRAIM HUET, (sic.), who the next year disposed of it to Robert BRITTAIN, of whom it was purchased by Mr. Kingsley in 1721. Elizabeth, daughter and sole heiress of Heylock KINGSLEY, Esq., brought the estate in marriage to William PYM, Esq., the grandfather of the present owner."

(Gen. Quart., London, December, 1934, p. 269.)

Northumberland is the only county betw., the above and Warwickshire, where Rev. Ephraim Huet was supposed to orig.—O. E. M.

#### REV. EPHRAIM HUET

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1190.)

Name syn. with HEWETT. SURNAMES, (p. 369).

He had been a minister of Wrexall, near Kenilworth, in Warwickshire, and proceeded against by Archbishop Laud, 1638, for neglect of ceremonies, and came to N. E. in 1639, with wife, and children.

#### THOMAS HUET, BROTHER OF REV. EPHRAIM HUET

We are interested because of his orig., and relationship to HON. DANIEL CLARK, of Windsor, Conn., famous Secretary of the Colony, and their after relationship to SCRIBNER and STRONG, via Northampton, and KEYES, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1220).

#### HENRY HULL OF LARKBEARE, EXETER

Reference must now be made to the children of Sir William Martin, by his wife, Christian Poulett, whose mother was the heiress of Denebrand. Lady Martin was a sister of Sir Amias Poulett, who was knighted for his gallant behaviour at the battle of Newark-upon-Trent, on June 16th, 1487, and he it was who built much of Hinton Saint George. (2)

Christian Poulett had been twice previously married. Her first husband was Henry Hull, of Larkbeare, Exeter, who died in May, 1490. Then she wedded Nicholas Chichester, of Raleigh, and had issue, Richard, and Elizabeth (who married John Carew, of Hacombe); next, Sir William Martin, and afterwards, Sir James Chudleigh, of Ashton—four husbands in all. (3)

(MARTIN, p. 101.)

#### GEORGE HULL OF DORSETSHIRE

George Hull armiger paid 20 shillings subsidy (tax) on lands he owned in Tallarford Hundred (Dorsetshire) in the 10th year of James I. (ref. 105/301). (E. Dwelly.)

#### THOMAS HULL, OF SOMERSET, ENGLAND

As given in HULL, (p. 245), the parents of REV. JOSEPH HULL, 1594-1665, were Thomas Hull of Somerset, whose wife was Joane Peson.

Some years ago, through the Hug. Soc. of London, Miss Grace de Moulipied, the following items were obtained, and should be quoted here:

"In the Chancery Proceedings for the year 1653, there is an interesting suit by the Rev. Thos. Hull v. Thos. Bamfylde and others. This Thomas Hull was vicar of South Stoke, co. Som., and had graduated at Oxford in 1613, taking his M. A. in 1618. He may not have been a brother of the Rev. Joseph Hull, but certainly was a near relative. He sued Thos. Bamfylde, the Lord of the Manor of Stokeland, \* \* \*. This suit was about a house, "which had been purchased by his mother, ANNE HULL, widow, of the defendant's father in 1603," etc. Was this ANNE a corruption of JOANE (PESON) HULL?—O. E. M.

Mention is made in the case of Edward Hull, brother of Thomas, who appears to have died in 1627.

#### HULL ORIGINS IN CREWKERNE, SOMERSETSHIRE

Nothing has given this editor more pleasure than to prove the fatherhood of the immigrant, Rev. JOSEPH HULL, 1594-1665, as set up by COL. C. H. WEYGANT and this writer, in 1913, (HULL, p. 245), and by the co-operation of Mr. E. Dwelly, of Eng., noted researcher, the following will records do this, for note the names, PESON, et al., and partic., the clear indication that the first RICHARD HULL, of Conn., was a brother of the first above, and of his known brother, the first George Hull, of Conn.—O. E. M. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1533.)

#### HULL RECORDS

Crewkerne, Somersetshire, England  
(Procured for O. E. M. by E. Dwelly  
of Hants, Eng.)

#### ARCHDEACON'S COURT OF TAUNTON (Vol. 7, p. 154.)

Will of JOHN HULL of Crewkerne, yeoman, in health of body. Dated 29 July 30 Eliz<sup>th</sup>.

Awdrey Hul . . . after my decease to have the occupation of a messuage, tenement or cottage in Crewkerne, now in my tenure & sometimes in ten. of Elnor Body, widow, dec'd & of an acre and a half of arable land for such term of years as shall be to come therein. If William Hull and RICHARD HULL, the sons of Thomas Hull the younger, my brother, or either of them so long live and the said Awdry my daughter shall also so long live and she shall pay rent and perform covenants in the indenture of lease made to me by John Pine, gent.

After the death of said Awdry my daughter, William & Richard, the said sons of my brother Thomas being at that time living, Mary my daughter, being then also living, shall have the occupation of the cottage & land for the remainder of term.

If Mawde my wife that now is shall survive Awdry & Mary my daughters & shall then be a widow or unmarried, Mawde shall have the occupation of the premises for remainder of the term.

If my wife remarries & said William Hull and Richard Hull survive Awdry & Mary, they shall have the occupation of the premises for remainder of term.

To my daughters Awdry & Mary & to the child or children that she (sic) now goeth with, being with child £40 i.e. to each 20 marks, if she be delivered of one child, if of 2 children then to each of them £10 to be put to increase to be used for my children and to be paid them with the increase at their ages of 21 or when they are married.



To John Norris (sic) my bay & a bullocke.  
Residue to Mawde my wife executrix.  
Overseer the said Thomas . . . my BROTHER,  
ROBERT PYSINGE and John Taylor.  
Wits. Wm. Chubbe, THOMAS HULL, John  
Braine.  
Proved 23 Nov. 1588 (not stated by whom).  
Inv. sum £71-12-1.

## ARCHDEACON'S COURT OF TAUNTON

Will of ALICE HULL of Crewkerne Co Som-  
erset, widow. Dated 12 Oct. 1577.  
To be buried in churchyard of Crewkerne.  
To Thomas Hull my son 20 shillings.  
To William Hull son of said Thomas 10 shill-  
ings.  
To Mary Hull dau. of said Thomas 10 shillings.  
To the poor of Crewkerne 10 shillings to be  
distributed where most needed, by the discretion  
of William Robins parson of Easthaim(?) &  
Peter Stembbridge before my departing out of this  
world.

To John Moore's a ewe sheep.  
Residue to John my son, executor.  
Wits. Peter Stembbridge, Roger (Garris?) by me  
Robert Jeffery.  
Overseers. Wm. Robins, parson & Roger  
(Garris?).  
Wits. Roger (Garris?) Wm. Robins rector of  
Eastham & curate of Crewkerne.  
Proved 25 Nov. 1587. Inventory sum £3-12s-2d.  
(Not stated by whom proved.)

## ARCHDEACON'S COURT OF TAUNTON

(Book 3, p. 38.)

Will of RICHARD HULL of Crewkerne, hus-  
bandman. Dated 10 Feb. 1588.  
To be buried in the churchyard of Crewkerne.  
To the mother church of Wells 4d.  
To my parish church a wether.  
To Sir William Hull my son a "fether" bed &  
many household goods (enumerated).  
To Thomas Hull my son, the elder, a furnes  
pan & 2 witches.  
To Raynold Hull my son, a hand mill with  
such timber as is in my barton.  
To my three sons—James Hull, Thomas Hull  
& John Hull 2 silver spoons a piece.  
To my wife Alice Hull & to my daughter  
Elynor Hull a silver spoon each.  
To my wife Alice Hull 4 oxen, my weaver, my  
Sole, my dragge my ithe my iron ropes.  
Residue to wife Alice, & Elnor Hull my daugh-  
ter executrices.  
To Sir William Sherewell my ghostly father 8d.  
Overseers William Metford & Thomas Pince.  
I do owe to Sir William Hull my son 15s-8d  
and to Alice Hawkins 6s-8d.  
Proved 6 June 1559 (not stated by whom  
proved).

## ARCHDEACON'S COURT OF TAUNTON

(Book 6, 203.)

Will of RAINOLD HULLE of Crookhorne.  
Dated 10 Feb. 1582.  
To be buried in churchyard of Crookhorne.  
All my goods to Elinor Hull my wife, executrix.  
Wit. THOMAS HULL SENR, John Seawood,  
Wm. Chubb.  
Proved Penultimate February 1582.  
Inv. sum £49-17-4.  
(Not stated by whom proved.)

## ARCHDEACON'S COURT OF TAUNTON

(1636-75.)

Will of THOMAS HULL of Crewkerne.  
Dated 17 Dec 1636.  
All my goods & chattells to my daughter-in-  
law Edith Hull's four children to be divided be-  
tween them as shall be most need, by the discre-

tion of John Ball, schoolmaster & John Bere the  
elder.

Edith Hull, my daughter-in-law to be executrix  
in trust for her four children.  
Wit. John Ball, John Beere.  
Proved 10 Feb. 1636 by oath of executrix.

## ARCHDEACON'S COURT OF TAUNTON

(1627-1661.)

Will of JOHN HULL of Crewkerne, yeoman,  
of a weak & consuming body.

I do desire of my wife that all my children  
born and yet to be born may be brought up &  
taught in the true religion & fear of God learned  
out of the Holy Scriptures, as it is now taught  
amongst us and that they may be all sett &  
kept with some school or other as soon as they  
shall be capable of teaching and so continued  
until they can all read the English Bible well &  
my sons until they can write fitting for any  
trade, and my desire is that they shall be placed  
with sound and honest men when they go any  
of them to masters or else marry with honest  
& sound yoaik fellows & to be placed by the  
advice of my . . . and the most of the over-  
seers of this my will.

To each of my sons and daughters borne or  
"two" be born a new English Bible of the old  
translation with . . . notes if they may be  
gotten for their greater comfort.

To my son Fran . . . £5 to be paid at his  
age of 21 or marriage, or before if my wife &  
overseers think fit.

To my son ISACK £15 to be paid at such time  
as above.

To my daughter Ruth 20 marks in same  
manner.

To the child my wife now goeth with 20 marks  
as above.

My wife shall keep the portions of my children  
for bringing them up.

If my wife shall be disposed to marry, she  
shall give security to my children for the pay-  
ment of their portions.

Edith my wife shall have for her life all my  
interest in a piece of ground called Cleeves, and  
after her death, Francis my son shall have it,  
but if Francis shall die before 21 or be unmar-  
ried my son ISACK shall enjoy it, and if both my  
sons die the rest of my children shall have it  
during the term therein still to come.

My wife shall have my farm that I have in  
the South Street with 2 . . . of ground & a  
backside during her life, if GEORGE HULL my  
brother & the widow Bates so long live.

After the death of my wife, my son Isacke  
shall enjoy the same for residue of term but if he  
dies before my wife then my daughter Ruth  
shall have it.

Residue to my wife Edith, executrix.

Overseers, my brother JOSEPH, my brother  
GEORGE, ROBERT LINCOLNE my friend.

Dated 21 Sept 1627.

Wits. JOSEPH HULL, William Gaylord,  
GILES GIBBS. (Signature.)  
(Seal covered with paper.)

No Probate of it.

## ARCHDEACON'S COURT OF TAUNTON

(1631-54.)

Will of WILLIAM HULL of Charlinch Co  
Somerset. Dated 8 May 1630.

To Blanch my wife a chattell lease of 7 a. of  
ground called Ridgway for her life, (if the term  
so long endure) and the remainder I give to  
Joan my daughter, she paying out of it as long  
as she enjoys it to my daughter Susan 20 shillings  
and to Blanch Prat 10 shillings.

To Joane my daughter, goods.

To my daughter Susan, goods.



To my godchild Margery Hart a little brass crock.

To John Hart the younger a silver spoon.

To William Hart, silver spoon.

To Blanch Prat, goods.

Above legacies to be delivered after death of my wife or on her re-marriage.

To my brother Bartholomew Hull 5s.

To my god-daughter Susan Hurford 5s.

To Church of Charlch 3s-4d to be paid to the minister for best use of C: To the poor of C: 6d each.

Residue to my wife, executrix.

Overseers, Nicholas Hearne, & my brother Bartholomew Hull.

(Mark and seal covered with paper.)

Wit. Benj. Vaghan, William Dammat, Loyce Yard.

Proved 10th June 1631 by oath of executrix.

Inv. sum £62-12-8.

#### DEDUCTIONS—

1. It is very apparent that Joane PESON, wife of THOMAS HULL, (father of REV. JOSEPH HULL), had origin in ROBERT PYSINGE, as may also, the later ROBERT HULL, of Boston.
2. It is indic., that JOHN HULL, 1588, was the brother of THOMAS HULL, the younger, and, prob. both were the sons of THOMAS HULL, the elder.
3. RICHARD HULL appears in this group, as indic. of that one of Conn., long thought to be kin.
4. It is certain that REV. JOSEPH HULL had a bro., GEORGE, as in HULL; a bro., JOHN, of the will of 1627; a bro., WILLIAM HULL, as is known, and the will of THOMAS HULL, of 1627, shows the father.
5. The appearance of ISAAC HULL rejoices all, as afterwards appearing in America.
6. Other kin are self-evident, as with GILES GIBBS, later in Conn., thus giving new genealogy, to the world.—O. E. M.

#### BENJAMIN HULL OF BALEVILLE, SUSSEX

He was b. 1702; d. 1792; m. 1748, Anne Duer, see BALE, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1545).

He was the son of Joseph Hull and his first wife of P., latter name unknown, (HULL, pp. 265-6 and p. 276).

This was a famous family in Sussex, and the visage of the subject is presented, as in ill. in that auth. There were 14 children, all grown to maturity, and raising large families, scattering westward through Penna. into Ohio. (SNELL, SUSSEX, opp. p. 330.)

#### CYRUS EDWIN HULL OF LOS ANGELES

104 Years of Age

(Interviewed by O. E. M., Sunday, Jan. 13, 1935)

He was b. Oct. 28, 1830, at New Lebanon, Columbia County, New York, later resided in Champaign and Urbana, Ill., then at St. Louis, Mo., removing to settle in Calif., in 1898. He was m. (1) Jan. 1856, to Eliza Garland Brydson, (of Isle of Man), and (2) Dec. 21, 1899, to Emma Jackson, a widow, who is living at this date, age 83, on Dec. 19, 1934. Their address is 715 Bernal Street, Los Angeles. The subject had one son by his first wife, viz., Charles Hull, who d. at East St. Louis.

CYRUS EDWIN HULL belongs to the REV. JOSEPH (1) HULL branch of the family and his ancestral lineage appears in HULL, (p. 373, as No. 4181r), indicated as CYRUS HULL therein.

He verifies this lineage in an interview with him, showing remarkable memory and physical capacity at age of 104.

He knew, personally, Abraham Lincoln, heard him make pleas in law courts, political speeches and was present at two of his debates, with Stephen A. Douglas.

He bears the HULL physiognomy and facial expression, similar to that of the grandfather of the writer, George Washington Hull, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 834), and a brother of the latter, JAPHETH HULL, for exemplification of which a page of Hull pictures are attached in accompanying illustration, (p. 1569), to show this resemblance.

He published two volumes of verse, one in 1898 and one in 1924, while of great age.

#### JOHN HULL, MINT MASTER, BOSTON

Many recs. re him, and he was son of first ROBERT HULL, (q. v.), b. ca. 18 Dec., 1624, at Market Harborough, Leicester co., in the borders of Northamptonshire, freeman, 1649, m. 11 May, 1647, Judith, d. of Edmund Quincy, whose mother, m. his own father; sev. children, inc., Hannah, b. 14 Feb. 1658. He was of artillery co., 1660, capt. of it, 1671, and again, 1678, Treasurer of the Colony, 1676, and as early as 1652, was a goldsmith. He had other honors, as (SAVAGE, VOL. II, p. 493; Book of the Hulls, 1863).

His dau., Hannah m. 28 Feb. 1676, Samuel Sewell, Chief Justice of Province of Mass. Bay Colony, and her name with reference to his appears in N. J., 1700, as he had d., in 1683, possessed of property at Perth Amboy, N. J., (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 312).

#### JUDGE JOHN HULL OF MONMOUTH

He was b. May 28, 1762, a son of HOPEWELL HULL, (1711-1791), of the branch of the P. family removing to Monmouth, and wife, Isabella Reid.

They lived at the Cross-Roads, between Princeton and New Brunswick. The subject, with two brothers were prisoners at the old "Sugar-House," prison, in the Rev. War, (MONMOUTH, pp. 283-4). His picture is given in this Ref. Ser., for comparison with the several HULL visages, (vide, post, p. indic.).

Consult HULL, (pp. 275 and 277). Note, partic., SALTER, (appx., p. lxxi).

#### ROBERT HULL, IMMIGRANT

A chandler and father of JOHN HULL. Came in the George, from Bristol, 1635, with wife, Elizabeth, et al. (The Planters of the Commonwealth, Banks, p. 161.) His first wife was a widow Storer, and he had two sons, JOHN HULL, Mint Master, and Edward, and was himself, a blacksmith, freeman, 1637, and churchman, 1636. His wife d., 1646, and he m. widow, Judith Paine, who had m. (1) Edmund Quincy, d. 1654. His will, 1657, names son, JOHN HULL, et al. (SAVAGE, Vol. II, p. 495; Book of the Hulls, 1863.) Latter gives his d. 1663, and claimed that he was related to Rev. Joseph Hull, (1595-1665).



JAPHETH HULL, 1821-1876

Son of Benjamin Hull and wife,  
Elizabeth Smith.

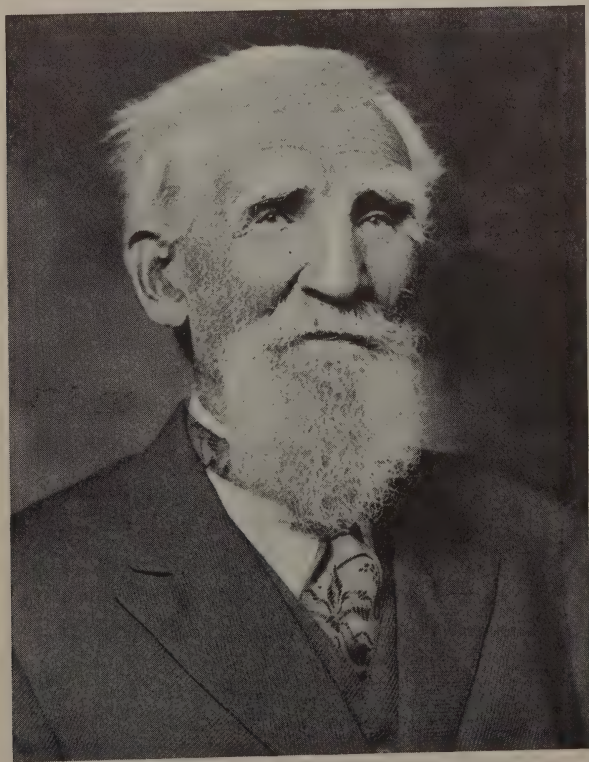
(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. XX; HULL, p. 401)



GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, 1824-1891

Son of Benjamin Hull and wife.  
(Brother to JAPHETH HULL)

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 834; HULL, p. 401)



CYRUS EDWIN HULL

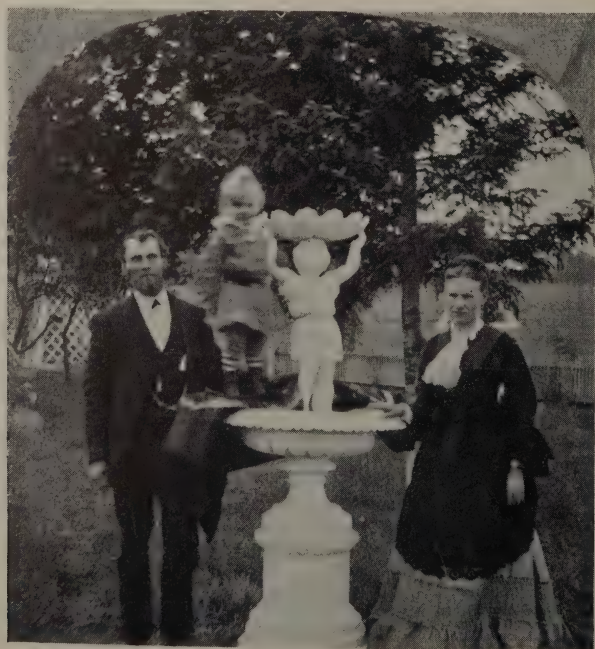
Living 1935, aged 104. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1568.)

(All three descendants of REV. JOSEPH HULL, 1595-1665, and cousins several degrees removed, and note physical resemblances.—O. E. M.)





(Left to right, standing): John Charles Fremont Hull, Jasper Girard Hull, Mary Jane Monnett, his wife; Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, her brother; Olive Adelaide Hull, his wife; Lewis Wesley Hull and Annette Morrill, his wife. (Left to right, sitting): GEORGE WASHINGTON HULL, Corea Dell Hull, and ARTIMISSA SCRIBNER-Hull. 1876.



Group around pedestal in yard at HULL HOUSE, Cardington Township, Morrow County, Ohio, 1876, with O. E. M. standing in bowl, and to the left, his father, Mervin Jeremiah Monnette, and to the right, his mother, OLIVE ADELAIDE HULL.

**JAMES JACKSON OF WOODBRIDGE,  
CONSTABLE, 1735-6**

(Courts, Miller, pp. 65-64.)

He was important as related to Fitz Randolph, as his wife was nee of that surname. He first appeared at W. owning land, in 1730, will of William Bunn of that place, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 73). Active, 1737-9, and d. in 1750 called "James Jackson, yeoman," (ARCH., VOL. XXX, pp. 35 and 318).

His wife was Mary, widow of William Thorne of W., who d. in 1735, and soon she m. the subject, and in 1750 Nov. 5, she was admr., of his estate, (idem, pp. 260-1).

**Children:**

- |               |              |
|---------------|--------------|
| I. James.     | V. John.     |
| II. Mary, Jr. | VI. Daniel.  |
| III. Joseph.  | VII. Jean.   |
| IV. Charles.  | VIII. Sarah. |

The widow, Mary, m. (3) ..... Sutton. (Under copyright.—O. E. M.)

**NICHOLAS JACOB OF HINGHAM, MASS.**

He came in 1633, and his relation to Lincoln, and his wife, Mary, sister of first EDWARD GILMAN, with relatives and descendants, migrating to N. J., makes this gen., int. See GILMAN ORIGINS IN ENGLAND, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1561).

**JAMES JACOB OF PHILADELPHIA**

He was there, "interested in West Jersey, 1691-," as a cordwainer, and acquiring land, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 498 and 679).

**PETER JACOB OF BERGEN**

Aug. 5, 1671, he came, and acquired "three houselots" in the Corporation of Bergen, and "gardens, 2 acres," (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 18).

He may have been identical with "Pieter Jacobsen," who had grant in Bergen by May 12, 1668, (id., p. 5).

And, he was called as "Peter Jacobs," in land references with Col. Richard Townley and wife, Elizabeth, years, 1687 and 1691, then called of "N. Y. City." (Idem, pp. 99 and 188.)

**THE JOHNSTON(E) FAMILY OF  
PISCATAWAY**

These relate to the Scotch migrants, JAMES and JOHN JOHNSTONE, brothers, 1684-5, to Monmouth and, later, P. A. There is so much serious dispute about this pedigree, that this writer will not elab.

The chief compilations are WHITEHEAD, SAVARY in N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., (VOL. XXXIII, pp. 246, et seq.), and in HIST. of ST. PETERS CHURCH, by Rev. W. Northey Jones, P. A., (1924, pp. 310 et seq.). Each of these is predicated on the other, and vital statistics given, without source auth. There is a clear confusion of marriages, as with ref., to "John Johnston, Perth Amboy, and Euphemia Johnston, same, 1746, May 5," (ARCH., VOL. XXII, p. 218).

The first name, Euphemia or Eupham, had its source in George Scott of Pitlochrie, and because the writer has refused to accept any other, he has

received most disagreeable letters, from a descendant, who does not wish to accept the m. of Euphemia Johnston to James Freeman, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 714), altho two noted genealogists on the latter fam., long ago decided that fact. This author does not care, but believes the statement to be correct.—O. E. M.

(As with most critics, the one in this case has neither subscribed for my books, nor contributed to their aid, in any way.)

**NUGENT KELLY, SCHOOL MASTER, AT  
WOODBRIDGE**

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1196.)

"New-York-December 31, 1759. Thursday last a Boat belonging to Mr. Randle (Fitz Randolph), at the Blazing-Star, in New Jersey, in endeavouring to beat out of this Harbour, overset almost opposite the Exchange, and turned Bottom upwards: There were four people in her, three of which got on her Bottom and remained there until they were taken off by Mr. Watson, in his own Boat, who then lay at the White-Hall-Slip, and boldly ventured to their Relief; The fourth Person, named Nugent Kelly, a Schoolmaster, at Woodbridge, perished, he having missed the Boat when she turned over, but supported himself on one of the Hatches, where he died of the Cold, but was taken up by a Boat belonging to his Majesty's Ship, the Loee, now in our Harbour, who put off to the Boat as soon as she overset." (ARCH., VOL. XX, p. 402.)

NUGENT KELLY, m. 2nd of April 1729, Hannah, eldest dau. of William Ilsley, late of W. dec'd.

**Chil.:**

- Elisha, b. Feb. ye 6th, 1730,
- Katharine, b. Aug. ye 31st, 1731
- Katharine, d. July 30, 1732
- Mary, b. Mar. 26, 1734
- Elizabeth, b. Mar. 26, 1734
- William Ilsley Kelly, b. Dec. 28, 1735
- Mary Kelly, d. Nov. ye 30, 1736
- Richard Kelly, b. Jan. ye 29, 1738
- Hannah separated this life, Oct. ye 7, 1743.

(DALLY, p. 335.)

It is a fair presumption that NUGENT KELLY was so named from his mother, a NUGENT, as a RICHARD NUGENT was early in New England. The subject had a son, RICHARD KELLY.

ROBERT NUGENT was in N. Y., 1756. (Coll. N. Y. Hist. Gen. Soc. 1893, Abs. of Wills, Vol. II, p. 408.)

**KENDALL: ORIGIN IN ENGLAND**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 611.)

"KENDALL. Kent-dale, the valley of the Kent, a river of Westmoreland. The true name of the town known as Kendal is Kirby-in-Kendale. The Kendalls of Cornwall, long and still resident at Pelyn, were formerly of Treworgy in that county, but there does not seem to be any proof of their derivation from Westmoreland. It has been remarked of this family that they have perhaps sent more representatives to the British Senate than any other in the United Kingdom. C. S. Gilbert's Cornwall. Shirley's Noble and Gentle Men."

(GEN. QUART., LONDON, December, 1934, p. 245.)



**ROBERT KERR OF OHIO**

"This well-known pioneer of Marion County was b. in Mifflin Co., Penn., Oct. 27, 1807. Son of James and Betsey (Arbuckle) Kerr," etc. (Known to the writer in his boyhood. Biog. given in Hist. of Marion, O., pp. 979-981, fairly accurate, but gen. err.—O. E. M.)

He was a desc. of Walter Ker, of N. J.

**REV. MONROE JAMES KEYES OF LAKEWOOD, OHIO**

Retired M. E. minister; 80 years of age and pastor of the writer and his family, at Bucyrus, Ohio. (See Keyes Gen. No. 239, and pp. 273-5; Robert (1) of Watertown, Mass.)

No. 90, Robert Keyes, eldest s. of David, m. in Middletown, Mass., Dec. 4, 1806, Sally Scribner, b. Nov. 26, 1781. He then removed to Poultney, Vt., (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1220). He d. Dec. 22, 1870, aged 87. She d. 1864, Knox Co., Ohio. Their son was Robert SCRIBNER Keyes, b. July 22, 1823, who m. June 25, 1848, in Ohio, Mary Hull, dau. of Joseph Hull, of the lineage of the writer. Granddaughter, Lela May Keyes m. Anson Bond, Sr., Mayor of Columbus, Ohio.

**KINSEY OF PENNSYLVANIA**

Phila. and Bucks Co. This is related to N. J. Fitz Randolph. The greatest exponent is Mr. John Ingham Kinsey, attorney, Easton, Penn., who has supplied his lineage, based upon extensive researches.

1. DAVID KINSEY, carpenter, from Parish of Nantmeal, Co., of Radnor, Wales, to Phil., 1682. His wife was Madeline, and he d. in 1687, his burial being noted, "ye 7th. day of 7th. mo. 1687," in Quaker Monthly Meet. recs. He left two sons: (His widow, m. Howell James.)
2. JOHN KINSEY, who m. (1), Sarah Stevens in Phila., (2), Grace Fitz Randolph, at Woodbridge.
3. Edmund, who m. Sarah Ogborne, in Woodbridge.

Space prevents the further extension of this gen., but the intermarriages with FITZ RANDOLPH are int., and will have been devel., under that subject.

There is a dispute as to exact connection with the following.—O. E. M.

**JOHN KINSEY, THE FIRST**

He was in West Jersey, as early as 1677, receiving an Indian deed, with et al., for the tract between Old Man's brook and Timber creek, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 395). By 1681, Dec. 22-3, he was dead, with a son of the same name, who made conveyance, (idem, p. 375), for 1/3 of a share of the Province. (Coll. N. J. Hist. Soc., Vol. 9, p. 62.) Other entries.

**JOHN KINSEY OF SHACKAMAXON, PENNA.**

Will, dated 1689, yeoman, no wife ment. Prov., Feb. 22, 1698-9, Thomas Fairman, Extr. Brother Benjamin, wife and chil.; sisters, Susanna and Abigail, cousin Sarah Fordham, cousin Cox, little cousins, Abigail, Ruth, William, Thomas and Rob-

ert Fairman, sister Elizabeth Fairman, brother Thomas Fairman, and property on W. J., and Burlington, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 276).

**JOHN KINSEY OF BURLINGTON**

Prob. identical with last above. He was a freeholder, there, 1680, (STILLWELL, VOL. II, p. 1). He was on the jury, 1680, and cert. had a wife, Elizabeth, (id., p. 4).

"feber 22d, 1698. Thomas ffairman . . . proved ye last will . . . of Jno Kinsey &, (id., p. 29).

**JOHN KINSEY, SPEAKER OF ASSEMBLY**

He was such in 1716, (COLL. N. J. HIST., Vol. 9, p. 83). He was so chosen on the expulsion of DANIEL COXE. He was the father of JOHN KINSEY, Chief Justice of Pennsylvania, and the grandfather of James Kinsey, Chief Justice of New Jersey, (PROV. COURTS OF N. J., p. 99).

For his Speakership, see his signature, at Perth Amboy, May 25th, 1716, with et al., as JOHN HARRISON. (ARCH., VOL. IV., p. 253). As per auditing accounts, 1710 to 1719, (idem, pp. 370-1).

He was credited with fees as both Speaker and Assemblyman, in 1723, (ARCH., VOL. V, pp. 146-150).

**JOHN KINSEY, QUAKER LAWYER**

Who became Chief Justice of Penna., "of eminence," etc., "having occasion to transact business in the Court, appeared with his hat on his head, as was the custom with members of his society." The Chancellor, Sir William Keith, who stood much upon form, ordered his hat to be taken off; which was accordingly done by one of the officers of the Court. This gave great offence to the Quakers—great excitement followed, and order reversed. (Prov. Courts, of N. J., p. 111.)

1730, "John Kinsey, son of JOHN KINSEY, formerly Speaker of the Assembly, has become Assembly-man for Middlesex County," etc., (humorous description). (Papers of Lewis Morris, p. 16.) (ARCH., VOL. V, pp. 262-270.)

He, like his father, became Speaker. Was d., by 1750, when estate entry, July 4. "KINSEY, JOHN, ESQ., late of Philadelphia. Int. Admr., PHILIP KEARNEY ESQ., ROBERT LETTICE HOOPER, fellow bondsman, and 1753, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 285).

**JOHN KINSEY, THE SECOND, ALSO SPEAKER**

"I Concurr with the Matter and Substance of this Address but (being one of the People called Quakers) have some exceptions to the Style. JOHN KINSEY, SPEAKER," 1736, (ARCH., VOL. V, p. 443).

**JOHN GEORGE KLEIN**

Tho' 70 years old at its opening, JOHN GEORGE KLEIN, was a Revolutionary Soldier, Apr. 21, 1777, (Penn. in the Rev., Vol. II, pp. 89 and 94), in Count (Major) Nicholas Otten-dorf's corps, and a cert. from Custodian Pub. Recs. of Penn. (Harrisburg), shows him as JOHN GEORGE KLEIN, a Private in Captain John Wood's Co., 2 Batt., Lancaster County, Mill,

1781. (PA. ARCH., Fifth Ser., Vol. 7, p. 156), which latter rec. may have been for a son.

He had a son, JACOB KLEIN, who prob. was that one, who d. 1785, wife, Mary, in Frederick Co., Md., whither some of the SLAGLES went; another, Conrad Klein, which became a Slagle name. His sec. wife, whom he m. Aug. 9, 1778, was DOROTHEA, b. Aug. 28, 1721, who had a sec. husband, Eisenhard, and m. JOHN GEORGE KLEIN, for her third, dying July 23, 1783. (Morav. Hist. Soc. Pub.) Apparently, the first wife, ANNA BENDER d. previous to 1778, was the mother of all his children. She was the dau. of HANS JACOB BENDER, immigrant.

#### KULL (from German KÜHL), AS COOL

Not pronounced the same as HULL. Being intrigued by this fact, a Noted German scholar was consulted, who said that it was originally, KÜHL, the German word for "Cool," and when spelled KULL, or KULLIN, (a diminutive, vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1197), in the German, the "u" had the normal, broad "oo" sound; Kull, as HULL beng an attempt at Anglicization. Its further consanguinity and self-same origin to COOL, are presented in this PART, (vide, ante, p. 1494).

A prominent Los Angeles representative of this family of KULL, with his lineage, complete, back to Wurttemberg, at Stuttgart, makes the same explanation, Lieut. CHRISTIAN FREDERICK KULL, of the Los Angeles Police Department.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1494.)

#### KULL IN PENNSYLVANIA, AS CULL

Following the German trek, as early as 1748, of Palatinates, see JACOB CULL, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1552), it is very clear that the Rhenish immigrants took their rise in or near the Black Forest, and in Wurttemberg. A family of the same in Rustburg, West Virginia, assumed the German name Hek, for KULL, and have very clear records as to this migration. The name of the latter was Charles Kull Hek, a bloodbrother of Christian Gottlieb Kull.—O. E. M.

#### HELEN MARIE KULL

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 421.)

"MONNETTE, Helen Kull (Mrs. O. E. Monnette), 350 South Oxford Avenue, Los Angeles, Calif.; b. March 6th, 1889, at Pittsburgh, Penna.; ed. Pittsburgh Public Schools, Pittsburgh High School and Univ. of Calif., Berkeley, Calif.; dau. of Christian G. Kull and Anna Margareta Helena Winkler; m. Orra Eugene Monnette, lawyer, banker, author, son of Mervin Jeremiah Monnette and Olive Adelaide Hull; for further details of him see "Who's Who in America," 1934-5, Vol. 18, p. 1692; mother of Helen Hull Monnette (b. Aug. 26th, 1920), who is winner of gold medals for scholarship at Westlake School for Girls, is a splendid equestrienne (has won numerous blue ribbons in horse shows), and is interested in all sports, particularly tennis, hockey, golf, riflery, archery and swimming. Mrs. Monnette's special interest is in things which are philanthropic and cultural; she is a patroness of Phi Beta Sorority of Univ. of Calif. at Los Angeles; fond of horse-back-riding, swimming, entertaining, motoring, travelling, theatre-going, dancing, symphony concerts, operas. Member of: Phi Mu Sorority, Ebelle Club, Friday Morning Club, Euterpe Opera Reading Club, California Women of the Golden West, Board of Governors of Woman's Breakfast Club, Board of Governors of Town and Gown of Univ.

of S. Calif., Los Angeles Opera and Fine Arts Club, and History and Landmarks Group of Women's Community Service Aux. of Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce. She and her daughter collaborate in collecting first editions, and stamps, also bookplates. Religion: Methodist." (PRINCIPAL WOMEN OF AMERICA, Mitre Press, Mitre Chambers, Mitre Street, London, E. C. 3, England.)

#### JOHN LAING OF WOODBRIDGE

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1197.)

He was properly called: "JOHN LAING of Craigforth, Aberdeen County, Scotland, who came to New Jersey, in 1685," (correcting the orig. date, given as 1665). (N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., Vol. 9, p. 46, ref. to VOL. 8, p. 178.) This is imp., as related to settlement at Plainfield, esp.

#### JOHN LEE OF WOODBRIDGE

Son of THOMAS LEE OF ELIZABETH-TOWN. (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 222 and 321.) This furnishes the origin of that THOMAS LEE, in church at Pisc., whose father, ABRAHAM LEE, m. the widow, DOTEY. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1512.)

#### GEORGE LITTLE, THE ROVER

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 840.)

He had a sec. wife, Eleanor Bernard, of Amesbury, Mass., whom he m. 19 July, 1681, and he was living, 15 March, 1693, and d. bef. Nov. 27, 1694, as Amesbury recs. say "widow Eleanor Little, d. 27 Nov. 1694." (COFFIN, p. 308.)

Chil. rec. at Newbury; Sarah 8 May, and d. 19 Nov., 1652; Joseph, b. 22 Sept., 1653; JOHN, b. 28 July, 1655, and d. 20 July, 1673; Moses, 11 Mar., 1657; Sarah, 24 Nov. 1661, his first wife, Alice Poor, d. 1 Dec., 1680. It must be doubted that JOHN d. as supra, unless JOHN LITTLE, of E. was in fact a bro., instead of son.—O. E. M., Hist. of Morris Co., 1882, p. 261.)

#### JOHN LITTLE OF ELIZABETHTOWN

He was either brother, but asserted as a son of GEORGE LITTLE, THE ROVER, (q. v.)

In HATFIELD in his biog., (p. 163), he came, 1776, and where he m. Mary, dau. of Robert White, and had seven chil.:

- |               |                 |
|---------------|-----------------|
| I. John.      | V. Martha.      |
| II. Jonathan. | VI. Comfort.    |
| III. Robert.  | VII. Constance. |
| IV. Anthony.  |                 |

All of which appears by his will, dated April 8, 1713, prov. May 2, 1713, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 294), and that of Mary, widow of John, dated Apr. 9, 1715, prov., Aug. 20, 1715, (id., p. 295). These are imp. as indic. P. and W. settlers, later.

#### REV. JOHN LOTHROP

His first wife's name was Hannah Howse, of Eastwell, County Kent, England. Marriage license issued at Canterbury, Kent, England, October 10, 1610. (Amer. Hist. Reg., for January, 1895, p. 486.)

#### MONNET, OR MONET, REFERENCES

(Vide, ante, Index, p. 1391.)

JAMES MONEY, COMPANION OF BOONE, 1769, (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1470 et seq.).

ABRAHAM MONNET of Ancienne Poictou, (id., p. 1503). ISAAC MONNET, as "d'Annette," (id., p. 1574).



### MAGNI, HUGUENOT, TO MANY OR MANNY

Further details concerning the transformation of the Huguenot, MONNET, in the center of the orig. French settlement on Staten Island, N. Y. (Vide, ante, this PART, Index, p. 1391.) Two émigrés now show:

Their presentation is important for other reasons, namely the association with RENATUS FLEURRISSON, or REGNIER PYATT, the first progenitor of that family at Piscataway, as (infra). (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 878.)

Two brothers, as "Mani," were denized, as in London Records, tho the event may have been after their removal to America, as was the case with PIERRE MONNET, SR., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 146), and the record is clearly shown, (HUG. SOC. of London, Denizations, Vol. XVIII, p. 230), where April 15, 1693, "Jacobus" MANI and JOHN MANNY; the pre-nom "Jacobus" being used in English, as "James," as was clearly the case with JACOB BAILLERGEAU, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 584-b). As appears in the orig. French and as translated, (HUG. EMI. to AMERICA, BAIRD, pp. 37, 298), they came from Meschers, in Saintonge, (Ancienne Poictou, not far south from Niort, from whence came PIERRE MONNET, SR.), (vide, ante, PART THREE, for Map, p. 444).

### MAGNI AND LE MOINE AT NARRAGANSETT

With the settlement at Narragansett, Rhode Island, of the group of French Protestants, there, in 1686, joining the same were PIERRE LE MOINE, another, Pierre Berthon de Marigny, tho called Berthon, and the subjects, who had come from London. They solve and prove the MONNET or MONET surname variations, with most interesting genealogy.

This settlement was founded on a land fraud, as (BAIRD, Vol. II, pp. 295 et seq., and Narragansett Hist. Reg., Vol. I, p. 19, Arnold, 1882-3). "Then the Atherton Company, under their new title of 'Proprietors of the Narragansett Country,' inveigled forty-five families of Huguenots, ignorant alike of land titles and of the English language, into the purchase of 5,000 acres of this land in a locality in East Greenwich, still known as Frenchtown."

"Upon leaving Narragansett, (1691), the refugees became widely scattered \* \* \*."

Twenty-one of the names upon the "plan" of Frenchtown reappear in the records of the French Church in that city, (N. Y.), \* \* \* including "JACQUES MAGNI, JEAN MAGNI" \* \* \*.

Le Moine remained, etc. (Baird, supra).

### CAPTAIN JAMES MANY, MARINER; JOHN MANY, SEA ROVER (HUGUENOTS)

They were credited with being members of the French Church, in New York, as early as Nov. 9, 1692. The first names are confused, but JAMES MANY, m. there Anne Vincent, dau. of Francois Vincent, and by her had a son, afterwards appearing, FRANCIS MANY; while JEAN (JOHN) MANY, called "sea-captain," the first name, "Jacques" being used for both, m. JEANNE, or JEANET, dau. of the first JEAN MANCHET, and wife JEAN, of N. Y.

The foll. particls., disclosed by other recs.: In Association Oath Rolls, (N. Y., 1696, p. 36), appear reps., of these same names, and that of

Isaac de ancette (?), (MONNET), who went to Calvert Co., Md.

N. B. Mr. E. Dwelly has forwarded, from orig. doc., this chirography, and it is clearly, "d'Manette" as contended by this writer, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 157-8).—Q. E. D.

In tax lists, (N. Y. HIST. SOC., Coll., 1910-11, sev. pp.), appear in the East Ward, JOHN MANNY, listed 1697-9, with property assessment, and in 1699, in Dock Ward, "Monsieur Manny," undoubtedly referring to the other, JAMES MANNY.

In the same ref. ser., (Coll., 1885, being Burghers and Freemen of N. Y., pp. 86, 158, 592-3), are other refs. to JAMES MANY, MARINER, 1701-3, and in particular, the foll.:

Indentures of Apprentices: that of JAMES PEAT, son of RENE PEAT, of East Jersey, Boatman, with the consent of his father, to JAMES MANY, Marriner, for six years from date. Signed May 3d, 1701. And, most connectively, a witness was Augustus Grasset, father of Marianne, wife of Henry de MONEY, of Staten Island, so that that name variation is tied in, most definitely, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 615).

In coordinating record is the apprenticeship of JOHN PRIDMORE, of East Jersey, similarly to JAMES MANY, Marriner. etc. the same date. (Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 856, and, post, this PART, p. indic.)

FRANCIS MARNEY, (MANNY), appeared as ship-wright in 1747, (idem).

"JOHN MACHET—to his two sisters, JANE MANNEY, th widow of JOHN MANY, and Marian Machet," etc. 1723. (Recs. New Rochelle, Westchester, N. Y., p. 200).

In other COLL., (N. Y. HIST. SOC., 1892, Vol. I, Wills, p. 317), appear inventory of estate of John Many, of N. Y., deceased; exhib., Mar. 7, 1703 by JAMES MANNY and Elias Boudinot, admsrs. In the same, (p. 374), it appears that JOHN MANY, d. "lately," and letters issued to JANE MANY, widow, May 22, 1703. Again, (Vol. II, wills, pp. 7-8), it appears that JANE MANCHET, (Machet), widow of John Manchet of New Rochelle, left will, when dated, Feb. 6, 1705-6, testatrix was then "aged," and proved June 22, 1708, "my eldest daughter JANE, widow of John Many, mariner," etc., "and my daughter, Mary Anne Manchet," etc.

While in Vol. III, of the same, (p. 23), is the 1728 will of Elie Pelletreau, with bequest to "JOHN MAURY, the son of JOHN MAURY and JANE MAURY, and to his brother, JAMES MAURY," (sic.), which is corrected to MANY, in VOL. XVI, (p. 110, of the same COLL.).

In another, (Vol. III, p. 98), it is clear that from the will of Francois Vincent, of N. Y., 1733, sail-maker, that, "my grandson, Francis Manny, son of JAMES MANNY, deceased, granddau., Anne Madeline Manny."

Also in Vols. IV, (p. 316, of the same), and V, (p. 39), "Johannes Minnie," (sic.), had orig. land in Haverstraw, Orange Co., N. Y., in 1694, which unquestionably was the first JOHN MANNY. Also, Albertus Minney.

As to Ann Many, widow, 13th day of June, Anno Dom., 1721, she was such then, as receiving the indenture of Ann Cooper, and hence her husband, JAMES MANNY, was then deceased, (N. Y. Hist. Coll., 1909, p. 141).

Apr. 10, 1738, JAMES MANNA, (sic.), (MANNY), was a soldier, a member of Capt. Matthew Clarkson's Co., in N. Y., (Rept. State Hist., N. Y., 1896, Vol. I, p. 593), who disappears thence from N. Y. records.



ALICE SLAGLE, called Aley or Elcy Slagle, noted abolitionist. Born March 1, 1788, in Virginia, died August 12, 1868, in Ohio. Daughter of John Jacob Slagle and wife, Hannah Burrell. Reared a Catholic, m. May 2, 1805, REV. JEREMIAH CRABB MONNETT, born Sept. 12, 1784, died Sept. 1, 1864, noted early Methodist Circuit Rider. (Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1493.) She was one of the first Virginians to manumit her slaves, many in number, who were her wedding dower. (The above cut is the reproduction of an old daguerreo-type, in possession of this editor.—O. E. M.)  
(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1538.)



OLD ISAAC MONNETT HOMESTEAD, CRAWFORD COUNTY, OHIO, 1828  
He was son of the first Abraham Monnett, there, and wife, Ann Hillary, who settled in Pickaway County, in 1802. The subject was born in Frederick County, Maryland, May 22, 1773, m. a widow, Mrs. Elizabeth Pittenger-Morris, born June 21, 1773, died Nov. 4, 1849. He died, 1864, in Bucyrus, Ohio. He was the father of Col. William Monnett, statesman of Ohio, who lived in the above house, b. in Ross County, Apr. 22, 1808.



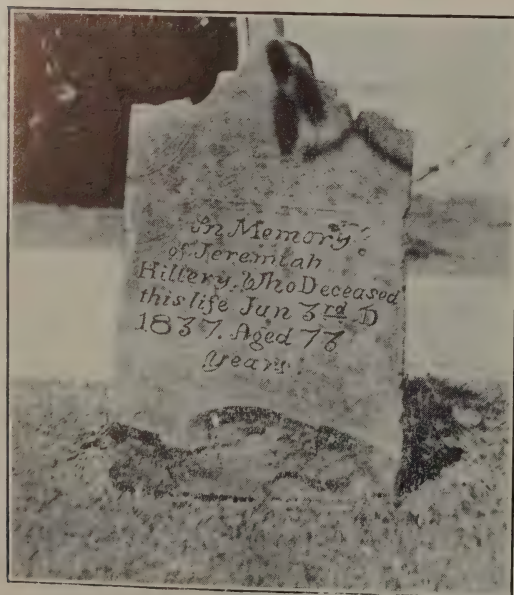


PRAIRIE VIEW CEMETERY, NEAR WHISTLER, PICKAWAY COUNTY, OHIO  
Showing Six Headstones, Graves of Ohio Pioneers

- |                                  |                              |                              |
|----------------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| (1) ABRAHAM MONNETT<br>1748-1810 | (2) ANN MONNETT<br>1748-1830 | (3) WM. MONNETT<br>1775-1819 |
| (4) JOHN MONNETT<br>1776-1804    | (5) AN INFANT                | (6) AN INFANT                |

Views taken Sunday, Aug. 19, 1928. Mr. John Warren, Miss Helen Hull Monnette,  
Orra Eugene Monnette, behind headstones.

Note Revolutionary marker on grave of ABRAHAM MONNETT. (MONNET, pp. 682-5.)



JEREMIAH HILLARY, OHIO PIONEER

B. 1762, d. 1837, to Ohio, 1802.

Descendant of the first THOMAS HILLARY, 1661, Calvert County, Maryland, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1564). His sister was ANN (MARGARET) HILLARY, who became the wife of the first ABRAHAM MONNET, of Ohio, 1802, (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1560).



OAKWOOD CEMETERY, Bucyrus, Ohio  
Mervin J. Monnette Lot.

Burials: Clarke Fremont Monnette, b. Feb. 5, 1887, d. Aug., 1888; George Washington Hull, (1824-1891); Attie (Scribner) Hull, (1826-1893); Augustus Eddy Monnett, (brother of M. J. M.). (MONNET, p. 689.)

He must have been the son, of JOHN MANY, deceased, and had a brother, JAMES MANY, eligible to be the one, who went to North Carolina, soon, thereafter.

These items, and the foregoing are supported in the Coll. of the Hug. Soc., of N. Y., (Wittmeyer, index), where records of this fam., both Magny and Many, identifying the foregoing, 1692, 1696 and, later as well, a Jeremie Many.

In the same, most conclusive, those who signed the Remonstrance or Denial, in the French church, in N. Y., 1724, were JAMES MANY, JOHN MANY and James Baillergeau, et al., (WITTMEYER, p. 363).

#### JAMES MANEY, SR. & JUNIOR, OF NORTH CAROLINA

As JAMES MANEY, he was of age, and Feb. 25, 1739-40, was a juror, with NICHOLAS BOON, in Bertie & Edgecomb counties, (COL. and State Recs. of No. Car., Vol. 4, p. 524). He received grant of land in Carteret County, (id., 4, p. 589), as "Jas. Manney, 640 acres"; in 1748, he was in the militia, as Major, (id., Vol. 5, p. 163), and in 1748, marked "James Manney, Major, dead," (id., Vol. 5, p. 163). (Also, same, Vol. 22, p. 273.) The regiment was in Northampton Co., at this date.

His will, dated Nov. 30, 1751, Aug. Court, 1752, James Manney, Northampton Co., named son and Exctr., JAMES MANEY, and daus.: Jane Magett (MANETT), (plantation bot of William Turner), Susane Skinner, et al., (Abs. of Wills, No. Car., Grimes, p. 237); NICHOLAS MAGETT, (MANETT).

In 1785, JAMES MANNEY was in the Nor. Car. Assembly, for several terms, (id., supra, Vol. 17, p. 265, et seq.).

In the indices for the same, ALEX'R MANEY, in the Militia, and JOHN MONEY was a Rev. Pensioner from No. Car.

In the U. S. Census for 1790, Nor. Car., James Manney appeared in Hertford Co., with a fam. of 4, and 39 slaves, with plenty of "Moneys" and "Mooneys," contemp.—O. E. M.

#### MARTIN COAT-OF-ARMS PREFACE

"As a lad, I, many a time, gazed upon the memorial brasses and tablets in the beautiful Church of Crewkerne, and wondered and wondered what kind of people they were whose names are perpetuated in these pieces of metal and stone.

One dull sheet of brass always interested me because of the quaintness of the crest which surmounted the coat-of-arms—a monkey gazing into a mirror.

From the inscription below, these were the arms and crest of Adam Martin of Seaborough."

\* \* \* \* \*

"The memorials in brass are few in number. But two or three of them are of the greatest interest, connecting Crewkerne Church with families of high repute in the days which are passed.

On the east wall of the south transept is an etched brass bearing this coat-of-arms—

Argent two bars gules, impaled with a Barry of six, ermine and gules.

Crest: On the stump of a tree, couped and erased, Argent, a monkey, sejant, proper, colored and lined Or, looking in a mirror framed of the last.

The Motto is: Accedimvs, Svccedimvs, Decedimvs.

Underneath are the words—

These are the Armes  
of Adam Martine of Seaborow  
Esqr and his wife the dafter of Hvvrde  
Hvssie of Sedland, Esqr.

(MARTIN, p. 4.)

#### MARTIN, AS FROM MARTEINE, FRENCH

With all the references in this SERIES relative to Martin, it will be interesting to learn of a long discussion of the name as (supra), on the Battle Abbey Roll, and finding its origin as above, together with descent from Martin de Tours.

"MARTEINE. This entry on the Battle Abbey Roll refers to the famous Martin de Tours, who came over from Normandy with the Conqueror, and was distinguished at the Battle of Hastings."

\* \* \* \* \*

"Descendants of Martin de Tours were summoned to parliament in the Barony Martin, which, at the decease of William, Lord Martin, in 1326, fell in abeyance between his heirs, Eleanor Columbers, his sister, and James de Audley, his nephew, as it still continues with their representatives."

(GEN. QUART., LONDON, December, 1934, p. 196.)

#### ERRORS IN MOORE RECORDS

(N. J. Hist. Soc. Proceeds, Vol. XI, n. s., pp. 53 et seq.)

Judge John Moore of Marksboro, Warren Co., N. J., leaves MSS., rel. to his grandfather, Joseph Moore, of Rahway, (q. v.). "He was a son of Samuel Moore, the 2nd, who was the grandson of SAMUEL MOORE, the 1st," etc., which is only partly true, as this Samuel Moore was in the third. gen. It is not true that the latter m. widow (?) Mary Alston.—O. E. M.

#### SAMUEL MOORE OF WOODBRIDGE (Third Generation.)

There is confusion among sev. of this name, which must be distinguished, with care. This one was the son, SAMUEL MOORE of Captain JOHN MOORE, and wife, HOPE ROBBINS, of W., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 851).

The subject was b. Apl. 4, 1709, and d. in 1751, at W., leaving a will, dated Mar. 3, 1750, in which he was called "merchant," and then had a wife, Mary, and sons: Joseph, Edward, Isaac, John and Samuel. He names a bro., Enoch Moore, which def. identifies him, of Essex Co., a mariner, and Robert Moores, Michael Moore, (a cousin), Isaac Prall, and Nugent Kelly, also, wit. (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 227).

The wife was Mary Crowell, b. Aug. 3, 1713, dau. of Edward Crowell, of W., as see, (vide, ante, this PART, p. indic.). She survived her husband, many years and "was again m. to a man, named Hays (?), who robbed her of her property," etc. She resided at the old homestead, with her son, Edward Moore, until her death, which took place, the 17th day of the 5th month, 1811, aged 97 years," which corresponds with the above birth year.

SAMUEL MOORE and wife, MARY CROWELL, had chil.:

- I. Joseph, b. Jan. 9, 1731-2
- II. Edward, b. Nov. 6, 1732,
- III. Sarah, b. July 31, 1735, d. in 1750.
- IV. Isaac, b. July 10, 1737,



V. John b. May 11, 1739,  
VI. Samuel, b. 1741,  
(And, prob. others.)

There is no doubt, that after her husband's death, the widow of SAMUEL MOORE, viz., MARY MOORE, m. ca. 1751, THOMAS ALSTON, of W., had an expected child by him, and then he d., 1756, (ARCH., VOL. XXXII, p. 12).

#### GEORGE MORRIS OF NEW BRUNSWICK

In Reg. of Ancestors of Dorr Eugene Felt by Holman, (1921), is a statement that George Morris, son of George and Mary Morris, received land in Cranbury, N. J., Sept. 22, 1730, as see (ante), Joseph Drake. This proves John Skinner.

#### JOHN MORRIS, FIRST SETTLER OF WOODBRIDGE

He is first noted, with his wife, MARY, as witness to the will of John Trueman, of W., (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1230), dated May 2, 1679, and they were associated with the "First Citizen," there, SAMUEL MOORE. There are other entries in ARCH., (VOL. XXI, index). His wife was MARY

Their children are rec., IN W. Vit. Recs., (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 257; also, p. 250). In the latter, two marriages:

Mar. 27, 1676, JOHN MORRIS to MARY SMALL, (SMALLEY).

Jan. 7, 1696, to Matthew Force, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 824).

Born to JOHN and MARY MORRIS:

Mary, twin of Ann, Sept. 14, 1676,

Ann, twin of Mary, Sept. 14, 1676,

Sarah, b. Aug. 5, 1678.

John, b. June 24, 1680.

It was the latter who m. at P., MARY FITZ RANDOLPH, b. Aug. 3, 1693, (q. v.).

#### MUCHMORE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE AND THE ISLES OF SHOALS

This seems, solely, an American form of the name. Searching has not developed it in England. The name is a certain corruption of the prefix, (Eng.), of Muckle, i. e., Mucklemore, to MUCHMORE.

Early, in New Hampshire, at Portsmouth, it has been largely overlooked by the searchers of that section.

In N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., (Vol. VIII, p. 224), "Mary Mushamore," m. Christopher Keniston, 4-10-74 (1674), in the same list as JOEL JUDKINS and MARY BEAN, (ancestors of the writer), and the contracting parties were credited as "both of Portsmouth, living at Greenland."

The family persisted in that section, as see LOVE MUCHMORE, (idem, and VOL. 48, p. 73), "SAML MUCHAMORE," 1746-7, at Isles of Shoales.

Following the trail from Piscataqua, N. H., to PISCATAWAY, N. J., came, after 1700, JOHN MUCHMORE, with son, or brother, EBENEZER MUCHMORE, and the consanguinity to HULL tells the historic origin.

(ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 300.)

#### EBENEZER MUCHMORE OF PISCATAWAY

His specific orig., is not disclosed, but he certainly followed his HULL relatives from Piscataqua, N. H., to Piscataway, N. J., with JOHN MUCHMORE.

He had a wife, LUCY, prob. a FITZ RANDOLPH.

He d. in 1767, leaving a will, dated April 12, of that year, proved June 25, 1767, and from its terms, his wife, LUCY, was named, with servant, WILLIAM HOY, indicating his social station, for that day.

The will named son, DANIEL, and three daus., Rebeckah, Catherine and Martha, (all Fitz Randolph premons, of peculiar sig.), and executors, wife, and friends, Micajah Dunn and JOSEPH FITZ RANDOLPH, with wit., Nathan Wright, PHILIP DRAKE, et al., and JOHN DUNN, inv., (ARCH., XXXIII, p. 300). DR. WILLIAM MERCIER, a well-known contemp. physician figured also.

#### DON FELIPE DE NEVE, FOUNDER OF THE CITY OF LOS ANGELES

September 4, 1781

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. X; idem, PART FOUR, p. 640; idem, PART SIX, p. 920.)

Monograph, 1929, Hist. Dept. L. A. Pub. Lib., (written by O. E. M.), and used in Celebration of "La Fiesta," etc., L. A., Sept. 4, 1931.

In a marvelous, old book, coming from the collection of Frank Glenn, appear the history of this NEVE FAMILY and the true coat-of-arms, which are reproduced, in illustration, upon the succeed. page, (q. v.). Another authority gives "553. NEVE," (Taken from: Piñer, F. Nobiliario de los renios y senorios de Espana. Madrid, 1855, Vol. I.) This is also by the courtesy of Jake Zeitlin: (Books, 614 West Sixth Street, L. A., "a famous mart.")—O. E. M.

#### DON FELIPE DE NEVE, FOUNDER OLD MISSION OF THE PLAZA CHURCH AND PUEBLO OF LOS ANGELES

(Plaque, on church wall.) "On Sept. 4th, 1781, DON FELIPE DE NEVE, the Padres and Pobladores came to this very spot to found a pueblo. They reared a cross . . . and read the proclamation of CARLOS III, King of Spain. They called it, 'EL PUEBLO DE NUESTRA SORORA DE LA REINA DE LOS ANGELES.' It means, 'The City of Our Lady, the Queen of the Angels.' The corner-adobe of the Mission was laid in 1814."

#### JOHN NEVE, THE MARRINER

He appears but in three entries in N. J., (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 491, 508, 535).

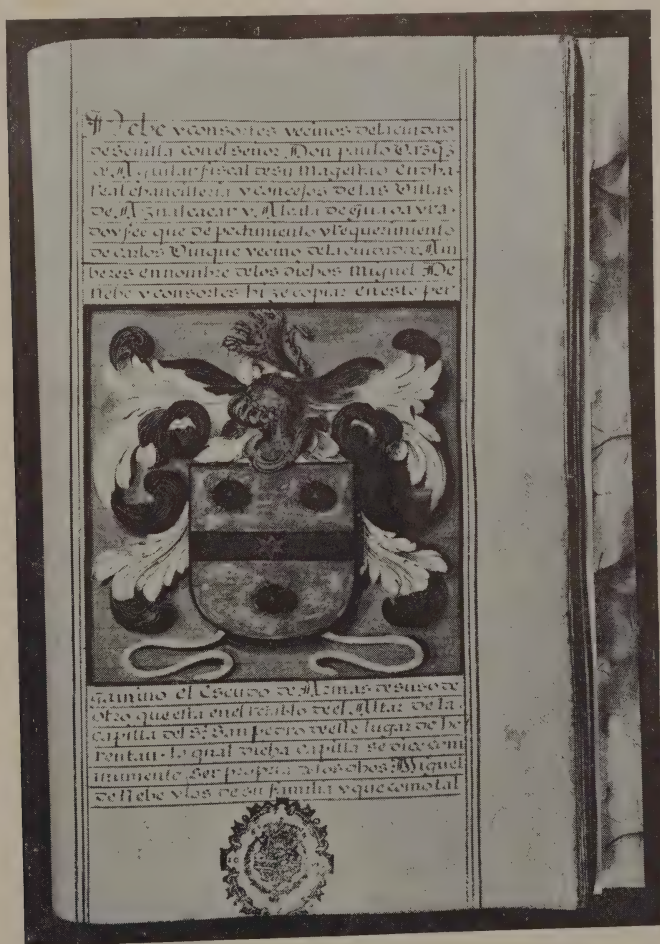
In 1696-7, he was "John Neve, boatman"; in 1698, of Burlington, "waterman," and in 1699, he got a marriage license at Annapolis, Md., to wed Mary fryley, and he was m. in Talbot county.

There is some suggestion that he was a descendant of the first famous JOHN NEVILL, of Md., who was a "marriner," in 1637, (MD. ARCH., VOL. V, p. 169), who appeared in many sub. recs., with wife, ANNE, and who had a son, JOHN.

But, more likely the first above was a Frenchman, orig. in de la Neve, although the Hon. James Nevill was a N. J., eminence.

COAT-OF-ARMS OF DON FELIPE DE NEVE  
FOUNDER OF THE CITY OF LOS ANGELES

PUEBLO DE NUESTRA SENORA LA RAYNA DE LOS ANGELES DEL RIO  
PORCIUNCULA—Pueblo of Our Lady, Queen of the Angels, of the Porciuncula River.



524. DE NEBE FAMILY PATENT OF NOBILITY. 145 leaves,  $8\frac{1}{2}$ " x 12", with 34 illuminated capital letters ( $2\frac{5}{8}$  x  $2\text{--}5/16$ ) in gold and colours, employing profiles, birds and flowers. The Coat of Arms (see illustration)  $5\frac{1}{8}$  x  $5\frac{1}{4}$ . Authenticated by the Hispanic Society of America. This Patent of Nobility was made for Don Raphael De Nebe (Neve) signed and executed in Seville, Spain, Nov. 10, 1643. A magnificent manuscript in pristine condition, untrimmed, each leaf bearing the original stamp tax of the Government. (Reproduced by permission.) (FRANK GLENN, BOOKSELLER and IMPORTER, Kansas City, Mo.)

THE NOBLE HOUSE OF DE NEVE.

553. NEVE. Entre los romanos florecieron Lucio Nevio, Cayo Nevio y otros ilustres patricios del nombre NEVIO ó NEVIUS, de los cuales procedió, según los genealogistas, la noble casa de Neve, cuyas armas son: Escudo de plata, una faja de azur cargada de una estrella de oro, y tres rosas, dos en el gefe y una en la punta.



DISTINGUISHED CLARK FAMILY OF OHIO—COMING FROM  
CONNECTICUT SHORTLY AFTER 1800



Headed by the Hon. Israel Clark, 1757-1827, Revolutionary Soldier, as see (OLD NORTH-WEST, Vol. XI, pp. 289-297; Vol. XII, p. 515). (SPIRIT, p. 187; Rev. Soldiers Bur. In Ohio, p. 78.) His dau., ALMIRA CLARK, m. SAMUEL SCRIBNER, III (of whom many refs., in INDEX). His noted son, (foll.), presented a family and group, in an early day, in Ohio, of whom the picture above shows himself and wife, at their prime. (This CLARK LINEAGE, by O. E. M. in Coll. Fams. of U. S. A., Mackenzie, Vol. IV, pp. 97 et seq.) "HARVEY CLARK, of Marion, Ohio; b. in Ashford, Conn., 1st June, 1797; d. 6th April, 1874. He m. in Zanesville, Ohio, 1st June, 1820, NANCY TRAVIS, b. 27th June, 1804, in Rockingham Co., Va., d. 18th April, 1888, dau. of Robert and Eleanor (Grace) TRAVIS."



The second group, of women, represent the daughters of the above HARVEY CLARK; (1), Laura Evaline, (standing), m. Rev. William Winter; (2), Olive, (standing), m. Philip Phillips, Gospel Songster, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 855); (left to right, sitting): (3), Nancy Ann, m. Cunningham; (4), Mathilda, m. Frederick Ashbaugh; (5), Almira, m. Hiram Camp, (parents of Hortense Camp Lee); (6), Eleanor Grace, m. Thomas Silverthorn, (vide, post, this PART, p. 1586).

## NEVIUS FAMILY

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 622.)

While differentiated, in N. J., from de NEVE, they were of the same origin and closely the same fam.—O. E. M.

## NOE FAMILY OF NEW JERSEY

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 622.)

Different from the "three brothers" theory, there is little doubt but that one immigrant was the sole origin of this American family; namely, the PIERRE NOE or PETER NOE, a French Huguenot, first in N. Y., 1663 and then on Staten Island, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 126), and then 1695, rem. to E.

The name variation from the French, certainly differentiates from that ELIAS NEAU, first in N. Y. City, but there is certainty that it, NOE, was orig. a corruption of NOEL, as the terminology used for Xmas personification. This is reached by the striking off of the concluding letter. This is definitely proven by the entries in French Church in N. Y. city, (WITTMAYER, index, p. xxx).

In the same, (p. 39), his son, JOHN, was called "JEAN NOEL," and m. Elisabeth Damaris Giscard, Oct. 2, 1694. He signed as "JEAN NUEL," and his father-in-law was clearly Isaac Girard. As "JEAN NUEL," he was a witness, 1695, (id., p. 43), and had a dau., Marguerite "de Jean Noue et Elisabeth damaris girard." Apparently he had a sister, "anne Noel," in 1703-4, (id., p. 99).

Out of this progenitive came many soon after, Isaac Noe, Peter Noe, and others, rem., to the Valley of Virginia, where the name came to be, Noll, Nall, Null, Nowell, and other corrupts.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1488.)

## CAPTAIN THOMAS NOELL OF N. Y.

It is not difficult to note, that first THOMAS NOELL, merchant, of N. Y. City, with a wife, Hannah, dau. of Captain John Berry of Bergen, 1695-1699, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 291-2). Of this family, MONTEITH NOELL was in evidence by 1712, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 35).

MONTEITH NOELL d. in 1716, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 342.)

There must be no confusion with the misspelling of NOYES, an old English surname, represented at W. by THOMAS NOYES of W.

## NUTHALL (NUTTALL)

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 622.)

Confirmation most decisively, in CAVALIERS, (p. 158).

"MR. JOHN NUTHALL, 300 acs. Northampton Co., July 27, 1645, Page 31. At the head of Hungars Cr., adj. land formerly belonging to JOHN HALLAWAYE, running Ely. etc. For trans. of 6 pers.: JOHN NUTHALL, twice, Eliza. his wife, et al.

QUOD ERAT DEMONSTRANDUM.

## WILLIAM OLDEN'S THREE SONS-IN-LAW

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 622.) Where his children appear:

His will, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, pp. 345-6), shows he was of, and d. in P. and had sons-in-

law, WILLIAM HARRIS, BENJAMIN BOND, and SIMON HORN, and being dated, Jan. 1, 1819-20, they were of a gen. b. bef. 1700. Their wives, who were daus. of WILLIAM OLDEN, may be allotted, as foll.

Elizabeth, b. Dec. 23, 1687, was prob. wife of WILLIAM HARRIS. (q. v.)

Sarah, b. June 28, 1697, was the wife of SIMON HORN, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 238). (q. v.)

Sussana, b. Dec. 16, 1690, was the wife of BENJAMIN BOND. (q. v.)

## JOHN OLIPHANT OF E. J.

Scotch migrant. He came 1685, under indenture of service, (ARCH., XXI, p. 72), called "of Pencartland," with a wife, Jane Gilchrist, and daughters, Margaret and Janet Oliphant—to John Hancock, in Edinburgh, as servants in East New Jersey for four years, "the daughters until they are 21."

## WILLIAM OLIPHANT OF MIDDLESEX

He was so called, 1687-1702, (ARCH., VOL. XXI).

He owned land and was a neighbor of WILLIAM DAVISON.

## RICHARD PANGBORN OF RAHWAY

He was a F. S., 1698, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 733). He was a son of WILLIAM PANGBURN, F. S.

Lease, Jeffry Jones to him, both of Rahway, "for houses and barn," etc., and "betw. lessor and DENNIS." (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 299, only entry in vol.)

As LYDIA PANGBORN, appeared, Aug. 15, 1708, in W., a church member, under Rev. Nathaniel Wade, it may be certain that she was his wife.

Under date of Oct. 3, 1710, STEPHEN PANGBORN, appeared, and another lady, named (ANNA) Joanna Pangborn, undoubt. his wife; he was a brother of RICHARD PANGBORN, (supra), (idem, p. 112). Her entry was of date, June 26, 1709, wives naturally joining church first. DALLY, (p. 168).

Likewise, PETER PANGBORN, more prob., a son of RICHARD PANGBORN, the FIRST, was in COL. THOS. FARMAR'S COLONIAL REGIMENT, of 1715, Woodbridge Co., (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 115).

## REV. ROBERT PARKER, ENGLAND

This is the source of the N. E., Newbury, Parkers, and possibly ELISHA PARKER, and his brother, ROBERT PARKER, of Barnstable.

Wrongly called, THOMAS PARKER, (POPE, p. 345 and p. 512, as JOHN PARKER), he was the very eminent divine and writer, who was the father of the REV. THOMAS PARKER, "matus baptizatus die Penecoste, anno 1575, being June 8, etc.," of Ipswich, 1634, and famous minister of Newbury, Mass.; uncle of REV. JOHN WOODBRIDGE, (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 441 et seq.), the latter being the "cum laude" of the baptismal name of WOODBRIDGE.

The second point, never emphasized before, was the rancorous church dissensions, 1664 and literally tearing apart the citizenry of Newbury, Mass.,



and probably the GREATEST MOTIVATING CAUSE of the migration to New Jersey, the supporters of Rev. JOHN WOODBRIDGE migrating, taking their beloved pastor with them, and leaving his uncle and his favorites, Rev. Thomas Parker, behind, in the old community. The NOYES relationship accounts for the recurrence of that name in W., et al. (COFFIN, many refs.)

#### ELISHA PARKER, SENIOR, OF WOODBRIDGE

He was identical with the first ELISHA PARKER, of Barnstable, Mass., who had a brother there, ROBERT PARKER, and probably other brothers who comprised the first PARKERS in N. J., at Monmouth and W.

First, note the account of the PARKER family in WHITEHEAD, (Cont. to E. J. Hist., 1856, pp. 128 et seq.), which possesses errors. It is true that ELISHA PARKER, SR., yeoman of Woodbridge received grant of land for 102 acres on the highway leading to Piscataway, April 19, 1675; that, he had been on Staten Island, and really became a settler of W. He had not three wives.

As omitted by WHITEHEAD, his first wife was Elizabeth Hincley, dau. of Samuel Hincley, (supra) bapt. Sept. 6, 1635, m. July 15, 1657; ELISHA PARKER. (GEN. NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMS., 1888, Vol. 2, p. 32.)

#### ELISHA PARKER, JUNIOR, OF W.

Son of ELISHA PARKER, SENIOR, (q. v.), and see WHITEHEAD, (Cont. to E. J. Hist., p. 129). Errors here.—O. E. M.

#### THOMAS PARKER OF W. AND STATEN ISLAND

Son of ELISHA PARKER SENIOR, (q. v.), and see WHITEHEAD, (Cont. to E. J. Hist., p. 129).

#### GEORGE PARKHURST OF MASS.

He was the immigrant progenitor of all, first of Newbury, Mass. and then, 1643, of Watertown, Mass. (HATFIELD, p. 166; SAVAGE, Vol. 3, p. 358; and BOND'S WATERTOWN, pp. 388-9.)

He came with a family, and, no doubt had others, as with names, particularly that of GEORGE PARKHURST, after appearing in N. J., so there is no doubt of his fatherhood of BENJAMIN PARKHURST of W. and E.

#### BENJAMIN PARKHURST OF W.

This name, with slithering phonetic corruption, also appears, as PARKIS, even PARKS, but the spelling of the title is an old English place name, and the correct form, (EWEN, Surnames, p. 241).

The subject of the title was an orig. F. S. of W., as early as 1669-70, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 10, et al.). He subsequently became a prominent settler at E., leaving children at W., with intermarriages, and his biog. is to be found in HATFIELD, (p. 166), and he clearly had a wife, Martha Parkhurst. His properties at W. were conveyed Aug. 8, 1672 to Claude Vallot of W. He was a joiner, lieutenant of company of foot, justice of the peace, judge of Small Causes and

Captain, Dec. 3, 1683. He d. Feb. 1683-4 leaving a considerable estate, administration being granted to his widow, Martha, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 56).

#### JOHN PEARSALL OF NEWTOWN, L. I.

This is verified by Thompson, while RIKER, (p. 83), spells it PARCELL, and it is confused in N. J., with PIERSON or PEARSON, (SAVAGE, VOL. III, p. 377).

The first was clearly JOHN PARCELL, at Newtown, 1656, (RIKER, p. 37, foot-note: and other refs.), rel. to JACOB PARCELL, Thomas and William, (q. v.), and out of the loins of these came that N. J. migration, represented by the first SAMUEL PEARSALL, there, after 1700, with ano., Thomas Pearsall, running beside him.

Consult the Hempstead PEARSALL FAMS., Henry, 1658; Nathaniel, Daniel, Thomas and John, (Coll. N. Y. Hist. Soc., 1892, Wills).

#### PHEBE PEARSALL OF CEDAR BROOK IN PISCATAWAY

Because of her contemporary PHEBE PEAR-SALL-FITZ RANDOLPH, who was the daughter of SAMUEL PEARSALL, of Cedar Brook, (q. v.), she is ment. as daughter-in-law of DAVID LEFORGE of Cedar Brook, in P., will dated Jan. 20, 1764, miller, etc., "my father's in P." wife Sarah.

Wit.: John Pearsall, et al. Prov. May 9, 1764.

#### DANIEL PEIRCE, FOUNDER

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 86.)

1668, Fundamental "Agreement," DANIEL PEIRCE of Woodbridge," (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 3).

1669-70, land at W., and "yeoman," (idem, pp. 10 and 14); Deputy Surveyor, 1673, (id., p. 19).

Together, 1670, "Joshua and Daniel Pearce," rel. to meadow in Middlesex Co., "S. the Proprietor Meadow," (id., p. 175).

1681, Draft of Will by "Daniel Peirce, Senior, of W.," to his dau., and her children, to which the son, Capt. Daniel Peirce gives consent, September 29, 1681, (id., p. 205).

#### JOSHUA PEIRCE OF WOODBRIDGE

Son of DANIEL PEIRCE, FOUNDER, (vide, supra). Wrongly entered as "Joseph," he had land 1677, and wife, "Mrs. Dorothy Pearce," (who was), and her children, in right of her late husband, JOSEPH (?) PEARCE." (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 50.)

He was d. by 1670-71, June 1, when his estate was inv., (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 31). For letters of admin., were granted to his widow, Dorothy Pierce; John Smith and Robert Dennis, both of W., were bondsmen.

He was d. and wife, Dorothy, had m. John Light of Portsmouth, N. E., by 1678-9, "husband of Dorothy, late widow of Joshua Pierce, and Capt. John Pike, her attorney." (Id., p. 42.) Two chil., Joshua and Sarah Pearce, the first of whom, as "Joshua Pearce, Jr.," was in W., but the sister m. Humphrey Bradstreet, of Portsmouth, N. H. (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 211, 251, 298, 320 and 197.)

**JOHN PEARCE OF MIDDLETOWN**

1685-6, with Mary Silverwood, both of Middletown, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, p. 75).

**PESON, AS ANGLICIZED FROM PAISANT, IN FRENCH**

(PYSINGE: vide, ante, this PART, p. 1567.)

1687-1688, Les Enfants baptize L'an 1688, en L'Eglise Walloon de Canterb:

Mars 4, Marie, fille de Pierre PESON et de Marie Anne Coullier. (p. 319.)

1685—Baptêmes. Juin 14, Pierre, fils de Pierre Peson. (p. 309.)

(Hug. Soc. of London, Vol. V, Regs. of the Walloon, Ch. in England.)

Undoubtedly, it is consonant with the modernly accepted name of Payson. Another ref., Gen. Gleanings in England, (WATERS, Vol. I, pp. 297-8), which along with SAVAGE, (Vol. III, pp. 372-3), gives information concerning the immigrants to America, Giles Payson and Edward Payson.

**JOANE PESON, WIFE OF REV. JOSEPH HULL**

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1566.)

"We find the name PESYN also among these early Huguenots: In 1544 Robert Pesyn, priest, was registered as having been 22 years in England, then being 60 years of age, giving the date of his birth about 1484. Whether this is the derivation of the name Peson it is not easy to say, but as I have said before, the Pesyn family were established in Dorset and Somerset, including Crewkerne in the 16th century. The Hulls were a Dorset-Somerset-Devon family, the John Hull, who returned to England and became a tailor in West Wollington as above, may have induced the Pesyns to settle in the same neighborhood, if they fled from France about the same time."

The lineage of Joane Peson, wife of Rev. Joseph Hull, (1594-1665).

There is a will in the name of PYSING for Crukerne, Somerset Co., at the Somerset House, in London, (found in 1915), which helps.

**ELIJAH POUND OF PISCATAWAY**

For POUND, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 624; PART FIVE, p. 856). These references corrected errors in POUND-KESTER GEN., and now, in SHOTWELL, (pp. 57 and others).

ELIJAH POUND became the most prominent representative of the Fam., at P. He m. (1) BATHSHEBA FITZ RANDOLPH, b. Sept. 24, 1695, dau. of THOMAS FITZ RANDOLPH and wife, Elizabeth Manning; (2) ELIZABETH.

He did have a son, SAMUEL POUND, who m. 1772, Catherine Webster of P.

**ROGER PRESTON, THE FIRST**

Ipswich, Mass., 1648, a tanner, came in the Elizabeth from London, 1635, aged 21, d. at Lynn, 20 Jan. 1666. He had son, Samuel, Andover, m. 27 May, 1672, Susanna Gutterson, (ancestors of O. E. M.). SAVAGE, (Vol. III, p. 483).

Recently, the writer has received "Historical and Genealogical Chart," (compiled by Arthur Sherman Meloy), which gives the subject, ROGER

PRESTON, 1614, with wife Martha, as settling in Salem, Mass., and "was the ancestor to a long line of N. E. Prestons," and giving the above Samuel Preston, 1651-1738, wife, Susanna Gutterson, and a complete ancestral lineage, of 700 years, with kings and queens, in abundance. The writer has not checked with English sources.—O. E. M.

**JOHN PRIDMORE, THE FIRST**

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1210.)

That he had a son, JOHN PRIDMORE, was not evidenced, until this rec., Sept. 4, 1701, at N. Y. one JOHN PRIDMORE, of East Jersey, was indentured to JAMES MANY, Mariner, for six years, (N. Y. HIST. COLL., 1885, p. 593). For indenture, he must then have been of non-age, and hence, junior to the subject.

**CLAES JANSEN VAN PURMURENT OF BERGEN**

The subject was one of the first Patentees of "OLDE EAST NEW JERSEY," and accounts for some varied and shortened names of the F. S.

With GOVERT LOOKERMANS, of Staten Island, AUGUSTINE HERRMAN, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 650), he, figured in the earliest records, almost equally with PETER ALRICKS and PIERRE JEGOU, 1651 to 1668.

A full account of the subject, in KINGS, (Bergen, p. 359), "Purmarent, a town in North Holland." He was of Gowanus, where he m. (1), Altien Brackhoengie, and (2), Nov. 11, 1656, in N. A., Annetje Van Vorst. Sometimes called Jan Pottagie, and "Kuyper," prob. a cooper, by trade, (Winfield, Land Titles of Hudson).

**JOHN PYATT OF SIX-MILE RUN**

Purposely called Piatt by others, in attempted differentiation, from the Piscataway family to which he belonged, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 878; and PART SIX, p. 1209). Mr. O. B. Leonard, beyond doubt the orig. and keenest genealogist, to first delve into P. and W. gen., (who gave me his recs.—O. E. M.), very carefully discussed all of the traditions of the subject, and the "St. Thomas tale about sugar plantations," and he says, "but we have no proof that he ever saw France and so I prefer to call him 'John Pyatt of Six-Mile Run'." Why inexpert genealogists like to claim the contrary is because they have not studied closely the PYATT families, at P. and Six-Mile Run, just a short distance away. Why, in order to set up a pedigree, take the lineage all the way to St. Thomas?—O. E. M.

JOHN PYATT (sic.), was sheriff of Somerset County, 1732 and Commissioner of Highways, 1742. In a map of Six-Mile Run, JOHN PYATT'S (sic.), house, (sic.), is marked, and he owned lot 21. He was living as early as 1717-20, at Six-Mile Run, when the church was publicly constituted.

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1539.)

**JOHN REID, SURVEYOR AND COSMOGRAPHER**

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1070-b.)

His best biog., in add., is to be found, in ARCH., (VOL. ONE, p. 510, foot-note, q. v.) He d., Mar. 16, 1723, aged sixty-seven, and his wife was Margaret Miller, Scot., etc.



## PETER RESNIER OF N. J.

Another Fr. Huguenot. Same as REGNIER, 1709. Jacob and wife, Elizabeth, in French Church, N. Y. City. (WITTMAYER, p. 117.)

JEANNE DE RESSIGUIER, dau. of Alexander came bef. 1696, and settled in Norwalk, Conn., (see BAIRD, HUGS., Vol. II, pp. 145-6).

## DEACON GEORGE ROSS

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 860.)

Prominent F. S. of E., where he came in 1670, from New Haven, Conn. There he had m. Constance Little, dau. of Richard Little of N. H., and was freeman in 1668. (SAVAGE, VOL. III, p. 577, and HATFIELD, p. 167.)

He was a carpenter, became patentee, associate and land owner; Dec. 3, 1683, commissioned a Lieutenant at E.; May 1, 1686, a Judge, and a church deacon, (HATFIELD, pp. Index).

(Vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 53.) HATFIELD says he d. about 1702, without any record of est. or will.

JOHN LITTLE of E. was accredited to brotherhood of first GEORGE LITTLE, yet the former had a dau., CONSTANCE LITTLE, which may have orig. in Deacon George Ross' wife and not from Little fam.

GEORGE and CONSTANCE ROSS, (ROYCE), had children:

I. JOHN ROSS, appearing 1694;

II. DANIEL, noted 1699-1700 at WESTFIELD, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 556);

III. GEORGE ROSS, JUNIOR, first named 1692;

IV. JAMES.

And, no doubt others. These appear definitely.

## GEORGE ROSS, JR., OF E.

He was first on the records 1692, (HATFIELD, p. 248), then of age. Succeeded to his father's estate, as oldest son, (legis), and is variously mentioned. His wife was Anna (Hannah) Spinning, dau. of HUMPHREY SPINNING of E., to whom this fam. were in constant attendance, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 168 and 180). Prob. his brother, JOHN ROSS, m. her sister Elizabeth or Abigail Spinning. GEORGE ROSS was exctr. of Daniel Spinning, 1690, (idem, p. 179).

1717, Oct. 26, GEORGE ROSS, of Elizabeth Town, Essex Co., yeoman; will of Wife Hannah (Anna), dau. of Humphrey Spinning, and proved Nov. 14, 1717. Names children:

I. John

II. Thomas

III. Abigail

IV. Sarah, chose guardian, James Hampton, 1722.

V. George

VI. William

VII. Samuel

VIII. Expected child

Brother-in-law, Daniel Price, who had wife, prob. Elizabeth Spinning, dau. of Humphrey Spinning. Witnesses, Daniel Ross, Hannah Lambert, and Samuel Whitehead, (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 395). The first name, James Ross, came in on another sprout.

## JOHN ROSS OF BONHAMTOWN

(For Mrs. Julia Bogart, Metuchen, N. J.)

He d., in 1806 in 68th year, and hence b. 1738. He m. June 20, 1759, Sarah Jackson of Woodbridge, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 219). The latter was the dau. of JAMES JACKSON, who d., 1750, and whose wife was Mary Fitz Randolph, first m. to William Thorne. Jackson came from Hempstead, L. I.

The above JOHN ROSS was of the lineage of JAMES ROSS, in church at W., 1710, who had a son JOHN ROSS, and also a brother of the same name.

## SCHOLL IN NEW JERSEY

This is absolutely erroneous, (BOONE, p. 546), as there was no separate surname, as that, in New Jersey. There were two families; SCHOOLEY, of which Schooley's Mountain will always be the memorial, and the other, plain SCULL, early at Great Egg Harbor, N. J.

Concerning the claim that Peter Scholl lived in the Raritan district of New Jersey from 1714 to 1731, this is without evidence. An examination of the New Jersey Archives completely disproves, as PETER SCULL, was apparently the homo in question.

## JOHANN SCHÜSSLER

If incunables, or books printed in the 15th century in the cradle days of the craft, are few, incunables that have American interest are necessarily fewer. The Hexameron of St. Ambrosius, printed at Augsburg, in 1472, is one of these. Twenty years more ancient than Discovered America, this book is mentioned by Columbus in the account of his third voyage. The printer was Johann Schüssler, noted for the excellence of his typography. Since Schüssler printed for only two years, his imprints are of great rarity.

(THE MONTH AT GOODSPEEDS, Oct., 1934, pp. 50-51.)

This was the name Schissler, (Pa.), in later America.—O. E. M.

## NOTED GEORGE SCOT OF PITLOCHIE

Never reaching N. J., to which he sailed from Scotland about Aug. 1st, 1685, with 200 persons, (WHITEHEAD, pp. 359, et seq.). In some unknown catastrophe, he and his wife d. enroute, on the vessel, "Henry and Francis," apparently leaving only two children, a dau., EUPHAM (Euphemia) Scot, who in 1686, m. DR. JOHN-STONE; and a son James Scot, for whom DR. JOHNSTONE and George Willocks were appointed guardians, Oct. 30, 1686.

His greatest claim for undying fame was his authorship of the remarkable "The Model of the Government of the Province of East-New Jersey, in America," (Edinburgh, 1685, by JOHN REID), (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 337-8). His wife was named Margaret Scot. (ARCH., VOL. XXI, pp. 70 and 125.)

**SCRIBNER COAT-OF-ARMS**

(From English Scrivener or Scriven)



**Scribner**

**Arms:** Ermine, on a chief indented azure three leopards faces, or.

**Crest:** An arm couped at the elbow and erect holding between the thumb and finger a quill, all proper.

**Motto:** "Veritas Securis."

This subject has been covered hereinbefore, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1220), and the development of the above correct coat-of-arms, as applicable to the New Hampshire family, has been established by Mr. William H. Cobb of Los Angeles, well-known genealogist and heraldist.

It is quite gratifying to achieve this result.—O. E. M.

**JOEL SCRIBNER, ABNER SCRIBNER  
AND NATHANIEL SCRIBNER**

Three brothers, starting down the Ohio River, 1813, purchased the tract of land at Madison, Indiana, upon which the town of New Albany was laid out. The Scribners builded by them a frame house in 1814 which has become the Chapter House of the Plankeshaw Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

See article by Miss Mary Helen Scribner, (in February, 1935, D. A. R. Mag., Vol. LXIX, p. 115).

**SCULL OF NEW JERSEY**

This is not SCHOLL. Gen. nicely given, with coat-of-arms, in THOMAS, (pp. 498, et seq.), relating to the brothers John and Nicholas Scull from Herefordshire, England, who came in 1685, the latter moving on to Penna., where he d. in 1703.

The other brother was JOHN SCULL, whaler, Great Egg Harbor, N. J., extensive land owner, founder of Scullville, who had m. before his arrival Mary and d. 1744-45, with eleven children, among whom was PETER SCULL, F. S., of P. and the Raritan, and others of the children prob. went to the same section.

This gen. is attempted in SHOURDS (Fenwick, pp. 218 et seq), truthful in the main, but of course, this compilation has no real substance, as many dates etc. are missing.

Also, see AMER. ANC., (Vol. 8, pp. 94-95).

**THOMAS SHADWELL, FAMOUS  
PLAYWRIGHT**

His noted works are listed in recent catalogue of Goodspeed's, (Boston), as of 1673-1690, and are alluded to here to demonstrate the origin of the N. J. surname of SHOTWELL, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 865).

**SHADWELL BECAME SHOTWELL**

(ARCH., Vol. XXX, INDEX, and pp. 51 and 110.)

Proof of the origin of this name, as SHADWELL, and hence SHATSWELL and SATCHWELL, of Ipswich, Mass., nothing has given the writer more pleasure than the above, beyond dispute, identifiable with men at P. and W., as SHOTWELL.

"JOHN SHADWELL" at Scotch Plains was a witness to the will of Nathaniel Bonnell of E., 1736, (id., p. 51).

"ABRAHAM SHADWELL," was so called, with wife Elizabeth, who was the daughter of John Cowperthwaite as named in his will of 1732, (id., 110), who is the same as that ABRAHAM SHOTWELL, (ARCH., XXXII, p. 291).

**WILLIAM SHARP(E) OF WOODBRIDGE**

(Responsive courtesy to Miss Winifred Lovering Holman, Watertown, Mass.)

Quoting from her letter, (8 April, 1935); "Just to express my appreciation of the splendid work you are doing in connection with the publication of data dealing with New Jersey families and records. I am looking forward to the publication of the consolidated index."

The one of the title was son of that first WILLIAM SHARPE, of W., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1514), church records.

His will dated Apr. 23, 1749, proved May 22, (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 428), shows 2nd wife Sarah, prob. Langstaff, and five sons, inc. the foll.

**SAMUEL SHARP OF PISCATAWAY**

Member, St. James Church, and deed, 1774, "whereby SAMUEL SHARP and wife, Priscilla, of P. convey land." He was a blacksmith, and m. at P., in 1759, Priscilla Sutton, (ARCH., Vol. XXII, p. 389), who was b. Apl. 14, 1735, dau. of JOSEPH SUTTON and wife, Priscilla Langstaff.



### WILLIAM SHERBOURNE OF MIDDLESEX

In the records the name is both STERBORN and STARBORN, but correct form is clear. This originated in N. H. and came to P., with migration.

Will of William Sherbourne of Middlesex, dated April 28, 1730, whole estate left to wife Elizabeth, and witness EDWARD FITZ RANDOLPH, (ARCH., Vol. XXIII, p. 439; and Vol. XXX, p. 454).

### ABRAHAM SHOTWELL, SENIOR, OF PISCATAWAY

This is odd, as SHOTWELL was strictly a W. family. His will dated June 20, 1757, gives designation of the title, and "of Piscataw, Middlesex Co." From other sources we know his wife to have been Elizabeth Cowperthwaite, not named in the will. Proved Nov. 2, 1757, and NATHANIEL FITZ RANDOLPH refused to act as executor, (ARCH., Vol. XXXII, p. 291).

### SHEFFIELD ORIGINS

In 1677, Renatus Fleurrison, more easily recognized as RENE PYATT, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 878), m. Elizabeth SHEFFIELD, of Flushing, L. I.

"(1660), there came to Flushing a number of French Huguenots, who introduced the industry of Horticulture, for which the town has ever since been famous."

(WALLER, p. 43; FLINT'S, L. I., p. 183.) Because RENATUS FLEURRISON was related to Boston, it seems very probable that the THOMAS SHEFFIELD, there bef. 1663, mariner, is the ancestor, since RENE PYATT, named a son, THOMAS PYATT. (SAVAGE, VOL. IV, p. 68.)

The name itself has a French origin, tho domiciled in Lincolnshire, Eng. (RIETSTAP, p. 771), with coat-of-arms.

(AM. & ENG. GEN. in Lib. of Cong., Ed. 1919.) Re Pierce, by Ebenezer Weaver Peirce, 1874, Boston hist. of fams. including, SHEFFIELD. Seroope, (p. 13, Folio 8). St. Cath. Creechchurch, L. Mch. 11, 1628-9, Anne Sherborne. Will, to which witness. THO. SHEFFIELD.

### SILVERTHORNE OF NEW JERSEY

Opinion that the original name was plain SILVER, an early N. E. Fam. The above developed by a combination of an early surname in N. J., and ubiquitous family of THORNE in N. J.

Interest here lies in the HULL relationship in Sussex, N. J., and later Morrow Co., Ohio, whither HULL and other N. J. fams., rem. about 1825, and the closest girlhood friend of Olive Adelaide Hull-Monnette, on Shaw Creek, Morrow Co., Ohio, bef. 1877, was LAURA SILVERTHORNE.

The first found in N. J. is that THOMAS SILVERTHORNE, first in Morris Co., by 1750.

It will be noted that this combination is founded on the orig. THOMAS SILVER, from Newbury, Mass. (q. v.).

### ROBERT SKELTON OF PISCATAWAY

He was there before 1693, probably coming up from Monmouth, and having a wife Alice, both made defendants in an action to recover money,

there being a hint that they had been in New York, the claim being made that they had handled the personal estate of Joseph Throckmorton, probably related to the wife Alice, and other kin Job Throckmorton, James Ashton, and wife Deliverance Throckmorton, and Edward Taylor, son of Edward Taylor, who had married a daughter of Joseph Throckmorton, (CHANCERY COURTS, sev. pp. in Index).

It is interesting to note that this Robert Skelton was a soldier in King Philip's War.

### JOHN SKINNER, FIRST, OF W.

He was called "Senior" hence two of the name were contemporaneous.

Son of the first RICHARD SKINNER, b. prob. 1667-8 d. 1725, leaving a will dated July 12, 1725, prov. Aug. 19, 1749. Wife, Ann, and chil.: Catte (Catherine), John, Daniel, Richard, Benjamin, Ann and Marg., "last five under age," Son, John Skinner, with wife, Exctrs. Land in W. (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 435.)

His wife, Ann, was the dau. of Robert Wright, Sr., of W., (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 878). She was living at W., 1752, and witnessed the will of John Freeman, (ARCH., VOL. XXXIII, p. 152).

In addition to foregoing he had a son, Wright Skinner, 1738, (HATFIELD, p. 318).

The son, Benjamin Skinner, was of W., in 1750, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 261), and over in E. in 1761, when assoc. with Thomas Scudder, dec., who had bot land of "Richard Skinner." (ARCH., Vol. XXXIII, p. 377.) The latter was at Rahway, "on Robinson's branch."

### DEACON RICHARD SKINNER OF W.

He was so called and d. May 12, 1727, age 63, i. e., b. 1664, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 377). He was son of the first RICHARD SKINNER. (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 630.)

In 1712, he had land near that accepted for schoolhouse at Rahway, (DALLY, p. 155). He was in W. church. 1707-8, with Francis Skinner, John Skinner and Ann Skinner, prob. latter's wife.

He had m. Sarah Moore, dau. of Matthew Moore of W., and had, at least, two chil., Mathew and Sarah Skinner, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 343). (Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 618.)

He prob. had two sons, Jonathan and Nathaniel Skinner appearing later at W.

Rev. Nathaniel Skinner, b. 1706, d. 1801, Somerset Co., Pa. (Jer. Gen. No. 3908, Apr. 20, 1912.)

### JOHN SKINNER, SECOND, OF W.

Son of first JOHN SKINNER of W., m. Elizabeth Cutter, dau. of William Cutter, Mar. or Nov., 1736, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 251), d. leaving will dated Feb. 14, 1748-9, prov. Mar. 9, 1748-9, (ARCH., VOL. XXX, p. 435), showing wife Elizabeth; youngest child, Elizabeth, not 15; four daus. "now living, all under age; expected child. Brother, Richard Skinner, and wife's brother, William Cutter, figure. His widow, Elizabeth, d. 1750, will dated Apr. 5, 1750, prov. April 13, 1750," refers to five daus., not named, all under age. Sisters, Sarah Jacques and Esther Marsh, et al. (id., p. 435).

Children, (vide, ante, PART TWO, pp. 259 and 276):

- I. Ann, b. Dec. 26, 1736
- II. Hannah, b. Feb. 2, 1742-3
- III. Esther, b. Apl. 1, 1744
- IV. Elizabeth, b. Apl. 29, 1746
- V. Expected child, 1748-9, (a dau.).

#### JOHN SKINNER OF PENNSYLVANIA

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, p. 630.)

This man had a wife, Mary, and left N. J., about 1776. (N. B. Waters considerably muddled by a prof. gen.?), but the family recs., show definitely that he was b. 1733, d. Nov. 21, 1801, and that in March, 1775, he was living in South Brunswick, as a P. of A., (orig.), shows, and he lived in Cumberland (then Lancaster) Co., Penna., and when he d., had sons, William, John, Jr., Archer, George and Enoch, his wife, Mary, d. June 21, 1799, having been b. in 1743, in N. J. There were daus., Anna, Phoebe, and a son, Archer. The son, John Skinner, Jr., was b. Feb. 15, 1765, d. Mar. 23, 1819.

(For Rev. J. W. Skinner, of Berkeley, Calif.)

#### SLOAT (SLOT, SLOOT, SLOET)

(N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REC., Vol. LXIV, 1933, p. 367.)

This, of course, happened to follow the publication by this writer relative to the family, as presented in PART SIX, (p. 1222), however, it would have been very gracious of that compiler if, instead of the stinging rebuke of Holland, he had given some authority for the last two sentences. That is the best example of an "ipse dixit statement" to be found. (On a subject in which this writer has no personal interest whatsoever.—O. E. M.)

#### JOHN SMALLEY, THE FIRST, OF PISCATAWAY

(Vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 225; PART THREE, pp. 435-6; and PART FIVE, p. 866.)

He was a freeholder, with 118½ a., in 1675, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 55).

He d. at P., July 30, 1692, and his wife, Anne (or Hannah) Walden, d. at P., Jan. 29, 1693-4, (vide, ante, PART TWO, p. 243). (Gen. and Mem. Hist. of N. J., LEE, pp. 793 et seq.)

The writer is compiling with meticulous care, several generations of this family, and, WITH CONVICTION, is persuaded that he had daus., not named in his will, 1689-1697, (ARCH., Vol. XXI, pp. 269-270), and THAT IT WAS A DAU. OF HIS, ANNE, WHO M. SAMUEL BLACKFORD, (vide, ante, PART SIX, pp. 1165-6).—O. E. M.

#### HEZEKIAH SMITH, FIRST, OF PISCATAWAY

This was the line, of the first John Smith, of W., and wife Susannah Hinkley. Their son Samuel, m. Esther Dunham, (of Jonathan Dunham and Mary Bloomfield), and they had a son Samuel Smith, b. 1685, d. 1748, at E., will, prob. at P. A.

The latter had a son, Hezekiah Smith, b. June 3, 1714, d. Oct. 6, 1801, m. Sarah Hull, b. Sept. 25, 1719, d. July 31, 1804. Rem. to Newtown, Sussex Co., where Lieut. Isaac Hull became Sheriff. (Col. Fams., U. S. A., Mackenzie, Vol. IV, p. 463.)

#### FAMOUS PREACHER, REV. HEZEKIAH SMITH

(Diff. from foregoing.)

Sept. 18, 1762, Received by letter from Morris-town Church; licensed to preach, Oct. 21, 1762, (Hopewell, p. 133). Same as foll.

(Chaplain Smith and The Baptists; Rev. Hezekiah Smith, of Haverhill, Mass., 1737-1805, by Reuben Aldridge Guild.)

He was b. April 21, 1737, in Hempstead, L. I., son of PETER SMITH, of Hempstead; rem. to N. J., and at Princeton, m. Hepzibah Kimball, (6.27.71).

He bapt. his own mother, Rebecca Vanderpool, in the Passaic River, 1766.

That enthusiastic supporter of this REF. SERIES, Mr. Philip H. Waddell Smith, of Princeton, desires further data.—O. E. M.

#### HEZEKIAH SMITH, SR., and JUNIOR, OF P.

The former, b. June 3, 1714, d. April 6, 1801.

His son of the same name, Hezekiah Smith, Jr., b. April 6, 1755, d. Nov. 2, 1817, who m. Sept. 9, 1781, Mercy Fitz Randolph, b. Apr. 16, 1755, d. Dec. 16, 1825. The last man was a Rev. Sol.

Note: In one record, reference is had to a Hezekiah Smith of W., but if sep. identity, he was one of the foregoing.—O. E. M.

#### (JOHANNES) ADAM SPENGLER

(Vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 868.)

He was in Phila. Co., then Berks, Pa.

The Spengler family of Pennsylvania trace their ancestry back to George Spangler or Spengler, who was cup-bearer to the Emperor Barbarossa (1150, A.D.) whom he accompanied in one of the crusades to the Holy Land in 1189. The family coat-of-arms consists of a red shield emblazoned with a silver beaker resting on three golden hills, and surmounted by a bishop's bust. The family was long settled at Nuremberg, Germany, of which town, a George Spengler (b. 1479, d. 1534) was town clerk in 1526, in which year he entertained there Melancthon, the great reformer. Lazarus Spengler, son of George the town-clerk, was a friend and coadjutor of Martin Luther, and an active participator in the scenes of the Reformation, was with Luther at the Diet of Worms, of the proceedings of which he wrote a graphic description. He was also the author of a number of theological treatises, and of religious poetry. After his death, Luther published his "Confessions of Faith of Lazarus Spengler, formerly Syndic of the City of Nuremberg."

(COL. AND REV. FAMILIES, pp. 592-3.)



## SPENGLER COAT-OF-ARMS



According to Seibmacher's Wappenbuch and Riestap's Armorial General the ancient Nuremberg Spengler arms were: Gules, a beaker argent on a trimount or; in other words, "A red shield emblazoned with a silver beaker resting on three golden hills. The beaker or covered cup, emblemized the office of Cupbearer held by George Spengler in the service of the Bishop of Wurtzburg, 1189. The Spengler Arms, with later augmentations, are; Gules, and eagle displayed sable, a beaker argent, on a trimount or, accosted with four estoiles or, Crest: a Bishop's bust proper. The arms of the descendant branches, having been subsequently conferred and for personal and independent service, differ from the above.

## GEORGE SPENGLER

## The Common Ancestor

(N. B. The following is presented from SPENGLER ASSOCIATION.—O. E. M.)

The first of the family of Spengler who achieved fame was GEORGE SPENGLER, Cupbearer to the Prince-Bishop of ecclesiastical principality of Wurtzburg, Godfrey of Piesenburg, who was also Chancellor of the Emperor Frederick Barbarossa.

This Bishop and his Cupbearer accompanied the Emperor on his crusade to the Holy Land. The Emperor was drowned, 1190, in the Syrian river, Calycadnus, while trying to urge his horse across the stream. His camp was then immediately removed to Antioch, where he was provisionally buried.

The Bishop and his Cupbearer died soon afterward. They were carried off by that dreadful scourge, the plague, which afflicted the crusaders, and were buried in the Church of St. Peter, at Antioch. Of those whom the Emperor had brought across the Bosphorus, not a tenth, it is said, reached Antioch. Since then the genealogy runs regularly. GEORGE SPENGLER was born about 1150 and died 1190.

## BALTZER SPENGLER

## Second Settler in America

JOHANN BALTHASER SPENGLER was born November 29, 1706, at Weyler under Steinsberg, District of Hilsbach, in the Palatinate on the Rhine, now Baden. He married Magdalena Ritter, April 29, 1732. He and his wife and brothers, Hans George and Jorg Heinrich, and their wives sailed from Rotterdam, Holland, in the ship Pleasant, J. Morris, master, and arrived in Philadelphia, October, 1732, and qualified the 11th of that month.

After his arrival in this section in 1732, he purchased a tract of 200 acres of land, nearly all virgin forest, one mile east of Codorus Creek, in "Springettsburg Manor." Other lands adjacent were acquired by Baltzer Spengler by purchase, so that he had patented to him February 24, 1763, four hundred and eighty-seven acres in York Township. Some of this land was sold by Baltzer Spengler during his lifetime. After his death, the title to the remainder became vested in his sons George and John. A large portion has been annexed to the City of York on the southwest. Baltzer Spengler built on the Frey tract his first home west of the first run about 100 yards south of the present Plank Road.

The German Reformed Congregation is one of the most ancient religious associations in this country, and Baltzer Spengler was one of its most prominent and influential members. The exact year when the congregation was first formed is not known but it had existed for some years before it was blessed with the instructions of a stated teacher. Prior to its organization, in 1742, the members worshipped with the Lutheran Congregation.

## BALTZER SPENGLER, JR.

Was born in York, April 16, 1735, baptized October 10, 1735, as Balthasar, and married Christina Messerschmidt, who was born in 1739.

Baltzer and his brother Rudolf were original members of the Sun Fire Company of York, formed in January, 1771.

## Lieutenant of a Militia Company in 1775

"We do admit George Eichelberger, Michael Hahn, Baltzer Spengler, Rudy Spengler, and Geo. Stake to raise a Company of Militia in York Town as soon as thirty have signed to choose officers of the Company, the said Company to be a part of the first Battalion, and we direct the said Company to be raised—provided that they take no Person in that Company who may have signed the last association in Captain Luken's or Captain Irwin's Companies—as witness our Hands this 27th Day of December, 1775."

## A Member of the Committee of Safety of York

Baltzer Spengler, Jr., was one of the Committee of "Freeholders and Inhabitants" of Yorktown, organized December 16, 1774, for the purpose of procuring "the earlier intelligence of any material transactions" concerning the English oppression of their compatriots in Boston.

**President Washington's Visit to York, 1791—  
Quartered at Baltzer Spengler's Inn**

Upon his return from his trip through the Southern States, President Washington visited York, arriving here on July 2, 1791. He came from Mount Vernon through Frederick and Hanover. He was met by a delegation from York at the present site of Nashville, in Jackson Township. Gen. Henry Miller, Maj. John Clark, Col. Thomas Hartley, Lieut. Colonels David Grier and John Hay, and Hon. James Smith, intimate friends of Washington, were then living, and greeted him. He quartered at the leading Hostelry of Baltzer Spengler, Jr., second door west of Court House Square, some of whose descendants have still in their possession china-ware used on that occasion.

The following bill shows that there was in illumination:

"York, August 30, 1791.

"George Fry: Bot. of Henry Prentz,

"41 Lbs. candles for illuminating the Court House for the President of the United States.  
L 2, 18, 0."

From the unpublished York German Moravian Church Diary of 1791, by Pastor John Roth:

"On the 2nd of July, 1791, came to Yorktown the Honorable President Washington. The bells of the town were rung in his honor, a melody of sweet and pleasant sounds; linked with the inspiring event they appeared to me as if the voices of the archangels were present. I could not restrain my tears over the thought—Yes, I cried aloud; not from a sense of sadness but from a pressure of overwrought emotions and irrepressible joy. In the evening the Court House was illuminated, a light being placed at every pane."

He was received with great enthusiasm by the numerous patriots in and around York, many of whom had fought under him in many battles during the Revolution. The morning (Sunday) following his arrival, there being no pastor of the Episcopal Church, he was invited by prominent members of the German Reformed Church (of which Baltzer Spengler was one) to attend their services, and accepted. The services being in German he could not understand a word, and was presumably relieved upon their conclusion.

The present scribe with great difficulty obtained a copy of that portion of the unpublished diary of President Washington describing his visit to York.

**LAZARUS SPENGLER**

The most distinguished of the German Spenglers was the elder Lazarus Spengler, of Nuremberg, born 1479, died 1534. He was one of the most noted, courageous and learned men of his time—a famous author and composer of hymns. He was one of the supporters of Luther at the Diet of Worms, and his description of the Debauchery and dissipation of the dissolute clergy at that famous convocation is the most graphic extant. The subjoined letter of Martin Luther to him found in Luther's published works, and the biographical sketch of this remarkable man was discovered in the Astor Library, New York. His biography was published by Hansdorff Nuremberg, 1741; by Pressel, Elberfeld, 1862; and his complete works are about to be published by a Spengler scion, Professor Dr. Hans von Schubert of Kiel, Germany.

**Dr. Martin Luther's Letter to Lazarus Spengler**

"Explanatory remark:—The Elector apparent, John Frederick, had caused a golden seal ring to be made by a Nuremberg artist, and on his return from Augsburg presented it to Luther. Very likely it is this seal ring which Luther describes and

explains to his friend. Lazarus Spengler, the secretary of the City Council of Nuremberg. It showed a cross in a heart in the centre of a white rose."

Unless we wish our ancestors' heroism and nobility to return to dead dust and useless ashes we must carry on toward the completion of their great works. Our family traditions must be more than lumber yards or collections of antiques. In us the giant virtues of our fathers and mothers must live again. Rising from their dust the present generation must be living trees of magnificent proportions. From the soil of their sacrifices should rise giant trees in the forest of human endeavor. Far up the mountain side should we advance against the frost line and every other foe of progress. There is no honor in a glorious ancestry unless we exhibit in our day a like nobility of life and service.

—Dr. Hoover of Gettysburg Seminary.

**PETER SPANGLER, REVOLUTIONARY  
SOLDIER**

His name is listed in "Official Roster: Soldiers of the American Revolution Buried in Ohio," (Columbus, 1929, p. 344), along with other ancestors of O. E. M., in the same volume, as ISRAEL CLARK, (p. 78); ABRAHAM MONNETT, (p. 260); JOHN ADAMS REICHELSDORFF, (p. 304), and SAMUEL SCRIBNER, (p. 325).

The subject came with his kinsman, JOHN ADAMS REICHELSDORFFER, from Berks County, Penna., to Pickaway County, Ohio, (where buried), and he had served, Mch. 1777, to Mch. 1780, in 3rd Battalion of Pennsylvania, Capt. Ritter's Company, from Berks County, Pa., as rec. in Pa. Archives, Vol. 6, pp. 284, 308). His children were Jacob, Henry, George, Christina, and a dau. d. young. He d. 1815, at Tarlton, Ohio, where buried. (q. v.)

**RICHARD SPENCE, OR SPENCER, OF  
WOODBRIDGE**

In two entries (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 267), both spellings appear, and he was a grantee, 1696-7, and called Scotchman.

In 1701, as Richard Spencer, yeoman, he conveyed to his son, William Spencer, weaver, both of W., (idem, p. 142), and the latter was also called Spence, (idem, p. 141).

John Spencer was such in 1677, (idem, p. 185).

Were they related to the two sisters, SPENCE, Christian, wife of JAMES CLARKSON, of W., and Margaret, widow of John Verner? (q. v.)

**THWAITES STRICKLAND OF  
NARRAGANSETT**

The first JOHN STRICKLAND, of course, had a large family, as note the contemporary names on Long Island, and New Jersey, ref. to this son, (vide, ante, PART FIVE, p. 692).

Dedham, 1643, his wife joined church, 3 May, 1650, and had her ch. Elizabeth and John bapt., there and Rebecca, 19 Ja. foll. He rem. to Narragansett, etc., and his dau., Eliz., m. Samuel Andrews, (SAVAGE, Vol. IV, p. 224). Mr. Warren L. Strickland, Supt. of Schools, Compton, Calif., is a desc., and has estab., the sub., as m. Elizabeth Shepard, dau. of Edward and Abigail (Savage) Shepard, and he d. at Hartford, Conn. in June, 1670, his widow m. (2), Nicholas Disborough of Hartford.



**HON. LEWIS PRESTON SUMMERS**

(Vide, ante, this PART, BIB., p. 1459.)

George Sommer with his family emigrated to America, 1751, taking passage at Amsterdam and landing at Philadelphia. His son, John Sommer, immediately joined the British Army of the Colonies and served therein about seven years. He joined the Continental Army upon the opening of the Revolutionary War and served throughout the War and is buried at or near Middlebrook, Augusta County, Virginia. His mother was Margaretta Sommer, both George Sommer and John Sommer left wills written in German and large families.

John Sommer married Elizabeth Rideneaur and died in Monroe County, West Virginia in 1812. His son, Andrew Summers (spelling of name changed) married Margaret Miller and their son Andrew Summers married Olivia Wirt Hawkins, my grandmother. My father John C. Summers married Nannie Preston and died in 1907. He was a Colonel in the Confederate Army and left a distinguished record as a soldier. His nephew, my first Cousin, Andrew Summers Rowan of San Francisco, carried the message to Garcia during the Spanish-American War.

My father resembled General von Hindenberg, strikingly, and was a typical German in all of his activities, in War and peace.

(Vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1224.)

**SUTTON ORIGINS**

(Vide, ante, this PART, p. 1286.)

Mr. Edward Forrester Sutton, author of the pamphlet SUTTON, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 323), is not favorably inclined to the "Unpublished Cox Records," which give a certain English SUTTON ancestry, (vide, ante, PART SIX, p. 1226), but he has been researching with a professional (?), and they have determined that the first WILLIAM SUTTON of N. J., and his brother, Daniel Sutton, of Burling., were sons of the first GEORGE SUTTON of Scituate, but without obtaining any record or documentary proof, and all certainly are in dispute with HAMILL of Cuba. (Vide, ante, PART SIX, "Genealogical Follies of 1933," p. 890.)

**JAMES THOMSON, ESQ., OF PISCATAWAY**

The "ESQ." sticks to make him the "GREAT" JAMES THOMSON, spelling preserved by his descendants, in large part, and by THOMAS STELLE, who identified this kinship and origin.

He was a son of, and named in his will, ALEXANDER THOMSON, (supra), to which has been added since PART SIX, p. 1229. He d. June 21, 1763, in the 71st year of his age, i. e., b. 1692, (vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 366). His wife was Charity who d. Sept. 18, 1792, aged 92 years, i. e., b. 1700 (idem).

This burial plot adjoins that of STELLE, at the Baptist Churchyard, (now Episcopal) there.

The writer is working on theory that CHARITY THOMSON was, herself, a STELLE.—O. E. M.

**PETER TRENNARY OF WOODBRIDGE**

There is meagre information relative to this family. He appeared in New Jersey by the year 1725, and was first noted in the records as Peter Trauverrie, as see (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 8).

This was undoubtedly a French Huguenot name and its origin is to be found in the first years of that Great Migration of French Protestants.

**VAIL OF NEW JERSEY**

(Vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 635-6.)

This is a continuation. The origin was, as given.

The VAIL GEN. states in confirmation:

However, after the Long Island settlement THOMAS VAIL, SR., became a prominent citizen of Westchester, N. Y., and Eastchester saw the family roam there. N. J. fams., as VAIL, HADDEN, DISBROW, MULLINEAU, BUDD, RICHARDSON, were there.

"SAMUEL VAIL and Elizabeth, his wife, for a sum of money, 'paid unto my father, THOMAS VAIL, dec'd, by William Richardson'; confirmed title to land in Westchester; Dec. 14, 1688-9." (p. 285.)

By 1686, SAMUEL VAIL was still in Westchester, and by 1690, THOMAS VAIL, son, had become "THOMAS VAIL, Senr., of Eastchester," (pp. 392-3 and 400), and one JOSEAPH VEALE, (sic.), Suffolk County, Nassau Island, "of Huntington," conveyed to "brother Thomas Veale of Eastchester," land formerly "by brother, John Veale's, late of Eastchester," and May 28, 1697, signed by him and acknowledged by Joseph and Thomas Vaile of Eastchester, (idem, p. 400). (N. Y. GEN. & BIOG. REG., VOL. LIV, pp. supra.)

**THOMAS VAIL, JR., OF WOODBRIDGE**

See references to KINSEY and FITZ RANDOLPH.

The origin of this Fam., without much gen. was given, (vide, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 635-6) and has been referenced herein many times.

He was the son of THOMAS VAIL, SR., or the FIRST, and tho his career was short, he was a prom. rep. of the fam., at W., coming there from Eastchester, N. Y., with the GAGES, et al.

He d. in 1718, leaving a will, dated Mar. 11, 1717-8, naming a wife, RACHEL, who was FITZ RANDOLPH, (q. v.), and relatives, JOHN KINSEY, SR., and JR., Samuel Fitz Randolph, and ABRAHAM FITZ RANDOLPH, (q. v.). (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 475.) (SHOTWELL, pp. 243 et seq.)

**DR. JOHN VAN BUREN OF PISCATAWAY**

He was a prominent physician, particularly to the Dunham and Fitz Randolph families.

In 1750, when Benajah Dunham of P. died, the subject was his doctor, as see account 1751. (ARCH., Vol. XXX, p. 154.)

In 1749-50, when Joseph Fitz Randolph of Piscataway died, one of the witnesses to his will, was JOHN VAN BUREN, (idem, p. 179).

**VAN PELT FAMILY OF LONG ISLAND**

This is related to THYSZEN, (vide, ante, PART THREE, pp. 438-9), and the origin was in that MATTHYS JANSE LANEN VAN PELT, born in Liege, Holland, and came to America in 1663. He signed himself Thys Jansen Van Pelt, and had a brother, Teunis Jansen Lanen Van Pelt. They established the village of New Utrecht, Long Island, and in 1664 the latter built the "Van Pelt Manor House," which exists to this day, as a New York City Park.

The first child was Antoine Thyssen, who removed to Staten Island, to become there the ANTHONY TYCE, who was the neighbor and land partner of the first PIERRE MONNET there in 1681, (vide, ante, PART ONE, p. 121).

(AUTH.: AMERICAN FAMILIES: Genealogical and Heraldic, pp. 47 and 48, based upon LOWER, Patronymic Brittanica; Bergen, KINGS, and Lippincott, GAZ.)

VAUGHAN OF LLWYDIARTH,  
MONTGOMERYSHIRE

See BIB., (vide, ante, this PART, p. 1460). There is no definite proof of the ancestry of the first JOHN VAUGHAN, of N. J., beyond his origin at Gravesend, Long Island, although AUSTIN, (as per usual, is incomplete and err.), and the probs. lie with the first JOHN VAUGHAN, of Watertown, 1633, who, like most of those "bungling," in those days, in true Puritanical fashion, was compelled to marry his girl. These families were all from Wales, (SAVAGE, Vol. IV, p. 368).

(Vide, ante, PART THREE, p. 441.)

As to coat-of-arms, there is no AMERICAN HERALDRY, so that the arbitrary rules of said Committee(?) are so much aside. There is no descent from the family of the subject, clearly shown, but the ruling coat-of-arms follows, of just as much sentimental value, as those pontificated by the self-elected "Gods of Heraldry."

THE ARMORIAL INSIGNIA OF THE  
VAUGHANS OF LLWYDIARTH



—Enion: kelynin: Gwennlian ab adda:—

"ARMS.—Sable, a he-goat passant argent, attired (Horned and hoofed) or, for Celynin of Llwydiarth.

Impaling, Sable, three nag's heads, erased, argent, for Adam ap Meyrick ap Pasgen ap Gwyn ap Griffith ap Beli of the Garth, Lord of Guilsfield, Broniarth, and Deuddwr, to Brochwel Ysgithrog, Prince of Powys.

This is the earliest shield of the male line of the VAUGHANS of Llwydiarth. Why the Llŷanfhangel pew was not decorated with that of Celynin, the first member of the family who settled at Llwydiarth, is not apparent. Eion ap Celynin was living in 1340. Gwennlian, his wife, was the dau. of Adda ap Meyric, who was rector of Meivod in 1265.

Inscription, (Motto); "Enion Kelynin: Gwennlian ab Adda," (below the shield). (p. 18.)

ADRAEN VINCENT, THE FRENCHMAN

The first of the name in New Amsterdam, and rec., as early as 1640, 1649, (Dutch Mss., N. Y., pp. 48 and 376), in 1652, as "Araien."

He had chil.; Hester bapt., June 16, 1645, with (sponsors, Isaac de Forrest and Hester Simons). Johannis bapt. Jan. 15, 1651, with (sponsors, Jaquis Thyssen, Jan Gerardy, Hester Simons). Oct. 1659, Adrian Vincent and Hester Cowenhoven, were sponsors to a child.

A probable son of Adrian Vincent, was Jan Vincent, member of the Dutch Church, N. Y., 1674. It is said he m., May 23, 1673, Annetjie Jans, and had chil.; Cornelis, bapt., May 14, 1674; Marriette, bapt. Jan. 22, 1679; Adrianus, bapt. July 7, 1680; Magdalena, bapt., July 20, 1684, sponsors, Annetjie Jans, et al.

JAN (JOHN) VINCENT OF  
NEW AMSTERDAM

He had a sister, Annekin Vincent, from Amsterdam, m. (1), Sept. 9, 1656, Simon Fell, from Dieppe, and (2), Jacques Cousseau, whose est. was admin. by JAN VINCENT; and the former had Susanna Fell, who m. Johannes Janse, and had Simon Fell, bapt. 1702, witnesses, Francois Vincent, (infra), and Helena Coopers.

FRANCOIS VINCENT, OF THE  
HUGUENOTS

He came from Soubise, and was a sailmaker. He m. ANNE GUERRY (or Gerraerdy), and had fled to Eng., 1681, and was denized there, Mar. 21, 1682, and seven days later sailed from London to Amer., with brother, JEAN, or JAN (JOHN) VINCENT, sister Esther and sister, Madeleine or Magdalena, b. at St. Martins, who m. JEAN PELLETREAU, and they had chil.;

I. Anne, came from Eng., and m. JAMES MANNY, (q. v.), and had Francis Manny, bapt., 1702.

She m. again, ..... Gilbert.

II. Francois, Jr.

III. Samuel.

IV. Elizabeth, m. Daniel Mesnard, et al., and see WITTENMYER, (French Church, N. Y. recs.).

V. Others.

The foll., should be noted, as giving this kinship; (N. Y. HIST. COLL., 1892, Wills, Vol. I, pp. 336-7).

JOHN VINCENT had land on Staten Island, in 1684, (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 64), a rec. to be consulted, for his neighbors there, then. He d. 1696-7, leaving a wife, Susannah, and children, (N. Y. Hist., supra, p. 415).

JOHN WHITE OF THE RARITAN

Son of ROBERT WHITE of New York City. He was made a Freeman in N. Y., 1683, with his father, ROBERT WHITE, (his brother of the same name, already at E.), PETER WHITE, his brother, 1698, "Joyner," (N. Y. HIST. SOC., 1885, pp. 53 and 63). Other familiar N. J. names. —O. E. M.

He appeared in E. N. J., in deed, "1682, April 26. JOHN DELAVALL to John Palmer, THOMAS CODRINGTON, JOHN WHITE and JOHN ROYSE, for all his share in the Indian Purchase of May 4, 1681, called Raritan." (ARCH., VOL. XXI, p. 54.) In 1683-4, he was called of N. Y., with James Grayham, "both merchants," (id., p. 61).

1692 and 1698, in Somerset Co., member of General Assembly, (id., p. 158). (N. J. SOC. of Col. Wars, 1923, p. 104.)



1693, "JOHN WHITE OF RARITAN RIVER," (*idem*, p. 243).

1696-7, JOHN WHITE, and Hannah, (prob. dau. of JEREMIAH BASS), widow and executrix of John Delavall, late partner of JOHN WHYTE, etc., (*idem*, p. 286), and other entries.

1702, JOHN WHITE, "Collector of H. M. Customs at Perth Amboy," etc. (*Id.*, p. 151.)

He rem. to Perth Amboy, ca. 1702, where he d. in 1708, entry, July 27, and admin. to JEREMIAH BASS, Esqre., principal creditor. (ARCH., VOL. XXIII, p. 505.)

The subject was ever associated with JOHN ROYCE, and his extensive ownership of lands is noted, (*vide*, ante, PART FOUR, pp. 564-5 and PART SIX, pp. 1102 and 1211), the latter "RARITAN SETTLERS IN 1681."

(Correction of that text, p. 92 should have been p. 122.)

#### AVOCATIVE INDEPENDENCE

This is the natural result of seeking GENEALOGICAL TRUTH, rather than catering to partisan client, society dictatorship, special group exploitation and editorial smugness—the ostentation of egotism. It is the sincere goal of an avocative. Therefore, it should be constructive.—O.E.M.

#### BONNEY DISQUISITION

This was a WOODBRIDGE FAMILY, as note, (*vide*, ante, this PART, p. 1515).

Latest article, (N. E. HIST. GEN. REG., Vol. LXXXIX, July, 1935, pp. 220 et seq.). This is compelling, although giving only the first gen. This writer rather admires the vaulting out into the arena of that author, (whom this writer does not know), in trying to estop some more Mayflower Descendants of their heritage. This is popular in Boston. This argumentative ipse dixit like others, is not constructive, non-altruistic, and like the pronouncements, under the prestige and cover of magazine influence—denied to others, let us say, who have no working theories to advance. LET US HAVE MORE RECORDS AND FACTS and LESS EXPERT and PROFESSIONAL DISQUISITIONS. It probably never occurred to that excellent presenter that he, zealous in his own opinion, is denying to many, their certain rights, as he employs his skillful pen. Pedigreed descent is factual, not opinionative.—O. E. M.

#### THAT HERALDIC FARCE, AGAIN

A news clipping came to hand, (without recognizing any of the names, therefore this comment is impersonal), of a meeting of the SELECT at a Hotel, in Boston, to organize the REALLY GREAT HERALDRY SOCIETY, where only those can be admitted, who have the specifications of social caste and Bostonian exclusiveness. It is reported that one of the official representatives said, rather behind his hand, "You know, we are charged with being aristocrats—we only desire to isolate." There is a vast difference in the idea concept.—O. E. M.

(*Vide*, ante, this PART, p. 1537.)

#### EVERYBODY'S ANCESTRY

A genealogical magazine, of ambitious proportions, Miss N. Louise Lodge, editor, (correspondent and friend of the writer, of years standing). It was started, Vol. I, No. 1, (Indianapolis, Ind., Jan., 1917), but did not survive. The first numbers contained most excellent material, from which some quotations, below.

As appears herein, (*vide*, ante, this PART, p. 1583), this writer and editor differs most positively

from the idea of making PIATT out of PYATT, in N. J., a separate family, called of "SIX MILE RUN," (*vide* that mag., Oct. No., 1917, "The Piatt Fam.," p. 52), and presses forward most aggressively for the original proposition, that there was but one fam., in that closely limited environment, namely the descendants of the first RENE PYATT, or RENATUS FLEURRISON. A book is about to come forth by that excellent genealogist and conscientious worker, presenting her original conclusion, but it simply cannot be sustained in this reference, as is the belief of this editor—with every courtesy and regret.—O. E. M.

(*Vide*, ante, this PART, p. 1534.)

#### QUAKER MARRIAGES AT WOODBRIDGE

(Everybody's Mag., p. 55.) (Variations should be noted.)

1727—Atkinson, John, and Susannah Hadden.

1728—Alling, Samuel, and Martha Shotwell.

1726—Bloodgood, William, and Mary Gach.

1713—Brotherton, Henry, and Ann Shotwell.

1750, Feb. 26—Copeland, Cowperthwait, and Susannah Atkinson, at Woodbridge.

1745—Fitz Randolph, Nathaniel, and Mary Shotwell.

1763, Nov. 23—Fitz Randolph, Thomas, and Abigail Vail, at Plainfield.

1729—Fitz Randolph, Sam'l., Jr., and Johannah Kinsey.

1731—Fitz Randolph, Joseph, and Elizabeth Kinsey.

1721—Gatch, Thomas, and Elizabeth Bloodgood.

1709—Griffith, John, and Elizabeth Gage.

1766, July 23—Harned, Jonathan, and Sarah Laing, at Plainfield.

1768, Mar. 24—Harned, Jonathan, and Judith Bloodgood, at Woodbridge.

1724—Heady, Ephriam, and Susannah Fitz Randolph.

1729—Hunt, Solomon, and Katharine Bishop.

1734—Heborn, John, and Sarah Laing.

1738—Laing, Samuel, and Elizabeth Smith.

1741—Laing, John, and Sarah Smith.

#### MANEE OF STATEN ISLAND

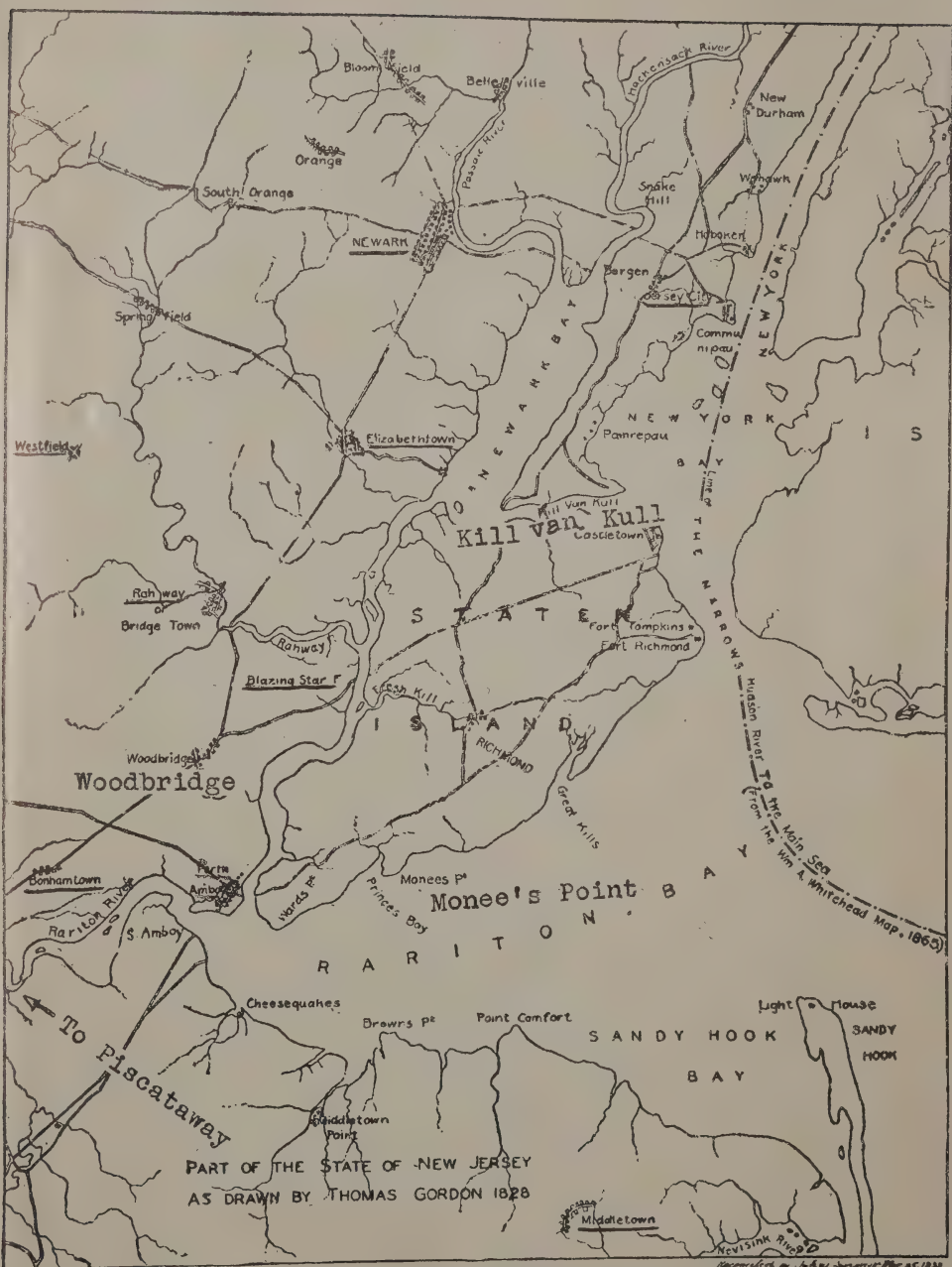
For, the Hon. E. Stewart Manee, whose family recs. of descendants from the first, PIERRE MONNET, did so much for the MONNET FAM. GEN., of 1911, recovering this far removed surname variation, it seems providential that the following old document, just received should show as it does, in confirmation of the early Colonial use of the surname. (MONNET, p. 967.)

31487—MONTREAL, Canada. DS, 8pp, fol, Paris, 1648. Notarial copy, certified on June 26, 1649. Signed by three notaries. Mentions the following names: Noblehomme Jerome Le Royer, Sieur De Dauversiere, Louis Daillebout, Lieutenant at the Fort and Island of Montreal, and "General of the Navy," DAMESELLE JEANNE MANEE, director of the Hospital Chomedey, Sieur de la Maisonneuve, Governor of Fort Ville-Marie and of the Island of Montreal. (The Collector, July, 1935.)

#### FOURTH MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE

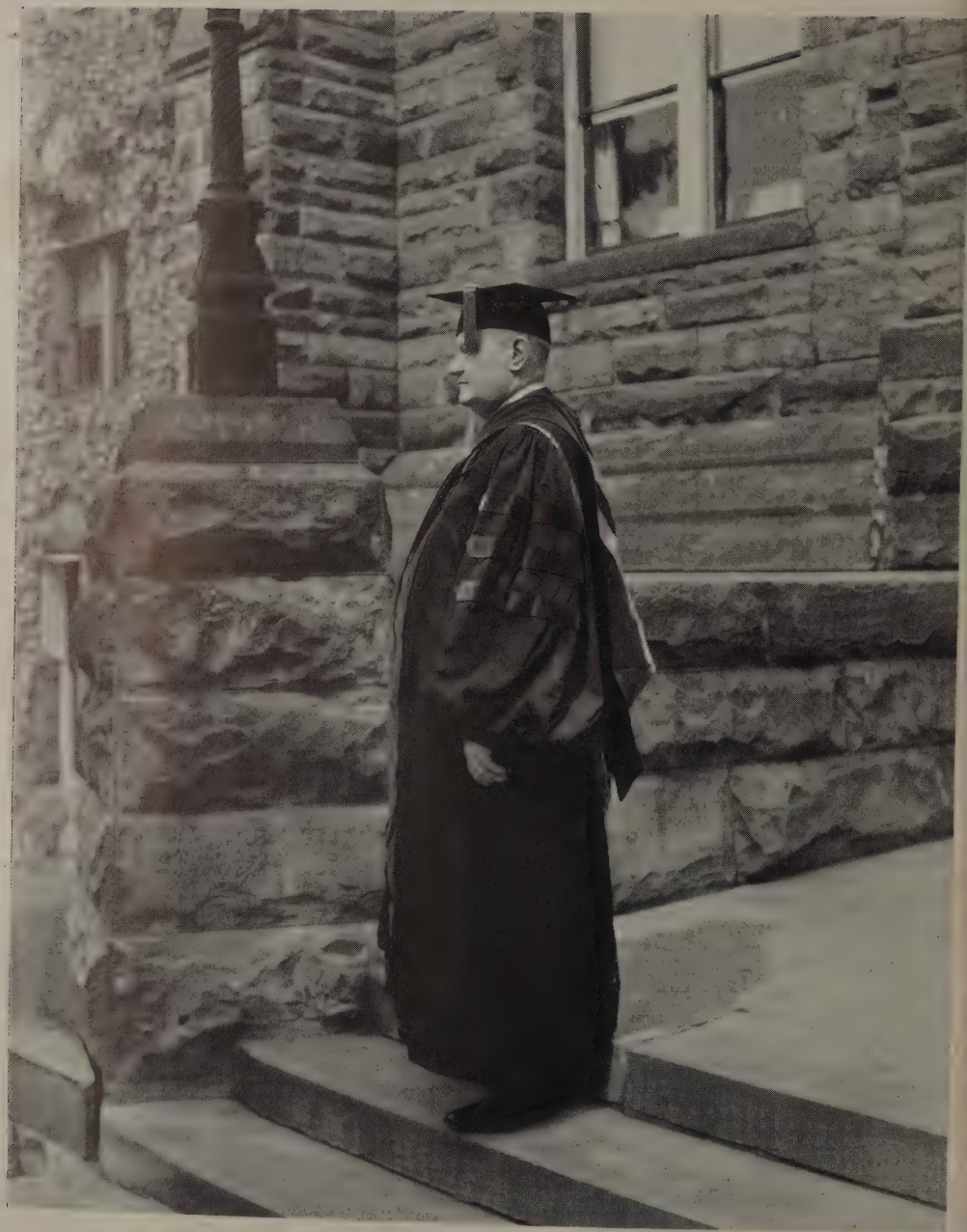
Leaving Los Angeles, July 28, 1935, this editor, and family, will make another trip to Europe, educational for his daughter, Miss Helen Hull Monnette, but, likewise, historical and genealogical, and for health recovery, as this work has been exacting.

Crewkerne, Somersetshire, will be visited; Monnet, or Monet, shrines in France; Dutch origins in Holland, and many German ancient seats of the first orders of Nobility.—O. E. M.



ANOTHER MAP OF EAST NEW JERSEY, SHOWING PLACE NAMES as KILL VAN KULL, ill. of orig. of KULL, or COOL; partic. MONEE'S POINT, Staten Island, re MONNET. There the first PIERRE MONNET was noticed, 1681, and son of the same name, land owner with ANTHONY TYCE, and first French Church near, and street, named PIERRE. Most pleasingly this Map currently appears, (with permission and credit to Jersey Observer, Sat., July 6, 1935, and Wm. H. Richardson). "New Jersey's Eastern Boundary Waters, the Armageddon of John Marshall's Most Famous Decision re Thomas Gibbons, and Daniel Webster, Noted Lawyer and Statesman." (The latter is a co-related ancestor of O. E. M.)





COMMENCEMENT EXERCISES, OHIO WESLEYAN UNIVERSITY, DELAWARE, OHIO  
ALUMNI DAY, JUNE 8, 1935

ORRA EUGENE MONNETTE, ON THE STEPS OF GRAY CHAPEL  
FORTIETH REUNION OF HIS CLASS—GRADUATING JUNE, 1895

Annual Meetings, Phi Beta Kappa Society - Alumni Luncheon - Conclave of Phi Kappa Psi Fraternity  
(Vide, ante, THE THIRD MONNETTE PILGRIMAGE)

MONNETT HALL, celebrated by Societies throughout U. S. A.

The ladies' building was made possible by the magnanimity and contributions of Mary Bain-Monnett,  
and of other forbears of the subject.

## THE CONCLUSION OF THE WHOLE MATTER

The presentation of complete Indexes for PART ONE TO PART SIX, inc., (vide, ante, this PART, pp. 1293 to 1439), was in itself a real triumph, considering the labor and detail involved, ranging to a limit of over 80,000 entries. However, this consummation, so earnestly desired by all, renders an almost perfect coordination and connotation, in reference, for each and all FIRST SETTLERS OF PISCATAWAY AND WOODBRIDGE, prior to 1714, for the Period of Fifty Years, from the first and prior settlement at Piscataway, in 1664. At least, no name has escaped in the listing or notation, and many personages, living since the year 1714, have received treatment or indication.

Further, all of the data of this compendium have been supplemented by the extensions presented in PART SEVEN, including history, fact, record and genealogy, which could not, in their very nature and exemplification, be omitted.

It has taken twenty-three years of research, zeal and effort and conscientious application to produce this result, at great expense, for which no profit can possibly accrue. The regular and future subscriptions will only compensate, inadequately, the full expenditure and cost.

Nevertheless, as one may be justly proud of his handiwork, so this author, compiler, and editor, rises to that standard of attainment, which calls for justifiable enthusiasm. Not seeking merely to please for the sake of complimentary encomiums, but really seriously laboring, for the helpfulness of others, there is a full satisfaction in the thought that this presentation has done yeoman service, conscientiously and accurately, in the interest of history and genealogy; particularly, as centralized in these two old villages of New Jersey, a converging point of migratory influences, animated by race, religion, vocation, sociability, and other communal proactions, entering into American Colonization. This Reference Series must ever be the focal point of study and research in this Province. Though improvement, or even correction, can no doubt be made, the pathway has been dug out, cleared, and smoothed, and the guide posts and other markers, are now erected for the genealogical traveler, who realizes that America is not a fettered, secluded portion of geography, section or field, but that he who would be great in this work, must search far and wide, deeply into the records, official, public and private, along historic pathways, in all the Colonial adventures.

These books contain some personal items, genealogical, etc., relating to the writer and his family; some personal assertions and autobiography, and an honest attempt has been made to create interest even in these portions of the whole, but, sufficiently and liberally, have been brought together other subjects of wide and general interest, more than to elevate any pedigrees solely from personal elucidation. Editorial opinion has been strong, positive and provocative, but never intended to be unkind or unfair. The heart of the writer is pure and undefiled towards all, and he himself despises rancorous and censorious criticism.

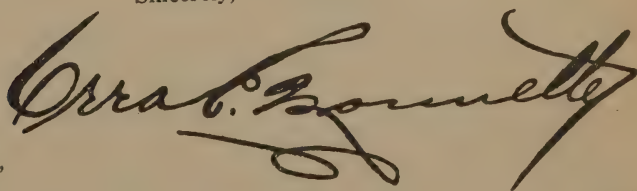
Unlikely it is, that another may be able to make such a similar investment of time, labor and expense, as this editor has, in his chosen field. This INDEX—PART SEVEN, is concluded with animation, gratitude, and kindness, and with a fond wish for its equitable use and fair enjoyment, by all who seek its pages for knowledge, meat and refreshment.

PART EIGHT, in embryonic plan and voluminous data, must be laid aside tenderly, upon the genealogical shelves, for another year, or more, as the health and eyesight of the writer must now be conserved.

With affectionate spirit toward all avocates and altruistic expression to every unselfish worker:—

In each little Sunbeam,  
There is a rare Day dream.  
As long as Life shall last,  
We are held by the Past.

Sincerely, the compiler,



Los Angeles, California,  
July 20, 1935.





















